



STELLAR TRANSFORMATION

3RD COMPILATION
BOOK 12 TO 18

I Eat Tomatoes

EPUB CREATION BY LISA HAYES

Stellar Transformation

(Xing Chen Bian)

(星辰变)

by

I Eat Tomatoes

(Wo Chi Xi Hong Shi)

(我吃西红柿)

Synopsis

In a galaxy far away, there is a kid without innate inability to practice internal techniques.

So, in order to gain the respect of his father, he resolutely chooses to follow the more difficult and painful path of practicing external techniques.

As the years go by, he grows up, but what really changes his life is a mysterious meteoric crystal stone — the Meteoric Tear.

This stone fuses with the young man's body unnoticed, and he seems to undergo drastic transformations as a result.

After that, everything is changed.

Eventually his father knows that the son for whom he hasn't really shown a lot of consideration possesses astonishing abilities.

And there's a lot more to come.

Copyright © 2016 by Lisa Hayes

All rights reserved.

Books 1-10 were originally translated by he-man @ [SPCNET](#). A few subsequent chapters were translated originally @ [stcon.wordpress.com](#). Subsequent chapters were translated here by jeffdaking/Aequitas, James, Saima, and RWX. Parts of Book 11 until Book 18 were translated by Pumpkin @ [Translation Nations](#).

ePub conversion by Lisa Hayes @ [Hasseno Blog](#)

This is a free eBook. You are free to give it away (in unmodified form) to whomever you wish.

No part of this eBook may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission from the author.

This book is a work of fiction. Names, characters, places, and incidents either are products of the author's imagination or are used fictitiously. Any resemblance to actual persons, living or dead, events, or locales is entirely coincidental.

Book 12 - Qin Yu

Chapter 1: Amber Moon Star

The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms makes up a vast space – Almost endless space. The entire region was filled with limitless holy elemental spirit. Its density was exponentially higher than energy equivalent of holy spiritual energy found in the mortal realm.

The massively large region is comprised of four major powers: the immortals at the East realm, the devils at the South realm, the demons in the West and North realms, and finally, the hidden and special power in the Northeast realm.

Though the four major powers may be allocated to their own realms, the boundaries for each realm is very much blurred, in particular the boundary of the mysterious and special region. The borders are usually complex, jagged and overlapping.

One of the largest cosmic domains that contain the immortals and devil realms – Indigo Bay.

The Indigo Bay, a cosmic domain with ten mega-galaxies. These ten galaxies span unimaginably large, each galaxy hold countless planets and stars, but in any case, the planets with life are far less than the total number there is.

One shouldn't assume that the weakest or the lowest of the food chain in the immortal plane, are immortals, devils and demons. It was just a place with worlds like the mortal world except there are

countless Xiuzhenists (practitioners), but many couples give birth to children, whose children become Xiuzhenists, in turn, gives birth to more children, this is the cycle of life in the immortal plane. Being born under the pressure exerted by the transparent and gaseous form of holy elemental energy, infants are born to be at least at the Jindan stage.

Since at birth, the infants must be able to absorb holy elemental energy, while mortals cannot. Remember that these infants are the children of original Xiuzhenists at least at the Jindan stage. Even before birth, in the womb, these children can absorb holy elemental spirit already!

In the immortal plane, infants are born mostly at the boundary between mortals and immortals – Peak Houtian Stage! They are much more powerful than ordinary mortal ascendants, and with just a hundred years of serious training, they can immediately become Jindan Xiuzhenist.

Now compare that to martial practitioners of the mortal realm, the latter needs thousands of years of training to achieve the same stage of comprehending the way of heaven. They're simply incomparable; not at the same grade like pears versus apples.

Nevertheless.....these infants may become immortals very quickly, but it does not mean all will survive those years, so even with the accelerated training, their numbers could not keep up with mortal ascendants.

The Indigo Bay cosmic domain, in a Silver Stream Star System. In there, are thousands upon thousands of planets with

Xiuzhenists, but the Amber Moon star is only a mid-large Xiuzhenists' planet. On it, there are tens of millions of Xiuzhenists, immortals in the tens of thousands and only a few golden immortals.

Even a mid-size planet has so many immortals. Now imagine how many there will in the entire immortal plane?F

...

At the border of the immortal and devil realms, in the cosmic domain of Indigo Bay, within the silver stream system, and on the 'Amber Moon' star...

...

Lakeside of 'Liu Feng' city – one of the three largest cities of Amber Moon.

A youth in the twenties, was kneeling at the lake, tears glistened in the light like silver droplets.

'Sob' "Mother...'sniff"...I've been training for many years. At twenty five years old, I, my mother's son, is 25 years old now, but is still at the Jindan Stage. Only the Jindan Stage! 'Sob'...Of our clan, the oldest other is only sixteen years old!" the blue clothed youth sobbed to himself, resenting his own lack of talent. Amongst the inner sect of the clan, he's results was unprecedented.

“I’ve worked so hard, I’ve never slacken my diligence. But, but, no matter how hard I train, how long I train, it’s no use!” the youth in blue bit down on his molars and pounded his right fist into the moist ground. “I don’t have any low grade holy elemental stone. By simply absorbing the elemental spirits in the world, when will I be able to reach the Yuanying Stage?? My only chance....during the clan contest among the inner sect, my only chance was dashed when I fell to the hundredth rank...” His shoulders sagged, frustrated with his own helplessness.

The contest, it was a test of sorts, a contest between peers, an event to gain qualifications.

In his generation, all his peers were at the Yuanying stage, if he weren’t at the last place, who else would it be? “Because I’m weak, I’m at the lowest rank of the contest within the clan, so none of the low grade holy elemental stones were given to me. While the higher ranks are treated as elite disciples with elite privileges. They are given the low grade holy elemental stones, while I’m not given any. I’ve declined, while they’ve grown. The power gap gets larger with each coming year. This burden, this responsibility is getting heavier year on year. Now the gap is so large, that I.....I am losing confidence in my abilities...I feel like I’m wandering in the darkness, lost...I can no longer carry on.” The two salty streams fell from above, down the soft textured hills and splashed into the serene lake, causing ripples on the surface.

‘Sniff’, “I’m respectful towards all the older generations of the clan, and I train so hard. Bu.....it’s useless, the results are fruitless. Without the strength, I cannot carry the burden. Without power, I cannot even dream to be.....to be an elite disciple, I will always be tread on as the loser at the bottom.” The young man lamented to

himself, his body trembled at this reality.

“Father, he....he is so strict with his demands, but.....I can’t help it! Every day, ‘Sniff’, every day, I spent more than half the day training, but my potential is poor, much worse than my peers. My meridians – my spiritual channels, are weak and thin.....when will I be able to stand up? When will I be able to change my life for the better?” the youth wore a bleak expression, his lips – a grimace. “Liu Han Shu, I am a ‘Liu’ of the great ‘Liu’ Clan. But for me, it represents endless pressure. My heart and body are tired. I can no longer hold up the burdens.”

The Liu Clan, one of three great houses on Amber Moon. The Liu Clan has been in existed for a number of thousands of years, naturally, its younger generations are numerous as well. In the Clan contest, the competition is fierce, and Liu Han Shu is the weakest among his peers.

New-borns are generally near the edge of the peak Houtain Stage. In general, at age five, they will reach early Jindan stage and at age ten, they’ll reach early Yuanying stage. But Liu Han Shu? He was still at the Jindan stage at age twenty five! His peers were already at the Yuanying stage.

Poor aptitude, there’s nothing more to say.

“Father, he originally had poor aptitude, but he was very respectful and treated everyone with care. One day, on that particular day, he met an immortal stage expert who helped him widen his meridian channels, so that father could finally catch up to the average man. Now he is a Dongxu stage practitioner. Father

said that towards experts, ‘you must bowed and pay compliments’. But to do so for a lifetime, to live as a person at the will of another, I cannot withstand such humiliation.” He laughed at himself, “Mother, I don’t have the aptitude, the strength, the talents, and still desire to be the strongest, like the tallest pine in the forest. Are these only dreams?” Liu Han Shu wore a dreary expression.

He had become very tired over these passing years. A young adult at the Jindan stage, what was that? Every when walking down the street, one needs to look down and avoid eye contact and other’s wrath. Children at the age of twelve years old would already be at the Yuanying stage, they could beat him blind-folded.

Being humiliated by others, being looked down at by his own clan members, being denounced by his father, and even despised by his peers.....

This has all driven Liu Han Shu mad. Mad with grief.

He always wanted to be someone who was respected, someone praise-worthy, someone with a happy and warm home of a loving family. But..... in this world, a fiercely competitive world, only the strong is respected....

But Han Shu is the weak.

It’s not because he doesn’t work hard – he works harder than anyone, but his aptitude and potential were too poor, that is why he is failing so miserably.

Whenever he cannot withstand that pressure, that humiliation, he would come to this lakeside.

That year, his mother had perished at this same lake, killed by a Kongming stage expert. His mother was a strong practitioner at the Kongming stage. If his mother was still alive, maybe he would have live a better life.

But —————

That was only just a fantasy.

“This is how my days pass. Anyway, I should return. Amber Moon is only so big, where could I hide from the probing sense of a Xiuzhenist? Impossible, I can only face reality. Time to go back and train in earnest.” Liu Han Shu stood up, his face – a sour expression.

If Liu Han Shu would return normally with Qing Chang, then he would be subject to a lifetime of endless humiliation, and to live at the very bottom of the entire Amber Moon star.

However, this time it will be different from the first few times...

As Liu Han Shu turned, preparing to go back...

...

A voice echoed around the lake, a clear and aloof voice. “Hey, friend.”

Liu Han Shu was truly the weakest critter on Amber Moon. If someone called him, how could he dare not to listen? He immediately turned his body, his visage instantly changed from grim to ‘respectful and friendly’.

It was a notable skill to not insult the great powers out there and to live a good life.

He slowly looked upwards to the source of the voice.

The air above him blurred, a figure appeared in front of him.

“So fast. At least a Kongming expert.” He’s live for some time among Xiuzhenists so his judgement isn’t bad.

The expert was a man dressed in black robes. Robes the fluttered lightly with the wind. Eyes full of wisdom, but also piercing as if he could see through people’s souls.

The expert was...

It was Qin Yu.

...

Formerly, he had ascended with Shi Xin, his divine beast. He had thought that they would arrive at the same place, but after he came to Amber Moon, he could not find Shi Xin at all.

Even with his 'Soul link', he could barely feel Shi Xin in the western direction, but how far, he wasn't sure. Qin Yu couldn't imagine the distance between him and Shi Xin. Clearly, Shi Xin has ascended to another planet in the demon realm, while he was one this planet.

"Junior Liu Han Shu greets his senior." The blue robed youth bowed respectfully.

Qin Yu secretly nodded at the fellow, and using his immortal sense, he swept through the youth. He found that this Liu Han Shu was at the middle Jindan stage, but the fellow's meridians was actually very narrow.

"With such narrow meridian, he could still become a Jindan stage practitioner?" Qin Yu felt shocked at this information.

If the fellow was in the mortal plane, and with such narrow meridians, even reaching Xiantian would be near-impossible, let alone Jindan stage. But Qin Yu was mistaken, he had forgotten that practitioners in the immortal plane could not be compared to those in the mortal plane. This was because, in the immortal plane, the practitioners would be able to absorb the dense elemental energy.

"Hm, how old are you?" Qin Yu inquired. He wanted to know

how long it takes to become a Jindan stage Xiuzhenist with such poor quality meridians.

Liu Han Shu could not help a trace of bitterness show on his face. An aged twenty-five middle Jindan stage practitioner was regarded as a joke.

“This junior is twenty-five this year. Because I have poor aptitude, I’ve spent such a long time to reach this stage.” The fellow replied without hesitation, he couldn’t dare not to answer.

Qin Yu was shocked. “Twenty-five years old? It took twenty-five years to reach middle Jindan stage? You aren’t lying, right?” On the Qian Long continent, in general, for practitioners to reach early Jindan stage it takes an additional decade, and to reach middle Jindan stage, it will take over a century. At only twenty-five, the fellow was already at middle Jindan! He is a genius.

Qin Yu took close to twenty years to reach early Nebula stage.

“Junior dares not to lie to senior about such a shameful thing.” Liu Han’s face twisted into a grimace, but he felt that this expert was different from the resident experts of Amber Moon. The experts in the past were extremely arrogant, hardly giving a word, but this fellow was at least friendly with him.

“Shame?” Qin Yu felt startled at Liu Han’s reply.

Prior to ascending, Qin Yu had investigated some things about

the immortal plane such as information about golden immortals and immortal emperors, as well as geography and so on. As for immortal plane Xiuzhenists? Why would Qin Yu care about them?

That's why he wasn't very knowledgeable about immortal planes' Xiuzhenists.

Seeing Qin Yu undisguised surprise, Liu Han Shu continued in a self-mocking manner, "Usually around the age of 5-6, children will reach early Jindan stage, around 10-11, they will be at Yuanying stage. And around the twenties, they will be at the Dongxu stage, yet I'm still at the Jindan stage, how could I not be ashamed?"

Qin Yu inhaled a sharp breath. Jindan stage at ages 5 to 6? And that's normal?? Himself had only reach Nebula at twenty and was venerated and worship by countless descendants of the Qin clan. If these results were to be brought to the immortal plane, would it not be humiliating?

"Shuo Yan. Does immortal planes' Xiuzhenists train very quickly?" Qin Yu projected his inner voice into the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.

Within the first layer world of the Atlas, Shuo Yan began to explain the situation to her master. Their conversation last a long time, but in reality, time had trickled by, by less than a split second.

"I see." Qin Yu nodded to himself. Thought he still has many grievances such as finding a complete map of the realms. For most

golden immortals (devils and demons), they rarely venture out of a galaxy, in most case, they would just teleport within the galaxy to go about their businesses. Even the demons of the Atlas only have knowledge about a few demon systems in the demon realm. They wouldn't know of the overall geography of the realms.

“Liu Han Shu, which planet are we on now? And which territory does it belong to – demon, devil or immortal?” Qin Yu urged to the fellow to continue.

In spite of the expert's near 'dumb' questions, Liu Han Shu continued to explain politely: “This planet is called the Amber Moon planet. It is within the Indigo Bay domain that is within the Silver Stream galaxy. This galaxy is not in either immortal or devil controlled realms, it is on the boundary of both, and connect to either side. There are immortal controlled planets and devil controlled planets within this galaxy. This planet is under the control of the immortals.”

Qin Yu finally gained a clear understanding. He ascended to a place not of immortal nor devil. To this day, he has only opened the first layer world of the Atlas, whose demons would not know anything about the devil or immortal realms, let alone this planet called Amber Moon.

An idea springs to his mind, “In this immortal plane, with powers lower than a golden immortals are incapable of interstellar travel. For now, I'll live here temporarily on this Amber Moon planet. Only when I've reached the golden immortal stage and able to open the second layer world of the Atlas, and at that time, I will go scour the universe!” He had made up his mind – first train then

act.

Now, Qin Yu understood that this Liu Han Shu stood at the bottom level of all Xiuzhenists on this planet.

“Liu Han Shu, I am not very familiar with this Amber Moon planet, so advice where possible. Here.” He retrieved a middle grade holy elemental stone from his inventory, “This is a middle grade holy elemental stone, and it will be a remuneration for your guidance.”

Chapter 2: Reforming The Meridians

A piece of middle grade holy elemental stone?

Something like that wasn't even worth much to Qin Yu. In his Nine Swords Immortal Mansion, the entire structure was made of one whole holy elemental stone. And within the allotted warehouses within the mansion, these stones are piled high like small mountains, even high grade stones were a common place. Aside from holy elemental stones, other treasures piled high are all ores used to refining immortal weapons, the downside is that there aren't any top grade elemental stone anywhere.

“Middle grade holy elemental stone? For being a...guide?” Liu Han Shu couldn't believe what his ears were telling him. For normal immortal stage expert, something like a middle grade elemental stone was to be cherished, while poorer ones hold to them like their own precious children, and wealthy ones may gift them rarely.

But providing guidance....?

Guidance in exchange for a piece of middle grade holy elemental rock? Seriously???

Han Shu stared at the stone in the fellow's hands and felt the whole world burst with life. Gone was the decrepit world in gray-scale of humiliation and neglect, and come the new vibrant world – full of valour, life and colour, of hopes and dreams.

“Unless, you do not want to?” Qin Yu raised his brows questioningly.

“I do, I do. Junior is honoured to do so.” He was excited. In the last twenty years, he hadn’t been as excited as he was now. He wasn’t as foolish to pretend it was good enough a reward. “Senior, a little thing as guiding you isn’t worth a holy elemental stone. Junior does not deserve such exuberant reward.”

Qin Yu smiled at the fellow’s generosity, “If I say you can have it, then take it. This is the first time I’ve come to Amber Moon planet, I am not familiar with much of the situation here, which you will have to inform me. Come, take me to a place where I can stay.” He tossed the middle grade elemental stone to the young man.

Liu Han Shu jumped to catch the stone, and bowed immediately after. “Senior, please follow me.” The moment he took the stone, he grasped it firmly, suddenly forgotten to store it. He was too excited at his luck. By turning towards the city’s direction, he stored away his treasure. “Thankfully, I have a storage bracelet...” With the stone stored, he finally regained his posture and felt relieved.

Once the exchange was done deal, Liu Han Shu leaped onto his flying sword and starting flying towards the destination, alongside him was Qin Yu – matching his speed.

Qin Yu was already aware there was a city in the distance, but he knew little about the immortal plane and its realms. He had

decided to get a guide and live in this city for the time being. He knew this Liu Han Shu fellow grew up in Amber Moon, and having a native help out would save him a lot of worry.

Well.....he also was determined to help change Liu Han Shu for the better.

Close to the city boundaries.

To this day, Qin Yu had never seen such an expansive city, whose population was at least ten million.

Han Shu started to give the expert a detailed tour. “Senior, this is Liu Feng city, one of three major cities of Amber Moon. The other two are Wan Lian city and Yan Shan city.” Qin Yu nodded, and answered with a question. “Han Shu, how strong are the experts of on Amber Moon?”

Han Shu paused for a short while, and thought out loud, “Hmmm, experts....on Amber Moon, that would at least be at the immortal stage. In the entire planet there are about ten thousand, while golden immortals are few in number. They could be counted in one hand.”

A handful?

A smile surfaced on Qin Yu’s face. Was that all? That was the pinnacle of the experts on Amber Moon? Qin Yu could tread wherever he likes without fear. Let alone the golden immortal

sword puppet, he – himself was a force to be reckoned with. Coupled with his Blazing Ice Ring and his divine weapon – Sky Piercer, and divine armour – Black Snow, his strength would be supreme. But nevertheless, he wanted to be on the safe side, “There aren’t any Mystic Immortals – immortal emperors?”

“Immortal Emperors?” Han Shu’s lips quivered, he swallowed aloud, “Senior, those figures are..... truly reign supreme. They are too distant from us. Even the main branch of my clan had not ever met an immortal emperor.” Qin Yu felt much relieved, but it seems that mystic immortal emperors were far and few between.

Qin Yu lifted his head from quietly musing and absorbed the sights and sounds of the bristling city. Liu Feng city gates were wide and tens of metres tall, as he follow Han Shu into the city. From the gate, Qin Yu was stunned by the width and size of the streets, and the amount of pedestrians. With a casual sweep of his immortal sense, he noted the weakest was at Jindan stage, most of all he was awestruck by the infants. The infants, still in arms of their mothers’, were at the Xiantian stage!

Seeing was believing. The fantastical scene amazed Qin Yu. The immortal plane was really a different place, even infants was Xiantian practitioners. Roadside shops had various and wide range of ores, arms and clothes. He did not hesitate, and allowed Han Shu continue to show and tell him about everything. “Senior, look, this weapon shop is renowned as the top three arms shops in the city, but the price is also exuberant. Oh, that pub’s wine is superb. I’ve also frequented there once.” Han Shu felt somewhat proud to have drank the wine from that pub. “Ah, Senior, see that store....”

...

After walking around for an hour, Qin Yu had gained a reasonable understanding of Xiuzhenists' cities in the immortal plane. He also bought a few bottles of high class wine to quench his thirst on the way. The true experts of Amber Moon may be far and few between, but the wine was undeniably better than the wine from his home world.

“Senior, the city is governed by the Liu Clan – one of the three great clans of the city. Myself, am a son of the Liu Clan.” Han Shu whispered softly, he did not want others to hear this.

Qin Yu face broke into a wistful smile, “Hoh, I didn’t expect that you were a son of the governing clan.” Han Shu replied by shaking his head with a bitter smile, “Senior, please don’t make fun of junior. The Liu clan had existed for many generations, there are over tens of thousands disciples, so what make me? Though I am a son of main family, but when raising disciples or successors, the clan favours the strong, it has little to do with being in the main family or not.” This was the world where the strong ruled; strength was respected, nobody cared if you were a direct descendent or not.

“Don’t be discouraged. The strong also started from being the weak.” Qin Yu reassured, he saw much of himself from this fellow – Han Shu. Back then, he had no aptitude at all and had to forcibly practice external techniques. Compared to Han Shu, he had worse aptitude, but even so, he persevered to the present level. “Your right.” Han Shu lightened up hearing Qin Yu’s encouragement.

“Senior, today I’m very fortunate. I mean, how often, do I get the chance to walk with head held up in the middle of the road? Normally, I would’ve already be kicked aside by some passer byer.” Han Shu laughed at his own joke as to elevate his pain. Qin Yu could only give Han Shu a reassuring pat on the fellow’s back.

Qin Yu had already pick up those condescending looks the passer byers directed at Han Shu. When they noticed him beside Han Shu, they did not dare to stare any longer.

“Senior, this is my home. Amber Moon may not have much else, but land is plentiful. Another good thing is that as the descendent of the main family, I am assigned a small town house.” Han Shu led Qin Yu to the gate in front of a town house with a small courtyard. He opened the gate and let Qin Yu enter first. “Ho, not bad. It’s pretty comfortable. I shall live here for now, do you mind?” Qin Yu uttered a short laugh. Han Shu hastily gestured, “Not at all, feel free to pretend it were your own home.” He whooped to himself, at his luck. For a master like Qin Yu to stay with him only had benefits rather than inconveniences.

“I found you have some problems with your meridians, come here and let me see...” Qin Yu sat down on a nearby stone bench, and gestured at Han Shu, but the fellow shook his head and sighed, “Senior, I’m sorry, but this is something I was born with. Without reaching the immortal stage, it would be impossible to widen the meridian channels.”

In the mortal plane, it may be possible for Dongxu stage practitioners to open up another’s meridians. But in the immortal plane, the mortals from infancy absorbed elemental energy. They

were physically different from the mortals of the mortal plane.

“Just come here and give me a look.” Qin Yu had his hands stretched forward, Han Shu was dragged to his side by an invisible force. With his open palms, he gripped the fellow’s wrist like vice, then injected a strand of power from his dark star and a trace of his life force into the latter’s body. The life force came from within the meteor tears. And with the offensive power of his dark star, Qin Yu break down the fellow’s meridians directly, since it was much harder to widen the narrow channels. After breaking them down, he would use the extended life force to rebuild another, since it was the life restoring force from his meteoric tear, he did not doubt its capability to such a task.

“Ah!” Tearing apart Meridians was incredibly painful. The pain racked Han Shu’s body, and cause him to convulse involuntarily, but despite so, he tried to suppress the pain.

“Good. You have perseverance.” Qin Yu smiled and encouraged, like a good doctor using something else to distract the patient from the pain. He began to manipulate the life force energy to build the meridians anew.

Under the continuous application of the energy, the meridians reformed. The newly formed meridians was several times wider and more resilient than the average man in the immortal planes. As the meridians grew with the life force energy, the toughness increased to the level of Kongming stage experts.

Whereas, previously Han Shu convulsed with pain, now his body felt serene and relaxed.

“Alright.” Qin Yu let go and nodded at Han Shu, “Liu Han Shu, I will go ahead and rest in the house. In a moment, when I tell you, you must come in as well.” As soon as he had informed Han Shu, he walked into the empty house.

Han Shu barely registered what Qin Yu said, as he was too busy dumbstruck by the status of his meridians. Suddenly his face flushed and his body vibrated with unnatural frenzy, the facial muscles tensed and wild tears streamed down his taut cheeks. ‘Smack’, both his knees hit the courtyard ground. He knelt in unknowing worship of the changes to his body, and exclaimed, “Mother, I’ve finally, finally have the chance to stand up. I can finally walk down the street without worrying who my next aggressor would be, or who might insult and spit on me. I can finally stand up proud!” Tears rained on the region of the ground directly from his face while he kowtowed. Those tears moisten the dry ground like merciful life droplets.

Liu Han Shu was so excited that he was silent thereafter.

From a young age, more than twenty year, he had been the bottom scrubber of every person he ever knew like a grovelling slave. He’d suffered endless curses, humiliation, scorn of his fellow peers, if that weren’t enough, even strangers to go out of their way to harass him. Life of unbearable; it wasn’t life.

But —————

Now, he was given a chance, a god-sent chance to stand up tall

with his newly transformed meridians aided by Qin Yu. Now he had the potential and aptitude of a thousand men – a genius of geniuses. He also had the middle grade holy elemental stone making breakthrough to the next stage easy.

Listening to the rampart cries of joy and hoarse exclamations, Qin Yu only smiled lightly. “This reminds me of that year when I achieved Xiantian stage via external techniques. I think I was as elated as Han Shu was, but that time my father did not let me go with him to the chosen place in the Wilderness.”

He withdrew his grin, and thought about numerous things about the situation.

“Han Shu, you can come in now.” Qin Yu beckoned to Han Shu. The fellow should have felt calmer after his outcry.

After being harassed for over twenty years, Han Shu had, at last, released some of his pent up frustration. Afterwards, he used his internal spiritual energy to dry his tears and clean up his attire, then he strode into the house.

“Junior Liu Han Shu will never forget this gracious act.” ‘Smack’ his head hit the cold, hard floor as he kowtowed showing his undying respect towards his benefactor.

Qin Yu laughed openly – a open and honest laugh, and waved it off, “You’re welcome. To be honest, you could still train with me doing so. You were far better than I was, I couldn’t even train in the normal method, but you can. Alas, when I see you I see a part

of myself.”

Han Shu froze, this senior was worse than himself?

“Senior, I beg of you, please take me in as your disciple.” Han Shu pled.

Qin Yu froze, his face an expressionless visage, then glanced at Han Shu. “This Liu Han Shu is not without diligence. Ha ha, he knows that I have a good impression of him, so that he asked me.” Either way, Qin Yu did not mind, and nodded to himself, then spoke aloud: “Alright, I will take you in as my disciple.”

Han Shu was elated, he quickly stood up and gave his new master a respectful bow. “Disciple greets his master.” Having a master would allow him to live better days in the future.

“Han Shu, let me ask you one thing: if I want to travel to the demon realm, how would I go about it?” As if the previous pled was just a small episode in Qin Yu’s life.

“To the demon realm?” Han Shu frowned in contemplation, “This could be difficult, and junior only knows the approximate geography of the immortal planes. We are currently located on the Amber Moon planet of the Indigo Bay star field, part of the Silver Stream galaxy.” Qin Yu listened carefully, he knew his understand of the immortal plane was second to his disciple. “Indigo Bay star field was between the devil and immortal realms’ borders, and all the realms have borders touching each other. As far as I know, to go to the demon realm, it would be best to go directly to the

immortal hinterlands, from there go into the demon territory.” His disciple frowned again, “The problem is..... interstellar travel is very expensive for every, teleportation talisman, road tolls for passing each ruler’s planet. From here to the demon realm would costs.....an astronomical amount of money!”

“Road tolls?” Qin Yu queried.

“Yes. For example, if you were to travel from Amber Moon to the next planet over – Blue Mountain, it would require a teleportation talisman costing one low grade holy elemental stone. While road toll would cost two low grade holy elemental stones. If you go further to the second star over, it would cost three for the talisman and six for the road toll, and so on.” Han Shu informed Qin Yu. It seems to be a way to make money for each planet’s ruler. “And that’s just travelling, then you need a map. A detailed maps for interstellar travel are very valuable. Recorded on it was planets’ teleportation coordinates, teleportation routes, and safe routes and so on. It would also have notes on dangerous planets, entry-barred planets. In short, interstellar travel is only possible with a map.” Han Shu took a deep breath and continued. “Don’t even need to mention travelling to the demon realm, since a detailed map of the Indigo Bay star field are few in number. As for a map from here to the demon realm, even junior does not know.....oh! An immortal emperor will definitely have it.”

Once Qin Yu heard it all, he wore a strange smile. He understood that to travel to the demon realm, he needed two things: one, money to pay the exuberant road tolls, lastly, an interstellar map recording the teleportation coordinates of planets and dangerous places.

Chapter 3: 3-in-9 Soul Refinement

“So road tolls and an interstellar map.” Qin Yu repeated to himself. In terms of the road toll, he wasn’t worried at all, he has mountains of low grade elemental stones. The down side was that he didn’t have an unlimited amount, if only he could be able to sell a few pieces of immortal class equipment, it would definitely increase his stocks. He had obtained multitudes of treasures from Ni Yang’s Realm. The next most important thing was the star chart.

From what Qin Yu could gather from his new disciple, stellar maps are very rare.

“Ah, master, there is another important thing I forgot to mention before.” Han Shu suddenly said aloud. “Speak.” Qin Yu turned to face his disciple. His disciple hastily replied, “I have heard rumours that a star chart is not always correct, the coordinates may be but the teleportation talisman may be destroyed at that location.” Qin Yu couldn’t help but feel a strand of loss.

He’s right, it might not be possible to permanently destroy or damage a teleportation talisman, but these star charts are as old as time. They couldn’t be kept up to date, which is to say that the talismans may or may not be usable, at least usable with ease.

Han Shu seriously pondered his master’s query, he wanted to be useful to his new master, “And.....between two talismans, a star may have collapsed and became a ‘devouring region’. It might have drawn nearby stars and planets towards its core, making the

talismans on those planets or stars less accessible.”

Qin Yu gazed downwards, deep in thought, considering all the possible problems that may occur below the surface of simple interstellar journeys. Cosmic bodies are constantly changing, a star chart will only show general routes but not the present situation at each talisman’s location. In order to determine the current situation at the location, he’d have to be there to accurately assess the scenario.

“Master, another thing, I’ve heard my father talk about interstellar journeys. Supposedly, the trekker needs to be at least a golden immortal stage expert!” Han Shu whispered in a breathless tone, eyes widened.

Qin Yu only smiled slightly. “Hoooh, Han Shu, you think that your master is not on par with a golden immortal? You’re worried that I might be in danger on my interstellar journey.”

Han Shu hastily replied, he didn’t want doubt his own master, “Master, junior does not doubt in master’s prowess. It’s just that... our Amber Moon star produced an interstellar merchant. I hear that those merchants are at least above golden immortal stage experts. You see, my father once served an interstellar merchant once, and when he returned he flaunted about his time telling me many things about an interstellar merchant.”

“Interstellar merchants?” Qin Yu brows shot up in mild surprise, “Tell me, what these so-called interstellar merchants?” He had his own assumptions of what they were, but he wanted to clarify these existences.

Han Shu licked his lips, his eyes swooning, his expression was in full worship, and said: “interstellar traders, those people are the cream of the crop of experts. They are all very skilled. They originate from the demon, devil and immortal realms, in all manners of places. Their primary goal is to buy cheap herbs, items or ores from one place, and sell it high at a distant place. They would earn the difference in prices – selling and buying, between the two markets. Sometimes, the difference would be ten times, or even a hundred times!”

It was as Qin Yu expected: they were very much similar to the merchants and traders of the Qian Long Continent, except they would travel longer distance.

“There is high risk to interstellar travel and the road toll is also very high, so those interstellar traders selling at prices hundred time greater than the buying price, is commonplace. The risks are sky high after all.” Han Shu continued solemnly as if showing sympathy, “Master, our small planet does not have many experts, but at the epicentre of our galaxy – the silver stream galaxy. That is at the Scarlet Leaf star, experts are plentiful and powerful. In the entire immortal plane, only the strong is respected. If others know you have many treasures, the powerful will likely to kill you for those treasures.”

Of course, Qin Yu had suspected as much. Most merchants must carry a number of treasures and precious goods, if they weren't strong then they would've died and robbed by experts at each planet.

Han Shu in toned, “Our part of the immortal realm is slightly better, at least most people consider robbery in broad daylight below themselves, and they’re unlikely to act directly. They will only under the table or in secret. I hear that boundary between the devil and demon realm is far more chaotic and lawless, people get mugged as often as they could blink.”

Qin Yu uttered a hearty chuckle, his disciple was still a sapling, he doesn’t understand that underhanded cloth-and-dagger manoeuvres are more dangerous than daylight robbery. But he knew all that was said were all rumours or things his disciple heard second hand, and only by witnessing it first hand, will he be able to determine the authenticity of the information. Some things must be true or else it wouldn’t be gossiped, and from that he gain some understanding.

He heard enough, then instructed Han Shu, “Han Shu, I noticed the Xiuzhenists on the streets before did not have solid foundations. Your skills may be poor, but your soul is at the late Yuanying stage. Go on, absorb the energy from that middle grade holy elemental stone. Once you’ve reach Yuanying stage....we’ll see then.”

“At once. Then I will be retiring.” Han Shu immediately left the room after a curt bow.

Qin Yu sighed, “In the immortal plane, Xiuzhenists here are far more fortunate than the ones in the mortal plane. Here the density and quality of the energy in the world is of a higher grade than energy in the mortal plane. Alas, not only do practitioners train faster in skill, but also in soul.”

Even children are Jindan practitioners, if this were the mortal world, it would be unbelievable.

After a while, Qin Yu discarded his roaming thoughts. This place was his 'here and now', thinking about the past would not help his situation at all.

He recollected his thoughts and determined: "To know how much road tolls will cost, I need to find an interstellar merchant. As for the map, for now I don't need a planar map of all the realms. A map for the Indigo Bay star field will suffice." He knew how valuable and rare maps were, and didn't want to set his sights on something unreachable.

But there are more things important than those goals, "I have more hidden power. As soon as possible, I should open the second layer world of the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts. In there are plenty of demon king stage divine beasts. Then will I be able to breathe easier." Qin Yu had settled on his action plan, he wasn't a bit worried.

A broad grin parted his lips, he remembered something essential, "Ha ha, how could I been so foolish. As a new master, I still haven't bestow my disciple a gift."

The only decision now was which treasure should he give? When he was in Ni Yang's Realm, he had acquire numerous high grade immortal equipment. But, then a Yuanying brat with a high grade immortal item, isn't that asking to be robbed and killed? "How

about giving that top grade holy weapon to my disciple?” With a wave, Qin Yu retrieved that familiar black long sword, he’d used in the past, Hei Yuan.

‘Hei Yuan’ was a top grade holy weapon that Qin Yu refined himself. The key aspect that makes it no less precious than a low grade immortal item lies in its adaptability. It was that metallic sword that could shape-shift; whether it was defense, attack or various other designs, it could mimic very well.

He retracted the blood contract with the weapon and stored it again, in preparation for Han Shu, when the fellow finishes training.

...

“Shou Yan, bring another with you when you come out.” Intoned an indifferent voice.

From thin air, a beauty – Shou Yan, wearing fragrant purple gown and a middle-aged man in a teal robe appear unexpectedly in the room. The duo immediately bowed. “At your service, Milord.”

Shuo Yan started introductions, “Milord, this is Zang Yuan, a level 9 demon. He’s original form is the powerful Teal-coloured Shadow Panther. Whether it is strategy or strength, he is among the top ten of all the divine beasts of the first layer world.”

Qin Yu nodded in interest. There were over two hundred level 9

demons in the first layer world, and as per Emperor Ni Yang's introduction, all are powerful demons. It's true that Shuo Yan mentioned the ones in the first layer world had poorer aptitudes, simply because they did not ascend to the second layer world as a demon king. To be able to stand at the top ten of so many level 9 demons, their strength would be no less than ordinary level 9 golden immortals.

“Zang Yuan, Shuo Yan. I know that interstellar merchants exist with strength no less than a golden immortals’, but their servants couldn’t be as powerful as them, right?” Qin Yu laughed.

Shuo Yan smiled in return, “Milord, you should direct this question to Zang Yuan. His father was a former interstellar merchant.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu arched his right brow in mild surprise. He looked at Zang Yuan with anticipation.

“Milord, an interstellar merchant must be at least a golden immortal, that is fact. The most common reason is that the journey is dangerous, but the most important reason is so that they could use ‘greater teleportation’ during their travels. Say, if the merchant meets trouble at a location on the map, their sense to no lose out on profits enforces them not to turn back. In this case, they would need an escape plan, right? That’s where ‘greater teleportation’ comes into play as a way to take a shortcut around the problem.”

His disciple had only heard about interstellar merchants while Zang Yuan had a firmer backing and more to say.

“These merchants may be soloists or come with attendants. Attendants are separated into two categories – bodyguards and servants. Normally, the prowess of bodyguards are relatively strong, of course, golden immortal bodyguards would cost a fortune to hire.” Zang Yuan informed, “A rule of thumb: the most powerful the hired guns are the more expensive their fees are. While servants are primarily to serve the merchant’s everyday desires, and are naturally weak.”

“Everything has a price. Tell me, how much is money, in the immortal plane, worth?” He had held this question in for a while now, unsure who to ask to get an accurate approximation.

Shuo Yan had a smiled playing on her lips, “Your honour, that is very easy. For experts at the stage of immortal, devil and demon, low grade elemental stones represent the smallest unit of money in the immortal plane. Generally, say it something costs a hundred dollars it represents a hundred low grade elemental stones.” With another smile, she continued, “In terms of higher units and currency exchange: 1 top grade elemental stone = 100 high-grade stones = 10,000 middle-grade stones = 1,000,000 low-grade stones. The most valuable is the elemental essence core, where 1 = 100 top-grade elemental stones. But, this is only an approximate, because essence cores are extremely scarce. At times, they can be worth more than said amount.”

The trio continued to discussion for a long time.

...

By the end of the conversation, Qin Yu had gained some deeper insights to how the immortal plane operated. He excused himself and began to meditate and train his soul force. What he needed now was the sufficient soul force to refine level 1 golden immortal yuanyings, because he still has three unrefined golden immortal yuanyings.

...

“I’ve finally done it. I’ve finally broken through to the early yuanying stage.” Han Shu breathed in deeply, his eyes shone with excitement. He walked out of his room towards the direction of his master’s.

“Halt.”

A chilling voice broke him from his thoughts, he snapped his head towards the voice. In the courtyard, there are a man and woman eating some fruits from a stone table.

The fruits looked peculiar; these were fruits grown in the first layer world of the Atlas.

“Who are you? Why did you come to my residence?” Han Shu looked worriedly at the two strangers.

Unknown to him, the duo was precisely, Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan.

The two continued to eat, didn't even give Han Shu a look, "The master is training, do not disturb him." The woman said nonchalantly, "Our lordship is also your martial master, do not worry, and just wait outside for him." A yuanying stage practitioner wasn't even worthy her attention. She was the leader of a large group of level 7-9 demon stage divine beasts.

"Mm...aster?" Han Shu choked on his own breath. He widened to the limit, how did his own master gain two attendants already? And so quickly!

...

Within Qin Yu's room.

Qin Yu was sitting in a cross-legged position, as lifeless and still as a rock. There wasn't a wisp of life force or presence around his body.

During his soul training, he became aware that the training was divide into three stages: human, earth and then sky. Only when one reaches these three stages, one's soul could then be considered complete and whole.

The room became clouded by thick grey fog, even though the room was aired out con the breeze from the open windows, the mist did not clear. It hung around like a bad cold.

Qin Yu had spread his awareness to the space surrounded the

mist. This was the first stage of the soul – the human stage soul domain, he'd only know of it when his soul was transformed by his meteoric tear – by the 3-in-9 Soul Refinement. Before this time, Qin Yu had not known that the soul could be trained. He had always thought the soul could only be nurture with age.

The mist and domain was the materialisation of Qin Yu's human stage soul and awareness.

Within the illusionary first layer's mist of the soul, his hands moved in a preordained manner according to the pattern depicted by the '3-in-9 Soul Refinement'. It contained a continuous flow of thirty-six hand seals. On the surface looked easy but as he flowed through from the first to the next, each successive seal was somehow more difficult than the last.

He couldn't divert his attention even a little, the slightest distraction would cause that sense to fail, but.....he noticed that these seals have a unique aura to them, when completed it relaxed the mind and body.

As he shifted through the hand seals, streams of green-tinted mist pervade the first layer soul domain from outside. Over time, many more streams of green mist flowed into the domain. His hands moved like experts in mid-combat flowing from one form to another, through the thirty-six seals.

It may have been dull for others to repeat the same movement, but Qin Yu did not tire, he could feel his soul developing, growing and transforming, constantly at an astonishing rate.

Were he not too focused on capturing this mantra-like state, he would notice that the green-tinted mist was diluted versions of the bright green specks that flowed out from the meteoric tear. In this form of meditation, like any other close-door training, time was a subjective thing – it did not feel like time flowed the same as in the real world.

Suddenly, something clicked, like a light prevailing over the endless space...

Qin Yu was at the precipice of another breakthrough, but he did not proceed and stop immediately. “Phew, well now, my soul force should be around a level 8 immortal.” Qin Yu couldn’t feel much like time has passed, but looking about and by estimation, he knew a full three months had passed.

He sighed; if he’d allowed his soul to passively cultivate the meteoric tear’s nourishment, it would have taken at least three years to reach this stage. By active cultivation it only took him three months to accomplish the same results.

Looking about his room, he walked outside for the first time in three months.

In the courtyard of the little residence, the two demons were patiently waiting for their master. Seeing Qin Yu approach, the two stood up in unison and paid their respects. “Welcome, master.” Qin Yu gave them a light nod, “Oh that’s right, where is my disciple?”

“That child – Liu Han Shu, did not know how long the master would train for, so he went out a while ago.” Shuo Yan answered.

Qin Yu nodded, almost to himself. It was expected. He extended his immortal sense to encompass the entire city, not single action in the city went unnoticed.

Liu Feng city; with over ten million population, was a bristling city. Citizens were going about their destinations, among them were about a thousand immortals. These immortals dotted the landscape, in every profession, every craft and every task. It was business as usual.

He already could sense where his disciple was. “I’d never of thought....” He swung his head side to side and sighed, “My first disciple in the immortal plane would be bullied and kicked about at someone else’s leisure..... Well, I wish to acquire a star map, so it would be best if I establish myself with a little force. First I’ll gain control of this puny Amber Moon planet, and acquire some attendants and followers, that would make my job much easier.”

Qin Yu wasn’t one with excess patience, he would not allow things to ebb by in nature’s way. He was the type of person to take things by storm and calculation, of course.

With a thought, he disappeared from the courtyard. He had teleported to his destination.

As the master of both Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, they were aware

of their master's location, and a second later, they also teleported to Qin Yu's location.

Amber Moon was governed by three major clans, these clans hold equal power. But with the appearance of Qin Yu and formation of his relationship, with one clan's – Liu's, nearly insignificant disciple, clouds of change was rolling in from the far horizon. Amber Moon was the verge of this coming storm.

Chapter 4: A Formal Visit

The streets of Liu Feng city are wide and spacious, the main streets separated the city into smaller districts. The northern district was entirely Liu clan's headquarters, residences and the governor's palace, this was where most of Liu house's children and disciples reside. On one particular street in this district, a significantly large crowd of hundreds were watching a spectacle.

"Tsk tsk, heh, ho what a surprise. Ha ha ha, a wimp like you actually became an early yuanying stage. Ha ha ha ha." A middle-aged man mocked Liu Han Shu, spit splattering out of his foul mouth. The crowd laughed with him, taunting the wimp.

Another middle-aged man taunted, "Liu Han Shu, you're the weakest of your generation. Look at your nephew, Liu Han Ming, and you are the same age and you can't even compare against him. At least he is a late Dongxu stage. To think today, a scum like you would dare walk in the middle of the street like today. That's a crime! The beating you'll get from Han Ming is just your just desserts. May be you'll learn this time, ha ha!"

...

Surrounded by this circle of mob Xiuzhenists, a sorry looking Liu Han Shu crouched. A sweet and salty sensation was tasted at the back of his throat, it was blood. Another stream of it threaten to erupt from his mouth. An angry sneer played on his lips as he stared at his latest aggressor – his own brother of his generation – Liu Han Ming. He didn't dare oppose, or that he couldn't, his face

was parched white.

“Look at yourself, Liu Han Shu, even if you reached the early yuanying stage, you are still the weakest of our generation. Look around you, are anyone of your generation still at the early yuanying stage???” The white robed youth sneered and spat out his name as if it were bile. This man was precisely that Liu Han Ming. Within the Liu house, all of the ‘Han’ generation was cultivated as elites. Except him. But Han Ming was right, at early yuanying, he was still the weakest of the litter.

“Eldest prince, do not waste your precious time with bottom feeders like him, sire. The Elder invited a powerful guest to personally instruct you.” A rather refined middle-aged man beside the white robed Liu Han Ming advised. Behind the two was a dozen personal guards.

The dignified looking middle-aged man was a level 2 immortal. He wasn’t part of the Liu family but personally invited by Liu Han Ming’s grandfather to care for Han Ming.

Both Han Ming and Han Shu were sons of the main family, but their treatment was like two opposite poles. One was a prince and the other a ruffian. The main reason was personal power. At age twenty-five, Han Ming was already a late Dongxu stage practitioner, only one stage from early Kongming stage.

“Liu Han Ming, one day, I swear, I will become better than you.” Liu mumbled under his breath, wiped the rivers of blood from his mouth and chin and stood up. At this moment, he thought of his new master, Qin Yu, and at once, he felt confidence swell up in his

chest.

“How dare a little wimp like you look at the eldest son? He is the dignified eldest son of the main family. Young master, let us return.” The refined middle-aged man’s steely voice resounded in the encirclement. Then he waved his hand in a shoo-ing manner, at Han Shu. “Get lost, crawl back to the cave whence you came.”

There was no way, he’d be able to defend, and a level 2 immortal’s strength was incomparable.

Suddenly —————

“Boom!”

A circular wave of spiritual energy erupted, with Han Shu as the epicentre, towards the encirclement. Both the young master, the refined looking middle-aged man and the entourage of guards were thrown a few metres aside. They all landed in an undignified pile. The nearest onlookers were also repulsed back, and spat out blood. The rest of the farther onlookers were thrown to the ground, while the distant ones scurried like rats to flee from the shockwave.

As the dust settled and the blast wave ebbed away, the crowd could see another figure standing by Han Shu’s side. The newcomer was a youth who wore a fluttering black robe. The crowd gasp as they felt the pressurizing aura released by the newcomer, simultaneously, they all thought of one thing —— it was a real master!

The black robed youth swept a cold gaze across all present. Everyone felt as if they were petrified or downing in icy water. That chilling gaze penetrated the very hearts of the crowd.

A voice shattered that silence -----

“Master” Han Shu could not help but rejoice at his master’s spectacular appearance.

The first to stand was a white robed youth, who immediately bowed and plastered a smile on. “Junior Liu Han Ming greets senior. I would’ve never thought that brother Han Shu would become the disciple of exalted senior. It is really is Brother Han Shu’s great fortune.”

Qin Yu’s expression did not change. It was a deadpanned looked, as if this fellow didn’t even exist in his eyes.

Han Ming saw this and mumbled on impulse, “When did Liu Han Shu become the disciple of such a master? But this man is a little too cold towards my greeting.”

“Milord.” Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan appeared behind Qin Yu and greeted their master.

Qin Yu continued to eye Liu Han Ming’s group, whom trembled in their boots and could not cease their worries in their hearts. Among this group, the most powerful – the refined middle-aged man, stood out from the crowd. “Please excuse this junior, but I am

not sure where senior has come from?” The refined middle-aged man was a level 2 immortal, he’d have some knowledge of the experts around here.

Qin Yu did not answer, he was not inclined to even leave the man with his dignity or face.

The other naturally didn’t dare budge, not that they could anyway. Qin Yu had enveloped them with his aura fixing them to their places, any signs of opposition would be met with death.

“Speak. Who was it, who dared to harm my disciple?” A deadpanned voice rang around the street.

The Han Ming fellow bowed and answered, “senior, I witnessed one of my security detail enact violence on Liu Han Shu, who was walking in the middle of the street.” There was no way he would do such humiliating thing himself, even if he did he won’t lie to an expert – that would be courting death.

Qin Yu only answer with two words, “Which one?”

A guard stepped up from the crowd, “it was me.” The guard was only a dongxu stage practitioner, a relatively weak one at that, of the entire Liu Feng city. “Liu Han Shu is a weakling. Stepping on the weak is a privilege of the strong, is there a problem?”

Qin Yu gave this man an eyeful.

‘Bam!’ the guard’s lifeless body settled in a heap on the ground, eyes wide, unknowing of his demise.

“Showing such disrespect to my master. You deserve nothing but death” the man behind Qin Yu sneered. That instant killing shot was by that man, Zang Yuan, but nobody knows that this was a command from Qin Yu, himself.

The surrounding mob broke in cold sweat, even Liu Han Ming’s group flinched in shock.

Even of the highest skilled of the onlookers – a level 6 immortal of the elder Liu generation, did not see how Zang Yuan killed the guard. Despite the elder’s endless effortless, he would not, because Zang Yuan was far stronger than an ordinary level 6 immortal.

Before anyone noticed, dozens of experts appeared in the air space over the encirclement. Following their arrival, all could only hear the sound of whistling gale. The newcomers all stared at the masses below like gods above looking at puny mortals.

The one in the middle spoke, his voice echoed in the ears of everyone present, “Who dares to cause a ruckus at my home?? Who.....” The man suddenly paused mid-sentence, and in a flash, his expression changed from one of wrath to a friendly look. The man was a handsome looking middle-aged man.

“Honourable great-grandfather.” Han Ming bowed deeply to the man, followed by an equally respectful bow from Han Shu: “Honourable great-grandfather.”

The man was precisely the grandfather of the two, “This one is called Liu Yun Shan, greets senior. I do not know what the argument is about between my great-grandchildren, but senior, please restrain your hand. Please don’t be angry.” The elder bowed and wore a cordial smile of politeness.

As if preordained, the level 6 immortal among the onlookers stepped out from the crowd and joined Liu Yun Shan. The two looked much alike, the newest addition intoned: “Senior, this one is called Liu Yun Tan. Since you are Liu Han Shu’s master, then we are all one clan, please spare the offense Han Ming committed. These two’s squabble is of no importance.”

At the same time, he and Liu Yun Shan were having a voice transfer discussion.

“Yun Shan, if I didn’t warn you before with voice transfer, your arrogance would’ve provoked this extraordinary figure and brought calamity to our Liu clan. That would be a great sin.”

Yun Shan replied, “Yun Shan, I suppose this time, I owe you for the early warning. I did not expect three experts to simultaneously appear here all of a sudden. Not to mention, I can’t even see how powerful the three are.”

As soon as they finished, which was less than a second, the two waited for Qin Yu’s response. They were part of the higher echelons of the Liu clan that meant they represented the voice all Liu clan members present.

Qin Yu laughed heartily to himself, his outward expression unchanged. He'd not thought, after all this tossing around, he had become part of the same family now.

Instead of answer directly, he turned to his disciple to his side, and asked, "Han Shu, well, what do you say, how should this matter be resolved?"

Han Shu hesitated with the sudden question.

The two elders followed his gaze and looked at Han Shu, giving the fellow a knowing look. Of the two, the earlier one – Yun Shan, quickly added, "Han Shu, please don't bring your petty squabbles up and bother your master. Oh, I realise that it has been a long time since your father and you have come to see me. After this, if you have time, come visit me more often."

Han Shu couldn't stop his heart from turning sour, he felt some sorrow and sadness. Before today, before he met Qin Yu, his own great-grandfather's palace was as unreachable as heaven. He were to approach more than a hundred metres of the front gate, he would be frog-marched outside or sometimes booted out. But now, his lofty great-grandfather was giving him such a different kind of treatment – one more kindly.

"Master, let's just let this affair go. It wasn't a big deal anyway."

Qin Yu nodded, "Very well, since Han Shu said so, I'll spare your lives. Death may be too heavy a punishment, but injury is not.

Zang Yuan, make sure these people need to be ‘resting’ for three months.”

“Senior!” Yun Shan and Yuan Tan stared with disbelief, the young master – Han Ming, also gaped with confusion.

All they heard from Zang Yuan was, “As you command, master.” And in the time for a breath, Zang Yuan who was standing behind Qin Yu disappeared. For a top ten ranker of more than two hundred level 9 demon, Zang Yuan is nothing short of a monster to those present. To deal with a group with the strongest two being a level 2 immortal, wiping the floor of them was a cake walk!

The next instant after that breath, the group was lying on the ground, vomiting copious amounts of blood, painting the monotonous ground with splashes of scarlet.

“Senior, this is going too far.” Yun Shan spoke, his jaw trembled slightly with some rising anger. His spirit was increasing in ferocity, but before anything else, Qin Yu swept his gaze to him. Liu Yun Shan could feel his entire body involuntarily shudder as if he’d been submerged in freezing water. The shock woke him from his bull-headedness and before he committed more irreversible acts.

Without taking his eyes off Yun Shan, he spoke for the first time in a while, “A disciple of mine – Qin Yu, is not to be slandered nor bullied.” His voice was soft, but it could be heard as if he’d spoken next the ears of everyone present. “Han Shu, return home with me. Why stay in a clan that don’t even treat their own as their own. You should not be too attached to this place.”

Han Shu heart pounded loudly, he'd never thought in all his life that he would hear something as warm as that. He recalled his past, but shuddered slightly trying not to imagine anymore and bring up any painful memories.

Home?

What was home?

Was that home?

The peers that spat on him, bullied him and assaulted him. It was a home of nightmares.

Within Han Shu's heart, a heavy burden was tossed aside. For the first time in his life, he felt so.....so relieved?

"Yes, master." Came the answer.

Liu clan may be known as one of the three great clans, but they only have one golden immortal stage expert, the rest was only immortals. Within the Atlas, Qin Yu had more than two hundred level 9 demons, and destroying the Liu clan could be done with a nod.

"Depart." Qin Yu held onto Han Shu's shoulder and vanished.

Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan turned around and faced the Liu elders, the two directed a cold, sly grin on their face, and then they too vanished.

The elders gave each other an eyeful, both foreheads were creased.

...

In a remote part of the city, in an insignificant town house far different from the luxurious palaces of the Liu clan headquarters.

On this particular day, a group of people had gathered in front of the courtyard in front of that house – Han Shu’s house.

A loud shout was heard, “Master is currently tutoring Mister Liu Han Shu. No one is to enter within 6 hours.”

Two burly giants stood at the two sides of the entrance to the courtyard. These two were level 8 demons Qin Yu withdrew from the Atlas – Pi Huan and Pi Fan. There were numerous level 9 demons and their reputation was high, which made the two level 8 demons desire to show the level 9s that level 8 demons are not to be squandered nor forgotten. So in their master’s presence, they want to leave some good impressions. They were also representatives of the level 8 demons, so that they wouldn’t want to be shadowed (not lose face) for their seniors as fellow demons.

Outside the residence were three elders of the Liu clan, an

unknown honoured guest of the Liu house, another guest and a group of Liu clan's elite guards. The elders could not help but show a repressed smile of understanding.

“Yun Shan, you said that the two guards were not the same as the two from the other day, right? The Liu clan leader asked the other elder – Yun Shan.

The fellow nodded, “I’m very sure. These two men are not the ones before. Those two were a woman and a lean looking man, not two burly giants.”

“Hmm, a level 8 demon.” The fourth elder-looking guest – the honoured guest of Liu house, said “If I’m not mistaken, the two guards are Flame Lions. Their actual power far surpasses level 8 immortals. At most, elder Xiu could only barely handle one.”

“Even the guards are two level 8 demons.” Every one of the elders gasped, they could felt invisible pressure on them, “that ‘Qin Yu’ must be even more fearsome than these two men. What a monster.....when did such an individual come here?”

The clan leader also felt a headache coming on, because demons are stronger than immortals of the same level. That was true, unless that immortal followed a special path of practice, but nevertheless the chance of that was so miniscule that it very nearly did not exist.

“Eldest brother, did you notice that the two guards called Qin Yu as ‘master’. If it was the normal hierarchical structure then it only

be ‘lord’ and not by ‘master’. There is definitely more to it.” Yun Tan remarked. The clan leader nodded at that, he didn’t notice it at the beginning. Usually only the within the super large clans that control many planets would cultivate these experts, and only these experts would be titled ‘master’.

After a long time...

‘Squeek’ one of the guards opened the courtyard door.

“Our master has said you may come in now.” The other guard spoke, his voice rumbled like thunder, “Also, leave your guards outside, the garden would not fit you all.”

The clan leader laughed. “There is one other person. He is Liu Han Shu’s father....”

A bored voice reached the guests’ ears from within the gate, “Let him come in, then.”

One by one, the clan leader, the three elders, an unknown guest and Han Shu’s father walk in order through the doorway.

Within the courtyard.

Han Shu had finally mastered the top grade holy weapon ‘Hei Yuan’. Today, he wore a dark-grey sleeved shirt made part of ‘Hei Yuan’, while the other part was in the shape of a flying sword. Qin Yu sat on a stone bench, flanked by Shu Yan and Zang Yuan, on the

left and right. Han Shu stood slightly ahead of him and to the side.

The unknown guest was the first to speak....through voice transfer, “Clan master, the two men standing guard are very strong, I could not perceive all of it, they are at least level 9 demons, as for Qin Yu, he is about a level 8 immortal.”

But, with the meteoric tears’ fusion with his soul, his control of spiritual energy has reached a profound level. With a light sweep, he could acquire all the information. “Oh, not bad.” Qin Yu laughed out loud. With his soul’s fusion, and withdrawn of his soul and spirit, even a golden immortal would not be able to perceive his true strength, let alone an unknown immortal.

The unnamed guest’s face paled, “This clan master’s – Qin Yu’s, strength is unfathomable.” that was because he was unable to sense a hint of life force nor spiritual energy from Qin Yu’s body.

The Liu clan leader stared at the unknown middle-aged man, suddenly little frustrated that the guest would say Qin Yu was a level 8 immortal, then say the fellow’s strength was unfathomable!

Chapter 5: Teleportation Array

“This one is the Liu clan’s clan leader, here to greet Mister Qin. We are unsure, to what fortune, does Mr. Qin wish to do here on this little planet – Amber Moon. If there are anything within my clan – Liu house, can handle, please allow us to do so. On Amber Moon, I of Liu clan at least have some capabilities.”

Qin Yu allowed a faint smile to show on his lips, pointed at a seat on the left side, the kind aimed for guests. “Sit.”

The clan leader immediately sat down.

Qin Yu looked at the leader mildly, “We won’t talk about my business, there is something far more important to discuss than my business. You see, here on Amber Moon, I took on a disciple. But, I discovered that someone dared to insult my disciple, and that someone was his own brothers of his generation. Liu clan leader, about this matter, can you explain to me why this is so?” Standing behind Qin Yu was Shuo Yan, who smiled coldly, eyes flashed with hidden intent. “Oi, scion of the Liu clan, you better wise up. If you listen well and aid my master, then perhaps your clan may prosper, but.....if the master isn’t happy with you, then your clan may just die out, unexpectedly.” She hit the bull’s-eye. What Qin Yu needed the most was a star map, he did not care for power.

There are many ways he could go about acquiring this star map, except that Qin Yu chose to use this particular method: manipulation and negotiation with these ‘major’ families. Of

course, that would be the climax of this whole discussion.

“Bullying? Hm, how should we go about this?” The clan leader asked no one in particular, then smiled lightly. “This was a problem that arose from internal clan competitions between those children. To this, I promise one thing, and that is those things will never happen again.”

“You swear it?” Qin Yu answered with a short, dry laugh, “I find it hard to believe in your supposed promise.”

Han Shu shifted uncomfortably on his feet, he lowered his head in his master’s direction, and whispered, “Master, the clan leader’s words are quite influential.”

Qin Yu laughed with a hint of sarcasm. “You foolish apprentice, I don’t even know what to say to one like you.” Han Shu was only a twenty-five years old practitioner, who haven’t seen much of the wider world. A man with such tunnel-vision and naivety, would only feel honour at the sudden appearance of the greatest pillars of his Liu family present today. Indeed, Han Shu felt he was drifting and fluttering about on cloud nine, and hearing the clan leader’s promise, he was already convinced. He couldn’t help add his two-cents to aid the elder.

...

“Very well, let this be. Since Han Shu has said the matter is no longer a problem, then let bygones be bygones.”

The clan leader smiled – sly smile, as if this whole ordeal was just a façade. “I noticed that the holy equipment on my own Han Shu is quite extraordinary. It seems it can transform and reshape itself... such wondrous holy equipment, it must have been yours, right? Such equipment, was refined by Mr Qin?”

Qin Yu confirmed it. He knew the reason why the clan leader was paying him such compliments. The proposition of any clan leader was to improve their impression they would leave on him, Yun Lu was not an exception. He must admit, so far the group has been quite sensible, and not bull-headed. “Liu clan leader, weren’t you inquiring about my business here on Amber Moon, right? Well, I do have one affair of utmost importance, I wish to trouble you for. Of course, I will provide suitable.....rewards for.”

The fellow’s eyes actually twinkled and hastily asked, “Whatever are the rewards.....if I can help, I will certainly do so.”

“No, not to aid me without compensation. I am not one to leave my debts unpaid.” Qin Yu shook his head.

“Well then, If Mister Qin, does not wish to owe anything...” The clan leader’s face brightened, “I do have a small request...I hope you could become an honoured guest allied with our Liu clan.”

“An allied guest?” Qin Yu furrowed his brows. “I am a busy man.”

The clan leader hurriedly added, “Just in name. In name only. If problems arise, and you are free, then you could aid us...But don’t

worry, we will not come to seek your aid.”

“If it’s like this...” Qin Yu thought for a moment under the watchful gazes of all the guests, including the unnamed visitor. “Alright. I accept.”

“That’s fantastic. Please, this is a gift for any honoured guest hired by the Liu clan. Every honoured guests are given the same treatment. Please accept this, as a sign of goodwill.” A small assorted goods appeared on the nearby table.

At closer observation, it was a Token of Authority. An opal-coloured, transparent bead. And finally, ten high grade holy elemental stones.

“This token is inscribed with the mark of the Liu clan’s honoured guests. Anyone of the Liu clan are to carry such an item with them. This bead is a ‘voice transfer talisman’ bead, it may not be very expensive but to acquire may be met with some difficulty. These ten high grade holy elemental stones are for the gentleman to train with.” The clan leader had a smile plastered on his face the whole time he gave his explanation.

Qin Yu widened his eyes, and smiled lightly, “This is quite generous.”

High grade holy elemental stones are something Qin Yu did not even care about. He hadn’t even assessed how many high grade elemental stones, he has within his Nine Swords Immortal Mansion. He only knew he had a lot...at least several thousand. But

a 'Voice Transfer Talisman', this was the only thing he desired.

It's true that the voice transfer talisman does have an effective range, but on the same planet, no matter how large, is very efficient. If the distance between two planets are close, then it would be barely possible to communicate between them. In the immortal planes, only using the voice transfer talisman can one communicate over long distances, a standard voice transmitter would not work. The range should cover up to two planets.

If one wished to communicate to distances greater than the range of one or two planets, you would need to be inside a greater formation of communications. Only within this greater formation, can one be able to communicate, say, from the immortal realm to the demon realm. With the talisman and the formation, the voice transferred messages could be convey over 'very' large distances – practically encompass most of the immortal plane. The only drawn-back was that the formation was very difficult to create.

What he needed right now was precisely this, a voice transfer talisman bead. "Well, since Liu clan leader is so insistent, I will have to accept." He calmly stored the three gifts.

"Now, tell us about the task, Mister Qin. Any matter of an honoured guest of the clan is a matter of the entire clan. We will seek ways to fulfil the task." Liu clan leader affirmed.

A small smile flourished on Qin Yu. "To be honest.....my senior martial elder wishes to go to the demon real, but lacks a star map. I was wondering if the Liu clan leader could help obtain such detail map of the stars." As if by design, a helpless expression adorned his

face.

The moment the guest heard that the desire was to go to the demon realm, brows wrinkled with distress, which changed to faint understanding. The men knew that Qin Yu had many demon guards, and likely to have some connection to the demon world. So if the elders from Qin Yu's side wished to go to the demon realm, it wasn't an outlandish desire.

“This.....interstellar map.....is.....” the clan leader stuttered, deep in thought, “Mr. Qin, honestly speaking, star maps are very rare and also very precious. These maps are created by interstellar merchants through trial and error, and unlikely to part with a copy of it. These entrepreneurs often record the path most suitable for their goals and shortcuts, often are incomplete. So even finding a detailed copy of a local star map is very difficult.”

He obviously had already thought of this. During the years of turmoil and revolutions on the Qian Long continent, maps, in general, were regarded as priceless treasures. In terms of civilisation stage, the immortal plane has boundless stars and planets, mapping these this boundless space was immeasurably more difficult than mapping Qian Long. Therefore maps were a sight for sore eyes.

“Of the entire Liu clan, we only have one complete map of the Indigo Bay star field. As you may know there are ten galaxies within it, and of that, each has hundreds to thousands of planets with habitants and human activity. Do you know how much this map would cost if given a quote in the current market?” the clan leader spoke rather breathlessly.

“Hm, I do not know. Please, enlighten me.” Qin Yu gestured.

“One million! And that’s only the wholesale price.”

He understood what the elder meant by a million, as in one million low-grade holy elemental stones. In other words, it was one hundred high-grade holy elemental stones, was a very expensive item! “Oh, then why aren’t there any market prices available?”

“Our star map of the Indigo Bay star field, was something my family was very fortunate to acquire a thousand years ago. Even the two other great families of Amber Moon, that Yan clan nor Wang clan, could not have such a complete map of the star fields.” The clan leader asserted with an unyielding expression.

When Qin Yu heard this, he instantly knew that the clan leader holds this map in high regards. Obviously, the fellow wanted him to show more gratitude towards the Liu clan. “Clan leader, what I desire is a detailed map from here to the demon realm. That is pretty much the map of the demon and the immortal realm. Of course, a map of the Indigo Bay star field is already quite good.” At least with the Indigo Bay map, he would fear losing his way while traveling in the Indigo Bay’s boundless space.

With the Indigo Bay star field map, he could go to some planets with more experts. Places where major powers reside, such as planets with Immortal Emperors. Once there, he could obtain the maps of the demon and immortal realms. The chances of that are

not improbable.

The clan leader frowned and wore a bitter expression. “Mister Qin, this star map is not under my jurisdiction but the Liu Ancestor. I want to help you make another copy, but this is very difficult.”

Qin Yu already had thought it would play out this way, he laughed lightly in return, “As long as Liu clan helps with this task, I will definitely remember this act.”

The fellow pondered for a second and swallowed visibly, “Very well, I will return and see if I can persuade out ancestor.”

“Clan leader, how can your authority is not on par with the Liu ancestors?”

The respondent laughed dryly, “Mister Qin, you may not know, but in my Liu family there are between ten and twenty elders and around eight honoured guests. They all have one thing in common, which is that they adhere to our Liu ancestor’s commands. What say you, do you think the ancestor’s authority is great or not?”

Finally, Qin Yu understood. “And Liu clan leader does not even feel some envy towards such authority?” Qin Yu asked, playful light danced in his eyes.

“Envy? Why would I be envious? He is the previous generation clan leader and my grandfather. Why would I feel envious?” The

clan leader questioned, clear confusion showed on his face. “My grandfather is also the number one expert of our Liu clan. His authority comes with his abilities.”

Qin Yu affirmed, “Alright, our talk shall end here. When clan leader has completed my request, only then we will convene...”

The latter agreed, “Yes, farewell then.” The clan leader stood up and led his entourage, and left the house.

“Getting this star map is really difficult.” Qin Yu sighed and shook his head, “My own prowess is still too shabby. Even now, my soul force is not high enough to refine level 1 golden immortal’s yuanying. At that time, I would be able to open the second layer world of the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.”

The second layer world of the Atlas? What did that entail?

Inside are a horde of demon kings, with one withdrawn, he could release tens or even hundreds of demon kings. With that kind supremacy, he would have an easier time to acquire what he desired. After all, the only power he had that was over the early golden immortal stage was his sword immortal puppet. However, the latter required him to use top grade elemental stones to power.

“I will retreat into meditation. When the clan leader returns, Shou Yan, you should notify me with voice transfer. Anything other than that, do not disturb me.” Qin Yu had already walked halfway to his own room.

A seductive voice was heard, “Yes, master.”

The two – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, bowed to their master.

...

When Qin Yu had returned to his room, across the hall, Han Shu and his father had struck up a conversation. Over the past decades, his father – Liu Nian Xu, had been living under the thumb of many people. Whenever he saw another person, he would have to bow very deeply, but today, he has finally regained his right to stand tall.

...

In the first layer of the human stage soul space.

In the vast emptiness and boundless space, at the centre a cross-legged Qin Yu meditated, consciously shifted from one hand seal to the next. With each complete seal, divine powers released from it. His soul force, presently at the human stage, continued to devour energy from the meteoric tear like a pair of ravenous tigers – endless hunger and evolution.

The time continued to move forward, while Qin Yu cultivated.

...

After ten days.

In the courtyard of the house, two people sat in wait. One in blue was a wizen old man, and the other was the Liu clan leader that came several days ago. “Liu clan leader and guest, please wait here.” Shuo Yan then alerted Qin Yu through her mind.

In a short while, Qin Yu emerged from the door of his room. On this day, he wore a broad smile.

“Mister Qin, allow me to introduce to you; this is my Liu clan’s ancestor.” The clan leader hurriedly explained.

As he explained, Qin Yu carefully inspected this new guest, his reaction of only so and so. “Just a golden immortal. Probably about the same level as Hua Yan.” He had already grasped the depth of this individual’s power.

“This one is Liu clan’s Liu Ming Han. Mister Qin has an incredible disposition and power.” Ming Han found that he could not perceive a single wisp of energy from Qin Yu. Ming Han was shocked, he couldn’t even detect any soul energy nor a hint of power either.

Qin Yu had retracted his soul force into his meteoric tear and withdrawn his energies into the core of his small dark star. For Ming Han not being able to detect it was very normal.

“Mister Liu is quite well-versed in the immortal’s way. I do not

know if the request I asked the clan leader last time could be allowed?” Qin Yu enquired.

The clan leader turned to Ming Han. The latter replied, “Mister Qin, you might understand that the Indigo Bay map is very precious. The map not only has the common routes to human inhabited planets, but also: uninhabited planets, other special places, and it also has explanations about the stationery Teleportation Array. One example; some planets’ teleportation arrays only allow one way transfers – only in but not out.”

“Only entry but not exit?” Qin Yu starts with surprise.

“That’s right, for those one way teleportation arrays, you must rely on your own abilities to leave.” Ming Han explained, “In short, this map has many insightful information, since..... interstellar travel is not a simple matter.”

A light bulb shone within Qin Yu’s mind, he finally understood rarity of a star map. “No wonder a star map was so valuable!”

“Mister Qin, this is a copy of the map in my family’s possession. It was obtained about a thousand years ago, and at my estimates, it was created about ten thousand years ago. In ten thousand years, I presume, the changes of the Indigo Bay should not be too big.” Ming Han carefully handed a Jade slip to Qin Yu.

Is was created ten thousand years ago? From Zang Yuan, Qin Yu knew that a star map made a hundred thousand years ago is still very valuable, let alone one created ten thousand years ago.

Qin Yu did not hesitate in taking the jade slip and storing it into his Blazing Ice ring.

“Mister Liu, clan leader, since the two are so generous to give me this star map, I shall owe you a favour. I do not know what you require, but as long as I deem within my ability, I won’t easily refuse.” Qin Yu already had thought that for the two to give him the map so easily, how could they not have a request of their own?

Chapter 6: Battle For Control

The ancestor in question was Liu Ming Han, who at this moment turned and gave the clan leader beside him, a knowing look. He turned back to face Qin Yu and wore an embarrassed smile, “This request...I will explain it. It’s true, Mister Qin, we do have a request. But to ask of such...could be preposterous.”

Qin Yu furrowed his brows, too much to ask?

If it is truly too much to ask, why bother mentioning it?

A glint flashed across his eyes, he knew why the former two would say it in such a way. He had already taken the goods from them, how could he refuse to help now? Qin Yu laughed dryly, “Mister Liu and Liu clan leader, I’m aware of my own powers. If I can help then I will, but let me be frank, if I cannot complete it, then it cannot be done.”

“Of course, that’s obvious.” The clan leader quickly replied.

“Yun Lu, just be frank about it now.” Ming Han gestured to the clan leader.

“Yes, great ancestor.” The fellow nodded, then asked, “This request is about the battle for control of the Teleportation Arrays. This contest or battle is held every once a century, in a decade, the same contest will be held once again. Mister Qin, please help us – Liu clan, claim control of the teleportation array.”

Lines of confusion was shown as Qin Yu frowned, “Speak clearly, what is this battle for control over the teleportation arrays?”

The clan leader hurriedly apologised, “My apologies, I said it in a rush. The situation is like this: each planet has multiple teleportation arrays, and just by controlling a teleportation array, the amount of low grade elemental (money) earned is a terrifyingly high number. Every century on Amber Moon, the three great families have to compete for control over these teleportation arrays. Only the triumphing family would have complete control over the arrays for the next century until the next contest.”

Qin Yu pondered and understood, “Hm, I understand. Now, I have a question for you too, how much financial power does the winning family get of the three families?” His question startled the clan leader enough that the fellow paused for a moment. “Liu clan leader, you do not have to answer my question, if you do not wish to. I know...this question is a little too insensitive and blunt.”

Ming Han gestured the clan leader to withdraw, “Don’t mind it at all. Allow me to answer. I see from Mister Qin’s question, you haven’t thought or cared that the clan would invest in gaining that money, right?”

An awkward smile played on his lips. “It....it is indeed as you say.”

Ming Han nodded, he already knew why Qin Yu asked such a question. “Mister Qin, all you see, on the outside, our clan is

bountiful and splendid, but underlying such large clan money is needed. You do not see how much we spend to maintain the clan, the multiple guards, as well as the many honoured guests we've invited. This all amounts to a huge annual expenditure! So many low grade holy elemental stones, that it!" He sighed, but continued, "In terms of the family's wealth; since the founding of the Liu clan, our revenue is only slightly above our expenditure each year. For example, when we invited Mister Qin as an honoured guest of the clan. It required one honoured guests' token of authority, which is made and refined from precious ores worth ten thousand. Then there's the Voice Transfer Talisman bead worth about a hundred thousand, but it is rarely found in the market, so another more secretive method of acquisition had to be used. That bumped the cost up to about three hundred thousand. And finally, the ten high grade holy elemental stones which costs at least ten thousand. This all adds up to several hundreds of thousands. There also the yearly payment to honoured guests for their own training..." Qin Yu at last comprehended the situation. Those several hundreds of thousands equate to several hundreds of thousands of low grade holy elemental stones.

"...And that is only one honoured guest. In our family, we have nine honoured guests, ten thousand immortal stage experts that have upkeep, and there are still tens of thousands of our disciples and children...Tell me, don't think that expenditure is high?" Ming Han laughed in mock horror, "In the immortal plane, for anyone to earn holy elemental stones, you need can do it in two ways: one is by mining precious ores and cultivating precious spiritual herbs; the other method is by taking the toll of any interstellar trader as they come here via the teleportation array. The second method of controlling the teleportation array yields the greatest amount of revenue."

Qin Yu was silent after the elder's machine-gun reply. For a large clan: if they did not mine ores, herbs and others, did not engage in business and did not control the planet's teleportation array. There wouldn't be many people willing to give their services to that family for free, particularly those honoured guests. But the least of their worries, with no holy elemental stones, how can the disciples and children of the family get stronger fast? It's impossible. Their training rate would be extremely slow. If the family was weaken like that then other external powers could easily overrun the family. Qin Yu agreed, "Seems that maintaining a large clan is really difficult."

His own Qin Clan had absolute military and economic superiority, and also they were the royal clan in the past, so loyalty within its population is relatively high. There wouldn't be much usurping powers arising from its territories. In this way, his Qin clan was the pinnacle of supremacy, as long as the status quo is maintained, there wouldn't be a problem.

His family had it easy, because the competition wasn't so fierce.

In the immortal plane, however, the families are large and more powerful. Not to mention the most powerful experts like Emperor Yu and those standing at the top of the Mystic Immortal Emperor stage. They would have to compete with other similarly powerful experts in the Devil and Demon realms. Similarly, smaller local powers like Liu clan have to compete with two other families on one planet. Qin Yu recovered from his thoughts, he looked up at Ming Han. "Mister Liu, please continue."

Ming Han gave his consent through his look, "Mister Qin, you

asked me how much assets our family has? I will tell you. As of present, our family has, in our storage, at best, one hundred million low grade holy elemental stones.”

A hundred million low grade ones? That’s about a hundred top grade stones.

“Take this scenario: if there wasn’t any revenue, this hundred million would only last our family for one hundred years. And do you know, how much revenue you would get from controlling the teleportation arrays for a hundred years?” Ming Han directed the question at Qin Yu. “This....I afraid I do not know.”

In fact, Qin Yu did not have the faintest idea how much inter-planetary teleportation tolls would cost, let alone how much the receiver of tolls would earn in a hundred years.

The asker’s eyes shone with visible light. “To use this planet’s teleportation array, the toll for the nearest planets is around four to ten low grade stones. Further out, it would be about a hundred, and the furthest one requires about a thousand.”

“Excuse me for a moment. Mister Liu, how far can this teleportation array allow transfers?”

The fellow laughed with mirth, his face betraying the seriousness of the situation. “How far will it allow transfers to and fro? The furthest distance in within the boundaries of the same galaxy, ha ha.”

Qin Yu was stunned. He knew the cost would be great, but not this great. There were ten galaxies within this Indigo Bay star field, just passing through this star field would cost ten thousand. So to go to the demon realm, it would cost hundreds of thousands, if not more than millions.

He looked towards Ming Han who was about to continue, “The daily revenue from travellers, coming and going through the teleportation, would amount to tens of thousands, which means that’s about ten million a year. So over a hundred years, that’s about one billion or so.” Ming Han sucked in a sharp breath. “Just winning over the control of the teleportation arrays for one hundred years is enough to let us be at ease for a few thousand years.” That one billion stones was enough to cover all costs for the Liu clan for a thousand years.

“I dare ask, Mister Liu, since the founding of your family, how many times have you controlled these...teleportation arrays?” Qin Yu probed.

The fellow’s eyes shifted nervous as if he was somewhat too embarrassed to answer. “How many times.....Our Liu family has prevailed for a long time – at least few hundred thousand of years! In all our existence, we have gained control over the teleportation arrays.....only once!”

“What!? Once, only once?”

Qin Yu was previously only mildly surprised, now his eyes shot open like giant meteors. “By the Gods! The Liu clan had been around for few hundred thousand years and they had tens of

thousands of chances to compete. But of those numerous chances, they'd only gained control once...only once???" He couldn't hide the shell-shocked expression from blossoming on his face, "And there still called one of the three 'great' families??"

He gaped at the elders, who were, indeed, quite embarrassed by that fact.

Ming Han avoided his eye contact, sighed and looked up again. "Mister Qin, could please not make fun of us...these things...I know...god!" Ming Han had a solemn look about him, but he explained nonetheless, "That one time when we gained control...that was about a hundred thousand years ago. All these years after, my Liu clan had become a huge family. We've tried to do business with minerals, ores and herbs...but alas, over the years, the valuable ores and minerals have depleted! In the later years, we have had this monetary problem weighing on us!"

The clan leader nodded solemnly as well, "That is exactly it..... Mister Qin, as you know, you apprentice – Liu Han Shu, is a low level junior, but if it was a hundred thousand years ago, every child of the Liu clan would receive a yearly stipend of a low-grade holy elemental stone. However now, those elemental stones can only be given to those children who compete and win in the inner sect competitions. Only by gaining a suitable rank, will they get those stipends."

The two had spoken with such bitter tone that Qin Yu had nothing much to say.

Silence ———

A cold female voice broke that same stillness in his mind. “Master, these people are truly pitiful! Why do they wish to acquire so much people and yet do not have the wealth to support it???” It was a voice transfer via soul connection – soul communication.

Once he had heard Shuo Yan’s rebuke, a matter-of-fact smile touched his mind’s eye. For a clan, would they be willing to give up any people that comprise their superiority?

Qin Yu still had another question he wanted to ask, “Gentlemen, honestly speaking, I still cannot fully comprehend the problem. As said, does that mean your family is much less well off than the other two families? Since the controlling power is refreshed every century and you’ve only gained that control once so far.”

As to why he asked that....

A thought had come to mind. If the discrepancy between the three families’ wealth is many times larger than one – Liu’s, which means the other two would have incredible wealth. At that time.....why not just ‘take’ the wealth away from the wealthy leaders. Just rob them. After all, what Qin Yu desires are top grade holy elemental stones. As for the golden immortal on this puny planet, they weren’t even on the same eye level as Qin Yu.

“Large discrepancy? No, no, we’re actually ranked second of the three great families, in terms of combined powers. The lowest is the Wang clan, of their entire existence, they hadn’t gotten control

even once.” Ming Han explained.

His face stiffen at that revelation. “Do you mean that.....the number one was always Yan clan? And that the control of the teleportation arrays has always been in their hands? That means their wealth and influence was heavens beyond yours?” He felt quite complicated knowing about this ordeal with the ‘Yan Clan’.

How many hundred years was that?

How much wealth was that??? Holy Sh*t.

If he’d just grab a few hundred top grade holy elemental stones, his usage of the sword immortal puppet wouldn’t be so stingy. He wouldn’t have to fear for overusing the energy stored in his top grade stones.

As long as he had enough top grade stones, then his sword immortal puppet would truly be immortal and ever-lasting! He had no doubt, after all, he knew about his puppet’s defence. He had never seen anything that could break or damage the puppet the slightest.

Ming Han confirmed, “Yes, all these years, the control of the teleportation arrays has always been in Yan clan’s hands.”

His eyes lit up with hidden glee, “Oh.....then tell me about this ordeal with the Yan clan.”

From behind Qin Yu, the two motionless attendants almost felt pity towards Yan Clan, “Woe to you, Yan Clan. You are in big trouble now.” The two had the same thought. As Qin Yu’s attendants, they knew about his sword immortal puppet, and could guess what their master had in mind.

Ming Han chuckled lightly, “That is something naturally said, an ordeal it is. If it weren’t for the Yan clan, our family would have already been in control of the teleportation arrays.” After a pause, Ming Han jovial mood lifted, and solemnly said, “The top expert of Yan clan is, presently, the great ancestor ‘Yan Gao’. He is a sword immortal, and also.....is a level 6 golden sword immortal.”

Qin Yu glanced at Ming Han, “Mister Liu, I must know, what level is your strength?”

Ming Han stuttered and said embarrassedly, “I....I’m...presently, at level 2 golden immortal stage. I cannot be compared to that Yan Gao.” The fellow looked somewhat dejected.

Qin Yu shook his head casually. That’s right, any sword immortal’s strength was already high, let alone a level 6 golden sword immortal. For Ming Han to compete against that, it was no wonder Liu clan could not gain control. But even so, a level 6 golden sword immortal was not impossible to tear down.

“Yan clan has only this one person – Yan Gao, who is very formidable. There is another golden immortal, but even I do not see much of a rivalling power in that one.” Ming Han said with confidence, “My only worry is with that Yan Gao, if we can solve that problem, then everything else would not be a problem.”

At this, Qin Yu frowned. His expression was an act, unbeknownst to the other two.

The two only saw a frown on Qin Yu's face, and felt uneasy.

“Gentlemen, you say you want me to help you seize control, but I ask you, how should I help you seize it? Just state your intentions clearly.”

Ming Han answered immediately, “There are two ways. The first is.....after a decade, compete for us and win the contest. The contest is made up of three matches, once you've won twice, the contest is over.”

Murderous light flashed through Qin Yu's eyes, “And....the other approach?”

With an equally murderous light, Ming Han exclaimed, “The other is to help us.....kill Yan Gao!”

Ming Han spat that phrase out vehemently. It was obvious, the hatred runs deep in his bones.

The previously knitted brows relaxed, Qin Yu already had deduced thus far. Killing Yan Gao? He would gain a lot of top grade holy elemental stones from destroying the Yan clan!

“Heh....golden immortal, not to mention a sword immortal – the most powerful of immortal paths, and a level 6 golden immortal at that. This is very difficult.....indeed very difficult!” Qin Yu exclaimed with reluctance, “At the very least, I have no way to beat it.”

“What? You really have no way to do it?” the two elders exclaimed, their hope was somewhat deflated.

...

Qin Yu pondered for a short while.

Ming Han was the first to recover, a rosy light blossomed from his face, “I remember Mister Qin mention your martial senior wished to go to the demon realm, right? Then would your martial senior be close to here, maybe on a planet in the Indigo Bay star field? Maybe....”

“No need to say any more, I know what you mean.” Qin Yu gestured with his right hand, and sighed, “My martial senior is very powerful, so killing a level 6 golden immortal is.....a matter of fact.” A pair of bright smiles broke through that gloomy husk of a face of the two elders...

Only be frozen by Qin Yu’s bitter laugh, “I’m just a puny junior of the martial school. How much my word would be heard by my senior? With no reason whatsoever; to ask my senior to kill a level 6 golden immortal, I’m afraid offending him and being killed wouldn’t be a surprise.”

“Ah.....” Both elders frowned. Ming Han immediately added, “Is there really no way? Whatever the conditions, as long as it is within my family’s power, I will definitely do it.”

To Ming Han, even to give up all the wealth of his family – that one hundred million, it would pale to compare to being able to control over the teleportation array.

Qin Yu pretended to ponder seriously for a moment. He looked up, his eyes lit up like light bulbs and said, “Actually, there may be a way to persuade my martial uncle. You see, my martial uncle is actually undergoing refinement of treasures of mysterious content. He is in need of large quantities of top grade holy elemental stones. Only with the concentrated energy found in a top grade holy elemental stone, will he be able to train effectively. So.....as long as you provide enough top grade elemental stones, it could help persuade him. At that time, I will have to rely on my relationship with my martial uncle to help your case.”

He had led the duo around and around, and finally showed his true villainous intentions.

“Ah, top grade holy elemental stones?” the duo drew in a sharp breath, and simultaneously felt a lack of air in the surroundings.

The two elders could not help but sigh in praise. “Ah, to refine a hidden treasure using large quantities of top grade holy elemental stones. No wonder, no wonder, the man possessed incredible power!”

Chapter 7: Deception

The two elders – Liu Ming Han and the Liu clan's clan leader, felt a shortness of breath. They were at awe of the powerful forces behind Qin Yu, whilst the same time feeling a little frustrated at heart.

Before even getting into the negotiation stage, the start line was already at top grade holy elemental stones!

It wasn't one or two, but a matter of how many!?

The ugly expression on their faces betrayed their thoughts. How much was one top grade holy elemental stone worth? How about one million? Of the three great families, how many top grade holy elemental stone could they have, combined?

“Top grade holy elemental stone. A single piece was worth a million.” Ming Han expressed helplessly, “Mister Qin, our family does not have many people requiring such luxurious things as top grade holy elemental stones. We may have many pieces of high grade stones, but as for top grade stones, we have far and few between.” In normal operations, the Liu clan does have an accumulative one hundred million stones worth of assets, but they could not afford to use top grade holy elemental stones. Usually, they expend low grade, middle grades and rarely high grades.

“Mister Liu, what should we do?” Qin Yu sighed exasperatedly, “you have already given me a star map and help me so. I will also

give two top grade holy elemental stones to my martial uncle to aid your cause. But of course, the rest is up to you.....I dare say, anything less than ten pieces would probably not be worth my martial uncle's eyes..."

The two elders gave each other an eyeful, unsure of how to proceed. They neither talked nor used voice transfer to discuss anything, they just looked at each other dumbfounded.

Flanking the master's chair, Zang Yuan stood, partly concealed behind a veneer of sincerity. The man's mouth was a thin line, not a slightest change in his expression, but underneath that visage, he was laughing so hard that his gut would have hurt. For Qin Yu to give two pieces of top grade holy elemental stone. It would be the same as having something in your right hand and giving it to your left hand. There wouldn't be any change in ownership, at least not from the insiders' perspective.

Only now does the elders' converse using voice transfer. "Grandfather, we need to be more decisive. Think about it, as long as Yan Gao is dead and we acquire help from Jade Sword School, not only this time but on other occasions, we will be able to control the teleportation arrays." The clan leader was first to jump into the discussion. He knew, for such important matters, only his grandfather's decree is sufficient.

Like an eager child, the clan leader awaited Ming Han, but the latter was struggling to come to a decision.

Instead of replying, Ming Han looked up from his reverie, "Mister Qin, could please give me estimation of the minimum of

which is acceptable?” He paused and continued, “How much top grade holy elemental stone is needed to persuade your martial uncle?” Clearly, he had come to some kind of decision.

“You say how many?” Qin Yu paused with purpose then his brows flexed showing a thoughtful expression, “I know for a fact that my martial uncle is currently refining a hidden treasure and he requires a vast amount of top grade holy elemental stones, but.....for how many? I can only guess that with twenty or thirty stones, you can definitely catch his eye. With more than fifty, he would definitely listen, but for certain results, I believe a hundred can definite persuade my martial uncle...” He had precisely calculated this would be the upper limit based on the total assets of the Liu clan. How he would lead them on would depend on his meticulous handling.

Ming Han responded with a nod, “Alright, Mister Qin. Though my family does not own many top grade holy elemental stones, I will retire from here and think about this. Sometime after I will have to trouble Mister Qin again.”

“Don’t mind, don’t mind at all. You have already given me this star map of Indigo Bay star field, how can I not aid you where I can?” Qin Yu smiled. An innocent and honest smile.

With that matter finished, the elders did not loiter, and left the residence promptly.

...

In the Liu clan's conference hall.

A rather chubby looking middle-aged man was currently standing ovation then promptly bowed and offered a respectful salutation to Ming Han. "I pay my respects to the great clan master." The latter inhaled deeply and said in a low tone, "Yun Fan, all these years of operation, our family had entrusted all its common commerce side to you. But now, I have a very important task to give you!"

"Great elder, please give the order." Liu Yun Fan replied without a shred of hesitation. The man held a high position within the Liu family, his power lie in the fact that the family's entire business side was under his control.

The patriarch, Ming Han handed Yun Fan, his own spatial storage ring, "In here are numerous high and middle grade holy elemental stones, I would like you to convert them into top grade holy elemental stones."

The request startled Yun Fan. Normally, a family's entire wealth was kept with the elders and the patriarch, whose storage rings make up the warehouse of the family. In particular, the Liu family patriarch, whose storage ring contained at least a third of the entire family's total assets.

"There is about thirty million in here, try your best to exchange these for top grade holy elemental stones. Whatever you can get your hands on then do so. Whatever the results are, it will be as it is." Ming Han still had not let go of the ring, he held Yun Fan's hands and articulated each word he said.

By simple conversion, thirty million was equivalent to thirty pieces of top grade holy elemental stones.

Yun Fan did not let his surprise show too much. “Clan patriarch, for such a large amount in such short time frame, I’m afraid that the exchange rate may be low and not in our favour. Normally, anyone with top grade stones find exchanging them too bothersome, while others are too poor to afford them. Even the great experts who have them, loathe in having lower grades in their possession. If we do find some who may want to trade, they will most likely increase their own buying rate. In that case, the exchange rate may be 1 top grade to 110 high grades.” Yun Fan quickly added, “Why don’t we exchange over a longer period of time?”

It may be true that value of different levels of money such as one top grade is equivalent to a hundred high grades, but that is only known as an intrinsic value. If one want to trade them for a higher grade, the seller would have to take a loss at a lower rate, since the buyer would decide the trade rate.

The same could be said about the voice transfer talisman bead; its market value is about a hundred thousand stones, but refining such item is very difficult. Most are obtained from a rare refiner in a distant city. Over the course of the journey from the seller to the buyer, the price would have increased to about three hundred thousand stones.

Ming Han already knew about that deficit, “Make haste. It is alright to suffer some losses, but the most important thing is.....

convert them into top grade holy elemental stones.” He gave Yun Fan a firm look.

Since the great clan patriarch has spoken, there was nothing more to be said. Yun Fan intoned, “Yun Fan will not fail great patriarch’s expectations,” he extended his hands and respectfully received the huge amount of wealth within the ring.

Ming Han did not doubt the fellow’s loyalty nor did he worry about Yun Fan taking the money for their own gains. The reason being, any individual in charge of the commerce and finance of the family have to take a blood oath of loyalty before being accepted. A blood oath is not to be underestimated, the oath bearers will face heavy penalties if the oath was violated. Violation was incurring heaven’s wrath.

Days passed like river flow.

The entire eastern section of the Liu Feng city was comprised of a peaceful forest and glade. Atop that glade was a secluded and quiet manor, known as the Bamboo Garden. Inside resided Qin Yu and his disciple – Liu Han Shu, both had moved in once Liu clan had given them this new residence.

At the time of granting this manor, Liu clan also gifted an entourage of maids and guards. Like a complete set. They also decreed that no one is not to offend or shame the master of this bamboo garden. This announcement had become the source of many rumours in Liu Feng city. Many had gossiped about the identity of this master of the bamboo garden manor.

Within the Bamboo Garden...

A female attendant was currently leading a group of guests towards the core of the bamboo garden. The group had the same two elders that came before – Liu Ming Han and the clan leader, in the days gone passed. Through a series of circular archways, the group approached a dense bamboo forest with soft tones of light shafting down from above. In a short moment, they had arrived at a clearing, and in the centre of the clearing was a large pond, whose waters rippled slightly with the bobbing of a fishing bait.

The owner of the bait and fishing rod was sitting and quietly fishing.

It was Qin Yu.

A delightful sound passed through his lips, “Ho ho, I’ve got one,” with a deft movement of his hands, the fishing rod rose and a lively looking carp of about one and a half kilos broke through the surface of the pond.

“Ha ha. Mr. Liu, and Liu clan leader. I’ve been sitting here fishing for quite some time, and yet I haven’t even caught one. But the moment you came, a fish took the bait and I caught one. Makes you wonder how mysterious that is, eh?” Qin Yu casually flip the rod aside and dropped the fish into a nearby basket, then stood up from the stone bench. He looked up and smiled a greeting towards his latest visitors.

Ming Han laughed in return, “Luck has come your way Mr. Qin, and there be no stopping it.”

At one side of the pond, a fair bit away, two figures stood. They were precisely, Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, who was snickering inwardly.

They both had one thought: “A fish has been hooked? Well, now, aren’t there two big fishes eagerly taking the bait?”

Qin Yu stepped forward and gestured politely, “Please sit,” to a round marble table with three marble stools. The moment, he had gestured, a maid stepped forward and set a matching tea set on the table with fresh tea. The three stools were taken by Qin Yu and his two guests.

Qin Yu was the first to take a sip from his tea cup. While drinking, he glanced at the two elders out of the corner of his eyes, then put down the cup and said lightly, “It has been, what, two months since our last meeting? I presume this time, the two elders have come because the preparations, of top grade holy elemental stones, are complete?”

Ming Han confirmed instantly. “The preparations are done.”

Qin Yu nodded and abruptly sighed with helplessness, “I must say, the two elders were quite slow in the up taking. During these passing days, my martial uncle has been busy collecting top grade stones, and as far as I know, he is not far from finished. The gap between have and need is much smaller. I do not know exactly how

much my martial uncle has been able to collect, but I must say, if he is finished collecting, then even if you have the top grade stones, it would not sway my martial uncle.” He shrugged as if to articulate this helpless situation.

As he finished, the two elders rosy expression froze and fell.

They can understand that reasoning too. Their honoured guest’s martial uncle was in need of top grade stones to refine a hidden treasure, naturally, the man would seek them as well. Given the prowess of the other’s martial uncle, their collection speed should be quite fast.

“You should know that mere money would not sway my martial uncle, but it was only because I knew my martial uncle needed top grade stones to refine his hidden treasure. And, that was why I informed you two elders of such, but now...” Qin Yu sighed a second time.

Ming Han looked somewhat perplex, and hastily inquired, “And now it can’t be done?”

“Don’t worry, let me ask my martial uncle about it.” Qin Yu immediately took out the voice transfer talisman bead and pretended to use it. He did not actually use it, but it was important to portray that he was to complete the act.

Silence instilled.

All one could heard was the muffled ‘plopping’ of fish splashing in the pond.

And midst the soft ‘rustling’ of brushing bamboo leaves, swaying in the light afternoon breeze.

It was serenity.

However no one at the stone table was enjoying such natural splendour.

The two elders shifted nervously in their seats, but not from stone being uncomfortable but from anxiety. The two breathed in and out in shallow gulps of air, and waited with abated breaths. They stared with nervous anticipation at Qin Yu’s face, trying to decipher any signs of new information between Qin Yu and the martial uncle’s telecommunication.

Time slurred, and it felt like a year had passed, but in reality...

Only a short while had passed...

The first to shatter that silence was Ming Han. “Well, Mr. Qin, what is it? What did your martial uncle say?”

Qin Yu breathed out and said cheerfully, “It’s fortunate. My martial uncle wasted a lot of time collecting ‘Aquamarine Ores’ and did not have the time to collect much top grade holy elemental stones. It seems, there is hope.” He paused to a moment, and

asked, “Oh that’s right, how many top grade stones did you bring?”

Ming Han gritted his teeth and exclaimed, “Forty pieces!” These forty pieces was exchanged with the sweat and blood of his family.

Qin Yu did a little whoop of joy inwardly, but on the surface, his face did not even twitch in the slightest. “Oh, just forty pieces? It seems there is only a moderate percentage to sway my martial uncle. On the contrary, my martial uncle cares for me deeply, so with my word, I’m confident my martial uncle would agree.”

While Qin Yu was pumping his fists in joy, Ming Han and the clan leader felt like a thousand needles stabbed into their hearts.

This was forty top grade holy elemental stones!

It was close to half of his entire family’s assets. The forty was scraped together by hastily instructing Yun Fan to exchange many lower grades and the meagre top grades that was originally in the warehouse. Only by summing up all these, did they come to forty pieces!

Qin Yu wore an innocent smile, and advised, “Elders please rest here for a few hours. Right now, it is around noon on the planet my martial uncle is on. And I know for a fact that my martial uncle’s mood is the most pleasant in the evening. Likely, the success rate is much higher than any other time. So elder please wait for a while.”

“As it should be, ha ha, it should be.” When the two elder had heard that the ‘highest success rate is when the martial uncle is most relax, which is in the evening,’ how could they not accept?

Presently, the two elders felt conflicted, “What to do about these forty top grade holy elemental stones?” They had sat on that question for a while now. If they gave these top grade stones to Qin Yu, they were worried the receiver would deceive them and flee. However, they were also worried they would insult Qin Yu, if they didn’t give the forty to Qin Yu.

A casual smile touched Qin Yu’s lips, he already knew why the two was looking so hesitant. “Elders please rest inside. Ha.....as for the top grade stones, please hold on to them for the time being. When my martial uncle comes, you can personally hand it to him, this way you wouldn’t feel that I would cheat you of them.” He chuckled at the two elders’ demeanour.

The two elders hurriedly added, “We do not doubt Mr. Qin a bit.”

The elders then retreated to rest indoors. They had been conned into resting in the manor.

And what of Qin Yu himself?

He resumed to fish.

Only this time, he had a rosy and broad smile on his face, while his subordinates – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan proceeded to howl

with laughter and talk amongst themselves using voice transfer.

At around the appointed time, Qin Yu pretended to call his martial uncle with his voice transfer bead. In reality, he was instructing the manor's maid, "Tell the two elders: it is time. Then tell them to come back here."

"Yes, sire." The maid curtsied respectfully.

In a short moment, Ming Han and the clan leader appeared in the clearing.

"How did it go?" Ming Han asked immediately.

Instantly a big grin broke apart on his face. "It is done!"

Ming Han and the clan leader looked at each other and also broke into a hysterical laugh. "Ka ha ha ha..." The two beamed at each other, and exclaimed, "From this day onwards, my family – Liu family, will be the top family in all of Amber Moon!" There wasn't a trace of pain for using up forty top grade stones from earlier. There was only smiles and looks of joy, brimming full of excitement, but Ming Han did not forget to ask Qin Yu. "Mister Qin Yu, when will your martial uncle arrive?"

Qin Yu was also pleased, but for different reason, "My martial uncle is in the Silver Stream galaxy, and through the voice transfer talisman bead, he had already deciphered the location of Amber Moon. Using 'greater teleportation', he will come here

immediately. I presume in an hour he will make his appearance.”

“An hour?” The rosy smiles on the elders face broadened to infinity.

If they could kill Yan Gao, then the Yan clan is finished!

“Two elders, I’ve said before, I will personally add another two more top grade holy elemental stones to your tribute. Here, this is the two top grade stones. When my martial uncle arrives, give these two with your forty to him. But, of course, do now say the extra two was from me.” Qin Yu handed two top grade stones to Ming Han.

When the two saw Qin Yu give two top grade stones and say not to tell his martial uncle, they could not help but feel moved. They had never have thought this ‘Mister Qin’ would be such an honourable and valiant person.

“No, this, how can we take this?” Ming Han abruptly refused. While Qin Yu wore a carefully displayed a well-designed angry expression and replied, “If you do not take it, then I would feel that you have not given me any face.”

At this, the two elders had no choice but to take it, but nevertheless felt even more grateful in their hearts for Qin Yu’s honourable personage.

In about an hour’s time...

Qin Yu secretly estimated that the time was nigh, and with a thought ———

A figure appeared in the air space above the clearing. The newcomer wore a flowing robe, had a ram-rod back and a stern posture, emanating a brilliant aura. On the newcomer's back was the pommel and hilt of a magnificent golden long sword. Everyone in clearing could feel the unfathomable power of the newcomer's gaze like a king looking down on his subjects.

Qin Yu instantly bowed and greeted his martial uncle, "Greetings to martial uncle."

The two elders looked upwards as they got up from their seats, at Sword Immortal Lan Feng and curtly chanted, "Juniors, Liu Ming Han and Liu Yun Lu greets senior."

The golden figure of sword immortal Lan Feng swept his cold gaze below to Qin Yu. "Martial nephew, did you say, to kill a level 6 golden sword immortal for forty-two top grade holy elemental stones?" Qin Yu hurriedly glanced at Ming Han and said, "That's is correct. Mister Liu, please give the said amount of top grade stones to martial uncle."

Ming Han could already feel the dominating aura from the golden sword immortal in the air space above. He, himself drew in a sharp breath and the prowess of this newcomer, and was certain a individual more powerful than Yan Gao. With poise, he wave his hand in a flourish, and in the air in front, forty-two pieces of top

grade holy elemental stones appeared. “This is forty-two top grade stones, senior, please accept this humble gift.”

The golden sword immortal – Lan Feng, accepted and stored that allotted stones, and spoke. “I’ve accepted the forty-two top grade holy elemental stones. As such, I will kill this person you desired to die. Now, tell me about this individual.” The immortal’s cold voice boomed in the ears of all in the clearing.

The two elders was completely focused on the levitating immortal and did not notice the trace of mirth that danced playfully in Qin Yu’s eyes, nor the upward slant of his lips.

The entire forty-two top grade stones were already in his hands, and not one less. With that, he can freely use his immortal sword puppet for the time being.....

Not to mention, he was about to go to the Yan clan to kill Yan Gao, whose clan will surely have no less amount of top grade holy elemental stones.

That very thought had brought illusionary fire-wisps to dance in his eyes.

Chapter 8: The Thirty-Six Rulers

“Senior, the target – Yan Gao, is a level 6 golden sword immortal and also is the Amber Moon’s Yan Clan’s great patriarch. Other than him, other people of the Yan clan aren’t worth mentioning. But, beware of one thing, senior. This Yan Gao is part of the Jade Sword School!” A middle-aged looking Liu Ming Han spoke.

“Jade Sword School?” The golden sword immortal Lan Feng frowned and narrowed his eyes, “What is this ‘jade sword sect’?” While the lofty immortal spoke, Qin Yu instantly felt annoyed at the elders, because previously they did not mention such thing.

“Yes, senior.” Ming Han continued, “The Jade Sword School is just a small faction within the immortal realm, but the master of the school is not an ordinary existence. He is a level 1 Mystic sword immortal.”

“A level 1 Mystic Immortal?” the Sword Immortal’s face fell and Qin Yu cursed in his heart.

One must know that his own immortal sword puppet was just a simple level 9 golden sword immortal, while the other was a level 1 mystic sword immortal. Though the level gap between only differs by one, that one step of power, from level 9 golden immortal to level 1 mystic immortal, is huge. Most people would know that there is a bottleneck every level of a normal, golden or mystic stage, but the bottleneck between stages is so much higher than levels within a stage.

Ming Han hurriedly added, “But, rest assured, senior would not suffer any repercussions from killing Yan Gao, whom the master of the Jade Sword School is not too concerned about. Additionally, no one would know, this I can guarantee and swear in heaven’s name.” Even he could tell the senior, who was a top class golden immortal, would be hesitant to act against a level 1 mystic immortal.

“Oh, is that so?” Lan Feng swept his cold gaze upon Ming Han, and in an equally cold voice, he said, “Is there any more to be said? I advise you to make sure every matter is explained to me crystal clear, or else if calamity comes, I will not still my hand. At that time, you better be careful that I won’t directly wipe your family off, from the face of existence.”

Ming Han trembled involuntarily as the cold gaze swept over his body. He felt, he could simply suffocate from that menacing aura. After all, the senior could casually kill a level 6 golden sword immortal, so eradicating the Liu family was as easy as flipping his hand.

The clan leader who was silent all this time, suddenly spoke, “I just remembered another thing. I remember hearing about Sovereign Yu of the Immortal Realm commanded eighteen emperors and thirty-six rulers, and of the thirty-six rulers, the master of the Jade Sword School was supposedly one of them.”

Qin Yu was shocked to hear such a phrase, “Sovereign Yu”, so soon. After residing in the Immortal plane for such a long time, he had finally learnt of some of the pillars of the powers under Sovereign Yu.

His thoughts was interrupted by an angry shout, “Martial nephew! What is going on here?? How did all this lead to Sovereign Yu, now!?” Lan Feng’s former smiles had gone, only a dark scowl remained.

Qin Yu snapped out of his panicky state, and hastily bowed. “Martial uncle please allow me to inquire this.” His gaze turned cold and locked onto the two elders – Ming Han and the Liu clan’s clan leader, “Elders, now is not the time to twaddle on truth. You’d best not hide any more information about this matter anymore.” Though he didn’t shout, but each word was punctuated by the serious expression on his face.

Ming Han could feel the anger radiating from Qin Yu and the sword immortal above. Suddenly, as if struck by lightning, he quickly replied to quail the others’ wrath, “Esteemed guests, Sovereign Yu is a supreme figure of the immortal realm. Below him are eighteen emperors and thirty-six rulers, whom are all mystic immortal stage experts. The Jade Sword School master is one of the thirty-six rulers, but how could his majesty, Sovereign Yu, bother with the puny matters here? His majesty couldn’t care less about the minute matters here, so please rest assured, esteemed guests.”

“Mister Liu, I’m somewhat curious about this Sovereign Yu, could you enlighten me about this matter?” Qin Yu said abruptly.

At this, Ming Han’s facial expression looked somewhat dumbfounded.

As long as one is an immortal, how could not know of Sovereign Yu? He had suspected that Qin Yu had undergone closed-door training in a remote place since childhood, that the fellow did not know much about the outside world.

Nevertheless, Qin Yu had asked the question, so he gave an honest reply, “The immortal realm has about twenty stellar domains, of which there are three supreme figures who are: Sovereign Yu, Emperor Xuan and Emperor Qing. But their combined influence did not spread to less than half of the entire immortal realm.” Ming Han smiled. “The immortal realm has a number of mystic emperors, each occupying a territory with their own influence. Although their individual sphere of influence was less than the three supreme figures of the immortal realm like Sovereign Yu and the others, the combined influence make up most of the immortal realm.”

Qin Yu nodded to himself, he finally could see the picture a little more clearly. It seems that this immortal realm is quite chaotic. Even the three supreme figures of the immortals could only spread their influence to a small part of the total region.

The elder wasn't finished. “For example, this Indigo Bay star field was also quite chaotic, since the Silver Stream galaxy belong to multiple powers. These powers included: Sovereign Yu, Emperor Qing, Emperor Xuan, other immortal emperors and even Devil Emperors. It was a total mess!”

While the elder spoke, Qin Yu listened quietly, he was like wandering blind man on regards to any matters of the immortal realm.

With this train of thought, Qin Yu interrupted, “Then that means Sovereign Yu is the most powerful of the three foremost figures of the immortal realm...”

Ming Han turned to stare at Qin Yu in mild surprise. “Mister Qin, this statement is incorrect. It seems to be true that you are usually undergoing closed-door training. You do not know of a variety of the simplest things of the immortal realm.

Qin Yu did not know how to respond, so he just muttered, “Eh.....yes, that’s right.”

Ming Han sighed and spoke with a touch of reverence, “In terms of personal power, Sovereign Yu and the other two may be in the top few, but you cannot say that they are the three most powerful. In the immortal plane and immortal realm.....there are numerous experts, many of which do not bother to occupy a large territory. Some of which could be super-experts, whose strength was comparable to Sovereign Yu and the other two.”

Qin Yu marvelled at that revelation, he understood that some like to be revered like imperial personages and some like to live unfettered, unattached and with freedom. Sovereign Yu and his lot of three are only regarded, on the surface, as the three most powerful, because the power struggles between them are visible. While, in terms of personal strength, there are a few that would match Sovereign Yu and the two other emperors.

Ming Han sighed again. “I still remember back in the days.....

when Emperor Ni Yang lead his campaign across the immortal realm, Sovereign Yu and the other two had been allied together on the opposing side.....But, it was unfortunate, Emperor Ni Yang vanished since then.”

Qin Yu smiled inwardly to himself. Not many people knew about Emperor Ni Yang’s death.

“Emperor Ni Yang was indeed very powerful. It is said that, his power could suppress Sovereign Yu and the like, however.....He was defeated once, just once. That glorious battle shook the very pillars of existence in the entire immortal plane. It was that great of a battle!” Ming Han was the great patriarch of a relatively large clan, so he knew about many events of the immortal plane.

“Emperor Ni Yang was defeated? But, by whom?” Qin Yu had to satisfy his growing curiosity. He knew who Emperor Ni Yang was: “The fellow was a level 8 mystic immortal and known to be the strongest sword immortal in offense. The fellow practiced the sword art of the ‘Heaven Sundering Sword Technique’, while wielding the divine weapon – ‘Sky Piercer’, and adorned by the divine armour – ‘Black Snow’. How could he be defeated?”

“That’s right, because that battlefield was in our own —— Indigo Bay star field!” Ming Han cried out at a higher octave that emphasized the elder’s own excitement as he recalled that battle.

“Eh, Indigo Bay star field??” Qin Yu’s heart started to pump faster, he wondered who could beat Emperor Ni Yang? Who?

He was completely taken by the adrenaline and drive of the story.

Ming Han puffed up his chest and proclaimed with pride, “The one who defeated Emperor Ni Yang was none other than the most respected super expert of my home – Indigo Bay star field. That super expert is the absolute in the top few of the entire immortal plane, known as ‘Emperor Yin’!”

“Emperor Yin?” It was the first time, Qin Yu had ever heard of this name before.

“Indigo Bay star field is at the boundaries of both the devil realm and the immortal realm, but neither party dares to openly attack each other in fear of offending Emperor Yin. In the devil and immortal realms, no one, absolutely no one dares to show any disrespect to Emperor Yin!” Ming Han chided.

Qin Yu could not help but feel that this Emperor Yin is a third deterring power. With the presence of Emperor Yin, the Indigo Bay star field would not fall into chaos.

“Emperor Yin does not bother with the power struggles, but prefers to live in his home world. A planet with extremely dense elemental energy, known as the Yin Emperor planet. Originally, the planet had a different name, but everyone had forgotten it, now it is simply called the Yin Emperor planet.” Ming Han had a far-off look, his eyes aflame with clear veneration and admiration.

Qin Yu also felt somewhat apprehensive towards this Emperor Yin. For starters, to be able to defeat Emperor Ni Yang was a feat

known only to a powerful figure of the top three in the immortal realm. In addition, that individual was not greedy or desired ruling power.

“The Yin Emperor planet has experts as common as clouds in the boundless sky. Many mystic immortal friends of Emperor Yin, as well as many Emperor Yin’s disciples, reside on that planet. There are also many visiting admirers and experts that frequent the Yin Emperor planet. Though it is only one planet, but no one.....no one dares to offend or tread heavily there.” Ming Han sighed with praise, “Both, Amber Moon and Yin Emperor Planet, are planets, but their prestige are like comparing an ant to heaven.”

Qin Yu snickered. How could Amber Moon be compared to Yin Emperor Planet?? Impossible. The other had countless mystic immortals, how could these two planets be compared?

“Ah, Yin Emperor Planet!” Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart. He longed to go there.

That planet was like a hidden gem among countless basest metals. A place with conceal talents and powerful experts.

“I hear that on the Yin Emperor Planet, one must be at least a mystic immortal, or else one would have to live humbly.....otherwise.....” Ming Han smiled momentarily. “Even Sovereign Yu and the like had once go to greet Emperor Yin, but.....well... that was just something I heard of. I do not know whether it was true or not.”

People generally have a sense of belonging as part of a faction, community or such. Even from the tone of voice from Ming Han, one could detect that unfettered pride to know that his own star field – Indigo Bay, produced such a fearsome fellow known as Emperor Yin.

Qin Yu was also affected by Ming Han's infinite admiration that he promised himself. "In the future, when I have the opportunity, I must go check out this Yin Emperor Planet." Perhaps when he's found his sworn brothers and figured out the matter with Li'er, he would take his brothers to visit this yin emperor star.

"Whether it is Emperor Yin or Emperor Yu, even the eighteen emperors and thirty-six rulers are figures of immense power. They are all far above golden immortal like us." But, Ming Han showed a self-deprecating smile. "Mister Qin, do you know how many mystic immortals are there in our silver stream galaxy? And, how many golden immortals are there?"

Qin Yu shook his head in denial. "I do not know."

"In the entire silver stream galaxy, of all the people in it there is only one mystic immortal and that is the Jade Sword school master. Amongst those countless people, there are tens of thousands of golden immortals. Now, do you know the gap between golden immortals and mystic immortals?" Ming Han chuckled lightly.

Even the taciturn Qin Yu was shocked at this revelation. "What about normal immortals?"

“Normal immortals?” Ming Han repeated and paused. “In any one planet with life in the immortal plane, would have thousands if not tens of thousands of normal immortals. If it were the entire immortal plane, normal immortals are countless! You wouldn’t even want to count them! That is how many there are – so many, that they are like a drop of water in an ocean!”

Qin Yu also crunched some of the statistics and found the number to be exponentially and incredibly high.

“Well, honourable senior, Mister Qin, do you now know how lofty and superior immortal emperors are? So how could killing one Yan Gao of the golden immortal stage matter to the mystic immortal of the jade sword school master?” Ming Han proceeded to chuckle.

Finally, Lan Feng mouthed lightly, “Martial nephew, you should to lead the guests out. About this Yan Gao, I will prompt take the fellow’s life.”

“Yes, martial uncle.” Qin Yu bowed curtly then proceeded to lead the elders out of the bamboo garden. During the walk out, Ming Han asked Qin Yu to help quicken the completion of this task.

Once the duo had finally left the premise, Qin Yu and Lan Feng quickly entered the enclosed cultivation chamber within the manor.

Within the hidden cultivation chamber.

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged, while his sword immortal puppet – Lan Feng, stood aside motionlessly. Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan stood outside as the gatekeepers of the chamber. Qin Yu immediately issued a command, “Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan. From now on, you will exercise caution while guarding the hidden chamber’s exterior. If there are any important events, notify me using soul communication through your mind.”

Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan bowed in acknowledgement. “Yes, master.”

While sitting, Qin Yu looked inwardly with his mind’s eye and promptly entered his soul fused meteoric tear. Immediately after, his conscious flew into the core of the sword puppet. Soul separation; it is a skill that required the user to be at least at the Dongxu stage. It meant that his soul would be fused into the Yuanying. Qin Yu’s level of comprehending the depth of practice path has allowed him to use soul separation with ease, and also view his internal sectors with ease as well.

Separating from his body, his soul quickly entered the interior of the immortal sword puppet.

Normally, he need a thought or action within his consciousness to control each movement of the sword immortal puppet. Once his soul had entered the puppet, controlling it would be like controlling his own body, making attacks, defence and movement sharper and distinguished.

Qin Yu felt around his new vessel and could not help but lament at the prowess of its creator – Uncle Lan. “This immortal sword puppet’s body is incredibly tough and resilient and yet supple and elastic to the touch....”

Qin Yu (Lan Feng), immediately immersed his soul force with the world and applied the teleportation technique, then instantly vanished from the chamber.

And his original body had also vanished from the hidden chamber. His original body had already been stored within the Nine Swords Immortal Mansion. Thankfully, no one was around to witness the scene where the hidden chamber was completely empty.

Qin Yu’s original body may be tough as an immortal, but it was far less resilient than the immortal puppet. Just the feeling of possessing the puppet, he marvelled at the strength of its body, and thought it must be comparable to divine rank equipment. Its toughness wasn’t a joke!

...

In the late night sky above Liu Feng city, a shadow stood above its air space.

“Immortal class swords can change its shape and size, which means this body could also change.....” With that thought in mind, the puppet’s body instantly grew about five to six centimetres, while a long cut of a scar appeared on the puppet’s face. “Since the

body is so powerful, then I presume it can fly at high speeds as well.” Qin Yu had a toothy grin, as he tested out his new toy.

In the night sky of Liu Feng city, the puppet’s body shuddered and vanished, the air around its original position quivered and rippled.

In one breath’s time...

Qin Yu appeared at the nearby mountain peak overlooking Yan Shan city.

It may have been an instant but it was purely based on flying speed and not by teleportation!

Qin Yu sighed in praise, “This immortal sword puppet’s body is at least a thousand times stronger than my own body and speed is at least ten times of my own...” As soon as he was done, he resumed a taciturn expression, planning his next move.

From his vantage, he could clearly see that this Yan Shan city was much larger than Liu Feng city. “It seems the palaces of the Yan clan are much more luxurious and there are more subordinates as well.” He noted all the distinctive features of headquarters of the Yan clan, as well as any details, paths and overall size of the clan’s land.

It was still early night time.

The entire Yan clan's headquarters was lit, most people were at home or meditating, but some disciples were wandering the lively streets of the city, exploring the nightlife. Pairs of armoured guards continuously weaved around the clan's land – patrolling and unaware.

Chapter 9: Changed Affairs

Colourful lights lit the wide boulevards of the streets of Yan Shan city, shoppers and carousers came and went, going about and enjoying the city nightlife. To Xiuzhenists, sleep wasn't an imperative, naturally, many people crowded the streets of the city, whether it was with friends or by themselves...

Qin Yu was but one of those people that walked the streets of this big city.

He was one of them.

Even walking in the middle of the street, he was already one with the magical night market and festive citizens of the city.

He had one thought, "Killing Yan Gao is not urgent. For now, I'll enjoy this festive mood." He thorough browsed over the market goods, completely at ease with the pleasant mood. On the streets he saw handsome men, pretty boys, beautiful ladies and seductive women. There were even people of high status, arrogant people, aggressive people and many more. There were all sorts of colourful people on the streets of Yan Shan city.

One had to be careful in midst this wondrous parade, after all.....

Xiuzhenists can change their appearances!

‘Sigh’ “What a sensual looking young lady with such bewitching beauty...” Qin Yu had settled his gaze on a young lady in a sensual green gown not too far down the street. He could not help but sigh in appreciation. That’s right, he only praised from the perspective of a viewer appreciating beauty.

“Mistress, Amber Moon planet is famed for its fabulous teas, in particular the one known as the ‘Gliding Maple-leaf Red Tea’. It is one of its native tastes, we should try it out.” A lithe young female attendant suggested to the lady in green slightly in front of her.

The lady in green nodded with poise, “I guess so”, with a hint of smile in voice.

Promptly, the two ladies entered that tea house ——— ‘Gliding Maple-leaf Tea House.”

The ladies voices travelled up the road and into Qin Yu’s ears. “Gliding Maple-leaf Tea House, eh? If it is as the lady said as a ‘must-see’ place, I should go as well.” Qin Yu was piqued by the information, and a head full of curiosity, he also stepped into the Tea House.

Just as he foot was about to cross the threshold of the Tea House’s main door, he frowned with annoyance. “Seems that there are some stalkers watching my movement?” A part of his mind rang with alarm.

After fusing his soul with the meteoric tear, Qin Yu has raised the level of sensitivity of detecting soul force. Though he was only a

level 8 immortal, even whenever a level 2 golden immortal like Liu Ming Han, shifted their sights on him, he could clearly detect it.

On the contrary, the stalker who had just fixed their sights on Qin Yu, he could only vaguely feel the other's gaze.

All this happened in an instant. Without pause nor a change in his facial expressions, Qin Yu entered the Tea House.

Across the street on the veranda of a restaurant, a wizen old man swept a quick inspection of the tea house, confirmed to himself, "The most powerful person in the tea house is only a level 8 immortal. There is no danger to the young mistress."

Inside the tea house.

Qin Yu was considering the tea house's menus and was somewhat surprised to see the figures on it. "I must say, only the rich could enjoy the things in this Gliding Maple-leaf Tea House. The highest priced selection of tea is a hundred stones, which is about one mid-grade stone. I guess, only done-well immortals could afford such extravagance."

It was the normal day for the famed tea house. There was only a handful of customers, but what was astonishing that all of them were immortals of least level five. The lady in green that entered just slightly ahead of Qin Yu, was the lowest level at level one, while her attendant was already a level seven immortal.

Qin Yu deftly lifted his tea cup, the aromatic fragrance of the tea immediately hit his sinuses. The warm draft from the steam bathed his heart in splendour which slowly dissipated as he lifted the tea cup away. “Truly great tea, it is.” Just the fragrance of the saturated leaves are enough to leave such a miraculous effect on Qin Yu. He could only gasp in marvel of such great tea.

The waitress at his left side set down the tea pot, and said, “Seems that the young master is not from around here, right?” Qin Yu slowly confirmed and glanced at the waiter who continued, “The only thing that makes Amber Moon well-known is this Gliding Maple-leaf tea. Of the entire domain of the Silver Stream galaxy, there are only two places that produce this tea leaves – one is our planet and the other is the Red Leaf Planet. Though, the yield of our amber moon is significantly lower and also our cities are less populated and less wealthy.” The waitress didn’t even pause at all, as she rattled on with a hint of pride, “Amber Moon is but a small rural place, and naturally the prices are very low. A jug of gliding maple-leaf tea is only priced at a hundred, whereas at Red Leaf Planet, it is priced at two hundred. And in any other places in the immortal and devil realms, a single jug could cost up to a thousand or so stones.”

A few booths away, the female attendant of that lady in green said aloud, “Well spoken. The gliding maple-leaf tea at our place costs around five hundred, and yet cannot compare with the quality of the tea here. What do you say, mistress?”

Finally, Qin Yu slowly took a few light sips and rolled the fluid around in his mouth, prolonging the moment and tasting the tea. He put down the cup delicately, and asked the waitress, “How much stock of this gliding maple-leaf tea leaves does this tea house

have? If possible, I would like to purchase some.”

The waitress’ eyes lit up. “Young master, please wait for a moment, I will go inform the owner.”

A moment later, the owner arrived to negotiate selling price, but Qin Yu didn’t bother haggling one bit. He immediately took out twelve pieces of high grade holy elemental ores to purchase around ninety percent of all the tea house’s stocks. That left ten percent for the tea house to use to entertain and receive guests. After the flash buy, Qin Yu sat back and leisurely enjoyed his tea, savouring every flavour.

A booming voice rang throughout the teahouse, “third brother, do you have any more stock of gliding maple-leaf tea leaves?” Almost all the guest simultaneous frowned in annoyance. Multiple pairs of eyes looked pointedly towards the source of the interruption.

The source of the disturbance was a dignified looking middle-aged man at the entrance of the teahouse.

The teahouse owner immediately walked out from the rear of the teahouse. He was already shaking his head. “Eldest brother, I afraid almost all of my stock was sold out. I have very little left that I was already planning to get some from you.”

The man at the entrance looked somewhat helpless. “I’m out of stock as well. You know how much the great patriarch loves gliding maple-leaf tea, the moment he leaves his most recent

closed-door training session, he most definitely wants some. I've already ran around a few places and was without luck....it seems....that we must go replenish our stocks at Red Leaf Planet."

Sadly though, Amber Moon does produce these tea leaves locally, but the production is barely able to cover the usage of it for its locals.

The teahouse owner pursed his lips. "Red Leaf planet? Not to mention travel expenses, even the prices there are double of what we have here...." The man at the entrance also looked reluctant but replied, "For the sake of the great patriarch, this amount of money is worthwhile."

The teahouse owner pondered for a moment, and walked over to Qin Yu's booth. "Young master, could I please withdraw your earlier purchase of the tea leaves, and likewise, I will also return the twelve pieces of high grade ores."

Qin Yu frowned in annoyance at the teahouse owner's request. 'Is this how you do business??'

"Young master, I am called Yan Wu Tao, this establishment is also part of the Yan Clan. I hope that the young master could give us some face." The man at the entrance walked over to the booth. "Of course, you can name the price. How about fifteen high grade ores?"

'They'd just sold the leaves and yet now they want them returned??' Qin Yu stared at no one in particular, and said, "Do I

look like someone who lacks money?” He hadn’t even bothered haggling before and instantly took out twelve high grade ores, why would he be a kind of person to care about that sort of money?

The teahouse owner and Wu Tao stiffened.

“Did you just say that your great patriarch has entered closed-door training?” Realisation dawned on Qin Yu. When he put the facts: one, they are Yan Clan’s people and two, they said their patriarch was in closed door training, together, it meant that the Yan patriarch must have entered seclusion.

Wu Tao immediately replied, “That’s right, the patriarch has entered seclusion, but when he comes out, it would require this tea. Could you please part with it?”

‘In seclusion...’ Qin Yu did not wait any longer, he immediately left the teahouse while ignoring the two men’s pleas. Following his leave, the two shouted after him in vain, “Hey, wait, customer.”

Walking down the street, Qin Yu sighed helplessly, “Just when I was about to go ‘trouble’ the Yan patriarch, I find the man has entered closed-door training....uh, I can only go see how strong the forces are protecting his closed-door training location.”

“Yes!” Qin Yu eyes lit up with resolution, “I’ll just grab someone and interrogate them.” With a quivering movement of his body, he vanished from sight.

Wu Tao was feeling very frustrated as he walk out of the teahouse and into a nearby alley. Back then in the teahouse, the customer – Qin Yu, maintained an uncaring attitude, it had made he quite furious. He wanted dearly to kill Qin Yu, but when he probed Qin Yu, he found he couldn't determine the other strength. That could only mean one thing, Qin Yu was much stronger than him.

This made him quite cautious. Not to mention the extravagant and lavish gesture to buy out the teahouse, coupled with that individual's strength, his Yan Clan couldn't afford to offend that kind of person with such strong backing. He knew his Yan Clan was just a small ruler of one planet, and couldn't compare with some of the bigger players in the immortal plane.

A voice resounded out, breaking Wu Tao out of his reverie, "Are you Yan Wu Tao?" The man in question flinched with surprise, "Who is calling for me?"

Before Wu Tao could speak again, he suddenly felt his mind had blanked out, and the next moment, everything turned black.

...

With Wu Tao captive, Qin Yu pulled the fool deeper into the secluded alley; out of the prying eyes and ears of the city goers.

"With my meteoric tear, using this technique has become quite easy." Qin Yu was currently controlling the man in question – Yan Wu Tao. For one he was much stronger than Wu Tao and two, he

had the constant aid supplied by the meteoric tear.

“Now, tell me, when did the patriarch enter closed-door training?”

Wu Yan blinked blankly, and looked listless, even his eyes were lifeless like marbles. Words dropped out of his mouth in monotone, “The. Patriarch. Retreated. Three. Days. Ago.”

Another calm question came his way. It sounded slurred like a hypnotist’s serene voice, “Tell me. When will he exit seclusion?”

This time, the answer came out in better formation. “I do not know. The great patriarch had said that it could be one day or it could be one year. But, he said this time it should be no more than two to four weeks.”

...

Silence. Qin Yu was somewhat satisfied by the answer. That’s right, he could wait a few weeks, and he was in no hurry. Of course, the quicker the deed is done the better it is for him.

He already had determined that Wu Tao was a level 5 immortal. A immortal at that level should have a relatively high position within the Yan Clan, which meant the fellow would know about many things. Then he asked the third question: “Where is the patriarch conducting his closed-door training?”

Another mechanical reply: “In Sword Immortal Temple.”

“Sword immortal Temple, is it?” the fellow nodded in slow motion. Without pause, Qin Yu asked again, “How are the defences?”

“Sword immortal temple is a formation array created by the patriarch himself with the aid of his fellow martial brothers. The defensive ability is very high, the patriarch once boasted that even a level 9 golden sword immortal would have difficulty breaking into the sword immortal temple.”

Silence.

‘Hmm’ Qin Yu was carefully digesting the information, ‘Martial brothers of Yan Gao must be the disciples of the Jade Sword school. Since Yan Gao, himself is a level 6 golden immortal, then his martial brothers are most likely at the same level. In that case... in that case, the formation array of their combined efforts should have enough power to defend a level 9 golden immortal’s assault.’

What Qin Yu did know was that, the strongest of Yan Gao’s martial brothers had reached level 9 golden immortal. So the combined creation of a defensive formation will not simply defend against a level 9 golden immortal’s attack, but also restricts the attacker.

Qin asked again, “Who.....who is the clan leader of the house at the moment? And what is that fellow’s power level?” He wanted to know as much about the Yan Clan as possible, especially the

current clan leader.

He knew that a family's wealth is divided into three portions. The first is held by the strongest of the clan, the second is held by the clan leader and the third is stored in the clan's shared warehouses.

Since Yan Gao is in seclusion, then it's high time to deal with the clan leader, which is right now.

The answer came after his short soliloquy, "The clan leader is 'Yan Xu Tan' and is a level 1 golden immortal."

The interrogation went on.

"Then is Yan Xu Tian a sword immortal? How many sword immortal does the Yan Clan have?"

This time the interrogated gave a detailed explanation, "No, the clan leader only practices the clan's internal arts. In our family, only three are sword immortals. One is our great patriarch, while the other two are common immortal stage sword immortals."

Qin Yu grunted with satisfaction. "Now, you can lay down and sleep." Qin Yu dismissed the somewhat slack-jawed Wu Tao, and merged back into the shadows.

Yan Xu Lan. He was the second most powerful expert of the Yan Clan and also the current clan leader. His residence was a

luxurious palace populated with dense packets of security detail and flourishing botanic gardens. Between patrolling guards and being the second strongest in the clan, the defences are naturally very tight.

In the Palace bedchamber.

Xu Lan was sitting cross-legged on the master bed, in his hand held a high grade holy elemental ore. Streams of energy continuously flowed from the rock and into his body. The man had a noble but fierce air about him, even his eye brows were shaped like spears.

A hollow voice rang about the bedchamber.

“Yan Xu Lan.”

The man on the bed shouted, “Who is it?” His eyelids immediately shot open, his gaze flickered side to side like probing lasers.

“SHHHIOUUU!”

A wave of sword energy had already arrived at the man face. All one could see was a look of frozen surprise on the man’s face, before his body fell apart to each side. At the same time, his interspatial ring and a few immortal equipment appeared by the man’s side.

The intruder appeared beside the bed and leisurely approached the loot.

The intruder was precisely Qin Yu.

“Well, whatever the goods, at least there is a level 1 golden immortal’s yuanying. It shouldn’t be wasted.” Qin Yu quickly stored the yuanying, and the other dropped goods into his Blazing Ice Ring.

He lifted the dropped interspatial ring for inspection and sighed, “Three voice transfer talisman beads, not bad. A few immortal class items.....’Sigh’ the best is only at middle-grade, that’s too poor. Last but not least, top grade holy elemental ores.....only eight pieces??”

The fact was that Qin Yu did not know much about the wealth of the Yan Clan, nor did he know how wealthy the clan was.

He turned and left, riding the wind outwards. In his wake was the desolate corpse of Yan Xu Lan, whose eyes were still wide open uncomprehending how he died.

...

The next morning.

Two servants of the clan leader’s palace shifted from one foot to another as they shouted to rouse the master, but no responses were

heard. They looked at one another. One on the left thought aloud, “What is wrong with the master? Did something happen?”

The other dismissed the first, “Impossible. It must mean the master had already left the house. Why wouldn’t he respond? You should already know that even if the master is asleep, he would hear our cries.”

The first looked sheepishly at the second. “Well, then. We will enter master’s room to clean.”

The two servants promptly entered the house and started cleaning and organising the items in the house. Slowly but surely they worked their way towards the bedchamber. The moment they approached the bed...

“Ahhhh!” the first shrieked

The other cried out, “Ah! Master, master!”

In the short minutes that trickled by, every elder, disciple and member of the Yan Clan had heard of the clan leader’s death. Each searched in frenzied manner for the would-be murderer of their clan leader, but all was in vain. Even they know that it was impossible for themselves to find that person given how quickly and quietly the murderer managed to kill the clan leader. Only the patriarch of the family could be able to achieve success.

In a village hospital near the foot hills of the Yan Shan city. A

wizen old man bowed respectfully at a familiar lady in green. “Mistress, we should return. Amber Moon is no longer safe.”

But, the lady in question puckered her sweet, rosy lips, while drumming her delicate fingers, and shook her head, “Let’s stay and play for a few more days.”

The old man sighed again. “Mistress, last night the Yan clan’s clan leader was assassinated. When I investigated the area that Yan Xu Lan was killed, there wasn’t the slightest life aura present. I could barely detect the slightest trace of sword energy in the area. I presume the assassin is at least a level 9 golden immortal, or it could have been a mystic immortal. Mistress, it is no longer safe for you to stay here, that sort of expert could pose a threat to the mistress.”

The young lady uttered a cute and muffled cry, “Ah.....” then reluctantly agreed, “Alright then.”

Chapter 10: Valiant

People slowly trickled into the Yan clan's great hall, one after another elders and disciples wearing gloomy and sullen faces. Amongst them was elders Yan Xu Fan and Yan Xu Yan.

Xu Fan mumbled to the elder next to him, "Second elder, you are the next in line in terms of seniority. Please go and speak for us." The elders had sorrowful faces. The second elder took a deep breath and felt determination gradually return to his posture: "Ladies and gentlemen, as you all know, last night, the clan leader was murdered within his own home, and yet no one in the surroundings felt anything amiss." He paused and swept his gaze cross all present, swallowed and continued, "As of now, we are expending all efforts to find the killer; everyone is looking out for the man in question, but it is only a display. Knowing that the killer could take out Xu Lan must mean the killer is, at least, a golden immortal. If the killer wanted to escape, he would've used greater teleportation to get away. So even if we look, we wouldn't even catch a shadow."

The crowds of people all wore self-mocking smiles and bitter faces.

What the elder said was the truth! Though many people were dispatched to search for the would-be killer, but it was a quest fated to be fruitless. The killer must be at least a golden immortal, and as a golden immortal who has greater teleportation to escape, how could anyone find anything?

“Second elder. Someone has killed our clan leader and do we just swallow that down and act as if nothing has happened? Or do we take our revenge?” Xu Tan asked a little agitatedly.

Xu Fan reprimanded the speaker, “fourth elder, keep you calm.”

The announcer – the second elder, slowly shook his head to refute, “Our Yan family is far too feeble. Simply relying on ourselves is impossible.”

Hearing this, Xu Fan looked up with hope at the speaker, “Second elder, your meaning is....?”

The second elder nodded to Xu Fan and to everyone at large, “Exactly. We must find a way to acquire some help from the Jade Sword School. If they are willing to help then the chances of revenge is very high, but unfortunately we do not have much influence over the school or relate to them in any way. This matter, we must let the great patriarch to act, since the patriarch is a disciple of the school, his word would weigh more than ours.”

“But, but the patriarch is currently undergoing closed-door training.....” the wife of the clan leader instantly looked up at the announcer with a helpless look.

The second elder and also the announcer nodded solemnly, “That’s right, we can only wait. This time the patriarch wishes to reach the seventh level of the golden immortal stage before exiting his training. If we were to disturb him before he reaches his goal, we would be labelled as traitors or criminals of the Yan family.”

Everyone in the hall knew that the patriarch is of more importance than Liu Xu Lan – the clan leader. Though the latter is dead, as long as the Yan Gao – the patriarch, is around the Yan family can still stand up proudly, with their heads held high, on Amber Moon. But if, Yan Gao were to perish and be destroyed in both, body and soul, Yan family would never stand up again. They would be heavily suppressed or suffocated by the other two great families.

...

In a remote village on the borders of the controlled boundaries of the city – Yan Shan, a Xiuzhenist is currently in thought.

The Xiuzhenist was sitting in the front courtyard of a well-sized residence. It was Qin Yu. He had bought the residence with one piece of mid-grade holy elemental ore. He didn't bother negotiating and immediately bought the place, the payment was worth far more the house, at least for any Xiuzhenists it was.

He was currently deep in thought and inspecting the goods in Xu Lan's possessions.

He sighed, "I'd never have thought that this Yan Xu Lan would be so ruthless." He had picked up several receipts showing sums of money to be owed to him. According to his understanding, these were similar to high-interest rate loans from loan sharks of his Qian Long Continent.

He was only mildly surprised at these packets of receipts, but what was more shocking was that the receipts were signed with blood oaths.

From his palm came rivulets of purple heavenly fire and immediately burned all the receipts, reducing them to smouldering ashes.

Through the blood oath seal, the many contractors of the oath would have felt the change as the receipts or contracts were burnt. There contractors were driven into frenzied states just from the presence of these extreme loans, naturally, they would be overjoyed to find the contracts were not in existence and they did not have to pay back the money.

Qin Yu frowned at his inspection, “This is strange, very peculiar. For the last million years, the control of the teleportation arrays was almost always claimed by the Yan clan. Logically, speaking, the accumulative wealth should be at least several billions but in actuality.....there’s only one hundred million...?” He swept his immortal class spiritual senses once more into Xu Lan’s interspatial storage ring. He was very positive the total amount of all the holy elemental ores sum to only one hundred million.

Now the question was: for a large clan, how and why would their clan leader’s wealth be so small?

He threw the ring into his own storage unit and sat back down in a meditative position. “Forget this. I’d rather spend the time training.”

Instead of returning to his original body, he chose stay within his puppet, because he was training in the ways of the soul. Wherever his soul goes, he can train there.

In the immortal plane, strength is absolute. This doesn't just mean personal power, but also strength in the mind and soul. With these as absolutes, once the possessor kills, the target will be killed without quarrel. If the possessor showed mercy time and time again, they would not live long.

Qin Yu was no exception. Over the timeless years of meditation and training, his heart had become stone cold and more ruthless as the time passed.

Perhaps the only shred of humanity and love left in his heart is his familial love, his brotherhood, his significant-other....and these remain in his heart for all eternity.

...

The Yan clan's sword immortal temple.

A middle-age man sat in the centre of the temple, despite man's looks of about middle-ages, his eyebrows were completely white and hung down from the two outsides of his face. Around him was waves of sword energy was emitted and absorbed.

Suddenly, the same drooping brows floated up by formless

energies. Instead of emitting energy, all the energy around him was instantly converged with him as the epicentre. The oppressive force of such highly concentrated sword energy cause a heavy suffocating atmosphere in the chamber around him. The man, himself, was heating up quite quickly, his face was red from constant exertion.

It was red.

Now it turned purple.

Steam and energy was expelled out of the man's nostrils, from within two waves of oppressive sword energy was sent outwards, which encircle his body and flew back in. The process was repeated, each time the interval between breathes was shortened, until....

Until, the man's body started to shake uncontrollably.

“Boom!”

“Sou! Souuu! Sou!” Countless waves of sword energy erupted from the man's body, expanding outwards in all directions and slammed into the barrier applied on this sword immortal temple. The barrier only rippled slightly without much change. It was, after all, a formation barrier constructed by the man and his fellow martial brothers of high pedigree.

In the silence that followed, the man breathed out and said with a

satisfied look. “I’ve succeeded. I’ve finally reached the seventh level of the golden immortal stage.” The middle-aged man’s eyes shot open, and from within blazing light shot out.

The man’s name was Yan Gao. He was the patriarch, who’d undergone closed-door training some time ago. A while ago, he had sensed that he was at peak of the sixth level of the golden immortal and only one step away from breaking through. So this time, the closed-door training had succeeded to allow him to reach level seven.

Of the Jade Sword School which he was part of, his achievements and prowess was only considered to the mid-low, in other words he was below average. He belonged to the third generation of disciples.

The first generation was also the school master and was a mystic immortal at the first level.

The second generation constituted of eight disciples, seven of which were level nine golden immortals and one was a level eight golden immortal.

In the third generation, there were dozens of disciples. Of them, six were level 9, level 8 were numbered in between ten and twenty. As for level 7 golden immortals were plentiful, and the rest of the disciples were level 6 golden immortals. Since Yan Gao has reached level 7, he had finally broken through to the average level of the third generation.

With a casual flip of his hand, a voice transfer talisman appeared.

With a content look, Yan Gao spoke aloud respectfully, “Master, I’ve reached the seventh level of the golden immortal stage.” His master was Yu Dian of the second generation of jade sword school disciples. His master was also the only one among the second generation at the eighth level of the golden immortal stage. But in terms of governing and management capabilities, his master is top ranked. So despite, his master low cultivation achievements, Yu Dian still held a relatively high position and status within the school.

Yu Dian also looked quite happy. “My disciple, you have finally reached level seven golden immortal stage. That’s good, very good. I’ve wanted you to help me with some matters, but was worried that you may not have the commanding aura, when you were still at level 6. In a few days, you should come to the Red Lead Planet, and report to me.”

In terms of trust and assurance, using one’s own disciples was most assuring.

“Master, rest assured, this disciple will first make some arrangements for his own family, then immediately rush over there.” Yan Gao was not an idiot, how can a small planet like Amber Moon allow him to achieve anything? He was elated at his master’s request, and eager to be on his way.

The Red Lead planet was situated in the heart of the Silver Stream galaxy. Where there are many powerful experts residing, so for his own development, that planet would be more promising.

He had already planned to use the connection between the jade sword school and sovereign Yu, to allow him, one day, to work at sovereign Yu's side.

Even by the end of the voice transfer call, his face was full of smiles. "This Amber Moon too small and non-profitable for me. I've only got one top grade immortal class weapon, which had come with generous help from my master, or else I wouldn't be able to obtain. Once I've reached the Red Lead Planet and started working with the jade sword school, not only will I be able to be respected and gain prestige, but treasures would be abundant too."

Afterwards, he sent out his immortal spiritual powers to encompass his family's town. "Yan Shuo, Yan Lan, I'm about to exit the closed-door training area." He was startled to find that he couldn't find Yan Lan's voice transfer signature, and promptly expanded his field of search. However, when he had encompassed the entire mountain range around his home city, he still couldn't find Yan Lan.

The replying message from Yan Shuo made his blood freeze. "Great patriarch, the clan leader has been murdered."

He had just broken through to the seventh level of the golden immortal stage, also received praise and a job from his master, and was feeling on top of the moon. But now a single piece of news had ruined his parade and darkened his mood. "And what about the killer?"

The second elder jumped into the communications link. "Great patriarch, the assassin snuck in, in the darkness of the night and

killed the clan leader. No one saw the face of the killer nor their escape. As such, we have no way to find the killer.”

Yan Gao grounded his molars in rage, his face had become the incarnation of a demon's. “Wait until I get there.” His message had been broadcasted to every child, disciple and member of the Yan clan, even those who did not have the status to attend the gathering in the main hall.

Only a few was deeply impacted by the death, and in most cases, Yan Xu Lan's death had little impact on the family as a whole. That was because the pillar that supported the Yan clan was the patriarch, Yan Gao.

...

Within the courtyard of a remote mountain village, Qin Yu could clearly feel the probing sweep of Yan Gao's immortal spirit power. Though the difference of soul power between the two was large, but thanks to the fusing with the meteoric tear, Qin Yu's immortal powers became very sensitive to the point where he could clearly detect the other.

“Hmm? The old man finished his training, huh?” He looked up into the horizon in the direction of the Yan Clan's headquarters, and with a slight shake of his body, he vanished from sight.

...

Within the main hall of the Yan family's headquarters.

Chatter filled the main hall. On this day, around a hundred family members gathered in the main hall. These hundred were all the elites of the Yan family, even the previously held captive Yan Wu Tao was present.

At the time, Qin Yu only captured and interrogated Wu Tao, then put the fellow into an amnesiac coma, and didn't kill the fellow.

A harsh voice boomed in the hall, "Silence!"

Xu Fan, an elder of the family looked onwards in the distance as he finished his shout. Every bicker and chattered stopped in mid-sentence like someone had frozen time in the main hall. Not one peep of sound escape another one's lips, because they had all guessed.....the great patriarch had arrived!

From behind the rear screens of the main hall, the patriarch and the second elder walk out. The former was in front while the elder walked behind. The patriarch commanded a fierce aura that swept outwards, with brows like spears and a dark scowl, every Yan family member could hardly take a breath.

The two elders approached three high-backed thrones at the rear of the hall. The patriarch sat down in the centre and the second elder sat to his left. Normally, the clan leader would sit in the middle while the two would sit at either side. Today, to the patriarch's right sat clan elder Yan Shuo.

Yan Gao fixed everyone below, in the hall, a stony stare. “I just finished my training, only to hear an very infuriating piece of news. Xu Lan had been killed.” If his eyes did not convey the smouldering anger within, then his words definitely did: every member in the main hall could not even speak out. His face still deadpanned as he continued, “I know this matter has little importance to you all, since killing Xu Lan meant the killer must be at least a golden immortal. Everyone has been called here today for two reasons. One is to swear to avenge Xu Lan, and the second is to elect a new clan leader.”

A clan leader election? If the patriarch was going to vote, then no one could dare oppose.

“But now is not the time to discuss that.” He paused. Then he continued lightly, “The biggest problem is revenge for Xu Lan.....we do not have any information about this killer. I ask any of our honoured guests: have you found any information about the enemy?”

These honoured guests only shook their heads in shame. Without any clues about the identity of the murder, how could they find any information?

Right at this moment, a voice rang out in the hall, “I have some information about the killer.”

The speaker was of a thin and lanky built man with a fierce and cold expression. On the man’s face was a nasty and straight scar that accentuated the man’s murderous look. On the man’s back was the hilt of an immortal class long sword. Any immortal wield a

visible sword is a special characteristic known to only sword immortals.

The newcomer was Qin Yu in the guise of his immortal sword puppet's body.

Xu Fan snapped at the newcomer, "Who are you!? Who let you enter the glorious main of my, Yan family's headquarters???" The fellow was a strong contender for the clan leader position within the family, naturally, wanted to show some poise and command in front of the patriarch.

"You.....silence fool!" Qin Yu didn't even look at the man and snapped at him with disdain, "I am speaking with the great patriarch, not some puny junior of the likes of you." He didn't bother give the man any shred of respect at all, only a disdainful look. The man wasn't even a golden immortal, and in his eyes such person wasn't even worth the dirt on his boots.

Yan Gao spoke with a polite tone, "This one is the third generation and a disciple of the jade sword school, and is called Yan Gao. May I ask which school is fellow sword disciple from?"

Qin Yu had deliberately leaked some of his strength and soul force out to allow the other to probe. The fellow thought Qin Yu was just a level 8 normal immortal, and was unconcerned about his arrival. The only reason why the fellow asked was because on his back was a sword which symbolized he came from a sword immortal school.

A sword immortal school was numerous in the immortal plane. Many were very powerful, and the jade sword school was just a small school compared to those greater powers. What Yan Gao feared wasn't Qin Yu, but the powerful school behind Qin Yu.

Qin Yu laughed timidly, "I.....I'm not part of a particular school."

He could see the fellow's face fell into a scowl. "Did you come to fool me with some kind of trick?"

The second elder to his left exclaimed, "Great patriarch, those who dare to trespass in my – Yan clan's, main hall is already committing a great crime! Now that trespasser dares to show such audacity to mouth off in its wall. He should be punished accordingly!"

Qin Yu's face instantly sharpened with a murderous expression.

"I didn't come to fool you, but to.....kill you." He had already grasped the hilt of his long sword behind his back.

In the next instance, he had drawn his sword and activated the seventh technique of the Heaven Sundering Sword style. A fiercely thin wave of opaque sword spirit howled towards Yan Gao, who had also pulled his sword out and promptly erupted in explosive power.

"Shiinnn!"

Before Yan Gao could even unleash his own attack, a thin line had appeared from his head to his nether region, a look of disbelief still visible in the fellow's eyes as his body fell to the floor and split apart. Body fluids gushed out in fountains, blood vessels and cranium matter splattered on the raised platform where the ruling seat stood.

In one sword stroke, the level seven golden sword immortal – Yan Gao, had died!

Everywhere and everyone around was petrified in shock, in dismay, as if time had really stopped. Their clan's sole guardian angel – Yan Gao, and the greatest power had died! And died so pitifully!

No one reacted as Qin Yu picked up the Yuanying of their venerated elder, “a level 7 golden immortal yuanying shouldn't be waste. It definitely shouldn't be wasted,” because the reality still couldn't be accepted by the onlookers.

Qin Yu smiled and stored the yuanying in his blazing ice ring then disappeared from the main hall.

When they heard the newcomer's voice and watched the man take the yuanying and disappear, and only then did the crowd wake from their stupor into reality.

Chapter 11: Seclusion

All of a sudden, cries and rancour shattered the silence in the Yan clan's main hall. "The, the, the great patriarch is dead!"

Every single onlooker was a disciple and child of the family, and every one of them stare stupidly at the gory remains at the foot of the central throne. Patriarch Yan Gao was a guardian angel to the family, but for these disciples the man was more than that, he was an invincible god worshiped by many.

However.....on this day, that invincible god known as Yan Gao – a valiant and heroic entity, was killed in a single sword stroke by the enemy.

Amidst all this shock, Xu Fan's voice rang in their ears, "Catch the murderer, go catch that murderer!!!"

Following this shout, the entire hall erupted in shouts and cries. Many members of the family roar in agony, others ran about hurriedly and the rest busied themselves to look for the murderer. It was all hot air and no action, and they all know it. For them, they knew that for an enemy to be able to kill the patriarch in one sword stroke, wiping them out of existence was as easy as turning their hand over.

Still, chaos ensued and frantic bodies milled around in the main hall.

Amidst this chaotic display, the elder Xu Fan gestured to the second elder across him, “Second elder...”

The second elder had a very ugly expression and spoke to Yan Shuo – the other elder, “Our elder brother is a third generation disciple of the Jade Sword School. Any who dares to act against him would incur the wrath of the school behind him. Contact the jade sword school, and have them to deal with this issue.”

Xu Fan also agreed. “If our Yan clan hands over 90% of our century-worth profits to the jade sword school, they’ll likely to take up our request.”

...

Far away, Yan Gao’s master Yu Dian – a second generation level 8 golden immortal, was standing on the surface of a nameless planet in the Indigo Bay star field. The man was preparing to use this particular planet’s teleportation array to continue his journey.

Suddenly, alerted by the voice transfer talisman in his spatial ring, he halted his steps and took out the talisman. On the other end was one his disciples named Feng Shan. “Master, there has been a big incident.”

Standing beside the huge teleportation array, Yu Dian paused and shook himself helplessly. He has many disciples, but among them Yan Gao has the lowest strength and worst aptitude with the best disposition. The man neither gets flustered nor daunted by any task. For disciple Yan Gao, he feels he has a special connection with

the man. In many ways, he was very similar to Yan Gao. As a second generation jade sword school practitioner, he was the runt of the eight second generation disciples. Where the seven others were all level 9 golden immortals, he was only a level 8 golden immortal. But, in terms of maturity, strategy and managing, he was, by far, the best of all the second generation disciples. Similarly, Yan Gao is the weakest disciple, but the most mature.

When he looked at Yan Gao, he saw himself years ago – the runt of the litter.

So when he was about to leave the Silver Stream galaxy, he was preparing to let Yan Gao take over all the matters in the galaxy's commanding planet – 'Red Leaf Planet'. He was ready to train Yan Gao to become his successor.

Snapping out of his memories, he sent a reply, "Feng Shan, No need to be in such a rush. You should try learn a little from your junior Yan Gao to be a bit more composed." He scolded lightly, and asked, "Alright then, what matter is causing such a fuss?"

The breathless reply rooted him to the ground and left him dazed. "Master, Yan Gao has been killed!"

Finally he stuttered out, "What, what? Ha ha, what did you say?" He could barely believe what he was hearing. A day ago, his disciple Yan Gao sent him a message saying that he had broken through the level 6 golden immortal stage to level 7, but today...

The fellow at the other end carefully selected his next words:

“Martial brother Yan Gao has died. The killer was a sword immortal, who had killed him in the main hall of the Yan clan boldly and undisguised.” There was a visible pause as the man gulped and continued, “This piece of news was just sent over by the clansmen of the Yan family.”

Yu Dian felt a little light-headed and woozy, but soon recovered enough to reply, “Feng Shan, you said the killer was a sword immortal, right? Who is it?” His voice quivered a little with fury.

Feng Shan answered, “Master, I had questioned the Yan clan about the incident. They passed over a detailed account of the person’s appearance, but with just the killer’s appearance, we cannot accurately determine who the killer is. If the killer could alter their appearance then...”

He was a man who managed all the affairs of the jade sword school, no matter large or small. After grieving his lost disciple for a very short while, he had already recovered his stony and calculating look, and instructed his disciple. “No one is to worry about this matter for now. As for the affairs on the Red Leaf Planet, leave them to your eldest martial brother. About the Yan Gao incident. Wait until I return.” He wasn’t one who would allow emotions to cloud his sound judgement. He could clearly understand that anyone who could kill a level 7 golden immortal in broad daylight, boldly and undisguised, definitely has superior power.

“Yes, master.” On the other end, Feng Shan finally loosed a breath. He also knew the murderer had to have strength beyond Yan Gao, naturally, did not want to go investigation such a figure.

Yu Dian withdrew his voice transfer talisman bead. And stride forward to the teleportation array. He was a man who held great responsibility. Not only was he a representative for the school master of the jade sword school, but he also would go on the behalf of Emperor Yu and the Devil Realm, as their middle-man on important matters. So he could not postpone it a bit.

He was due to reach his destination of the core and commanding planet of Indigo Bay star field – the Blue Solar star. “From here to there and the matters accompanying the devil realm side as well; it would all take a large amount of time.” He thought about it with frustration, 'Sigh' “No matter, Emperor Yu’s matters are of the utmost importance, if I screw up, not only will I feel the emperor’s wrath but my school master would also feel the aftershock of it. First things first. I will sort this matter out, then return and carefully go over this Yan Gao incident.”

With his plans complete, he stepped into the teleportation array, paid the toll of 300 then vanished as a beam of light into the furthest distance.

...

Within the bamboo garden.

Two Liu family elders was present to thank Qin Yu about their request.

The patriarch of the Liu clan was the first to speak: “Mister Qin, I

wish to convey out deepest thanks about this recent ordeal.”

He had just been sent the good news. With Yan Gao dead, the Yan family could be suppressed with ease.

Qin Yu laughed lightly. “It was just a small matter, no need to be so thankful to me. After all, it was my martial uncle who had received your request...Oh there is one thing my martial uncle was discontent with...”

The patriarch, Ming Han, looked puzzled, “With what matter?”

Qin Yu mimicked Ming Han’s puzzled look. “You had said that the Yan family had been in control of the teleportation array for most of the time. Their wealth should be hundreds of times greater than your own. My martial uncle was puzzled by why killing the patriarch and the clan leader of the Yan Clan only yielded a few hundred million?” He was completely befuddled by this result.

He did notice the changes to the facial expressions of the two elders freeze. “Mister Qin, about this, do you not know?”

He scratched his head in his mind’s eye. He may have asked another dumb question. He could not deny his understanding of the matters, in the immortal plane, was very lacking. What can he do about, other than ask? “Back then I had told my martial uncle that the Yan clan is sure to hold onto great wealth, but after he had killed the two top members of the clan, he had noticed their combined wealth was quite shabby. That is why I raised this issue with the two of you.”

Ming Han and the Liu clan's clan leader exchanged a look. "It seems that Mister Qin does not understand the inner workings of societies within the immortal plane." Ming Han explained, "Over the years of controlling the teleportation arrays, it would yield a shocking amount of wealth that is, if all of it, belong to the controlling clan – Yan clan. Only then will they have wealth few hundred times greater than my family. However, more than 90% of the income is collect by jade sword school as tax from this planet. The jade sword school will collect tax from all in its territory and give it to Emperor Yu!" He paused and took a big breath and continued, "Emperor Yu controls a large territory, and how could he not apply taxes on all in his territory? From the Amber Moon, money is given to the jade sword school then passed onto the emperor. In this way, the vast majority of wealth is in the hand of the peak experts of the immortal plane like emperor Yu and emperor Xuan."

Comprehension dawned on Qin Yu. So it was just like the taxes in the mortal plane's countries, nations and dynasties. Most of the taxes are paid to the governing body of the nations. In this case, the jade sword school and the like, are the states and local governing bodies, which coagulates and collects individual region taxes. While emperor Yu and emperor Xuan and the like are similar to monarchs. His eyes sparkled as he imagined the amount of wealth concentrated in the hands of people like emperor Yu.

"Even if most is turned over to the ruling monarchs, those that live under them live well sheltered lives. Their wealth is at least a few dozen time greater than my – Liu family." Ming Han looked around and said, "So to seek shelter from monarchs like emperor Yu would be most favourable."

Qin Yu smiled with acknowledgement. “Mister Liu is quite right. With the tribute paid from profits from the teleportation array, only then will you be able to seek appropriate shelter from emperor Yu. At least, part of the profits would be left within the family, if one doesn’t seek shelter from emperor Yu, the chances to obtain great wealth is much less, right?”

Ming Han confirmed. “Yes.”

Qin Yu said no more and only sipped on his tea.

Seeing the former wasn’t going to ask any more questions, Ming Han gestured, “Farewell, Mister Qin, we will leave then.”

Qin Yu laughed. “Alright, I won’t send you off then.”

Before leaving the duo had left a pile of assorted wealth up to about a few million, comprised of elixirs, elemental stones and other valuables.

Putting down the china, he opened his mouth and his voice echoed in the peaceful surroundings, “Han Shu.”

An energetic youth bounced into the clearing and bowed respectfully. “This disciple greets the master.”

Qin Yu lifted a single finger and pointed at the gift left by the

patriarch of the Liu family. “These items were left by the Liu family, which I have no use for. Hence, they are yours from now on.” He couldn’t care less about these useless baubles.

His disciple was stunned. Han Shu still could not believe what he was hearing, and eager to confirm. “Master, are you saying you are giving all of this to me?”

Qin Yu nodded mildly. “Be quick about it. I have matters to discuss with you.” His tone was edging towards displeasure.

Han Shu feared Qin Yu’s temper and hurried stored the goods.

“Han Shu, I have not taken you in as my disciple for a long time, but nevertheless, I can feel you have had some...remarkable changes to yourself.” His tone was solemn and deep that reverberated in the inside of Han Shu’s body.

Changes? Han Shu wanted to laugh out loud. These days, no one dares to disrespect him in any way and the clan leader greets him politely. In a matter of a very short time, he had transformed from the ugly runt of the family into the most prized jewel of the family. For that, he felt quite smug these days.

Qin Yu’s tone quietened and grew colder, “In the past, you work hard to train, but nowadays, I have seen a sharp drop in the amount of time you spend training. Often I see you are outside partying and playing with those Liu clan disciples. What I’ve said are all correct, isn’t that right?”

What Qin Yu had said was the heart of the problem. The truth pierced through Han Shu like a cold knife.

It was true. He had spent his days too leisurely. He had no ambition, so with the little recognition he's gotten from his family already achieved. There wasn't more that he wanted, hence he had become complacent.

Han Shu hurriedly apologised, "this disciple was in the wrong."

"No, no...you were not mistaken." Qin Yu shook his head. "I was the one who was wrong."

"Master, you..." Han Shu felt panicky, his heart pounded loudly, its beat quickened in his ears.

Qin Yu sighed with exasperation, as if he was berating himself. "If I had not appeared, then perhaps you would have practice resolutely despite the hail of insults from others. But, one day, through your perseverance, you would eventually reach the Dujie stage and so on. You could either become a loose immortal or a normal immortal, such difficulties with your meridians and other bodily issues would not plague you. Henceforth, you would rise from the ashes of scorn like a phoenix reborn, dazzling all those around you and put the fear of your greatness into them, then soar into unfathomable skies above without any opposition." Qin Yu had a helpless look. "But, because of my appearance, your life had changed. The same perseverance of yours in the past was shattered by my appearance." Qin Yu shook his head yet again and sighed again, "Han Shu, I ask you, do you know who allowed you to have the respect of everyone around you?"

Han Shu replied without hesitation. “It was you, master.”

That was right. Precisely because of the master-disciple relationship between Qin Yu and Han Shu. That was the reason why the Liu clan’s clan leader looked very favourably on Han Shu, and in turn, all the disciples of the Liu family was very respectful to Han Shu as well.

A resolute glint entered Qin Yu’s eyes as he stared holes into Han Shu. “Han Shu, you must understand that to be truly respected, you must gain that respect by yourself. There is only shame in hiding behind the reputation of the teacher. In the end, that sort of flimsy image will not last.” Without blinking, he continued, “You may be living comfortably now when I may be by your side, but if one day I’m not around, will your feeble powers gain the respect of those around you now?”

Cold sweat broke on the face of Han Shu. At this moment, at this time, he had finally woken up from the dreamscape of the recent high life he was living.

What was gained from others was not permanent, only by grasping it with your own hands, will the things obtained be everlasting.

Qin Yu turned away and looked at the border of the bamboo grove. “Enough. I do not wish to say anymore to you. I will enter closed-door training immediately, but when I come out, I’d better see some profound changes to you, or else.....You need not bother

call me master again.”

From the bowed position, Han Shu stood up straight, looking firm and respectfully intoned, “Of course, master. This disciple will not let master down.”

...

Within the bamboo grove’s secret cultivation chamber.

There wasn’t a single person within the secret chamber.

A fine layer of sparkling teal coloured gravel covering the floor. No one could imagine that the Nine Swords Immortal Mansion was one of the specks of gravel on the ground.

Qin Yu was current within that teal colour mansion, deep in meditation. He was sitting cross-legged in a centre of a flower garden directly in front of an elaborately designed fountain, which was the same colour as the rest of the residence.

Suddenly, his eyes shot open. “Haah, back then.....” He was staring at the stone table a fair distance away from his position. He was remembering the memories of his brothers – Xiao Hei and Fei Fei, and himself carousing and chatting happily between drinks. Now, he was only by himself.

His royal father and brothers were still in the mortal plane, but his beloved Li’er was far, far away in an unknown place. And his

own sworn brothers, who he could talk to about anything, was in a place along the distant horizon of the Demon realm.

Whether it was in front of his subordinates – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, or the Liu clan's elders, or his own disciple, he is the higher being of great intellect, virtue and upstanding character. But he was also a man who yearned for someone to talk to, heart-to-heart. In the past, he could discuss his frustrations, his days' events, anything or everything with his brothers, but now? Now, he could only ponder about his problems by himself.

In this vast universe, where could his brothers be? That huge gap between made Qin Yu feel a kind of looming and suffocating loneliness. It made his heart grow heavier with time, and his visage become colder and made him feel more withdrawn.

This kind of unbearable pressure on him has made him want to reunite with his brothers more so than ever before. "In this next closed-door training session, I should rise my soul power to the golden immortal stage and refine a level 1 golden immortal yuanying, with it I will open the second layer world of the Atlas. Then I can immediately prepare to depart."

Once he'd decided on his plan, he stilled his heart and entered the meditative state to access and use the '3-in-9 Soul Refinement' to quickly advance the stage of his soul force.

A Year passed.

Then two years.

...

Within the soul space of the Human stage – first layer, of the Soul Refinement's practice spaces, Qin Yu could not feel the passage of time, as his soul grew in power and continuous transform as he continued tirelessly through the many hand seals, which blurred with time...

Chapter 12: Enter Jade Sword School

On the Red Leaf Planet, of the Silver Stream galaxy, the headquarters of the Jade Sword School is located in.

The headquarters was situated atop ninety-six layers of steps, each layer had a few golden immortal stage disciples. Currently, outside the main hall's entrance, two neatly arranged rows of elite disciples numbering near a few hundred, assembled. These two rows continued from the walls of the courtyard and into the school's plaza below.

Each disciple wore happy faces with bright smiles looking towards the figure at the head of the two columns. The figure was their revered school master – Yu Qing Zi. Directly below the school master was four direct disciples of the master who had reached level 9 golden immortal stage. Then came the level 8 golden immortals of the third generation, while the fourth generation disciples waited below.

“Martial master, Brother Yu Dian has done a great service for our jade sword school. He has made all the disciples of the school feel proud.” A young man, also endorsed by a constant smile, whispered to the school master in front.

The school master – Qing Zi, also was a face full of joy. “Mmhmm, emperor Yu personally notified me about this delight. It seems disciple – Yu Dian, has really lived up to my expectations and fully given me face as the school master of his school.” A middle-aged also laughed and said, “Yu Dian's abilities with

management, prose and communication are nothing less than brilliant.”

Their continuous barrage of praises was interrupted by the voice of one of the third generation disciples. “Patriarch, martial Uncle Yu Dian has arrived.”

All of the experts in the jade sword school turned to look at the bottom step a fair distance away.

Being immortal practitioners, their vision was incomparably greater than the average man’s, they saw Yu Dian wear a hinted smile leap up the steps as if the man was just strolling leisurely up a seventy-degree incline. As the man passed by, disciples of every generation bowed respectfully at this powerful figure, whom they revered.

Being given the hero’s glorious welcome was something no other disciple of the jade sword school had ever enjoyed.

Layers one after another blurred by the man’s feet, soon he had reach the area in front of the school master, Yu Qing Zi.

“Disciple Yu Dian greets the school master.” Yu Dian knelt down with one knee and saluted in traditional Chinese greeting style to Yu Qing Zi.

The school master used both his arms to prop Yu Dian from his kneeling position. The master had a pleased expression on his face,

and spoke, “Well, Yu Dian, you have achieve another spectacular success with this time’s trading agreement with the devil realm and his majesty – emperor Yu. With your success, you have gained more than what his majesty expected, and has gained his praise and attention on you. You are definitely climbing up the ladder to the most favourable position to serve emperor Yu.”

Hearing this remark, Yu Dian couldn’t help but rejoice inwardly. He knew that his accomplishments are limited while working for the jade sword school master, whereas working for emperor Yu – a peak expert of the entire immortal realm, has a brighter future. Any small gesture of praise from emperor Yu could provide him with endless benefits.

His fellow disciples all bowed, chanting: “Congratulations, martial brother”, “Congratulations, martial uncle”. Their voices resounding in the plaza.

...

The faces of all the disciples were rosy and full of smiles. They knew that, though the power of Yu Dian is one level lower than those of his generation, with this latest matter, Yu Dian had risen to a higher position.

Know what was in the minds of the masses, Yu Dian bowed again and said in a humble tone, “Master, these are just rumours and hot-air. It is this disciple’s greatest pleasure to stay by the master’s side often.”

His master's smile broadened, and patted Yu Dian on the shoulder. "Man should always strive to attained greater places or progress. For a disciple of mine to work alongside emperor Yu will bring greater pride to the master."

"This lesson, this disciple has received appreciatory." Yu Dian bowed again.

His master waved indifferently, and then gestured, "Enough, let's not stand outside and talk. We shall begin the feast." Thus it began the celebratory feast in the main hall of the jade sword school. The seat of honour was taken by Yu Dian, as one after another well-wishers came forth to drink to celebrate Yu Dian's achievements. Soon the evening sun descended into the horizon, and stars filled the sky. Only deep into the night, disciples began to disperse, and under the carousing and happy farewells from his fellow disciples, did Yu Dian finally return to his residence.

Later at night.

When the stars were fully visible in the reflective gaze of the courtyard pond of Yu Dian's residence, did he quail his joyful expression. Just a while ago, the loud festive shouts from the main hall had faded, only endless silence remained in the residence, did Yu Dian settle down.

His expression was one of cold determination. His voice – a soundless whisper, was a message to himself: "My dear disciple, Yan Gao. Originally your master wanted to let your take over my position here on the Red Leaf Planet, but I'd never would have thought that you would be killed by a sword immortal. In these ten

years, your master has put his all into helping emperor Yu with the trading affairs, and haven't had the time to avenge your death." A sharp ominous glint entered his eagle eyes. "But now.....your master has successfully completed that task, your master will spare no effort to avenge your death. Despite my time here in the Silver Stream galaxy is short, I won't stop until I avenge you."

Yu Dian turn to face the starry sky, bathing his face in a serene soft glow, but in contrast, and his heart darkened with thoughts of murderous intent.

...

On the outskirts of the Amber Moon's teleportation arrays. Pillars of precious minerals and ores embedded in intricate positions and shapes surrounded a ten metre wide circular platform. Around the platform were ideograms of odd figures scribed into the platform. The creation of a teleportation array is very difficult and complex, but maintaining these arrays were very simple.

Currently on Amber Moon, there are three such teleportation arrays. Normally there would only be a few dozen guards at the teleportation arrays, but on this particular day, over several hundred people dotted the land surrounding the arrays. At the forefront and closest to the array was Yan clan's elders Yan Shuo and Yan Xu Fan, who was the newly elected clan leader.

The two elders of the clan stood with a ram-rod straight back in front of the array waiting quietly for some unknown event.

The clan leader whispered to the elder next him, “Say, when senior Yu Dian is going to come here?” Instead of a straight answer, the latter just shook his head and said, “Who knows. The message said it would be today, but who knows what time will it be? We shouldn’t be worried, since we’ve already been waiting all these years under the pressure from the other two great families – Liu and Wang. How could a little more waiting for a day’s time be compared to what we already have withstood? Today, senior Yu Dian will finally come, and with him, is the hope of our Yan clan.” The former nodded his assent as well. What was a day compared to those years of waiting.

Since the day their great patriarch and former clan leader died, their family had been living under pressure from other clans. Even though, the new clan leader – Xu Fan, broke through to level 1 golden immortal stage, their family wasn’t a match for the other two great families and their experts. Naturally, they had to grovel under the foot of the other families, suppressing their influence and power in every direction.

In the silence that instilled.

When one of the teleportation arrays lit up with blinding light, every member of the hundred plus Yan dignitaries snapped into attention and bowed deeply, thinking the newcomer was their would-be saviour...

But, from the shaft of light came a short and stocky figure, whose power level was only at level 2 normal immortals’. The newcomer flinched at the sight of a hundred plus people welcoming him, and

started to sweat bullets. The sight had shocked him beyond belief, why would so many people welcome someone like him?

Seeing the stocky dwarf, the faces of the hundred plus dignitaries contorted into grimaces and stared daggers at the newcomer. Xu Fan instructed a Yan disciple behind, “Quickly, send this one out of here!” That disciple promptly escorted the level 2 immortal from the premises and quickly returned to wait.

Seconds turned to minutes, which turned to hours. Soon the sun was setting on the horizon.

Just before the last shaft of the evening light was cut off, one of the three teleportation arrays, once again lit up, and all the Yan members present bowed deeply to welcome the newcomers. From the blinding soft glow, a group of five stepped out from the array.

Any one of the five’s power couldn’t be perceived by any one of the welcoming committee, meaning that all were at least golden immortals. At this point it didn’t matter if the newcomers were with Yu Dian or not, Xu Fan did dare offend these powerful individuals.

A young man among the five was the first to speak, his voice was heard in the ears of all. “Where is Yan Shuo and Yan Xu Fan?”

The answer came without pause: “This one is called Yan Shuo, is present.”

A moment later came another, “This one called Yan Xu Fan is also present.”

Xu Fan bowed again and asked, “Can I please ask, if the five seniors are with senior Yu Dian’s group?”

These five were indeed the group with Yu Dian. Yu Dian knew that the killer must be very powerful, so to make sure his vengeance is unperturbed, he had brought a few fellow disciples and brothers to help him out. Of them, the weakest was a level 7 golden immortal.

“That is correct.” The young man seemed to be the spokesperson of the group. “I am called Lu Cao, a martial brother of Yan Gao. Listen well, this person is my master – Yu Dian.” The young man had gestured towards a deadpanned middle-aged man to his right.

The two elders and hundred plus entourage immediately bowed and saluted to the master. “We humbly greet the lordship, senior Yu Dian.”

The young continued to introduced the others, “This is my martial brother Heng Yu. He is the disciple of my martial uncle. And he is a powerful level 9 golden immortal.” This time, the young man gestured to an ebony young man.

While in their bowed positions, the two Yan clan elders’ hearts quailed as if they had been doused in icy cold water. A level 9 golden immortal, eh? That is an extraordinary figure!

The elders led the hundred plus welcome committee to bow and pay their respects to another powerful figure. “We humbly greet this lordship, senior Heng Yu.” The man in question only nodded slightly as if looking at ants. This time, he came only for the sake of his martial uncle, to give his uncle some recognition (face), otherwise why would someone like him come to such a run-down and out-in-the-boonies planet like this?

The introduction continued, “This is my martial brother Feng Lian, who is a level 8 golden immortal.”

A level 8 golden immortal??

For these elders, these newcomers were far superior to them. “We humbly greet the lordship, senior Feng Lian.” The two respectfully bowed again.

“This person is my fellow martial brother Heng Feng, who is, with Feng Lian and I, a direct disciple of our master – Yu Dian. He is also a level 8 golden immortal”

Holy sh*t! Another level 8 golden immortal??

The two elder, once again, bowed and paid their respects, “We humbly greet the lordship, senior Heng Feng.”

“And lastly, I. I am slight weaker at the level 7 golden immortal stage.” Lu Cao laughed, as if joking to himself. “In the future, if you have anything urgent, I can help you contact my master.”

This Lu Cao obviously was an operative, but nevertheless, a level 7 golden immortal operative, thus the two elder bowed respectfully once again to the speaker.

With the newcomers, they led the group directly to the home of the Yan clan.

...

Inside the main hall of the Yan clan.

At the head of clan hall, sat Yu Dian in the host's seat. In the seats on the man's two sides was Heng Feng, Feng Lian, Lu Cao and Heng Yu. In the central visitor's area was Yan Shuo, Xu Fan and an elderly man with pale green hair and beard.

Xu Fan bowed deeply and said in a humble tone: "As per your command – senior Yu Dian, we have secretly been observing the Wang clan and the Liu clan. This person is an honoured guest of our clan, whose words are solid and truthful. From him, we gained a vital piece of information."

Yu Dian narrowed his eyes, a strange light flickered about from within. "Speak."

Xu Fan glanced at the elderly man, and the elderly with a head of pale green hair, stepped forward and bowed deeply. "Senior, around ten or so years ago, a mysterious honoured guest was

invited into the Liu clan. This honoured guest possessed unperceivable strength and had level 8 demons as his doormen. Even the patriarch and elders of the Liu clan can forth to visit this guest.”

Yu Dian flicker his gaze to Xu Fan. “Say, was there anything strange from the Wang clan?”

The latter shook his head fervently, “Nothing strange was of notice from the Wang clan. No one of particular powers appeared. This Liu family’s honoured guest is the most likely suspect. As senior said before, my eldest brother – Yan Gao, had not ever offend any powerful experts before, so most likely the act was surfaced from the familial feud between our family and the Liu clan.

The china in Yu Dian’s hand shattered like thin ice, ‘Piiiiinnn’, hot scalding tea shot out. Not even fazed by the hot beverage splashing on his hand, as he slammed his clenched fist onto the chair-side table, which collapsed like a castle of cards. The sudden motion caused the two Yan clan elders and the honoured guest to quiver in fear.

Yu Dian stared daggers at the elderly with pale green hair. “The Liu clan’s honoured guest, you say?”

In a deadpanned expression and icy voice, Yu Dian instructed, “Take this honour guest back to his residence, and bring me any information about this Liu clan’s honoured guest. This is a matter I will personally handle.”

It was an answer, the Yan elders were eager to hear. “Of course, senior Yu Dian.”

Only stars lit the skies.

Amongst the icy gales, five figures rode the wind across Yan Shan city.

Lu Cao laughed with amusement, “Master, this Liu clan’s honoured guest is a really interesting figure. Since meeting the Liu family’s elders, the guest have been in closed-door training and hasn’t come out for a decade.”

The most powerful of the group – Heng Yu, sneered, “This is for the better. We don’t have to look under every rock on this planet to find this guy. All we have to do is go there and capture this guy directly, whether as a hostage or as the murderer, I will kill them nonetheless.

While the two martial practitioners chattered, Yu Dian muttered to himself, “This Liu clan’s honoured guest.....I have a feeling my disciple’s – Yan Gao’s, death definitely had something to do with this ‘guest’.”

Though, Yu Dian’s mumbles was very quiet, but his companions were immortals with heightened senses, so naturally they could hear Yu Dian’s soliloquy. “Master, rest assured, with the five of us, the guy is as good as dead. Unless the opponent is an immortal emperor stage expert, they wouldn’t survive. Plus, martial brother

Heng Yu is no ordinary level 9 golden immortal but a sword immortal with the strongest offensive power among immortals. Even if the opponent is a level 1 mystic immortal, the opponent won't fare well." His disciple Feng Lian smiled reassuringly at him.

The other martial disciples laughed mockingly as this.

As a disciple of the jade sword school, the immortal practitioners of the sword are far more offensively powerful than an ordinary level equivalent immortal practitioner.

"No matter who it is, we need to be on our guard." Yu Dian's face changed to a very serious expression. "Did you all forget already, what the Yan clan's newly elected clan leader said? Yan Gao who had reached a level 7 golden sword immortal was killed in a single sword stroke??"

Instantly the others shut up, the easy-going smiles of the other four companions disappeared and was replaced by ugly expressions.

One sword stroke?

A level 7 golden sword immortal was killed in one stroke? That single strike must not have been very simple as it is said to be then.

Lu Cao broke apart with boisterous laughter. "Master, I will not believe that person is a mystic immortal. Much less than a mystic

immortal who would go about and randomly kill off golden immortals as their leisure.”

His fellow martial brother Heng Feng also joined in laughing at this frivolous idea, “Ha ha, that’s right! An immortal emperor reduced to dealing with golden immortals? What the heck is that?”

With those two’s outburst, the tense atmosphere in the group instantly dispersed like fog in morning light. They continued to travel at an easy-going pace with a joyous mood. None of them could believe that an immortal emperor stage expert would come to a remote planet like Amber Moon, to deal with a golden immortal??? That is absolutely preposterous! Unheard of! Impossible!

Yu Dian also laughed at this idea as well. “Ha ha, that’s quite enough. Let’s go to this Bamboo Garden to find this honoured guest called Qin Yu. Of course, everyone is to act according to the plan where we attack simultaneously using the Five Point Chain Sword technique. We mustn’t be careless.”

The other four, third generation disciples, voiced their confirmations. “Yes, master”, “Yes, martial uncle.” With that the group accelerated into beams, of golden sword energies spheres, and instantly disappeared in the air space just outside Yan Shan City.

...

While the group was talk frivolously, within the Bamboo Garden,

the two demons – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, was relaxing in the shade of the singular pagoda drinking fresh tea. The two sentinels had never left the Manor grounds since Qin Yu first entered the secret cultivation chamber, which was below the ground where they sat on stone stools.

The male of the two guards, known as Zang Yuan, smiled lightly and spoke to his female counterpart: “The master has been in closed-door training for a decade. I wonder what stage the master is at now.”

Shuo Yan mused quietly, looking somewhat reluctant. “Given the mystical nature of our master’s path of practice, in these ten years.....I fear that he has surely surpassed us. I think he should be able to open the second layer world of the Atlas, releasing hundreds of demon kings. By that time, I think we wouldn’t have the chance to help milord with any more things.”

At this the two quietly sat on their stools in silence, and just as they were pondering about their own things....

“Pshh, BOOOM!” High density air pockets slammed into the surrounding bamboo shoots, causing the stems to burst apart in the ravaging winds. Countless bamboo leaves was scattered in the air space above the garden and slowly drifting downwards. A split second after, the space above the garden rumbled like thunder and shook in all directions. Countless rippling sword waves was flying from all directions into the garden grounds.

“Psheee, Sou! Sou! Sou! Plsheee!!” The garden’s maids and normal guards were cleaved and diced by the savage on-slaughter

of countless sword waves. Blood, intestines and internal organs exploded into small droplets of crimson coloured fluid which fell like rain drenching the ground in dull red. There wasn't a single breath of silence. Mayhem filled the garden, full of wretched cries and despairing screams dying servants, while being turned into human gore passed through a meat grinder. Between their sorrowful cries was the menacing howls of multitudes of sword waves.

In an instant, the peaceful garden had been transformed to a bloody hell with cut bodies and bloody remains painting the grounds.

Above all this chaos, a challenge was boomed in the sky: "Qin Yu! Come Out and Beg Mercy! Give yourself up right now!"

That booming voice echoed in the skies above hell, then the outlines of five figures appeared in the sky. Each stood at the five primary points of traditional Chinese philosophy of any formation arts: Wood, Fire, Earth, Gold (metal) and Water. At their hips or on their backs were the hilts of swords. In their positions, their hands formed strange hand seals where they stood like divine adjudicators bringing judgement upon all.

Chapter 13: Sword Waves In All Directions

Within a misty spatial pocket, a silently meditating Qin Yu was sitting in a cross-legged position. His hands deftly shifted from one hand seal to the next of the thirty-six different hand seals, with practiced ease. These hand seals belong to the art known as ‘3-in-9 Soul Refinement’ technique, whereas the thirty-six hand seals was only the first three movements – part of the first stage (human stage), of the soul refining art.

Consequently, the spatial pocket he was residing in wasn’t a normal space, but the spatial pocket manifested by his soul.

The thirty-six hand seals each consume a large and increasing amount of soul force, when made. At the beginning, Qin Yu found that later hand seals of the series were incredibly difficult to form, but now and over the course of his meditation, he could form them much more freely.

And just like that tireless training, Qin Yu had successfully made it through every one of the thirty-six hand seals. He felt his entire existence was immersed in the embracing comfortable and wondrous space, and in there the passage of time was non-existent, thus time outside flowed by endlessly.

A soft voice echoed in the depths of that soul space, waking Qin Yu like being doused in icy cold water.

...

Within the Jade Immortal Mansion.

A cross-legged statue jerked alive. The statue's eyes flickered open. Before Qin Yu's eyes was the familiar teal-green jade colour that was of the Jade Immortal Mansion. In his ears was the crystal clear sounds of splashing and sloshing of flowing water on the fountain nearby.

The same soft but anxious sounding voices rang in his head. "Master, the situation is terrible. The enemy has invade the garden intending to slaughter us." The voice belong the two very nervous sounding Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan.

The two weren't too worried about themselves, because they could just instantly return to the first layer world of the Atlas. They feared the worst for their master – Qin Yu. They feared that the enemy would've killed Qin Yu within the hidden cultivation chamber.

But what they didn't know was that Qin Yu was meditating within the Jade Immortal Mansion.

"Hoh? The enemy?"

Qin Yu frowned at this, who would dare attack him right now? He instantly expanded his immortal spiritual powers out of the jade immortal mansion to investigate the disruption in the bamboo

gardens. Ever since the fusion of his soul with the meteoric tear, his soul and soul force has undergone amazing transformations. Such as his ability to use greater teleportation when at the normal immortal stage and having extremely powerful passive and active detection capabilities of the soul.

“Hmm, the enemy consists of five people. The most powerful is at level 9 golden immoral stage.” A flicker of his thoughts, he could clearly perceive insightful knowledge about the enemy force. “All five are quite powerful.” He was startled with the information. In just that brief moment, he had his spiritual powers encompass the entire garden and the hell it was wrought into, and covered the entire Liu Feng city to discover his disciple – Liu Han Shu, currently present in the main hall of the Liu clan’s headquarters.

He instantly made his decision, “First. Shuo Yan, Zang Yuan, there’s no need to evade those sword waves anymore. Return to the Atlas, where you will be safe.” Without pause and a flicker of his thoughts, he withdrew Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan back into the Atlas of ten thousand beasts. With the Jade Immortal Mansion’s protection, he would not believe that the five opponents would be able to find and perceive through the contraptions and protections set by Emperor Ni Yang himself. “Well, first things first, I should calculate how long I’ve been undergoing this time’s closed-door training session.” After a short while, his eyes flickered with wisdom. “Ahh, whilst training, it did only seemed like a few months or years. In a blink of an eye, a decade had passed.”

He pursed his lips. “Oh that’s right, no wait.....ten years.....didn’t the Liu clan’s clan leader say, ten years ago, that the contest for the control of the teleportation arrays was going to be held in ten years’ time? I wonder if it was held already.” As soon as he thought

of it, he put it aside, it wasn't his problem nor the important matter at hand.

Carefully, he started to investigate the details of his progress with his latest training session. "Ha, I've wasted at least half a year's time." He found that he had already successfully achieved the complete 'Human' Stage of his Soul Refinement technique.

Ten years ago, his soul was at the level 8 normal immortal stage, and half a year ago he was already at level 1 golden immortal stage, which wasn't much of a surprise. It was just that Qin Yu was fully immersed in that transient realm so he did not notice his 'Human' stage soul was already achieved, and he could've started on the next step – the 'Earth' stage of his soul refinement arts.

Feeling quite happy with his progress, a smile surfaced on his face. "Hah, my soul has reached level 1 golden immortal stage. Refining one or two level 1 golden immortal yuanying shouldn't be difficult now." He was confident in his success to refine such yuanying, and yet he did not start refining.

Now was not the sort of situation where he wanted to start refining, because five powerful experts who were here to kill him was outside. So if he did not come out of hiding, the five intruders would continue to wreak havoc on the surroundings including the city. Along that line of thought, Qin Yu wasn't.....too worried about confronting the five intruders as well. "My immortal sword puppet may just be one level 9 golden sword immortal, but he wields and uses the most powerful sword style in all of the immortal planes – the 'Heaven Sundering Sword style', and its body is nearly indestructible. Simply considering the toughness

and defence of the puppet, it is alone, powerful enough, to face a level 1 mystic sword immortal's assault. If not wiping the floor of these fools, at least I will not lose."

There isn't another sword immortal with toughness comparable to the sword puppet, nor there another sword immortal with offensive power as one who uses the supreme sword art – Heaven Sundering Sword. Simply by these two factors, Qin Yu's sword puppet was at least one level higher than sword immortals of the same level as it.

He knew the battle wasn't going to be an easy one at that. "Those five experts outside have peak powers of this stage, I cannot be careless. Best I control the sword puppet myself then using my thoughts to remotely control it." His soul quickly separated itself from his body. As it flew it, the sword puppet also appeared in the courtyard of the jade immortal mansion, where the soul directly entered the sword puppet without hesitation.

Normally, to control one's precious equipment involve using thoughts, but in actual fact, precise control of the equipment uses soul force, and with an equipment directly possessed by the master's soul, control is most articulate.

Once his soul had entered the puppet, a flash of an idea happened on him. He instantly moved the Blazing Ice Ring into the puppet's interior, then altogether, exited the jade immortal mansion.

In the air above the bamboo garden, the five invader still levitated in the five primary vertices of a star. They were Yu Dian's group of avengers consisting of four disciples of the third

generation jade sword school descendants. Instead of delightful faces having relieved themselves by massacring all in the bamboo garden, they were serious but somewhat disappointed faces.

The one called Feng Lian opened his mouth and wondered aloud, “Master, there isn’t a shred of life force in the bamboo garden below, do you suppose that.....honoured guest of the Liu clan has also been killed?”

Yu Dian only frowned but did not reply.

The ‘five point chain sword formation’ was a formation with the five of them standing at the five vertices of the formation, with their hands contorted into the hand seals belonging to the Imperial Spirits style. The formation is merely for skimming out the ‘fat’ or the weak over a large area with an area-of-effect technique. Though, countless sword waves filled the large area the technique encompasses, it could be quite easily shrugged off by powerful golden immortals.

Who would have thought that the formation, which is completed their hand seals, would not leave a single speck of life force in the entire bamboo gardens. Even Lu Cao agreed with this juncture. “Master, if you take the size and location of this puny amber moon planet, and the size of the Liu clan, it is obvious that the strength of the honoured guests of the Liu clan is comparable to the total power of the Liu clan. I’d say that the honoured guest is but a level 9 normal immortal. Maybe the man had already died from our formation attack just then.” Lu Cao’s lips curved upwards into an eventual smile.

If the suspect, which is the Liu family honoured guest, was just an ordinary level 9 immortal who was killed in one move by their formation, and if this got out, they would be a laughingstock for overkilling such a weak target. Yu Dian felt slightly ashamed to bring five late stage golden immortals, including himself, to take out a level 9 immortal. He pondered for a short while then looked at Heng Yu. “Martial nephew, your soul force is the most powerful of us, could you.....check if there are any more human beings in this bamboo garden?”

“Of course, martial uncle.”

Heng Yu immediately spread his spiritual power to sweep over every nook and cranny of the bamboo garden belong. His spiritual powers even swept over the speck of gravel, which was the jade immortal mansion. Even if he probe every aspect of the surroundings, the jade immortal mansion included, how could this fellow even imagine breaking passed the illusionary and defensive spells placed by emperor Ni Yang, himself, on the jade immortal mansion.

“Martial uncle, I’ve just swept the entire gardens with my spiritual power and did not find a single person ali...” ———— Before Heng Yu could finish his sentence, he choked on his words and ‘coughed’, an expression of shock adorned his previously aloof figure, because...

A shadowy figure emerged out from behind some, still standing, bamboo shoots.

The figure resembled a young man whom was dress in a flowing

black robe, with the hilt of a long sword strapped to his back.

The five intruders instantaneously flicked their gaze to rest on this newcomer.

In that instant, they all had one thought: “It’s a true expert!” They were shocked to find they couldn’t perceive even a little of the spiritual powers of this newcomer, so the next most possible answer is that this man was much stronger than them.

In a majestic and yet arrogant manner, the newcomer lifted his head and swept an icy gaze over the five floating intruders, and in an equally icy voice, he said: “Who are you, and why would you dare come to my bamboo garden and cause mayhem?”

At this instance, the leader of the five – Yu Dian, could not quail the easiness pressing down on his heart. At first, he had hoped the opponent was no more than a level 8 golden immortal, and at worst a level 9 golden immortal, but not someone with.....powers greater than theirs.

Yu Dian could only answer in a lighter tone than his previous challenging tone. “I am called Yu Dian, the master of Yan Gao. And who are you? What kind of relationship do you have with Qin Yu?” The other four may be slightly hesitant in front of such adversary, but Yu Dian was the subordinate under the leadership of emperor Yu. What could he be afraid of? Even in the face of other peak experts and powers in the immortal realm, mowing down a few was fine and dandy, but he would not be allowed to lose face for his ruler, emperor Yu.

“The martial arts master of Yan Gao?”

It all made sense now. Qin Yu was mildly surprised that they could immediately pinpoint the location and the relationship between him and the murderer so easily. Unknown to him, the other side wasn't completely sure he was the culprit.

“Who am I, you say?.....normally, you're not qualified to know, and yet you wish to know about my relationship with Qin Yu?” A crafty smile grew on the man's face, “I'll tell you: I am Qin Yu's martial uncle.” He was currently in the body of his immortal sword puppet. If the mortal plane emissaries were here, they'd instantly recognise this quirky and aloof sword immortal. It was Lan Feng.

“Martial uncle?” Understanding flashed through the eyes of the floating Yu Dian, who instantly had an epiphany about the situation at hand. The honoured guest of the Liu clan is Qin Yu, whose strength is poor, but to be able to kill Yan Gao the murderer must have been this martial uncle by Qin Yu's request.

Without beating around the bush, Yu Dian looked pointedly at the man below. “So did You kill Yan Gao?”

“Yeah, so what? What of it?” the man answered in a dismissive and condescending tone. “And what are you going to do about it, eh?” The expression on the man's face displayed how much disdain as he looked at the five intruders.

The five's expression all grew ugly and menacing, in front of five powerful golden immortals, the man dares to trample their faces. Though, Yu Dian was an avenger, he was by far, not a rash person. "Hoh? And are you a mystic immortal stage expert? If you are, then you must be in the same generation as my school master, and only then you could have show such disdain towards us. But if you're just a poser.....trampling on our faces and insulting us in such rambunctious way, we'd need to at least give you a piece of your own medicine." Yu Dian's voice was soft but there was some steel in his tone.

"Oh, a mystic immortal stage? 'sigh' I am, but a step from that stage." Qin Yu laughed gleefully, "No need to beat around the bush any more, allow me to inform you fools. I am a simple man at level 9 golden immortal stage, but am I afraid of you...? Ha ha!" Qin Yu looked these people as if they were a bunch of clowns in front of his eyes, so he joked about them.

Yu Dian's face twitched with rising anger.

But that didn't stop Qin Yu from continuing his monologue. He turned to glance at the surrounding scattered bamboo shoots, and said with a dramatic flourish of his hands, "Ah! My dear bamboo garden, I have lived among you for nearly a decade! To all the greenery and tall bamboo groves, I feel slightly disheartened at your current and.....sorrowful outlook, it brings a tear to my eye. And woe to my servant girls and my beautiful maids!" He turned his body and waved his hands in a conductor's pose at the bloody remains of his servants. "Since you don't wish to act first, I must avenge my fallen comrades of my bamboo garden. For every plant, I'm so emotionally attached, I must reap your lives for your underhanded actions!"

“Now is the time!”

A single phrase from Yu Dian, via voice transfer, echoed in the minds of Heng Yu, Feng Lian, Heng Feng and Lu Cao, followed by a quick decision: “Go all out! Use our ultimate move now!”

With the level 9 golden immortal – Heng Yu, as the head of the formation and four supporters, each immortal knotted their hands through a series of hand seals. Golden light rushed out from their bodies, as their swords levitated free of their scabbards and floated above their heads, pointing inwards.

Qin Yu narrowed his eyes against the blinding light from these five opponents.

Amidst this dazzling but cold harsh light, Qin Yu smiled a devil’s smile. “Whoa...they come here and immediately use such a cruel and fierce technique.” Without losing a hint of his darkly smile, he straddled the air and climbed upwards, as if walking on celestial heavenly stairs, at a leisurely pace, completely at ease when confronted with the opponent’s most powerful mystic art.

Qin Yu ascended the ‘heavenly stairs’ under the watchful gaze of the five attackers. Seeing Qin Yu’s bravado, arrogant and aloof expression, they laughed and jeered in their hearts, because they knew their attack was incredibly powerful.

“Five Point Chain Sword Formation ——— Five Points, Break!”

“Riiiiip! BOOOM!!”

The immediate space in front of the five rumbled like heavenly thunder, five streams of golden streams escape from the mouths of the five and into their respective immortal swords, which were floating above their heads.

Qin Yu felt the word light up like lit magnesium flares, sleek bolts of lightning descended on the world below, which combined to strike at Qin Yu. If there was an immortal emperor present, they would notice that this lightning bolt is, in fact, a massive long sword.

Qin Yu looked up at the descending lightning bolt, as if to admire its beauty as it cleaved through the air.

Under the glow and super heating of the oncoming lightning bolt, Qin Yu stood there in mid-air, motionlessly watching the spectacle.

“KABOOOOMM!! HONGG! HONGG!”

An earth-shattering crash and explosion was heard, followed by a tremendous shockwave of resonating air and smashed against whatever buildings currently standing in the surroundings. With Qin Yu at the epicentre, the crater with a radius of one kilometre was made from the explosive impact of the descending lightning bolt. Everything within that crater was blasted into smithereens; buildings, trees and rocks were transformed into fine powder.

What are previously a bloody hell was instantly transformed into a lifeless ruin, where the ground was immaculately clear from a single drop gore.

In an instant, the world within the bamboo garden was remade into a new scenery.

The actions of this ‘martial uncle’ had completely baffled the five attackers, even the taciturn Yu Dian was puzzled. Why did this ‘martial uncle’ not resist nor dodge the attack?

As the fine powder of everything had settled, a silhouette appeared in front of them.

The silhouette resembled someone they were familiar with.

‘That martial uncle’ had appeared in front of their very eyes.

“You, yo.....” Yu Dian and the others were completely mystified and made slack-jawed by Qin Yu’s appearance.

They could not believe what their eyes were seeing!

How could a level 9 golden immortal under the direct assault of their ultimate technique survive that attack??? Even the jade sword school master – Yu Qing Zi, would try to dodge the attack, desperately, as if their life depended on it.

Qin Yu smiled devilishly at the five fools. “That sword formation technique was indeed quite powerful, but it’s still far from hurting me. Well, that attack was your move, now it is time for my turn.”

He moved his hand and gripped the long sword behind his back, just as the five snapped awake from their stupor.

But it was too late.

Escape is but a dream!

Deadly cold light flashed through Qin Yu’s eyes —————

Heaven Sundering Sword Style! Eighth Movement!

Omni Slash!

Sword Drawing!

With the immortal sword facing the heavens above, eight slender waves of heaven sundering sword waves flew outwards in all directions. Six of which fused into three extremely powerful sword waves and all heading in the direction of the five fools’ heads.

The waves may have looked like they moved slowly, but their targets did even move so much a muscle, before the waves had arrived.

The three fused waves had arrived in the faces of Yu Dian, Heng Feng and Feng Lian and the weaker two waves arrived in the faces of the remaining level 7 and 9 golden immortals – Lu Cao and Heng Yu.

Chapter 14: Second Layer World Of The Atlas

While Yu Dian's group was still failing to comprehend what in the world was going on. They barely noticed Qin Yu initiating his own counterattack. And before they could move a muscle, three powerful and two slightly weaker waves of sword energy had already arrived at their faces.

The eighth move of the heaven sundering sword style was an extremely powerful technique from the heaven sundering sword repertoire, how could some miserly level 8 golden sword immortal even dream to resist?

"This move consumed about 50% of all nine top grade elemental stones installed. If I couldn't kill the lot of you, wouldn't I have made a big loss?" Qin Yu snickered to himself. He was confident in killing the four of the five, except the level 9 golden immortal. He wasn't a fool to think he could definitely take care of that level 9 golden immortal Heng Yu, so the moment he executed the Omni-slash, he dashed toward Heng Yu.

"Shilllllicc!" "Shillicc!"

Feng Lian and Heng Feng was instantly bisected at the chest level, blood spraying from the entry and exit wounds of the sword wave, their bodies completely lifeless as they fall down to the ground.

Confronted by such silent killer move, Yu Dian was no better than his own disciples. He may have had the business savviness of the trader and the management skills of a leader, but in terms of combat prowess, he was much weaker. He too, was rendered lifeless by the attack.

As for Lu Cao, he was, by his nature, a cheeky and cunning individual. The moment he saw the 'martial uncle' wasn't dead, he was the first to react and dodge to the side....

But, the sword wave that was aimed at him wasn't following a straight line either.

Each sword wave wasn't a simple sword wave. Each was a wave of sword energy created using the Heaven sundering sword energy, meaning that each wave will home in on their targets like sword waves with consciousness.

The sword energy created by the divine long sword Sky Piercer bestows the ability and moves belonging to the Heaven Sundering Sword Style. Something as profound and omnipotent at the heaven sundering sword strikes wasn't something a sly and cunning individual like Lu Cao could even dream on dodging. Naturally, he also fell victim to such a horrific display of power.

...

In this world and in any other world, the strong are revered. Sometimes, in the battle between seemingly equally powerful experts, a slight mistake or difference in strength could determine

life or death. Who would bother with several hundred rounds of assault? If you wish to kill the opponent, you would use your sure-kill moves.

In a moment of weakness, carelessness or a result of the opponent's lightning reflexes, and with the element of surprise, the targets wouldn't have a chance of survival. Not to mention, the difference in power would only widen that gap.

In a blink of an eye, four of the five attackers, who were all late stage golden immortals, were instantly decapitated.

By concentrating the limited sword energies, Qin Yu instantly projected these sharpened blades and killing four golden immortals in one go, while he himself rushes forward to confront Heng Yu, who could feel the chill rise up from his toes.

Being the strongest of the group and most experienced in combat, Heng Yu had just enough time to unsheathe his sword and block the oncoming sword wave head-on. The impacting power from the sword wave sent him a hundred metres or two, while his hands felt a little numb from the jarring force. The force had shocked him greatly, as he felt the pressure from the wave, and his heart quivered in fright. "What a fierce and powerful sword wave." Even though the wave was only one eighth of the total power of the Omni-direction attack, it wasn't wise to underestimate its destructive force.

"No wonder. No wonder, my martial uncle and the others could not escape from their fate." A level 9 golden immortal like Heng Yu was even knocked over a hundred metres back from the strength

of that one attack. He now was very cautious and more prepared for the strength of this martial uncle of Qin Yu's, and stood his ground in mid-air. One should know that melee combat on the ground gives the combatant less manoeuvrability and freedom to rampage, whereas in the air, it allows for more three dimensional movement.

“Hoh, you want to oppose me, eh?” Qin Yu smiled then broke into a loud laugh when he saw the provocative expression on the last golden immortal. Then accelerated into the air and towards his target.

The target was ten thousand and so metres above the ground!

Heng Yu and Qin Yu faced off each other, each clashing at high-speed at which lesser immortals could only catch shadowy blurs in the sky.

It was a fight between two super experts, whose clashes and power fluctuations created huge energy shockwaves the hammered the residents in the land below. Those of the Liu clan and even the Wang clan of the nearby city, could feel energy fluctuations. After all, these people were all immortals with spiritual sense, how could they not feel the wide-spread quakes in the area?

Below, the Liu clan's clan leader and Liu Han Shu, could only grimace bitterly at the explosive forces rain down from above.

Elders – Yan Xu Fan and Yan Shuo from Yan Shan city, approached from below, towards the Liu family elders. “Liu Ming

Han, the honoured guest you invited is simply amazing, he'd even dare to kill a senior generation of the jade sword school." Yan Shuo sneered at the Liu clan's clan leader. "It's no use for excuses now, I've already informed the jade sword school about everything with my voice transfer talisman bead." Yan Shuo laughed and the pitiable expressions on the clan leader's face, he very much enjoyed to torment the other.

Amber Moon was a planet in the Silver Stream star field, which was in turn, under the command of Emperor Yu's thirty-six rulers, which in this case was 'Yu Qing Zi'. Offending the jade sword school was the same as offending emperor Yu. For the puny little clan like the clan leader's Liu clan, offending emperor Yu was the same as facing genocide.

"Yan Shuo, don't you dare slander me. My family's honoured guests have only the power of a level 9 immortal. Can you not free the explosive energy waves from the fight above? How can an expert of that level accepted an invitation from my Liu clan?" the clan leader wore feigned expression of pity.

Ming Han of the Liu clan refuted in a righteous manner, "Yan Shuo, you know you have little grasp in controlling the teleportation array via the contest in a month's time, such that you dare to use such an underhanded move to 'hit me below the belt' and denounce my family. The truth of your intentions will be known by the jade sword school master, who will put you in your place!"

Yan Shuo only laughed in an arrogant and condescending manner. "I won't argue with you here. When the school master

finds out about the death of a senior member of the school, all will be known.” Yan Shuo eyed Ming Han with disdain.

On the surface, Ming Han only nodded and smiled in provocation, but in his mind, he had already made a decision: Qin Yu is undeniably my honoured guest, but his martial uncle and my family have no relation whatsoever. “Qin Yu, hah, Qin Yu, I’d never have thought the prowess of your martial clan senior would be so powerful. Not only Yan Gao, but the man’s master and several more powerful comrades above level 7 golden immortal, each fell at your martial uncle’s blades. One after another was killed effortlessly at your uncle’s blade.”

Ming Han didn’t know whether to cry or laugh in delight.

But he knew one thing: he could not afford to offend the jade sword school nor Qin Yu, since both have the capability to kill level 7 or 8 golden immortals. He had to appease these two powers. With that in mind, he gazed upwards to the showdown between two experts in their final stage of their life and death battle.

“Booom!” howling gales of two powerful sword energy waves collided creating two opposing wind fronts and a subsequent explosion. The force of the collision sent the two combatants flying outwards like two strongly like poles, but without a pause in their cadence, they each launched forward at each other for a second round. This process of clashes and rounds proceeded for a short while, when finally Heng Yu stopped and wiped some fresh blood from the corner of his mouth and stared daggers at Qin Yu. “You, you are very powerful and your techniques are bizarre. I do not have confidence in killing you...”

“If you cannot kill me, but I will kill you.” Qin Yu spoke in a deadly chilled voice.

In reality, Qin Yu was just testing out the true power of a high level expert in a melee combat to get a feel for the powers he will be facing in the future. To do this, he expended all the power from nine top grade holy elemental stones by using lower powered attacks each time to draw out the match.

But now, they were at the precipice of the showdown.

Qin Yu was currently residing in the sword immortal puppet with an essential ‘immortal’ body. To this day, Qin Yu had never seen anything that could actually hurt or damage the puppet’s body in the slightest. That was why, he wanted to utilise this opportunity to test the extents of his puppet’s defence. But despite this aim, in this melee confrontation, his puppet had not suffered the smallest of blemishes yet, whereas Heng Yu was seriously injured. Cuts and gashes were rare to being the man’s body, but internally, Heng Yu was completely battered.

In the man’s eyes was a glint of malevolence. Heng Yu may be an extremely aloof figure even among the disciples of the jade sword school, no one would dare say they had won against Heng Yu. He wasn’t just merciless to others, he was the same with himself. “If you want to kill me, then prepare to witness this last ultimate technique of mine!”

It’s either you or me now!

Bloodlust in the form of crimson invade Heng Yu's pupils, with his hands clasped together on the double hilt of his long sword, torrents of explosively bright energy channelled into the sword. A second later, the sword erupt upwards like a howling lightning dragon in the sky above, bisecting clouds and creating a special formation region that contained Qin Yu and himself.

Wary of this move, Qin Yu reacted instantly.

Assimilating with his own sword, he cut a wide path by directly colliding with the hailstorm of sword waves, and taking numerous barrages of sword wave he was knocked back a few hundred metres. But even so, would some sword waves hinder his 'immortal' body? With a flicker of his eyes and feet, he approached Heng Yu at an even faster speed.

Without hesitation or remorse, he pierced right through Heng Yu's abdomen.

Tendons and muscles ripped in quick succession, the alarming sound of a blunt knife piercing into a carcass was heard in the region, the hand instantly grabbed the yuanying within the body of the victim, only to feel explosive sword energy emitting from it.

That instant when Heng Yu's yuanying was gripped ————

A terrifying explosion and boom was heard from Qin Yu's palm, while a wrathful voice was heard in Qin Yu's mind, "Ha ha, my ultimate technique is to combust my yuanying. I refuse to believe

that the explosive force from a combusted level 9 golden immortal's yuanying will not kill you!"

“BOOOOOM!! RUMMBLE!”

The explosion had occur in the air, but the earth below shook and shockwaves continued to progress until it encompassed the entire planet. The incredible energy stored and combust in a level 9 golden immortal cause a solar flare to envelope the skies of the planet, and in that instant, its brightness eclipse the sun.

Propelled by this ferocious force, Qin Yu was swept aside.

“My goodness!” Cries from below did not wake Qin Yu, as the violent explosion had happened right next to him and shook the very foundations of his soul, making him lose consciousness. Qin Yu's body – Lan Feng, had assumed a dazed state, and within the time for ten breaths, his body had fallen a considerable height. Afterwards, he woke and exerted control over the body and stopped his descent.

“This immortal sword puppet's body is.....I wonder how Uncle Lan had been able to refine such an item! That violent explosion had not damaged the puppet at all!” Qin Yu finally recovered from his dazed state and shocked to find his body was not damage and none of his limbs were missing!

The previous explosion had only left a numb feeling in his hand, while the tremor from it was the most harmful, as it partially attacked his soul. “No matter. This Heng Yu guy is now dead.” Qin

Yu immediately spread out his immortal spiritual powers.

Below, numerous sparkling treasures littered the grounds of Liu Feng city, but neither Liu clan, the Wang clan or the Yan clan dared to touch anything. They were very much afraid of offending Qin Yu, thus incurring Qin Yu's wrath to rain on their heads. Their lives were more important than treasure!

The loots below included Heng Yu's interspatial rings, other assorted items as well as the yuanying and items left from the death of the other four golden immortals. These were all collected by Qin Yu.

"Hah, it's unfortunate, I could not get Heng Yu's yuanying. The guy was a level 9 golden immortal no less!" Qin Yu expressed a exasperate sigh, as if the remaining loot was not enough. "No matter. The remaining loot is still quite good: three level eight golden immortal yuanyings and a level 7 yuanying. With these breaking through to the 'Black Hole' stage should be useful.

Though Heng Yu combusted the fellow's yuanying, the other four didn't have the chance to self-destruct.

While collecting the loot, Qin Yu's face instantly turned ugly. He had found that the dead body of Lu Cao had held, in the man's hand, a voice transfer talisman bead! "This guy's strength was the lowest, yet the fastest to react."

At first he was afraid of causing a huge uproar and attracting big trouble, but now he did not care, because his current identity was

as superficial and fake as the intentions of the lowly three major clansmen of Amber Moon.

“Clans: Yan, Liu and Wang.” His voice sounded out as he eyed the group of people some distance away. He had deliberately raise his voice to be heard by everyone else as well.

The faces of those clansmen was drained of all colour, where each had sported parched white expressions.

They all had a premonition; such an entity was killing level seven to eight golden immortals like taking a stroll in the park, could easily crush their families for breakfast.

“Heh, heeh.” Qin Yu chortled coldly at the clansmen, then disappeared from sight.

This cold snicker was enough to shake the hearts of the clansmen into submission. They unanimously decided, from henceforth, they could not afford to offend the martial elder of Qin Yu’s martial school and jade sword school.

That is the woe of puny powers like theirs. They could only prostrate themselves in front of the greater powers.

...

On a distant and barren mountain, a few kilometres below was piles of gravel and sedimentary rocks, among those specks of

gravel was the Jade Immortal Mansion.

Within the jade immortal mansion.

Qin Yu had already returned to his own body, and was sitting a cross-legged position, in front of the same water fountain, but with a level one golden immortal's yuanying levitating in front, a little below eye level.

A while later, his mouth opened and from his mouth came tongues of blue fire.

After reaching the mid-level of the Dark Star stage, the original heavenly purple flames had become the upgraded 'blue skyfire'. These tongues of blue flames wrapped around the yuanying of the emissary of old – Hua Yan.

Under the constant heating of the blue skyfire, the yuanying was melted and refined into a golden liquid.

“Glug, glug.”

Like drinking water from an oasis, Qin Yu drew in and drank the golden liquid, then he promptly shut his eyes and cleared his mind, and resumed his meditation.

Within the dantian region – the region a few centimetres below the collar, that golden liquid droplet was eroded drop by streams of golden liquid, as his red 'Dark Star' absorbed the concoction. The

volume of the star did not decrease but the colour of the star darkened.

“Hm, still no enough.”

He couldn't detect that marvellous feeling of an imminent breakthrough was at hand. So he instantly withdrew another yuanying, which had belonged to the Devil emissary – Du Zhong Jun. Under the tongues of blue skyfire, the yuanying turned into a golden red droplet.

“Gulp.” The next droplet was swallowed whole.

Once again, the liquid entered the dantian within his body and was absorbed, only this time the absorption rate was much higher. The yuanying of the devil Du Zhong Jun was instantly consumed by the dark star, whose volume increased by an significant multiplication, while the colour was nearly black.

“Crackle.” Along the surface of his ‘dark star’ had begun to split apart and change.

To accelerate this process, Qin Yu withdrew a third yuanying of the dragon emissary Ao Feng, then refined it and drank the golden liquid once again. The subsequent result was the dark star increased in size by another multiplication, though the star was still small in the boundless universe within his dantian. With the purest energy from three golden immortal's yuanyings, the crackling and changes to the dark star sped up significantly.

“Can’t consume any more yuanyings.” He felt incredible energy erupting from the dark star, threatening to overwhelm his soul’s control, thus he didn’t dare to refine any more yuanyings.

“Crackle, crackle.”

Ionic beams like open wounds laced the surface of the star, and suddenly, the star collapse inwards to a tenth of its original size. Now the star was completely black, deeper than the darkest of nights. Incandescent and ominous light shone from within, like a pearl of evil.

After a long time, the transformation stilled.

He opened his eyes, and from within a hint of a smile was seen, even his lips curved into a natural smile. He knew he had finally reached the late dark star stage. He then broke into a laugh, “Ha ha, now I should have the power to open the second layer world of the Atlas, right?” he asked to no one in particular.

At a moment’s notice, he felt the power of his current dark star was at least ten times more powerful than his previous middle dark star stage.

Given how close he was to opening the second layer last time, he now should be able to open it without difficulty.

“Oh, I wonder how many demon kings will there be within the second layer world of my Atlas? And how many will there be of

level 9 demon kings?” His heart thumped with excitement, as he imagined wielding a small army of elite peak level demon kings obeying his will.

Without further ado, he stifled his excitement and directly entered the Atlas to proceed with opening the second layer world of the Atlas!

Chapter 15: Peak Level Demon King

His heart quivered with anticipation as he speculated about the amount of peak level demon kings within the second layer world. With these fierce new powers, even level 1 or 2 mystic immortals would be crushed by an army of peak level demon kings.

He held out the golden scroll that was the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.

Then channelled his newfound powers of his late dark star stage into the golden scroll. Originally, to open the second layer world of the Atlas required the power of a golden immortal, but his late dark star stage had the power of a level two to three golden immortal, so entry should be easy.

Blinding light erupted from within the scroll, Qin Yu face split apart in a wide grin. He had succeeded!

“Creeeaak!” The pearl gates of the second layer world opened slowly and the individual presences and information of all the beasts within entered his mind.

The second layer world of the Atlas.

It was a mundane day for the divine and magical beasts, many were talking and carousing together. They had all spent years together, but just at this moment, when Qin Yu opened the second layer world, all the hearts of these beasts trembled slightly. They

all looked upwards at the approach of their new master.

“There’s....there’s 28 level 9 demon kings!” Qin Yu’s heart pumped loudly in his chest. By the gods, that’s twenty-eight peak level demon kings. If he had opened the second layer world much earlier than would he have needed to use and directly control his immortal puppet to kill the five immortals of Yu Dian’s group?

Could have just sent five or six level 9 demon kings, and it would’ve been a done deal just like that.

“There are 28 level 9 demon kings, level 8s are just over a hundred and level 7s are as high as three hundred!” He felt his chest swell with vigour like a general inspecting his new batch of elite troops. That feeling that within his hand held enormous power; the feeling of supremacy!

“Attention all of the second layer world of the Atlas, who is the leader here?” He sent this message into the world through his mind.

Qin Yu’s voice echoed in the hearts of all the beasts within the layer, a moment later, a tall thin man, a burly fellow with a head of golden hair and a woman in a luxurious white robe, stood in the airspace above the surface. The thin man was slightly in front while the golden haired brute and the woman flanked the former.

“Master, this one is called Kong Lan. This world is under my supervision, as well as my two right-hand (man) and left-hand (woman) subordinates – Tu Gang and Dan Meng.” The word

leader's voice projected into his mind.

With a single thought. These three experts appeared in front of the eyes of Qin Yu, who was sitting in a cross-legged position on a jade coloured bed side.

“We greet the great master.”

The trio immediately bowed deeply.

Qin Yu nodded fractionally. “Alright, by opening the second layer world of the Atlas, I am already quite familiar with your strength. From what I observed, you are the leader of the level nine demon kings, magical beasts. You, yourself is a mid-class divine beast, right?”

“That is right, master.”

He had already inspected and paid careful attention to all 28 of the level 9 demon king. Of them, a smaller group consists of magical beasts, while the majority are divine beasts numbering up to 20 beasts. Their leader Kong Lan is, in fact, a mid-class divine beast, while the major group consists of low-class divine beasts. For Kong Lan to be the leader of all these demon kings, naturally, one can understand, he has the power to back that fact up.

“Master, Elder Brother Kong Lan is not just the leader of the 28 demon kings and a mid-class divine beast, but also an ascendant from the first layer world of the Atlas. Of more than the thousand

beasts in the first layer world, he was the fastest to ascend to this layer world.” The left hand side woman wearing a body hugging white robe smiled dreamily and with a playful spark in her eye, as she gave Kong Lan an eyeful.

The moment he heard this remark, Qin Yu could determine one thing: ‘After the death of emperor Ni Yang and the time after, around one thousand magical beasts had ascended from the first layer world to the second layer world. To think that Kong Lan could be part of these thousand and also reach level 9 demon king stage, he must be ‘one of the talented ones’ mentioned by Shuo Yan before.’

“Kong Lan, ah. Your cultivation speed is indeed very fast!” Qin Yu exclaimed, and smirked.

The fellow humbly replied, “Master, it was simply because I was lucky. The class of a divine beast is a qualitative measure of their innate potential, having spent a hundred thousand years to progress from a level 8 normal demon to a level 9 demon king, is not something I would boast about.”

It was true. Nearly a hundred thousand years had passed since Emperor Ni Yang’s death.

“Ha ha, you don’t need to say so humbly. Within the first layer world, wasn’t there magical beasts that was still a level 7 normal demon in that hundred thousands of quietude and practice?” Qin Yu laughed and casually waver the man’s self-deprecating remark.

“Those people grew complacent and lazy, because there would be less of a chance for the master to give them tasks. However I, do not loiter around and waste time, and let nature have its way with cultivation! I do not sit around and passively cultivate.” Kong Lan frowned, obviously disliked some of these slackers.

“Oh?”

This was the first time Qin Yu has ever heard of such a thing!

The lower the strength of a beast, the less likely the master would give them tasks, which means they will have less opportunities to please their master. This drives them to become complacent.

The white robed Dan Meng piped up, “Elder brother Kong Lan is right. Many of the Atlas relish in this concept, but most others also do not want to spend their lifetimes stuck within the Atlas. Those also want to go out into the outside world and test themselves, explore and journey with the master. Only those people work hard and cultivation fastidiously, eagerly competing for more opportunities from the master to certain jobs above world.”

Qin Yu gave them a faint smile, he too could empathize with their desires. Who would want to be under ‘house arrest’ for their entire lives, without having seen the outside world?

A light entered his mind as something piqued his interest. “Say, Kong Lan, you must have known many people over these numbers of years, how many magical beasts ascended from the second layer world to the third?”

Kong Lan showed a thoughtful expression, and answered: “Master, I’ve only heard this from the older generations of this layer world. They say that the step between a level 9 demon king to a level 1 demon emperor is like comparing the Babel tower to a piece of paper; the difficulties to break through from level 9 demon king to level 1 demon emperor is beyond imagination. Of these hundred thousand years, only one demon king succeeded on ascending to the third layer world!”

“Only one??”

He finally felt like he could really comprehend the difficulty level of breaking through from the peak demon king stage to the lowest level of the demon emperor stage, though the difference is only one step.

Kong Lan explained, “Master, the number of demon kings of the Atlas are only between twenty and ten. To have even a single one breakthrough from the second layer to the third layer of that lot, is already an incredible occurrence. Under normal circumstances, only one out of a hundred will become a demon emperor.”

After a short pause, Qin Yu suddenly asked him, “Kong Lan, if I let you fight against a demon emperor, would you have some certainty in your success?”

Kong Lan immediately shook his head in denial, “I do not.”

Qin Yu started.

In his opinion, a mid-class divine beast at level 9 demon king stage like Kong Lan should be equivalent to a mid-class divine beast at level 1 demon emperor stage, which means the fellow would inevitably defeat a magical beast at level 1 demon emperor stage with ease.

The fellow wasn't finished. "I am not for a demon emperor, but a mystic immortal should be possible."

Qin Yu pondered about this: 'Don't demon emperor of magical beasts have similar strength as immortal emperors? But Kong Lan is quite firm on his chances with an immortal emperor than a demon emperor.'

Soon the fellow provided his answer, "Master, any who was able to reach the demon emperor stage is at least a divine beast. Only divine beasts have good aptitudes and potentials, as the possibility of a breakthrough to the demon emperor stage is too great of a hurdle for all beasts. That is why I do not have a chance against a demon emperor." Kong Lan paused then carefully measured out his words: "For a mystic immortal, however, I have about a 50% chance of victory. But.....that would depend on their equipment. If their equipment is just so and so, I could very well win, but if the immortal has the best grade armour, weapons and so on, I probably could not defeat the immortal much less than killing."

Kong Lan's shoulders slacked visibly, as he sighed he said, "That is.....because.....my....my weapon is of weak and of poor quality." The guy looked very dejected having a helpless and embarrassed expression on his face.

Qin Yu, on the other hand, was shocked to know this. He immediately inspected Kong Lan's equips then all the equips of all the beasts in the second layer world. The results surprised Qin Yu once again; the best equipment on Kong Lan was a high grade immortal item, while the best weapon in the entire second layer world of the Atlas was just a high grade immortal class weapon. Not one piece of top grade immortal class equipment was found!

Dan Meng immediately explained why this was so, "When the previous master – Emperor Ni Yang, acquired the Atlas, his power was already at the mystic immortal stage. At the time, when he first caught us, his aim was just to fill up the first and second layer world of the Atlas, to him, we are hardly useful. He couldn't be bothered to use us and would rather use the demon emperors of the third layer world almost all the time!"

Qin Yu turned to face Dan Meng. The woman was a veteran among the level 9 demon kings, and had to have known many affairs regarding the Atlas. "He would have hardly any use for us – demon kings, so of course, we would not have much good combat gear. It was just that Emperor Ni Yang was too wealthy at the time! He had tossed some high and middle grade immortal equips into the second layer world, and also dumped some middle to low grade equips into the first layer world." Dan Meng sighed with some jealousy. "I can predict that the third layer world's demon emperors should have the best equips. Since Emperor Ni Yang used them the most, they would have the best grade weapons, armours and other trinkets."

Qin Yu smiled faintly. What a joke! Would anyone in their right mind give the better equips to the weaker subordinates rather than

the stronger ones?

He could follow the Emperor's train of thoughts at the time.

The Emperor, at the time, was already an immortal emperor and a sword immortal at that! Obviously, the beasts of the first and second layer worlds are of insubstantial existences to him, which he had captured only for the sake of displaying his prowess. The real elite soldiers of his army are the demon emperors of the third layer world!

He couldn't help but sigh in praise of the awe-inspiring powers in the third layer world, his face glistened with expectation. "Ahh, the third layer world. I am truly looking forward to that." He could simply imagine the heroic figures of the demon emperors with their indomitable equips and powers, with at least top grade immortal equips, possibly even.....divine equips!

But he knew that was a faraway goal, after all, to open the third layer world of the Atlas would require an immortal emperor or equivalent's power. He thought to himself: "No rush. I need to take one careful step after another, even the grandest of structures was built from laying the foundations! With eighteen hundred demon kings at my disposal, I should be a formidable force within this Indigo Bay prefecture (galaxy)." The forces under his command should be comparable to the jade sword school's forces of the Silver Stream province (star field), after all, the school master was just a level 1 mystic sword immortal.

"Kong Lan, you are the most formidable of the second layer world of this Atlas, thus I will bestow you with a set of top grade

immortal class weapon and armour.” Qin Yu withdrew the prescribed set with a wave of his hand from his Blazing Ice ring.

Instantly, two shining items appear and floated in front of Qin Yu. They were an assault division and defence division item, and were top grade immortal class items!

Kong Lan shuddered with pleasant shock, but immediately shook himself awak, then kneeled in honour and in gratitude. “My greatest thanks to the master.” He accepted the items with grace as he kneeled with one knee down and his hands above and forward accepting his master’s gracious act, then stored them away.

“Dan Meng, Tu Gang, the two of you are only slightly inferior to Kong Lan in strength. I shall grant you both a top grade immortal class weapon for now. In the future, when you have made greater achievements for I, your master; I will then bestow you with more rewards.” With another wave, Qin Yu withdrew a few top grade immortal equips from his ring

Dan Meng and Tu Gang were instantly ecstatic and elation was evident on their faces. It was the first time their master showed such generosity, and top grade immortal class items no less! For them, it seemed that their new master was much better, in many ways, than their previous one.

Still giddy with joy, the two chose one weapon for themselves that was most suited for them.

“Now then, you all are divine beasts, no less, and now you have

the appropriate weapons, I ask this: how sure of you are you, in winning against a level 1 mystic immortal?" Qin Yu inquired with a quirky smile.

"A level 1 mystic immortal? I am fully confident in my ability to win against such a person." Kong Lan said confidently.

With a top grade immortal weapon and armour, his new combat ability was at least doubled of his original combat ability, so dealing with a level 1 mystic immortal is no longer a difficult task.

"I would be the same." Dan Meng and Tu Gan also piped up with their opinions.

"Then.....how about a level 1 mystic sword immortal?"

When one wishes to compare a normal mystic immortal to a sword immortal equivalent, one does not simply compare them. They are two very different entities.

The trio's facial expression instantly froze. None had anything more to add and were completely speechless. Dealing with a level mystic sword immortal was light years different than dealing with a normal mystic immortal, and even they weren't sure they could beat the former.

From his series of questions, Qin Yu finally grasped the extent of the strength his subordinates had.

“Kong Lan, I want the three of you to stay here in the jade immortal mansion, while I help you refine, improve and get used to, your new top grade equips. Once you succeed, I will take you with me to the outside world.” Qin Yu said with a gleeful smile.

Take them out to the outside world??

The trio's face lit up like lamps and eye shone with splendour. How long had they stayed within the Atlas without being in the sunlight outside?? How long had they'd desired that so very much?

“Alright, you should all go about my jade immortal mansion and select a place so that you can practice with your new equips.” Qin Yu said finality.

“Of course, master.”

The trio followed Qin Yu and promptly left through the second layer world's gateway.

...

In the jade immortal mansion, Qin Yu stood motionlessly next to the familiar fountain. He stared in the direction of the fountain, but wasn't looking at it, he was staring into a far off space, somewhere in the distance. His mind was thinking about the brothers he missed so dearly and loved ones he left behind in the mortal plane.

“I’ve reached the later dark star stage and with the powers contained in the second layer world of the Atlas, I’d say, I have sufficient power to protect myself in this perilous immortal plane.....About time I begin my journey.” He pondered, and estimated this was high time to leave this Amber Moon planet.

After three days.

Kong Lan and the other two had completed their merging and use of their new equips bestowed to them by Qin Yu. Now they could convey the full force of their powers with their new equips, and at this time, he decided to finally leave the jade immortal mansion with them.

...

That time ago when Qin Yu massacred the five golden immortals of Yu Dian’s group, he immediately entered the jade immortal mansion to cultivate, and by refining yuanyings he opened the second layer world soon after. During this time, the three major families of Amber Moon were in a state of chaos.

The death of five great golden immortals of the jade sword school including a second generation elder – Yu Dian, and four third generation disciples. Moreover, Yu Dian wasn’t some nobody of the jade sword school either. He was someone praised by emperor Yu, and within the territories of the jade sword school, his authority was second only to the school master, himself.

When the death of Yu Dian was known by the jade sword school

of the Red Lead planet, the news had left them in shock. Only mayhem will follow.

Chapter 16: Sudden Surprises

The Great hall of the jade sword school.

Five second generation jade sword school practitioners were currently pacing about the main hall like stalking tigers, each showed a face of irritation. The mood and atmosphere in the hall was very tense, none of them were at all calm.

Every one of the second generation of the jade sword school are elders of their school, of the eight, five was already assembled, which meant the matter this time is of utmost importance.

“Eldest martial brother, we’ve heard of martial brother Yu Dian’s death, but our school master is currently with senior Qian Qi, refining immortal pills in the Pill Creation Hall. He has yet to hear of this, what should we do now?” A middle-aged man dressed in yellowy robe voiced his thoughts. The man was the third eldest brother of the eight second generation brothers.

“Third brother, you’re asking me what we should do, but I should be asking you that instead, how do I know what we should do?” A fair headed young man shook his head repeatedly. “This matter also involved my disciple ‘Heng Yu’s’ death as well. I, also, am extremely infuriated, don’t think I wouldn’t be tasting bile in my mouth at this as well?? I also have a belly full of fire, which I want to spit at the killer.”

The other three’s shoulders slacked helplessly, none of them had

any idea what to do.

If the death was of another similar generation's martial practitioner, they may be infuriated, but they could just resolve it all by getting revenge. They would definitely be short of their current worrisome predicament.

Now that Yu Dian is dead, not only the five closest and same generation martial brothers were assembling, the two brothers far from home are also hurrying back. This matter regards to Yu Dian's identity – their brother was a valued asset of Emperor Yu!

Allowing Yu Dian to meet his end could incur the wrath of Emperor Yu, which would rain hell upon the heads of all in the jade sword school.

“We can only wait for now, until Senior Qian Qi and our master has finished their immortal pill refinement.” A middle-aged elder sitting at one corner muttered, “Even our master is respectful to the senior and needless to say, alchemy and pill refinement requires utmost attention, even the slightest distraction could result in a failure, and that is a responsibility we cannot bear. So voice transfer messages to our master is definitely out of the question, say if the refinement fails, senior Qian Qi will be very angry.”

The other four chuckled bitterly at that prospect.

What can the four of them do now?

“Prior to Lu Cao death, he had explicit said that the opponent was a lone wolf capable to take down their five man ‘Five Point Chain sword formation. Most likely, the opponent’s strength is no less than our master’s, I fear that even with us five, the results would still be the same; we would all perish without fail.” Their eldest martial brother rubbed his solar plexus at the rising headache that was threatening to break out.

Just thinking about that ominous message was enough to the people in the hall on edge.

No doubt about it; they would die just as easily.

The people present all shrunk visibly, thinking about the scene that would have played out from Lu Cao’s message.

‘Five men stood in the air at five primary points of the “five point chain sword formation”, each formidable in their own right. One was at the head of star, a level 9 golden immortal of high pedigree, a compatriot of Yu Dian – the man who assembled the team, the rest of the vertices was filled with three level 8s and one level 7, completing the formation. It was a last resort as well as an ultimate technique, one which was sure to grant them victory. They could imagine the amount of power of formation would channel to their collective target.’

Breaking the thoughts of the others, a, previously silent, middle-aged man, who was sitting at the foot of a pillar, opened his mouth, “Unless we had the help of the school master and other level 9 golden immortals of our school, including other experts belong to emperor Yu’s faction, which were currently in this Silver

Stream galaxy, we would be hard pressed to fight this opponent. Only with their help, will we have any certainty to erase the enemy.”

The other four didn't utter a squeak.

To convene the masters within the jade sword school as well as the experts outside its doors, would require someone with greater authority than people like themselves.

One who has the authority to command and gather all of the experts in Emperor Yu's faction within the silver stream galaxy..... and that someone is their master – Yu Qing Zi. He is someone who was sent here to the silver stream galaxy as per emperor Yu's direct orders.

“Even if master was to act, I'm afraid our losses will still be large.” The elder brother, who was standing the furthest inwards from the hall's gateway, contemplated.

The same middle-aged man at the pillar, mused, “If...if Senior Qian Qi would not mind acting with us, then the confrontation would not be so difficult.” He looked up and into the eyes of the other, who all had a literal light flicker within their eyes.

This senior, immortal emperor Qian Qi is no joke. Under the directives of Emperor Yu are thirty-six rulers, within which Qian Qi is a member of, whose strength far exceeds Yu Qing Zi.

...

Liu Feng city of Amber Moon.

In a quiet corner of the city was the manor of the Liu clan patriarch's remote home away from home. This manor was usually rarely used by the patriarch, as he was much too busy with the clan's matters and rarely spent time here, however recently, he had come to frequent its rooms.

A lone man within of the manor's rooms, sighed quietly, muttering to himself. "Hah, for our small clan to mix with the conflicts of great powers is like riding a wooden raft amidst a typhoon. At any one time, the boat caught capsize and its passengers would drown."

During these coming days since the great battle above the city, between the jade sword school and Qin Yu's martial uncle, had led the patriarch to worry, day and night, about the consequences. Within that turbulent mind storm, traces of ambition was present, what did this present?

If the clan was to operate and proceed as normal, they would still be a small clan, on a small planet, and at the mercy of far too many others. With the recent development, if nurtured well, they could gain either the backing of the Qin Yu's faction or the jade sword school. Gaining either one allow a puny clan like theirs to advance in leaps and bounds.

"Mister Liu." An insipid voice rang about the manor grounds.

The previously silent patriarch made a start.

He knew this voice; it was the voice of his clan's honoured guest by the name of Qin Yu.

“Welcome, Mister Qin, why not come and join me for a cup of tea?” Liu Han smiled faintly to no one in particular, whilst flickering his gaze from the door way to the air space above.

As soon as he blinked, and opened his eyelids again for the third time that moment, Qin Yu strode into the courtyard of the manor, with three other attendants in tow.

The moment the patriarch – Liu Ming Han, laid his eyes on the three following Qin Yu, a step behind, his iris contracted with surprise.

“This mister Qin Yu already has a new group of subordinates..... whose strength cannot be perceived by me!” Ming Han hand froze for a moment before putting his tea cup back down. A while ago, he could still be able to perceive the power levels of Qin Yu's previous group of subordinates, but now he can't.

“Mister Qin, I'm glad you are alright. In the aerial battle above the bamboo garden, I feared for the worst, but fortunately, I see you weren't too hurt.” Ming Han stood up to received his guest and show his concern.

“Come, come, please sit with me.” Ming Han showed Qin Yu to the seat opposite himself, then sat down promptly.

That short pause did not escape Qin Yu observant gaze, though his expression did not change during this entire scene. A touch of a smile was constant on his lips.

The patriarch looked quizzically at Qin Yu’s companions then at Qin Yu, “Mister Qin, these people are.....?”

“Mister Liu, you are aware that the five golden immortals assault, if it weren’t for my martial uncle’s help, I would have lost my life. My clan is quite worried about my safety, so they sent three experts to oversee my protection me.”

He knew he could not leak any hint about the Atlas being in his possession, the clue itself would sway hordes of men to kill him for it. If it gotten out, not only men, but the immortal emperor factions such as Yu and Xuan, as well as other demon and devil emperors would also rob and kill him for it. The third layer world of the Atlas has demon emperors, whose are valued companions of Emperor Ni Yang himself! Imagine commanding such formidable force with a single gesture of his thoughts.

“I’m curious to know: where Mister Qin’s clan is.”

“Well.” Annoyance furrowed his brow, as he looked coldly at the patriarch. “Mister Liu, are perhaps aware you are prying a little too much into my business?”

Ming Han shuddered involuntarily, and hurriedly tried to remedy the situation: “My deepest apologies, I was too presumptuous.”

The awkward situation had passed, Qin Yu smiled knowingly. “Mister Liu, anything you need to know I will inform, other than that, you shouldn’t pry.”

“Of course, of course.” Ming Han nodded vigorously, cold sweat broke on his back. He had just avoided a freight train. He could feel a mysterious air about his honoured guest, which wasn’t present previously, one which he couldn’t place his tongue on, but nonetheless caused his throat to clench. Unknown to him, this aura was the product of Qin Yu’s soul fusing with his meteoric tear.

“Mister Qin, you are aware that in half a month’s time, the three great clans of Amber Moon will convene for the century event: Teleportation Array Contest, which will decide the clan to control the arrays for the next century. If Mister Qin has time, please feel free to come watch the contest.” Ming Han smoothly and tactfully changed the subject.

“Very well, if I have time, I will come.” Qin Yu smiled at the patriarch, aware of his tactful retreat. “Mister Liu, I must apologize. The bamboo garden was something you had given to me and yet I allowed some troublemakers to cause havoc in it. My apologies.”

Ming Han laughed, not one bit angry. “This matter could not be blamed on Mister Qin, my clan has another manor in the White

Circle district. A few days ago, I've ordered that manor to be cleaned out and prepared for your residence."

Qin Yu readily accepted the patriarch's invitation. "Many thanks, then."

He promptly stood up. "Mister Liu, it is time I left. Do not worry, I've already mapped the location of the White Circle district with my spiritual power, and do not need assistance navigating there." Then turned and led his three subordinates to leave, just as he stepped outside the gateway of the manor grounds, he twisted around to face Ming Han and said: "Mister Liu, if you see my disciple Liu Han Shu, inform him that he must make a journey to the White Circle manor to see me."

"Very well, I will immediately instruct him to see Mister Qin."

Qin Yu smiled a thank you then strode away from the gateway.

For Xiuzhenists, it is not difficult to acquire manors and land, but the White Circle Manor had numerous rare herbs and botanic treasures that pleasantly surprise Qin Yu, given the great pains the patriarch would have to go through to acquire such and give it to Qin Yu.

...

While sipping green tea, Qin Yu sat quietly in the main hall of his new manor, waiting for his disciple to arrive.

In a short moment, a familiar figure speedily walked in from the manor's main gate. Han Shu half ran and half walked, then knelt before his master. "This humble disciple greets the master."

A decade ago, Qin Yu had strongly suggested Han Shu to work hard, this in turn awoke Han Shu from his stupor of basking in his master's radiance, and started to train hard. Since receiving his master's support by reforming his meridian channels and near limitless supply of holy elemental stones for his training, his cultivation speed was astounding. Within a decade's time, Han Shu had progressed from an early yuanying stage to a middle kongming stage.

Qin Yu narrowed his eyes and carefully inspected Han Shu's body, and a barely perceivable smile touched his lips. "It seems you have truly spent this last decade in training hard. Now, I ask of you, among peers of your generation, who is the strongest and most skilled?"

"As of today, of my generation, the strongest are at middle Kongming stage, which includes myself, while the other is the one master reprimanded – Liu Han Ming." A momentary flash of pride crossed Han Shu's face as he continued, "But, in another decade's time, this disciple will have an absolute advantage over all other peers of my generation."

"Liu Han Ming, eh? I remember there was fella' with that name."

Qin Yu scrunched his brows, trying to recall the young man Han

Shu was referring to, and with great effort he remembered: “Ten years ago, that Liu Han Ming was said to be already at the late dongxu stage...Well, getting to middle dongxu stage in another decade is just about satisfactory.”

“Master, I have not seen master for a long time – ten years no less, and had somewhat missed master during this time.”

Qin Yu froze.

He suddenly remembered he had not seen his disciple not once these past ten years. Not only neglecting his disciple, he failed to instruct his disciple in the correct ways to cultivate, and all at once, he felt he had failed as Han Shu’s master.

As if to make up for his duty as the master, he and Han Shu talked for a long while, during which many matters about Han Shu’s training was resolved.

...

In time, night has fallen.

Qin Yu sat alone in the master bedroom of the manor, in his vision were the loot from the five golden immortals that previous fought with him over the Liu Feng city air space. Since events propagated from another, he had not have the time to ascertain the dropped goods from his battle, thus decided to inspect them now.

“Hah! Now wonder people like to resort to being bandits in the immortal place. Wealth and murder go hand in hand; relieving others their entire wealth is so much more profitable than accumulating them yourself.” Qin Yu pondered in retrospect, though, he did not feel guilty at all, at this moment.

For Xiuzhenists, there are no fixed abodes. The path to immortality and ascension is a tough one and frequently require practitioners to adventure around, they generally hold all their wealth on their person. Under normal circumstances, the greater the skills of the individual, the more wealth he or she has.

Lu Cao, Heng Yu, Heng Feng and Feng Lian, are all third generation jade sword style practitioners, who all have relatively high position within their school. Naturally, their wealth will be greater than the wealth accumulated by Yan Gao, but Yan Gao had the backing of his own clan, thus the latter had relatively more by himself.

The four golden immortals, collectively, donated about five to six hundred million to Qin Yu.

“Hmm, according to the clues within Lu Cao’s interspatial ring, this Yu Dian fellow is a second generation jade sword practitioner, who is in charge of the finance and commerce for the school.”

Seems to be that among the five, Yu Dian held a higher position than the others.

Driven by curiosity, Qin Yu sent his spiritual powers into the ring to inspect its contents...

‘Gasp!’

Qin Yu sucked in a sharp breath, his eyes bulged: “Whoa, there’s far more than I had anticipated!”

Within the interspatial ring, there was mountains of assets, the sheer volume overawed Qin Yu, not including the magical items, by holy elemental stones alone, the total amount exceed a billion!

What Qin Yu did not know was that, the wealth of the jade sword school and the position of financial officer is succeeded by later generations. Because, Yu Dian is soon to be departing the school, the school’s wealth was already handed to over to the school master, even so, the wealth of Yu Dian, by himself, is already alarming.

As he continued his casual sweep of the contents, he happened upon an interesting discovery. “This is...” Qin Yu hurriedly withdrew a ‘jade slip’ and inspected this item more closely...

It was a map!

A, a star chart no less!

Now, what was the thing that Qin Yu desired the most?

It is a star chart.

He had, with some effort, obtained a star chart of the Indigo Bay star field, but this slip contained the map of the entire immortal realm!

“Hold it...this map is not as detailed as the previous one, but, it seems to have the main routes of the stars in the immortal realm. With this map, I would not worry about getting lost while travelling.”

He couldn't wipe the smug grin as he beam at this discovery.

“The magical items of the five golden immortals did not amount to the items found in the rings of those three emissaries, I killed in the mortal plane, but for me, this map is worth more than their combined wealth.”

Still grinning with glee, like a child on Christmas day, finding more gifts than expected. “This map was really a sudden jubilant surprise!”

This map was a gift emperor Yu gave to Yu Dian for the latter's good work, while on Blue Solar plane.

But now, it has fallen into Qin Yu's outstretched hands!

...

Red Leaf planet, jade sword school.

“Grind, grind....”

The stone doors of the primary alchemy hall, slowly opened, from within came a rosy faced Yu Qing Zi and another slightly older man in tow. Outside the doors, were seven second generation disciples, and were nearly driven insane with worry.

Their spokesperson, the eldest, called frantically to their master, “Master, there has been a grave ordeal!”

Still basking in the joyful results of success from the alchemic session with another expert, Yu Qing Zi walked a little more before realising he was spoken to.

Before him was seven of his direct disciples.

He knew many of the seven were in places far away from the school, but what happened, which would force them to convene here?

Qing Zi looked at each of his disciples in turn, then his face fell.

“What is going on? And where is Yu Dian, how come he isn’t here?” Qing Zi’s cry was thick with anxiety.

Chapter 17: Qin Yu, This And That

Yu Qing felt a terrible premonition and seeing so many of the disciples faces only made him feel even worse. It was obvious that none of the second generation knew how to speak properly of the matter to him. All eyes rested on the senior disciple to do so.

“Master, Yu Dian has been killed!” said the senior disciple sorrowfully

“Killed? Yu Dian has been killed?” said Yu Qing has his whole body began to tremble. Yu Dian was the disciple that he was most proud of. The fact that Yu Dian managed to gain the recognition of Emperor Yu only made him more prideful of his disciple. After all, Emperor Yu decreed to the “36 rulers”, of which he was part of, that only a person who has raised a good disciple can be worthy enough to be prideful. This time even immortal emperor Qian Qi arrived to praise his disciple Yu Dian.

“Yu Qing, my martial nephew has been killed?” ranged out immortal emperor Qian Qi

Yu Qing nodded and took a deep breath to try to suppress the fury in his heart. He looked at his own disciple “how did this come to be? I demand a proper explanation!”

“Fan Lan as you are the most senior disciple I’ll have you tell me how this happened” said Yu Qing as he looked toward his most senior disciple. By his side immortal emperor Qian Qi also paid his

attention towards Fan Lan.

Fan Lan gathered his recollections of the situation and immediately started to answer. “Master Yu Qing. Ancestor Qian Qi. The reason why Yu Dian was killed was due to a matter ten years ago.”

“Ten years ago?” Yu Qing’s brows began to crease. “Why does a matter ten years ago have to do with this?”

“If I remember correctly ten years ago was when Yu Dian completed the task that was entrusted to him by Emperor Yu” said immortal emperor Qian Qi on the side.

Fan Lan nodded “correct, ten years ago Yu Dian left to take care of the task given to him by Emperor Yu. At the same time however his disciple Yan Gao was killed.”

“While Yan Gao’s martial skill was ordinary he possessed incredible acumen in business. In this way he was similar to Yu Dian which made him his favorite disciple. Ten years ago Yu Dian was preparing for his disciple to take over his position, who would have thought that he would be murdered? However he still had to complete the task given to him by Emperor Yu which made him unable to immediately seek vengeance for his disciple’s death.”

Both Yu Qing and Qian Qi nodded at this explanation. Yu Dian clearly knew how important a task given by Emperor Yu was.

Fan Lan continued. “Ten years past Yu Dian returned home to a warm welcome, yet he never wavered from the thought of avenging his disciple. Immediately after the celebration banquet Yu Dian took four of the third generation disciples and set off.”

“What was the strength of the four disciples that he took with him?” asked Yu Qing. He wanted to fully know how strong the disciples that set off with Yu Dian was.

Fan Lan once again continued “master, the disciples that he took with him was a level 9 golden immortal, two level 8 golden immortals, and one level 7 golden immortal.”

“Five people, five experts of the five point chain sword formation.” Muttered Yu Qing

“Master, Yu Dian with his four disciples went to the Amber Moon planet to face the foe with their five point chain sword formation yet they were still killed. Not a single one of them survived so we only knew of this through the message that Lu Cao sent.” Said Fan Lan with his voice tinged with remorse.

Yu Qing was a school master and a person that was hard to read what was on his mind. He thought for a moment and then asked “does the message tell of how strong this enemy is?”

“Ah master, there is a matter that I must speak clearly about.” Fan Lan shouted as he had a sudden recollection. “Lu Cao didn’t speak of the enemy’s strength in detail, however he said that the foe was an elder of a person named Qin Yu. He was able to easily

defeat the five point chain sword formation's strongest attack.”

When Yu Dian and his disciples fought with Qin Yu's "elder", Qin Yu said that he has yet to pass into the realm of an immortal emperor. However when Lu Cao saw how easily the elder beat back the five point chain sword formation he could not believe that was true. As such in the information provided by Lu Cao, there was no mention of what Qin Yu said.

“It's incredibly difficult to defeat the five point chain sword formation strongest attack, especially when done by such experts like Yu Dian and his disciples.” Said Yu Qian as his complexion changed.

Immortal emperor Qian Qi responded “one level nine golden immortal, three level 8 golden immortals, and one level 7 golden immortal. Given that the attack has the accumulated strength of these five golden immortals amplified by the strongest attack of the five point sword formation, its power must have been truly outstanding. Yu Qing, even you would be afraid to face such an attack head on right? “

Yu Qing nodded, “Elder brother Qian Qi is right. If I had to face a combined attack by those five, even I would be grievously injured.”

“If this is true then our foe's strength would be no less than yours.” Said immortal emperor Qian Qi as the wrinkles on his head also began to rise.

Yu Qing nodded as he began to question Fan Lan “what kind of

celestial body is the Amber Moon planet? How could there be such a power expert residing in it?” Yu Qing already thought that this enemy’s strength was at that of an immortal emperor.

In reality Qin Yu’s immortal puppet possessed an incredibly strong body that could not be damaged by such an attack. Even the detonation of a level 9 golden immortal’s yuanying failed to put a single scratch on the body of the immortal puppet. This point caused both Yu Qing and Qian Qi to guess wrongly.

“The Amber Moon planet is a fairly ordinary celestial body which possess only a few golden immortals. There are three major families residing of which Qin Yu was an honorable guest of the Liu Clan. The one who killed Yu Dian is certainly this Qin Yu’s elder.” Carefully stated Fan Lan

“Alright, all of you can retire early. Elder brother Qian Qi and I have important matters to discuss.” Ordered Yu Qing suddenly.

“Yes master” bowed all 7 of the second generation disciples. After they bowed Fan Lan lead the group of seven out leaving just Yu Qing and Qian Qi in the room.

Yu Qing spoke “Elder brother Qian Qi, the strength of our enemy is extremely powerful. I want to deal with this myself however though I possess the will, I lack the strength to do so.” What Qing Yu inferred of the enemy’s strength shook him to his core. He imagined that the foes strength was a few levels higher than that of his as an immortal emperor.

Qian Qi muttered “Yu Qing, Lu Cao was able to send a message back and this person seems to be one that fully handles his disputes. It seems that though this person’s strength is immense, it isn’t too strong yet for there to be no room for action.

Yu Qin nodded his head. If immortal emperor Qian Qi wanted to kill the five of them at the same time how can he let one of them have the opportunity to send a message?

“However I’m still worried about one thing. Is that foe Qin Yu’s elder or is this one Qin Yu’s elder? How many of them are there? Is this one the most powerful?” Immortal emperor Qian Qi spoke out his worries.

Yu Qing’s complexion changed. “Right!” Now this Qin Yu’s elder appeared, is this one the strongest? If that’s not the case then there lies an immortal emperor that is even stronger and frightening.

“I turn to elder brother Qian Qi for help.” Asked Yu Qing

Qian Qi was the head of Emperor Yu’s “36 rulers”. Not only was his strength immense, he also possessed a great mind that is able to think of ways to handle such affairs.

Qian Qi faintly laughed “Don’t tell me you have already forgotten Yu Qing?”

“You said...” Yu Qing’s eyes shone brightly “his majesty!”

Immortal emperor Qian Qi fought to hold down his laughter “Smart, now you need to recollect that his majesty paid unusually close interest in Yu Dian. Now that Yu Dian has been killed, would his majesty remain unconcerned over this matter?”

“Brilliant” laughed Yu Qing

Qian Qi continued “It is difficult to determine how many people the enemy possess but we do know of at least two. As the proverbs say there is safety in numbers. We must gather at least all of the level 8 and 9 golden immortals in the silver stream galaxy. In addition to this we must also implore his majesty to send over an expert to handle this matter. In this way if an even larger action than originally thought is needed then we can ask his majesty directly.”

Yu Qing’s thoughts relaxed as he heard this. If this affair reached this stage of the process then his majesty Emperor Yu would personally handle the matter. This way even if the matter couldn’t be solved, Emperor Yu would be unable to blame him for the failure.

“Elder brother Qian Qi I ask that you take a little rest, I will leave to send a message to notify his majesty Emperor Yu.” Asked Yu Qing

“You don’t need to be so polite Yu Qing, feel free to go ahead.” Laughed immortal emperor Qian Qi.

Immediately Yu Qing left to message Emperor Yu. The realm of

the immortals, devils, and demons is far too large and for such a distance a voice transfer talisman bead would be unable to send a message. It could only be used to cover an area such of that of a single galaxy. The way to send a message over a distance of several galaxies was to put a message within a 'secret transfer arrangement'. Only in this way would a voice transfer talisman have the capability to receive message from such a far distance away.

Clouds and mists pervaded across the air slowly. Within it lied a muslin veil fluttering in the wind. Within the veil sat two people. Between the two was a small table which lied two cups of tea at the top. On one side of the table sat a man that was covered in black clothes from head to toe carrying a long sword on his shoulder. On the other side sat a man wearing a purple gown with his long hair draped over his shoulder

“Zhi Bai, I ask of you to wait for just a little longer. The message from Yu Qing will arrive soon.” Said the middle aged man wearing the purple gown.

“As your majesty pleases” nodded the black clothed word immortal

The identity of this middle aged man was truly outstanding. This middle aged man was the master of one of the three great powers, the leader of the immortal realm 'Emperor Yu'. Emperor Yu had stood proudly at the top of the immortal realm for countless years. There is no need to even talk about the strength of such an individual. As a level 8 mystic immortal there was no one in the immortal realm who could compare to him. And for this black

clothed sword immortal, even though his strength couldn't compare to that of Emperor Yu he was still feared by countless individuals.

The black clothed individual is called the “Green Blood Sword Immortal” immortal emperor Zhi Bai. He is one of Emperor Yu's 18 Immortal Emperors, a level 7 mystic sword immortal! As a level 7 mystic sword immortal he was only one level lower than that of Emperor Yu himself. However the green blood sword immortal possessed the most powerful attack out of all the sword immortals. In the days when immortal emperor Ni Yang still roamed among the living, the green blood sword immortal was almost on par with him. Many people have said that the only reason that immortal emperor Ni Yang was the stronger sword immortal was simply because that he was a level 8 mystic immortal emperor. They say that if the green blood sword immortal was also a level 8 mystic immortal emperor then his attack power would even surpass that of immortal emperor Ni Yang. This isn't merely just talk as the source of it was the blood sword immortal's sword art, the killer sword art. Of course all of this is merely conjecture as the green blood sword immortal is still a level 7 mystic immortal emperor. The want to breakthrough, this is not done by merely relying on time.

“Qin Yu, Qin Yu....?” Muttered Emperor Yu holding a voice transfer talisman bead. His brows pursed which was immediately seen by the green blood sword immortal.

“Zhi Bai, do you remember your disciple Hua Yan? The one we sent to the mortal realm as to enter Ni Yang Space and failed to come back?”

At that time Hua Yan, Du Zhong, and Ao Feng all failed to return to their respective realms. After the affair in Ni Yang Space was already completed, Hua Yan messaged back to his leader. He however never returned.

“I remember” nodded Zhi Bai

“It has been quite some time since the affair over Hua Yan message. He mentioned an individual that held quite a mysterious power. This power leads me to think that there exists three people related to Qin Yu. This Qin Yu has a martial uncle called ‘Lan Feng’ and there is still someone even more mysterious called ‘Lan Shu’.”

Zhi Bai nodded “right, and the fact that this Lan Feng even knows the Heavens Sundering Sword technique is truly astonishing. What’s going on? Your majesty mentioned Qin Yu just a moment ago.”

Emperor Yu smiled “It’s nothing, a message arrived from Yu Qing stated that the golden immortal Yu Dian has been killed. The person that killed him was Qin Yu’s elder.

“Qin Yu?” stared Zhi Bai blankly “According to Hua Yan’s message, this Qin Yu managed to reach DaCheng stage. It is possible that he has ascended. However the realm of immortals, devils, and demons is vast and there are thousands of people named Qin Yu. It is possible that he is not the Qin Yu from the mortal realm.

“This I know” nodded Emperor Yu “This is the message sent

from Yu Qing. It says that Qin Yu's elder is also incredibly powerful, at least of that of an immortal emperor. With such a powerful elder by his side there are very few things that Qin Yu needs to be afraid of."

Zhi Bai nodded his head.

Emperor Yu let out a small laugh "No matter what we still need to investigate. If it turns out that person is the Qin Yu from the mortal realm, then hopefully after a period of time the situation won't be too oppressive."

Won't be too oppressive? If the person possesses the atlas of ten thousand beasts that Emperor Ni Yang was said to have, then it would already be sufficient enough for immortals, devils, and demons to once again band together to fight.

"This Qin Yu and that Qin Yu, could they possibly be the same person?" smiled Emperor Yu as he gazed southward. It was as if Emperor Yu could see across the myriad of space and looked at Qin Yu in the Indigo Bay Star Field.

TL Notes:

*I feel like the Chinese has mastered the profound mysteries of laughter and nodding. There's still so much laughing/smiling and nodding here despite me cutting some of it out. So much 点头道.

** I have 师门长辈 as elder, but I guess it could also be elder

master/teacher or something too. Still not that experienced with this kind of translation.

***I'm doing this to help myself improve my Chinese so sorry for any mistakes beforehand.

****Quite confused about the way they described the method of transferring messages over distances larger than a galaxy, would appreciate if you can add some input on that.

Chapter 18: Emperor Yu's Command

Silver Stream Galaxy; Red Leaf Planet.

In the famed location known as the Jade Sword School.

And in a particular hall, a heavy atmosphere clung to the ceiling; there immortal emperor Qian Qi and the jade sword school master – Yu Qing Zi, are currently feeling puzzled with their predicament. Both had rushed over from the Immortal Pill Alchemy chamber, after hearing the disastrous news.

“Martial brother Qian Qi, I presume that you have already received emperor Yu's decree, right?” The young one of the two smiled hesitantly at the other. The speaker was Yu Qing Zi. The other was his senior martial brother Qian Qi, who just now removed a voice transfer talisman from their lips.

Qian Qi nodded, but his face was grave. “Yes, I've just gotten his majesty – emperor Yu.”

“Did his majesty's orders seem.....a bit odd? A bit foolish?”

“So you've also gotten his majesty's decree, right?” Qian Qi sounded surprised as Qing Zi just acknowledged the same. “Originally, I had thought that his majesty would wish us to seek revenge against enemies of Yu Dian, but in contrast, his majesty did not care about Yu Dian's death. His majesty stressed that we should capture any and all who are related with the school this Qin

Yu belongs to, then use the ‘soul scour’ art to find the rest.”

Some short moments ago, the two had just received a list of orders from his majesty – emperor Yu. Orders was to:

1. Capture any and all related to Qin Yu using one suspect with soul scour to search for the rest. If the soul scour attempt is unsuccessful, then resort to killing.

2. If you’ve found Qin Yu’s martial elder or patriarch, then kill them and retrieve all the equipment from their body.

Qing Zi looked at Qian Qi with an expectant expression. “Elder bro, Qian Qi, what do you suppose the purpose for his majesty’s orders?”

“I presume, his majesty’s orders are to see the extent of power of this school Qin Yu belongs to.” Qian Qi pondered slowly, savouring the taste of his words. “In any case, to capture targets alive and administer the ‘soul scour’ technique is key to finding the school elders and patriarch and assassinate them. Then killing the target and retrieving their precious equipment...surely it is for his majesty to determine the power and quantity of the opposing forces.”

“Elder brother...that does makes sense.”

Unknown to the duo, the true purpose of their master is to determine if this Qin Yu was the same as the Qin Yu that popped

up in the mortal realm during the Ni Yang's Realm Arc.

The younger man frowned, a little hesitant with whatever was on the man's mind. "Though his majesty's orders...I can see that he values our successes this time with his affairs, but to instruct all the top experts of Indigo Bay star field to be under our temporary command is...just that I don't feel too confident in my capabilities."

"Indigo Bay star field has quite a number of top class experts under emperor Yu's command, who will be under our directives, so rest assure, our success is evident." Qian Qi smiled knowingly and encouraged his junior.

Spurred by his senior, Qing Zi glanced at his senior expectantly: "I'm grateful to have you, senior Qian Qi by my side, I know all too well about my inadequacies and my capabilities."

"Well then, this matter should be divided into two parts. The first; we will gather all the available level 8 golden immortal of Indigo Bay here – in the red leaf planet. The downside is that the number of experts under belonging to emperor Yu's faction is small and only a handful are mystic immortal stage experts."

Qian Qi exhaled, a sharp glare flashed by his eyes. "That will be the first part of this two part plan. First is the gathering of experts, and the second.....to make sure the entire Indigo Bay is under our control." That sharp glare was none other than a stone-cold severity.

“Brother Qian Qi, your meaning is.....?”

Qian Qi smiled devilishly. “Did you say that, this Qin Yu was the Liu clan’s honoured guest, right? Then ensure we have complete control over this Liu clan, that way whatever Qin Yu does or wherever Qin Yu goes, he will be within the palm of our hand. By applying pressure or threats where possible, we can corner the martial elders of Qin Yu’s school.” What was the previous amiable looking man, now a scheming devil with a toothy grin. “For a puny little planet like Amber Moon, and likewise insignificant three major clans, a word from us would be enough to chain them to our cause?”

Joining the devil was the younger looking man. Qing Zi snickered with his senior, as the two plotted out their plans, “For a small clan the likes of them, their greatest fear is their destruction of their clan. At that time, if they still wish to sow and reap benefits from both sides of the fence, then they can do that in their dreams! We will directly blackmail for threaten them with their destruction. If any of them step out of line then we will annihilate them!”

For clans in a remote and insignificant place like Amber Moon, in the opinions of the thirty-six rulers under emperor Yu, destruction is but a fickle thing. Their deaths would not even create the slightest ripple in the grand view of things.

Taking a decisive stance, Qian Qi instructed his junior, “Qing Zi, make haste to make the call of gathering for all the experts within Indigo Bay that are under emperor Yu’s wing. Have them gather here in Red Leaf, the sooner this is done, the better.

“Don’t worry, I’ll do this right now.”

In the entire Indigo Bay star field, there are ten major galaxies, of them the Silver Stream galaxy is the only one completely controlled by Emperor Yu, the others are of other powers. Despite that, emperor Yu had inserted numerous powerful forces in the other galaxies to keep the power balance in check.

With a simple command from Qing Zi, many of these insurgents with powers above level 8 golden immortal stage, one by one or in groups, all rush to congregate to Red Leaf of the Silver Stream galaxy. Even the level 8 golden immortals or above experts of jade sword school gather to the call of their school master.

Time passed, masters and experts continued to gather in Red Leaf.

As a show of force, simply the jade sword school by themselves have sixteen level 9 golden immortals and fifty level 8s, not including many other lesser powers in one galaxy – Silver Stream galaxy. Though the collective forces from other places, by themselves, cannot compare to the supremacy of jade sword school.

From the Silver Stream galaxy, over forty are level 9s and a hundred plus a few are level 8s. Whereas from all the other places, there was a level 1 mystic immortal, thirty or so level 9s and a little more than a hundred level 8s, all convened in Red Leaf.

In just ten days.

Ten days' time, Red Leaf was filled with waves of elite force of emperor Yu's faction. The forces number in the hundreds; they represented most of the total forces of emperor Yu's side.

In actual fact, immortal emperor Qian Qi did not reside in the jade sword school, his lair was not in Indigo Bay star field. The only reason why the man was here on Red Leaf, was for the purpose to practice alchemy and refine immortal pills. The man's presence was more than enough to heighten the confidence of all that gathered as well as lending honour to all present.

Hailing from another galaxy of the Indigo Bay, was another mystic immortal named Hua Xia. Though, the fellow was a level one mystic immortal, energy equivalent as Qing Zi, but he wasn't part of the title 'thirty-six rulers' group. The reason being that, although their energy levels were similar or within the threshold, to enter the 'thirty-six rulers' group requires personal strength and external backing. Qing Zi not only have formidable personal power, but also the backing of the jade sword school, which allowed him to become one of the thirty-six rulers.

A mighty army of elite forces, headed by immortal emperors: Qian Qi, Qing Zi and Hua Xia, of over seventy level 9 golden immortals and over two hundred level 8 golden immortals. A supreme force, unlike any seen in the last century, was about to depart to due to arrive in Amber Moon for their cause.

Sometime before the departure the preparation was already complete, all of the three major clans of Amber Moon were

‘brought’ into control by the leaders of this expeditionary force.

...

Such fearsome event of experts readying for war was unknown to a young man on Amber Moon. Qin Yu part of a small clan like Liu clan, which was restricted to one planet, naturally they could not have heard about the gathering. They could not have such extensive intelligence to hear about the strange gathering of masters on Red Leaf.

In a peaceful, ‘little’ residence in White Circle district, Qin Yu sat atop of stone stool, with his back ramrod straight, opposite his latest subordinates: Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng. The four slowly sipped their fragrant tea ignorant of the incoming storm.

Qin Yu put down his cup, swallowed in small gulps. “Kong Lan.”

“What does master wish me to do?” the man in question looked quizzically at Qin Yu, waiting expectantly for instructions.

“I’m still contemplating about that same problem. If there wasn’t this problem, then I would have already left Amber Moon.”

“Master, are you, perhaps.....referring to young master Han Shu?”

Qin Yu sighed, “I am, after all, he was my first and my own personal disciple, how could I just leave him here? If I took him

with me, the dangers outside of here are unknown and unfathomable, following me would be dangerous for both of us.”

“Then let him stay on Amber Moon.” The silent totem, Tu Gang put in his two cents.

Qin Yu shook his head, again and again, unsure of how to proceed.

If he left Han Shu here then he would fare much better on his journey.

But that would be against his principles! He was a teacher, a master and a mentor. The journey is a long one, from here to the demon realm numerous unforeseeable hazards and obstacles will block his way, even a thousand years could easily be given up.

A hidden battle was being fought within his mind. Principle versus desire.

He was a master though! How could he have the heart to abandon Han Shu for a thousand years?

His subordinates were all deep in thought, trying to suggest ideas, Dan Meng also put forth her idea: “Why not let young master Han Shu stay within the Jade Immortal Mansion?”

Qin Yu chuckled knowingly, he had already thought about that possibility. “That cannot do. The jade immortal mansion is void of

any life, there isn't any inhabitants there. Think about it, how old is Han Shu at the moment? How could he stand the solitude, if I were to let him into the jade immortal mansion?"

This idea had to be scratched out.

This wasn't alright, that wasn't alright...

All these convoluted circles was giving Qin Yu quite the headache.

On one hand he wanted to be the respectable mentor, on the other hand he wanted to go his own way.

Respectability of a so-called master started on oneself and one's self-discipline.

Perhaps he should leave some slips entailing mystic arts, cultivation arts and techniques to his disciple, then he could be on his way. If his disciple has reached a bottleneck, then he could give advice via voice transfer talismans! Did he need to be by his disciples side all the time??

"If he still cannot breakthrough then he can only ask other Xiuzhenists for help."

Qin Yu hardened his heart, he couldn't waste any more time here. What he wanted the most at this moment, was to rush to the distant shores of distant planets, to explore the unexplored, to seek

his answers and to find his long lost brothers.

Just as Qin Yu had made his final decision, a rather red-faced Han Shu sprinted into the vicinity of the manor. His disciple's face was one of excitement and light exertion.

“Master!” The fellow was still flushed. Excitement was etched into the dimples as a grin was constant on the fellow's face.

Qin Yu couldn't help but be infected by the fellow's mirth, and he returned a smile which touched his eyes into merry slits. “Han Shu, what is the occasion?”

Han Shu bit his lip, in a very feminine but cute manner, and took a deep breath. His master just raised a brow in anticipation. “This disciple has...has...fal-...a crush on a girl.” The reminder of the phrase was barely a whisper, but to immortals whose senses are heightened above the likes of mortals, a bare whisper is clear as day.

“Oh.” Qin Yu replied almost on reflex, then his eyes unfocused and did a double-take on his disciple, surprise was evident on his face with wide-opened eyes. “What did you say?? Did you say, ‘you’ve gotten a fallen in love with a girl’???”

“Yeah.”

The fellow nodded his head repeatedly, as if excitement made him lose reason. “I met her two days ago, she seemed to be a very

good person; kind-hearted and someone I can talk to about anything really....but I found out she was not a resident of Amber Moon...” Han Shu almost cursed in frustration, as if he couldn’t bear to leave her.

The topic was somewhat interesting to Qin Yu. “Well, tell me, how does she treat you? Does she reciprocate the same type of affection?”

Han Shu stared into the ground at his feet, he fidgeted nervous, somewhat too embarrassed to say. “Uh....well....um...I, uh, think that girl....int-....to me, also interested....in me...”

Dan Meng, the only female listener laughed out loud: “How shameless!”

At either side of Dan Meng, Tu Gang and Kong Lan also joined in the amusement, chuckled at the young man’s passionate exclamation. Seeing the amused looks, Han Shu suddenly felt very self-conscious and drifted between embarrassment and straight up awkwardness. He pouted like a little boy caught red handed stealing a cookie from the cookie jar, “Love is love. I will not hide from my feelings. I also feel that she also likes me as well, at least she likes me.”

“Master, this feeling! I want to chase her, I want to catch her! I want to marry her!” Han Shu stared wide-eyed at Qin Yu as his passion erupted.

Qin Yu’s mouth opened slightly, his disciple’s proclamation of

love was like a gong to his ears, while his heart wavered.

Even his own disciple was more....more braver than him. At the time, he knew he loved Li'er with all his heart, yet, he couldn't say it, he didn't have the guts to say it aloud and kept it bottled up. As time passed, he luxuriated in that euphoric feeling they both shared, and still he could not confess. His own disciple was far more emotionally developed than he. His disciple could say the unspoken words he could not.

“Han Shu, I will support you. If you love her, then chase her.” Qin Yu chuckled as he folded his arms behind him.

Han Shu looked downwards, feeling gloomy and reluctantly explained, “It's just that, she is a level 2 immortal, while I am at middle Kongming stage, that gap is quite large. Plus I think she comes from an upper class family with a formidable background.

“Level 2 immortal and Kongming, eh? That gap is not small, but it can be caught up if you work hard. As for family background, eh? If you like her then pursue her, you needn't worry about her background.”

Qin Yu couldn't help but emphasize 'background' with some heat.

Family background???

‘Ha ha, Li'er's family background, now that is near

unsurmountable. Just look at Li'er and those around her, like that, what's his face, ah that 'Zhou Xian' prick, or even that incredible heart-stopping void creation technique of his. Anyone can see how incredible and extraordinary Li'er's family background was.'

"Master will support you." Qin Yu encouraged aloud, but deep inside he said to himself gloomily: "I may support Han Shu, but who will support me??"

Uncle Lan.

Still talking to himself: "Uncle Lan supports me, but his influence or authority isn't enough to allow Li'er the freedom to marry whoever she wishes nor allow him to stand by Li'er's side...I can only rely on myself..."

"Thank you, Master." Han Shu was unaware of the inner envy his master was currently feeling, in contrast, he was feeling very ecstatic and promptly withdrew a jade slip from within the folds of his clothes. "Master, here. That girl's portrait is imprinted within, once you've seen it, you will understand the situation better."

"Oh." Qin Yu just grunted a reply.

As Qin Yu swept the jade slip with his spiritual powers, surprise registered on his face.

The woman, his disciple loves, was that same woman in green he saw in the Amber Moon Tea House. It was during the time, ten

years ago, when he sought to assassinate Yan Gao and kill the clan leader from the Yan Clan. He could still remember that woman! Back then, she was a level 1 immortal, but in a decades' time, she became a level 2 immortal.

“It seems that my disciple has fallen for a lady belonging to quite a powerful family. I remember that the lady's subordinates were all level 7 immortals at the time.” Qin Yu speculated to himself.

Since undergoing the ritual for ‘3-in-9 Soul Refinement’, his soul had become stronger at an accelerated rate unimaginable to normal practitioners. Upon opening the third layer world of his Atlas, he would become one of the most powerful forces within the immortal plane.

Presently, he had only just opened the second layer world of the Atlas. His power couldn't be considered tyrannical nor a match for the major powers, but to smaller forces, he was a figure to be revered or respected.

...

In the days that followed his disciple's confession, the fellow frequently accompanied that same lady in green around Liu Feng city, seeing the city's sights. From his disciple's foolish and, sometimes silly laughter, he knew his disciple truly was smitten by that lady.

He, himself stayed within the white district manor's ‘white garden’.

His eyes were shut as he leaned, in a somewhat forlorn manner, against the railing of a pagoda, one hand grasped a jug of wine. Sometimes he would take a sip, others, he would chug continuously.

Sometime after, the Liu clan patriarch – Liu Ming Han approached the solitude pagoda, but seeing the man within had their eyes closed, he turned back to the way he came from, careful not to disturb the resident.

The resident's eyes flickered open.

Qin Yu looked in question at Ming Han. "Mister Liu, what have you come today?"

The fellow smiled in apology. "Mister Qin, tomorrow is the day of the contest for the control for the teleportation arrays. The location will be on the Great Plains adjacent to the teleportation arrays themselves. If Mister Qin has the time, please feel free to attend." Then immediately handed Qin Yu an invitation slip.

Qin Yu took the slip and murmured, "I will, if I have the time."

Finished with the exchange, he closed his eyes.

"Then I won't bother Mister Qin any longer. Farewell." Ming Han chuckled quietly, then left.

With his eyes closed once again, he continued to enjoy the gentle embrace of the cool afternoon breeze. He was loved by the wind, and he loved it back, it reminded him of the cool yet delicate stroke of his beloved, Li'er's hand. The time she caressed his face in affection and in love.

Chapter 19:

“Li’er, I will find you soon, very soon.” Qin Yu murmured in his heart, and, at closer inspection, one would note the moisture on his eyelashes that revealed the longing in his heart.

His eyes closed, and he began to drift in a dream full of scenes and images of his time spent with Li’er, flickering by like a digital gallery. A specific one stood out; it was the time just prior to Li’er’s departure, before her lovely figure was swallowed by the rupture that pierced the sky. It was the final glance as their gazes met and locked in place as if time had frozen, but sadly time did not stop, and that moment had ended. What was left was only regret. Deep regret.

“What is the farthest distance in the whole wide world?”

The big question.

His eyes flew open as he remembered when he was a boy on Qian Long Continent, when he had heard of such a question.

He remembered what the answer was: ‘The farthest distance known to man was to stand in front of you, right next to you, yet not know I love you.’

But another answer came to mind.

“The farthest distance known to man should be the distance between two people who love each other deeply.....and yet cannot be together.” The thought pulled at his heart strings, and a sharp pain blossomed in his chest. In the past, when he was still mortal, Qin Yu still had his brothers and family, he had not felt the ache of loneliness then. However, now in Immortal realm, he cannot help but to constantly think of Li’er.

“Hu!”

Qin Yu stood up strongly, shook his head, and struck the surrounding with his palm. The water in the lake beside the pavilion splashed, and a breeze carried some of the water droplets onto his face, leaving Qin Yu refreshed.

“Training, training, I must not rest.” Qin Yu reminded himself.

Only by training relentlessly, not idling or pitting his wits against others, can Qin Yu take his mind off Li’er and not feel the torment of missing her terribly.

“I can’t wait anymore. I’ll just accompany Han Shu to watch the competition for another two days, after which I must leave immediately.” Qin Yu muttered, gritting his teeth.

The next day.

At the plains of Amber Moon Planet’s teleportation arrays, the experts of the three great clans gathered. The competition to

obtain the right to control the teleportation arrays could be said to be the biggest event on Amber Moon Planet.

The Yan Clan, Liu Clan, and Wang Clan; these 3 families have to compete against one another.

The Yan Clan will fight against the Liu Clan, the Liu Clan against the Wang Clan, and finally the Wang Clan against the Yan Clan. A total of 3 matches to see which clan will obtain the most victories, and each match is decided by the best of out of 3 rounds.

“The Liu Clan will win!”

“The Liu Clan will win!”

.....

Each and every Liu Clan members were shouting and cheering, and the members of the Yan Clan and Wang Clan followed suit. Each hoped to pressure their opponents.

“Yan Shuo, what are you staring at me for?” Liu Ming Weng mentally transmitted with surprise on his face.

Yan Shuo, who was sitting in the opposite camp, laughed coldly: “Liu Ming Weng, I shall see how long you can be smug for. We will not let the matter of my brother’s death go, nor will the Jade Sword School for that matter.”

Liu Ming Weng only smiled indifferently at the threat.

At the Liu Clan's camp, Qin Yu sat on a chair with Liu Han Shu standing beside him.

“Master, who do you reckon will win? How will our Liu Clan fare?” Liu Han Shu voiced his concerns. With the rules of ‘best of three’, it is not just a simple case of having the strongest expert.

“The 2 strongest experts in the Yan Clan have already died, so it will be strange if they could somehow win.” Qin Yu laughed lightly. “As long as that Liu Ming Han plays his cards right, he can obtain the controlling rights this time.”

Qin Yu already knew the strength of the various participants with one sweep of his holy sense.

With Yan Gao's death, Liu Ming Weng had become the strongest within Amber Moon Planet's 3 clans. It would be a guaranteed win regardless of which match he was in, furthermore, the number of Level 9 immortals in the Liu Clan was enormous as well. There were still the 2 elders who were reaching the Golden Immortal Level soon; achieving another two victories would be simple.

The match was not a big deal to Qin Yu.

It was after all a competition, not some fight to the death. Even if both sides displayed their prowess without holding back, it was

meant to defeat the opponent, and not kill them. This type of competition was definitely dazzling, each fight could last for many hundred exchanges, and the skills displayed were eye catching. In the end, whoever manages to injure the opponent will obtain victory.

The outcome was as Qin Yu predicted.

In the match between Liu Clan and Wang Clan, Liu Clan won 2-0, so there was no need for a third round.

In the match between the Wang Clan and the Yan Clan, the Wang Clan lost. At this point, the Wang Clan had lost all of its face.

After which, the Liu Clan fought the Yan Clan, and won 2-0.

In the end, as expected, the Liu Clan obtained victory.

Joyful cheers filled the air; the energy was felt even by Qin Yu. Every single member of the Liu Clan was excited as this was only the second time they had obtained the control rights since the first victory a few 10,000 years ago.

“Master, the move that Great Elder executed against the current Yan Clan’s lord was wonderful and strong, wasn’t it?” Liu Han Shu was still immersed in the energy of the exchanges earlier.

“Strong?”

Qin Yu laughed indifferently: “A simple sword strike would have sufficed, why waste so much energy?” Qin Yu had his own sentiments regarding battles.

“Han Shu, I will be leaving tomorrow.” Qin Yu spoke suddenly.

“Ah, Master, what are you talking about?” Liu Han Shu looked at Qin Yu in shock.

Qin Yu laughed: “I stayed on Amber Moon Planet just to prepare for the Demon Realm, I can’t waste any more time, and therefore my decision is to set off tomorrow.”

“Then this disciple shall follow Master.” Liu Han Shu gritted his teeth and said.

His heart could not bear to leave the lady in green, but he could not bear to separate from his master as well.

“Won’t you miss that girl you like?” Qin Yu laughed and continued, “Han Shu, the journey to the Demon Realm is not only a long one, but one that may be dangerous. Being by my side is not safe. Furthermore, the road of cultivation does not require you to always be with me. If you have any difficulties in the future, you can always use the soul transmission jade slip anyway.”

Liu Han Shu pondered for a long time, then nodded.

“Your disciple will obey.”

Qin Yu nodded satisfactorily: “I don’t wish to bid Liu Ming Weng goodbye, help me convey the message tonight.” At the same time, Qin Yu pulled out a Spatial Ring, “This time, I have no idea when I will be back after I depart, so this Spatial Ring shall belong to you once you’ve dropped your blood. There are many immortal weapons and elemental stones in it.”

Liu Han Shu knew of a spatial ring of Immortal grade’s importance and value.

“Yes, Master.” There was a lot in his heart he had yet to say, but Liu Han Shu could not manage to.

Night.

“Great Elder, Han Shu seeks an audience,” Liu Han Shu called out from outside the great hall.

“Oh, it’s Han Shu, come on in,” Liu Ming Weng’s voice sounded from the great hall. As Liu Han Shu stepped into the great hall, Liu Han Shu also entered from the back Liu Ming Weng sat down and smiled gently, “Han Shu, come sit quickly, what’s the matter that you would be looking for me so late at night?”

Liu Han Shu laughed bitterly after taking a seat, “My master had told me that he will be leaving Amber Moon Planet for the Demon Realm tomorrow. He told me to inform the elders that he’s leaving

directly.”

Liu Ming Weng trembled and his face turned white.

“Oh no.” The great hall’s door closed with a wave of his hand, and Liu Ming Weng asked hurriedly, “Han Shu, you’re saying that your master Qin Yu will be leaving tomorrow for the Demon Realm? Are you very certain?”

Liu Han Shu was startled.

“Great Elder, what’s the matter? At the time he arrived, Master had asked for a map of the Demon Realm, did he not? His staying here for these many years has been a treat for us. Surely we can’t expect a person of his caliber to stay on this small planet forever, right?” Liu Han Shu was speaking for his master.

Liu Ming Weng felt that he must have looked too anxious, and brushed it off, laughing, “Oh it’s not a big deal. It’s just that Mr. Qin Yu’s desire to leave so suddenly came as a surprise. Han Shu, can I ask you for a favor?”

“Great Elder, please say it.” Han Shu hurriedly replied.

Liu’s Clan Great Elder was here asking for a “favor”, this made Han Shu worried.

Liu Ming Weng laughed, “Your master Mr. Qin Yu has been a huge benefactor to our Clan and has done us a huge service. If we

just let Mr. Qin Yu leave like that, it would seem as though our Liu Clan does not know how to repay favors. Why don't you go and ask your master to stay for just a few more days. We will prepare a huge feast to send him off properly. Han Shu, what do you think?"

"This..."

Han Shu hesitated.

"It's just a farewell feast. Mr. Qin Yu has already stayed for so many years, a few more days would not make a difference," Liu Ming Weng laughed hurriedly.

Han Shu shook his head helplessly: "Great Elder, it's not that I'm unwilling, but Master has stated that he leave early tomorrow morning. I know his temperament; once he has decided something, nothing can sway him."

Liu Ming Weng frowned.

"Liu Ming Weng, there's no need for so much trouble," a cold voice rang out suddenly as a middle-aged man walked out from the back.

"Lord," Liu Ming Weng bowed in respect.

Han Shu saw the scene and his entire body prickled in suspicion and he thought, " 'Lord'? The sudden appearance of this person, led the Great Elder of the Liu Clan to call him 'Lord', just who was

this mysterious character?”

The middle-aged man spoke coldly: “What’s the use of dilly-dallying? If this matter is not settled, your Liu Clan can await its demise.”

“Wiping out the Liu Clan?”

Han Shu was shocked and immediately used the soul transmission to contact Liu Ming Weng, “Elder, who is this person, why does he want to wipe us out?”

Worried, Han Shu maintained his alertness in front of this person.

Liu Ming Weng looked towards Han Shu, and said helplessly, “Han Shu, just treat it as me begging you, please make your Master stay for a few more days. Otherwise... our Liu Clan will really be over.”

“What’s going on, just what is going on?” Liu Han Shu was perplexed at the scene in front of him, and he could only fathom something he did not want to believe.

His own family had actually conspired with someone to deal with his Master.

Han Shu easily guessed the situation, but he was not willing to believe it.

“You are that Qin Yu’s disciple?” The man looked coldly at Han Shu: “You listen carefully, I’m giving you two options: One, listen to your elder and convince Qin Yu to stay awhile longer. Two, you oppose me, but let me tell you that I, Wu Bo, am a Level 8 Golden Immortal so every move you make will be under my observation.”

“You can forget about using the soul transmission. I have already laid a foundation array around the great hall when I came here. You can also forget about using the soul transmission jade slip, because the moment it appears in your hand, I will kill you.”

Wu Bo looked coldly at Han Shu.

One was a Level 8 Golden Immortal while the other was just a late stage Kong Ming practitioner.

It was like the difference between the heavens and earth.

“Your people want to kill my Master?” Han Shu glared angrily at the Level 8 Golden Immortal Wu Bo in front of him.

“Yes, and you had better cooperate. You should know the importance of this matter.” Wu Bo laughed lightly, “What a coincidence! If you hadn’t come to report, Qin Yu would have gotten away.”

Han Shu's heart burned like an angry flame.

“Sealing me? I know you guys are worried that with my death, my jade slip will shatter, and if my master knows something happened to me, he will get wind of your plan, right?” Han Shu laughed and licked his lips, as his eyes seemed to turn red.

“Clever.”

Wu Bo laughed lightly, and raised his finger. A streak of divine energy shot from his finger tip and into Han Shu's body, sealing Han Shu's yuanying. At this point, even if he wanted to self-destruct, it would be impossible.

“That is why I will not let you die. This way, Qin Yu will not suspect a thing,” Wu Bo continued, “Son, be smart. If this matter goes awry, thousands of members from your Liu Clan will have to die.”

“Han Shu, for the Clan's sake, just promise.” Liu Ming Weng chipped in.

“For the Clan,” Han Shu laughed loudly. “Liu Ming Weng, at this juncture, for the Clan's sake, you want to sacrifice my Master, who has given me a second chance at life?” Liu Han Shu had directly addressed Liu Ming Weng by name.

Liu Ming Weng was startled.

The level 8 Golden Immortal Wu Bo still looked coldly at the scene. Liu Han Shu had obviously gone mad: “Since you dare talk to me about the Clan, what has the Clan given me from young?! Not even a single piece of low grade elemental stone. What it has given me was endless ridicule, shame, and torment!”

“From when I was young, I was just a target of humiliation for the Liu Clan. I couldn’t even walk with my head upright. I couldn’t look people in the eye, and anybody could order me around.” Han Shu’s voice was getting more desolate, his eyes turning redder, “You talk to me about the Clan, but do I really belong here? What the Liu Clan has given me was ridicule and humiliation, I’m worse than being an orphan!”

“I used to think my life was over; my mother had died by the lake, and I almost committed suicide. But master appeared. He was sincere towards me. He reconstructed my veins and didn’t hold me in contempt. He even stayed in this small Maple Moon Star for me for a whole ten years. I was reborn, and, in these ten years, nobody dared to look down on me, no one dared to disrespect me. Even you, the Great Elder Liu Ming Han, has to kindly call me ‘Han Shu.’”

Liu Han Shu angrily pointed at Liu Ming Han, his whole face turning red.

This whole time, even Wu Bo noticed that something wasn’t right.

“Standing up straight and walking and living comfortably, this was my dream since I was small, and Master let my dream come true. I was happy these past ten years.” Liu Han Shu’s face turned red and started dripping with sweat.

“I lived this whole time, not for others, but to be able to stand up straight and dashing for myself, only for this reason. Master let me live happily for ten years, so I am also satisfied. If I am sorry for anybody, it would probably be for him.”

Liu Han Shu lowered his voice.

Suddenly Liu Han Shu lifted his head and stared at Wu Bo, “You are probably very confused as to why my face is this red, right? I’ll tell you...this is a poison, a poison which only the Maple Moon Star has. It is unfortunate that this is a poison that you immortals don’t know about, but I do.”

Wu Bo was surprised, and he poured divine energy into Liu Han Shu’s body and tried to block it, but he didn’t understand the properties of the poison.

This was a type of poison for normal cultivators. After eating it, the poison would cause the blood vessels of the brain to burst, making the seven orifices bleed and thereby killing them. Although Liu Han Shu had a yuanying, it had been sealed. Therefore the effect of the poison was completely utilized, and the blood vessels in his head burst open. His soul couldn’t fuse with the yuanying and was naturally dispersed.

Wu Bo's only course of action was to lift the seal and let Liu Han Shu's soul enter the yuanying. Unfortunately, Wu Bo didn't dare remove the seal because, if he removed it, Liu Han Shu might send information to Qin Yu or "self destruct" his yuanying.

No matter what, Liu Han Shu would die.

"Master, I have had ten years of self-respect, and it was better than living a hundred, no a thousand years, as a mediocre person. If your disciple's death can let you know of the danger, your disciple is already satisfied."

In Liu Han Shu's eyes there was a hint of a regretful longing; his love had just begun, but it had already ended.

"Hong!"

Bleeding from his seven orifices, Liu Han Shu collapsed slowly. At the same time, in Qin Yu's Blazing Ice Ring, Liu Han Shu's soul jade slip shattered with a "Peng" sound.

Title: Han Shu's Death

Chapter 20: Blood On The Amber Moon

“Oh No!”

Wu Bo, the 8th level Golden Immortal, quickly took out his transmitter pearl, “Master, we have trouble! Qin Yu has discovered our trap! We need you to get to the Amber Moon System quickly. Any delay and he will surely get away.”

*

Meanwhile, in the Red Leaf System...

Upon receiving the message, Yu Qing Zi’s disappointment made him feel as if he had just been punched in the temple. “They had so many opportunities, but they give me just a ton of failures!” he grumbled. But he had no time right now to punish his errant disciples, he had to get some people to the Amber Moon System immediately!

“Everyone take note of the following orders! I will be leaving first along with brother Qian Qi and Xia Hua. We will then be followed by the Level 9 Golden Immortals. After that, Level 8 Golden Immortals will take up the rear. Everyone is to proceed as quickly as they can towards the Amber Moon System.”

Yu Qing Zi’s spiritual sense swept out to envelope the entire Red Leaf System. His call to arms could be clearly heard by all involved.

“Yu Qing Zi! What happened?” The Immortal Lord, Qian Qi, silently enquired.

Yu Qing Zi had a belly full of fire. This task had been carefully entrusted to him by the Emperor Yu. If they screwed it up, there would be hell to pay.

“I have no damn idea what those disciples at the Amber Moon System were doing, but they actually leaked our intentions to Qin Yu and he now knows that we are after him. Brother Qian Qi, Xia Hua, let’s move quickly. We can’t let him get away no matter what!”

“Indeed. Who would dare defy the orders of emperor Yu?!” Xia Hua agreed.

The three Immortal Lords immediately rushed towards the teleportation array leading to the Amber Moon System, and, in a few moments, close to seventy Level 9 Golden Immortals as well as nearly two hundred Level 8 Golden Immortals gathered nearby.

However, the teleportation array could only take ten people at any one time and there was no direct connection to the Amber Moon system, so everyone had to pass through several arrays to get to their destination.

“Let’s go!”

Yu Qing Zi, Qian Qi and Xia Hua immediately got into the teleportation array. In a flash of light, they were transported away just as ten Level 9 Golden Immortals quickly moved up to a similar teleportation array.

There were two routes leading from the Red Leaf System to the Amber Moon System and the three Immortal Lords naturally chose the shorter route.

A long line of Golden Immortals snaked their way down towards the two teleportation arrays. Their destination was the innocuous Amber Moon System, but, today, the quiet Amber Moon System would soon usher in the most glorious night in its entire history.

This night, the Amber Moon System would be flooded by such a huge number of experts as it had never been before in its entire recorded history.

The three Immortal Lords, seventy Level 9 and two hundred Level 8 Golden Immortals. The strength of such a team was absolutely unimaginable. Every single one of them was an expert in his own right. Even Level 7 Golden Immortals were not qualified to be a part of this team.

*

Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng were quietly waiting on Qin Yu, while Qin Yu himself was silently looking up upon the majesty of an amber moon. The moon within the Amber Moon System was truly amber in colour, its uniqueness was the system's defining

characteristic.

They were to leave early the next morning, and Qin Yu found that he did not want to spend the night sleeping.

All of a sudden, Qin Yu's expression changed. With a flip of his palm, several jade slips appeared in his hand. As he looked upon the jade slips, Qin Yu's eyes widened and his face turned ugly.

“Han Shu! Han Shu is in danger!” In the blink of an eye, Qin Yu's spiritual sense spread out to cover the whole Amber Moon System.

Ever since his soul had fused with the meteoric tear, Qin Yu's spiritual sense had advanced to a truly frightful degree. The basic restrictions set up by a Level 8 Golden Immortal simply could not hold him.

His spiritual sense very quickly focused in on the presence of Wu Bo and Liu Ming Han, and beside them, the fallen Liu Han Shu. In a flash, Qin Yu vanished, leaving behind him nothing more than a shock wave in the air. Kong Lan looked up, and after taking a brief moment to lock on to Qin Yu's position, the three Level 9 Demon Kings swiftly followed.

*

In the great hall of Liu Ming Weng's mansion, Liu Han Shu had only just fallen and Wu Bo just sent his message, yet in a split second, Qin Yu appeared and rushed to Han Shu's side.

“Han Shu! Han Shu!” Han Shu’s soul had already left his body. There was no one to reply to Qin Yu’s cries.

“Liu. Ming. Weng.” Qin Yu turned his eyes towards Liu Ming Weng, his body shaking from uncontrollable grief and anger.

“Liu Ming Weng. As an Elder of the Liu family, you actually conspired with the enemy to kill my disciple?! My only disciple!”

“No! No!” Liu Ming Weng protested, “It was the Jade Sword School. Nothing to do with me!”

Yet how could Qin Yu believe him at this point?

Shua!

In a flash, Qin Yu appeared before Liu Ming Weng, his speed was simply outrageous and even the Level 8 Golden Immortal Wu Bo felt that he would not be Qin Yu’s match. This was Qin Yu’s first display of speed since he had encountered the Dark Star.

With a wave of his arm, Qin Yu’s hand pierced right through Liu Ming Weng’s stomach and grabbed his YuanYing. Liu Ming Han could only stand there, shaking uncontrollably. He had absolutely no means of defence against Qin Yu’s amazing speed.

With his hand on Liu Ming Weng’s YuanYing, Qin Yu performed

the secret magic art, Soul Search! With the help of his newly fused meteoric tear, it took but a moment for Qin Yu to find out exactly what had happened.

Whether it was the secret plans of the Jade Sword School, or the entire proceedings within the great hall that night, all was revealed to Qin Yu, whatever Liu Ming Weng had seen were now replayed in Qin Yu's mind.

“Family? You dare talk to me about family? Do I have a family? The Liu family has given me nothing but insults, nothing but humiliation. Family? I'm worse than an orphan!”

As Qin Yu saw how his only disciple was pushed to the point of despair, he could not help but feel an even closer connection to this disciple of his. Desperation? Hopelessness? Didn't he go through those feelings as well in his younger days?

“Are you surprised? Surprised by how red my face is? Let me tell you, I've just ingested poison! This poison can only be found in the Amber Moon System. Unfortunately, this is a poison that you immortals would surely know nothing about, but I know...”

As Qin Yu watched Han Shu put his own life on the line to save him, he could not help but be consumed by hatred.

“Foolish child... So what if my enemies came looking for me? Did you think they were even capable of killing your master? If only I had told you earlier of the true extent of my power, about my Jade Immortal Mansion, about my Beast Atlas. What have I to fear? Yet

you sacrificed yourself for me, just so your death could be a warning to me, and I might not fall into their trap. Foolish child...”

“Master, these ten years that you have been with me have been years when I have finally been able to walk around with some measure of self-respect. These ten years have been far more worthwhile than a hundred, no, even a thousand years of living in shame and mediocrity. If, by my sacrifice, I am able to warn you of this coming danger, then it would have been a worthwhile sacrifice...”

Qin Yu looked on in silence as his disciple was dying, blood flowing from every pore of his skin. It brought back memories of how his own father had met with danger and how Qin Yu had sought to perish together with their enemies. The determination to do what needed to be done at any price, he now saw it in his disciple.

“My only regret... is her.” With his dying breath, Han Shu could still only think about her, his eyes misting over as if in a dream as he held on to this final thought, one which he was unwilling to let go of.

In his mind’s eye, Qin Yu looked on as the ramrod straight Han Shu slowly fell onto the ground with a loud “thud!” Qin Yu himself felt as if he had been physically hit by the sound of the body hitting the floor. He awoke with a start, his body trembling with equal parts sorrow and anger.

“Ahhhhh!” Qin Yu’s whole body was trembling. His hands were trembling, the muscles in his entire body were now so taut you

could see the veins straining against his skin, and his eyes resembled a crazy predator's as they fixed onto Wu Bo.

“Jade Sword School. This is a blood debt you must repay!”

“Only a Level 2 or 3 Golden Immortal.” Wu Bo sniffed. He could easily sense Qin Yu's strength and looked on in disdain. After all, he was an eighth ranked Golden Immortal, and a Sword Immortal at that. He had nothing to fear from a mere third ranked Golden Immortal.

Wu Bo unsheathed his sword and attacked with a bang! With less than ten meters between them, when a Level 8 Golden Immortal faced off against a last stage Dark Star expert, there was simply no room to dodge!

Qin Yu was wearing a top grade immortal armour, and he also had an artifact armour hidden within his skin that could surface at a moment's notice. Wu Bo's sword landed squarely on Qin Yu's armour and did not make so much as a scratch.

However, strangely enough, the energy behind that strike could be keenly felt by Qin Yu as if it had passed directly through his armour without being stopped by it at all. Wu Bo grinned evilly. If one's YuanYing was weak, a Level 3 Golden Immortal would be completely obliterated by this single strike.

Unfortunately for him, Wu Bo had severely underestimated Qin Yu.

It was true that Qin Yu was only a late stage Dark Star expert, and without the use of any special weapons, his offensive strength would only be equivalent to a Level 3 Golden Immortal. However, Qin Yu's body could be said to be even stronger than a Level 9 Golden Immortal's! After all, it was extremely rare for an immortal to have trained their body to the extent that Qin Yu had, and, more importantly, Qin Yu was filled with a profound and limitless life force. Even when he was injured, his life force would replenish almost instantaneously.

Furthermore, Qin Yu's body did not hide an ordinary, weak YuanYing, but held the extremely condensed strength of the Dark Star!

The strike that would be so devastating on someone else was easily brushed off by Qin Yu. The only question was, would Qin Yu's offensive strength be sufficient to overcome the defense of a Level 8 Golden Immortal?

Wu Bo was only wearing a mid-grade immortal armour, yet, with his natural strength as a Level 8 Golden Immortal, Qin Yu might not be able to harm him even if he was using a top grade weapon!

In an instant, a short sword appeared in Qin Yu's hand, and, in one smooth strike, pierced right through Wu Bo's body and stabbed straight into his YuanYing, passing through Wu Bo's armour as if it was made of paper.

"This is the first time I've used a divine weapon to kill someone," Qin Yu whispered to Wu Bo as the latter looked on in surprise at the sword sticking through his chest.

“That’s ... Sky Piercer...?!” Wu Bo simply could not believe his eyes. Every single immortal was keenly familiar with Sky Piercer, the divine sword of the top sword immortal, Emperor Ni Yang. Could this short sword actually be that sword of legends, the divine Sky Piercer?

There was indeed a huge gulf between the strength of Qin Yu and Wu Bo. Were it not for Wu Bo’s initial assessment of Qin Yu’s aura that had led him to underestimate Qin Yu, there was no way that Wu Bo could have been killed so easily. In the end, it was still the shock factor of the divine Sky Piercer that made the difference.

The strength of divine weapons was such that it could allow an individual to defeat one who was several tiers of power above him. In addition, Sky Piercer was a mid-grade divine weapon, far more powerful than the low-grade divine weapon that Pan Mang had previously used.

“Foolish disciple, I decided not to use my sword immortal puppet, but to personally kill this man for you.” With a wave of his sleeve, Qin Yu respectfully stored away the body of Han Shu.

“Han Shu, once this is over I will give you a proper burial. As for now, let us make sure that we make your enemies pay for this with their own lives.”

In an instant, the sword immortal puppet had appeared and a beam of light passed from Qin Yu into the puppet. Just like that, Qin Yu’s soul was now within the sword immortal puppet.

With a wave of his hand, Qin Yu stored his body into the Jade Immortal Mansion. Of course, he knew that his own body was far more important than the sword immortal puppet. After all, he relied on his own body to progress in his training, and it was his body that possessed limitless potential for further growth and development.

But as for now, the sword immortal puppet was far stronger and far more suited to Qin Yu's current purpose, which was slaughter - just plain, all out, mass-murderer-type slaughter.

As Qin Yu pushed open the doors of the great hall, Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng were all respectfully waiting outside. They had known all along that Qin Yu was in the great hall, but they did not want to interrupt him in his grief.

“Master.” Kong Lan bowed deeply as he greeted Qin Yu.

Qin Yu raised his head to glance at the dark amber moon and whispered, “Kong Lan, have you noticed that under the light of this dark amber moon, this Amber Moon System simply isn't red enough...”

Kong Lan's pupils narrowed, his eyes revealing a hint of bloodlust, “Then perhaps we need to paint it a deeper shade of red... blood red!”

Hearing his reply, Qin Yu slowly nodded his head, “You're right, we should paint it blood red, with the blood of our enemies.”

Staring at the open sky, Qin Yu's sensitive spiritual sense had already detected several people approaching them with killing intent.

These three individuals were moving very fast and the aura they were giving off was so strong it made the inhabitants of Liu Feng City quake in their boots. Never before had they felt such fear from just an aura!

Three Immortal Lords!

In the dark of the night, three shadows stood side by side in the air, coldly looking down at three others below them.

“Three Level 9 Demon Kings, and they're all Divine Beasts as well. Not bad at all.” The Immortal Emperor Qian Qi smiled as he remarked.

Just then, ten more shadows started flying over at breakneck speed; the first group of Level 9 Golden Immortals had arrived.

Turning from the Demon Kings, the Immortal Lord Qian Qi turned to glance at Qin Yu inside of the puppet.

“Are you with Qin Yu's clan?” He felt that this person was rather mysterious and carried an unreadable air about him.

Qin Yu responded with a cold, cruel laugh.

“My clan disciple was killed by one of your men. He was my only disciple, and he died for me!”

Qin Yu’s obvious anger and frustration were pointedly ignored by the three Immortal Lords. By now, group after group of Level 9 Golden Immortals had arrived one after another, quickly followed by the many groups of Level 8 Golden Immortals.

“Nearly seventy Level 9 Golden Immortals, and almost two hundred Level 8 Golden Immortals.” Qin Yu looked on coldly at the arriving groups of immortals.

Almost three hundred experts formed up into two large circles in the air, looking straight down at Qin Yu and the three Demon Kings. Three hundred! Each one was no weaker than a Level 8 Golden Immortal. The aura they collectively gave out would suffocate a normal person to death.

“Looks like everyone should be here by now... right?” As Qin Yu asked that simple question, the surrounding immortals could not help but feel a sense of surprise.

“My dear disciple,” Qin Yu muttered to himself, “There was one thing that your teacher never had the chance to find out. The strength of this sword immortal puppet, when coupled with the power of the divine Sky Piercer... what sort of devastation do you think that would bring about?”

Qin Yu looked up, his gaze slowly falling on each and every Golden Immortal surrounding him.

“I guess today is the day when we will find out!”

Chapter 21: Pay With Your Death!

Emperor Yu commanded many experts, especially Immortal Lord Qian Qi, after all he was the leader of the “36 Immortal Lords”, be it in power or status, he was much higher than Yu Qing Zi.

“Was it you who killed my disciple Yu Dian?” Yu Qing Zi shouted condescendingly.

Currently, Yu Qing Zi felt that everything was under control. Therefore, before making a move, he wanted to find out in detail what kind of person the murderer of his disciple was.

“It was me.” Qin Yu lifted his head and gazed coldly at Yu Qing Zi, “Not only have I killed your disciple Yu Dian, but today I want to kill many more of your disciples.”

“Utter nonsense.” Yu Qing Zi glared furiously.

At this time, Immortal Lord Qian Qi’s voice transmitted to Yu Qing Zi: “Yu Qing Zi, don’t forget Emperor Yu’s order, it would be best if we can capture him alive, if not, after we kill him, it would not be too late to use the ‘Soul-Searching Art’.”

“Brother Qian Qi, it was rash of me.” Yu Qing Zi apologized immediately.

Seeking revenge for Yu Dian was not as important as completing

Emperor Yu's order, which was of the utmost priority.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi gazed indifferently at Qin Yu: "I, Immortal Lord Qian Qi, am after all the leader of Emperor Yu's 36 Immortal Lords. I do not kill small fries, tell us your name now." Qian Qi wanted to use this tactic to find out the opponent's name.

Emperor Yu? 36 Immortal Lords' Leader?

Although murderous qi filled his entire chest, Immortal Lord Qin Qi's words made him vigilant from the bottom of his heart. If the enemy only wanted to get revenge for Yu Dian, moving this big of a force was simply unimaginable.

"Whatever my name is, you people are not qualified to know." Qin Yu coldly said.

"Brother Qian Qi, let's just stop this nonsense. According to Emperor Yu's orders, we can just kill him right now, then use the 'Soul Searching Art' later right before he dies." Yu Qing Zi said icily.

Yu Qing Zi even spoke this out loud so Qin Yu can hear it.

"You can crazily resist all you want, Emperor Yu personally sent a order for your capture, do you think you can still escape?" Yu Qing Zi coldly said to Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu's mind was somewhat feverish, but his heart was calm.

“Stay calm, stay calm, the other side is clearly under the orders of Emperor Yu. So Emperor Yu must have heard the name ‘Qin Yu’. In the mortal world, both Qing Xu Mountain and Yin Yue Palace had a way to communicate with the Ascendant Realm. When that Hua Yan was in the mortal world, he definitely contacted the immortal world, most likely....Emperor Yu is also familiar with my name.”

Qin Yu suddenly felt a surge of wrath.

“I don’t believe that they can stop me. If I really wanted to escape, the horizons of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms are limitless, how will Emperor Yu be able to find me?” Qin Yu’s killing intent started to rise. “When this matter is resolved, with the help of the Meteoric Tear, I will be able to breathe a little and gather my strength. Once I have left here, I will change my appearance. No one will be able to recognize me then!” Qin Yu felt more certain of his chances.

Nothing afterwards can worry him, what does Qin Yu have to fear?

Just then, Qin Yu stopped suppressing his fury, and, in a flash, it filled his thoughts.

“Brother Qian Qi, let’s stop wasting time, we should make our move.” Yu Qing Zi called out.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi looked once more at Qin Yu: “I shall give you your last chance, as long as you surrender, you can at least

keep your life, otherwise...with a single command, your death is certain.”

“My death is certain?” Qin Yu licked his lips, and a bloodthirsty light flashed past his eyes.

Kong Gang, Tu Gang, and Dan Meng; these three people were waiting quietly for Qin Yu’s order.

“Emperor Yu, you put in so much effort to figure out my identity, so I cannot disappoint you.” From Qin Yu’s heart gushed an uncontrollable urge to kill, and his pupils shrank.

Immortal Lord Qin Qi saw Qin Yu’s expression and knew that the enemy wouldn’t just let himself get captured. He ordered immediately, “Kill all four people within one breath.”

“Yes!”

All 70 Level 9 Golden Immortals and 200 Level 8 Golden Immortals responded to the command. Their voices shook the area, and the practitioners in the entire city felt their hearts trembling, only daring to peek out of their windows to watch the shadows of the numerous experts in the skies.

“Hu!” “Hu!” “Hu!” Countless sword energy shot towards the 4 individuals, like a rain of arrows.

Qin Yu and his companions were surrounded by the sword

energy in a flash.

.....

“All the Level 8 and Level 9 Demon Kings in the 10-Thousand Atlas, attack!”

When Immortal Lord Qian Qi gave his command, Qin Yu had done similarly.

“40 pieces of holy elemental stones, let’s see how long it can fuel this Immortal Puppet’s body? Silly disciple, this is your Master’s memorial gift of a bloody night for you!” Qin Yu saw the imminent sword energy, and his whole body suddenly sprung into action.

Qin Yu’s entire body became a dark shadow and pierced through the gathering of the Level 9 Golden Immortals in the skies, fresh blood spraying into the night sky. Wherever Qin Yu’s body flashed past, a few Level 9 Golden Immortals would fall.

Those Level 9 Golden Immortals had holes in their abdomens, their Yuanyings penetrated.

Qin Yu made use of the Immortal Puppet’s indestructible defence, and attacked without a care for the enemies’ immortal weapons and sword energies. His whole body flashed with the quickest speed and used the divine “Heaven-Sundering Art” to cut off his opponents’ lives.

“Impossible...”

Immortal Lord Qian Qi, Yu Qing Zi, Immortal Lord Xia Hua were all shocked.

Even an Immortal Lord’s defence would not reach Qin Yu’s level where he can ignore all Level 9 Golden Immortals’ attacks, and, on top of that, be able to kill 12 of them in a short span of time to boot!

Slaughter. This was a slaughter!

“Ah~~!” Screams filled the air.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi, Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Xia Hua only then realised, many shadows appeared amidst the Level 8 Golden Immortals, and they were crazy beyond any comparison.

With just a “shoosh”, many people had appeared.

In the 2nd Tier of the 10-Thousand Beasts Atlas, there were 28 Level 9 Demon Kings, and over a 100 Level 8 Demon Kings. This entire group had also suddenly launched their attack, so the Golden Immortal army was caught off guard right from the start and lost many experts. However, in a short while, these Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals began their counterattack.

Some of the Golden Immortals saw that they were not a match for their enemies, and immediately tried to escape. In a blink of an eye, they were beyond miles away, yet some of the Demon Kings

chased after them.

What was supposed to be only a battle in the skies above Liu Feng City had transgressed to a huge war zone that affected many areas due to the ferocity of the fighting.

“Boom~~~”

Huge explosions sounded everywhere, the power of the Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals fighting surged non-stop and exploded everywhere like a thunderstorm that raged incessantly. Not only the Liu Feng City, even the other two capitals on Amber Moon Planet heard the sounds of this battle.

Sword energy everywhere!

Light shot in 4 directions!

Houses fell, mountains split, and rivers stopped flowing....

Hundreds of Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals clashed with madness, the entire Amber Moon Planet seemed like it was in the midst of hell. Even the strongest cultivators only had strength of a Level 1 or 2 Golden Immortal, so they simply could not match up to the levels of the experts.

Apocalypse! Countless cultivators were all trembling.

“The fifteenth one!”

Qin Yu’s entire self shot out from yet another Level 9 Golden Immortal, whose body split into 7 to 8 parts, fresh blood splattering all over, and Qin Yu proceeded to keep the Yuanying inside his Flame Ice Ring with a flick of his hand.

Suddenly—

A green sword energy shot down from the sky, heading towards Qin Yu.

Qin Yu thought to dodge, but he suddenly felt that his whole body was bogged down and his speed fell drastically. There was not enough time to escape, so Qin Yu switched to his short sword to block that sword energy.

Qin Yu descended fiercely as though he was smashed by a huge weight.

“The power consumption is too fast.”

Just by blocking this strike, Qin Yu could feel that it used up 30% of the power generated from the 9 pieces of holy elemental stones.

“To think that you are able to take a hit from me and not die,

your strength is remarkable.” Yu Qing Zi stood in front of Qin Yu, looking coldly at him. “You were able to withstand so many attacks earlier, are you wearing some divine battle armour?”

Immortal Lord Qian Qi and Xia Hua both looked at Qin Yu, the 3 immortals’ gaze searing.

They had seen Qin Yu’s reckless actions during his massacre of their army earlier. Other than the explanation of having a divine armour, they could not fathom how Qin Yu’s defence could be at such a formidable level.

Divine battle armour?

To date, even Immortal Lord Qian Qi did not have a single divine equipment, so one can only imagine how precious they are, let alone a complete divine armour.

All 3 immortals’ eyes were green with envy (although the chinese said red). Qin Yu did not move, he just stared at Yu Qing Zi.

“What technique did you use just now, how did you make me feel as if I was bogged down?” Qin Yu questioned directly.

Yu Qing Zi, Immortal Lord Qian Qi, and Xia Hua were all startled.

“When achieving an Immortal Lord’s level, one can control the ability ‘Domain’. Don’t tell me you didn’t even know this?” Yu Qing Zi was stunned, and laughed coldly. “You do not need to act

dumb here.”

Yu Qing Zi made his move again!

This time, Qin Yu saw the misty sword energy.

The moment Yu Qing Zi's sword swung, the surrounding area spread out like a wave. At the same time, countless sword energy naturally appeared in this space and gathered at the sword without stopping.”

“This must be ‘Domain’?” Qin Yu wondered.

“Master, the number of Level 9 Golden Immortals are too many, and quite a few of them are Sword Immortals. Our brothers cannot hold on.” Kong Lan's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

As Qin Yu retreated swiftly, he spread out his Holy Sense.

What he saw was a massacre everywhere, the people from the Jade Sword School had powerful might. Level 8 Golden Immortals fought against the Level 8 Demon Kings, however many of these Golden Immortals were Sword Immortals whose attack might was much stronger than average Golden Immortals. Qin Yu's beast army was facing a disadvantage.

One by one, whenever the Level 8 or 9 Demon Kings were about to be killed by their opponents, they would retreat unanimously into the Atlas.

This led the numerous Golden Immortals to discover, to their disdain, as they were about to kill off their opponents, the enemy would just disappear as fast as they had appeared.

However, the similarly powerful Level 8 or 9 Demon Kings were mostly Divine Beasts, they could also deal huge damage to the opposing Golden Immortals by penetrating their bodies, destroying their Yuan ying, and scattering their unfortunate souls.

The Demon Kings could escape into the Atlas in times of danger.

The same cannot be said for the Golden Immortals being killed by Demon Kings.

Fresh blood.....painted the night sky.

One by one, many lives were lost , with the huge majority belonging to the Golden Immortals.

“Kong Lan, kill as many as you can. When it becomes overwhelming, just hide in the Atlas. With regards to the remaining....” Qin Yu felt the limitless energy in his body, “Leave it to me.”

Qin Yu held the “Heaven-Sundering” Sword in his hands tightly.

“Yes, Master!”

Qin Yu looked towards Yu Qing Zi, who was at a distance, and called out, “Yu Qing Zi, I remember that Silver Stream Star System is under your control, right? You must be considered the number one expert on Silver Stream Star System.”

“At this point of time, you still want to drag out the time? Your death is certain, so you don’t have to rack your brains for another way out.” Yu Qing Zi looked coldly at Qin Yu, while the other two Immortal Lords surrounded Qin Yu on the other sides.

Qin Yu could not be bothered by this, he just looked at Yu Qing Zi: “No, I just want to tell you one thing. On this Amber Moon Planet, the Liu Clan had a member whose name was Liu Han Shu. He reached the middle Jindan stage only at 25 years old.”

“Only middle Jindan stage at 25 years old?” Hearing this, Yu Qing Zi could not help but smirked at Liu Han Shu’s lack of talent.

“Liu Han Shu could be considered the lowest lifeform, always being ridiculed and looked down upon. When he was 25 years old though, he experienced a life-changing chance.” As Qin Yu was recounting, Immortal Lord Qian Qi and Xia Hua were secretly laying a formation array.

Qin Yu did not seem to care, Yu Qing Zi was also gladly delaying the time.

“Leading a life where he could live proudly and freely, it was only a short 10 years. He died.....because of me, and was killed by your

man.” Qin Yu’s voice had turned mild, not only was there no anger, he even had a trace of a smile, however his smile made people shiver, “Therefore, I want every single Golden Immortal here, even the Immortal Lords, to be buried with him as compensation.”

Qin Yu lightly swept his gaze over the three Immortal Lords.

“A single 25 year old piece of trash in the middle Jindan stage died, and you want us Immortal Lords to die as compensation, dream on.” Yu Qing Zi sarcastically retorted.

“Whether it is wishful thinking, you will know right away!” Qin Yu laughed lightly.

“Die!”

As Yu Qing Zi’s voice rang out, 3 blades of light shot out from the 3 Immortal Lords’ hands. Qin Yu’s entire body seemed to be engulfed in it, and the space around him seemed to distort into 3 colours.

“Seal!”

Suddenly, the area surrounding Qin Yu exploded, and, in just a flash, the entire area lit up as brightly as the sun, shining over the whole Liu Feng City.

“Must be dead.” Immortal Lord Qian Qi was feeling very

satisfied, thinking, “Even if it was me facing this skill, I would have died on the spot.” The other 2 Immortal Lords also reckoned that Qin Yu was dead.

Just then——

The weakest Immortal Lord Xia Hua was only 10 metres away from the explosion as a single shadow shot out from the explosion. The distance was too short to prepare any defence, Immortal Lord Xia Hua could only block with his strength.

The short sword pierced through Immortal Lord Xia Hua’s body, right through his Yuanying. The sword swept upwards ferociously, resulting in a wound over half a metre long. Qin Yu grabbed his body with both hands, and tore apart Immortal Lord Xia Hua, blood splattering the entire ground.

Qin Yu’s entire body floated where he stood, bathed in the blood of Immortal Lord Xia Hua, whose fresh blood slowly dripped off Qin Yu’s body. Under the blood red light of the moon, Qin Yu looked even more horrifying.

“Silly Disciple, this is the first Immortal Lord that I bury for you,” Qin Yu silently thought in his heart, and with just a slight movement, shooting like a meteor, he appeared in front of Yu Qing Zi.

Chapter 22: A Sneaky Escape

Impossible! Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi simply could not believe their eyes! Even the combined attacks of three Immortal Lords was not able to kill Qin Yu! Impossible!

Having just witnessed Xia Hua be destroyed in the blink of an eye, and watching Qin Yu now speeding furiously towards his direction, Yu Qing Zi did not delay but seized the initiative to let loose a tremendous strike with his sword!!

Smash! Qin Yu's entire body was sent flying, and it was several seconds and a few hundred metres before Qin Yu managed to compose himself, floating in mid-air to stare silently at Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi. Or so it seemed anyway. While Qin Yu looked to be simply staring at the two Immortal Lords, in reality, he was swiftly reloading the sword immortal puppet with a new batch of top-grade holy elemental stones.

“All that energy, completely used up. Gotta load up with these nine fresh top-grade holy elemental stones.”

It took but a moment to reload, but Qin Yu was nevertheless shaken by Yu Qing Zi's tremendous attack. In just one strike, roughly 30% of the sword immortal puppet's energy had been depleted!

“Looks like I was pretty lucky that their first strike was meant more to restrict than to overpower. So much of their energy was

spent to lock me down that the attack itself wasn't all that powerful."

Qin Yu sighed to himself. This, was the one big disadvantage to the sword immortal puppet, its insatiable need for energy. Obviously, Qin Yu could choose not to power the puppet with top-grade holy elemental stones, yet if he did not, then that last strike from Yu Qing Zi would surely have had him soaring like a comet across the Amber Moon planet. When he was up against an attack of that calibre, there was no way Qin Yu would possibly be able to meet it without expending his precious energy.

"Yu Qing Zi," Qin Yu smiled darkly. "I did mention that I'd be sending some Immortal Lords to hell to accompany my disciple Han Shu, didn't I? Did you think I was kidding?" Qin Yu glared at the two remaining Immortal Lords.

Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi were completely stunned. To have Qin Yu actually live through the combined attack of three Immortal Lords? Impossible!

"I also said that I would send hundreds of Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals to accompany him. Look around. How many more do you think I have to kill?" Qin Yu smirked.

Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi immediately swept across the planet with their spiritual senses. Out of 200 Level 8 Golden Immortals, about 130 were dead, and of the 70 Level 9 Golden Immortals, almost 30 had already died. Even as they watched, Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng were leading several others in continuing their slaughter.

Kong Lan was clearly the most outstanding of the lot. Clothed in a top-grade immortal armour and wielding a top-grade immortal weapon, coupled with his own natural ability and strength, not one among the Level 9 Golden Immortals was able to match up to him.

“A top-grade immortal weapon?!” Yu Qing Zi’s eyes lit up. Moving quickly, Yu Qing Zi turned swiftly away from Qin Yu, launching himself several hundred meters in the direction of Kong Lan while throwing out a vicious strike in his direction.

Completely taken by surprise, Kong Lan could only hurriedly raise his weapon to block the incoming strike.

A Level 9 Demon King would already be at a disadvantage in a clash with a Immortal Lord ranked sword immortal. Furthermore, this strike from Yu Qing Zi was completely unexpected and Kong Lan was taken by surprise.

Kong Lan threw up a mouthful of blood as he was sent flying from the sneak attack, while Yu Qing Zi was already swiftly closing in to deal the finishing blow. There had simply been no time at all for Qin Yu to react!

But suddenly, even as his entire body was sent flying from the massive blow, Kong Lan simply vanished right in front of his enemy’s eyes!

As Yu Qing Zi stared in shock at where Kong Lan had been, a

sudden fast approaching shockwave could be felt through the air. As soon as Yu Qing Zi saw those cold bloodshot eyes staring at him, he wasted no time at all in raising his sword, striking out in a beam of stunningly brilliant light.

Boom!

As Yu Qing Zi and Qin Yu met in a clash of swords, the resulting impact sent both of them flying off in opposite directions.

“There goes another third of my energy.” Qin Yu muttered in frustration to himself.

“This fella’s offensive strength is clearly far beyond that of Xia Hua. Just one strike from him could cleave me in two. Even before I could get close enough to attack him, that one move was so stunning there was simply no way that I could have dodged it!”

Yu Qing Zi’s position as one of the “36 Immortal Lords” was truly well earned. How could Yu Qing Zi be so easily defeated?

“Yu Qing Zi, this guy is wearing divine armour and will have a natural advantage in an exchange of blows. Do not let him get close!” Qian Qi transmitted to Yu Qing Zi.

“I know. Don’t worry. There is no way that he will be able to get past the defensive moves of my Yu Huan Sword Technique.” Yu Qing Zi confidently replied.

*(Note – It's actually the Jade Ring Sword Technique, which could be confusing so Yu Huan was used. The breakdown is probably that it is part of the Jade school and and it creates a defensive ring using the sword!)

“Brother Qian Qi, I get the feeling that his own strength isn't actually all that great. If you use your earth-shaking symbol, even if most of it is blocked by his armour, you should still be able to kill him.”

“My earth-shaking symbol?” Qian Qi's eyes lit up.

Qin Yu watched quietly as the two immortal lords conversed. Though he could not hear what they were saying to each other, he was in no rush to attack. After the initial few passes, Qin Yu could tell quite clearly that he would not be able to match up to them.

“Dear disciple, looks like your master still isn't strong enough right now. I'm not even able to get close enough to them to attack.” Qin Yu swept his gaze around, taking in the carnage that had been wrought all around him. Currently, among the Level 9 Golden Immortals, only thirty or so had been killed. He quickly made up his mind.

“If I can't kill another Immortal Lord for you, guess I'll have to make it up by killing more Level 9 Golden Immortals!”

A black beam of light shot out in the direction of the various groups of Level 9 Golden Immortals. Every single Golden Immortal that encountered that black beam was swiftly sent to accompany

Han Shu in death.

As the Golden Immortals were being massacred, Qian Qi looked on solemnly, his fingers creating many intricate symbols in the air. As he formed those symbols, streams of light were pouring out from them, combining into a glowing green character that slowly imprinted itself onto Qian Qi's palms.

Just as Qin Yu killed the twelfth Golden Immortal, he suddenly felt as if he was stuck in quicksand, his movements restricted like never before! At the same time, a 8 meter high palm appeared in mid-air, fiercely slapping down towards Qin Yu.

Smash! With no way to dodge, Qin Yu took a direct hit and was smashed down to the ground!

As soon as he was hit, Qin Yu felt a strange force that actually passed right through his armour, into his body, heading directly for his '9 by 9 spirit array'.

Qin Yu was scared witless! If his spirit array was breached, the sword immortal puppet would also be destroyed! Thankfully, just as the strange force approached the perimeter of his spirit array, it seemed to immediately disperse.

Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief and quickly reloaded the sword immortal puppet with a fresh load of top-grade holy elemental stones. Just as his body was approaching the ground, Qin Yu finally managed to regain control and halt his fall.

“Wow! That strike depleted half of my energy!” As Qin Yu took a minute to assess the extent of damage caused, he was stunned by just how powerful that attack from Qian Qi must have been.

“Die!”

Smash! Yet another huge palm from Qian Qi smashed down towards Qin Yu. This palm struck directly onto the top of Qin Yu’s head, and that huge force smashed him directly into the ground!

Yet once again, as that strange force approached his spirit array, the entire force just automatically dispersed.

Smash! Smash! Smash!

Qin Yu’s sword immortal puppet was smashed repeatedly into the cold hard rock, and all of the energy from his top-grade holy elemental stones had been completely consumed by now.

“Qian Qi’s strength is just too frightening! If I was in my real body, even with the help of the divine armour Black Snow, I would still probably be heavily injured, or possibly even killed!”

Qin Yu could feel that although the strength of each palm strike was mostly on the surface level, there was still a strange layer of force that bypassed the surface to strike directly into his body. If this force struck his real body instead of the sword immortal puppet, Qin Yu would indeed be in deep trouble.

The sword immortal puppet however... Not only was the body of the puppet indestructible, it seemed that even its inner spirit was indestructable too!

“Not going to play around with this Qian Qi any longer. Just two palm strikes was all it took for him to deplete my puppet of all its energy!” Qin Yu swapped in yet another new batch of top-grade holy elemental stones and stopped to look around.

As Qin Yu took stock of his surroundings, he realised that he had already been struck deep into the crust of the planet!

“Hmm, it seems that the spirit beasts have already returned to the Beast Atlas, so that’s one less thing to worry about. Just that I’ve still yet to find out exactly what these attacks are all about!” Even up till now, Qin Yu had no idea why these enemies were after him. Were they trying to find out more about his identity? Or were they simply trying to take revenge for Yu Dian?

Just as he was thinking about this, Qin Yu suddenly realised that Qian Qi was speeding down the tunnel that the puppet had carved out as it was being struck into the earth. Without a moment’s hesitation, Qin Yu made his decision and swiftly rushed off in the opposite direction.

Neither of them dared to teleport. As it is, the air around both of them was vibrating with the force of their passage. Teleportation under these circumstances was incredibly dangerous and there was a risk that their bodies would be torn apart amidst the chaotic space.

Relying on the strength of the immortal sword puppet, Qin Yu smashed through the rock and, in a single breath, arrived once again on the surface. With a quick sweep of his spiritual sense, Qin Yu detected a Level 8 Golden Immortal somewhere nearby. Without even bothering about the chasing Qian Qi, he took off immediately in the direction of the Golden Immortal.

This Golden Immortal had been engaged in a prolonged fight with a Level 8 Demon King. The fight had taken them through several cities when his opponent had suddenly vanished without a trace!

Right now, the Golden Immortal was incredibly frustrated that all his efforts had come to nought. Just then, out of the corner of his eye, he sensed a swift shadow passing behind him. And then, he knew no more.

Qin Yu's hands were stretched out like claws, sunk into the head of the Golden Immortal. Soul search demonic art!

The soul search demonic art was dependant on the soul of the user. Even though Qin Yu was in the body of the sword immortal puppet, this did not in any way inhibit him from performing this demonic art. As he searched through the soul of this third generation disciple of the Jade Sword School, Qin Yu finally realised the truth.

“Yu Qing Zi, Qian Qi and the rest of these people aren't here to seek revenge for Yu Dian?” Qin Yu finally realised the truth. If the

enemy wasn't here to seek revenge for Yu Dian, then there could only be one other possibility...

Emperor Yu was now truly suspicious about Qin Yu.

“Bah! So what! Emperor Yu, by the time your subordinates have reported back to confirm your suspicions, you may have guessed by then that I do indeed have the Beast Atlas, but what good would that do you if you aren't able to find me?” Qin Yu muttered confidently to himself.

The meteoric tear could hide him from the spiritual searches of others, so as long as Qin Yu disguised himself, there would be no way for Yu Qing Zi, Qian Qi, or anyone else to be able to identify him!

Suddenly, Qin Yu felt a terrifying force descending from the sky! Not far away, the immortal lord Qian Qi was finally catching up to him.

“Eat my dust!”

The divine sword Sky Piercer magically enlarged itself as Qin Yu stepped onto it while it floated in mid-air. As soon as Qin Yu got on, Sky Piercer shot away at a terrifying speed. Qian Qi could only stare, wide-eyed and slack-jawed as Qin Yu literally left him eating his dust.

In a little while, Yu Qing Zi and the remaining Level 8 and 9

Golden Immortals also arrived. Roughly only twenty Level 9 and fifty Level 8 Golden Immortals were still left standing, and even then, every single one of them was heavily injured.

“Brother Qian Qi! Where did he go?” Yu Qing Zi looked quizzically towards Qian Qi.

“He got away!” Qian Qi could only reply bitterly.

Throughout this entire battle, the enemy did not suffer any significant losses. Perhaps only a few enemies were killed when their own golden immortals unexpectedly self-destructed. And yet most of the immortals on their own side had been killed, including the immortal lord Xia Hua!

On the other hand, Qin Yu left the battlefield with a huge bounty of Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortal Yuanyings, and even the Yuanying of an Immortal Lord!

And now that Qin Yu had fled the battlefield, how would they ever be able to find him again?

Chapter 23: Xi Shuang

The Liu family Patriarch, Liu Yun Lu was petrified at the moment. The shockwaves from the battle in the sky added to his worry and fear. Whether it was the Jade Sword School on the one side or Qin Yu on the other, the two side's strength was so strong that it was scary.

“Over three hundred Golden Immortals, and the weakest are the Level Eight Golden Immortals, what strength is this?” Liu family Patriarch's heart trembled.

When that Level Eight Golden Immortal Wu Bo contacted the Liu family Patriarch and the Liu family Elders, he had revealed that the lowest level of the experts coming were Level Eight Golden Immortals and the Liu family Patriarch was also aware of the number of combatants.

Since, the planet's teleportation array was under the control of the Liu family, therefore, the Liu family was always aware of the number of visitors, however many they may be.

“That Qin Yu's background is too big, even when compared to the Jade Sword School you can't tell who is stronger.” Liu family head remembered the Great Elder being killed and he felt his legs grow soft like jelly. “If the Jade Sword School wins, then they might blame my Liu family because Qin Yu is a honored guest. If Qin Yu wins, since he could kill the Great Elder, he could also easily exterminate my Liu family.”

No matter who won, it wasn't good for the Liu family.

The Liu Jia family head could only see darkness ahead of him.

The sounds of the explosions slowly faded away , the Liu family head felt that the blood-red night slowly begin to revert back to its tranquility, like the calm in the aftermath of a storm. It was so eerily quiet that any slight noise could be heard clearly. This caused the Liu family head to become even more distressed.

Sitting in the study, the Liu family head's mental state was very unstable.

Suddenly...

A chain of piercing sounds rang outside the study, and the Liu family head's face started to lose color.

"Liu Yun Lu, come out." A thundering voice came from outside the study.

"What was supposed to come has come." The Liu family head still felt depressed as he stood up straight, opened the door, and went out. Outside stood Yu Qing Zi's side, enraged like a bull.

Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi, led the surviving seventy to eighty Golden Immortals behind them. When they came, the Level Eight and Level Nine Golden Immortals numbered over two hundred seventy, and now almost two hundred had died, including

an Immortal Lord.

“Liu Yun Lu, this is my Jade Sword School’s school head, who is the elder generation of Immortal Lord Qian Qi.” A Level Nine Golden Immortal shouted.

Liu Yun Lu immediately bowed and said, “Liu Yun Lu greets the elder generation.”

At this time, Liu Yun Lu didn’t seem at all nervous. When a man’s fear reached the limit, they would resemble the present Liu Yun Lu, no longer afraid of anything, since he had already prepared for the worst.

“Are you the Liu family Patriarch?” Yu Qing Zi’s gaze was cold.

“Yes.” Liu Yun Lu bent to bow.

Yu Qing Zi slowly said, “The Emperor Yu has ordered the arrest or death of Qin Yu’s martial elder. However, this time that guy managed to escape. Although we searched the whole Amber Moon Planet for Qin Yu but we couldn’t find a trace of him. What happened?”

“I know that the teleportation array on the Amber Moon Planet is controlled by your Liu family. He can’t leave without your Liu family knowing, right?” Yu Qing Zi asked.

Liu Yun Lu thought in his mind, and concluded, “Qin Yu’s power

has reached the Golden Immortal Level. I think he got information beforehand. It might not be impossible that he then used “Greater Teleportation” to escape to another planet.”

Yu Qing Zi hid his dark expression, and the nearby Immortal Lord Qi Qian also was upset.

This time they lost badly. Yu Qing Zi was so mad that he wanted to go on a killing spree. If he had to continue to suppress his anger, Yu Qing Zi would go crazy from it. In this skirmish, their Jade Sword School lost so many of their elite disciples, and the number of second generation disciples was also reduced to two.

In the Silver Stream Galaxy, this number of experts was far from enough to maintain prestige. Feng Yu Zi's position with Emperor Yu would also decline.

Immortal Lord Qin Qi similarly failed in his tasks. Although the galaxy he was in control of wasn't the Indigo Bay Star Field, but he didn't finish the highly important and sensitive task given by Emperor Yu. Of course Immortal Lord Qin Qi wasn't happy.

“Tell me everything that you know about Qin Yu, especially where Qin Yu could have gone.” Immortal Lord Qian Qi spoke out.

Immortal Lord Qin Qi and Yu Qing Zi had already ordered for those people who had fought with Qin Yu in close quarters to be treated. They believed they had no chance of finding Qin Yu's martial elder, so they could only find Qin Yu now.

“Where could Qin Yu be now?” Liu Yun Lu pondered solemnly.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi and Yu Qing Zi stared at Liu Yun Lu.

“Ah, it could be that.” Liu Yun Lu’s eyes suddenly lit up and he hurriedly said, “Two elders, that year when Qin Yu first came to the Amber Moon Planet he had requested from us an Interstellar Map for the Demon Realm. We talked many times, and it seems that Qin Yu always wanted to go to the Demon Realm.

Immortal Lord and Yu Qing Zi felt their hearts leap with happiness.

“Demon Realm?” The two great Immortal Lords opened their eyes.

“Tell me, is there any other way to find Qin Yu?” Immortal Lord Qian Qi inquired again. They wanted to suck all the information that Liu Yun Lu knew.

Liu Yun Lu thought for a long time, then helplessly shook his head.

Yu Qing Zi’s eyes flashed angrily and he asked again, “In your entire Liu family, other than you and the Great Elder, who else was close to Qin Yu?”

“None, even if there were they’re all dead now.” Liu Yun Lu replied as he thought of Liu Han Shu.

When Liu Yun Lu found out the Great Elder had died, he also found that Liu Han Shu’s soul jade slip had also shattered in the soul jade slip hidden storage.

Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi were stuck on the Amber Moon Planet doing nothing for a whole day. They carefully searched every spiderweb and horse print. Finally they could only dejectedly head back to Red Leaf Star.

.....

An ethereal white tent floated in the air, playing hide and seek with the drifting clouds.

Within the tent.

A purple robed middle-aged man sat alone in the middle, with a cup of tea on the small table in front of him. On the other side was a green clothed sword immortal who had no more information to disclose.

“A very strong defense? Suspected to have a divine grade battle armor?”

The corner of Emperor Huang’s mouth held a trace of a smile. “Looks like it might really be Ni Yang’s ‘Black Snow’ Divine Grade Battle Armor. That person was able to kill Xia Hua, looks like he’s around a Level Nine Immortal or a Level One Immortal Lord.

“There were a lot of Level Eight and Level Nine Demon Kings?”

Emperor Yu looked at Soul Transmission Talisman’s information and shook his head as he laughed. “That time Hua Yan sent me some information that the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beast was obtained by Qin Yu’s martial uncle ‘Lan Feng’. Looks like that person who slaughtered everyone really is that Lan Feng, but why would he only send out Demon Kings? His power level should be that of a Level Nine Golden Immortal.”

From these several scraps of information, Emperor Yu had already deduced some new ones.

Since he already knew that there was the Divine Grade “Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts” and “Black Snow”, Emperor Yu could easily deduce that there had to be other Divine Grade equipment, such as “Sky Piercer”, the Divine Sword and the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms, the “Painting of the Lost God.”

Even after listening to these messages, Emperor Yu’s expression didn’t change, and he only lifted his eyebrows a bit.

“Heading to the Demon World?”

Seeing Yu Qing Zi’s message, Emperor Yu hesitated slightly, then immediately understood. “Hua Yan once said that Qin Yu has two brothers, one of which was a Fiery-Eyed Aquatic Monkey. It looks like his two brothers ascended to the Demon Realm, and he wants

to go find them.

Everything that Emperor Yu speculated was pretty close.

Then Emperor Yu lightly issued a few orders.

Taking a sip of his tea, Emperor Yu gazed towards the southwest, “From the Indigo Bay Star Field to the Demon Realm, directly heading eastwards from the Immortal Realm should be the shortest path...and it is also the place where my influence is the strongest.”

“Lan Feng, QinYu. My many obstacles, can you two, uncle and nephew, pass them?” Emperor Yu’s displayed a big smile.

“Ha...” Lightly letting out a breath of air, Emperor Yu said to himself, “Painting of the Lost God! Oh Painting of the Lost God!! Even if it’s me, knowing of your existence moves my heart. I am already a Level Eight Mystic Immortal, but I can’t tell when I will become a Level Nine Mystic Immortal. The only obstacle before me is that the Divine Calamity’s power is too great, and the chances of success are too low.”

“Painting of the Lost God, if the fact that you came back to the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms gets spread out, those old friends will surely leave their lairs.” Emperor Yu raised his tea cup and slowly stood up.

“Last time it was Ni Yang who got the Painting of the Lost God,

but it was his bad luck that he was poisoned by the Celestial Realm's poisonous bug. You can't even underestimate a bug from the Celestial Realm! Only this time, I am the first to know information regarding the Painting of the Lost God. This one time it should be my turn to obtain the Painting of the Lost God."

The smile on Emperor Yu's face grew even more brilliant as he peered through the white fog, through space, and finally his gaze fell at...Qin Yu. From the Violet Bay Star Field to the transportation array to the Demon Realm the security is very strict, especially in case, people from the Demon World appear. Even Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi were there to carefully inspect any suspicious people.

After all, Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi have seen Qin Yu as well as Kong Lan, Tu Gang, and Dan Meng.

Emperor Yu's influence is very strong.

The number of galaxies that he actually controls is over 20, but... it is impossible for him to control an entire star field. The galaxies controlled by the three great powers of the Immortal Realm were all scattered, no one could control an entire star field.

Emperor Yu controlled about twenty galaxies, and he also has many allies and vassals, so Emperor Yu controls a large area.

Search!

But despite Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Ri running around till their legs were almost broken and searching all the suspicious things, they could not find a trace of Qin Yu. This caused the faraway Emperor Yu in the headquarters to be surprised. On one relatively busy planet, Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi faced each other.

“Brother Qian Qi, just now His Majesty Emperor Yu sent a message, and it seems the two of us can rest for some time.” Yu Qing Zi let out a long sigh of relief.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi also smiled helplessly, “It is clear that Emperor Yu pays a lot of attention to the school which Qin Yu comes from, making us expend our best efforts to try to catch those two, and monitoring anyone who came from the Demon Realm. But...it was all for nothing.”

“That Qin Yu and his martial elder are so strange, it’s like they evaporated into thin air, how can we not find them?” Yu Qing Zi helplessly said.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi lightly smiled, “When we were on the Amber Star Planet, the enemy escaped and we couldn’t find anything, and even now there is no trace of them, haha...it really is interesting.”

“We are monitoring everything so strictly and yet we couldn’t find anything, maybe...when they’re traveling among the stars, maybe they didn’t use the transportation array, but directly use... Greater Teleportation?” Yu Qing Zi suddenly said.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi hesitated.

“Repeated use of Greater Teleportation for interstellar travel?”

Even Immortal Lords wouldn't be so crazy, Greater Teleportation's range was certainly greater than teleportation, but to continuously use it for interstellar travel, not only does it waste energy but it also consumes time.

Using the teleportation array, not only was it easy, but it was also fast and optimal for long distance travel.

“If Qin Yu and his martial elder really used Greater Teleportation to travel, then they could have avoided Emperor Yu's men.” Immortal Lord Qian Qi smiled as he said, “Except if they were to do that, wouldn't it be too ‘crazy’?”

The intersection of the Devil and the Immortal Realms, the Indigo Bay Star Field has ten big galaxies. Of them, the biggest was called the Blue Moon Galaxy, which was shaped like a crescent. In the Blue Moon Galaxy, there were two planets with an enormous influence, one of which was the Lord Yin Star.

Lord Yin Star was in the northern region of the Blue Moon Galaxy, and the experts were as many as the clouds. In normal planets, the number of Golden Immortals were very small. However, in the Hidden Emperor Star, you could see them everywhere. After all, on the Hidden Emperor Star, there lived the number one expert of the Immortal Realm, “Lord Yin.”

Of the two powerful planets in the Blue Moon Galaxy, the other was the Blue Flame Star.

Blue Flame Star was the central planet of the “Indigo Bay Galaxy”, very powerful and flourishing. Even among the countless planets of the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms, the Blue Flame Star could be considered one of the top planets, filled with countless Immortal, Devil, and Demon experts. There were people from many mysterious places, it was like fishes and dragons were mixed together.

On the Blue Flame Star, there was a upper-middle class inn called “Bright Moon Inn”, which was an eighteen story inn. For Immortals and Devil Experts, not to mention an eighteen-story inn, even a hundred story palace is easy to build.

On the second floor of the Hao Yue Inn, there were quite a few people eating and drinking.

“Young Master, please go back and rest, the meal has taken too long to eat, the dishes are cold now.” A maid with bright eyes and a pretty smile gently pulled at the hand of her master. This maid was from the Demon Realm and was already a Level Six Demon King, and was originally a white rabbit

Her Young Master was a young man clothed in blue.

“Wan Er, don’t worry, please wait until your Young Master finishes drinking this wine.” This young man treated his maid very

nicely.

The maid Wan Er puffed her cheeks and looked at her master while nodding her head.

The blue clothed young man gave a light smile, then slowly drank some some. He gazed outside the window and looked at the bustling city. The street was full of experts, and Golden Immortal Level experts could be seen everywhere.

This was the central planet of a Star Field.

Although the Hao Yue Inn was not one of the top ones, but a stay for one night was a hundred low-grade holy elemental stones. It wasn't something normal people can afford to live in.

“Owner Qing Yan.” The blue clothed young man suddenly called out.

A stout middle-aged man heard the cry, and immediately turned his head and looked over: “Ah, it's young master Xi Shuang, I didn't think that I could see young master Xi here.” As he said this, he laughed out loud and walked over.

Chapter 24: Hibernation

Qing Yan, the owner of Hao Yue Inn, can be considered one of Blue Flame Star's underground bosses, and the wealth he possesses can rival that of Amber Moon Star's major clans. There are numerous influential people on Blue Flame Star, and people like Liu Ming Weng and Yan Gao would only be considered average if they come to Blue Flame Star.

On Blue Flame Star, the likes of the influential people on the level of those from Amber Moon Star are many. From this, it can be seen that Blue Moon Star is truly worth its reputation. Here, there may be top-tier experts who may even have had the opportunity to see Immortals or Devils of the King level.

Hao Yue Inn's boss Qing Yan had gotten to know this Young Master Xi Shuang just a fortnight ago.

He could remember Young Master Xi Shuang mainly because.... Young Master Xi Shuang was truly generous. The cost of a staying a night at Hao Yue Inn was a hundred stones, yet when Young Master Xi Shuang came, he casually placed a deposit of 10 pieces of high grade holy elemental stones, and just said: "Just deduct the cost of my accommodation and meals from these. Let me know if it's not enough."

10 pieces of high grade holy elemental stones, it was worth ten thousand stones!

It was definitely enough for Young Master Xi Shuang to stay here. Influential customers like him were rare, mainly because those intending to stay long would rather rent a place or purchase a house directly. Very few would stay at the inn.

Hao Yue Inn had 18 levels, level 7 to 17 were the guests' rooms and every room was spacious.

That time, Qing Yan drank with Young Master Xi Shuang at the same table.

The moment Qing Yan saw Young Master Xi Shuang's maidservant, he knew that he was not a common man, as this maidservant's prowess was equal to a Level 6 Demon King, and was just standard. Furthermore, Young Master Xi Shuang seemed to give off an aura of a Level 2 or 3 Golden Immortal.

The master is weaker than the maidservant?

This can only mean that this master must belong to some huge clan. Otherwise, to get someone so much stronger to do his bidding, would definitely be out of the question.

"Young Master Xi, have you gotten used to this place during this past fortnight?" Qing Yan laughed, walking to his side.

"Sit." The youth dressed in blue smiled.

"What is Boss Qing Yan rushing out for?" The youth in blue

laughed lightly and asked. Qing Yan was a little startled, the youth continued casually, “If it’s supposed to be secretive then there’s no need to answer, I won’t press further.”

The maidservant who had always been quiet, lashed out: “The young master asked you a question, what are you making a face for.”

“Wan’er.” The youth looked at Wan’er, and she immediately held her tongue.

Qing Yan laughed aloud: “Master Xi, there’s no need to blame Miss Wan’er, there’s nothing secretive about my trip. Most of the time, Hao Yue Inn receives low grade holy elemental stones as payment, rarely do we get mid grade ones. High grade stones are even rarer. Therefore, usually over a period of time, our inn will accumulate huge amounts of low and middle grade stones, I’m just thinking of exchanging for high grade ones.”

“Oh.”

The youth understood, “That’s true, the prices here are only so so, why would people use high grade stones? Oh right, the low and middle grade stones that you have right now, where will you go to exchange them?”

Qing Yan chuckled: “Master Xi would not know this. Like I wish to exchange upwards, there are people who want to exchange for the lesser currency as well. Having stayed here for so many years, I have my ways.”

The youth smiled and nodded: “With regards to the understanding of this Blue Flame Star, my knowledge cannot match Boss Qing Yan’s.”

“There’s no need to say that. Young Master usually would have his servants to help with his affairs. How can you be expected to handle all these cumbersome matters? Not knowing some underground matters is normal.” Qing Yan immediately replied heartily.

Qing Yan has long felt that Young Master Xi Shuang was not from a common background.

It was not just the simple matter of observing his maidservant. The way he carries himself, that aloof and elegant aura. Most of the guests of Hao Yue Inn belonged to the Level 8 or 9 Golden Immortal/Devil King realms.

However, this Young Master Xi Shuang did not even seem to care about them.

The youth smiled lightly: “Speaking about exchanging currency, I suddenly recall something I need to trouble Boss Qing Yan with.”

“Please don’t stand on ceremony, if it’s within my capabilities, I will definitely provide my assistance.” Qing Yan spoke at once.

The youth nodded: “Lately, I’ve been thinking of cultivating, the

only problem is that my stash of top grade holy elemental stones is too little, and the high grade ones are not enough for me to absorb. I wish to seek Boss Qing Yan to help me exchange my high grade stones for top grade ones.”

Qing Yan was stifled.

He scolded in his heart: “What the hell!! Using high grade stones for cultivation is not enough? Even I feel the pinch when I use just one high grade stone each time.”

Fortunately, the youth had erected a small barrier isolating their exchange, otherwise the other customers would have cursed him equally if they had heard his words.

At the same time, Qing Yan became even more certain.

This Young Master Xi Shuang must be from a big clan, with only the strength of a Level 2 or 3 Golden Immortal, his training already requires the usage of top grade holy elemental stones, just 1 piece of top grade holy elemental stone is worth a million.

It can be estimated how vast his wealth was.

“Exchanging for top grade stones....” Qing Yan thought deeply and after a moment, smiled bitterly, “Master Xi, although I have my means, I usually only exchange for high grade stones, as to top grade ones.....I did exchange a few times, but only a few at that.”

Young Master Xi Shuang smiled mildly: “I know you’re familiar with the channels here, I won’t let you work for nothing.”

Qing Yan heart leapt a beat upon hearing this.

He knows when such an influential character promised him something, then the rewards for his efforts will definitely be huge.

After pondering a while again, Qing Yan’s eyes shone with determination, and looked at Young Master Xi Shuang: “Master Xi, this time I will do my best and try for your sake. How many are you intending to exchange for?”

Young Master Xi Shuang took a light sip of his wine, and smiled lightly: “Do your best, a hundred is not considered little, nor is a thousand considered much, of course..... the more the better. I have plenty to exchange .”

“Gulp....”, Qing Yan swallowed.

He felt his heart trembling.

A hundred is not considered little?

A hundred top grade holy elemental stones was worth a billion, even if Qing Yan was to pool his entire fortune, it barely came to that much. Hearing Master Xi’s tone, it really sounded like it meant nothing to him.

Seeing Qing Yan's expression, Young Master Xi Shuang smiled to himself.

What does a billion mean to himself?

During the battle at Amber Moon Star, the number of Level 9 Golden Immortals killed was huge. Even the dead Level 8 Golden Immortals numbered in the 100s. The divine beasts under his command managed to obtain the Yuanyings and spatial rings of those they killed.

This was Qin Yu's command from the get go.

Pillaging treasures during the slaughter, it was perfectly normal.

Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals, even the poor ones had more than 10 million, the rich had at least 10 billion. Amongst those that Qin Yu killed, the richest was naturally Immortal Lord Xia Hua, he was after all an Immortal Lord, his fortune was alone worth almost 50 billion.

When combining all that wealth, he easily exceeded 100 billion.

Furthermore, at that time, the three emissaries Hua Yan, Ao Feng and Du Zhong Jun possessed a lot of treasures, even if they did not have as many stones. The sum of the wealth from those 3 was also unbelievable .

If one was to count treasures also, Qin Yu himself possessed over a 100 pieces of top grade divine equipment, and over a 1000 pieces of high grade ones.

“Xi Shuang, Xi Shuang..... Wan’er actually feels that this name is feminine.” Qin Yu smiled self-deprecatingly.

Xi Shuang. It was an alias Qin Yu had invented for himself.

The battle at Amber Moon Star.

At the last moment, Qin Yu had dodged like lightning, and relied on the continuous use of Greater Teleportation to move from planet to planet, for over 3 days and 3 nights.

From one planet to another planet.

Fortunately, Qin Yu possessed the comprehensive map of the Indigo Bay Star Field, and knew which planets were safe, which were not. It was like this that Qin Yu made his way through planets. One moment an entirely deserted one, the next, a populated one.

This was how he spent three whole days, and at the end after exiting the Silver Stream Star System, he managed to recollect himself, changed his appearance, and sent Kong Lan, Tu Gang and Dan Meng back into the Atlas. After which he made his way to Blue Flame Star through the relaxing means of the teleportation arrays.

Even if he met patrols along the way, no one could recognize Qin Yu.

With the aid of the Meteoric Tear, even if Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi came personally, they would not be able to even discover his breath. His Dark Star had perfectly condensed, and currently rested at the dantian's deepest and smallest spot.

At this point of time, Qin Yu arrived at Blue Flame Star.

Knowing that Emperor Yu would definitely lie in wait along the way to the Demon Realm, Qin Yu decided to lead a quiet life. And therefore Qin Yu decided to bide his time at the most vibrant place in the Indigo Bay Star Field, Blue Flame Star.

Qin Yu knew that Emperor Yu would have ordered his subordinates to keep a look out for the existence of Level 9 Demon Kings.

Appearance of even a single Level 9 Demon King aroused suspicions of the Beast Atlas being nearby.

The bustling activity on Blue Flame Star can be disconcerting. There were many experts from all three realms here as well. Qin Yu decided to choose a Rabbit of the Level 6 Demon King strength; here this type of strength was not noteworthy.

Qin Yu even went the extra mile to instruct 'Wan'er' to address himself as 'Young Master', instead of 'Mi'lord'.

Like this, a maidservant Wan'er and a young master Xi Shuang led a life unnoticed by many. How would the underlings of Emperor Yu be able to find them?

“Young Master Xi, a hundred, that kind of exchange, I don't have that ability.” Qing Yan exclaimed helplessly.

Qin Yu was not worried at all.

In the aftermath of the battle at Amber Moon Star, he obtained so many spatial rings. In them he found quite a few top grade holy elemental stones, the total number was shocking! Especially Immortal Lord Xia Hua's. It could be because of his position and status, or because his cultivation required the use of top grade holy elemental stones, but he possessed over a whopping 200 pieces of them!

“Do what you can, just exchange as much as you can, for every 1 piece of top grade holy elemental stones that you change, your commission will be 5 pieces of high grade ones.” Qin Yu's had a light smile.

Qing Yan's eyes brightened, and his breathing became rougher.

“Rest assured Master Xi, I will do my best to help you exchange enough top grade holy elemental stones.” Qing Yan's manner had changed completely, he had obviously decided to make full use of his channels and means to assist this youth.

For every top grade holy elemental stone he exchanged, he would get 5 pieces of high grade ones.

That is to say, if he managed to exchange for 500 pieces of top grade stones, he would earn 2500 high grade ones, that would mean a fortune of 25 million!

“Regarding this matter of exchange, whatever you can change for me during the period that I am staying here, I will accept that amount.” Qin Yu laughed, “I still have to seek your advice on another matter.”

“Please go ahead, Master Xi.” Qing Yan was definitely motivated.

Qin Yu’s eyes twinkled, “Boss Qing Yan, I heard that 10 years ago, the Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Lord from the Devil realm forged a good trading relationship, right?”

“That’s right.” Qing Yan had a look of envy, “Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Lord, both of them are supreme characters. Their agreement, has led their wealth to reach truly frightening proportions . 10 years ago, their newly formed friendship was a huge event on Blue Flame Star. At that time, there was a Level 8 Golden Immortal assisting Emperor Yu to facilitate the negotiations, called Yu Dian if I recall correctly.”

“Oh.”

Qin Yu nodded lightly.

This time, he had two motives for staying at Blue Flame Star. One was to hide amongst the numerous experts of both sides of the law. Naturally it would be safe. The second was to investigate!

Investigate about Emperor Yu!

The agreement between him and Blood Devil King, allowed for the strength of these 2 super powers to grow even more.

There trade agreement related to items specially belonging to the Immortal Realm, and some only native to the Devil Realm. Thus, the agreement was beneficial to both.

It was just that such an investigation was not so simple. Qin Yu had to make sure he understood everything thoroughly, before making his move. At that point of time, he would also make use of the Immortal Puppet's identity.

“How often is the trade conducted?” Qin Yu continued asking.

“I am not very sure but I think that they conduct their trade once every 3 years. Even then, it is not fixed. Sometimes it could be once in 4 years. This is only hearsay, but I heard Emperor Xuan, Emperor Qing, even the Black Devil Lord and Asura Devil Lord from the Devil Realm want to sabotage the trade agreement.

Qing Yan continued speaking to himself, “Ah, just Emperor Yu

and Blood Devil Lord, their partnership has increased their strength. Damn it, every time they do a trade, if one manages to steal that, it would be worth at least a 100 billion.”

“So the other Immortal Lords, and Devil Kings have been plotting in the shadows too.”

“No, it can’t be said ‘in the shadows’.” Qing Yan hurriedly said, “There’s no one here on Blue Flame Star that does not know. As long as there are people who can think, they will be able to guess. However, since the agreement is important to a lot of people under Emperor Yu and Blood Devil King, hence there hasn’t been any issues.”

Qin Yu understood, this was all conjecture of people on Blue Flame Star.

It was just that the possibility of this information being positive was still huge.

“Young Master Xi, why are you asking all these? Don’t tell me.....” Qing Yan thought of a possibility.

Since this Young Master Xi was so generous, he must definitely belong to some super huge and strong family. It was likely that the family had their motives and wanted to take action as well.

Qing Yan knew, regardless of realm, there were many strong individuals other than the strongest Emperor Yu, Emperor Xuan,

Emperor Qing, Blood Devil King, etc, and the strength they possess may not necessarily be lesser.

“Be careful of what you say.” Qin Yu smiled lightly.

Qing Yan immediately broke into laughter: “Ha ha, it was a joke.” However, he thought: “Who knows, this Young Master Xi’s family could really be thinking of planning a heist.”

Qing Yan was a small character in this boundless world, with regards to having designs on matters of importance like this, he only dared to dream about it.

Qin Yu lifted and finished his cup of wine.

“Boss Qing Yan, regarding the exchange of currency, I have to trouble you already.” Qin Yu stood up, “Wan’er, let’s go back.” After which, Qin Yu dispelled the barrier.

“Yes, Young Master.” Wan’er hurriedly stood up beside Qin Yu.

“Young Master Xi, please take care.” Qing Yan smiled and bowed lightly.

Chapter 25: Ambush!

Qin Yu's suite in the inn was very large, consisting of three bedrooms, one great hall, as well as one guest hall. Qin Yu called out to Wan'er as he entered his suite.

"Wan'er, why don't you head back to your own room and rest. If there's nothing urgent, please don't bother me. If something important crops up, you can just inform me with a thought." Qin Yu smiled at Wan'er as he approached his own bedroom.

"Certainly, Young Master." Wan'er bowed respectfully to Qin Yu. As Wan'er watched Qin Yu enter his own room, she could only sulk quietly to herself.

"Such a rare honour to be called upon to serve the master, yet all he does is coop himself up in his own room to train. It's boring me to death!" Wan'er pouted her lips in annoyance as she entered her own room.

...

Qin Yu drew open the curtains as he looked down on the mass of people below, along with the occasional expert flying past his window. As he looked out, Qin Yu's brain was swiftly analysing his current situation.

"Emperor Yu should have found out about my background by now, and would definitely be searching all over for me. There is no

way I will be able to stand up to him with my current strength, and I'm also much too far from the target that Uncle Lan had set out for me. Completely unlock the 'Jiang Lan Realm'? I'm not even able to open it to the first level!"

With a flip of his palm, Qin Yu took out that little green tower...

"When you are able to fully unlock this Jiang Lan Realm, that's when you will be ready to be reunited with Li'er." Qin Yu could hear Uncle Lan's words still resounding in his ears.

When Qin Yu infused his energy into the 'Jiang Lan Realm', it would start giving off pulses of green light. As Qin Yu poured more energy in, the intensity of the light would slowly increase as beads of perspiration formed upon Qin Yu's brow. After some time, Qin Yu gave up.

"No good. Looks like it requires the strength of a level 5 Golden Immortal at the very least. I am still far from that." The 'Jiang Lan Realm' responded only to a user's energy levels, rather than the offensive strength that was borne out in battle.

Only by unlocking all three levels of the 'Jiang Lan Realm' would he be able to prove himself worthy of Li'er. But exactly what level would he need to obtain before that could happen?

"I may not know how long the road will be, but as long as there is hope... I will never give up." Qin Yu's eyes flashed with determination, his heart was set. No matter how powerful the storm, he would not waver .

As he closed his eyes to rest, thoughts of his friends and family came to mind.

“I wonder how much longer father and the rest of them will have to train for, before they are able to ascend. As for Xiao Hei and Fei Fei, I wonder how they’re doing in the Demon world. It will probably still be some time before we will meet again.”

Finally, Qin Yu’s thoughts rested on his only disciple, Han Shu. Qin Yu was very fond of Han Shu. Perhaps it was because of their similar personalities, or the similar sacrifices that they both chose to make.

Either way, the death of Han Shu was a deep blow to Qin Yu, and while it had healed over time, Qin Yu’s recollection of Han Shu’s death only served to reopen old wounds, releasing within Qin Yu, repressed feelings of grief, guilt, and rage.

“My only regret... is her.” Qin Yu would never forget Han Shu’s last words as he gave up his life for his master.

Just a few days before that, Han Shu had shyly revealed that he had fallen in love with a girl. Yet now, that love story would never be brought to fruition.

“So mysterious...” Qin Yu sighed to himself.

“Qin Yu ah, Qin Yu. You sure know how to act mysterious. If

only you had told your disciple everything about yourself, and not kept any secrets from him. If only you had told him about your Jade Immortal Mansion. About your Sword Immortal Puppet. About your Ten Thousand Beast Atlas. Would things still have turned out in this terrible way?”

Qin Yu was convinced that the blame for Han Shu’s death lay with him. It was his fault, and his alone.

“Emperor Yu, though Han Shu’s death isn’t really your fault, but it was, after all, caused by your subordinates. Besides, I also gave my promise to the Immortal Lord Ni Yang. Whether it is for that foolish disciple of mine, or for Lord Ni Yang, I’ve decided that this is something that I have to do.”

Qin Yu’s face grew calm as he came to his decision. In an instant, his body vanished.

On Qin Yu’s bed was a tiny, mite-sized Jade Immortal Mansion, no larger than a speck of dust. After entering the Mansion, Qin Yu immediately started training in the 3-in-9 Soul Refinement. Based on what he knew, this was currently the fastest way to train his soul.

The training of the soul was divided into three main realms. The Human Soul, the Earth Soul, and the Heaven Soul. Qin Yu had finally stepped into the very first level of the realm of the Earth Soul. That mysterious image on his hand was also no longer the same as when he had been in the human realm of the soul.

When the 1st mark appeared on both hands, Qin Yu felt his soul consume a huge amount of power, but at the same time, a stream of energy flowed from the Meteoric Tear, and filled up the 'Earth Soul' space of his soul.

It was obvious.....

The moment he entered the 'Earth Soul' space, the rate of absorption of the benefits of the Meteoric Tear rose tremendously.

Half a month later.

In the hall of Qin Yu's room, Wan'er was standing obediently at a side, while Qin Yu was seated.

"Please take a seat, Boss Qing."

Qin Yu laughed lightly as Qing Yan took his seat opposite Qin Yu, his face full of excitement: "Young Master Xi, I've manage to contact a few old friends during this period, and finally gotten hold of an important person. He's willing to exchange a 100 pieces of top grade stones, on the condition that Young Master Xi must change it all for 10,000 pieces of high grade ones. He is not interested in the other inferior stones."

"Wow, you're quite efficient."

Qin Yu laughed and nodded: "Good, I agree to this transaction ."

The quality n of high grade stones belonging to Qin Yu can be considered the highest. This was due to Qin Yu massacring so many Golden Immortals with the aid of his Demon Army, and most of his victims cultivated with high grade stones. Consequently, their possessions and Yuanyings were high grade.

As for top grade stones, those people could never afford too much, and hence, would occasionally use one or two. They could not even bothered with the mid grade ones.

“I wonder when Master Xi will be done assembling the 10,000 high grade stones?” Qing Yan asked heartily.

Qin Yu waved his hand, and in an instant, a huge heap of high grade stones appeared in the hall, occupying almost 30% of the space. It was a huge pile of high grade stones, just like that.

Qing Yan gasped.

“There’s 10,500 pieces of high grade stones here, 10,000 for the exchange and the remaining 500 for your commission, as promised.” Qin Yu stated lightly.

According to their agreement, Qin Yu and Qing Yan had agreed that for every piece of top grade stone exchanged, Qing Yan would receive 5 pieces of high grade stones.

Qing Yan struggled to suppress his excitement.

Heavens, 10,000 pieces of stones, all in a pile. He himself had never seen such a scene before.

“Young Master Xi, are you not worried that I would run with this fortune?” Qing Yan looked at Qin Yu probingly.

10,000 high grade stones, that was a hundred million worth of stones.

It was enough to drive a person crazy.

“You?” Qin Yu looked at Qing Yan, “If you have the ability to take, just take. However, if you take too much, be careful that you may burn your hands. In fact, you may...even lose your life.” Qin Yu raised his cup and took a light sip of his tea.

Qing Yan gripped his hands a few times: “Qing Yan, keep calm, keep calm, if you take it you will lose your life!” He muttered to himself a few times, and finally managed to calm down.

“Don’t worry Young Master Xi, I will ensure that everything is handled smoothly.” Qing Yan spoke confidently.

“Since Boss Qing is personally handling it, I am at ease.” Qing Yu changed the topic at once. “Oh right, Boss Qing, that Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor’s trade, when are they holding the next one?”

Qing Yan pondered a while, looked at Qin Yu and laughed: “This, as of now, I am unsure, but there is one thing I am certain of and can let Young Master Xi know. Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor are influential characters after all, their exchange will definitely be aboveboard. They would not conduct it in secret, so when it is time, Young Master Xi will naturally come to know of it.”

“Aboveboard?”

Qin Yu considered awhile, and understood.

For a trade of such a scale, both sides would definitely mobilise their own experts.

So what if they were aboveboard? Most of those who knew of it were absolutely too weak to snatch. As for Emperor Qing, Emperor Xuan, Black Devil Emperor, etc, even if Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor were to be secretive of it, they will still get wind of it. Furthermore, both Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor valued face, and would not stoop to being covert.

“Rest assured Young Master Xi, before the trade happens, Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor will announce to the public, even the location of the trade...both sides will prepare heavy security, and they’re not afraid of anyone who wants to try disrupt.” Qing Yan whispered.

Qin Yu was elated.

This Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor were really crazy, to even announce the date and location a few days prior.

“Young Master Xi, let me say this: This trade between Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor, those who want to show themselves will definitely be powerful experts of the Immortal Lord level, and those hiding in the shadows may even have more powerful experts, who will be able to succeed in stealing from them?”

Qing Yan expressed this profound opinion .

Qing Yan had always felt that Xi Shuang was really mysterious. Who knows, he could really be planning to steal from Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor. Qing Yan was trying to warn Qin Yu: To wade into these muddy waters, it would be difficult, and he may even lose his life!

“Once news of the trade is out, just inform me at once” Qin Yu stated indifferently, “I am interested in this matter, it should be fun to observe a little.”

“Sure, Young Master Xi.” Qing Yan laughed, yet his heart was suspicious, “Just to observe?”

The days passed with haste, and not long after, Qing Yan successfully exchanged a hundred top grade stones for Qin Yu, and Qin Yu himself was cultivating quietly during the 3 months, and the progress for his soul refinement he made during this time was great.

Hao Yue Inn 2nd level.

“Have you heard? His Majesty Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor has arranged for the trade to take place 7 days later at the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn. We definitely must go check it out. Previously, there had been people who tried to stir trouble. Too bad, we missed it.”

“You might not have seen it, but I sure did! The troublemaker was really strong, at least an Immortal Lord. That battle was really fierce, at the end, many experts made their move, some died, some escaped.”

2 Golden Immortals were drinking and discussing the events at a side.

These discussions were springing up everywhere on Blue Flame Star. Because it was not considered a secret, most of the immortals or devil experts were discussing without a care.

Similarly, Qin Yu had already received the news two days previously.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was sitting by the window drinking his wine.

“Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, 7 days later....who knows how many experts will take action then.” Qin Yu thought to himself, then tilted his head backwards to take a huge gulp from his wine cup,

and gazed towards the clouds, “Regardless, I will make my move!”

Wan’er, who was sitting obediently beside, poured wine diligently for Qin Yu.

Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, this was a palace built in the clouds, split into 3 levels. Its entire body was blue in colour, and its top designed to look like a flame. Even though it had only 3 levels, its interior was massive, exceeding a few hundred metres for both length and width.

Far above the skies, amongst the enormous clouds, was the huge magnificent palace – Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

Inside one of the humble rooms on the 3rd level, there were 2 people.

A man dressed in green, with a long sword on his back. It was the attire of a Sword Immortal. The other person was dressed entirely in dark red robes, in contrast with his long white hair, and the cold gaze in his eyes.

The green clothed Sword Immortal was one of the 18 Immortal Lords under Emperor Yu’s command – ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai.

Being a Sword Immortal of a Level 7 Mystic Immortal strength, his power was estimated to be within the top 10 in the entire Immortal Realm, and appearance of such a character at Blue Fiery

Cloud Inn would definitely surprise those who knew. Even if there was security required for the items, it should not have warranted the appearance of a Level 7 Mystic Immortal.

The white long hair man with that icy aura was also not someone simple.

Blood Devil Emperor was without a doubt, the strongest on the Blood Devil Path, and the person second to him was the legendary 'White Hair Blood Devil' – Xue Yi Leng! Similarly, he was an expert with the strength of a Level 7 Demon Emperor.

2 such powerful exponents were actually gathered here.

Both of them were apathetic people, but currently, they were actually smiling while talking.

If the people who knew them saw that the Green Blood Sword Immortal and White Hair Blood Devil were actually talking and laughing, it would definitely come as a shock. It was a rare sight to even see them smile.

“Brother Zhi Bai, how long has it been since we last met?” Xue Yi Leng laughed lightly.

“I think....a million years.” Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai also had a smile on his face, “I still recall the scene all those years back. During the slaughter in the Devil Realm, if it hadn't been for you....I would have died at the hands of someone. I can still feel my

blood boil thinking of it..”

Xue Yi Leng laughed: “Yes.....At that time, even I thought I was going to die. Who knew at my moment of desperation I would meet you, under the same circumstances of being pursued. Never would have thought that the 2 of us would manage to live on.”

Zhi Bai sighed: “At that time, I was only a Level 9 Golden Immortal. You were also the same. As we killed our way out, I suddenly advanced to the Level 1 Immortal Lord, and at the same time did away with a Level 3 Devil Emperor, 2 Level 1 Devil Emperors, and countless Devil Kings!”

Both of them became quiet while reminiscing.

At that time, caught in the middle of that fierce fighting, constantly hovering on the edge of life and death, how could they ever forget that their entire lives? This was also the reason why they became sworn brothers.

The reason Emperor Yu could forge a good relationship with Blood Devil Emperor, was precisely because of the 2 of them as well.

“This time, the two of us are together again. It is just that we do not know if the experts sent by Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Emperor Qing, Emperor Xuan and others, would be enough for us to kill to our satisfaction!”

Xue Yi Leng laughed aloud, Zhi Bai joined in as well.

Chapter 26: Gathering Of All Sides

“Yi Leng, no matter how many people come it isn’t enough for us to kill.” Zi Bai laughed and said.

Xue Yi Leng hesitated then laughed, “Haha, that makes sense, Brother Bai. Back then when we fought together, our coordination was almost perfect, but, after so many years, what will happen?”

“Coordination?” Zhi Bai smiled lightly. “If you and I work together, how many people will the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms have?”

Zhi Bai’s tone was forceful.

But even if people with the status of Emperor Yu heard it, they wouldn’t doubt what they heard, because Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng’s attacks were fierce and their killing intent were at the top of the Mystic Immortals, the Level Seven Mystic Immortal Level.

When he just reached a Level One Mystic Immortal, Zhi Bai killed a Level Three Devil Emperor in the Devil Realm. No one could doubt his powerful offence.

The two of them also have a deep understanding forged between Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng that year when they went through countless life and death situations together. This understanding has already sunk deep into their subconsciousness.

“That is correct. If we work together, even if the Black Devil Emperor were to come, he couldn’t do anything to us. The present that the Black Devil Emperor gave me that year, I remember it. Even now, I still can’t grasp of a way to defeat him.” Xue Yi Leng’s eyes flashed with a cold light.

That year, the person who tried to kill the two of them was the Black Devil Emperor himself.

Zhi Bai lightly laughed. “Which one do you still remember? I have long forgotten it. That year, if it wasn’t for the Black Devil Emperor’s help, my understanding of the ‘Green Blood Sword Technique’ wouldn’t be so deep!”

“Whatever, don’t bring this up again.” Xue Yi Leng shook his head and laughed, “His Majesty Emperor Yu’s transaction is obviously a trap to capture the enemy’s experts. But what are the goods they are trading? I’m not so sure about this.”

“The goods this time aren’t small, In order to attract the enemy’s experts, this deal has a lot of cherished treasure.” Zhi Bai lightly smiled. “You know, for people of our level, except for divine grade and other treasure’s of that rank, everything else is useless.”

Level Two or Three Mystic Immortals might still be attracted to money and wealth.

But Level Six and Seven Immortal Lords did not care for worldly possessions, they will try every single way to improve their attack

and their Spirit Boundary. For them, strength is the most important.

“So in order to attract the experts, this time within the goods... there is a piece of divine grade equipment.” Zhi Bai lowered his voice.

“Ah? Divine Grade!” Xue Yi Leng was shocked.

Zhi Bai smiled and nodded his head, “If this message doesn’t have an accident and arrives to Emperor Xuan, Lord Su and his allies will know about it, and they will definitely sent experts over.

“Zhi Bai, if experts of the same level as Emperor Xuan and Devil Emperor Xiu Luo personally come then what will happen?” Xue Yi Leng suddenly said.

“Personally?” Zhi Bai shook his head. “Whatever position they are in, if they really come and try to take the goods, I will order the immediate cancellation of the deal. At the same time, I will bind the Divine Equipment with my blood. I trust that with my strength, although I wouldn’t be able to fight with them, it will not be much of a problem to escape.

Xue Yi Leng thought for a moment then nodded his head, “Yes, if that really happens, that’s the only way.”

“Yi Leng. The probability that it will happen is too low. All we have to do is rest and wait for the day when countless people are in

the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn. We will begin the slaughter then.” Zhi Bai’s eyes flashed with cruelty.

Zhi Bai, one of the most horrible killers under Emperor Yu’s command.

Xue Yi Leng, a Blood Devil who originally became famous by killing people with Zhi Bai.

Two killing experts together; this time Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor were really cruel to the opponents and told Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng to kill until their hearts hurt. After all, the previous transactions already caused the two great powers to feel troubled.

If you kill the enemy enough to frighten them, they won’t bother you again.

“Do not have the slightest hesitation, the more experts we kill the better. We want to make the future transactions have absolute safety.” These were the orders of Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor.

.....

Time passed very slowly. Especially with the anticipation, the days passed even more slowly.

Blue Flame Planet gathered more and more experts during this

time period. Every time the Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor met, there would be many random killings. This could also be considered a special feature of the trade.

Most people came just to see the fights between experts at the level of Immortal Emperors.

Normally, when can you see Immortal Emperors act? An opportunity like this doesn't come often.

.....

Night.

Cold air outside, Qin Yu opened the window, looking at the endless night. He couldn't sleep at all.

Tomorrow was the date of the transaction.

“Tomorrow I will act again. When Emperor Yu comes, I will already be on the Blue Fiery Planet, so it looks like we will have to move it forward.” Qin Yu made a complicated smile. He did not worry about escaping.

Whether his identity got leaked, he still had to see what happens at that time.

If Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi weren't here and he

didn't use the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts, the probability that his identity would be revealed is very low, as no one else is very familiar with him.

“Han Shu, I will one day kill Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi to avenge you. As for now, I'll get some interest.” Qin Yu slowly said in his heart.

His gaze shifted towards the endless night.

Qin Yu just stood like this...

The night passed, and the sky started to light up. A distant star hung in the sky. Today, the Blue Fiery Planet was bustling with people in the air. Many of them were flying headed for the Blue Fiery Inn.

“Master.”

Wan Er stood outside the door, she had already watched over Qin Yu for the entire night.

Qin Yu took in a cool breath of air and turned to look at Wan Er. “Wan Er, today things are going to get very dangerous. It's best if you don't show yourself here, go back to the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.”

“Yes, Master.” Wan Er nodded her head. She already knew long before that this would happen, and her heart was moved. She then

returned to the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.

From Qin Yu's body another one split out. It was the Sword Immortal Puppet.

A fragment of his soul sunk into the Immortal Sword Puppet, and Qin Yu put his original body within the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts. For today's purpose, the Sword Immortal Puppet's body was safer.

After changing the face of the Sword Immortal Puppet. His shadow flickered and his figure disappeared from the window side, going into the clouds.

“So many people.”

Qin Yu concentrated a little bit and discovered that with a few hundred meters, there were four or five experts flying towards the Blue Fiery Inn. However, with just a little of his divine sense, he found that there were many experts coming.

“Brother, are you also going to the Blue Fire Cloud Inn?” A large chinned blue cloaked man with a long beard flew to Qin Yu's side. “I am called Lu Ba, a Devil Realm Black Devil School's practitioner.”

Qin Yu smiled lightly, “You can call me Qin. I come from the Silver Stream Galaxy.”

“Oh, the Silver Stream Galaxy. That is the territory of the Immortals. I just like to make friends, so, if Brother Qin doesn’t object, how about we go to the Blue Fire Cloud Inn?” Lu Ba personally came to invite him, which seemed very nice.

Qin Yu smiled while nodding his head.

Then the two people flew together, and their flying speed was not too fast. After all, there is a period of time until the transaction will start.

“Brother Qin, when we arrive at the Blue Fire Cloud Inn, we should stay farther away.” Lu Ba said. “This big transaction, I have already come to see it two times. Once, I almost lost my life.”

“It involves the bystanders?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

Lu Ba nodded his head in fear and asked, “Brother Qin, you haven’t seen it before?”

“This is my first time coming to the Blue Fiery Planet.” Qin Yu honestly said.

Lu Ba has considerably more experience than Qin Yu. “Brother Qin, your power is greater than mine, but you haven’t reached the Immortal Lord or the Devil Emperor level yet, right? When the transaction happens, the people who usually act are at the level of the Immortal Lords or Demon Lords.”

“Since Brother Qin has not seen that you don’t know, when that level of experts start fighting, just an unintentional wave of Sword Qi can be fatal for us.” Lu Ba exclaimed. “But sometimes, even staying far away is no use. While they kill they also fly, and maybe they suddenly fly next to you. If a stray energy wave hits you, you’re finished.”

“Lu Ba, then why do you still come?” Qin Yu asked back.

Everything that Lu Ba said, Qin Yu could already imagine it. Several great Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors experts fighting against each other, that kind of scene was easy to imagine. After all, experts of the Immortal Lord level release their power, a planet can be completely destroyed!

Lu Ba frustratingly said, “Relying on our own cultivation speed is too low, so watching the Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor experts fighting can also help. Not only that...the opportunities to see the Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor fighting are too few.

Qin Yu nodded his head.

The status of the Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors experts were already very high in the world, it was like they were in a different territory altogether.

When Qin Yu was fighting with Yu Qing Zi that time, it was only because Qin Yu’s speed was very fast and he attacked without a care for his life. But for some reason, Yu Qing Zu managed to always block Qin Yu’s attacks.

Qin Yu's attacks hadn't touched the opponent's body.

Qin Yu could tell that the speed of Yu Qing Zi's sword wasn't fast. Why is it that each time he could always block it? And he himself would always get knocked back. This was incredibly mysterious, it was just that the Qin Yu right now couldn't feel it.

While talking, the two finally came within sight of the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

Above the clouds, sunlight reflected off the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, giving everyone a sense of brilliance from the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

The sound of greeting, laughter, and fiery curses...sound of every kind came from around the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, making it supremely noisy. Qin Yu couldn't help but frown as he flew. Then he could see the people standing at the cloud level near the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

"There are at least tens of thousands and close to a hundred thousand people here." Lu Ba confirmed.

"It's also possible that it's over a hundred thousand."

Qin Yu couldn't help but look at the sea of clouds crowded with people. In fact, this was nothing. The Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms had too many people. Any single galaxy could have this

many people.”

“Even the normal Immortal, no... even Kongming Stage Xiuzhenists came?” Lu Ba swept the surrounding area with his eyes.

Qin Yu also looked around and found many normal Immortals. Except for a few Xiuzhenists who didn’t know what was going on, most of the Xiuzhenists came with their elders.

A Xiuzhenist wants to observe a battle between Immortal Lords?

If something happened, they wouldn’t even have time to escape, but if a Xiuzhenist could see a battle between Immortal Lords, he can already be proud of that.

“Lu Ba, will we go into the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, or will we stay outside with that many people?” Qin Yu inquired.

Lu Ba smiled, “Brother Qin, going into the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn? Stop joking, look how many people are in the Blue a Fiery Cloud Inn right now?”

Qin Yu spread out his divine sense.

When he spread his divine sense, Qin Yu was shocked completely.

“Experts, so many experts!” Qin Yu immediately dispersed his divine sense before it could attract the attention of those great experts. The experts who were sensitive to divine sense felt it, but it was only the divine sense of a Level Two Golden Immortal, so they didn’t care. They also thought that Qin Yu was unable to find them.

Qin Yu cast a glance to his left.

To his left four hundred meters away, there stood a white clothed woman and a dirt yellow clothed man. These two people were inconspicuous within the large group, but because of Qin Yu’s Meteoric Tear, he could clearly feel that the power of these two... were greater than Yu Qing Zi.

Immortal Lord level experts.

Qin Yu also cast a glance at the tall thin Devil practitioner not far ahead of them.

“Devil Emperor level expert.” He wasn’t able to clearly determine the person’s level but he was able to tell that practitioner could pose a great threat to him.

And not far from that tall and thin man was an indifferent young man.

“An even more terrifying Devil Emperor level expert.”

Qin Yu felt envy in his heart.

Heavens, it is rare to see a Immortal Lord or Devil Emperor at all. And today he only partly spread his divine sense, which didn't cover the whole area, and he already found so many Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

No wonder so many people gathered here. The majority of them were here to look at the fight scenes between Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

“Brother Luo Yu, fly a little bit more steadier.”

A crisp voice sounded not far behind. Qin Yu couldn't help but turn back and look.

Only to see a depressed young man unsteadily flying. Next to him was a very sweet girl with attractive big eyes. Qin Yu had a very good impression of the pretty girl when he saw her.

“It's another two Immortal Lord level experts.”

Qin Yu was speechless. Even this depressed youth and pretty girl were experts of the Immortal Lord level?

“Lu Ba, how many Immortal Lords or Devil Emperors appeared last time?” Qin Yu faced the nearby Lu Ba and asked.

Lu Ba excitedly replied, “Last time four Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor experts appeared. My whole life, the only time I’ve seen Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors were in the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn. I haven’t seen them anywhere else.

Qin Yu was very surprised.

Last time there were only four, but this time he spread out his divine sense a little and found so many Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

“This time Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor’s transaction doesn’t seem to be the same as the ones before. The number of Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors are unusually high...” Qin Yu looked at the mountains and seas of people around him, and he thought of a scene involuntarily.

Once they start fighting, how many of the millions of people around them will be affected and how many will be killed?

Chapter 27: God-Like Battle

Blue Fiery Cloud Inn was filled with people; there were troops from the Immortal Realm, experts from the Devil Realm, and even some characters from the Devil Realm...regardless, it was chaotic scene, the noise level deafening.

Transaction?

The spectators could not be bothered by the deal. The transaction between Emperor Yu's and Blood Devil Emperor's personnel would not take long, who would be curious about that? Instead, everybody was on the edge of their seats.....for a battle.

The battle and resulting slaughter when experts of Lord/Emperor Level face off.

“Brother Qin, don't be anxious.” Upon seeing Qin Yu scanning the crowd, Lu Ba laughed aloud, “There is no meaning in acting now, so let's wait patiently. The moment one of them make a move, the entire scene will be in chaos, various experts will follow suit.”

After saying this, Lu Ba actually crossed his legs and sat back amongst the clouds.

Even though there were many people, there is unlimited space in the air, so most of the individuals found themselves having a distance of 5 – 6 metres between each other.

“Lu Ba, I shall sit and wait then.” Qin Yu smiled and crossed his legs, he had no excuse for his actions earlier.

Qin Yu and Lu Ba sat down, while the dispirited youth and girl with large eyes also crossed their legs and sat down.

“Brother Luo Yu, please don’t lose your head this time. There are many dangerous experts in this Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.” That girl with large eyes pulled her ‘Brother Luo Yu’ and pleaded.

This person called Luo Yu was actually handsome, however, there was always melancholy behind his eyes, and it made his entire appearance seem low-spirited.

“Yan’er, you don’t have to worry. I know my limits.” This ‘Luo Yu’ had a very gentle voice. Though, after reassuring Yan’er, this ‘Luo Yu’ looked towards Blue Fiery Cloud Inn again, and his gaze was cold.

Yan’er blinked those large eyes, and sighed helplessly. Suddenly she noticed Qin Yu sitting in front, and, with her eyes shining, she flew over.

“Hey, nice to meet you, my name is Jiang Yan.” She blinked her eyes at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“Brother Qin, you’re acquainted with this Miss Jiang Yan?” Lu Ba called out from the side.

“No, it’s actually my first time seeing her.” Qin Yu replied and looked back towards Yan’er, smiling, “How do you do Miss Jiang, have you....seen me before?”

Jiang Yan giggled, “Not really. I’ve never seen you before, and this is our first time meeting. I just felt that you were eye-catching, so I came over to talk to you. Why? Am I not welcome?”

Qin Yu subconsciously felt a liking to this ‘Jiang Yan’ lady; her nature must be straight-forward.

However, he knew that Jiang Yan and her ‘Brother Luo Yu’ are actually experts of the Immortal Lord Level and were much stronger than him.

“How are you not welcome, Miss Jiang Yan and... that person” Qin Yu pointed towards the despondent youth.

“Ah.” Jiang Yan looked back and gave a small cry of alarm. She immediately gave Qin Yu an apologetic look, “Sorry! Brother Luo Yu was drinking again, I have to accompany him. Let’s chat next time!”

With this, Jiang Yan flew back to her Brother Luo Yu’s side.

“Brother Luo Yu, didn’t I tell you not to drink any more, but you

just keep drinking all day.” Jiang Yan grabbed the wine bottle from Luo Yu’s hands, and he only smiled blandly without resisting.

Luo Yu glanced at Qin Yu, then looked back at Jiang Yan before saying with difficulty: “Yan’er, it’s rare that you will make a move to greet others. You don’t usually pay guys much attention.”

Jun Luo Yu had some doubts.

He knew his ‘godsister’ Jiang Yan treated most guys with disdain, not to mention the general Golden Immortals. Even the few Immortal Lords he knew, Jiang Yan did not care about.

Of course, Jiang Yan had capital. Even though she was only of a Level 1 Mystic Immortal strength, she possessed mysterious powers and was even backed by an extremely powerful master.

Seeing Jiang Yan approach another guy of her own accord today, when she usually does not hold most guys in regard, definitely led Jun Luo Yu to be shocked.

“I don’t pay attention to guys? Then how do you explain my following you?” Jiang Yan pouted her cheeks and retorted.

Jun Luo Yu laughed bitterly.

Jiang Yan liked Jun Luo Yu to the point where she intended for Jun Luo Yu to be her husband, something Jun Luo Yu knew all too well. It was just that....Jun Luo Yu’s heart already had someone

else, and that person was already dead!

Therefore, Jun Luo Yu could on treat Jiang Yan as his godsister.

However, Jiang Yan would not admit herself to be just Jun Luo Yu's godsister.

“Yan'er, my heart is already long dead, why do you insist on mistreating yourself so....” Jun Luo Yu laughed bitterly. The powerful master behind Jiang Yan was also a Level 1 Mystic Immortal himself, so the number of suitors was definitely not little.

Even if they were Immortal Lords, they wanted to be companions.

“Mistreat....how is this mistreating? As long as I'm by your side, I am happy.” Jiang Yan broke into a sweet smile, seemingly ignoring Jun Luo Yu's despondent expression.

Jun Luo Yu sighed deeply, and he took out another wine bottle and poured it towards his mouth.

“You still want to drink!” After just drinking one mouth, it was snatched away again by Jiang Yan, and her fierce stare cause Jun Luo Yu to be startled. He could only smile lightly and cross his legs, sitting down quietly on the cloud.

Jiang Yan looked at Qin Yu who was in front and felt like going

over to talk to him. However she frowned and continued staying by Jun Luo Yu's side. Jiang Yan had a good impression of Qin Yu, but she could not leave her 'Brother Luo Yu' be.

Time passed, almost every spectating experts were sitting down waiting patiently.

To these experts, waiting a few hours did not count as much, and it could even be considered a form of mental training.

"Lu Ba, when did the previous battle between the Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors last occur?" Qin Yu asked Lu Ba. He noticed the exchange between Jun Luo Yu and Jiang Yan earlier, and he had a rough idea of what was going on.

Lu Ba looked towards the skies and faintly nodded to himself before responding, "Previously, it was around noon, this time, it seems like it's going to be noon as well. Guess....it's about time."

Qin Yu took an upwards glance at the sun and did not say anything else.

Out of the corner of his eyes, he had already noticed the existence of a few more Lord Level experts. Regarding the exact number of experts surrounding Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, Qin Yu did not dare to openly sense.

Those experts were all calmly waiting, without a single sound.

After a while—

“The guests of the first level of the inn, please leave.” A heavens-shaking voice sounded within a distance of a 1000 li in just a short span of time. Over a million noisy spectators disappeared in a flash, and it became peacefully quiet.

“Oh, doesn’t this inn have 3 levels? Previously only the 2nd and 3rd level did not allow any guests, how come this time even the 1st level is off limits?” Lu Ba, who was familiar with the previous proceedings, muttered.

Qin Yu frowned slightly, and looked towards the middle-aged man floating in air a distance away.

Especially after hearing Lu Ba’s mutter, Qin Yu could not help but have a feeling that this time the exchange was special.

“Immortal Lord Ai Xiao, why can’t there be people allowed in the 1st Level? There may be enemies who want to ambush you on the 2nd Level, but the 1st Level is separated from the 2nd Level. There shouldn’t be any problems rights?”

A strong voice resounded from the 1st Level of the inn.

Hearing that, the man floating in the air should be precisely Immortal Lord Ai Xiao.

Immortal Lord Ai Xiao called out indifferently, “Who dares defy?

Should you go against Emperor Yu or Blood Devil Emperor, don't blame me for not warning you beforehand should you die." After that, he flew to the 3rd Level.

The sounds of discussion started to rise.

The experts in Blue Fiery Cloud Inn came out one by one. Against that blatant threat, they knew their limits and could only back off.

"The exchange is about to start."

Jun Luo Yu muttered, those desolate eyes of his started to gleam, and that dispirited aura he gave off slowly dissipated. What remain instead was a hint of powerful energy.

With the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn as the epicentre, the surrounding space within a 1000 li was enveloped by a huge pressure, and everyone quietened down at once.

As long as one was not a fool, they could feel the imminent huge change.

"There are many experts, I won't be that anxious."

Qin Yu sensed those Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors not so far off, licked his lips lightly, and kept very still.

Hu!

A wierd sound rang out. Following that....in a flash, with the inn as its centre, the surrounding area started to disappear like a ripple in a lake. Not even air remained!

“No good! Brother Qin, retreat!”

Lu Ba transmitted, and at the same time he pulled Qin Yu and retreated swiftly. Qin Yu quickly followed suit.

It was not just Lu Ba, every expert at the scene swiftly put a distance between the inn and themselves.

“Shu!”

A single beam of light shot down from the sky and struck the highest flame atop the inn, and Qin Yu, who was at least a 100 li away, could clearly feel the tingling energy in the air.

“Seal!”

“Chi chi~~~~~”

Countless lightning bolt dispersed from the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn and snaked around in the air. Their energy was so strong that any weak people who got too near would be burnt to a crisp.

In just a blink of an eye, over ten thousand spectators died

unexpectedly.

“His Majesty has matters, and someone dares to create a ruckus. Whoever did that earlier better show yourself! Hiding like this, do you have any honour?”

6 silhouettes appeared at the roof of the inn, 4 males 2 females. The one who spoke was one of the males.

These 6 people were split into Emperor Yu's camp and Blood Devil Emperor's underlings, and they were all Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor levels. The 3 Immortal Lords on Emperor Yu's side: Zhou Yu, Ai Xiao, Duo Mi. The 3 Devil Emperors on Blood Devil Emperor side: Pian Yi, He Ni, Suo Wo.

Duo Mi and He Ni were female, the rest male.

“Ha ha.....so what if I appear?” A skinny man clad in black appeared in the sky.

“It's you!” Emperor Yu's team commander Immortal Lord Zhou Yu frowned slightly, “Your top grade divine weapon is already special enough.” Green-Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai's hands held a very small black nail. This small black nail seemed common, but when hidden in the lightning strike earlier, its power was enough to break the protection barrier around Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

Blue Fiery Cloud Inn was built jointly by Emperor Yu and Blood

Devil Emperor, destroying it was tantamount to disrespecting these 2 powers. Therefore Green-Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai had no choice but to show his move to let the Immortal Lord Wu Ya know that the people hidden in the dark were not necessarily weaker.

With regards to someone like Immortal Lord Wu Ya who did not belong to any side, killing him would not make a difference.

“Someone has made his move.” ‘White-Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng called out.

“Hong!”

Explosions sounded at almost the same time when Xue Yi Leng spoke.

“Ha ha....the items are still not out, and just the few of you want to think of blocking me?” Huge laughter followed by explosion sounds rang non-stop. A tall and skinny silhouette was currently ablaze.

The colour drained from the faces of Immortal Lord Zhou Yu and Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s company.

“Devil Emperor Lie Zhao, he’s Black Devil Emperor’s subordinate, a Level 4 Devil Emperor expert.” Devil Emperor Pian Yi transmitted to the other 5.

Devil Emperor Lie Zhao sneered in his heart: “Even if you have your strongest Level 3 Devil Emperors, what will you do about the number of assassins? This time there are so many Lord/Emperor Levels experts, how long do you think you can last?”

This Lie Zhao was very confident.

Hu!

Devil Emperor Lie Zhao’s robe floated up, and surging flames burst forth like a flood gate in all directions, causing countless spectators to flee for their lives while cursing.

Devil Emperor Lie Zhao raised his both hands and lightly pressed.

Suddenly...

The surrounding area seemed to quieten down, and Immortal Lord Zhou Yu, Devil Emperor Pian Yi and their company felt trapped, their speed dropping to a frightening low point.

“All those hiding in the shadows, you still won’t appear? Let me force you out then.” Devil Emperor Lie Zhao’s hands suddenly changed into claws. At the same time, red light seemed to ooze on his skin surface, covering his fingers....

[HUGE Translator Note: This chapter serves as a clearer picture of the terms that are used interchangeably:

妖 – Demon – Heavenly Demon, Demon King, Demon Emperor

仙 – Immortal – Heavenly Immortal, Golden Immortal, Immortal Lord

魔 – Devil – Heavenly Devil, Devil King, Devil Emperor

玄仙 – Mystic Immortal

Generally Mystic Immortal is used as a term describing all those at the pinnacle level. Most of the experts in this chapter are actually of the Devil Emperor and Immortal Lord strength, but the author uses Mystic Immortal interchangeably. We have grown used to translating the 魔帝 as Devil Kings, when in fact they are of the Devil Emperor strength, equivalent to the Immortal Lords.

In the previous few chapters, Qin Yu massacred a lot of Golden Immortals (2nd Stage), but the main bad guys were Immortal Lord strength. Qin Yu brought out many Devil Kings from the Beast Atlas and they were 魔王. This chapter the experts were actually Devil Emperors.

However, while the Immortal Lords can be described as so to avoid confusion from the 3 main Emperors/Sovereign Yu, Qing and Xuan, the Devil and Demon realm are slightly harder.

修罗魔帝 as Asura Devil Emperor, 血魔帝 as Blood Devil Emperor and 黑魔帝 Black Devil Emperor, and their subordinates all have the 魔帝 Devil Emperor suffix to them. I have translated them as Devil Kings for now to avoid confusion, but feel free to revisit the terms in the previous chapter(s).

Chapter 28: Crisis

Devil Emperor Zhao Lie truly deserved his name, it was due to his particular mysterious and sharp claw technique.

“Come meet your death.” Devil Emperor Zhao Lie cackled loudly, both hands forming claws, and aimed for the weakest Immortal Lord Duo Mi. However, Immortal Lord Zhuo Yu hurriedly rushed up to meet his attack.

“Brother Pian Yu, let’s attack together.” The message transmitted directly to Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s mind.

With Immortal Lord Zhuo Yu’s and Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s current capabilities, they might not be able to use their own “Domain” to break the opponent’s “Domain”. But at the very least, they could counter it, negating its effects as much as possible.

Huge ‘pop’ sounds started to ring out successively.

The surrounding spectators stood at a distance of 10 li. They were also from the Immortal, Devil and Demon realms, but the difference in power and strength was too huge. They could only diligently observe the ongoing battle.

A battle of Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors; most common people would not be lucky enough to witness one such event in their lifetimes.

“Careful!” Someone exclaimed in terror!

“Hu!”

A single claw strike stretched out from the battle in the air. In a few blinks, it had travelled to the spectators, and a huge number of people scattered in terror.

Bursting sounds rang out. Just that one claw strike led to a few people dying instantly. Their bodies split open and exploded, fresh blood dyed the clouds. The remaining spectators could not help but retreat even further.

To watch a battle of this scale, one must be prepared to get caught up in it and die.

“Brother Qin, let us retreat further. It isn’t safe here.” Lu Ba watched the people on his side die after the claw strike penetrated, and he could not help but call out to Qin Yu worriedly.

Qin Yu transmitted: “Stand behind me, I guarantee that you will be fine.”

Lu Ba was startled, and thought to himself, “Don’t tell me Brother Qin is actually a top tier expert? Level 8 or Level 9 Golden Immortal?” The dissipating energies from the clash between the Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors were only dangerous to the weaker onlookers. As for those who were above ranked Golden

Immortals, it could not do much. Lu Ba silently stood behind Qin Yu.

Around the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, only Devil Emperor Zhao Lie was fighting against two opponents. Devil Emperor Zhao Lie could only just maintain equal grounds, and he was getting impatient: “Damn it boy, you still don’t want to attack?”

“Boy?”

Devil Emperor Pian Yi and the rest were surprised.

“Ah!” He Ni was the only female amongst the security detail sent by Blood Devil Emperor. She could only stare with her eyes wide open, staring at the jade green-coloured blade in her waist with a face full of disbelief.

“Chi chi....” The blade pulled out slowly from her body, and the sound could send shivers down the spine. When the blade was free, He Ni’s body fell.

The blade was in the hands of cool looking teenager.

“Jade Blade Boy!” Immortal Lord Pian Yi exclaimed in shock.

When compared to Devil Emperor Zhao Lie, Jade Blade Boy was even more terrifying. He was the top general directly under one of the 3 Great Emperors of the Devil Realm – Asura Devil Emperor. His strength was around the Level 6 Devil Emperor strength, and

this Jade Blade Boy could easily kill everyone present.

Jade Blade Boy held He Ni's spatial ring: "The divine equipment is not in here." He frowned and looked at Devil Emperor Zhao Lie, "Zhao Lie. This is my last warning. I don't like people calling me 'boy'. You may address me as Jade Blade Boy, or Jade Blade Asura."

Jade Blade Boy spoke indifferently to Zhao Lie who battled near him, after which he transformed into a beam of jade green light as he shot towards the other Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

"Ha ha.....Jade Blade Boy. Let me assist you."

The sounds of laughter rang out, and another shadow rushed from the skies.

"Hmm, the people from the Devil Realm are really full of bullshit. You want to kill, just kill." Yet another cool looking middle-aged man rushed from the skies, this was an extremely powerful Immortal Lord....

One by one, the experts kept coming.

Qin Yu could not refrain from smiling upon seeing this scene: "Looks like things are getting even more exciting. The number of Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors really did exceed my observations."

From Qin Yu's observations, he discovered only 6 people, including Devil Emperor Zhao Lie, Jade Blade Boy, a lady in white, a man dressed in earthly yellow, plus Jun Luo Yu and Jiang Yan.

Suddenly—

A white light enveloped the entire surroundings up to hundred li. At the same time, a yellow radiance shone out. The 2 lights began encircling, and two figures appeared in the air.

It was the lady in white and man dressed in yellow that Qin Yu discovered.

“Xuan Huang Double Swords!”

Sounds of surprise rang out. They were under the command of one of the 3 Immortal Emperors, Emperor Qing. The couple was individually Level 5 Mystic Immortals. However, when they joined forces, they were possessed a might to rival Level 6 Immortal Lords. There was no doubt about their strength.

Emperor Yu's side only had those of Level 3 Mystic Immortal strength: Immortal Lord Zhou Yu, Devil Emperor Pian Yi, and the other 3 slightly weaker Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

As for those who came to steal.

Regardless of where they came from, even the weakest at least possessed a Level 3 Immortal Lord's strength. The strongest was

Jade Blade Boy who was reaching Level 6 Demon Emperor strength, plus they had at least 8 on their side.

It was obvious who was at a disadvantage.

“Che che, we have a lot of experts today. Brother Zhi Bai, do you think it’s enough for us?”

The long white hair flowed as though it was like a waterfall, and with a roll, one of the Level 3 Immortal Lords at the scene died instantly. ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng killed an Immortal Lord within seconds of entering the fray.

“White Hair Blood Devil!”

Jade Blade Boy’s face turned a nasty colour.

In the Devil Realm, those who could overcome Jade Blade Boy were few in numbers. On the side of Blood Devil Emperor, only the Blood Devil Emperor himself and ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ could make him uneasy. Who knew that he would meet ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng today.

“Zhi Bai?” The Xuan Huang Double Swords couple heard the words ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ and their blood turned cold.

There were many called Zhi Bai. But for ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng to actually refer to this ‘Zhi Bai’ so affectionately, it could only mean that it was the ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi

Bai.

A sudden flash of sword energy.

Devil Emperor Zhao Lie opened his eyes wide, and his body fell right after. As his corpse fell, his entire body exploded with a ‘Hong’, leaving nothing behind.

“Enough for us? I say, barely.”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai appeared beside ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng.

One Level 7 Immortal Lord, one Level 7 Devil Emperor.

Two similar experts, famous for their methods of killing. Their appearance forced everyone present to come to a standstill. A silent pressure started to spread, and even the million spectators that were miles away all kept quiet.

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords, 2 Immortal Lords and 1 Devil Emperor stood on the same side.

“Jade Blade Boy, I noticed that you were looking for divine equipment. Let me tell you....the divine equipment is in my spatial ring. If you have the capability, come and get it.” ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai called out indifferently.

Jade Blade Boy gripped his blade, remaining silent.

“It was a trap!” The husband of the Xuan Huang Double Swords ‘Huang Yi’ laughed bitterly, “I didn’t expect Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor to be so ruthless. They actually want to kill us all in one fell swoop to warn others.”

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple did not dare act rashly.

There were countless sword energies circulating in the air around the space, this was the effect of ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai’s Domain. If they made a sudden move, they would immediately face a deadly blow from the ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’.

In addition to the fearsome ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’, there was the equally terrifying ‘White Hair Blood Demon’ Xue Yi Leng.

“Who do you want to take on, Jade Blade Boy or the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple?” Xue Yi Leng looked coolly at Zhi Bai.

“I want....” ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai answered lightly, “Jade Blade Boy.”

“That leaves the couple for me.” Xue Yi Leng laughed coldly.

To the two of them, only Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple posed a threat. As for the rest of the riff-

raff, killing them was only a simple matter of seconds for them.

“It was a trap.” Qin Yu had not made his move, his gaze locked on the ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ and ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ in the distance. “Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor want to demonstrate their capabilities for deterrence once and for all, to make things easier in the future.”

Qin Yu understood their plan after observing the scene.

“Emperor Yu. This deal was helped set up by the Jade Sword Clan’s Yu Dian right. Since my silly disciple’s death is also linked to this Yu Dian and he helped you forge this relationship, I will destroy it.”

Qin Yu’s Immortal Puppet was instantly fully recharged with 9 pieces of top grade stones.

Just as ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai and ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng were about to make their move —

“Puchi!”

A rust edged long sword pierced through one of Blood Devil Emperor’s team, Devil Emperor Suo Wo’s chest, directly piercing the Yuanying. Hearing his scream of death, everyone could not help but stand in amazement and look towards the scene.

“Jun Luo Yu!” Green Blood Sword Immortal was shocked.

‘Genius Immortal Lord’ Jun Luo Yu was one of the legends in the Immortal Realm. Jun Luo Yu managed to cultivate from the first Heavenly Immortal level to the 2nd Mystic Immortal level, in less than a 1000 years!

In fact, it was just a period of a number of hundred years, and he managed to attain Level 2 Mystic Immortal strength!

Genius! He was a genius amongst geniuses!

“I will kill those who are dogs of the Blood Devil Emperor.” Jun Luo Yu spoke slowly, his gaze locking on to ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng.

Jun Luo Yu was only a Level 2 Immortal Lord, the distance between him and Xue Yi Leng was too huge. However under the strong gaze of Jun Luo Yu, White Hair Blood Devil Xue Yi Leng only had a bitter smile, “Luo Yu, why do you torment yourself so?”

“Go ahead if you want to kill me.” Jun Luo Yu called out indifferently, “However, we will have to see if you’ve got the ability.”

Xue Yi Leng shook his head: “Alright, that’s enough, can you stop this madness? If you continue like this, no one can protect you at all. I may tolerate this, but His Majesty may kill you in a fit of anger.”

“Don’t mention him.” Jun Luo Yu’s eyes flashed coldly, “I won’t kill him, but I’ll make him regret what he did!”

“Luo Yu....” ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ just uttered that one phrase.

Suddenly–

A violent surge of white waves, with ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ at the center, swept over the 2 Immortal Lords and 1 Devil Emperor standing beside Jade Blade Boy in an instant, and you could see a streak of blood red rolling in those white waves.

It was just the blink of an eye.

Both the Immortal Lords and the Devil Emperor died on the spot.

“Hu!”

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords were shocked, but they did not dare move, because ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai had used his Holy Sense to completely lock them down, and both parties were not confident of blocking a single sword strike from the ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’.

When comparing single attack power, ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai was stronger than ‘White Hair Blood Demon’ Xue Yi Leng.

“This area attack, Yi Leng! You are definitely far better than me. 1 Level 4 Immortal Lord, 1 Level 3 Immortal Lord and 1 Level 3 Devil Emperor. If I had to kill them, it will definitely take a longer time.”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai sighed.

“Zhi Bai, don’t say that. If we were to exchange blows, I will definitely not be able to win over you, this I know clearly.” Xue Yi Leng laughed lightly.

With a single strike, the heavens and earth could be split.

“Jun Luo Yu, ‘Genius Immortal Lord’! This is my first time meeting you, I have long heard of your fame.” ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai looked towards Jun Luo Yu, his words spoken halfway —

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple made their moves at the same time!

One southward, one northward!

They did not teleport, because the surrounding space was permeated with sword Qi, teleporting at this time was looking for death. They waited for a chance, waiting until now before they could make their move to escape.

Zhi Bai's eyes turn cold and while he was still addressing Jun Luo Yu, twisted his hand and grabbed the sword on his back.

Unsheathe sword!

A sword shadow broke through the skies!

A single beam of green-coloured sword energy the width of a finger seemingly flashed in front of Jade Blade Boy's eyes.

'Awuu.' The howling sound resonated. Jade Blade Boy's entire body that was exposed was covered in numerous wounds. His expression grim, his hand gripping his jade blade tightly and blocked with all his might.

"Pu!" Fresh blood spewed from Jade Blade Boy's mouth. At the same time, the wounds on his skin all split open, fresh blood flowing. Regardless, he managed to block this attack.

However....

The same green sword energy once again came towards Jade Blade Boy. 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai had a hint of a cold sneer. Even most Level 7 Immortal Lords who had faced him came off worse. Almost all died. How could Jade Blade Boy even compare?

The fact that Jade Blade Boy could block the first strike should be considered fortunate enough. To block two consecutive strikes?

How was it possible?

Jade Blade Boy felt the desperation from the depths of his heart.

“‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ is just too strong.” Jade Blade Boy lost hope.

“Hurry. Flee.”

Jade Blade Boy suddenly felt the soul transmission, only to see a youth directly blocking the strike in front of Jade Blade Boy with his own body.

“Many thanks senior.” Jade Blade Boy replied through the soul transmission with his thanks. At the same time, he quickly fled.

Qin Yu felt his whole body thrown back like a meteor, yet he laughed in his heart: “Senior? This Jade Blade Boy actually referred to me as senior?”

Qin Yu did not use any power from the top grade stones to offset the momentum, he just let himself be sent flying.

“Oh no!” Qin Yu felt his entire body turn numb. This feeling he had never felt before, as he inspected the Immortal Puppet’s body closely....

At the back, where he used his back to take that sword energy, there was a huge wound, and fresh blood was flowing.

The Sword Immortal Puppet's internal body was like flesh. Only the Dantian region had the protection of the 9-by-9 Spirit Array. Qin Yu's brain was in a frenzy, "How can the Sword Immortal Puppet be damaged? Did Uncle Lan lie to me?"

*

[HUGE Translator Note: This chapter serves as a clearer picture of the terms that are used interchangeably:

妖 – Demon – Heavenly Demon, Demon King, Demon Emperor

仙 – Immortal – Heavenly Immortal, Golden Immortal, Immortal Lord

魔 – Devil – Heavenly Devil, Devil King, Devil Emperor

玄仙 – Mystic Immortal

Generally Mystic Immortal is used as a term describing all those at the pinnacle level. Most of the experts in this chapter are actually of the Devil Emperor and Immortal Lord strength, but the author uses Mystic Immortal interchangeably. We have grown used to translating the 魔帝 as Devil Kings, when in fact they are of the Devil Emperor strength, equivalent to the Immortal Lords.

In the previous few chapters, Qin Yu massacred a lot of Golden Immortals (2nd Stage), but the main bad guys were Immortal Lord strength. Qin Yu brought out many Devil Kings from the Beast Atlas and they were 魔王. This chapter the experts were actually Devil Emperors.

However, while the Immortal Lords can be described as so to avoid confusion from the 3 main Emperors/Sovereign Yu, Qing and Xuan, the Devil and Demon realm are slightly harder.

修罗魔帝 as Asura Devil Emperor, 血魔帝 as Blood Devil Emperor and 黑魔帝 Black Devil Emperor, and their subordinates all have the 魔帝 Devil Emperor suffix to them. I have translated them as Devil Kings for now to avoid confusion, but feel free to revisit the terms in the previous chapter(s).]

Chapter 29: Troublemaker

The Sword Immortal Puppet, was created by Uncle Lan at that time using his extraordinary supernatural skills. Even Qin Yu did not know how it was made, but he knew one thing . . . whenever his soul entered the Immortal Puppet, he could control the body as if it was his own.

The main difference that the Sword Immortal Puppet had from a normal body was . . . it drew its energy from the 9-by-9 Spirit Array.

The Immortal Puppet could be injured, and could bleed!

This was the first time that the Immortal Puppet bled, and it was an unprecedented shock to Qin Yu.

From the Mortal Realm to the Ascendant Realm, the Sword Immortal Puppet's invulnerability had never disappointed Qin Yu. Even during the battle at Amber Moon Star, when he forcefully blocked Immortal Lord Qian Qi's attack, the Immortal Puppet did not suffer a single scratch.

This time . . . the Immortal Puppet was actually injured.

The wind was whistling, as Qin Yu flew like a meteor after receiving that fierce sword energy attack. He broke through many clouds, yet was unconcerned about the distance he was knocked back. Rather, he was worried about the Immortal Puppet.

“‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai is a Level 7 Immortal Lord, his strength is definitely on a higher level compared to Immortal Lord Qian Qi. Even if Qian Qi failed to damage the defence of the Immortal Puppet, it does not mean that Zhi Bai would also fail.”

At this, Qin Yu calmed down.

When he had used the ‘Soul-Search Art’ on the Level 8 Golden Immortal disciple of the Jade Sword School, he had come across information on this ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai.

“My priority now is to fix the body of the Immortal Puppet. Even though the wound does not really affect me, the enemy can make use of this wound to attack me directly.”

Qin Yu could not help but use top grade stones to begin the healing process.

Most bodies could heal with energy after receiving damage.

Qin Yu also treated the Immortal Puppet as though it was like a normal body. When bits of energy travelled into the wound, Qin Yu found that the wound was closing slowly, and small strands of muscle fibre was growing.

“It’s effective!”

Making use of the energy was definitely of help to heal the wound. However the speed was too slow. When all 9 top grade stones were depleted of the energy, Qin Yu found that the wound only recovered about 10%.

Qin Yu frowned.

If he continued like this, to completely restore the Immortal Puppet would require at least 90 top grade stones! This kind of price was not something Qin Yu could bear.

“Oh yes, there’s still a way.” Qin Yu suddenly thought of another possibility.

Within the range of a thousand miles of the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, it was deathly quiet. Most of the people present could hear their own nervous heartbeat.

In the skies above Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng’s pressure enveloped the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple. Both of them did not dare move, and instead, gathered their energy to prepare for their strongest move.

Jun Luo Yu was just standing still, and staring coldly at Devil Emperor Pian Yi.

Yet, ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai was frowning.

“Zhi Bai, what’s wrong?” Xue Yi Leng inquired puzzledly.

Zhi Bai’s eyes showed disbelief: “Just now, you were busy stopping the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple, and did not notice. There was someone who actually blocked my attack. Even though it wasn’t my full power, it was at least at 80% strength. He actually used only his body to block it.”

“Impossible.”

Xue Yi Leng hesitated. When Qin Yu blocked that sword energy, it happened in a flash. Most of the weak spectators could not see Qin Yu’s lightning-like figure even if their eyes were wide open.

“I also thought it was impossible, but the fact is that it happened right in front of my eyes. It was just....too unbelievable. If he had used some form of equipment I wouldn’t be so shocked, but he used his own body, and he is not dead yet.”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai’s focus switched to that mysterious person.

Xue Yi Leng was also deep in thought.

The Xuan Huang Double Swords couple Bai Yi and Huang Yi. They had a very good relationship, from the early stages of their Yuanyings, they were together for over a million years. They could not bear to separate at this time.

The ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng was very strong.

It was just that there were 2 of them. Their strength was at most equal to the previous Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors that he had killed. However, ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ was only confident of killing one with his skills; to kill both, he was not so sure.

Therefore.....Xue Yi Leng was waiting for Zhi Bai.

“Wife, you better hurry leave, this Zhi Bai is still in shock. We just have to face Xue Yi Leng. I will use some techniques to block his way, you have to leave then.” Huang Yi transmitted to his wife.

Bai Yi looked at her husband: “Yi-Ge*See translation note 2*, don’t forget our promise that year.”

Huang Yi looked at his wife as well.

Their eyes met, words were not needed.

That year, when they were just in their 20s, they made the promise to be together in life and death. Regardless of any dire situations that they faced, they have never left each other.

So many years.....their feelings have really grown too deep.

This time.....they did not have any confidence. Both Xue Yi Leng

and Zhi Bai were beyond their abilities, there was no chance of survival!

“I’ve long heard about these 2 joining hands using their ultimate technique. If they strike desperately, they may even wound me. Sigh, with regards to single attack power, I cannot compare to Zhi Bai.” Xue Yi Leng felt helpless, he could only use his holy sense to continue locking down the 2 of them, exuding his breath over a wide area.

As long as they moved, he would attack straightaway.

He was waiting for Zhi Bai.

“Zhi Bai, don’t fret about it, let’s quickly kill the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple first.” Xue Yi Leng was getting more anxious.

Zhi Bai pondered a moment, shook his head and sighed: “I never would have thought that, there is such an expert in our realm, and saved Jade Blade Boy at the risk of my attack. He also disappeared just like that. I can’t find him with my sense at all.”

Jade Blade Boy teleported immediately after being saved.

As for Qin Yu.....

If Zhi Bai could sense Qin Yu, it would be too horrifying, because as of now, Qin Yu was currently in the Immortal Mansion carefully

testing his conjecture.

“Zhi Bai.” Xue Yi Leng called out once more with transmission.

Suddenly at this moment—

“Wife, leave now! If you don’t, I will never rest in peace!!” That voice full of anguish resounded in Bai Yi’s mind, and her husband Huang Yi started to radiate a blinding golden light, rushing towards Xue Yi Leng like the rays of the bright sun.

“Yi-Ge!” Bai Yi’s face turned white, upon seeing this scene she knew what her husband was about to do.

Huang Yi, who usually exuded an elegant and carefree aura, had a look of intense madness on his face, his entire body radiating golden light, and the sword in his hands flashed with a piercing light towards Xue Yi Leng.

“Suicide attack?”

Xue Yi Leng looked at the scene and just laughed coldly, a blood red sword with an extremely fine edge appeared in his right hand. At the same time, he transmitted: “Zhi Bai, if you still don’t take action, the lady is about to escape.”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai was still very concerned about the mysterious person. However, he still kept a little attention on the battlefield. He was after all someone who had

overcome countless battles.

“Relax, she won’t escape!”

Zhi Bai’s message sounded in Xue Yi Leng’s mind. Xue Yi Leng smiled lightly. When did his old partner ever let him down?

Xue Yi Leng was facing Huang Yi.

Zhi Bai faced Bai Yi.

“Pu chi!”

The rusty sword belonging to Jun Luo Yu pierced through Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s chest. Jun Luo Yu only glanced at that look of disbelief in Pian Yi’s eyes, and laughed lightly, before slowly pulling out his sword.

“How is that.....”

Without finishing his sentence, Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s entire body fell from the sky. Level 2 Immortal Lord Jun Luo Yu had actually used one strike to kill Level 3 Devil Emperor Pian Yi.

The 3 Devil Emperors on Blood Devil Emperor’s side who were acting as bait – Pian Yi, He Ni, and Suo Wo, had all died.

On the other hand, none of Emperor Yu's bait team of 3 Immortal Lords had lost their lives. Zhou Yu, Ai Xiao and Duo Mi – all 3 of them were currently staring at Jun Luo Yu in shock and horror.

Jun Luo Yu was obviously far away earlier. How had he managed to arrive behind Devil Emperor Pian Yi when evidently the surrounding space was being distorted by the energy level and nobody dared to teleport.

These 3 Immortal Lords still drew their weapons as per normal, and surrounded Jun Luo Yu.

Jun Luo Yu had killed Devil Emperor Pian Yi with just a relaxed strike, there was no sound.

Yet as Xue Yi Leng faced Huang Yi, the sounds from battle shook the heavens . . . This was the horrifying sound of Huang Yi self destructing his Yuanying after his failed attempt on Xue Yi Leng.

With Huang Yi at the center, the force of the explosion instantly spread out in all directions.

It was like a stone that had smashed into and disrupted the peaceful water.

The self destruction of a Level 5 Immortal Lord!

Its resulting energy was too terrifying, in just the short time of 2 breaths, the explosive energy had travelled to the spectators at the

100 li distance. All of them were scrambling to avoid that energy.

Those who were weak and only at the Heavenly Immortal Heavenly Devil Level, exploded at the touch of the resulting energy. Fresh blood dyed the entire sky. Low-level Golden Immortals were also heavily injured, only the stronger Golden Immortals were able to block the energy.

“Crazy!”

Xue Yi Leng, who was closest to the explosion, bore the full brunt of the explosive force. Even with his strength of a Level 7 Devil Emperor, he felt his internal energy shaken to the core, and could not help exclaiming.

“This insane guy actually started detonating his Yuanying as he attacked me. Otherwise he wouldn’t have self destructed so fast.” Xue Yi Leng felt furious.

It was clear that Huang Yi had attacked with the knowledge and determination of his death.

“Yi-Ge!”

A hoarse scream of pain resounded through the sky. Xuan Huang Double Swords’ other half Bai Yi was quivering from the grief, and the nearby Zhi Bai only sighed: “Bai Yi, since you’re suffering, let me give you a painless death.”

Actually, when Bai Yi was devastated after witnessing her husband self destructing, Zhi Bai could have easily raised his hand to kill Bai Yi.

However, Zhi Bai did not act.

With his strength, killing Jade Blade Boy of the Level 6 Devil Emperor level was a simple matter. Needless to say, killing Bai Yi of the Level 5 Immortal Level was even easier. However, Zhi Bai was not someone who acted when the opponent was distracted, he wanted to kill on equal grounds and aboveboard.

“Zhi Bai.”

Bai Yi’s face was white, her entire person seemed bleak, “I cannot win over you. I know I can’t escape as well. If you want to kill me, just do it . . . Otherwise, if you don’t finish me off today, I will come back seeking revenge. Our enmity, even the waters of the rivers cannot wash it clean. With Yi-Ge’s passing, it’s already destined....either you guys die, or I perish.”

Bai Yi did not bother hiding her intention.

Indeed.

If she could escape, Bai Yi would definitely come back for revenge. However, escape from Zhi Bai was simply wishful thinking.

“Alright, get on your way then.”

Zhi Bai sighed and grabbed the sword in his right hand.

The ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ did not realise that at that very moment, a speck of dust was flying at a scary speed towards them . . . That speck was actually the Immortal Mansion. With the barrier that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had erected long time ago, Zhi Bai failed to notice it without careful observation.

A drop of tear rolled down from Bai Yi’s eyes.

“Yi-Ge, I’m so sorry.”

The spectators at the distance all felt that Bai Yi was most definitely going to die. The Xuan Huang Double Swords who used to roam the Immortal Realm was going to be wiped out.

Zhi Bai’s right hand on the hilt of the sword suddenly moved–

Unsheath!

Within the space of 10 li, countless sword energy surged. This was the domain of Sword Qi, and there was green light condensing around the Green Blood Sword Immortal’s blade, preparing to shoot towards Bai Yi.

“Hi*See translation note 3*, I’m back.”

A voice resounded in Zhi Bai's mind. He was startled, and his eyes saw the familiar figure appearing out of thin air.

Directly blocking in front of Bai Yi.

“Bai Yi, hurry leave!” Qin Yu pushed Bai Yi forcefully. This push caused Bai Yi to fly dozens of miles away, and Qin Yu's entire body once again blew away like a meteor.

“It's you again!” Even if he was mild-tempered, being disrupted time and time again, ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ was furious, his facial muscles quivering.

“Don't think of leaving!”

With a roar, Zhi Bai was about to chase. A beam of red light had already shot forward at the same time and simultaneously a message was transmitted: “Zhi Bai, I will chase him. Help me settle Jun Luo Yu. With regards to him, I cannot do it myself.”

“Alright.”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai agreed to his friend's request. However, in that short span of time, Bai Yi had already escaped beyond thousands of li, and had already used Great Teleportation to escape.

Zhi Bai still remembered what Bai Yi said: “If you don’t kill me today, I will come back seeking revenge, our enmity, even the waters of the rivers cannot wash it clean. With Yi-Ge’s passing, it’s already destined....either you guys die, or I perish.”

“This is troublesome.”

Zhi Bai’s heart was consumed with fury, hating the person who interrupted earlier. The trap they set this time, had actually caught Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple.

However, Jade Blade Boy and Bai Yi were actually rescued by this mysterious person. The trap that Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor set was singlehandedly destroyed by this mysterious person.

*

Translator Note:

1) 九九元灵阵 – 9-by9 spirit array (Translated as Multiplying Elemental Holy Formation Book 10 Chapter 29 – It’s the reason why the Puppet can exhibit a Level 9 Golden Immortal strength with 9 stones.) We have referred to it as 9-by-9 Spirit Array sometime in Book 12 Chapter 22 and have decided to stick with it.

2) Yi-Ge (Used by Bai Yi to address Huang Yi) It’s a common usage in some Asian countries to address their loved ones by Brother or Sister even when they are married

E.g Jing Ge Ge used by Huang Rong from Legend of Condor Heroes

Oppa used by korean girls to address guys older than them

No incest nor innuendos intended.

3) Qin Yu is such a bad-ass, he literally says hi here HAHAHA. Appearing twice to save people, and being blown away like superman each time.

Chapter 30: Divine Equipment “Heaven Turner”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai finally understood the feeling at the back of his mind. His gaze shifted towards his good friend ‘White Haired Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng’s prey that he wanted to kill but couldn’t — ‘Genius Immortal Lord’ Jun Luo Yu.

Having become a Level Two Immortal Emperor with only a few hundred years worth of cultivation, this speed was horrifying to whoever heard about it. There were no doubts about the title of genius.

Currently, Jun Luoyun was surrounded by the three Immortal Lords, while the 3 of them were wary of Jun Luo Yu and his unknown skills, Jun Luo Yu on the other hand was drinking his wine, without a care.

He did not escape or panic.

He just stood there drinking his wine.

The 3 people on Zhou Yu’s team, on the other hand, were nervous. Earlier, Jun Luo Yu had suddenly materialized behind Devil Emperor Pian Yi, and killed him with only one strike . The 3 of them could still vividly recall that scene. They did not know whether Jun Luo Yu would exhibit that mysterious ability once again and appear behind them.

“The 3 of you, retreat.” Zhi Bai waved his hand, and allowed Zhou Yu, Ai Xiao and Duo Mi to retreat to one side.

The 3 of them heaved a sigh of relief, it was nerve-wrecking even after having surrounded Jun Luo Yu, and they were too frightened to make a move. Now the 3 of them retreated back with ecstasy.

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai just looked at Jun Luo Yu.

“Why didn’t you escape earlier?” Zhi Bai called out.

Jun Luo Yu laughed indifferently: “Escape? Why should I, it’s not too late to leave after finishing this bottle of wine.”

Zhi Bai’s expression turned rigid, and cursed in his heart: “Jun Luo Yu ah Jun Luo Yu, I don’t know whether to commend you for your guts , or to scold you for being an idiot, ‘Genius Immortal Lord’.”

Facing the infamous ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’, Jun Luo Yu still could not care less, slowly drinking his wine.

“Are you done drinking?” Zhi Bai purposefully called out again.

“Not yet.” Jun Luo Yu replied honestly.

Zhi Bai was speechless. Having met a person with such a weird

temperament, he breathed in lightly. Zhi Bai laughed: “Jun Luo Yu, this time... it seems like our first meeting right?”

Jun Luo Yu slightly nodded.

“‘Genius Immortal Lord’, you only cultivated for a few hundred years and you have already reached the Level 2 Mystic Immortal, this kind of miracle is really shocking. It took me more than a hundred thousand years to reach your present level.” Zhi Bai did not worry in the least. “You took a hundred years, I took a hundred thousand. Such a big difference!”

“I’m done.” Jun Luo Yu tossed the wine flask aside, it drew a small arc as it descended and disappeared downwards.

Zhi Bai’s face broke into a big smile: “Jun Luo Yu. You’re a genius, no one doubts about that. Let me ask you, when you gain more power in the future, are you going to kill Xue Yi Leng?”

Jun Luo Yu nodded: “That’s right. Anyone and everyone working under Blood Devil Emperor is my target.”

“Yet Xue Yi Leng spared your life earlier.” Zhi Bai frowned and lashed out in anger, “Not only are you not grateful for that, you even want to make a move on him in the future, aren’t you too much?”

Jun Luo Yu laughed indifferently: “It’s not that he doesn’t want to kill me, rather he can’t.”

“He can’t?” Zhi Bai thought back to Xue Yi Leng’s transmission. He really did express that he could not kill Jun Luo Yu himself, and Zhi Bai started to get suspicious.

“What’s more, even if he wanted to, he won’t be able to kill me.” Jun Luo Yu continued.

Zhi Bai felt like he had just heard a huge joke. A mere Level 2 Immortal Lord saying that a Level 7 Devil Emperor had no means to kill him, was it not a joke?

“Unable to kill you, what makes you think that?” Zhi Bai replied.

Jun Luo Yu raised his eyebrows, and cast his drunken gaze lightly on Zhi Bai: “Why should I tell you?”

Zhi Bai was not irritated, and replied with a laugh: “You should know, before Xue Yi Leng left, he asked me to do something for him....”

“He asked you to kill me.” Jun Luo Yu interrupted, his gaze still uncaring, “I already guessed it, he definitely doesn’t dare to let me live.”

Zhi Bai nodded: “That is correct. He wants me to dispose of you. He obviously can’t let you live. You managed to reach a Level 2 Golden Immortal in just hundreds of years, who knows how long it will take you to reach Level 8 or 9. Maybe in another 10,000 years

you would have reached there. Your cultivation speed is too shocking. Even the ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ wants to kill you off now rather than face you in the future.”

Facing a genius.

How could ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ not worry and let him continue growing?

Jun Luo Yu lazily stretched his arm and raised the rusty sword onto his shoulder, and looked towards Zhi Bai, “There’s no need to say so much. I know you want to kill me. Didn’t you want to know why Xue Yi Leng cannot kill me? Try it and you will find out . . . Because even you don’t have the qualifications to kill me.”

Zhi Bai laughed coldly in his heart.

An expert must have absolute confidence in his abilities, otherwise, he could not be considered an expert as well. Zhi Bai could roam the 3 realms for so many years, it was due to his confidence and the fact that he was not easily swayed by a few words.

“You think I won’t be able to kill you? Everyone knows how to talk big. But to back it with action, only a few have succeeded.” Zhi Bai slowly raised his hand towards the sword on his back.

“I am, exactly one of those few.” Jun Luo Yu laughed lightly.

“Oh, so you are that formidable? Let’s try it out!” Zhi Bai flicked his hand.

Unsheathe sword!

A blinding green coloured sword energy shot towards Jun Luo Yu. Based on the speed of that sword energy, it was impossible for Jun Luo Yu to dodge in time. Furthermore, Zhi Bai could even control the direction of the attack.

Seeing the green sword energy pierce through Jun Luo Yu’s body, ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai laughed blandly, “Another one who only knows how to talk big.”

Really?

“Ah . . . ” Pitiful screams filled the air.

Earlier, when the sword energy had shot through Jun Luo Yu, its energy did not seem to dissipate. Instead, it continued forward and in the blink of an eye, it reached the distance of a 1000 li.

There were still many spectating Golden Immortals, Demon Kings and Devil Kings surrounding the area. Many of them died instantly when the green sword energy struck.

“That’s not possible .” Zhi Bai’s face changed colour. He looked once more towards where Jun Luo Yu stood earlier.

Only to see . . .

Jun Luo Yu was standing about 10m away laughing at him.

“You didn’t die?” Zhi Bai could not fathom what was happening, “I saw you getting pierced with my own eyes, how is it that you are totally unharmed?”

Jun Luo Yu was still showing that despondent look, “I already told you. Not only is Xue Yi Leng not qualified to kill me, even you are no exception. Do you believe me now?”

“I . . .” Zhi Bai faced Jun Luo Yu once again, “Still don’t believe!”

“Kuang!”

The divine sword came out of its sheath.

That long sword of Zhi Bai’s turned into many long swords. In a flash, shining with radiance that pierced the sky, they shot towards Jun Luo Yu.

Divine Sword ‘Green Blood’, its sharpness was without peer.

3 of the long swords pierced through Jun Luo Yu’s body, while the rest were piercing the space around Jun Luo Yu.

The divine sword entered back into its sheathe.

Zhi Bai carefully observed Jun Luo Yu's body again. his time Zhi Bai noticed that the different parts of Jun Luo Yu's body that were pierced and scattered, started to fade. Jun Luo Yu appeared once again where he stood.

"I told you, you can't kill me." Jun Luo Yu laughed lightly.

While Zhi Bai was observing, he also used his holy sense to detect changes in the surrounding space. When he had attacked earlier, the space around Jun Luo Yu had actually distorted.

"Don't tell me . . . "

Zhi Bai thought of a possibility.

"Divine equipment 'Heaven Turner', how did you come to possess it?" Zhi Bai's face turned white, "It should belong to a girl, why do you have it?"

The experts who knew about the divine weapon 'Heaven Turner' numbered a few, and Zhi Bai was one of them. And because he knew of it, he did not continue making a move.

"Don't tell me you killed that girl?" Zhi Bai's face was full of shock.

“No.” Jun Luo Yu laughed indifferently, “I didn’t expect that you knew about ‘Heaven Turner’ as well. Yes, the reason why I said you guys wouldn’t be able to kill me is precisely because Yan’er lent me this ‘Heaven Turner’.”

“Lent you?” Zhi Bai hesitated.

Others may not know what possessing the ‘Heaven Turner’ represents. However, he, the famous ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ being Emperor Yu’s 2nd-in-command, knew about it. This divine equipment allowed the user to teleport to any location out of thin air.

However, it was not invincible. As long as one attacked the space under the user’s control, one could still damage the user sufficiently enough to kill.

Nonetheless, having the divine equipment ‘Heaven Turner’ also represented a status.

“Ah . . . I couldn’t care less. That person just told Emperor Yu not to touch her disciple, that young lady. Even if I kill Jun Luo Yu, she shouldn’t have any reason to find trouble with Emperor Yu.” Zhi Bai convinced himself.

Zhi Bai knew exactly how formidable the person whom ‘Heaven Turner’ belonged to. Yet he and ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng could be considered sword brothers. For his sworn brother, what could he not forsake?

Furthermore. That person only against harming her disciple, and she did not mention Jun Luo Yu.

“Just because you possess ‘Heaven Turner’, you really think you’re above death?” Zhi Bai slowly pulled out his divine sword ‘Green Blood’, as compared to previously where he drew it out in a breath.

Now Zhi Bai was about to unleash his fury.

Green Blood Sword Art – Blood Shadow, Confuse!

Countless sword shadows covered the entire space of a 100m around Jun Luo Yu in the blink of an eye, condensing around him. Regardless of where he hid, he would be attacked.

“Peng.”

A sound rang out, Jun Luo Yu’s silhouette appeared at another place, blood dripping from the corner of his mouth: “ ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’, you really live up to your name. Your strength is indeed powerful . . . But if you want to kill me, dream on.”

This statement was still ringing in the air when Jun Luo Yu’s entire body stepped on his rusty blade and flew above quickly.

“Even though my attack was scattered, every sword energy

contains at least 10% of my strongest power, yet this Level 2 Immortal Lord could actually block it. Don't tell me that rusty blade of his . . . is not a common blade?"

Zhi Bai's was still hesitating in his mind, yet he chased on.

Zhi Bai had actually guessed correctly. Jun Luo Yu's rusty blade was also a divine weapon, Jun Luo Yu had come across it very early on.

Stepping on that rusty blade, Jun Luo Yu's speed was extremely fast.

However, Zhi Bai was also using his divine blade. His speed was not slower than Jun Luo Yu. Only . . . with Jun Luo Yu possessing 'Heaven Turner', it was incredibly hard for Zhi Bai to catch up to Jun Luo Yu.

Jun Luo Yu would often change his position and direction every once in awhile amidst the pursuit. His entire being appearing at other locations in the blink of an eye.

Under the onslaught of the sword energy, Zhi Bai did not dare teleport. Even though his speed was fast, Jun Luo Yu's craftiness and change of direction rendered him helpless, and he could only chase on furiously.

"Pu Chi."

Jun Luo Yu had just changed his location again, tens of sword energies shot towards him, leading him to change his position yet again: “This Zhi Bai actually predicted my change of locations.”

Jun Luo Yu proceeded on with caution, Zhi Bai was equally persevering.

Zhi Bai only used his index and middle finger to form a sword shape, and the resulting sword energy was sharp, with a strong condensed attack power, and continually attacked. Jun Luo Yu had to rely on ‘Heaven Turner’ to dodge constantly.

Jun Luo Yu had been dodging with ease.

However the residents on Blue Flame Star were not as lucky, those who were unfortunate to be hit by any of the sword energies died instantly, and the death count was rising.

...

In another area amongst the skies of Blue Flame Star, there was another ongoing pursuit.

‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng was currently on his blood red thin sword, summoning his energy with fervor to chase Qin Yu who was quite a distance away: “This mysterious person’s speed is really too fast.”

Xue Yi Leng, a Level 7 Devil Emperor, the sword beneath his feet

was a low grade divine equipment. As the top general of Blood Devil Emperor, how could he not have a divine equipment.

Qin Yu, was riding on the divine blade ‘Sky Piercer’, and it was a mid grade divine equipment.

Qin Yu’s divine equipment was slightly better than Xue Yi Leng’s. Plus his body was the Immortal Puppet, it could be considered a divine equipment as well. Body and sword as one, his speed was needless to say, fast. The only weakness . . . was that Qin Yu’s current flight strength was equivalent to that of a Level 9 Golden Immortal only, due to the strength of the 9-by-9 Spirit Array.

Xue Yi Leng, when comparing his body or equipment, could not match Qin Yu. However, what he possessed was raw strength. His energy was more pure, stronger, and his resulting speed was faster than Qin Yu just by a little.

“At that time when I used ‘Sky Piercer’, that Immortal Lord Qian Qi could not even see my shadow flashing past in the blink of an eye. This Xue Yi Leng, even though he is a Level 7 Devil Emperor, his speed is really much faster than that Qian Qi.” Qin Yu could still clearly remember the scene where he made use of ‘Sky Piercer’ to let Qian Qi eat his dust.

“This Xue Yi Leng is not slower, rather he is just a little faster, really too terrifying.” Qin Yu was kept busy trying to avoid falling as he dodged the constant sudden attacks by Xue Yi Leng.

Qin Yu tried to hold in his laughter. He was actually making Xue Yi Leng chase after him relentlessly.

A dignified Level 7 Devil Emperor, with the possession of a low grade Divine Sword, had to consume huge amounts of energy like crazy and yet, still could not catch up to Qin Yu.

These 2 pursuits continued to play out in the skies of Blue Flame Star.

Chapter 31: Nameless

As the 2 battles were raged in the skies of Blue Flame Star, the crowd of spectating Golden Immortals, Demon Kings and Devil Kings were starting to dissipate. This time, the battle was of such scary proportions as compared to the past few trades.

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai, a Level 7 Immortal Lord!

‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng, a Level 7 Demon Emperor!

Many of the spectators felt that with just the appearance of these two experts, who were considered legends, the trip was worthwhile. Furthermore, other notable characters like Jade Blade Boy, the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple, especially the mysterious troublemaker who appeared at the end, added to the excitement.

“That mysterious person who appeared at the end was really too strong, he could even block the Green Blood Sword Immortal’s attack. His strength must be at least a Level 6 Immortal Lord, if not a Level 7 one.”

“Observing these Immortal Lords’ and Devil Emperors’ strength was a good opportunity. Now we know how far we are from these experts’ level of strength.”

The spectators discussed the battle as they flew away from the location, their hearts beating and blood boiling with excitement,

this battle would leave a lasting impression in their minds.

“Brother Qin disappeared, what a pity, I still wanted to have a drink with him.” Lu Ba whispered to himself, and followed the crowd and left Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

At this time, Jiang Yan was frowning: “This Brother Luo Yu, always doing things so rashly. That asshole ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’, having seen the divine equipment ‘Heaven Turner’, he still dared to chase . . . Hmm, what should I do?”

Jiang Yan was after all only a Level 1 Immortal Lord, she could not even match Jun Luo Yu, and would not be of any help at all.

“Ah. Let’s go see if Brother Nameless is still around!” Jiang Yan’s eyes shone brightly again, and she transformed into a beam of light and shot towards the east, disappearing into the eastern sky.

× × ×

It was a normal inn, one of the levels housed a great hall which accomodated a few banquet tables. Leaning against the window at one of the tables was a cool yet arrogant looking youth.

What stood out more . . . was that this youth had a full head of golden hair, underneath those coarse eyebrows, his gaze seemed to burn with vigor, and it looked like there was a lightning thunderbolt in between his eyes. He was currently holding a cup of wine in his hands.

Raising the wine flask, he would occasionally lift his head to down the wine.

He enjoyed his wine alone. There were quite a few dishes on his table, yet what attracted his interest the most was the barbequed lamb meat in the centre of the table. This golden-haired youth would grab one of the lamb legs, and with just 2 to 3 bites, completely devour it.

At the side of the table, there was a golden coloured long spear.

“Brother Nameless!”

A clear voice rang out in the inn. That golden-haired youth who was drinking, looked up in surprise, and he could not help but break into a bitter smile: “It’s you Yan’er, is something the matter?”

Nameless always felt troubled when it came to Jiang Yan.

Jiang Yan’s character was good and easy going, it was just that sometimes . . . it was over the top. Nameless was someone who preferred to eat and drink in leisure, and he did not like loud occasions.

Using his strength to threaten Jiang Yan?

Nameless had already long given up. To him, Jiang Yan's strength was not high, only a level 1 Immortal Lord. However, she possessed 2 divine equipment, one was 'Heaven Turner', the other 'Phantom Shifter'.

With the 2 divine equipment's protection, unless Nameless attacked with the intention to kill, he would not be able to hurt Jiang Yan.

"Brother Nameless, I have something that I need your help with, can you promise me you'll help?" Jiang Yan asked with her eyes wide open.

Nameless frowned a little. Although Jiang Yan was not very strong, she had a lot of tricks under her sleeves, it could be said that very few matters would pose a difficulty to this imp Jiang Yan.

"So you would have a matter that requires my help, say it. Let us see if I can help." Nameless replied.

"No, you must first promise me." Jiang Yan shook her head, her eyes staring fixedly at Nameless.

Nameless' heart ached at the sight of Jiang Yan.

"Yan'er ah, if I am unable to help, how can you make me promise? You know that when I say it, I will do it. If I can't fulfil it after I made the promise, won't it make things hard for me?"

Nameless chided gently.

“I don’t care.” Jiang Yan shook her head profusely, her big eyes still fixed on Nameless, “If you don’t agree, hu hu . . . I won’t let you have a moment of peace forever.”

Thinking about Jiang Yan’s countless tricks, Nameless was really at a loss.

There were indeed many whose strength surpassed Nameless, yet those who can actually make him compromise number a few, even his own father could not make him change his decision once he set his mind. Only Jiang Yan led Nameless to be really helpless.

“Alright, alright, I’ll just promise you.” Nameless replied helplessly, “But I must say first, I will do my best, if I really can’t do it, then I can’t help it.”

Jiang Yan immediately broke into a smile: “Haha, I knew Brother Nameless treats me the best. Brother Nameless, Brother Luo Yu is currently being pursued by someone, there’s also another friend being pursued at the same time, can you help save them both.”

“Brother Luo Yu is being pursued?” Nameless immediately set down the wine cup, “Where is he?”

“He and the friend I just met are currently being chased in the skies of Blue Flame Star.” Jiang Yan replied quickly, she was also in a rush to help Qin Yu.

Nameless paused for awhile, and a huge holy sense spread out, and he could observe everything happening on Blue Flame Star in just an instant. He could also sense the 2 pursuits in the skies.

“It’s the 2 of them?”

Nameless’ expression changed, and smiled bitterly at Jiang Yan, “Yan’er, you are really insidious, you’ve managed to involve ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng and ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai. You think your Brother Nameless can take on these 2 experts?”

“Brother Nameless is the strongest.” Jiang Yan giggled.

Nameless could only sigh helplessly: “You . . . ah, not only are Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai experts, they represent 2 of the biggest powers. You want me to take on them, isn’t it equivalent to offending those 2?”

Jiang Yan pouted, and snorted: “Don’t tell me Brother is scared of them?”

“Alright alright, cool it. Since I’ve already promised you, I will help.” Nameless grabbed the other lamb leg and tore into it with a huge bite, “Green Blood Sword Immortal, White Hair Blood Devil. These 2 strong opponents, I must eat my fill, and have a good fight with them.”

Jiang Yan did not know to cry or to laugh.

Her Brother Nameless was really humorous. At his level, there was no real need to eat, how was he still worried about his stomach?

“This girl actually lent her divine equipment ‘Heaven Turner’ to Luo Yu.” Nameless mused silently, even he did not know for sure the capabilities of that equipment.

However, he knew the special attribute of its teleportation ability, it would only definitely teleport forward.

× × ×

As Qin Yu ran, Xue Yi Leng chased!

In just a while, Qin Yu and Xue Yi Leng had gone around Blue Flame Star a few times, their speed reaching their maximum levels. The directions would also keep changing.

“Where did this mysterious person come from, how come I have never heard of him before, his body has actually been trained to such a degree, don’t tell me . . . ”

‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng suddenly thought of a mysterious place within the 3 realms, where some experts reside.

The experts from that area were known for having incredibly strong bodies.

“Even if he really is from that place, to be able to block an attack from Zhi Bai using his body, this type of strength could be considered from the upper echelons of that place. If I kill him today, will it offend that place?”

‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng started to become uncertain in his heart.

If that person in front is really from that place, killing him . . . is not a small matter.

“Where is he?” Xue Yi Leng suddenly opened his eyes wide, his holy sense spread out to search. However, the person who was just in front of him a while ago, had actually disappeared.

Inside the Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu sat on one of the stone chairs, feeling a little helpless.

“This ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ is really too strong . . . the Immortal Puppet’s body is stronger than his, the ‘Sky Piercer’ is Immortal Lord Ni Yang’s legendary sword, it should definitely be stronger than his blood blade. It’s too bad that the Immortal Puppet’s energy is equivalent to a Level 9 Golden Immortal only. His strength is really amazing.”

Qin Yu sighed again.

In the chase earlier, not only had he depleted the 9 top grade stones' energy, it was also mentally exhausting. Furthermore, he had to continually change directions to avoid attacks.

Qin Yu swapped out another 9 top grade stones, just that chase alone consumed 9 stones, that spoke for how thrilling the chase was.

“Ahah, my life force is really miraculous.” Qin Yu observed that the wound obtained earlier was already gone.

This Immortal Puppet's body was strange, it's strength and body was almost the same. Qin Yu had tried using the internal energy to recover the wound, and guessed that using his own life force would work as well.

While he had to deplete 9 top grade stones just to heal 10% of the injury, using just a little bit of his life force had a great effect.

With regards to the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu had a few conjectures about some of its abilities.

The first, was that it could guide life force to heal injuries and repair the body.

The second, was that it could be linked with the soul, and allowed the soul to be condensed within, this prevents others from

searching for his power successfully.

The third, was that the Meteoric Tear allowed Qin Yu to be in sync with the natural surroundings. He could feel the energy easily, and he could discover Immortal Lord level experts.

However, even up till today, Qin Yu had not fully understood the Meteor Tear, unlike other divine equipment, where once branded, the owner will fully unlock its capabilities.

“Peng!”

Qin Yu felt the Immortal Mansion shake.

The Immortal Mansion had been hidden, yet Qin Yu knew . . . the tremor earlier was caused by Xue Yi Leng’s vicious blows on what the Immortal Mansion had transformed into, a piece of dust particle.

Qin Yu eyes grew wide: “This ‘White Hair Blood Devil’ is too tough, being a Level 7 Devil Emperor, he actually managed to sense the barrier that Immortal Lord Ni Yang had set up.”

“Fortunately, Immortal Lord Ni Yang’s Mansion doesn’t only have illusion barriers, there are various defensive barriers as well. If a level 7 Devil Emperor wants to break down these barriers, it should take at least one or two days.”

Qin Yu’s heart could still be considered calm.

It was just that the enemy had discovered the Immortal Mansion, this was without a doubt true.

“Peng!” “Peng!” “Peng!” “Peng!” “Peng!”

Attacks rained one after another onto the Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu felt the energy supporting the defensive barriers gradually being consumed, even as it was replenishing from the external energy surrounding the area.

However, the consumption was too fast, at this rate, within half a day, the defences would break, instead of the 1 or 2 days Qin Yu had earlier anticipated.

“I can’t let him continue attacking.”

Qin Yu could not bear to let his lair be destroyed.

“You only know how to hide within your Immortal Mansion, so you won’t come out right?” Xue Yi Leng’s cold laugh resounded throughout the sky, Qin Yu being the owner of the Immortal Mansion, naturally he heard the sounds.

Qin Yu’s face changed.

I cannot stay here holed up like this. Hiding here I will just receive his beating.

Outside the Immortal Mansion.

‘White Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng attacked that little spot viciously, although it was inconspicuous, he managed to discover it with his devil sense.

When he discovered that Qin Yu had disappeared, he had immediately spread out his devil sense to search.

However, as he was focused on the broad area, he did not particularly notice the small particle of dust. Furthermore, Immortal Lord Ni Yang’s illusions were not off the mill, this led to Xue Yi Leng missing it carelessly.

Hence, Xue Yi Leng was furious, and he unleashed his energy in all directions. Xue Yi Leng’s power was really formidable, and in the wake of his outburst, not many things could have survived.

Except that little particle of dust that seemed to be unharmed in any way.

With Xue Yi Leng’s strength, he naturally felt the resistance from that particle, that slight power came under Xue Yi Leng’s radar, and he knew right away that the dust was not normal. Therefore, he used his devil sense to carefully observe the particle.

Xue Yi Leng was only lower than Immortal Lord Ni Yang by a level, therefore by observing carefully and determining that there

was an illusion barrier, he began attacking viciously.

Suddenly . . .

The dust particle disappeared, and a blurry figure flashed by.

“You finally appeared.”

Xue Yi Leng discovered that the mysterious person had once again resumed his escape on the divine equipment. Xue Yi Leng having chased for such a long period of time to no avail, it was really getting on his nerves, and chased after him with fervor again.

“Chase, chase, keep on chasing.”

Qin Yu’s direction changed rapidly to shake off Xue Yi Leng. As he was in pursuit, his Immortal Puppet’s energy was being depleted quickly again. He was escaping for his life at the expense of his money. (Chinese term: Burning money)

“Brother Luo Yu, Brother Qin, please come over to my side.”

A voice transmitted directly to Qin Yu’s mind, at the same time, he felt the location of the energy source. Qin Yu flew towards that direction without hesitation.

He was puzzled, how did the other party knew he was called Qin?

As he was flying hastily towards that direction, he was joined by Jun Luo Yu who was heading there at the same time. Both of them had heard the message, and both discovered each other.

“Brother Qin.” Jun Luo Yu transmitted, “That person is my good brother.”

When they were spectating at the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn earlier, even though Jun Luo Yu was drinking, he overheard Lu Ba and Qin Yu’s exchange and Lu Ba addressing Qin Yu as “‘Brother Qin’, Jun Luo Yu heard this clearly.

“Brother Luo Yu, let us hurry there then.” Qin Yu replied.

Even though they met at a distance of more than 100m away from the place, to them, the distance was like a few metres to normal mortals. Within a breath, both of them entered the inn at almost the same time.

The pursuers Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai both arrived shortly.

Standing at the main door was a golden-haired youth, his hands held a long golden spear, just a man with his spear in front of the door. Yet he gave off an aura as if he could hold off ten thousand men on his own.

Chapter 32: Prince ‘Wu Ming’/Nameless

Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai descended from the sky like meteors and rushed into the inn at their maximum speed. These 2 experts instinctively stopped when they discovered the golden-haired youth.

“It’s him?”

Zhi Bai was full of shock.

“It really is Prince Ao Wu Ming. Brother Zhi Bai, I thought that the Dragon Clan didn’t interfere with the power struggle? When did this Ao Wu Ming decide to join in the fray?”

“Who knows what this Ao Wu Ming is thinking. He has exhibited his rebellious personality even before this. Even his father Long Huang couldn’t keep him under control. And his own skill is also very high. He is even considered to be the second ranked expert of the Dragon Clan.”

“Brother Zhi Bai, then you guys...”

“Don’t worry that much, just pretend that we didn’t see this Ao Wu Ming and charge in from two sides to kill Jun Luo Yu. Even if Ao Wu Ming manages to block one of us, can he handle two at the same time.

Their exchange, using transmission, happened within the span of a few breaths.

In just that short space of time it took Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai to rush into the inn, both of them had already come to the like-minded decision — pretend not to notice Ao Wu Ming!

“Hu!” “Hu!”

That fast flying speed, caused fluctuations in the air, and Ao Wu Ming’s golden hair also floated as if the strands were dancing.

“Not stopping?”

Ao Wu Ming held his spear singlehandedly, lightly tilted his head and laughed at the 2 figures rushing towards him. Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai, one on the left and the other on the right, intending to rush in through the windows of the inn.

× × ×

Qin Yu, Jun Luo Yu and Jiang Yan were inside the inn carefully observing the scene. Be it Qin Yu or Jun Luo Yu, they had no intentions of fleeing. Ao Wu Ming was staking his life for them, how would they be able to only think for themselves?

“Brother Qin, be at ease. Brother Wu Ming is very strong.” Jun Luo Yu saw the uneasy expression on Qin Yu’s face and tried reassuring him.

However, his own eyes were fixed on the figure standing at the door.

“Can he really block them? His opponents are Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai! If it is just him alone, I’m afraid he might not be able to even block a single move.” Qin Yu could not stop worrying.

In front of Qin Yu—

Ao Wu Ming’s lips slightly parted, and that long golden spear moved!

In just a moment, the skies changed, countless dragon roars reverberated in Qin Yu’s ears. Golden light covered the entire area, and only loud booming sounds continued to ring out.

Gradually . . .

Everything settled down.

In front of Ao Wu Ming, the entire street had been reduced to rubble. All the buildings had been unable to withstand the energy from the resulting clash between these 3 experts and collapsed. The destruction of the surroundings fanned outward.

Only the inn behind Ao Wu Ming was without a scratch.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng stood shoulder to shoulder in the skies, and had expressions of shock as they stared at Ao Wu Ming.

Ao Wu Ming stood there nonchalantly, as though neither he nor his spear had made any move. His gaze however, was fixed on the 2 experts in the skies, giving off a burning desire for combat.

“So strong.” Qin Yu, who was watching from the back, was shaken to the core of his heart.

Earlier, his sight and hearing had been taken in by the shocking display of power, and the changes in the surrounding from the skill. Only his holy sense had managed to grasp a little understanding of the clash. Even with the aid of the Meteoric Tear, he had only barely seen a little of the exchange earlier.

Qin Yu’s gaze went back to Ao Wu Ming, who looked like a war god. Looking at his back, he could not help but think: “Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng’s idea to rush in from both sides was good, most people would not be able to have block against that. However, this Wu Ming is really too strong.”

“I’m afraid I’ll never forget this skill.”

Qin Yu’s mind replayed that scene earlier.

The moment Ao Wu Ming had made his move—

Everything had changed colour. That spear had given off such a

tyrannical aura, and had pierced towards the skies like an furious dragon, striking towards the space between the 2 experts in the skies. Following which, that hard spear had suddenly bent like a coiling snake, and was circling in that space, forming a “Tai Chi” diagram.

Just that one skill!

Both experts had been forced to stop in their tracks.

“Ah, so it was Brother Wu Ming.” Zhi Bai wore an expression as though he had just recognized him. “I was still wondering, who had the power to block Yi Leng and me, so it was Brother Wu Ming.”

“Brother Wu Ming, earlier Zhi Bai and I were too focused in our pursuit, and ran into you, please don’t take it to heart.” Xue Yi Leng forced a smile and said.

At the same time, both of them descended from the skies.

Ao Wu Ming looked at the 2 of them, and a spear cover appeared in his hand. He carefully kept his long golden spear, and hoisted it back onto his back.

Ao Wu Ming had a habit, he did not like to keep his weapon inside his body, instead he liked to carry it.

“Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai, White Hair Blood Devil

Xue Yi Leng, both of you are legendary experts, how come both of you are joining hands in pursuing people? What kind of people are actually worth your time?” Ao Wu Ming laughed lightly and said.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng exchanged a look, and Zhi Bai replied: “Brother Wu Ming, earlier, the deal between Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor was going on at Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, there were people who actually caused problems, and even killed our men. Killing our people like this in broad daylight, is tantamount to not giving a shit about Emperor Yu nor Blood Devil Emperor, how can we let them off?”

Ao Wu Ming felt helpless.

However he had already promised Jiang Yan, he could only try his best to defend Jun Luo Yu and Qin Yu.

Ao Wu Ming frowned and responded: “Zhi Bai, Xue Yi Leng, the two of you are considered to be famous and respected elders, there’s no real need to concern yourselves with such small matters.”

“Brother Wu Ming, what do you mean by that?” Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng were starting to feel displeased.

Ao Wu Ming lightly smiled: “I’m sure you can guess the meaning behind my words, if you want me to spell it out . . . The 2 guys you were chasing earlier, are under my protection. Consider it as giving me face, just let the 2 of them go, how about it?”

“Brother Wu Ming, don’t tell me the 2 of them are with your Dragon Clan” Zhi Bai replied.

× × ×

“Dragon Clan?”

Upon hearing those words, Qin Yu could not help being suspicious. Jun Luo Yu laughed and replied: ” Brother Wu Ming is a prince of the Dragon Clan. Brother Qin, don’t tell me you have not heard . . . There are 2 experts in the Dragon Clan, termed as the Kingly Duo of the Dragon Clan!”

“Kingly Duo? Do pardon my ignorance, I’m not very knowledgeable about this.” Qin Yu asked apologetically.

Jiang Yan blinked her eyes from the side, “Wa, you don’t even know about this, let me tell you then. Oh right, what exactly is your name? I only know your surname is Qin.”

When Jiang Yan and Jun Luo Yu were at Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, they had overheard the exchange between Qin Yu and Lu Ba, and hence knew that his surname was Qin. As for his full name, they were still in the dark.

Qin Yu hesitated a little while, then replied, “My name is Qin Yu.” After which he looked at the 2 of them, having felt that providing his real name was a little hasty.

“From their actions and mannerism, this Jiang Yan and Jun Luo Yu can be considered friends worth having. Furthermore they saved my life, letting them know my real name shouldn’t be a problem.” Qin Yu calmed himself down.

Jun Luo Yu laughed. “So it was Brother Qin Yu, you can call me Jun Luo Yu.”

“And I am Jiang Yan.” Jiang Yan hurriedly interrupted, suddenly her eyes widened and she pouted, “Oh right, I seemed to have told you my name already the first time we met.”

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Yan’s cute expression and could not help but laugh.

Jiang Yan coughed, “Weren’t you curious about the Kingly Duo earlier? I shall tell you out of kindness.”

Qin Yu was speechless.

He did not seem to have asked Jiang Yan, just that she was too zealous of her own accord.

Jiang Yan had already began her speech. “The Dragon clan is one of the most united great groups in the Immortal/Devil/Demon realms. The Demon group can be classified into 3 major groups, the Land Beasts, the Flying Beasts and the Dragon Clan. Out of the 3, the fighting strength of the Dragon Clan is considered the weakest, but undoubtedly, amongst the 3, the Dragon Clan is

recognized as the strongest.”

“Be it the Land Beasts or Flying Beasts, they always have internal strife amongst their own clans, therefore they aren’t as united. On the other hand, the Dragon Clan is extremely close, and precisely because of that, they are the strongest.”

“What’s more, the Dragon Clan has 2 extremely powerful experts, plus they share a father-son relationship. One is the Dragon King, one his very own son ‘Ao Wu Ming’, which is our brother that you see.”

Jiang Yan giggled while looking at Qin Yu, “Now you know how powerful Brother Wu Ming is, he is comparable to Emperor Yu in terms of status, and definitely is more than a match for that Idiot Blood Devil, and Green Vegetable Sword Immortal

[Translator Note: White Hair has become Idiot – A pun on the ‘White’ portion of the name; same goes for Green Blood becoming Green Vegetable – A pun on the ‘Green’ portion. It’s pretty funny in Chinese]

Qin Yu could not help but look at Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai, as Ao Wu Ming spoke with them. “Who would have expected that Ao Wu Ming was such a character. Just his Dragon Clan’s forces are comparable to those from the Immortal Realm. He really can be considered of equal standing as Emperor Yu.”

Jun Luo Yu also chipped in, “Speaking of which, the case is also rare for him. In the Dragon Clan, the Dragon King’s strength is

immeasurable, being a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon Super Divine Beast. Plus he's of the Level 8 Demon Immortal strength, and he possesses the Dragon Clan's greatest Divine Treasure. It would be enough if you just consider his own strength, but the offsprings of him and his wife, an ordinary Green Dragon, are considered to be even more rare."

"He has 2 sons?" Qin Yu was intrigued.

It was not just Ao Wu Ming one person, but he has a brother?

"Qin Yu, you should know that amongst the Dragon Clan, the 5-Clawed Golden Dragon is very rare. Even if one was born a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, his son may not necessarily be one!"

"This I know." Qin Yu was quite clear on this.

5-Clawed Golden Dragons, was a chance happening. It could be an offspring between a Green Dragon and Black Dragon, or it could have been between any other Dragon. It was based on pure chance, however the probability was perhaps less than a billionth.

Therefore, within the entire Dragon Clan itself, the number of 5-Clawed Golden Dragons did not exceed 10.

"The Dragon King's 2 sons, are truly formidable. One is Brother Wu Ming, and Brother Wu Ming is also a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon Super Divine Beast!" Jun Luo Yu sighed.

“It is really rare, a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon begetting another 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, in the history of the Dragon Clan, it must be a rarity.” Qin Yu nodded his head in agreement.

Jun Luo Yu continued, “This is not all, the other son is even more shocking.”

“Oh?”

Qin Yu looked towards Jun Luo Yu in shock.

If the Dragon Clan’s other prince was that formidable, then why were they not termed as the ‘Kingly Trio’, instead of the ‘Kingly Duo’ now. It was obvious that the other son could not compare to Ao Wu Ming.

“The other son was born a Red Dragon.” Jun Luo Yu laughed, “This matter was considered the biggest joke in the Ascendant Realm at that time. A 5-Clawed Golden Dragon was a Super Divine Beast. Even if his own son was not another 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, at the very least, he should be a Golden Dragon, or the weakest possibility, a Black Dragon or Silver Dragon. Who would have thought that the son was the weakest and most common Red Dragon.”

Qin Yu knew all this clearly.

Within the Dragon Clan, the 5-Clawed Golden Dragon was the most revered, termed as a Super Divine Beast.

The Golden Dragons were next, termed as Top Divine Beasts.

The Black Dragons, Silver Dragons followed, termed as Uncommon Divine Beasts.

As for the Green Dragons, Red Dragons, Blue Dragons and others, were considered the most common and weakest Dragons, Common Divine Beasts.

“How is that shocking?” Qin Yu was doubtful.

The Prince was actually a Red Dragon. How was it shocking, it was more of a joke.

Jiang Yan excitedly interrupted, “It’s my turn to say, that Red Dragon is actually Brother Wu Ming’s elder brother, his name is ‘Ao Wu Xu’ (*No Humility/Proud*). There were a lot of people in the Dragon Clan that looked down on Ao Wu Xu. Who knew . . . Ao Wu Xu’s cultivation speed was horrifying, his strength is actually not at all below his 5-Clawed Golden Dragon younger brother Ao Wu Ming.”

“What?!” Qin Yu was truly curious.

A Red Dragon could actually chase up to the 5-Clawed Golden Dragon ‘Ao Wu Ming’?

Being a Super Divine Beast, not only was the cultivation speed fast. At the same time . . . with regards to opponents of a similar level, a Super Divine Beast actually possessed stronger combat power.

“Brother Wu Ming’s elder brother Ao Wu Xu, was more withdrawn due to being looked down on from young. He left the clan to wander around the realms, and only afterwards was his true identity disclosed!”

Jiang Yan paused for dramatic effect, with a mysterious face.

[Translator Note: So funny, I can totally imagine the kind of energy and anticipation she tried to build up.]

Qin Yu waited for Jiang Yan to continue.

[Translator Note: Somehow I got the feeling Qin Yu must have looked nonchalant.]

“Ao Wu Xu’s actual identity was not a normal Red Dragon . . . Rather, he was the rarest variation of Dragon, not seen in the history of the Dragon Clan for a billion years — A Super Divine Beast ‘Blood Dragon’!” Jiang Yan finished dramatically, and waited expectantly for Qin Yu’s awestruck expression.

A rare variation in a billion years? Super Divine Beast Blood Dragon?

“Blood Dragon, Red Dragon . . . Ha ha, interesting, interesting!” Qin Yu laughed, “The Dragon King is truly capable, of his 2 sons, one a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, one a variation but similar Super Divine Beast, a Blood Dragon.”

Qin Yu looked towards Jiang Yan and asked: “Then how come they are termed ‘Kingly Duo’? Based on what you said, Wu Ming’s brother Ao Wu Xu is not weaker than Wu Ming. Why aren’t they termed the ‘Kingly Trio’ then?”

“Who knows? That Ao Wu Xu left when his power was weaker. His character is a bit eccentric, rumours are that his strength is actually above Brother Wu Ming by a little. Just that Ao Wu Xu never once returned to the Dragon Clan, nor does he calls himself from the Dragon Clan. Therefore, most of the Ascendant Realm call them the ‘Kingly Duo’, but everyone in the whole Ascendant Realm knows this name — the Blood Dragon ‘Ao Wu Xu’.” Jiang Yan shook her head while pouting her lips.

[Translator Note: ???? Reminded of somebody? I looked back at the old chapters to find that person I suspected but the strength differs, or so I think.]

Qin Yu thought for awhile and was able to guess a few things.

“Oh no, seems like negotiations between Brother Wu Ming and the others have failed !” Jun Luo Yu called out, Qin Yu and Jiang Yan stopped talking and looked outside.

Chapter 33: Heaven Shaking Battle

Under the power of the three super experts, the space itself shook and even the shadows became blurred.

“Wuming!”

Sword energy radiated in and out of Zhi Bai’s body, his entire aura was intimidating. He stared at Wuming, “You are the Prince of the Dragon Clan! You should know that your Clan has never gotten involved in our power struggle. If we want to catch someone, who are you to stop us?”

“Don’t tell me, you dare to ignore the rules that your own clan has abided by?” Xue Yileng also gazed coldly at Wuming.

At the start, Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng still tried to negotiate, and used various words to try persuade Ao Wuming to leave. However, he would not budge, and insisted on protecting the other two.

“Haha...don’t even talk about the Dragon Clan, to protect those two people is my duty. Today, I, Ao Wuming am here representing myself! Or else are you insisting that I, Ao Wuming, cannot even protect my friend?”

Ao Wuming’s golden hair fluttered in the air, his tiger like gaze flashing brightly. The golden spear behind his back also dimly glowed with a golden light.

“Representing yourself?” Zhi Bai sneered coldly. “Good! Wuming, you are a Level Seven Demon Emperor and Yileng and myself also happen to be Level Seven Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperors. Even though you are a Super Divine Beast, I don’t believe that we two aren’t a match for you!”

“Oh.”

Ao Wuming stretched out his hand, and the gold colored spear within its sheath let out the sound of a dragon’s cry. It flew out of the sheath and right into Ao Wuming’s right hand.

His hand grasping the spear, Ao Wuming’s aura rose by another level. His tiger like gaze shined at the two opponents “I haven’t fought with another expert on the same level for such a long time. You two teaming up can help me practice.”

After all, Ao Wuming was a Super Divine Beast. Even though it was one versus two, he was still confident.

“Practice?”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai and ‘White Haired Blood Devil’ Xue Yileng laughed out loud. That laugh had a special meaning contained within it.

“Zhi Bai, do you still remember that time in the Devil Realm where we were repeatedly thrown into life-and-death situations?

Where we fought together?” A smile flashed on Xue Yileng’s face. The fighting aura of his body continuously rose.

Zhi Bai also felt his whole body burning with anger. He felt as if he had returned to the time when he fought together with Xue Yileng. “Of course I remember. So many years have passed, I was almost under the impression that we would no longer have the opportunity to team up and confront an enemy again. Never did I imagine that ‘His Highness’ from the Dragon Clan would give us the opportunity to fight together like we did back then.”

In this life and death battle, astonishing fighting auras were being emitting by Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng.

Their imposing auras were complimenting each other and increasing together.

“Haha, seems like you two are a pretty good match. The attack power of you two joining hands ought to be more than just one plus one.... You’re just making it even more worthy for me to fight you two.”

Just like caressing a lover, Ao Wuming gently stroked the long spear in his right hand.

His aura continued to rise!

Even Before he attacked, his heaven alarming aura had already shocked the countless experts in the Blue Flame Star. One by one,

they started to panic; they became afraid and their hearts started to tremble.

A level seven Super Divine Beast Demon Emperor fighting against a level seven Immortal Emperor and a level seven Devil Emperor.

A battle of this level could destroy the enormous planet called Blue Flame Star entirely. At this moment...

“This battle is too frightening, quickly, flee to nearby planets.”

Within the encampment of some major powers within the Blue Flame Star, various commanders began to give order to the experts under them.

Countless experts in the Blue Flame Star began to flee. Those whose power were at the level of Golden Immortals and Devil Kings began to directly go toward areas with stable space and used their Greater Teleportation skills to flee to other planets.

Those who are weaker, such as the Heavenly Immortals and regular cultivators, were running to the Conveying Arrays in order to flee as if their lives depended on it.

“My spear is called ‘Absolute Piercer.’ There is nothing that it cannot piece through!” At this moment, Ao Wuming was completely surging with bloodlust. Even he was looking forward to the battle that was about to happen!

“My sword is called ‘Green Blood.’” said Zhi Bai.

“My sword is called ‘Red Snow.’” said Xue Yileng.

At this moment, Qin Yu, Jiang Yan and Jun Luoyu who were nearby, did not flee. Jiang Yan and Jun Luoyu were, after all, Immortal Emperors. Although they were not at the levels of experts like Ao Wuming, Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng, they were still able to withstand the repercussions of the battle.

As for Qin Yu, not mentioning withstanding the repercussions of the battle, his body alone was able to withstand the direct attack from a level seven Immortal Emperor.

Silence!

The space was vibrating. However, within the surroundings of several tens of thousands of miles was absolute silence. Other than a couple experts at the level of Immortal Emperors, the rest of the people seemed to have all fled far away.

Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan held their breaths, as they carefully watched the battle that was about to unfold.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng’s gazes seemed to have changed at the same time!

“Woosh!” The White Hared Blood Devil Xue Yileng’s long hair suddenly started to increase in length. In a flash, countless white hair silver strands covered the vast space. Within each strand of the long hair was a speck of blood-thrill.

All of a sudden, Ao Wuming found himself in the area where the white hair silver strands covered. If it was a level three or four Immortal Emperor level expert, they would be killed the moment they were bound by the white hair. However, Ao Wuming was an expert that was even stronger than Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng.

Seeing the scene before his eyes, Ao Wuming merely had a trace of smile. He did not mind it in the slightest.

Crimson colored sword rays!

As if the space composed of white hair silver strands were being covered by scarlet vipers, in an instant, thousands of scarlet colored viper like sword shaped light rays were all that one can see. These scarlet colored sword rays came from all sides pointing toward Ao Wuming.

Ao Wuming closed his eyes.

His golden spear, contrary to expectations, thrust back into the spear sheath.

Just the movement of the spear thrusting back into the spear sheath actually gave birth to a brilliant light with Ao Wuming as

the center. A vague golden light cover completely wrapped Ao Wuming.

No matter how many of the scarlet viper sword rays thrust at the golden light cover, Ao Wuming merely smiled with his eyes close. His spear still continued to maintain the movement of thrusting into the spear sheath. It seemed like he could draw the spear at any moment.

Absolute Piercer Spear Technique — Attack Refusal!

The countless scarlet viper swords rays dissipated into thin air, the white hair silver stands domain also collapsed.

Within the endless white snow, a hint of green appeared!

Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai was still united with his sword. He had a frantic and sinister expression. As though he would not stop until he killed his enemy. His Divine Sword, Green Blood, was also fast to the extreme.

Green Blood Sword Technique — Endless!

Ao Wuming's eyes shined.

“Kachang!”

Qin Yu and the others who were watching the fight from afar

were unable to see Ao Wuming draw his spear. The only thing they saw was the spear tip of Ao Wuming's golden spear colliding with Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai's Divine Sword's blade.

A tiny space crack appeared in the location where the spear and the sword collided in!

“Peng!”

With the location of the collision as the center, a space ripple began to spread in all directions. Wherever it passed, all the buildings were crushed into dust. It continued to spread over to a distance of ten thousand miles.

× × ×

“Unable to see clearly anymore.” Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face.

At the beginning, using his soul and Meteor Tear and with great difficulty, Qin Yu was able to use his Immortal Awareness to see the profound techniques the two sides unleashed. However, as the battle intensified, even with the assistance of the Meteor Tear, Qin Yu was unable to see them clearly anymore.

That's because the space where the battle occurred at was completely distorted.

“Brother Qin, I am also unable to see clearly.” Said Jun Luoyu

with a smile. “Big brother Wuming is after all a level seven Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast. His strength is definitely at the level of Emperor Yu. As for Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng, the two super experts, joining hands; they are definitely enough to match a level eight Immortal Emperor. The battle between these three is definitely the most utmost level battle in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

Qin Yu nodded. Countless violent space vibrations continuously passed through his body. However, Qin Yu’s Sword Immortal Puppet body did not receive even the slightest damage. His gaze was still on the battle.

The space was being distorted!

Countless sword rays were flickering!

The location of the battle was like a ruined hell. That fierce aura would from time to time soar into the sky and change into a golden colored long dragon. And other times, it would twist into a long snake or become a golden thunderbolt.

White rays, crimson specks, dark green sword rays!

Frightening energies were continuously being spread out from the twisted space. The whole Blue Flame Star was experiencing an unprecedented destruction. Fortunately, majority of the experts had already fled. Even those who didn’t manage to flee had already arrived at the places that were utmost distant from the battlefield.

“Roar~~”

A frantic snarling sound passed through the whole of Blue Flame Star and into the whole cosmos.

Qin Yu clearly saw an enormous long golden dragon flying out of the distorted space. That long golden dragon was over a thousand miles long. The movement of its thick dragon tail caused the earth to quake and the mountains to shake.

Soon after, a golden ray emerged from within the long golden dragon!

After a short period of time, a man whose whole body was covered with golden dragon scales emerged. The current Ao Wuming hair was radiating golden rays. The golden dragon scales that covered his body were also equally dazzling.

He was holding a golden Divine Spear in his hand.

“To force me to enter my optimal battle mode, you two should be proud.” Ao Wuming was laughing loudly in the sky. The weaker Dragon clansmen could increase their strength when they take on their dragon form. However, the Dragon clansmen who have reached an extremely high level, for example Ao Wuming, would feel their enormous dragon form instead as a type of burden. They were able to change their dragon form to a Battle Mode Human Form.

Battle Mode Human Form meant that the body still have the human appearance and limbs but were covered in a layer of dragon scales.

Under this sort of condition, the energy was not one bit lesser when compared to the dragon form but the body was numerous times smaller. The battle power, when compared with the regular human form, was at least two times stronger.

“Super Divine Beasts are worthy of being called Super Divine Beasts.”

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng stood midair. While they could still be considered as looking graceful and confident, they had some helplessness within their hearts.

In the battle before, even though they had not used all of their strength, they had still used ninety percent of their strength. However... even that was to no avail against Ao Wuming. And now that Ao Wuming had taken his Battle Mode Human Form, even if they were to fight him together, they still would likely be defeated.

“Brother Wuming’s strength is indeed strong. Now we know that we’re inferior.” said Zhi Bai.

Ao Wuming’s expression changed, he said. “You admitted defeat?”

Xue Yileng said. “We admit defeat. Zhi Bai and I had only heard

of your fighting prowess, never had we expected that you would be that strong even while in human form. We admit our defeat.”

The two of them joining hands and displaying ninety percent of their strength were unable to defeat Ao Wuming in his human form. If they didn’t admit their defeat, then they would be seeking their own death. These two men were able to reign across the Immortal, Devil and Demon realms for all these years, they would naturally know when to advance and when to retreat.

Ao Wuming gave a reluctant smile. “So boring.”

He wanted to have a great battle. However, what could he do when the other side had already admitted their defeat? Kill them? Behind Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng were Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor. His Dragon Clan had no plans to provoke both the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm at once.

After all, regardless of whether it’s the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm, if they were to be provoked by the Demon Realm, then the Three Great Powers within the Immortal and Devil Realms would certainly unite against the Demon Realm.

“You’re not going to chase and kill them anymore?” Asked Wuming.

Zhi Bai laughed at himself. “We’re not even able to match brother Wuming and brother Wuming is also unyielding in his protection for these two individuals, what else can we do? How can those without strength force their way through?”

“Good, since you two are reasonable, then I will not force you two to stay anymore.”

Wuming’s golden spear was thrust back into the spear sheath behind him.

“Farewell.”

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng cupped their hands in respect and then turned into two rays and disappeared into the horizon.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng wanted to kill Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu real badly. A genius Immortal Emperor like Jun Luoyu, although his strength was currently weak, but he was able to reach level two Immortal Emperor in only a couple hundred years, no one would be able to feel relieved to have him as their enemy. As for this mysterious person called Qin Yu, he was an expert who could use his own body to block an attack from a level seven Immortal Emperor, who could feel relieved to have him alive?

However, there was nothing they could do. When faced with Ao Wuming, Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng could only retreat.

× × ×

“Big brother Wuming, you’re super powerful.” Seeing Ao Wuming walking toward them, Jiang Yan was the first one to rush over cheerfully as she tried to hug Ao Wuming. Ao Wuming was

only able to force a smile.

Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu also walked towards him together.

“Big brother Wuming, thank you for saving us.” Jun Luoyu said.
“This is brother Qin Yu.”

“Qin Yu?” Ao Wuming looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immediately responded. “Brother Wuming’s grace of saving my life, Qin Yu would definitely remember. “ At the same time he said those words, Qin Yu already remembered the grace. After all, Qin Yu didn’t like to owe someone a favor.

“Trivial matter, trivial matter.” Ao Wuming waved his hand, he wasn’t concerned in the least. “It’s been a long time since I have fought so heartily. I need to thank brother Luoyu and brother Qin Yu for that.”

“Tsk, you enjoyed yourself, but look... your battle had destroyed over half of the Blue Flame Star.” Said Jiang Yan resentfully.

“Haha... regarding that.” Ao Wuming gave a wry smile.

The battles of experts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm does not take into consideration of cities and buildings. That’s because just the aura they give off before their battle were enough to scare all the people away. As for destroying cities and buildings, with the methods of experts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon

Realm, reconstructing a city was really easy.

Within half a year.

The Blue Flame Star had almost returned to its flourishing past. The Heaven Startling Battle was even causing the reputation of the Blue Flame Star to increase.

“Ah, the most delightful thing to do after a battle is to drink strong alcohol. Brother Luoyu, brother Qin Yu, come. Let’s go and drink for three days and three nights.”

Ao Wuming went to pull Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu as he said that.

Three days and three nights?

Qin Yu was really startled.

“What? If you two refuse to join me, then you’re refusing to give me face and not considering me as a brother.” Ao Wuming stared at Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu forced a bitter smile.

Seems like they could only accompany him.

“Deference is no substitute for obedience.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Good.” Ao Wuming had a face full of smiles. He swept his eyes across the surroundings and then frowned. “They’re wrecked pretty clean. There’s not even a place to drink.” After pondering for a short moment, Ao Wuming’s eyes shined. “That’s right, I have a great place for us to drink at.”

Chapter 34: Getting Drunk

The silk veil was drifting in the midst of the lingering clouds and mist.

Emperor Yu sat crossed legged in the pavilion. In front of him was still a small table. His cup of tea had already become cold.

Seeing the already cold tea, Emperor Yu sighed with a weak laugh. “My heart’s at unrest, oh my heart’s at unrest.”

These past few days, Emperor Yu had been paying extreme attention to the matters regarding that ‘Lan Feng.’ However, his subordinates were completely unable to find any trace of that ‘Lan Feng.’ It was as if that ‘Lan Feng’ had disappeared into thin air from the world.

“It’s one thing to be unable to find Lan Feng, however, even his junior, Qin Yu, were unable to be found. I really don’t know what my subordinates are doing?” Emperor Yu slowly exhaled.

After sitting there without moving for half a day, Emperor Yu stood up.

“The affair in the Blue Fire Star should’ve been settled by now, with the Zhi Bai and Blood Devil Emperor level Xue Yileng joining hands, no matter how many experts came, they should all be killed by them. Why is it then that Zhi Bai still haven’t transmitted anything to me yet?”

Emperor Yu grew a bit puzzled. According to the timing of things, the Green Blood Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai, should've already transmitted messages to him.

Suddenly——

“It's Zhi Bai.”

A smile of relief appeared on Emperor Yu's face. He turned his hand and took out the transmission spiritual pearl.

“Your Majesty, the plan this time could be considered a failure.” Zhi Bai transmitted.

Emperor Yu slightly frowned. He transmitted back asking. “Failed? Zhi Bai, with you and that Xue Yileng acting together, there shouldn't be many people in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms that are able to destroy the plan.”

Zhi Bai also felt helpless.

“Your Majesty, the plan was at first proceeding extremely well. That Jade Blade Boy and the Mystic Yellow Dual Swords had all appeared. Yileng and I was already about to kill them. But...” Saying to this point, Zhi Bai was holding back his feeling of being wronged.

“Jade Blade Boy and the Profound Yellow Dual Swords. Had you killed them, then it could be considered as being successful; what’s the but for? What sort of unforeseen event happened?” Emperor Yu remained not very worried.

“At the moment when I was about to kill the Jade Blade Boy, a mysterious man appeared. He used his body and obstructed my sword and allowed that Jade Blade Boy to escape. Afterwards... when I was about to kill Bai Yi of the Profound Yellow Dual Swords, that mysterious man once again appeared and used his body to obstruct my sword and allowed Bai Yi to escape. This time, the only genuine achievement from our plan was killing a single Huang Yi and nothing more.” Explained Zhi Bai.

Emperor Yu grew silent.

After a while, he said. “Zhi Bai, you said that mysterious man used his body to block your sword? Have you manage to determine his power level was?”

“Power level...” Zhi Bai slightly paused, he was dazed. “Your Majesty, I am not certain about the power level of that mysterious man because the person who ended up chasing him was Yileng. However, I felt that his energy wasn’t powerful.”

Zhi Bai did not speak a sentence that he have in the bottom of his heart.

He felt that the mysterious man’s energy was only around the level of a level one Heavenly Immortal.

Level one immortal emperor? Instinctively, Zhi Bai refused this conclusion. He didn't believe that a beginning stage man would be able to block his sword. Even if he possessed a Divine Armor, it's still impossible.

He was, after all, a level seven heavenly sword immortal and possessed a Divine Weapon.

"His energy wasn't strong and was chased by Xue Yileng. However, he was able to withstand your sword strike with his body." Emperor Yu think aloud in a low voice. A smile gradually appeared on his face.

"Zhi Bai, do you still remember the news regarding Maple Moon Star that was transmitted by Qian Qi?" Asked Emperor Yu.

"Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai didn't know why Emperor Yu said those words. However, he still answered. "Of course I remember, that time, we entered the Maple Moon Star and lost over half of what we had in the Silver Stream Star System."

Emperor Yu continued. "Do you remember the matter regarding 'Lan Feng' that Qian Qi described?"

"Very much so. That Lan Feng's body was able to resist Yu Qingzi's attack. He was even able to take on Qian Qi's continuous attacks.... ah, are you suggesting that..." Zhi Bai finally also realized.

“That’s right. Although Qian Qi is weaker than you, he’s still a level four Heavenly Immortal. A continuous attack from him, I reckon that even you wouldn’t dare take it on with your body.” A smile was seen on Emperor Yu’s face.

Zhi Bai was astonished. “Of course, I am a sword immortal and I do not possess an immensely refined body like the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. My body naturally cannot withstand the attack from a level four Heavenly Immortal”

“However, that Lan Feng was able to. I have also dispatched countless men at the Indigo Bay Star Field, all the way to the Demon Realm to search for Lan He but they were unable to find him. I now suspect... that mysterious man is Lan Feng. The whole time, Lan Feng had not left the Indigo Bay Star Field.”

Emperor Yu had come to his own conclusion.

“Of course, this was only my suspicion and nothing else. There’s another possibility, this Lan Feng is a subordinate of the Black Flame Lord and them.” Emperor Yu deduced.

“Right.”

Zhi Bai also agreed with Emperor Yu’s conclusions.

The two had never thought that it would be the Black Flame Lord, White Profound Lord and them. That’s because if a person at

the level of the Black Flame Lord encountered Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng, it's impossible for them to flee from them. A single fist from the Black Flame Lord is likely able to knock Zhi Bai flying."

"Zhi Bai, why didn't you guys catch them afterwards?" Emperor Yu continued to ask. He already knew that they didn't manage to catch them.

"We encountered the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming." Zhi Bai's words caused Emperor Yu to smile.

"I understand now. With Ao Wuming's strength, even if you and Xue Yileng joined hands, you'll still not be his match. The failure of this plan cannot be blamed on you two." Emperor Yu transmitted over.

Zhi Bai smiled bitterly, he then transmitted back. "His strength was indeed very strong, much stronger than what I had imagined."

"That's of course, Ao Wuming's strength was at the very least three times as strong as yours. If he was in his ordinary form, then you two might possibly be able to fight against him. However, once he turned into his battle form, there would be absolutely no hope for you two."

Zhi Bai was astonished.

The Dragon Clan had always concealed their strength. As the top subordinate under Emperor Yu, Zhi Bai doesn't even in the

slightest amount know of Ao Wuming's strength. However, Emperor Yu knew of Ao Wuming's strength extremely well.

“Right now, that ‘Lan Feng’ should be with Ao Wuming. As long as he's with Ao Wuming, it's impossible for us to take care of him.” Emperor Yu pondered for a moment and started to have a plan in his mind.

A day passed.

All of the secret forces of Emperor Yu had moved out, their target was precisely... the Indigo Bay Star Field.

,

Inside the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu were enjoying themselves and drinking for a whole day and night now. The servants continued to bring jars after jars of wine. At the same time, whole roasted lambs, pigs and cows were also being continuously served.

They ate the meat and drank the wine in huge quantities.

They had already agreed before they started drinking that none of them were allowed to use their internal energy to eliminate the drunkenness and were to allow the strong alcohol to intoxicate them. Everything was to be determined by their drinking ability.

“It’s the first time I had to use the urinal six times when drinking.” Qin Yu’s face had a slight drunken red.

Before Qin Yu entered the Wuming Immortal Mansion, he had already returned his soul back into his original corporeal body. He then used his original appearance to express his regards and apology to Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu.

On the contrary, Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu were very happy because they felt that Qin Yu trusted them.

A day and night had passed.

Even if the three of them didn’t have to use their internal energy to eliminate their drunkenness, with their valiant bodies, to make them drunk from drinking was also a very difficult matter.

“Haha... it’s not that I’m bragging, but a Immortal Mansion at the scope like mine here; there’s less than ten in the whole immortal, devil and demon realm.” Ao Wuming had been drinking so much that he started bragging. He was grabbing a large wine jar in one hand and a lamb leg on the other.

“Ten? You’re bragging.” Jun Luoyu also started laughing.

The only time Jun Luoyu would act so carefree was when he’s drunk.

“I also don’t believe you.” At this moment, Qin Yu also lost his cautiousness. Instead, he appeared to be very outspoken and straightforward. He was drinking bowls after bowls of wine.

“Heh, you don’t believe me?” Ao Wuming flipped back his head like a golden haired lion.

“Let me tell you all, this whole Immortal Mansion of mine was composed of an enormous Elemental Spirit Core Stone. Look at how big this Immortal Mansion is. Can you imagine how big that Elemental Spirit Core Stone was?” Ao Wuming was filled with pride.

Jun Luoyu also stood up.

“Mm, this Wuming Dragon Mansion was indeed very big. An elemental core stone of this size. Tsk tsk...an elemental core stone this huge.” Jun Luoyu held a large jar of wine.

Fortunately Jiang Yan had already been dragged away by Ao Wuming’s wife to discuss matters regarding the household. Otherwise, Jiang Yan would most definitely stop Jun Luoyu from drinking like this.

“Is... this big?” Asked Qin Yu whose knowledge of the immortal world was still lacking.

Compared to his own Qingyu Immortal Mansion, this Wuming Immortal Mansion was still slightly smaller. Although the

difference wasn't a lot, it was nevertheless smaller than his Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Thus, Qin Yu naturally didn't consider it to be huge.

“Not big?” Ao Wuming's tiger eyes glared. “At that time when we found this extremely large elemental spirit core stone, numerous people in our dragon clan tried fought for it. Finally, it's your big brother, I, who swept across all of them by myself and took it for myself.”

So it turns out that this enormous elemental spirit core stone was something that Ao Wuming took by force.

“”Strong!”

“Though!”

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu who are both somewhat drunk raised up their thumb. At this moment, they had pretty much abandoned all restraint.

“Humph humph.” Receiving the praise from the two, Ao Wuming was pleased. “After obtaining such an enormous elemental spirit core stone, I used a lot of effort in order to refine and make it into such an enormous Immortal Mansion. I even used the Elemental Spirit Essence Soul to directly control it.”

“Tsk tsk, controlling it directly with the Elemental Spirit Essence Soul, how convenient. The other people's Immortal Mansion that

used the Mansion Suppressing Stele to control was truly inconvenient.” Ao Wuming raised his head and drank a couple mouthfuls of wine continuously. He then ate a couple mouthfuls of lamb meat.

“This lamb meat is no ordinary meat. It’s from the Black Patterned Lamb that’s specific to the Dragon Clan. Its meat is both strong and fragrant. I had brought numerous of them with me from the Dragon Clan to raise in my Wuming Dragon Mansion. Otherwise, how could there be enough for me to eat?”

Ao Wuming once again ate the whole lamb leg in only a couple mouthfuls.

“The Wuming Dragon Mansion is indeed pretty good. With such a vigorous elemental spirit aura, it makes one feel comfortable from head to toe.” Jun Luoyu reclined back on the chair and continued to drink. “Such comfort, I remember back in the days when I laid on A’Jiao’s legs as I watched the stars was also so comfortable like this.”

As Jun Luoyu continued to speak, he suddenly stood up. He raised his head up and a large jar of wine entered his stomach.

“Delightful!”

Jun Luoyu threw the wine jar aside. The wine jar broke apart. However, Jun Luoyu only grew more excited.

.....

As the three continued to drink and compare their alcohol tolerance, they gradually grew intoxicated.

At the beginning they said they'll drink for three days and three nights. At the end, no one knew how much they actually drank.

Qin Yu was hugging the wine jar as he laid on the ground. He was thoroughly drunk.

“This feeling is so comfortable. It was just as comfortable as the time when I laid down on the grass and talked with Li'er in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.” Qin Yu was also narrowing his eyes as he continued drinking. He had a trace of tranquil smile on his face.

Qin Yu smiled a smile that he would involuntarily smile whenever he saw Li'er.

“Qin Yu Immortal Mansion?” Ao Wuming was drunken red. Somewhat distracted, he heard the Qingyu Immortal Mansion that Qin Yu spoke of as Qin Yu Immortal Mansion. “Brother Qin Yu, is your Immortal Mansion as good as mine?”

“Naturally, it's certainly comparable to yours.” Qin Yu said angrily.

“Nonsense, in the whole Dragon Clan, even my old man's Dragon Mansion is unable to be compared with mine.” Ao Wuming was

also filled with drunkenness. “Luoyu, Luoyu, get up, get up, come, and tell me. This mansion of mine against Qin Yu’s Immortal Mansion, which one is better?”

[TL: old man as in father.]

Jun Luoyu was drunk so much that he’s already muddle headed.

“Oh, whose is better? Oh. Oh.....” Jun Luoyu’s dangling eyes no longer knew what is what, he was already completely drunk beyond help.

“Come.”

Qin Yu suddenly stood up. “Big brother Wuming. Having seen your Wuming Dragon Mansion, let me take you two and check out my Qin Yu Immortal Palace. It’s absolutely not inferior to yours.”

“Sure, let’s go.” Ao Wuming also grabbed Jun Luoyu. “Luoyu, go and judge whose Immortal Mansion is better.”

“Oh, oh.” Jun Luoyu was still completely muddleheaded.

“Let’s go.” With a move of his will, Qin Yu brought the two into the Qingyu Immortal Palace.

After a long time, the three came back out.

“What you think, mine is better, no?” Qin Yu walked to the table and picked up a large pig leg and started eating it. The servants on the side didn’t dare to say anything. The three had eaten several tens of cows and lamb.

Ao Wuming said drunkenly. “Mn, it’s indeed a slightly bigger than mine. Strange. Where you got your Elemental Spirit Core Strone?” Ao Wuming was currently in a state where he was half-drunk half awake. When he entered the Qingyu Immortal Palace, with a single sweep of his Demon Awareness, he was able to determine the size of it.

“Why do you care where I got it from?”

Qin Yu swayed to the chair. He sat down and immediately laid himself back on the chair. “In any case, mine is bigger than yours and that’s all that matters.”

“Come, drink wine. Your Immortal Mansion actually turned out to be better than mine, you, drink!” Ao Wuming also fell atop of a chair. He was mumbling a pile of words. As for Jun Luoyu... he was already laying on the ground.

Quietness.

Finally, the three were all drunk and asleep. Ever since he began his cultivation... it was the first time that Qin Yu was able to get drunk and forgot all his worries, pressures, the things he had to bear and his schemes.

Without a moment's hesitation, he was drunk like a newborn.

“The three.”

Jiang Yan and a beautiful madam walked into the garden where they were drinking. Jiang Yan muttered as she saw the three who were sleeping like dead pigs. She felt completely helpless.

Chapter 35: Hidden Emperor Star

After a long time had passed, Qin Yu opened his eyes and felt a slight headache. He knew that he had drank too much wine in a drinking frenzy. Even his powerful and resilient body became drunk, so he was able to imagine how much he had drank.

“Drank too much, drank too much.”

Qin Yu dispelled the hangover and then stood up.

He swept his eyes on the surrounding. It was an elegant room. He then used his Immortal Awareness, he came to know that this was a only a room in Wuming Dragon Mansion and that Jun Luoyu was still asleep in a room next to his.

“How many years has it been...” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. “since I drank and relaxed like this?” After that, Qin Yu slowly walked out of the room.

Numerous winding corridors were outside the room. Qin Yu followed the complicated zigzagging corridors and arrived at the garden where he drank alcohol with Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu. The cushion like green meadows vaguely caused Qin Yu to remember the scene of him laying on it drinking.

“Haha... Qin Yu, you woke up earlier than Luoyu.”

Ao Wuming's clear and loud laugh was heard. Qin Yu immediately turned around and smiled. "Big brother Wuming, I was a bit loose after being drunk that day."

"That's what it means to let your true nature out." Laughed Ao Wuming.

"Oh, that's right, Qin Yu, that day when I was almost drunk... I somewhat remembered that you brought me to see your Immortal Mansion. That Immortal Mansion of yours was actually even a slightly bigger than my Wuming Dragon Mansion." Said Ao Wuming.

When Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were drunk, they were both somewhat muddleheaded. Their memory about the time was also pretty fuzzy. When Ao Wuming remembered the incident with the Qingyu Immortal Mansion when he became sober, he immediately started to puzzle over it.

"Qin Yu. There's a matter than I had buried in my heart the whole time and didn't dare to ask. Now that I consider you as my brother, I will not longer attend to it too much..." Ao Wuming asked curiously. "Qin Yu, your original body's power wasn't that strong, so how did you managed to escape the White Haired Blood Devil?"

Ao Wuming was very curious.

When Qin Yu was with them, he did not bother to conceal his strength. How could a man with the strength of a level two or

three Golden Immortal be able to escape a level seven Devil Emperor and survive?

“This...”

Qin Yu was a bit too embarrassed to mention it.

“Not only this matter, there’s also the matter with your Immortal Mansion. That day, I was drunk and didn’t think too much about it. However now, I found it very strange. There’s less than ten Immortal Mansions of my size in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. How did you managed to obtain one?” Ao Wuming once again asked.

Qin Yu was at a loss as to what to say.

He was a bit conflicted.

That day when he was drunk, he let his secret, the ‘Qingyu Immortal Mansion,’ out to Ao Wuming. However, he was still confronted with numerous dangers; especially people like Emperor Yu who wanted to gain something from him, they especially wanted that so called number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the ‘God Bewitching Painting.’

Qin Yu had a good impression toward Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu. After drinking with them, he had considered them to be people that he could become good friends with. Merely, a secret of this level was something that’s hard for Qin Yu to immediately tell.

“You don’t have to make things difficult for yourself.” Ao Wuming laughed and waved his hand, he didn’t mind in the slightest. “You probably had some important secret. All people have some secrets that they cannot tell outsiders. I simply asked because I was curious. I am a bit too straight forward when I speak, if there’s anything that you’re puzzled over, you can tell me directly. Qin Yu, you also don’t have to be too mindful of me.”

With a lack of better option, Qin Yu promptly apologized. “There’s some secrets that I still cannot tell others yet. When the times comes, I will most certainly tell you.”

“It’s all good.”

Ao Wuming didn’t mind it at all, he then opened his eyes wide and said. “Qin Yu, to be honest, that corporeal body of yours really did surprised me. Its defense was very strong.”

Qin Yu knew that Ao Wuming was referring to his Sword Immortal Puppet.

“However, it’s still nothing too surprising. When compared to that girl Jiang Yan’s ‘Heavenly Phantom Gauze,’ the gap was very big.” Ao Wuming sighed. “That girl’s grandmother... how could there be such a powerful person? Exactly how many hidden super experts were there in this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?”

“Not a lot!”

Jiang Yan's voice sounded. Jiang Yan who was pink from head to toe were hopping over. Behind her was the gentle beautiful madam, Ao Wuming's wife.

“Big brother Wuming, did you think that Hidden Super Experts are radishes that you can have as many as you want?” Jiang Yan puffed her face, pointed her finger and said. “The strong people in the Immortal Realm include the Cyan Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the Hidden Emperor who doesn't really bother with things.”

Ao Wuming interrupted and said. “There's also your master.”

“My master?” Jiang Yan laughed. “Grandmother doesn't like to bother with things. In the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, those whose strength was close to my Grandmother was only those two or three people.”

Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

There's only a couple people who could compete with Jiang Yan's Grandmother. Clearly, her grandmother was an expert at the apex. When he thought about that, he found it to be truly frightening.

“Young lady Jiang Yan, your master was truly powerful.” Uttered Qin Yu.

Jiang Yan said grudgingly. “What's the use of being powerful? I

want to come out to play and Grandmother refuse to let me regardless of what. After we finally ended up in an argument did I managed to get an agreement from Grandmother to come out.”

“An argument?” Ao Wuming was also shocked.

“Wuming, in order to leave her Grandmother and come outside, little sister Yan’er had a huge resolution.” The gentle Ao Wuming’s wife, ‘Lian Zhu,’ said smiling.

“Oh, what happened?” Ao Wuming looked toward Lian Zhu.

Lian Zhu’s eyes narrowed from her smile. She rubbed Jiang Yan’s head and said. “Yan’er got into a huge argument with her Grandmother and then her Grandmother said she will no longer bother with her in the future.”

“Grandmother, humph.” Jiang Yan raised her nose up.

And at this moment, Jun Luoyu also walked out. Amongst all those present, Jun Luoyu was the one who knew the most about what happened with Jiang Yan. “Yan’er, if you Grandmother really meant what she said, why would she do those things? If she really didn’t care about you, why would she give two Divine Weapons to you?”

“Divine Weapon Sky Shifter and Divine Weapon Heavenly Phantom Gauze, these two Divine Weapons were extraordinarily miraculous. Had I had those two, then even if it was my dad, I’d

still dare to fight him.” Ao Wuming praised in admiration.

Qin Yu was however not familiar with the two Divine Weapons.

“Luoyu, what does those two Divine Weapons do?” Asked Qin Yu.

Jun Luoyu laughed and said. “These two Divine Weapons; the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter could allow for teleportation. It means that you can teleport in the middle of a battle. Even if the space was to fluctuate, with the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter, you’re still able to teleport.”

“That powerful?” Qin Yu immediately understood why this Divine Weapon was so powerful.

If it was an expert of the same level, then with this Divine Weapon, then he would be able to teleport and assassinate the enemy.

Even if the you’re a lot weaker, you can still use this Divine Weapon and escape.

“The other Divine Weapon, ‘Heavenly Phantom Gauze,’ was even more powerful. Not only could the Heavenly Phantom Gauze could create all kinds of illusions when attacking, it’s attacking power was also extremely exceptional. However, the most powerful aspect of this Heavenly Phantom Gauze is in its defense. Once the Heavenly Phantom Gauze surrounded oneself and created a

barrier, then its defense... even extreme experts like Emperor Yu were unable to break through it.” Said Jun Luoyu admiring.

Qin Yu was at a loss for words.

Who exactly was this Jiang Yan’s extremely frightening Grandmother?

Aren’t these two Divine Weapons a bit too awesome? The Heavenly Phantom Gauze could both attack and defend. When it’s used for defence, even Emperor Yu could not break through its defense. That other Divine Weapon, Sky Shifter, was equally abnormal.

“Even Immortal Emperor Ni Yang’s Divine Weapon was inferior to Jiang Yan’s Grandmother’s.” Unable to help himself, Qin Yu came to this conclusion in his heart.

Qin Yu didn’t know if Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was inferior to Jiang Yan’s Grandmother in terms of strength or possessions. However, just by exposing a little bit of their power, these hidden super experts were already terrifying enough.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. “Enough, let’s stop admiring. There is no need to doubt Yan’er’s Grandmother’s strength. I only recently learned of the existence of super experts at the level of Yan’er’s Grandmother through my father.”

“Within the past millions of years, I had never knew of the

existence of Yan'er's Grandmother. Compared to the Hidden Emperor, Yan'er's Grandmother was the real hidden expert!" Ao Wuming praised.

Qin Yu also nodded in approval.

Although the Hidden Emperor was known as the Hidden Emperor, his reputation was well known throughout.

This Jiang Yan's Grandmother was extremely powerful. Just from the conversations, Qin Yu became aware that she was certainly a top-notch existence within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, even the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming only recently found out about her. One could imagine exactly how hidden Jiang Yan's Grandmother was.

"Well, grandmother doesn't like to be bothered by others. She gave me these two Divine Weapons and appeared and greeted those Emperor Yu, Profound Emperor and whatnot so that I could be safe and won't have to bother her in the future." Said Jiang Yan with a frowning expression. At the same time, her mouth was mumbling nonstop.

Qin Yu shook his head, smiled and then said. "Young lady Jiang Yan, your grandmother gave you the two Divine Weapons. People lower than the level of Emperor Yu were simply unable to harm you. As for experts who's at the level of Emperor Yu, your grandmother had went and greeted them. She was so concerned about you, you ought to appreciate her." Qin Yu was very concerned about the appreciation of elders.

Qin Yu's elders, rather it's his father, Grandfather Lian or Uncle Lan; they were all individuals that he deeply respect. He was unwilling to see a younger generation not respecting an elder's concern.

"The reason why she did that was just because she don't want others to disturb her."

Jiang Yan tried to continue to justify herself in a low voice. "You don't even know grandmother's character. Grandmother doesn't like to interact with people and doesn't like to see strangers. Had it not been for the fact that I came outside this time around, then those people like Emperor Yu and the Dragon Emperor would not know of her presence in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"What you said is true." Ao Wuming nodded in approval.

"We all had been sitting and looking at the sky. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is boundless, there might just be another expert at the level of Yan'er's grandmother in some other place." Said Jun Luoyu.

"Regardless of how strong they are, they were still at one point weak and raised their strength step by step." Qin Yu was actually not very mindful about it.

"You're right." Ao Wuming nodded. He then looked toward Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu and said. "Qin Yu, Luoyu, recently, I wanted to go to the Hidden Emperor Star. If you don't have anything going

on, how about joining me and have some fun?”

Hidden Emperor Star?

Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Leaving aside the so secretive that one don’t even know where she lives at Jiang Yan’s grandmother, this Hidden Emperor was someone that Qin Yu had heard of. A level nine Immortal Emperor, he’s most definitely a top-notch existence.

After a short while of consideration.

“I don’t have anything major, might as well join and roam around in the Hidden Emperor Star. I’ll randomly find a place there and train in seclusion. My strength... is too weak.” Laughed Qin Yu.

Hearing Qin Yu saying ‘train in seclusion,’ Jun Luoyu’s expression changed.

“I’ll join you too.” Jun Luoyu had a hint of agony on his face. “I only came to realize when I saw big brother Wuming battling against Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng that I am still a lot weaker than them.”

As he continued saying, Jun Luoyu suddenly came to a halt. “Big brother Luoyu, you needn’t grieve.” Said Jiang Yan as she lightly shook Jun Luoyu’s arm that she was pulling. Her large eyes were

also staring at Jun Luoyu. The one who's most familiar with Jun Luoyu amongst all those present was her.

Jun Luoyu gave a bitter smile. "I have vowed to cause that Blood Devil Emperor to wish he were dead. I had vowed to kill all his vicious and merciless subordinates. However, my current strength is nowhere near enough. Nowhere near." As he said those, Jun Luoyu looked toward Qin Yu with a burning gaze. "Qin Yu, after we arrived at the Hidden Emperor Star, I shall join you in the seclusion training. I will not leave the training unless I make a breakthrough."

Sensing Jun Luoyu's determination, Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Yes, we shall train in seclusion together."

Ao Wuming started laughing. "Haha, good. We three shall go to the Hidden Emperor Star together. To be together with my brothers is simply a delightful thing. Even drinking wine, I would still have someone to keep me company."

"Wuming, you should drink less." Ao Wuming's wife, Lian Zhu said softly.

Ao Wuming's smile immediately turned into a bitter laugh, he repeatedly nodded his head. "Yes, yes. drink less, I will drink less."

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu started to laugh. Seeing how loving the Ao Wuming couples are, they began to recall their own matter and grew a bit sentimental.

Hidden Emperor, the number one expert in the Indigo Bay Star Field, so much that he's known as the number one expert of the Immortal Realm. He resided in the planet Hidden Emperor Star. The Hidden Emperor Star had ten Conveying Arrays.

The Conveying Arrays were stationed on the waist of a large mountain on the Hidden Emperor Star. The name of this mountain is 'Mount Green Bamboo.'

Vast mountain range, the spring water runs. Numerous plain palaces arranged irregularly yet charmingly covered the whole area of the waist of Mount Green Bamboo. These palaces were the locations where the experts who defend the Conveying Arrays lived at.

In the middle of several palaces was the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

By the side of the ten Interstellar Conveying Arrays were numerous experts. Even the weakest amongst them were a Golden Immortal. The strongest amongst them, the leader, was at the level of an Immortal Emperor.

Chances are, only the Hidden Emperor Star would dispatch an Immortal Emperor to guard the Conveying Arrays.

Occasionally, the ten Conveying Arrays would flicker with

radiance. It was evident that the traffic of the people in the Hidden Emperor Star was very large. Everyday, the amount of people who arrived at the Hidden Emperor Star was very many. Soon, an Interstellar Conveying Array was flickering with radiance.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu emerged.

Ao Wuming's wife, Lian Zhu, doesn't like the noisy situations and decided to remain in the Wuming Dragon Mansion. As for Jiang Yan, she stayed in the Wuming Dragon Mansion to accompany and chat with Lian Zhu. In any case, since the Wuming Dragon Mansion was taken into Ao Wuming's body, if Jiang Yan wanted to see them, she can come out at anytime.

Chapter 36: The Thirty Six Heavenly Stars

[TL: In Daoism, there lived a god in every Heavenly Star and a god in every Deity Star of the Big Dipper Star Cluster. There are 36 Heavenly Stars and 72 Deity Stars. I have no idea what the Big Dipper Star Cluster is.]

*

“The Hidden Emperor Star is divided into three major regions. One of them is the nucleus region of the Hidden Emperor Star — Hidden Lead. Hidden Lead is the region for the dwelling of the Hidden Emperor, his friends and descendents. No outsiders are allowed inside.”

Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu were standing on their floating clouds and flying in the air. Ao Wuming was currently introducing the Hidden Emperor Star to Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu.

Jun Luoyu had only cultivated for a couple hundred years. Although he was powerful, he didn't know any more than Qin Yu when it came to Immortal, Devil and Demon realms.

“Three regions, one of them is the Hidden Lead. What about the other two?” Qin Yu asked.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. “The other two regions are ‘East

Star City’ and ‘West Star City.’ Although they’re called cities, they actually are not cities.”

“Oh?” Jun Luoyu grew curious.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. “This Hidden Emperor Star is immensely large. Its diameter is more than one billion miles. The ‘East Star City’ and the ‘West Star City’ are not even a tenth of a billion miles. In actuality, rather it is that the East Star City and the West Star City, they’re both composed of a major city and numerous defensive cities that surround them.”

“Defensive cities?” Qin Yu was confused as to what Ao Wuming meant by that.

“Defensive cities are cities that protect the ‘main city’ like guardians. For example, the East Star City’s main city is surrounded by eight defensive cities on all sides. The entirety of the defensive cities and the main city is known as the ‘East Star City.’ The West Star City is the same. The only difference is that the West Star City has even more defensive cities; a total of sixteen!” Ao Wuming carefully explained.

Understanding it, Qin Yu laughed. “This Hidden Emperor Star is truly unusual. Especially the concept of defensive cities, I’ve never seen it in other planets.”

Jun Luoyu sighed in admiration.

“Come, let me take you guys to these places. Let’s go check out Hidden Lead first.”

Following which the three began to proceed directly toward ‘Hidden Lead’, one of the three major regions.

With their speeds, after a short while, they had arrived in front a boundless and vast region. This region appeared to be filled with boundless mountains, trees, marsh, and so on.

“We can’t go any forward.” Ao Wuming said as he descended along with Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu.

Seeing the boundless region in front of them, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu both were clearly able to perceive that not far away, there was an enormous restricting energy that was continuously drifting out from the boundaries of the region.

Ao Wuming pointed at this boundless region and laughed. “This is the nucleus region of the Hidden Emperor Star ‘Hidden Lead.’ The Hidden Lead has a circumference of several tens of million miles. However, the amount of people who live there is extremely low. As a result, the surrounding seems to be devoid of signs of habitation.”

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu nodded.

“Big brother Wuming, is there no way to enter this Hidden Lead?” Asked Qin Yu.

Wuming Laughed and said. “Of course there is a way to enter. Even Hidden Lead has an entrance. It’s just that, the entrance is guarded by the people from within the Hidden Lead and only those who obtain their permission are allowed enter.”

“Haha. With my strength, I can naturally force my way in. Only that it’s very rude toward the Hidden Emperor.”

Qin Yu started spreading his Immortal Awareness.

However, when his Immortal Awareness came into contact with that immense restriction field, unexpectedly, no matter what he did, he was unable to penetrate it. He was only able to sense that this enormous restriction field contained an astonishing energy.

“Qin Yu, you should stop trying.” Ao Wuming told Qin Yu to stop. “This enormous restriction barrier was something that was deployed together by the top three experts of the Hidden Emperor Star. What I said earlier of using my strength and forcing my way through was only meant for the entrance. As for this restriction field, trying to break through it is simply impossible.”

“The top three experts of the Hidden Emperor Star?” Jun Luoyu looked toward Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu was also confused, shouldn’t the strongest person in the Hidden Emperor Star be the Hidden Emperor? How come there’s this ‘top three experts’ of the Hidden Emperor Star then?

“Although the Hidden Emperor’s sphere of influence only consist of the Hidden Emperor Star; rather, it only consists of the ‘Hidden Lead’ of the Hidden Emperor Star. Even then the major powers of the Immortal Realm, Emperor Yu, Profound Emperor and Cyan Emperor, don’t dare to offend Hidden Emperor. If the Hidden Emperor Star only had Hidden Emperor alone, then Emperor Yu and gang could use their numerous subordinates and battle tactics against him and wouldn’t be scared of him.”

Ao Wuming continued to explain in detail. “This Hidden Emperor has two experts as his subordinates, the Black and White Immortal Emperors. Although I called them ‘subordinates,’ Hidden Emperor instead calls the Black and White Immortal Emperors as his close friends.”

“Are those two very strong?” Jun Luoyu frowned. “How come I’ve only heard of the Hidden Emperor of the Hidden Emperor Star and not anything about the Black and White Immortal Emperors?”

Ao Wuming laughed. “The Black and White Immortal Emperors don’t care about fame and reputation. They also rarely engage in worldly matters. Thus, their reputation is naturally not renowned. However, their strength was not something to be doubted. That’s because... they are both level eight Immortal Emperors.”

Jun Luoyu was startled.

Qin Yu was also shocked.

He knew that Emperor Yu was a level eight Immortal Emperor.

However, this Hidden Emperor was a bit too valiant. Not only was he a level nine Immortal Emperor himself, even his two friends were both level eight Immortal Emperors.

“If we were to compare the super experts, then perhaps only when Emperor Yu, Profound Emperor and Cyan Emperor combined their strength would they be able to compete with Hidden Emperor.” Sighed Qin Yu.

“No.” Ao Wuming shook his head and said. “Qin Yu, remember that the power level alone doesn’t equate one’s actual strength. Although Emperor Yu is a level eight Immortal Emperor, but his actual attack strength is something that’s hard to determine.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

He certainly understood this. To reach level eight of nine levels of Immortal Emperor could already be considered as reaching the pinnacle of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms. When they fight, they would certainly need few special skills or extremely powerful Divine Weapons.

“With these three people present, who would dare to disturb the cultivation of the Hidden Emperor?” Ao Wuming laughed and said. “Furthermore, a large amount of scattered and idle Immortal Emperors are in the Hidden Emperor’s Hidden Lead. The Hidden Emperor’s strength... was extremely powerful. He has his own disciples and such.”

Jun Luoyu couldn't help but sigh. He said. "The Hidden Emperor's influence is limited to a single Hidden Emperor Star but his overall strength is instead stronger than people like Emperor Yu. Extraordinary, extraordinary."

"The real strength in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms isn't determined by how much territory you control. Instead, it's determined by the amount and strength of the level seven, eight and nine Immortal Emperors." Ao Wuming said solemnly.

Both Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu came to realize that.

In the war between the top powers, although level two and three Immortal Emperors were still influential, they are useless in the big picture. The people that truly influence the path of the war are those super high level experts. At the very least, they'd have to reach the level of the Green Blood Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai's level before they qualify to have the arrogance.

"Come, let's go to the East Star City's main city." Said Ao Wuming. "This time, the main reason why I came to the Hidden Emperor Star was to meet a friend. After meeting that friend, I don't have any other business here. At that time, we could all go and cultivate in seclusion together. Hehe..."

"Let's go quickly then!" Said Qin Yu with a laugh.

"Let's go!"

The three became three rays of light as they flew toward the East Star City's 'main city.'

Seeing these large cities in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, the mortal cities in the Qianlong Continent appeared to be like nothing more than villages. The disparity was extremely big!

The tall city wall continued to extend all the way from north to south. It appeared to be endless. Merely the walls on one side of the city were already an unknowingly thousands of miles long. Perhaps, only with the help of countless Immortal and Devil Realm experts were they able to establish such a huge city.

Inside the Main City of the East Star City.

"There're too many people." Right after entering through the city gate, Jun Luoyu started to lament.

"There's not even a hint of a man in the Hidden Lead but, there're countless people in here." Qin Yu also felt that this place was extraordinarily lively. The Hidden Emperor Star was deserving of being a famous planet within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms. There are experts from all over the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm.

"Haha, the influence of the Hidden Emperor Star is both tangled and complicated. It is, after all, the Hidden Emperor's planet. No matter the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Devil Realm, they all have their respective staffs stationed here." Ao Wuming said

with a laugh.

The three strolled around the street.

Even walking on the street needed strength. Those who were weak had to walk toward the corner of the road whereas those who were strong could walk in the middle of the road. Of course, this was something that everyone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew.

“Big brother Wuming, who are you meeting?” Asked Jun Luoyu.

“A good friend of mine, he’s the boss of the Beasts of the Demon Realm in the Hidden Emperor Star.” Ao Wuming said casually. “His power is a lot stronger than you two. I came to know him back in the days through drinking.”

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu both chuckled within.

Seems like this Ao Wuming was truly an alcohol addict.

“Jie Li, what does that young fellow possessing a treasure have anything to do with you? What, are you planning to snatch it away from him in broad daylight that too in the middle of the main streets of the East Star City just because you possess great skills? Isn’t that a bit too excessive?!”

Qin Yu and gang were still chatting when they heard loud shouting coming from up ahead.

“Oh? Snatching in broad daylight? Interesting, let’s go check it out.” Ao Wuming evidently loved getting into the action. Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu also followed. At this moment, there was already a crowd gathered up ahead.

They entered inside the crowd to see.

Although Qin Yu’s strength wasn’t strong, with the assistance of the Meteor Tear, his Immortal Awareness was extremely sensitive. He immediately discovered two people in front of him. The black clothed male, with long hair, was a level nine Devil King. As for the purple clothed male, was a level eight Golden Immortal.

Standing behind the purple clothed male was a frightened youth. This youth’s strength was only a level six Heavenly/Standard Immortal.

The black clothed long hair male said enthusiastically. “Jia Jin, although this youth was lucky enough to dig out this treasure, but with his strength, it’s completely impossible for him to safeguard it. As they say... the treasure of a genius is the possession of the strong. You better step aside.”

Qin Yu couldn’t help it and started laughing.

The possession of the strong, the tamper was very smooth.

[TL:Don’t know if this term came up before. Seems like it had.]

The purple clothed youth instead shook his head and said. “In your dreams. To want to snatch it in broad daylight in the middle of the main street, no matter what, you’d best forget about being able to get away with it.”

“Then you can drop dead.” The black clothed long hair male voice suddenly grew cold. His long hair moved without the wind. He barely moved but his body turned into a black shadow and disappeared.

“Asura Devil Technique, he’s pretty skillful, his weapon is a Top Grade Devil Weapon.” Ao Wuming stood aside as he provided commentary. “That level eight Golden Immortal... hohoho, their strength should be pretty close.”

When these two started to fight, the crowd that surrounded them immediately retreated back.

Numerous aura waves of the two spreaded in all directions. The two experts appeared to be extremely familiar with each other, they were surprisingly equally matched instantly.

“Two idiots.”

An ice-cold voice sounded.

Jun Luoyu had already arrived next to that pitiful and frightened youth. When they started fighting, their frantic aura had almost

killed this level six Heavenly Immortal. Fortunately, Jun Luoyu arrived to block it.

“What did you say?!” The facial expression of both the black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth immediately changed. They stopped fighting and looked at Jun Luoyu.

Everyone wanted to save their face, especially experts at the level like them.

“You!” Jun Luoyu pointed at the black clothed long hair youth. “The strong forcibly taking stuff from the weak is not something that rarely occurs. However, you tried to do in it broad daylight and even in the middle of the main street. If you’re not an idiot, then what are you?”

“And you!” Jun Luoyu pointed at the purple clothed youth. “You wanted to protect him but then started fighting and completely forgot about protecting. Had I been a bit slower, this little fellow would’ve lost his life already. You call that protecting?”

The facial expression of both the black clothed long haired youth and the purple clothed youth were very unsightly. Regardless of who, if they’re being pointed at and then scolded by someone, they would be in a bad mood.

“Scram!”

A cold shout sounded. Two large hands appeared in the air. They

pushed aside the black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth. Like sandbags, the two were smashed onto the walls of either side of the street.

He had dragon like muscular arms, robust body, explosive red hair and tiger like eyes.

Just standing there, his unshakable grandeur caused everyone in the surrounding to tremble in their hearts.

What a robust man!

“Meng Hong.” Ao Wuming laughed and said.

“Wuming, you finally came.” The red haired robust man laughed loudly and said. At the same time, he glanced at the black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth and scolded. “Motherfuckers, as for your trivial matters, this time, I’ll spare your life cause I am in a good mood because of my brother’s arrival, if in future I’m to see you guys block my road in the main street, I’ll kill you.”

The black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth gulped, they didn’t dare to say any superfluous words and immediately ran away.

Although others didn’t know who this red haired robust man was, they did.

He was a Demon Emperor, an extremely strong Demon Emperor on top of that. Even if the black clothed long hair male and the purple clothed youth were to ask the seniors in their school to come, they'll still be throwing away their life.

“Meng Hong, let's chat after we arrive at your place.” Said Ao Wuming.

“Sure.” Meng Hong smiled at Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. Jun Luoyu pulled that level six Heavenly Immortal's hand and followed Meng Hong.

Inside a Manor that was dozens of acres big.

“Wuming, you still haven't introduce me to these two gentlemen.” Said Meng Hong with a laugh.

Ao Wuming immediately turned to Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu and introduced them. “This is Jun Luoyu. This is Qin Yu. They are both my good brothers.”

Meng Hong looked at Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu, his face was filled with smiles.

“Brother Luoyu, brother Qin Yu, as you are Wuming's brothers, then you are also my brothers. In the future, if anything were to happen in the Hidden Emperor Star or the Devil Realm's Beast's territory, go ahead and come find me.”

Said Meng Hong while patting his chest. He appeared to be very outspoken and straightforward.

Immediately after that, he laughed and said. “Of course, I am unable to take charge of the Bird Clan and the Dragon Clan. Anything within the Dragon Clan, Prince Wuming’s words will be a lot more useful than mine.” Ao Wuming who stood on the side also started laughing.

Jun Luoyu said. “Big brother Wuming, you still haven’t introduce us to brother Meng Hong.”

Ao Wuming did a facepalm and then laughed. “It’s my mistake, Luoyu, Qin Yu, this is the Devil Realm’s Beast Clan’s ‘Ox Demon Emperor’s’ Demon Emperor Meng Hong of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars. He’s very powerful.”

Qin Yu didn’t pay complete attention to what Ao Wuming said.

That’s because he remembered what Meng Hong said, ‘If anything were to happen in the Devil Realm’s Beast’s territory, go ahead and come find me.’

“Wasn’t Fei Fei a Fiery Eyed Water Ape? He’s part of the Beast Clan. Maybe this Meng Hong knows about the information regarding Fei Fei.” Qin Yu started to become emotional.

Before he could even give any words of compliment, Qin Yu immediately asked. “Brother Meng Hong, did anyone called Huo

Fei ascend into your Beast Clan within the past two hundred years?”

After saying those words, Qin Yu was so nervous that he was even able to hear his own heartbeat. His eyes were staring straight at Meng Hong.

Meng Hong was confused, he said. “Huo Fei? Is the one you’re talking about... the latest arrival of the Apes and Monkey Clan, that super Divine Beast, that Fiery Eyed Water Ape?”

Chapter 37: News Regarding Fei Fei

Qin Yu felt that a sudden burst of dizziness entered his brain. With eyes wide open, he looked at Meng Hong. “You said, you said... the Monkey and Ape Clan had a Fiery Eyed Water Ape named ‘Hou Fei’?”

Qin Yu only asked Meng Hong about it because he suddenly thought about it, never had he expected that this Meng Hong actually knew about Fei Fei. Right now, what Qin Yu wanted to make sure of the most was whether the Hou Fei that Meng Hong spoke of was his second brother or not.

“Haha, why would I deceive you?” Meng Hong laughed loudly. “Brother Qin Yu, how about we discuss about this matter more after we reach the table? I have already prepared a banquet in the great hall.”

Qin Yu knew that he was too impulsive, they were still in the corridor of the Manor. For him to try to get to the heart of the matter, he really was too anxious.

He forced down his excitement and apologized. “Yes, let’s talk about this after we arrived at the table.”

Ao Wuming looked at Qin Yu, he could sense the rapid change in Qin Yu’s mood. That fast changing mood had Qin Yu’s face to be slightly red.

With magnificent hospitality, Meng Hong lead Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu into the great hall. Inside the great hall, numerous maids were standing and bowing. There were four seats in the great hall. In front of every seat was a knee-high table. Each of the table was filled with beautiful culinary delicacy.

The four of them each took their seat.

After being treated to three rounds of wine, Qin Yu had calmed down a little. At this moment, he asked. “Brother Meng Hong, You had said earlier than a Fiery Eyed Water Ape called ‘Hou Fei’ had appeared within the Ape and Monkey Clan?”

Right after hearing Qin Yu’s question, Meng Hong immediately placed down his wine cup. He crudely wiped the corner of his mouth and said with his eyes wide open. “Brother Qin Yu, regarding this matter, at that time, it had caused the whole Ape and Monkey Clan to be incomparably bustling with noise and excitement. That Fiery Eyed Water Monkey was called ‘Hou Fei,’ that I am absolutely certain.”

“Are you sure that there’s only a single Fiery Eyed Water Monkey called Hou Fei?” Qin Yu asked.

“Haha...” Ao Wuming started laughing out loud. “Oh Qin Yi, what did you think the Fiery Eyed Water Monkey was? That’s a Super Divine Beast, there had only been a couple Fiery Eyed Water Monkeys in the whole history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the ones that’s still alive right now, it’s only Hou Fei. Did you think that it’s that easy to be renowned?”

Qin Yu had a sigh of relief from the bottom of his heart.

“When did that Fiery Eyed Water Monkey called Hou Fei appeared in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Qin Yu had more questions. He wanted to thoroughly understand the situation so that he can be relieved.

“Very short, only a couple hundred of years ago.” Meng Hong said casually.

For an expert at the level of a Demon Emperor, a couple hundred years was an extremely short period of time.

“There’s only a small amount of Super Divine Beasts in the Demon Realm. The amount of Super Divine Beasts within the Beast Clan was even less. When my Beast Clan found that Hou Fei, we even had a large celebration.” Laughed Meng Hong.

Qin Yu was completely certain now.

This Hou Fei that Meng Hong spoke of should be his brother.

“Qin Yu. Why are you so concerned about that Hou Fei?” Jun Luoyu asked curiously.

Qin Yu laughed and said. “Luoyu, this was something that you didn’t know but this Hou Fei was actually my brother.”

“Oh?” All of them grew curious.

“Qin Yu, how did you had a relationship with this Hou Fei?” Ao Wuming asked.

“Big brother Wuming, there’s still a lot of things that I can’t clearly describe. After a couple days you guys will be able to understand.” Qin Yu passed the question by like that. Simultaneously, he looked at Meng Hong and asked. “Meng Hong, you said that the Fiery Eyed Water Ape was a Super Divine Beast?”

“Right.” Meng Hong nodded with certainty. Immediately after that, he looked at Qin Yu puzzledly. “Could it be that you didn’t know about this?”

Jun Luoyu also started to laugh and said. “It’s not only Qin Yu who didn’t know about it, I also don’t have much knowledge of it. I only know that the Five Clawed Golden Dragon and the Phoenix of the Bird Clan are Super Divine Beasts. As for the rest, I know nothing about them.”

“Brother Wuming, it’s better for you to tell them about it. You’re the most qualified one.” Laughed Meng Hong.

Ao Wuming himself was a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, so it was obviously the best for him to speak. Ao Wuming laughed and said. “Haha, Super Divine Beasts... are extremely rare. Even the ones that numbered the most amongst the Super Divine Beasts, the Five Clawed Golden Dragon, it’s also only a couple of them. You can

even count them with your hands.”

It was evident that the amount of Five Clawed Golden Dragon was less than ten.

“There’s the most Five Clawed Golden Dragon Super Divine Beasts?” Said Qin Yu.

“Right.” Ao Wuming laughed again. “The Bird Clan was divided into many different types. The Beast Clan was the same. Only my Scaled Clan was almost nearly dominated by the Dragon Clan. The Dragon Clan could be considered as the Scaled Clan itself. If the Dragon Clan doesn’t have a lot of members, if they didn’t have a lot of Super Divine Beasts, then how could they compete with the Bird and Beast Clans?”

Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Meng Hong all laughed.

They all knew that the Bird Clan was divided into the Eagle Clan, Peng Clan, Phoenix, Hong Luan... and numerous others. The Beast Clan was also divided into the Qilin, Lion, Ape and Monkey, Ox, Tiger, Bear and a lot more.

Only the Scaled Clan’s minor clans were able to be completely disregarded. The Scaled Clan was almost completely carried by the Dragon Clan.

Or in other words, the Dragon Clan could represent the whole Scaled Clan.

“The Super Divine Beast within my Dragon Clan was only the Five Clawed Golden Dragon. However, the Super Divine Beasts within the Beast Clan are the Golden Eyed Rock Ape, Fiery Eyed Water Ape, Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and the Fire Qilin. The Beast Clan had four types of Super Divine Beasts whereas our Dragon Clan only had one. Thus, naturally our number would be slightly bigger.” Laughed Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

He now understood that the Super Divine Beasts within the Beast Clan are the Golden Eyed Rock Ape, Fiery Eyed Water Ape, Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and the Fire Qilin.

“Brother Wuming, although the Beast Clan had four different types of Super Divine Beast, but there’s currently not even a single Fire Qilin in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. There’s at most only three Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and only a single Golden Eyed Rock Ape. As for the Fiery Eyed Water Ape, we had also only recently discovered one.” Said Meng Hong with a smile.

Hearing these numbers, Qin Yu was amazed.

“Qin Yu, do you understand the status of that Hou Fei now?” Laughed Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu grew excited within.

How can he not understand? There's actually only two Super Divine Beasts within the Ape and Monkey Clan – one Golden Eyed Rock Ape and one Fiery Eyed Water Ape. Do one even need to think about what status Hou Fei currently held?

“The Beast Clan is mostly supported by the Ape and Monkey Clan and the Ox Clan. And because of the fact that there's three Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings that's born with leadership, that's why the strength of the Beast Clan was very powerful.” Ao Wuming praised.

“What is Hou Fei doing right now? Brother Meng Hong, do you know of it?” Asked Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu wanted to know more information regarding his second brother.

Meng Hong laughed and said. “Who would not pay attention to the new Super Divine Beast of our Beast Clan? About two hundred years ago, I don't know what His Majesty the Ox Demon King was thinking, he actually sent the youngest Purple Eyed Ox Demon King, a Purple Eyed Ox Demon King that's only at the level of Demon King, Man Qian, into the Mortal Realm. Although the Ni Yang Realm was important, it's still unworthy of sending down a Super Divine Beast.”

Meng Hong, as an Emperor of the Beast Clan and one of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars of the Ox Demon Emperor, knows completely regarding the matter of the Ox Demon Emperor sending Man Qian down to the Mortal Realm.

“Meng Hong. Don’t talk drivel, how would you be able to understand what His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor was thinking?” Reprimanded Ao Wuming.

“Right, right.”

Meng Hong fling his head, he knew that he was a bit hot headed.

“Meng Hong, my brother Qin Yu asked you about Huo Fei yet you went as far as to talk about Man Qian.” Ao Wuming shook his head.

“Ah, my apologies, brother Qin Yu.” Meng Hong immediately apologized and then said. “Regarding this Hou Fei. At that time when the Fiery Eyed Water Ape appeared within the Beast Clan, the news of it spread like a whirlwind. One of the two Emperors within my Beast Clan, His Majesty the ‘Great Ape Emperor,’ personally left to beat up Hou Fei and then started to keep Hou Fei by his side.”

“His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor is personally keeping Hou Fei by his side?” Qin Yu felt relieved. Hou Fei was being treated as a treasure, so he would naturally not encounter any danger.

Ao Wuming puffed his mouth and said. “Although the Beast Clan possess two Emperors, but the one who’s actually in charge is the ‘Ox Demon Emperor.’ As for the ‘Great Ape Emperor,’ he might take part in battles but if he were to be tasked with administering the enormous Beast Clan, that’s certainly impossible.”

“Although His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor doesn’t do administer work, but he’s naturally very concerned about the second Super Divine Beast of the Ape and Monkey Clan.” Said Meng Hong solemnly.

The Ape and Monkey Clan, even with the addition of Hou Fei, only had two Super Divine Beasts.

How could the Great Ape Emperor not be concerned about Hou Fei?

“Come, drink.” Qin Yu raised his cup up for a toast and started to drink happily with the rest. He was extremely happy to know news about his second brother Hou Fei.

After they ate and drank for half a day, they were on very good friendly terms.

“Brother Qin Yu, that Hou Fei, now that we mention him, he’s extremely strange.” Meng Hong drank a mouthful of wine and said with a frown.

“Oh? What’s strange about him?” Qin Yu immediately prick up his ears. Meng Hong lay down his wine cup and said. “This Hou Fei, this Hou Fei train really hard by Great Ape Emperor’s side. However, other than training, he surprisingly always wanted to go to the territory of the Bird Clan. Say, don’t you think that’s strange?”

“Going to the Bird Clan?”

Qin Yu immediately understand what he meant. His second brother wanting to go to the territory of the Bird Clan should likely be to seek for ‘Xiao Hei.’ Afterall, Hou Fei doesn’t know where he, Qin Yu, would ascend to in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

However, Xiao Hei was certain to ascend to the Demon Realm’s Bird Clan’s territory.

“Did he managed to go to the Bird Clan’s territory?” Qin Yu asked.

Meng Hong replied clearly. “In order to reach the Bird Clan’s territory from the Beast Clan’s territory, one must first past the Dragon Clan’s territory. The journey was also filled with all kinds of danger. The Great Ape Emperor told Hou Fei directly that he would not bring him to the Bird Clan’s territory until he’s at least at the level of a Demon King.”

“Guess what happened with that Hou Fei.” Meng Hong looked toward Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Ao Wuming.

Seeing that the three had expressions showing that they were waiting for the answer, he contentedly said. “That Hou Fei was extremely abnormal, worthy to be called a Super Divine Beast, in a mere hundred some years, he managed to train all the way to the level one Demon King!”

“A hundred some years?” Qin Yu was somewhat amazed.

“Don’t you think that’s fast, how abnormal was that. Even if he was a Super Divine Beast, even if he had the guidance of the Great Ape Emperor, his speed still shouldn’t be this abnormal.” Meng Hong sighed.

Ao Wuming started laughing. “Haha... brother Meng Hong, had you said these words in front of others, then it’s still good. However, saying those words in front of brother Luoyu, it’s nothing but a jest. Do you know what people called brother Luoyu?”

Hearing Ao Wuming speaking like that, Jun Luoyu helplessly smiled.

“What people called brother Luoyu?” Meng Hong was startled.

“Genius Immortal Emperor!” Said Ao Wuming proudly. “Genius Immortal Emperor, in a couple hundred years, brother Luoyu already managed to reach level two Mystic Immortal. The time he took to reach Golden Immortal was less than a hundred years! That Hou Fei was even a Super Divine Beast and had the guidance of the Great Ape Emperor. Brother Luoyu is only a human and didn’t had a master, he reached that level all by himself without any assistance.”

Meng Hong looked at Jun Luoyu in shock.

Jun Luoyu could only shake his head and laugh.

“Genius Immortal Emperor, I did not expect brother Luoyu to be this outstanding.” Meng Hong looked at Jun Luoyu with wide open eyes.

“Luck, it’s only luck.” Laughed Jun Luoyu.

Meng Hong took a deep breath and looked toward Ao Wuming. “Brother Wuming, the guests of today’s fest were all extraordinary. Brother Luoyu is the Genius Immortal Emperor, then what about brother Qin Yu? Surely he’s also extraordinary.”

“Oh don’t mention me, I’m but a commoner.” Qin Yu waved his hand and laughed.

“What’s there to be modest about?” Ao Wuming laughed.

He was extremely curious regarding Qin Yu.

To be able to flee from a level seven Devil Emperor, possessing an Immortal Mansion that’s even bigger than his Wuming Dragon Mansion and then being brothers with the new Super Divine Beast of the Beast Clan, ‘Hou Fei.’

A man like this, could he be a commoner?

“Brother Qin Yu, he’s stronger than me.” Jun Luoyu laughed insipidly.

Jun Luoyu had personally seen Qin Yu’s astonishing speed when he was being chased by the ‘White Haired Blood Devil.’ A speed that even the ‘White Haired Blood Devil’ was unable to catch up to. Furthermore, he didn’t even use his Divine Weapon, the Sky Shifter. He did all that using his skills.

Furthermore, Jun Luoyu also knew that Qin Yu could unexpectedly change his body. A man with the strength of only level two or three Golden Immortal that could easily flee from the ‘White Haired Blood Devil’ Xue Yileng.

Jun Luoyu was not ashamed of being inferior to him!

“Okay, you all don’t have to look at me like this. To be honest... I am indeed the weakest amongst the four of us.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Everyone had secrets hidden in their heart, seeing Qin Yu acting this way, they would not continue to question.

Merely Qin Yu’s mysteriousness had already been deeply engraved in the bottom of their hearts.

“Brother Meng Hong, big brother Wuming, I have a thing to ask you two... had there been a black eagle called ‘Hei Yu’ appearing in the Bird Clan within the past two hundred years?” Qin Yu had

always been concerned about Xiao Hei.

“Hei Yu?”

Ao Wuming and Meng Hong were both very confused. Ao Wuming promptly said. “Qin Yu, the population of the bird clan was immense. Those called ‘Hei Yu’ should be by the thousands and tens of thousands. Which one are you talking about?”

Qin Yu thought about it for a moment and then said. “Hei Yu is a black eagle. As for what exactly his species was, I am not even sure about that. However, I know one thing for certain... he’s at the very least a Top Level Divine Beast. He might perhaps even be a Super Divine Beast. He ascended up within the last two hundred years. Do you know of him?”

Anxiously, Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuming and Meng Hong.

Ao Wuming was the prince of the Dragon Clan and Meng Hong was one of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars under the Ox Demon Emperor. They ought to know major news in the Demon Realm.

“Someone called Hei Yu? And at the very least a Top Level Divine Beast?” Meng Hong started to frown. Ao Wuming was also carefully thinking about the stuff he knew. Qin Yu was staring at the two and waiting for an answer.

Chapter 38: Training Of The Soul

“Have you all heard of him?” Asked Qin Yu who grew a bit impatient.

Meng Hong thought for a bit but still shook his head. He said to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, I’ve never heard of a Divine Beast called Hei Yu appearing within the Bird Clan in the past two hundred years.”

Seeing that Qin Yu was a bit disappointed, Meng Hong continued. “You should ask Wuming, he’s the Prince of the Dragon Clan and the Dragon Clan’s territory was next to the Bird Clan’s. He knows more than me, maybe he would know.”

Qin Yu firmly looked toward Ao Wuming. Ao Wuming started to helplessly shake his head. “Qin Yu, you said that that Hei Yu was at least a Top Level Divine Beast? And he’s also just recently ascend to here within the past two hundred years?”

“Right, at the very least he’s a Top Level Divine Beast.” Qin Yu nodded continuously.

Xiao Hei possessed inherited memories, this signifies that Xiao Hei was at the least a Top Level Divine Beast. He might even be a Super Divine Beast.

“You also said that he’s a black eagle?” Ao Wuming had a slight smile on his face.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Qin Yu, let me tell you... the amount of Super Divine Beast was extremely sparse. As for Top Level Divine Beasts, they’re also sparse. If that Hei Yu was a Top Level Divine Beast that ascended within the last two hundred years, then I would most certainly know about it!” Said Ao Wuming decisively. “However, I had never heard that there’s a Top Level Divine Beast named Hei Yu ascended here within the last two hundred years.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled. However, he suddenly came to realization and hurriedly asked. “Perhaps... perhaps he’s concealing his name?”

“That is also possible.” Ao Wuming loosened his firm expression. “According to the information that my Dragon Clan possess, there’s three Top Level Divine Beasts that ascended to the Bird Clan. One of them was a Hong Luan, the other is from the Peng Clan and the last was from the Crane Clan. There wasn’t any from the Eagle Clan.”

“Therefore, the Top Level Divine Beast you spoke of was simply nonexistent.” Ao Wuming once again cut off Qin Yu’s hope.

Qin Yu felt a headache.

His heart began to feel somewhat jittery. Unable to help himself, he frowned.

“That shouldn’t be the case, Xiao Hei ascended at the same time as Fei Fei. Fei Fei ascended into the territory of the Beast Clan, then why isn’t there any news regarding Xiao Hei? Xiao Hei possessed inherited memories, and that was absolutely certain. So why?”

Qin Yu head was like being shocked by electricity. He’s also extremely anxious.

Xiao Hei was the only person Qin Yu had with him growing up. Their relationship was very deep. Ao Wuming’s speech caused Qin Yu to have an indescribable panicky feeling from the bottom of his heart. He believed that Ao Wuming would certainly not lie to him.

And the grand Dragon Clan would certainly not had mistaken the information.

“Ah, could Hei Yu be a Super Divine Beast?” Asked Qin Yu.

Meng Hong who stood on the side started to laugh loudly. “Haha... brother Qin Yu, let me tell you. There’s four types of Super Divine Beasts within the Bird Clan. Two types were from the Peng Clan. The other two are the Seven Colored Peacock and the Phoenix. There’s certainly not Black Eagle.”

Ao Wuming also nodded. “Qin Yu, if a Super Divine Beast were to appear in the Bird clan, then how would I not know of it? Let me tell you, there’s only a single Super Divine Beast emerging within the the Bird Clan. It’s a Golden Winged Peng of the Peng Clan. His

name is Zong Jue.”

“Zong Jue.” Qin Yu understood everything.

The top individual of the Mortal Realm’s Chaotic Astral Ocean, the Island Master of the Devil Peng Island, Zong Jue. Qin Yu naturally knew of him.

“There’s absolutely no other Super Divine Beast other than that Zong Jue.” Ao Wuming said certainly. “Besides, there had never been a Super Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan. Unless the Eagle Clan were to be super lucky and had a Variant Super Divine Beast appearing in their ranks.”

Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Right.

Xiao Hei had the appearance of a Black Eagle. He’s not a Peng, Peacock or Phoenix. Maybe he’s a Variant Divine Beast of the Eagle Clan.

“Qin Yu, you should stop overthinking it. Super Divine Beasts are very rare. For a special Variant Divine Beast to appear, that’s much harder to come by. In the whole history of my Dragon Clan, only my big brother was a Blood Dragon.” When Ao Wuming mentioned his big brother, his expression grew sullen.

“The only Blood Dragon in the Dragon Clan’s history?” Jun

Luoyu was surprised.

How many years had the Dragon Clan been in existence?

Not many people know. However, it's certainly an enormous amount of years. However, in all those years, there's only a single Blood Dragon's emergence.

“Even if he's a Variant Divine Beast, then regardless if he's a Top Level Divine Beast or a Super Level Divine Beast, it's impossible for him to be unknown... if he were to exist, then my Dragon Clan ought to know. However, we do not know about him.”

Ao Wuming's words were like Heavenly Thunders striking directly on Qin Yu's head.

“What exactly happened to Xiao Hei?”

Qin Yu was continuously thinking and immediately grew very worried. His second brother Hou Fei had the Great Ape Emperor of the Dual Emperor of the Beast Clan looking after him. This allowed Qin Yu to feel very at ease. However, what about Xiao Hei?

“This...” Seeing Qin Yu's expression, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Meng Hong became lost at to what to say.

They were all able to tell that Qin Yu was very concerned about this Hei Yu.

“Qin Yu, perhaps some of the people within my Dragon Clan were slacking off and didn’t gather all the information of the Bird Clan. Furthermore, the territory of the Bird Clan was extremely large, it’s about as large as the Immortal Realm. In such a large territory, perhaps somewhere in it was Hei Yu.” Ao Wuming went to console Qin Yu.

Qin Yu took a deep breath and then slowly exhale.

“It’s alright, don’t worry, I’m fine.” Although Qin Yu said those words, they were still able to see that his complexion was somewhat pale.

“Come, let’s drink.”

Said Meng Hong loudly. Immediately after the four started to drink again. The atmosphere in the great hall immediately became lively again. Merely that within all the drinking and laughing, in the deepest part of Qin Yu’s eyes were still a hint of worry.

The East Star City was enormous. Qin Yu had never seen such an enormous city before. Even the Blue Flame Star’s city were a lot smaller compared to the East Star City.

Since they had arrived in the Hidden Emperor Star, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu would not immediately start training in seclusion.

The two of them accompanied Ao Wuming and Meng Hong and

began visiting the East Star City. And Jiang Yan who had been in the Wuming Dragon Mansion the whole time also came out of the Immortal Mansion to visit the city together with them.

A party of five were relaxingly strolling the East Star City.

Meng Hong was acting as the guide, he was introducing the surroundings to the four beside him.

“This building is called Heaven Connecting Building. It had nine thousand nine hundred and ninety nine floors and is the tallest building in the East Star City. Within the Heaven Connecting Building were casinos, auctions, shopping malls, restaurants, tea houses, and recreation and entertainment facilities.”

Said Meng Hong as he pointed at a tall building that lead all the way to the deepest skies.

From a glance, this Heaven Connecting Building does indeed thrust through the skies. It was impossible to see exactly how tall this Heaven Connecting Build was. However, the extremely tall Heaven Connecting Building would still instill a surge of emotions within those who saw it.

.....

“This several hundred miles long extremely large palace is the Immortal Mansion Theme Park. There’s a lot of fun and interesting things inside. When one’s bored from cultivation, one

could enter there and relax one's body and mind.”

Meng Hong pointed at the enormous Immortal Mansion Theme Park that's not far away.

The Immortal Mansion Theme Park wasn't tall. From a glance, one could see numerous strange and mysterious buildings within it. The shorter ones were only a single floor building. As for the taller ones, they're also nothing more than a couple floors tall. On the walls of the Immortal Mansion Theme Park carved a long drifting dragon.

“This engraving of the Divine Dragon revolve around half the Immortal Mansion Theme Park's walls. Its length were over a thousand miles.” Meng Hong smiled as he looked toward Ao Wuming. “The powers standing behind the Immortal Mansion Theme Park, amongst them were the Dragon Clan.”

Ao Wuming nodded and laughed. “Fifty percent of the earning from this Immortal Mansion Theme Park goes to my Dragon Clan. At that time, the idea of building this Immortal Mansion Theme Park had come from a cultivator too.”

“Within the Immortal Mansion Theme Park were places for entertainment, excitement, and freight. There's all sorts of places. Through the strange and exquisite game rules and the arrays of experts to control regulations, various fascinating and wondering places were constructed. Furthermore, there is a place within the Immortal Mansion Theme Park that allows practitioners to become even more intimate with and appreciate the nature.” Ao Wuming was clearly very knowledgeable of this Immortal Mansion

Theme Park.

“Interesting, interesting. Let’s go, let’s go there.” Jiang Yan’s eyes were shining.

The couple men could only force a bitter smile as they followed Jiang Yan to the Immortal Mansion Theme Park.

..... Three whole months passed. Under the guidance of Meng Hong, Qin Yu and them had went to every famous locations within the East Star City. They places were all strange and exquisite; so much that even Qin Yu feel that his mood had changed.

Sometimes, to train doesn’t necessarily need to be in seclusion. This type of sightseeing was also a type of training. This was especially true toward people like Qin Yu who had never really rested.

Within the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

“I had seen so much in the three months, I must say... those cultivators who possessed the strength to overturn seas and rivers, not only are they extremely strong in combat, they’re equally amazing in constructing a city and the various peculiar places within it.” Qin Yu praised.

A building that’s nine thousand nine hundred ninety nine stories tall.

The Immortal Mansion Theme Park that's several hundred miles wide. The thousand miles long Divine Dragon Carving. While it might be effortless to mention them, however when one really stood in front of them...

Standing under the Heaven Connecting Building as one looked toward the building that pierces through the skies.

Standing in front of the gates of the Immortal Mansion Theme Park as one looked at the unending Divine Dragon Carving.

Standing inside the Sculpture Building and seeing the millions of vivid and lifelike statues.

.....

All in all, those majestic aura was enough to cause people to quake in fear.

So it turns out that... that using the immortal level skills on the field of art was even more awe inspiring. This was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. A world where Heavenly Immortal, Golden immortal, Heavenly Devil, Devil King, Heavenly Demon, Demon King, and Emperor level experts exist in.

A world that's far surpassing the mortal realm.

Although this world was bustling and lively, it's also as cruel and grim.

.....

“Brother Qin Yu, those are the training rooms that I specially constructed within the Immortal Mansion. You and Luoyu can go ahead and pick whichever one you prefer to train in. There will be absolutely no one to disturb you two.” Smiling, Ao Wuming pointed toward a group of training rooms within the Wuming Immortal Mansion.

Ao Wuming didn't feel at ease to allow Qin Yu and Luoyu train in Meng Hong's place. That place was after all the outside world. However, this Wuming Dragon Mansion was much safer.

“Thank you big brother Wuming.”

Both Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu thanked him.

“Training in seclusion, training in seclusion, all you know about is training in seclusion.” Jiang Yan had her cheeks puffed up. She stared at Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu with her big eyes. “Who knows how long you'll be there once you started your seclusion training; I'll be left all alone.”

“Yan'er, rest assured, I would not be taking a long time. Do you remember how long it took me to reach level two Mystic Immortal? Once I reached level three Mystic Immortal, I'll come right out. I suspect that I won't even need a hundred years.” Said Jun Luoyu with a smile.

Qin Yu had finally experienced how outstanding this Genius Immortal Emperor was.

For others, to reach level three Mystic Immortal from level two Mystic Immortal, they would require an immense amount of time. Only this Jun Luoyu dared to say that he would only need a hundred years.

“Luoyu, you’re totally showing off, totally showing off!” Said Ao Wuming detestfully.

Jun Luoyu exposed a forced smile. In reality, he wasn’t showing off at all.

“I suspect the amount of time it takes for me to train would be about the same as brother Luoyu. It might even be a bit shorter.” Said Qin Yu smiling. He had never dared to tell others his cultivation speed.

If he were to tell others that it had only been a dozen or so years since he since he ascended into the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, then Ao Wuming and them would likely be even more astonished.

‘Three in Nine Soul Refinement.’ Training the soul and refining the Nascent Soul to increase its energy. If one were to compare the speed of training, nothing could be faster than this.

“Good, you two, take care and train. As the training time is long and I have no serious matter in my hands, I will be staying in this Hidden Emperor Star for the next hundred years.” Ao Wuming said while laughing.

Immediately after that, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu each choose a training room and started training in seclusion.

Within a training room of the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged and motionless on the vine mat. He does not have the dazzling radiance of others' cultivation. He also didn't have to engulf any Soul Aura. Qin Yu's cultivation was like sleeping.

Within the first layer of the Soul's Soul Space.

Clouds and mist were rolling. Within this boundless Soul Space, Qin Yu was sitting cross legged in mid air. However, his hands were constantly doing the Hand Seals of the Great God. After reaching the Earthly Soul Realm, Qin Yu's Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals were already different.

Likewise, executing this Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals consume an enormous amount of soul power; so much that Qin Yu smacked his lips.

Right after Qin Yu did a hand seal, he sensed that the energy within his soul were being frantically consumed. Qin Yu could only

slowly do the hand seals. After doing two or three hand seals, he felt that he had to wait for his soul to replenish its energy before he could continue.

In order to completely execute the Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals, the amount of time Qin Yu needed was extremely long.

However, the effect was also extremely good. Qin Yu could feel that his soul were maturing at a continuous speed.

In order for the soul to transform, there's three methods. They correspond to the three types of cultivation experts.

The first method was to slowly let the soul progress with the passing of time. This method was extremely slow but very stable. The reason why many experts had cultivated for millions or even tens of millions of years was precisely this reason.

This method was very slow in increasing the expert's soul level.

The second method — Enlightenment.

Enlightenment were to let the soul achieve a profound state. Under that state, the soul would mature at a frightening speed. However, that state were something that can only be discovered but not sought.

Experts using this method, their cultivation speed were usually slow but were extremely fast at the moment of enlightenment.

The third method were something that only some special group of talented individuals possess. They were usually known as — Genius!

These people doesn't need enlightenment but their soul cultivation speed were always fast. Although their soul improvement speed were not as fast as those in the moment of enlightenment, but they're many times faster than those who use the first method.

Jun Luoyu belonged to this category. He was also the most excellent people in the third category. There's many geniuses within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, a genius who achieved level two Mystic Immortal within a couple hundred years was a genius amongst geniuses.

As for Qin Yu...

He doesn't belong to any of the categories. His soul improvement speed was even faster than Jun Luoyu.

.....

Time flew by. A year after another. The outside world was constantly changing. Within the training room, the amount of dust that covered Qin Yu were also continuously increasing...

Training within the Soul Space, Qin Yu was completely unable to

sense the passing of time. He was only able to sense that his training had born fruit and that the Meteor Tear's Great God's Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals were a slightly easier to execute.

In the past, his soul strength only had the energy to execute two Hand Seals at once. However now, he could execute eight Hand Seals at once. And Qin Yu was still training hard. As for how many years had passed in the outside world, Qin Yu was completely unaware. He continued to be immerse in training...

Chapter 39: The Black Hole Realm

Sitting by the pond, Jiang Yan's white toes were stirring the pound water. Her large quick witted eyes were spinning around and around. One does not know what kind of sinister plot she was currently thinking of.

“So boring!”

Jiang Yan suddenly shouted. After shouting, she saw that there wasn't anyone coming and then shouted even louder. “So freaking boring!”

“Little sister Yan'er, stop shouting.” The beautiful and gentle Madam Ao walked over. “Qin Yu and your big brother Luoyu had both entered seclusion training, even your big brother Wuming had entered seclusion training.”

Ten years after Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu started their seclusion training, Ao Wuming, having nothing to do, decided to also enter seclusion training.

This caused the restless Jiang Yan to be extremely pained. Initially, she was able to chat and play with her sister-in-law Lian Zhu. However, as time passed, Jiang Yan grew bored of doing that.

“It's been fifty years!” Jiang Yan held her palm toward Lian Zhu. With her eyes wide open, she said. “Big sister Lian Zhu, can you see? It's been fifty years! Qin Yu and big brother Louyu had already

been in seclusion training for fifty years! I'm about to die from boredom, die from boredom!!!”

Lian Zhu shook her head and slightly smiled. She stroked Jiang Yan's head.

Jiang Yan puff her mouth but didn't say anything.

“Don't worry, if you really can't keep waiting for them, then you can also go and enter seclusion training. Once one started training, they'll be unable to feel the passing of time. If you were to strenuously wait for them, then the more impatient you are, the more painful it'll be to wait.” Said Lian Zhu while smiling.

Jiang Yan shook her head very hard. “No, I don't like training.”

“Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Ao Wuming, this lady would wait for another fifty years. If you all still don't come out to keep this lady company then, humph humph... then let's see how this lady would deal with you all when you do come out.”

Jiang Yan looked toward the direction of the training rooms and said fiercely.

“Big sister Lian Zhu, let's go take a stroll down the street.” Said Jiang Yan as she pulled Lian Zhu's hand.

Lian Zhu slightly laughed and nodded. She said. “Okay, I know that it's impossible to persuade you.”

“Heehee.” Jiang Yan showed a brilliant smile to Lian Zhu. Lian Zhu did a hand seal and then Jiang Yan and Lian Zhu disappeared into thin air from the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

This Wuming Dragon Mansion was created through Ao Wuming’s refinement. Lian Zhu, as Ao Wuming’s wife, naturally learned some techniques to control the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

× × ×

In the Wuming Dragon Mansion’s training room that Qin Yu was in.

Qin Yu’s body was already covered with a thick layer of dust. He had trained for fifty years but neither his clothes nor his physical appearance changed slightly.

Within the first layer of Qin Yu’s soul’s Earthly Soul Space.

Qin Yu was sitting cross legged and in the air within the boundless space. He was continuously executing the Thirty Six Hand Seals of the Great God.

Executing the Thirty Six Hand Seals was very difficult. After training for fifty years, Qin Yu’s current soul power was much stronger than before. He now could execute twelve Hand Seals at once.

However, when Qin Yu tried to continue the Hand Seals when he had reached the twelfth Hand Seal, it was as difficult as trying to ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu's consciousness started to have a light and airy feeling, and, at the same time, his consciousness directly flew into the Earthly Soul's Second Layer Space from the Earthly Soul's First Layer Space.

“I broke through!”

The sensation of breaking through to the Earthly Soul's Second Layer Space from the Earthly Soul's First Layer Space caused Qin Yu to be completely clear-headed.

Within the training room.

“Buzz~~”

Qin Yu's cross legged sitting body started to vibrate. The dust that covered his body were all shaken off. His sharp Earthly Dark Star power circulated through his body's surface and, in a flash, there was not a hint of dust covering Qin Yu's body. His appearance was still the same cold handsomeness that he had fifty years ago.

His eyes opened, his gaze was even more profound than before.

“Now that my soul realm level was a lot stronger than before, I'm

about the level of a level four or five Golden immortal. I could attempt to break through the Dark Star's later stage into the Black Hole Realm." Qin Yu's expression was no longer tranquil.

He stood up.

"The training of the soul is taciturn, it is something that I can do within this training room. However, in order for me to make a breakthrough, I am required to refine a Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul. When that time comes, my energy would be surging. It is better that I train within my Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

After considering about it, Qin Yu changed the Qingyu Immortal Mansion to the size of a speck of dust, placed it within the training room and then entered it.

From the Dark Star Realm breaking through to the Black Hole Realm.

Would it be successful?

In reality, Qin Yu doesn't have a lot of certainty. After all, the next realm for the Dark Star Realm would be the Black Hole Realm was only Qin Yu's own speculation. No matter what, if something were not to actually happen, then it's all a theory.

Within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

In the plaza within the main hall of Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu was sitting in the middle of the plaza without moving. Qin Yu was able to feel completely reassured when he's inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

“Fuu!” A blue flame that's blazing hot to the extreme started to revolve around Qin Yu's body. This was Qin Yu's current Stellar True Flame — Blue Heavenly Flame.

Qin Yu took out a level seven Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul. This Nascent Soul was the Yan Clan's great elder, Yan Gao's Nascent Soul.

Under the flames of the Blue Heavenly Flame, the Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul that doesn't have a soul to control it was easily dissolved. After a short amount of time, it melted into a puddle of golden liquid. This golden liquid started to coil around Qin Yu's body as it flew.

Qin Yu opened his mouth like a whale swallowing water, the Nascent Soul of a level seven Golden Immortal was directly swallowed by him.

A speck of dust was able to contain three thousand worlds.

Although the Dantian was located within the human stomach, but the space within it was also boundless.

Within Qin Yu's Dantian.

An extremely small black particle within the nucleus was faintly giving off an astonishing attractive force. The energy from the level seven Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul was being frantically swallowed. The Dark Star was slowly growing bigger and was undergoing some peculiar changes...

On the Qingyu Immortal Mansion's plaza.

Without any wind or sound, Qin Yu was quietly sitting cross legged in the middle of the paza. From the quietness, one was unable to tell that Qin Yu's dantian was currently ongoing a huge and astonishing change.

Suddenly-

“Boom!”

An extremely frightening energy was shot out from Qin Yu's body like numerous arrows. The energy shot all around without excluding anything. All of a sudden, a catastrophe covered the whole Qingyu Immortal Mansion...

At this moment, the defensive barrier of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion automatically started. The only thing that happened was that a faint light appeared in the plaza and the palace.

“Rumble~~~” Rumbles continued to sound in succession. A frantic wind whiz through the plaza. The whole plaza was shaking incessantly.

Qin Yu was floating within the explosions.

Swallow!

The energies that had shot to all directions frantically started to gather toward Qin Yu. Not only these energies, even the Elemental Spirit Aura from within the Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion were also gathering toward Qin Yu.

Like a whirlpool, Qin Yu swallowed the countless energy.

Within Qin Yu's dantian.

The Dark Star had already disappeared. Just like what Qin Yu planned, the Dark Star had turned into a vortex, a vortex that's swallowing everything... large amounts of energy were being swallowed up by it.

The Black Hole Realm.

The eighth great realm of the <> was the Black Hole Realm.

“What, what exactly happen?” Qin Yu was extremely shocked. He knew that the eighth great realm was the Black Hole Realm.

However, never had he expected that the Black Hole Realm had a ‘black hole’ like this. The Dark Star had absorbed enough energy to

transform, it finally cave in and formed the black hole. However, this black hole was like a space channel that leads to a place that no one knows.

Qin Yu was able to sense that was frantically swallowing and absorbing immense energy of the surrounding. Regardless of what kind of energy it was, even the Qingyu Immortal Mansion's Elemental Spirit Aura is being swallowed.

Had the Qingyu Immortal Mansion not had its Defensive Barrier protecting it, then it's likely that Qin Yu would have also swallowed up all of the Elemental Spirit Core Stone.

At the moment the Black Hole was formed—

An ancient, extremely old and time surpassing space aura was transferred over from the other side of the black hole. All of a sudden, it binded up Qin Yu's consciousness and then assimilated into it.

Within Qin Yu's consciousness.

At the moment what that ancient aura assimilated into Qin Yu's consciousness, Qin Yu clearly sensed his transformation. It was an origin level transformation. It was a kind of feeling that Qin Yu was unable to describe clearly.

However, Qin Yu understood.

At that moment, Qin Yu felt as if he had turned from an ant into a person. Although it was an infant, he was nevertheless no longer an ant.

“The Black Hole Realm is still not stable enough, it needs energy.”

Qin Yu immediately determined the reason why the Black Hole was continuously swallowing energy. Then, an idea popped into Qin Yu’s head —

Blazing Profound Ring — Heavenly Flame Domain!

[TL: Combination of Black Flame Lord’s Ring + White Profound Lord’s Ring → Thunder called it Blazing Ice Ring → Which is a bad translation. Also, Lord of White Ice should be White Profound Lord]

A blue flame dragon flew out and encircled Qin Yu. The Heavenly Flame the Blazing Profound Ring’s Heavenly Flame Domain displayed was dependent on the user’s power level.

Back when Qin Yu was still in the Mortal Realm, he was only able to produce Purple Heavenly Flames.

However now, he was able to profound endless Blue Heavenly Flames.

“A level eight Golden Immortal’s Nascent Soul, I’ll see if that’s

sufficient enough.” Qin Yu took out a level eight Golden Immortal’s Nascent Soul from within the Blazing Profound Ring. “The early stage of the Black Hole Realm, I suspect my strength is only comparable to level five or six Golden Immortal. Giving it a level eight Golden Immortal’s Nascent Soul should be sufficient.”

While this was what Qin Yu was thinking in his mind, what about the reality?

The level eight Golden Immortal’s Nascent Soul turned into a golden stream after being burned by the frantic Blue Heavenly Flames. With an inhale of Qin Yu’s mouth, all of the stream was sucked into Qin Yu’s stomach and into the Black Hole.

“Heavens, a level eight Golden Immortal’s Nascent Soul was swallowed yet this Black Hole only slightly stabilized, it was almost as if there was no change at all.” Qin Yu was scared by this change.

He was merely trying to reach the early stage of the Black Hole Realm, yet exactly how much energy was required?

Qin Yu took out a level nine Golden Immortal’s Nascent Soul. In the great battle on the Maple Moon Star, Qin Yu obtained a lot of Golden Immortals’ Nascent Soul. Qin Yu had originally thought that it was enough Nascent Souls for him to train for a long time.

However now, it was merely the early stage of the Black Hole Realm yet it required such an excessive amount of energy.

The level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul was refined and sucked into the Black Hole. "it truly is a bottomless pit."

Contrary to expectations, Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. However, he was still somewhat worried. That's because he felt that refining a level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul did indeed stabilized the Black Hole Channel within his Dantian a lot.

However, the current Qin Yu was still unable to easily control the Black Hole to make it stop absorbing energy.

"Let's see exactly how much you can absorb. I have more than enough Nascent Souls, let's see if you can absorb all of them."

Qin Yu started going extreme. He started to take out Nascent Souls from the Blazing Profound Ring. At a stretch, he took out six Nascent Souls.

Three level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls and three level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul were floating around Qin Yu's body. Under the Blue Heavenly Flame, they turned into a thick pool of golden water.

The extremely thick pool of energy from three level eight and level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls were swallowed up by the Black Hole. Qin Yu felt as if he had ate a Great Recovery Pill as his stability level had leaped.

However, even though that was the case, the only thing Qin Yu

was able to control was the absorption speed of the Black Hole – increasing it or decreasing it. He was still unable to control the Black Hole to make it stop absorbing.

Qin Yu's goal was — 'to make it speed up when he wants it to and to make it stop when he wants it to stop.

“Its stomach was pretty big.”

Qin Yu continuously took out Nascent Souls from within the Blazing Profound Ring. He had taken out one after another... Qin Yu was dumbstruck by the Black Hole, it didn't refuse anyone and its stability level continued to rise.

After swallowing a total of thirty level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls and ten level nine Gold Immortal's Nascent Souls, a fundamental change finally occurred to the Black Hole.

A golden ring of light came flying out from the other side of the Black Hole's Channel. After flying only a third of the Channel, it stopped.

Qin Yu's had a movement of thought.

And the Black Hole abruptly stopped its absorption. Immediately, the former peace had completely returned to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, the density of the Elemental Spirit Aura had declined over a hundredfold. It was because they were all swallowed up by the Black Hole.

“What is that Golden Ring of Light?” Qin Yu started to ponder.

Although the Black Hole was powerful, it didn't have any attractive force toward Qin Yu's consciousness. After all, the Black Hole was something that Qin Yu cultivated. All of a sudden, Qin Yu's consciousness assimilated within the Golden Ring of Light.

“What a pure and concise energy.” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the extremely sharp energy from within the Golden Ring of Light. Its energy was even more condensed and tyrannical than the energy within the Dark Star.

Qin Yu extended his finger.

A ray of golden energy was shot out through his finger and landed on the Defensive Barrier of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu opened his eyes and stood up. He had a confused expression.

“Although the energy from this Golden Ring of Light was pure, concise and forceful; but I had, at a stretch, refined thirty level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls and ten level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls. The energy from the Golden Ring of Light was only close to a tenth of the energy that was absorbed. What happened to the remaining ninety tenths?”

Qin Yu started to be completely confused.

Suddenly, Qin Yu's eyes shined. "Could it be because of the space the Black Hole Channel connected to?"

Even now, Qin Yu still didn't know where exactly the Black Hole Channel connected to. However, when the Black Hole Channel was formed, the ancient aura assimilated into his consciousness. The transformative sensation was something that Qin Yu was never able to forget for eternity.

"What's exactly at the other side of the Channel?" Qin Yu was unable to suppress his curiosity.

Finally, he decided... to check out the other side of the Black Hole Channel.

Qin Yu's consciousness started to flow through the Black Hole Channel. Gradually, Qin Yu's consciousness arrived at the other end of the Black Hole Channel. What he saw was a sight that completely stunned him.

Chapter 40: Little Friend, We Were Waiting For You

The Wuming Dragon Mansion had turned into an extremely small speck within the Hidden Emperor Star's East Star City. The Qingyu Immortal Mansion turned into an extremely small speck within the Wuming Dragon Mansion. Thus, no matter what happened on the Hidden Emperor Star, Qin Yu, who was in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion would not know of it.

The Cosmic Space was the hardest to predict.

There are dangerous places that not even experts at the Immortal Emperor or Devil Emperor level would dare enter. For example, the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, the Utmost Frozen Cold Stream, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream... and numerous other kinds of frightening energies.

However, the Black Hole that was formed within Qin Yu's body, the moment it connected to a different area; a change occurred in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

[TL: when translating Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I have debated whether it should be Realms instead of Realm. However, after pondering over it, I felt like Realm would be better. Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm could be considered as the 'universe'. So they're the bigger Realm where the three realms existed in.]

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, the Utmost Frozen Cold Stream, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream, Countless Electric Serpents; all kinds of extremely frightening energies were rushing toward the Hidden Emperor Star with great momentum as if they're striving to be the first to arrive.

The sudden change in Cosmic Energies was something that even Golden Immortals could sense. So obviously, the experts at the level of Immortal Emperors felt it.

The experts in the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm, Demon Realm and some other special realms were all shocked.

Some of the non-famous hidden experts that are stronger than even people at Emperor Yu's level were also all roused by the event. They all sensed the astonishing change within the Cosmic Space; and, with their strength, they determined the source of the everything.

Hidden Emperor Star!

All the experts within the Indigo Bay Star Field determined this to be the answer. The powerful current of Cosmic Energies were rushing toward the Hidden Emperor Star. The news of that was quickly spread throughout the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

In about half a day's time.

All the top powers within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of it. They knew that the astonishing change in the Cosmic Energies was because of the Hidden Emperor Star. Thus, the Hidden Emperor Star had attracted the attention of the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

× × ×

Within a certain pink palace hall in the Immortal Realm.

“What’s going on? What exactly happened within the Hidden Emperor Star to cause all the Cosmic Energies to become mobile?” A mellow voice sounded from above in the palace hall.

“Your Majesty, could it be that the Hidden Emperor is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?” Said a white haired and white clothed man standing underneath.

[TL: It’s a bit confusing to translate. Usually emperors sit in their emperor seat, which is a few steps above the place hall where their subjects stand. Thus, they are literally ‘above’ and ‘higher’.]

The voice above once again sounded. “Humph, even if he was undergoing the Divine Tribulation, how could it possibly jolt all the Cosmic Space Energies within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Some great extraordinary event must have happened.”

“Great extraordinary event?”

The couple of people standing underneath in the palace hall looked at one another. They didn't know what to say.

“The Cosmic Energies had once went mobile before in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, the Energies was limited to two or three Star Fields. However this time, it extended to the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm...”

The person atop the palace hall started to mumble. “The reason why the Cosmic Energies spread to two or three Star Fields last time was because of the appearance of the Bewitching God Temple. Could it be that this time it's even more frightening?”

There was a cottage on a desolate uninhabited planet. No matter how big the storms within the planet was, they were still not in the slightest able to assail the cottage.

An kind looking old lady walked out of the cottage.

“Strange, strange. How could the an Energy Fluctuation that extended into the whole Cosmic Space occur in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” The old lady's face was filled with confusion. Her brows frowned.

“The Hidden Emperor Star was not damaged at all.” In a blink of an eye, the old lady had figured out the current state of the Hidden Emperor Star. “However, the Hidden Emperor Star caused the fluctuation in the Energies within the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm; why exactly was that?”

“Strange. Strange.”

The old lady thought for a long time and then finally sighed and shook her head. “Sigh, that girl Yan’er is also at the Hidden Emperor Star.”

All the major powers and hidden experts had different reactions to what happened.

Some hidden experts didn’t bother to move, some of them continued to train in ease. However, some hidden experts believed that something major must have happened for such an unprecedented mobility of Cosmic Energies that encompassed the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to occur and decided to leave their hermit life.

As for Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor...and other extremely powerful bosses. They had already reacted.

In a short period of time, the Hidden Emperor Star turned into the place where all the sight in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm landed on.

× × ×

In the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star, countless frightening Energies started to whistle, surge and even ram into each other. However, what’s strange was that.... none of these Energies tried to assail the Hidden Emperor Star.

As the time passed, the amount of Energies surrounding the Hidden Emperor Star continued to grow.

Frightening!

The people living in the Hidden Emperor Star were trembling with fear. Cosmic Energies were gathered in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star, even one percent of any of them were able to completely destroy the Hidden Emperor Star. Even if the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Great Immortals were to join hands, it would still be for naught.

“Brother Li, quickly leave this Hidden Emperor Star. It’s too dangerous. Who knows when the Hidden Emperor Star might be destroyed.”

“Yes, wait a moment, I’ll leave immediately.”

“You are all trying to leave the Hidden Emperor Star? What fools. Such an extraordinary thing had never happened before in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even if you were to die, as long as you can experience such a thing, then you should be able to die without regret.”

Cultivators, for the most part, do not fear death.

After all, majority of the cultivators have to cultivate for thousands of years or even tens of thousands of years. Due to their

long life, they do not have serious attachment to life and death. The value of their existence was their respective goals.

Inside the Hidden Lead of the Hidden Emperor Star.

“Big brother, now that such an astonishing change had occurred in the Cosmic Space and the origin of this was our Hidden Emperor Star; third brother and I remained puzzled even after pondering over it for a hundred times. “ Said a black clothed and black haired middle aged man.

A white clothed and white haired man also nodded and said. “Big brother, as you are the most knowledge amongst us, do you know the cause for this? Could it be because you’re about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?”

A black bearded middle aged man who had his head raised up and looking the sky smiled and said. “Second brother, third brother, even if I were to undergo my Divine Tribulation, how could it possibly lead to the fluctuation of the Cosmic Space Energies in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Furthermore, there’s still a period of time before my Divine Tribulation.”

“In that case, what’s the cause for this?” The black clothed black haired man and the white clothed white haired man both started to puzzle.

“Second brother, third brother, do you still remember scene of the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Black bearded middle aged man faintly smiled

and said.

The black clothed black haired man nodded. “Last time during the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple, we were still extremely weak nobodies. However, the Cosmic Space Energies that were fluctuated from the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple, while it stunned everyone, it still only covered two or three Star Fields.”

“Big brother. You think that something similar to the Bewitching God Temple has appeared in the Hidden Emperor Star?” The white clothed white haired man had a slight happy expression on his face.

“No.”

The black bearded middle aged man shook his head. “The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s Energies fluctuation was absolutely not that simple. At the very least, I’m still unable to determine... Have a look at those Energies gathered around the Hidden Emperor Star.”

“Big brother, you can stop. Those Energies came from the extremely dangerous Cosmic Space. With so many of them gathered here, if a hundredth of them were to strike us, then our whole Hidden Emperor Star would be turned into ashes, us three included.”

The assembly of so many frightening energies.

Even the strongest three individuals in the Hidden Emperor Star have to admit... even if only one percent or even a tenth of a percent were to strike them, they would be unable to resist it.

One could not blame the countless experts within the Hidden Emperor Star wanting to escape using the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

Merely, the Hidden Emperor Star had limited amount of Interstellar Conveying Arrays yet the amount of people wanting to flee were much more than that. Interstellar Conveying Arrays was a point to point transmission. It do not have to care about the Energy Fluctuations in the surroundings of the planet. Thus, it is very safe.

However, the Greater Teleportation is different. The Greater Teleportation was an assimilation with the world in order to conduct its teleportation. The surroundings of the planet was covered with frightening energies; thus, Greater Teleportation was completely impossible to do.

Therefore... the amount of people that managed to flee was extremely small.

At the same time, there was even more people coming into the Hidden Emperor Star from the outside. Most of these people are experts dispatched from the major powers.

As for super experts like Emperor Yu and them; they were not willing to risk their own lives and merely dispatched subordinates

under them. However, Emperor Yu, Blood Devil Emperor and other super experts have, nevertheless, rushed into planets like the Blue Flame Star that could lead directly into the Hidden Emperor Star.

×××

The extremely frightening Cosmic Space Energies in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star were continuously gathering. Although it was growing larger and larger, but because there's truly too much frightening Cosmic Space Energies gathered together, even the Hidden Emperor Star started to change a little.

For example, the Elemental Spirit Energy of the Hidden Emperor Star started to surge violently. The space was also no longer stable.

All in all... it was like the end of world.

“Why did my wife called me?” Ao Wuming was confused as he walked out from his training room. He was still doing seclusion training when Lian Zhu used her Demon Awareness to call him continuously.

Immediately after coming out, Ao Wuming's expression changed. “What's going on with the Hidden Emperor Star?”

As the master of the Wuming Dragon Mansion, he was easily able to sense the change in the space outside of the Wuming Dragon Mansion. At this moment, the space in the Hidden Emperor Star

was slightly fluctuating. Furthermore, it's fluctuating nonstop.

“Big brother Wuming, you finally came out.” Said Jiang Yan with her eyes wide open.

“Wuming, news have arrived from the Dragon Clan stating that half a day ago that all the Cosmic Space Energies started to fluctuate and started to continuously gather toward the Hidden Emperor Star.” Lian Zhu had a serious expression.

Ao Wuming's expression changed. He immediately took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“The entire space of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Ao Wuming found it a bit hard to believe.

From his knowledge and experience, he naturally knew that Energies in the entire Cosmic Space had started to move was an extremely shocking matter.

“That's right, the current Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm already have countless frightening energies gathered within. There's the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream,, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream, Cauterizing Dark Stream... all in all, there's all kinds of frightening energies gathered in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star.” Lian Zhu's expression was very serious.

“How could that be?” Ao Wuming was astonished.

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream? What is that? That is something that even an expert of Ao Wuming's strength would likely be broken into pieces the moment he entered. Even the soul would be broken into pieces.

Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream?

The Heavenly Flame was composed of the regular Purple Heavenly Flame, the next level was the Blue Heavenly Flame and the level after that was the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame. When burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame, if one didn't have the protection of Divine Armors, then one could prepare to die.

Furthermore, there's a lot of other frightening Energies of the same level gathered here. With so many Energies, if they were to fall...

Then no matter who, even if it was the Hidden Emperor himself, he would still be turned into ashes.

“Quickly, call Luoyu and Qin Yu.”

Ao Wuming immediately commanded. At this moment, Ao Wuming's forehead was covered with cold sweat. He wasn't worried about himself but he was worried about his wife, his brothers and his friends.

Within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu was motionlessly standing on the plaza with his eyes closed.

Within Qin Yu's Dantian.

After passing through the Black Hole Channel, Qin Yu's consciousness finally arrived at the other side of the Black Hole Channel. However, what he saw on the end of the channel was a scene that's hard to believe.

“What kind of space is this?”

Qin Yu looked at the other side of the Black Hole Channel.

It was an enormous and boundless space. However, this space was crammed full with a special substance. This kind of substance was like essence, however, unlike essence, they were flowing.

They seemed like... flour paste!

Boundless flour paste!

As for the energy that from all the Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls that were refined, they were in the the other side of the Black Hole Channel. They composed of a small region of the boundless flour paste space. The energy from all the Golden Immortal's

Nascent Souls composed only an region of around two to three meters wide.

Qin Yu's consciousness have passed through the Black Hole Channel and arrived at the space where the two to three meters wide energy was.

“Separated?”

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the two to three meters wide area that his energy occupied was completely separated from the boundless flour paste space. It seems like there's an existence of something like 'rules' that caused Qin Yu to be unable to leave the two to three meters territory of his energy and into the boundless flour paste space.

With a move of his thought.

Qin Yu's consciousness once again went through the Black Hole Channel and returned to his body.

In the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu opened his eyes.

“How strange, where exactly is that flour paste space?” Qin Yu rubbed his chin as he pondered. “Reaching the Black Hole Realm, why is the Black Hole Channel connecting to there?”

Qin Yu now knew where the majority of the energy that he obtained from refining the Gold Immortal Nascent Souls were.

They are in that two to three metres wide area.

The territory that he had in the flour paste space was only that big.

“Forgot about it, stop thinking about it.” After being unable to understand it, Qin Yu decided to give up.

Qin Yu took a deep breath. He clearly sensed his transformation.

Having reached the early stages of Black Hole Realm, the energy within his body was unexpectedly located in another space. It seems like his attack power was limited to the energy from the Golden Ring of Light. As for others, they are going to be unable to perceive anything. Furthermore... his own consciousness had also had a special transformation.

Qin Yu was not very knowledgeable about the existence of consciousness .

He believes that ‘soul’ was the most important. As for consciousness... it was like an something that had always been there.

“I’m not going to think too much about it anymore, finding Fei Fei, Xiao Hei and Li’er is the most important.” Qin Yu turned over his hand and took out a little green tower. “My current strength should allow me to open the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s first layer.”

However, right at this moment —

Qin Yu felt that a transmission had arrived in his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Qin Yu, there’s a major event concerning the matter of life and death, quickly, come out!” It’s a transmission from Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu was able to sense how grave the matter was. He can no longer spend his time trying to open the Jiang Lan’s Realm anymore. After all, there’s plenty of time in the future for him to open it. Immediately, Qin Yu rushed out of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and then opened the doors to his training room and walked out.

Inside the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Right after coming out, Qin Yu saw Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu , Jiang Yan and Lian Zhu all had a slightly worried look.

“Qin Yu, we will talk about this later. Let’s go out and see exactly how the situation is first.” Without saying much, Ao Wuming led Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and them out of the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Jiang Yan and Lian Zhu appeared in Meng Hong’s manor.

“Look toward the sky.” Said Lian Zhu.

Everyone raised their head and looked toward the sky.

Now that there's too much frightening energies gathered there, it was now possible to see them just by raising one's head. The whole sky was covered densely covered with all kinds of colored frightening energies continuously flowing.

However, soon after Qin Yu and them raised their head to look, all of the frightening energies started to flow rapidly.

Soon after,

All of the different colored energies flowing actually formed a large sentence covering the entire sky — “Little friend, we were waiting for you.”

At the same time, the words started to dazzle brilliantly, illuminating the whole Hidden Emperor Star.

When Qin Yu and them saw those words, countless experts within the Hidden Emperor Star also saw those words.

Everyone was dumbstruck!

Chapter 41: Who Is The Little Friend?

The golden light was dazzling. However, countless people on the Hidden Emperor Star still had their eyes wide open as they looked toward the sky and the words on the sky — ‘Little friend, we were waiting for you.’

Silence.

A strange silence!

o

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream, Cauterizing Dark Stream... all kinds of frightening energies were surrounding the Hidden Emperor Star. They densely covered the whole Hidden Emperor Star. No one had expected that finally, they would form a series of words.

The whole Hidden Emperor Star grew silent. Everyone was dumbfounded.

However, after a short period of time had passed... the entire Hidden Emperor Star grew noisy. As though there was an explosion, everyone in the Hidden Emperor Star started making noise. They were all discussing their astonishment.

What exactly was going on?

The frightening Cosmic Energies of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms all had gathered here only to form a series of words?

× × ×

On the Blue Flame Star.

Emperor Yu was grasping his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He had just received an information transmission from his subordinate at the Hidden Emperor Star. Emperor Yu was also completely astonished and confused. The series of words not only brought him immense shock, it also brought him something that was a whole lot deeper.

“Controlling all the energies in the entire universe, what kind of remarkable ability is that?” Emperor Yu shivered in his heart.

Emperor Yu clearly understood that the gap between him and the existence that controlled all the energies within the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was like the difference between an ant and a giant. The gap was as wide as Earth was from Heaven.

“Could those people possibly be.... from the Divine Realm?” Emperor Yu guessed to himself. “‘Little friend, we were waiting for you.’ What exactly is the meaning of this sentence? The person who could cause such a large disturbance, what exactly was he planning?”

Actually, Emperor Yu already had a guess in his heart. However, he didn't dare to accept it.

It wasn't that they didn't have people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that had ascended to the Divine Realm. However, never had such a large disturbance happened before.

Thus, he didn't believe that ascending to Divine Realm would allow the super experts in the Divine Realm to cause such a large disturbance.

“Could it be that... a certain big shot of the Divine Realm reincarnated, started cultivating, and now that he had cultivated successfully, the super experts of the Divine Realm caused such a big disturbance to congratulate him?”

This guess of Emperor Yu was a bit comical. However, Emperor Yu was unable to think of any other reason than this.

“Little friend, little friend, who exactly is this little friend?”

Emperor Yu walked to the window and looked toward the sky. “Seems like I will have to go to the Hidden Emperor Star.”

Not only Emperor Yu; Mystic Emperor, Cyan Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor of the Beast Clan, Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan... all the big shots of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms

had obtained the information. They all started to ponder who exactly was this ‘the little friend’ referring to.

× × ×

Who is this little friend?

Not only were these big shots thinking about it. Everyone on the Hidden Emperor Star was thinking about it. And, likewise... Qin Yu, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and gang were also thinking about it.

In the main hall of Meng Hong’s manor, a couple of people were drinking while discussing.

“Strange, so very strange. I, Meng Hong, have lived for so long yet I’ve have never heard of such a strange occurrence before. To maneuver all the Cosmic Energy and have them assemble here all to form a series of words? And the words even said ‘Little friend, we were waiting for you!!’” Said Meng Hong after drinking a large mouthful of wine.

“Not only is it strange, it’s also enough to cause one to tremble.”

Ao Wuming sighed in awe. “When I saw those words that were formed by countless frightening Cosmic Energies coming together, the feeling of oppression that it brought to my heart was extremely strong.”

“That’s right, at that time, I had a suffocating sensation.” Said

Jun Luoyu in approval.

The rest of the people also nodded in succession.

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream and other energies of those level gathering in one place on the sky forming a dense layer. Who would not be worried or scared when they had seen that? However, all these energies converged into a series of words.

The feeling of oppression was something that needn't be explained.

“Qin Yu, what do you think?” Ao Wuming suddenly looked towards Qin Yu.

“I,” Qin Yu nodded. “was shocked as I stood there.”

He merely had a shock, Qin Yu did not sense any feeling of oppression in his heart.

Actually, the current Qin Yu was surprised about one thing. Ever since he had reached the Black Hole Realm, the feeling he had in his heart when he looked at Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and rest was completely different.

In the past, when he looked at super experts like Ao Wuming, he naturally had a type of high respect feeling in the deepest parts of his heart.

However now, Qin Yu felt very calm when he looked at the level seven Demon Emperor Ao Wuming. It was as if he was looking at someone from a third person's point of view. He was observing everyone in a detached manner. He no longer had any sense of oppression. It was as if he was the Heavens looking down on everyone.

Qin Yu turned around. His gaze looked past the doors and into the sky.

Even if it was those frightening Cosmic Energies, Qin Yu's heart still didn't have the slightest feeling of fear. It was completely tranquil.

"Qin Yu, you seem somewhat different from before." Said Jiang Yan as she stared at Qin Yu.

"Oh, different? What's different about me?" Said Qin Yu smiling.

Lian Zhu also nodded and said seriously. "You have indeed changed. How should I say it, it's like... you've become a bit more matured."

"Matured?" Qin Yu was amazed, he didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Meng Hong and rest all started laughing.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. “Qin Yu did change slightly. I reckon you’ve had a breakthrough in your training. Say, Qin Yu, am I right or wrong?”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “I did indeed have a slight breakthrough in my power, I reckon this is precisely the cause.”

“Let’s not talk about this anymore, instead, what kind of existence do you all think was able to control all the Cosmic Space Energies to form those words?” With a solemn expression, Jun Luoyu looked toward the sky outside the manor. It was covered with a dense layer of frightening energies.

To be confronted with that kind of existence, Jun Luoyu and them were unable to help themselves from admiring it.

Jiang Yan laughed with a hee hee sound. “Who cares about who he is? He’s certainly someone that’s very powerful. According to what my granny had told, even level nine Immortal Emperor level experts are unable to influence the flow of the Cosmic Energies. To be able to create such a large disturbance, I reckon that he must be someone from the Divine Realm. Furthermore, he must be a high level expert in the Divine Realm.”

“Yan’er, be a bit more serious.” Ao Wuming’s expression was very serious. “The remarkable ability of the Divine Realmers is not something that you can imagine; in the future, you must not make absurd comments about the Divine Realm.”

“Oh. I understand.” Said Jiang Yan with a sullen expression.

Ao Wuming stood up from his seat and walked out. He walked out to the hall, into the courtyard and looked up toward the sky. In the sky, the dense layer of frightening energies continued to form those words — ‘little friend, we were waiting for you.’

“Little friend, who exactly is this ‘little friend’?” Muttered Ao Wuming in a low voice.

Jun Luoyu and Meng Hong also walked out. When they saw those words, they had the same kind of puzzled expression on their face. Evidently, they were also trying to guess who exactly this ‘little friend’ was referring to.

“Little friend, who exactly is it referring to?” Qin Yu also started to guess when he saw those words.

Who exactly is this little friend?

No one knows.

Perhaps, only this existence who was surpassing the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and had caused this tremendous disturbance knew of who this little friend was.

However, one thing was mostly certain for — this little friend was surely in the Hidden Emperor Star. Otherwise, why would all these Cosmic Energies gather in the surroundings of the Hidden

Emperor Star?

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Jiang Yan, Lian Zhu and Meng Hong all had their heads raised toward the sky. They were looking at the words and pondering about who this little friend was. At this moment, in the Hidden Emperor Star, countless people were pondering about the same thing. They were guessing about who exactly this ‘little friend’ was.

Suddenly —

“Boom!”

As if the heavens were falling and the earth were cracking, the dense layer of frightening energies on the sky exploded. A rumbling voice echoed through the whole heaven and earth.

“Little friend, train quickly, we are waiting for you, ha ha...”

A clear voice sounded through the whole heaven and earth. For some unknown reason, the voice echoed through every part of the Hidden Emperor Star. It echoed in the ears of everyone. It echoed in the minds of everyone. It echoed in the deepest part of everyone’s soul!

Regardless of whether they’re infants, mortals, cultivators or even experts of the Hidden Emperor’s level.

They were all unable to reject this voice from sounding in their

ears, mind and soul.

Everyone was once again stunned.

“Boom!”

Two frightening energies of completely different attributes collided into each other and then exploded. Like fireworks, they were gorgeous and brilliant. However, the vibration caused by the explosion had turned into nothingness when it approached the Hidden Emperor Star.

The Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream collided with the Utmost Frozen Cold Stream.

The Cauterizing Dark Stream collided with the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

The Sand Flame Stream collided with the Bird Meteor Stream.

All kinds of Cosmic Energies of different attributed collided and exploded. One by one, gorgeous fireworks formed in the skies of the whole Hidden Emperor Star. However, the space fluctuation caused by the explosions were completely unable to penetrate into the grounds of the Hidden Emperor Star.

The Hidden Emperor Star was not damaged in the least.

Everyone, including the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Dual Emperors, had an astonished expression on their face. Who had ever seen such gorgeous fireworks before?

These countless frightening Cosmic Energies exploded for close to an hour. Finally, they vanished like thin smoke into air. The strange Cosmic Energies that were created from the explosions once again turned into powerful streams and started to flow out in all directions of the universe.

The surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star finally returned to the tranquility that it had before.

“What is this? Fireworks?” Qin Yu was truly startled.

Back when he was in the Qianlong Continent, there were mortals that had already researched into fireworks created by black gunpowder. However, the ‘fireworks’ that’s created by the collision of frightening Cosmic Energies were even more gorgeous.

× × ×

All the Cosmic Energies had left the Hidden Emperor Star. The Hidden Emperor Star had become auspicious and peaceful like before. However, in everyone’s heart was a single matter.

Other than the Hidden Emperor, there was an even more mysterious ‘little friend’ on the Hidden Emperor Star.

Within the Hidden Lead of the Hidden Emperor Star.

In a small bamboo forest. Within a bamboo house, a couple stone stools and a couple stone tables, were placed.

The white clothed white haired man and the black clothed black haired man were sitting around a stone table in the bamboo house. Another black bearded middle aged man was holding his teacup as he looked up toward the boundless sky.

Suddenly, a white haired old man walked over. He saw the black bearded middle aged man, cupped his hands in respect and said. "Master..."

"I already know, let Emperor Yu in." The black bearded middle aged man said calmly.

"Yes, master."

The white haired old man didn't say much. His master knowing about the arrival of Emperor Yu was not something for him to be surprised about.

"It's likely that a lot of people would be coming soon. Mystic Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and other people like them. You need not block them, it would suffice if you were to allow them to come in directly." Said the black bearded middle aged man.

"Yes."

The white haired old man accepted the orders, turned around and left. Right after the white haired old man disappeared into the bamboo forest, a man dressed in a purple gown appeared in the middle of the bamboo forest. This man was precisely Emperor Yu.

“Brother Lin, you’ve truly startled me. The Hidden Emperor Star that you controlled was surprisingly capable of having such a large disturbance occurring.” Emperor Yu walked in slowly. He had a faint smile on his face.

Emperor Yu’s pace was neither fast nor slow. However, it had a strange rhythm. The whole bamboo forest, as if it was following the rhythm, also started to move up and down....

“Old boy Feng Yu, I suspect you’re almost at the level of level nine Immortal Emperor.” Said the black bearded middle aged man with a smile.

There weren’t many people in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that dared address Emperor Yu as old boy Feng Yu. However, the Hidden Emperor of the Hidden Emperor Star was one of them.

“Brother Feng Yu.”

The Black and White Dual Great Immortal Emperors got up at the same time. They smiled and greeted Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu nodded his head and said. “Brother Lin, I presume that you have experienced the ‘great disturbance’ that had just occurred in the Hidden Emperor Star? Such a large disturbance was extraordinary.”

“It was indeed extraordinary. However, I am still very confused.” The Hidden Emperor had a smile mocking smile on his face.

The Black and White Dual Great Immortal Emperors didn’t interrupt the conversation. They sat down and started to drink their tea calmly.

Emperor Yu sighed in awe. “Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, Bird Meteor Stream, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream... the gathering of countless frightening Cosmic Energies from all around the universe around the Hidden Emperor Star. Such a large disturbance was unprecedented in history of the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“That’s right.” The Hidden Emperor also sighed in awe.

“The Bewitching God Temple was an extraordinary existence. However, the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm only caused the Cosmic Energies of two of three Star Fields to fluctuate. However, this time around.... the disturbance was too terrifying.” Emperor Yu’s eyes were burning with radiance.

“Brother Lin, who exactly is this little friend?” Emperor Yu suddenly asked.

Hidden Emperor shook his head. “I don’t know.”

“Brother Lin is the master of the Hidden Emperor Star, if such an extraordinary person were to appear in the Hidden Emperor Star, then how could brother Lin not know of it?” Said Emperor Yu while smiling.

Hidden Emperor slightly smiled. He walked to next to the stone table. He added some tea into his teacup and then said tranquilly. “Little friend, it’s not that easy finding out who that little friend is. However, he should be someone on the Hidden Emperor Star.”

And right at this moment —

Hidden Emperor, Emperor Yu and the Black and White Great Immortal Emperors all looked toward the narrow path in the bamboo forest.

Wearing a cyan garment, a long flute in his hand and an extremely charming smile that was able to cause one to fall in lust.

“There’s truly a lot of people arriving at my tiny place today. Emperor Yu had just arrived and now Cyan Emperor has also arrived.” Said Hidden Emperor while laughing.

Emperor Yu saw Cyan Emperor and promptly smiled. He said. “Brother Chi Qing.”

Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, had a very special position in the Immortal Realm. Although he was the boss of one of the Three Great Powers, Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, was different from the bosses of the other two Great Powers. That's because the amount of time the Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, had spent training was extremely long.

It was so long, long enough to make people shiver.

Even the level nine Immortal Emperor, Hidden Emperor's cultivation time was a magnitude lesser than the Cyan Emperor. Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, had another nickname, 'Eternal.' This was to represent how long his cultivation time was.

What's the most strange was... this Cyan Emperor had already reached the level eight Immortal Emperor level many tens of thousands of years ago. So many years have passed, the experts of his generation had all either successfully passed their Divine Tribulation and ascended to the Divine Realm or had failed their Divine Tribulation and died.

However, only this Cyan Emperor still remained at level eight Immortal Emperor.

Merely with the length of his cultivation, no one dared to look down on this Cyan Emperor.

"Old boy Feng Yu, not only me, a lot of other people have also arrived." Cyan Emperor walked up to the side of the Hidden Emperor. He said as he turned around and looked toward the

narrow path in the bamboo forest. At that moment, two individuals walked out together.

(Who's the little friend? Even Qin Yu doesn't know. Heehee~~~)

Chapter 42: Green Clothed Girl

Two people walked out from the small narrow path in the bamboo forest. One of them was tall and had both handsome facial features and sparkling and translucent jade-like skin. However, it was hard to determine whether this person was a male or a female from the appearance. The other person was a large plump fatty.

“So Asura Devil Emperor and Black Devil Emperor have also arrived.” Emperor Yu smiled as he greeted them.

Cyan Emperor, Black and White Dual Immortal Emperors and the Hidden Emperor all greeted them.

“Gong Pang, say, can you not change your appearance a bit?” Hidden Emperor laughed as he said this towards the big plump fatty. “You’re the Black Devil Emperor, yet you always possess such a meatball-like appearance, it’s really...”

Gong Pang was very fat. However, his expression was ice-cold. “The most important aspect of the Black Devil Path is the body. In a battle, the most optimum body figure is that of a meatball.”

“Brother Lin, you’d best stop trying to persuade him. Nobody has been able to change something that Gong Pang had decided upon.” Laughed the handsome yet gender indeterminate Asura Devil Emperor who had arrived with Gong Pang.

The Asura Devil Emperor was called Zi Ruxue. As for the

gender... he was a male!

In the house within the tiny bamboo forest. In a short period of time, so many big shots had arrived. All of these big shots were at a super high level, aloof and remote. Many of the normal cultivators had even set them as their ultimate goal.

Cyan Emperor, Emperor Yu, Asura Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor all sat down in succession.

“I do know why you all have arrived at this time around.” Hidden Emperor took a glance at everyone present. “Such a large disturbance happened, in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, only to unexpectedly form a few words.”

Emperor Yu laughed. “Not only words; at the end, those frightening energies collided with each other. It was a truly gorgeous and beautiful sight. At the same time, there were also the words of that existence which transcends the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms. I believe you all have heard that.”

Everybody's expression changed.

Heard?

That voice completely ignored the willpower of everyone. It directly sounded in their ears, their mind and then soul. Even experts of Hidden Emperor's level were equally unable to resist it.

Difference in level. That was precisely the difference in level.

“The person who said ‘little friend, train quick, we are waiting for you,’ how strong he is was not something that we need to think about. He was already way beyond the level of our imagination. However, as to who this little friend is, I am wondering if brother Lin have an answer to that.” Black Devil Emperor looked at Hidden Emperor.

Hidden Emperor shook his head.

“Brother Lin truly don’t know. I had already asked him earlier.” At this moment, Emperor Yu assisted Hidden Emperor.

At the same time, Emperor Yu stood up. “Everyone, I apologize but I must leave now.”

This Emperor Yu suddenly out of nowhere decided to leave first. However, Hidden Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Cyan Emperor and the rest of them all had a slight smile on their faces. Even the Black Devil Emperor’s facial muscles trembled a bit.

“Old boy Feng Yu, you can leave first. We know about your difficulties.” Said the Hidden Emperor with a smile.

Emperor Yu’s old face grew slightly red. After walking for a couple steps, he disappeared into the bamboo forest.

Right after Emperor Yu disappeared, a figure of a beautiful

woman appeared within the bamboo forest. Her pink silk dress was fluttering in the wind. A woman who's so beautiful, enough to move hearts, appeared in front of the Hidden Emperor and the rest.

“If old boy Feng Yu doesn't appear, then little sister Xuan Xi would also not appear.” Said Cyan Emperor as he chuckled.

The person who arrived was the Mystic Emperor, Xuan Xi.

The Mystic Emperor merely faintly smiled but didn't say anything.

× × ×

Hidden Emperor Star, East Star City. Inside a certain manor's garret.

Emperor Yu was currently sitting inside the garret.

“Xuan Xi's temper is way too strange. Wasn't she fine a couple of days ago, how come she's mad at me again? Sigh...” Emperor Yu sighed in his heart. He slightly had a bitter smile.

At this moment, a bald headed man walked in.

“Your Majesty.”

Said the bald headed man respectfully. This bald headed man was one of the 'Eighteen Emperors' working under Emperor Yu, a level six Immortal Emperor, Yuan Lan.

Emperor Yu's expression returned to the tranquility it had before. "Yuan Lan, when I had you dispatch people to follow those people, did you manage to obtain any result?"

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan said respectfully. "Your Majesty, fifty years ago, the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and that man that Your Majesty wanted arrived to the Demon Emperor Meng Hong's manor."

"Did you manage to find out the identity of that person?" Asked Emperor Yu.

Yuan Lan nodded, he said. "Yes, Your Majesty. From the maids of Meng Hong's manor, we discovered that Meng Hong and the rest of them called that man 'Qin Yu!'"

"Qin Yu?" Emperor Yu's face had a slightly astonished expression.

To be able to flee from the White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng; how could it be Qin Yu?

Emperor Yu had always thought that Qin Yu was only Lan Feng's sect nephew. He had thought that Qin Yu was only a nobody that had just ascended to the Immortal Realm. Who Emperor Yu truly

held in importance in his heart was Lan Feng.

“Qin Yu? I’m afraid that’s a false name that Lan Feng deliberately used.” Emperor Yu laughed mildly.

“This subordinate doesn’t know. However, Your Majesty had dispatched people to search for that Lan Feng, certainly that Lan Feng would also know of the dangers. Perhaps he truly was using ‘Qin Yu’ as a false name.” Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan voiced in approval.

“Continue speaking.” Said Emperor Yu indifferently.

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan went through his thoughts before continuing. “In these fifty years, based on our investigation, we had determined that Ao Wuming and them should all be hiding within that Wuming Dragon Mansion. For a period of time, we had thought that Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Qin Yu and them had left the Hidden Emperor Star. However, in these fifty years, we had seen Jiang Yan and Ao Wuming’s wife Lian Zhu strolling down the street. Thus, in these fifty years, Qin Yu and them should be hiding in the Wuming Dragon Mansion the whole time.”

The existence of the Wuming Dragon Mansion was not a secret to Emperor Yu’s intelligence organization.

“Not long ago, my subordinates had discovered that Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu, Ao Wuming and them have appeared in Meng Hong’s manor and even held a banquet in the manor’s grand hall.” Said Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan respectfully.

“Oh?” Emperor Yu slightly smiled. “With so many frightening energies gathered in the skies of the Hidden Emperor Star, they instead dared to conduct a banquet? They’re pretty courageous.”

“Yuan Lan.” Emperor Yu’s expression turned somewhat serious.

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan bowed. He knew that Emperor Yu was about to give him an order.

“I want you to continue to monitor that ‘Qin Yu’ in secrecy. As long as he’s still together with Ao Wuming, you are not required to inform me. However... once he leaves Ao Wuming, you are to immediately contact me.” Emperor Yu gave the order sternly.

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan bowed to accept the order.

“Also, if that Qin Yu had any special movements, you are to note that too. After a period of time, you are to transmit all those information to me.” Emperor Yu entrusted another task to Yuan Lan.

× × ×

Even though Qin Yu relied on his Meteoric Tear a lot, his Immortal Awareness was very sensitive. Even if an expert of the

Immortal Emperor level were to spy on him, he would still be able to easily discover them.

However...

The methods that Emperor Yu's subordinates used to investigate someone were extremely many. Even with Qin Yu's ability, he still had never discovered that he was being investigated. Furthermore, in the bottom of his heart, he had never worried about the dangers.

As for now, there's even less of a chance for him to worry!

Inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu was sitting on a chair. He took out the little green tower, 'Jiang Lan's Realm.'

The incident with all the Cosmic Energies of the whole universe gathering in the Hidden Emperor Star had already passed. Qin Yu, with his mind at ease, opened the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"When you are able to completely control the Jiang Lan's Realm is the time when you're capable of meeting Li'er." Qin Yu clearly remembered Uncle Lan's words. Remembering those words, Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

"Uncle Lan had said that it'd be possible to open the first layer of this Jiang Lan's Realm with the strength of a level five or six

Golden Immortal. I should be able to open it now.” Qin Yu took a deep breath.

Within his Dantian, the Golden Ring of Light that appeared in a third distance into the Black Hole Channel flashed.

The power of the Black Hole was pouring into the Jiang Lan’s Realm from Qin Yu’s body.

The little green tower started to gradually tremble. Golden rays started to shine from within the little green tower. Gradually... as Qin Yu poured more and more energy into the little green tower, the little green tower was finally completely covered in a golden light.

The little green tower had turned into a little gold tower.

“Congratulations on opening the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. You have two more layers waiting for you. The moment when you open the whole Jiang Lan’s Realm, that is the moment when you’re qualified to meet Li’er.”

Uncle Lan’s voice echoed in Qin Yu’s mind the moment he opened the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“I opened it. I finally opened the first layer.”

The golden light on the Jiang Lan’s Realm had dissipated. It had once again returned to being a little green tower.

Seeing the little green tower on his hand, Qin Yu had a slight happy expression on his face. “So many years had passed, I finally managed to open the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. To be able to open the first layer, it indicates that there would be a day when I would be able to open the second layer and then the third layer!”

Qin Yu’s eyes were shining, he was filled with confidence.

“Li’er, we will meet again soon, soon!” Qin Yu felt that his heart was trembling. Regardless... he had finally managed to accomplish the first step.

Jiang Lan’s Realm is a very special Divine Artifact. As for what level this Divine Artifact was – Middle Level Divine Artifact? High Level Divine Artifact? Or maybe the Top Level Divine Artifact? – Qin Yu didn’t know.

[TL: I am putting Divine Artifact because I don’t think Divine Weapon would be the best translation for a tower. 神器 literally means Divine Artifact/Tool/Weapon/Utensil. So yeah. I try my best to keep weapons for ‘weapons’ and armors for ‘armors’. Since Jiang Lan’s Realm is a tower, I decided to use artifact.]

However, he was currently the master of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

With a move of his intentions, Qin Yu disappeared from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

In the first layer world of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

A strange feeling. The moment he entered, Qin Yu was able to sense that the whole space here was different from the space outside. The construction of the space had some difference that Qin Yu was unable to understand.

The space in Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer was 10:1 in time compared to the outside world. When ten years passed in this space, only a single year had passed in the outside world.

With the time dilation, the Elemental Spirit Aura concentration was also changed. The concentration of the Elemental Spirit Aura in here was also ten times that of the outside world.

"Marvelous, what a marvelous Jiang Lan's Realm. To be able to change the speed of time and the concentration of Elemental Spirit Aura, oh how extraordinary." Unable to help himself, Qin Yu sighed in awe.

Qin Yu's currently cultivation level was too weak. He totally didn't know what it signified when someone was able to create a Divine Artifact that can create a space with a changed speed of time!

"Divine Artifact. A Divine Artifact with a containing a space. A Divine Artifact that one could enter." Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Space rings are powerful. However, they're only able to store items and were unable to allow people to enter.

Immortal Mansions like Qingyu Immortal Mansion were something that people could enter. However, their defense was based on the barriers. Moreover, these Immortal Mansions have a size limit. For example, the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was only that big.

But this Space Divine Artifact was different.

Not only was the space within it boundless, the Divine Artifact's defense power was also surpassing the Qingyu Immortal Mansion type barriers by far.

Once inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, even experts of Emperor Yu's level would not be able to break through it.

Opening the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm and becoming the master of it, Qin Yu was able to determine how strong its defense was.

With an move of his intention, Qin Yu came out of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Although I only barely opened the first layer, it allowed me to save ten times worth of time in my cultivation speed. It even gave me a place to hide in times of danger." Qin Yu looked at the little green tower in his hand. He was awfully excited.

Qin Yu hated the feeling of being ever fearful and nervous.

However, in order to see Li'er, he must live. And now that he had the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu now also had the confidence.

Although he didn't know what rank this Divine Artifact Jiang Lan's Realm was, but with Qin Yu's knowledge, this extraordinary Jiang Lan's Realm ought to be higher level than his Divine Weapon, Sky Piercer.

“Uncle Lan had casually given Zong Jue and Fei Fei those weapons constructed of special materials that was able to stand up to Divine Weapons. As for this Jiang Lan's Realm, when Uncle Lan gave it to me, he appeared to be very serious. It was clear how precious the Jiang Lan's Realm was.”

“I really wanted to spend a couple hundred years and train in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Mn, let's go out first. Otherwise, Jiang Lan would make a scene again.” Qin Yu departed from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

×××

Inside a restaurant.

Qin Yu was drinking wine by himself.

“Brother Luoyu, don’t blame me for being inadequate toward my brother. It’s just that that Yan’er was truly too hard to deal with.” Muttered Qin Yu as he looked toward the street underneath the restaurant. Jun Luoyu was helplessly following behind Jiang Yan as they shopped down the street.

Jiang Yan insisted that Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and the rest to go strolling with her.

Qin Yu accompanied her for a while. As for now... it was Jun Luoyu’s turn. Qin Yu didn’t have any spirit of brotherhood to accompany Jun Luoyu and endure Jiang Yan’s torments. When he accompanied Jiang Yan earlier, why was Jun Luoyu spared for it?

“I’ll accompany Yan’er for a couple more days and then enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train.” Qin Yu had decided.

Training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm would certainly allow Qin Yu’s cultivation speed to enter a new level. Training a thousand years in the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm would only be a hundred years in the outside world.

He continued to drink wine silently. He was enjoying the rich and mellow flavor of the fine wines of the Immortal Realm. Suddenly —

“Miss, please sit here.”

A sharp and clear voice sounded in the restaurant. Qin Yu raised

his head to look. He saw a yellow clothed maid leading a green clothed girl toward the restaurant's window seat.

“Sisi, you can sit down too.” The green clothed girl's face was abnormally pale.

Seeing that green clothed girl, Qin Yu quickly pulled back his eyes.

He remembered... that this green clothed girl was the girl his dumb disciple, Liu Hanshu, liked.

Qin Yu can't help but recalling the scene in his mind —

“In my lifetime, the only regret that I have is... her.” Liu Hanshu who was bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth appeared to be having a fantasy. On the verge of death, his dimly lit eyes contained a reluctance. Soon after, Liu Hanshu who was bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth slowly and straightly fell. With a rumble, he smashed into the ground.

Qin Yu's body shivered, his whole mood had changed.

“Hanshu.”

Qin Yu had a bitter expression. Never had he imagined that he would encounter the green clothed girl that his disciple, Liu Hanshu, liked.

Chapter 43: Killing Someone

The sky gradually darkened. However, the people in the restaurant continued to increase.

“Miss, look at that man.” The yellow clothed maid, Sisi, slightly pushed her young miss and slightly pointed at Qin Yu.

“What’s wrong, Sisi?” Lin Lin looked over in confusion. “Isn’t he that person we met several tens of years ago in the Maple Moon Star?” Lin Lin recognized Qin Yu with a glance.

Sisi frowned, she said to Lin Lin in a low voice. “Miss, you know that this man is awfully cold right?”

“Yes, he’s a pretty cold person, what about it?” Lin Lin was confused.

Sisi continued slowly. “He had looked at you earlier and the moment when he looked at you... his gaze, mn, how should I say it? It was very melancholic very sentimental. It’s like he had seen his lover.”

“Lover?” Lin Lin had a stiff expression, she didn’t know whether to laugh or cry and gave Sisi a glare. “You crazy girl, don’t talk nonsense.”

“I’m not talking nonsense.” Sisi retorted.

“I said you’re talking nonsense yet you still refused to admit, oh you.” Lin Lin slightly smiled. Sisi however had a bitter expression. Earlier, she really did see Qin Yu’s melancholic and sentimental expression.

“Ah, look at his current expression.” Said Sisi hurriedly.

Lin Lin raised her head and looked.

At this moment, Qin Yu had a wine cup in his left hand. His gaze was, however, looking toward the dark sky out the restaurant’s banister. He had a very sentimental expression.

“If only Hanshu was still alive...”

Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face. No matter what, it was impossible.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s mind was filled with scenes with Liu Hanshu. From the time when they first met till the time when they became master and disciple. There was also the scene when Liu Hanshu introduced him to the girl he liked as well as the final scene when Liu Hanshu had bled out from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth and died.

The reluctant expression that Liu Hanshu had when he died was something that Qin Yu incapable of forgetting.

That reluctant expression. Perhaps what he was reluctant to part with was precisely her!

Qin Yu's gaze turned toward the green clothed girl.

At this moment, Lin Lin was looking at Qin Yu. Seeing Qin Yu turning over, Lin Lin was slightly startled but she quickly reacted. She smiled and nodded. Qin Yu was startled and immediately also smiled and nodded.

After which Qin Yu started to slowly eat and drink.

After a short period of time...

“Miss, would you like to become like companion?!” A deep and low voice sounded in the whole restaurant. When the people in the restaurant heard this voice, they felt a numbing sensation throughout their body. At the same time, there was a trace of bloodthirst in the whole restaurant.

Qin Yu turned around to look.

A youngster with a pale complexion was standing in the middle of the restaurant. This youngster had a head full of crimson colored long hair. That crimson colored long hair was tied with a single golden colored ribbon. On his waist was a blade.

At this moment, this red haired youngster was staring at Lin Lin.

“Impudent.” Sisi shouted. She had anger in her eyes.

The red haired youngster ignored Sisi’s angry shout. He merely continued to stare at Lin Lin. “Miss, I, Guo Nu, a warrior of the Blood Devil Path, request you to become my companion. I can guarantee that I would only have you as my companion in this life of mine and would certainly not abandon you.”

Lin Lin frowned.

“You’re crazy.” Sisi cursed in rage.

Sisi’s curse was nearly what everyone in the restaurant thought. Out of nowhere, this red haired youngster wanted Lin Lin to become his companion. This was most certainly a strange and perverted thing to do.

“You.” The red haired youngster stared at Sisi. “Shut up.”

While he said those words, the left hand that he had on the top of his blade on his waist waved in a lightning speed. Without any power to resist, Sisi was knocked aside and started to bleed from her mouth.

“I’ll ask again, are you going to be my companion?” The red haired youngster stared at Lin Lin very coldly.

Lin Lin didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

She was currently a level three Heavenly Immortal. Even Sisi, who was stranger than her, was unable to resist him at all. What could she alone do?

“Guo, Guo Nu, right?” Lin Lin continued to have a smile on her face.

“Mn.” Guo Nu nodded. “Warrior of the Blood Devil Path, Guo Nu!”

“Yes, Guo Nu.” Lin Lin took a deep breath and said. “To become companions require both sides to agree voluntarily. Right now, I am not willing to do that. You also can not force me to. Understand?”

Guo Nu firmly shook his head. His eyes continued to stare at Lin Lin. With a cold voice, he said. “My level is higher than you. My strength is stronger than you. You cannot refuse.”

Lin Lin's expression turned stiff.

“The weak must adhere to the strong. This is our Devil Realm's iron law.” Said Guo Nu strongly.

“Brat of the Devil Realm, this is the Hidden Emperor Star, the territory of the Hidden Emperor. You better not act too impudent here.” Someone was unable to stand by idly and watch anymore. A

middle aged man stood up and shouted in anger.

The red haired youngster shoot a glance toward that man. “Level five Golden immortal, you are not able to match me. If you speak rubbish again, you will be dead.”

The middle aged man was stared at by the red haired youngster and felt like he was being locked on by the death god. He was certain without the slightest doubt that if he were to say another word, that red haired youngster’s battle blade would leave its sheath.

With merely that one sentence, no one in the restaurant dared to say anything anymore.

Qin Yu was watching.

He was able to tell that this red haired youngster was a Blood Devil Path expert that had been through countless life and death situations. However, regardless of how strong he was, Qin Yu was not willing to let him humiliate this green clothed girl.

Because... the green clothed girl was the treasured woman of his disciple.

It’s just that Qin Yu was able to conclude that this red haired youngster had not threatened the green clothed girl. As long as there’s no danger, Qin Yu was not going to act. He was only going to act when the green clothed girl was in danger.

“From the way that maid was thrown aside, this red haired youngster measured his strength when he attacked.” Qin Yu took a glance at Sisi who had already stood back up and walked back to Lin Lin’s side. Sisi only had skin and flesh injuries.

“Miss, this man is too much. Let’s go back and get our senior martial brother out to teach him a lesson.” Said Sisi to Lin Lin’s ears.

“This is the final chance, are you going to become my companion?” Said the red haired youngster with a cold glare.

At this moment, Lin Lin also grew angry. “Guo Nu, you are a Devil Practitioner whereas I am an Immortal Practitioner. While you can force others to become your companion in the Devil Realm, I am of the Immortal Realm and would not accept such a rule.”

Lin Lin pointed toward the restaurant staircase. “Get out, I don’t wish to see people like you.”

The red haired youngster suddenly had a slight smile on his face. He muttered. “Strange, strange. The Immortal Practitioners are indeed like what master had said. So not straightforward and so long-winded.”

“Master had said to be a bit more courteous in the Hidden Emperor Star. However, it seems like even being courteous is useless. The ways of the Devil Realm is the most useful after all.”

After the red haired youngster finished saying those words, his right hand came toward Lin Lin to grab her.

Lin Lin's expression changed.

Qin Yu who had been calmly watching from the side had a cold shine flashing through his eyes,

“Bang!” A sharp and clear sound of a fist landing.

The red haired youngster stepped back a couple steps and then stared at a man in a black gown that had suddenly appeared.

“Boom!”

The sky that had been gloomy for a long time had finally given birth to thunder. The wind began to whirl. A storm had arrived. The storm caused the paintings in the restaurant to sway unceasingly. Qin Yu's black gown also started to fly in the wind.

Within the flickering thunder and lightning, the red haired youngster was able to clearly see the grave and stern appearance of that man.

Qin Yu laughed coldly toward Guo Nu.

“Young lady, do you remember a man called Liu Hanshu?” Said Qin Yu suddenly.

“Hanshu, you know Hanshu?” Lin Lin had a surprised expression. “Mister, you know Hanshu? Can you tell me where Hanshu is right now? Please.”

Lin Lin’s face was filled with anxiety.

“What is your relationship with Hanshu?” Asked Qin Yu softly.

“I, I, don’t, don’t have any relationship with him.” Lin Lin was slightly embarrassed.

Qin Yu had a slight bitter smile on his face.

He was able to tell that this Lin Lin and his disciple Hanshu both had a somewhat hazy affection for each other. Merely, the two of them had not yet developed to the stage where they show each other their feelings yet.

“Oh foolish disciple.” Qin Yu felt as if his whole heart was being crushed. It hurts, it really hurts.

Their relationship had yet to bloom, yet Hanshu would forever be unable to let it bloom. Even if this girl also liked him in her heart.

“Mister, can you tell me where Hanshu is right now?” Lin Lin held back her embarrassment and asked hurriedly. At this moment, she completely ignored that red haired youngster. The only thing in her mind was the simple and honest, easily embarrassed boy from the Maple Moon Star.

“Hanshu, he is already dead.”

Said Qin Yu ruthlessly.

As if being stuck by lightning, Lin Lin stood there blankly.

“You with the black hair, move away. I do not want to have a completely uncalled battle with you.” At this moment, the red haired youngster spoke out. He was able to sense the pressure that this man in front of him had on him.

“Mister, are you lying to me?” Lin Lin forced a smile and looked at Qin Yu with a face filled with hope. “Hanshu was such a good person and wasn’t even a Heavenly Immortal, who would want to kill him? He won’t even bully those weaker than him. He was that kindhearted. Who would have the heart to kill him? Mister, you’re definitely lying to me.”

At this moment, Lin Lin was still unable to accept what Qin Yu had just told her.

“I didn’t lie to you. I am Hanshu’s master. And Hanshu died because of me.” Qin Yu said cold and matter-of-factly. However, if

one were to listen to him clearly, one would still be able to hear the slight trembles within his voice.

Lin Lin had a very pale expression.

However, after a moment, she merely had a bitter smile.

Qin Yu turned around and looked at the red haired youngster. “This young lady is the girl that my disciple liked, I would absolutely not allow anyone to humiliate her.”

“Hanshu liked me?” Lin Lin heard what Qin Yu said and her face grew slightly rosy.

The red haired youngster slowly pulled out his battle blade from the scabbard with his right hand. The blade was extremely sharp. However, when he pulled the blade out, a very dense bloody aura came from the blade and filled the air. It was completely unimaginable exactly how many people were killed by this sword in order to give it such a terrifying bloody aura.

“I don’t care, I have taken a fancy upon her.” The red haired youngster stared at Lin Lin. “Therefore, she is mine. He who obstructs me, die.”

Qin Yu stared at Lin Lin, his gaze grew cold.

“Huff!”

Qin Yu's long hair was scattering. At this moment, Qin Yu and the red haired youngster nearly struck simultaneously. After having reached the Black Hole Realm, Qin Yu's body does not give out the slightest amount of aura. The Black Hole energy was even more pure and concise than the Dark Star energy.

The red haired youngster, Guo Nu, was a level eight Devil King!

Qin Yu was in the early stages of Black Hole Realm. The attack power that he had in him was about that of a level six Golden Immortal.

A burst of continuous noise was heard.

The two experts were fighting in close combat yet they did not give out any bit of aura. Regular experts of their level, when they fight, they usually destroy the buildings in the surroundings completely. However, in Qin Yu and Guo Nu's battle, the tables and chairs in the restaurant was not a bit damaged at all.

The two of them separated.

"Your speed is very fast." Guo Nu stared at Qin Yu.

"Your reaction was also very fast." Qin Yu was holding a short sword in his hand.

It is a Top Level Immortal Sword. Against the man in front of him, there was no need for him to use his Divine Sword, Sky Piercer.

Qin Yu shot a glance at Guo Nu and then said calmly. “I can tell you clearly that you are no match for me. If you continue to be this unreasonable, then I would show no quarter and kill you.”

Qin Yu knew that he had not used a lot of his abilities. Earlier, he had used nothing more than his speed and an Immortal Sword.

“You’re boasting.” Guo Nu sneered.

After saying those, Guo Nu’s eyes suddenly became scarlet red. “Bang!” A fierce and violent aura started to wreak havoc as it rushed out of Guo Nu’s body. Immediately, with a ‘bang’ sound, the whole restaurant had turned into tatters. The customers in the restaurant had already left. As for Lin Lin and Sisi, they had moved far on the street and was looking over.

The floor of the restaurant that Guo Nu stepped on had turned into pieces. However, Guo Nu was still at where he previously stood. He was floating in the air.

Qin Yu was the same.

“You don’t know your place.” Qin Yu laughed coldly.

Blazing Profound Ring — Gravitational Domain!

Guo Nu who was about to attack suddenly felt an extremely terrifying gravity crushing down on him like an unreachable gigantic mountain. In a flash, his body fell to the ground.

“Bang!”

Suddenly, Qin Yu swung his right leg. It turned into an arc and then, like steel, it ruthlessly smashed into Guo Nu’s skull. “Bang!” Guo Nu’s head was twisted strangely as he was knocked flying.

“Scram.”

In the skies of the East Star City, Qin Yu shouted coldly at the distant Guo Nu.

He knew that his simple kick was not capable of killing Guo Nu, he was already being lenient! However...”Hurrr!” Following an angry snarl, as if he went berserk, Guo Nu once again flew back up and toward Qin Yu.

“Gravitational Domain?” Guo Nu wiped the corner of his mouth. Bloodthirst rose in his eyes and his face showed a ruthless expression.

“Not knowing your standing.”

Qin Yu started to have a killing intent. He had originally thought

that this Guo Nu was only too simple and honest and that he was the kind of person that had experienced massacre since when he was young. Thus, he had acted leniently. However, seeing Guo Nu's expression; Qin Yu knew... that this Guo Nu had completely entered the Devil Path and enjoyed killing for fun.

Guo Nu's eyes were scarlet red. His crimson red long hair started to flutter in the wind..

Holding his battle blade in his hand, Guo Nu appeared next to Qin Yu in a flash.

This time around, Qin Yu did not bother to show mercy anymore.

Blazing Profound Ring — Double Gravitational Domain!

After the Black Flame Lord's Ring and White Profound Lord's Ring combined, the Blazing Profound Ring was able to execute 'Double Gravitational Domain.' Earlier, Qin Yu was being lenient and only used a single Gravitational Domain.

The rapidly arriving Double Gravitational Domain caused Guo Nu's flesh and bones to burst into a crackle.

"How could this be? How could his Gravitational Domain be this powerful?" Right when Guo Nu was unable to believe it, a tranquil and calm voice sounded.

“Die.”

Guo Nu only felt a tremble coming from his soul. Soon after, his consciousness had become fuzzy. During the final moment of his life, he only saw those ice-cold eyes.

Chapter 44: So It's You

Guo Nu's corpse fell from the sky and onto the street. The whole street was quiet without a bit of noise. Only the sound of the storm whistling could be heard.

On the side of the street, Lin Lin and Sisi were standing together.

"Miss, miss." Sisi softly pulled Lin Lin's sleeve. "Stop grieving. Hanshu died. We can find of a way to avenge him in the future." Seeing Lin Lin's appearance, Sisi was very pained.

Lin Lin took a glance at Sisi and merely shook her head without saying a word.

"Young lady, is it possible for you to take out your Transmission Spiritual Pearl?" Qin Yu's voice sounded beside Lin Lin. Lin Lin raised her head and looked at Qin Yu who stood in front of her. She didn't bother thinking too much and took out her Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

Qin Yu received her Transmission Spiritual Pearl and imprinted his own Immortal Awareness within it.

"You too imprint your Immortal Awareness in my Transmission Spiritual Pearl." Qin Yu handed over his own Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Lin Lin faintly nodded and also imprinted her Immortal Awareness in Qin Yu's Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

[TL: need a rephrasing of what Qin Yu said. He didn't ask her, he kinda said it matter of factly.]

When Qin Yu was about to take back his Transmission Spiritual Pearl, Lin Lin instead pulled back her hand.

“Mister, are you really Hanshu's master? Please tell me, what is your name?” Lin Lin still had a slight delusion in her heart.

“Qin Yu.”

After saying those words, Qin Yu took his Transmission Spiritual Pearl from Lin Lin's hands.

Lin Lin smiled desolately. “Sure enough, so that's why he didn't contact me for all these years. I was also unable to find any news regarding him in the Maple Moon Star. So, actually, it turns out that he really had an untimely death.”

After the battle in the Maple Moon Star.

The amount of level eight and level nine Golden Immortals that died reached a terrifying amount. The three great clans of the Maple Moon Star took the same action without prior consultation and eliminated all information regarding that battle. Even Qin Yu and Liu Hanshu's accomplishments were eliminated.

“Young lady. If you were to encounter any problem in the future, you only need to send me a transmission. As long as I can accomplish it, I would certainly settle it for you.” Said Qin Yu toward this Lin Lin. After saying those words, he immediately started to walk toward the other direction of the street.

From start to finish, Qin Yu had never asked the name of this green clothed girl.

He had no need to ask.

Qin Yu only needed to know that this girl was the most beloved girl of his disciple. The reason why he promised Lin Lin that earlier was also because of the guilt he felt for his disciple.

Guo Nu's corpse laid on the street. At this moment, another middle aged man with the same crimson red hair and a pale, grave and stern expression appeared on the street. He was half kneeling beside Guo Nu's corpse and closely hugging his corpse.

“Nu. Why didn't you wait a little bit longer?!”

The facial muscles of this middle aged man who was dressed the same as Guo Nu was trembling. “I was very worried, very scared the whole time that, with your temperament, you'll get into an accident.”

The red haired middle aged man was holding a Transmission Spiritual Pearl in his hand.

The Transmission Spiritual Pearl had a message within it. “Master, I found the lover that I like. I was aware of it at the first sight that I fell in love with her. She would definitely become mine. Master, please wait. I will bring her to see you.”

This was the message Guo Nu transmitted to his master after walking into the restaurant and seeing Lin Lin.

His master was the super expert of the Blood Devil Path — Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

[TL: Xue Yi means bloody garments. Not sure if this is his nickname or actual name.]

Devil Emperor Xue Yi was on the Blue Flame Star earlier. He had also came to the Indigo Bay Star Field this time around because of the Cosmic Energies gathering upon the Hidden Emperor Star. When the Devil Emperor Xue Yi received the transmission from his disciple, he already had a bad premonition.

As a reason, he immediately went through the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Blue Flame Star and arrived on the Hidden Emperor Star.

However, the amount of people who was going through the Interstellar Conveying Arrays of the Blue Flame Star was numerous and in this period of time there was numerous super experts on the Blue Flame Star. Devil Emperor Xue Yi also didn't dare to kill people in broad daylight to take their space.

Thus, he was only able to stand in line and wait for his time to take the Interstellar Conveying Array.

However, when he arrived, his disciple, Guo Nu, had already died.

Guo Nu.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's most loved disciple. He had almost the same kind of childhood as Devil Emperor Xue Yi. He was abandoned as a child and lived amongst beasts. He had grown fond of killing and believed that the strong is right. The laws of the jungle had already deeply penetrated his brain.

The Devil Emperor Xue Yi was also abandoned as a child, although after he cultivated successfully his father managed to find him. However, the Devil Emperor Xue Yi still continued in his own ways. He grew deeply fond of Guo Nu the moment he saw him and took him, at the spot, as his youngest disciple.

“Regardless of whoever it is that killed you, even if it's Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and them, I will still be sure to kill them to avenge you.” Said the Devil Emperor Xue Yi resolutely in front of his disciple's corpse.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi had the same kind of temperament as Guo Nu.

Whatever he said, he must accomplish unless he dies!

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's gaze swept across the street. Immediately, it locked on the master and servant Lin Lin and Sisi to the distant. At this moment, Sisi was still comforting Lin Lin.

“Who killed Guo Nu, speak.”

Seeing the red haired middle aged man that suddenly appeared in front of them, both Lin Lin and Sisi were greatly shocked.

This man had the same attire as Guo Nu. He had the same eyes and pale complexion. He also had a battle blade on his waist and the same long red hair. The only difference was that one was a youngster whereas the other was a middle aged man.

“Not going to speak? Die.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's expression did not change in the slightest.

“It's I who killed him.” A faint voice stopped Devil Emperor Xue Yi's movement.

Qin Yu walked over from the other end of the street unhurried yet quickly. Earlier, his Immortal Awareness had noticed a frightening aura appearing and immediately knew something's wrong. After seeing that man half kneeling in front of Guo Nu's corpse, he was able to determine what's going on.

Originally, Qin Yu didn't plan to show himself. However, this matter bears upon the life and death of Lin Lin. Thus, he must show himself.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Qin Yu coldly. "It's you who killed my disciple, Nu?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi started to emit his aura that was dense like essence. It came pressing down toward Qin Yu.

"Right." Qin Yu nodded.

Against such a terrifying aura, Qin Yu didn't retreat in the slightest.

Ever since Qin Yu reached the Black Hole Realm, the aura from the other side of the Black Hole Channel had assimilated with his awareness and Qin Yu had completely transformed.

Aura Oppression?

Perhaps Qin Yu's strength was fall from his opponent. However, it was impossible for him to be afraid and surrender.

"Are you the woman that my disciple took a fancy upon?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi changed his gaze toward Lin Lin. "There's only a quick-witted lass like you here who is able to match my disciple."

“Yes.” Lin Lin was not even slightly afraid when confronted with the Devil Emperor Xue Yi. “Your disciple did took a fancy upon me. However, I don’t like him. Senior, could it be that the way you handle matters is that forceful?”

“Forceful?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi sneered. “I am stronger than you, you cannot disobey me. If you do, then you’ll die.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi had a think killing intent in his eyes.

“You are the woman that my disciple took a fancy upon. Now that he died, you prepare yourself to go down there and accompany him. You should be honored that you’ll be able to be buried with my disciple.” After saying that, the Devil Emperor Xue Yi waved his hand.

“Kaching.”

The sound of steel collison sounded.

Qin Yu stood in front of Lin Lin. He had a short sword in his hand. At this moment, Qin Yu was afraid of showing that the short sword in his hand was the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer. He used his Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow, and covered his skin as he prepared to take on the attack.

“Quickly, leave. I am not able to block him for much longer.” Said Qin Yu hurriedly transmitted.

Qin Yu was able to tell that this Devil Emperor Xue Yi's strength surpassed the strength of the Immortal Emperor Qian Qi of the Maple Moon Star by far. Even when compared with the White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng, this man was not much weaker.

"Mister, this man is too strong. You need not fight with your life for us. I had already transmitted a message to my senior martial brother and them. My senior martial brother and martial uncle was soon to arrive."

Lin Lin transmitted back..

"Stop spouting nonsense, leave quickly." Qin Yu was very angry. Instead of fleeing with the opportunity, this green clothed girl continued to stand here and tried to persuade him.

"Pretty strong, that short sword of yours should be a Divine Weapon, right? You actually managed to cut through my Top Quality Level Arm Protector and injured my arm." At this moment, the Devil Emperor Xue Yi started laughing.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi licked the blood coming from his wound. He had a bloodthirsty expression on his face.

"Go! Now!"

Qin Yu forcefully pushed Lin Lin and Sisi. However, even though they were pushed several meters away, they still did not run.

“You’re not even at the Immortal Emperor level yet have a Divine Weapon. Seems like your sect was certainly extraordinary... if you were to have met other people, then perhaps they might have misgivings. Unfortunately, I will not be lenient toward you.”

As Devil Emperor Xue Yi said those words, he pulled out his battle blade from his waist.

However, at this moment, Qin Yu was instead concerned about Lin Lin and Sisi.

“If Hanshu were to know that I cannot even protect the person that he loved, then how could I have the face to continue living?” Qin Yu could not care anymore about his secrets being exposed and charged toward Lin Lin and Sisi.

“Stop resisting in vain, the area within a ten miles circumference of here all belonged to my ‘Domain.’ In here, it is impossible for those two little girls who aren’t even Golden Immortal to run away.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu, however, grabbed Lin Lin and Sisi.

“Don’t resist.”

Without considering Lin Lin and Sisi’s confused expressions, Qin Yu took the two directly into his Qingyu Immortal Mansion. In order to send someone into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it required the other party to not resist.

“Hooh, seems like your master was pretty fond of you. Did you sent those two into your Immortal Mansion? Immortal Mansions that could be carried around casually, each and every one of them are created through painstaking effort.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi held his blade with one hand. His gaze gradually turned colder. “An Immortal Mansion that you can carry around with, the Divine grade short sword in your hand, your master was certainly awfully fond of you. Unfortunately... no matter who your master is, even if he is a god, I will still kill you.”

A blood light soared into the sky.

“So fast!” Qin Yu merely relied on his Immortal Awareness to find the fuzzy silhouette. With rapid speed, he firmly thrust his Divine Weapon Sky Piercer over.

The sound of weapons clashing sounded.

At the same time, a crimson red blade aura penetrated through Qin Yu’s body. Fortunately, because the Divine Weapon Sky Piercer had obstructed that blade, the crimson blade aura merely slantly thrust through Qin Yu’s chest.

A black ray of light flashed through Qin Yu’s body and the crimson blade aura were dissipated.

At the critical moment earlier, Qin Yu used his Divine Armor,

Black Frozen Snow.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” ...

Several thousands of blade strikes came continuously.

One blade strike following another.

Qin Yu finally became aware of what speed was. Perhaps the White Haired Blood Demon, Xue Yileng's strength was stronger than this Devil Emperor Xue Yi. However, his attack speed fell short when compared with Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Relying on his sensitive Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu was vaguely able to tell the locations of every blade strike. He used his Divine Weapon Sky Piercer to continuously block them. Qin Yu felt as if he was walking on a tightrope. If he wasn't careful, he'll be immediately pierced through by that battle blade.

Qin Yu was unable to see the blade with his eyes. The only thing he was able to see was the deep red eyes of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi; the eyes that looked like those of a wild beast.

“Kaching!”

After blocking several thousand blade strikes, Qin Yu finally let one past.

“You have a Divine Armor?”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's face was filled with shock. Never had he expected that the master of the man standing in front of him would be so fond of him that he would even give a the utmost precious Divine Armor to him.

At this moment, Devil Emperor Xue Yi's battle sword had stabbed into Qin Yu's abdomen. However, it only managed to penetrate a bit before being obstructed by the Divine Armor.

“However, you still have to die.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind. “Even the Divine Armor have to depend on who's wearing it. Toward you, I only need to have the vibration strength to slice through mountains and beat oxens. Although there would only be ten percent of the power left after going through the Divine Armor, it's more than enough against you.”

The Devil Awareness transmission was only an instant.

A terrifying aura stormed into the exterior of the Divine Armor. Soon after, less than a tenth of the aura appeared within Qin Yu's insides. It directly attacked toward Qin Yu's dantian.

Wherever it passed, the organs within Qin Yu's body were destroyed. However, they were immediately restored.

“Kaching.”

At the moment when his opponent pierced through Qin Yu’s abdomen, Qin Yu’s Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, also pierced through Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s abdomen. “To not reciprocate is against etiquette.” Qin Yu’s smile was very grim. However, his expression soon returned to normal. “You also had a Divine Armor?”

Qin Yu only managed to thrust his sword in an inch before it stopped.

He only saw a crimson colored armor appearing on the Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body.

Divine Armors are extremely rare. Even White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng, does not possess one. Thus, one could imagine how precious a Divine Armor was. However, this Devil Emperor Xue Yi possessed one.

“If I didn’t have my Divine Armor, how could my left hand not block your Divine Sword?” Xue Yi had a grim smile on his face.

A burst of aura continued to penetrate into Qin Yu’s body.

Xue Yi’s strength was already very strong. Even if he was only relying on the ten percent vibrating strength that managed to pass through the Divine Armor, its power was still nevertheless enormous.

However, the moment when the burst of aura passed through Qin Yu's body and arrived in his Dantian, Qin Yu didn't even bother to use his Black Hole's Power to resist. That's because...

The Black Hole in his Dantian suddenly started to move.

“Huff”

The aura and energy that was planning to attack Qin Yu was directly absorbed by his Black Hole. There was not even a bit remaining.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's expression changed.

“Die!”

Xue Yi shouted angrily. A terrifying power came from within the Devil Emperor's body and burst out as it stormed onto Qin Yu. Qin Yu's body was immediately sent flying.

While it might appear slow from words, Qin Yu and Devil Emperor Xue Yi actually only collided with their bodies. They each thrust their blade and sword into each other. After which the Devil Emperor's internal aura exploded and then they immediately separated.

“Strange, your soul was unexpectedly not jolted into pieces. Your

soul had managed to reach the Immortal Emperor Realm?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Qin Yu in astonishment.

Qin Yu’s complexion however changed.

The last move from the Devil Emperor Xue Yi earlier — he exploded all the energy within his body. Because Qin Yu was too close to him, the explosive energy had spread into his skull and jolted the soul in his brain. If he didn’t had the protection of the Meteoric Tear, that move was more than enough to crumble his soul.

Qin Yu truly had a large gap with the Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

“Qin Yu.” A familiar voice sounded.

Jun Luoyu landed beside Qin Yu. He then looked toward the Devil Emperor Xue Yi and his expression changed greatly. “So it’s you.”

That Devil Emperor Xue Yi saw Jun Luoyu and his expression also turned gloomy. He was staring deeply at Jun Luoyu.

Chapter 45: Undying

“Qin Yu, what happened to you?” Jun Luoyu suddenly noticed that Qin Yu had a very pale complexion.

“I’m fine.” Qin Yu shook his head. However, his mind was currently in a deep shock. “Seems like this Black Hole in my dantian is still not stable enough. Especially with the energy of that attack, trying to swallow it at once and refine it is still a bit troublesome.”

The Black Hole Channel within Qin Yu’s dantian trembled for a long time due to what happened earlier. The Golden Ring of Light also trembled. Finally, Qin Yu managed to persevere.

“That was a bit hard to believe. This guy in front of us is at least a level six Devil Emperor. Although the Divine Armor had lessened his power and left it with only ten percent of the attack power, it was nevertheless as strong as a full powered strike from a level two Devil Emperor.”

Qin Yu bursted into a post-event fear. Although the Black Hole in his dantian was able to absorb the attack energy, however, if the attack energy were too powerful, it was still possible to cause the Black Hole to collapse.

“Jun Luoyu, never had I expected to encounter you here.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s face grew even more pale. The gaze he used to stare at Jun Luoyu was ice-cold. “You two will certainly die today.”

“Xue Yi!”

Jun Luoyu was tightly biting down his teeth. His eyes seemed to be about to burst open.

“Boom!” Accompanied by a loud thunder, a bolt of lightning came striking down from the black cloud filled sky. However, the couple people present did not care about the lightning at all. Following the lightning, heavy rain came pouring down.

The thunder continued to rumble, the heavy rain continued to fall.

“Xue Yi, it’s you, it’s you who killed A’Jiao. It’s you who killed her. Ever since the day A’Jiao died, I had swore to the heavens that the only goal of my life is to kill you, to kill you and make that Blood Devil Emperor regret.”

[TL: A’Jiao is pronounced like Ah Jiao. Jiao is the name, Ah is just there as a prefix to make like the japanese suffix -chan.]

Jun Luoyu was shaking.

“Jun Luoyu. Listen carefully, A’Jiao is my woman.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi said cold and matter-of-factly. “Since she is my woman, I would certainly not permit her to like someone else. I would rather kill my own woman than to yield her to someone else.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Jun Luoyu coldly. “Jun Luoyu, before A’Jiao died, she begged me to let you live. That time, I had agreed to her wish. However this time, I would not let you off again. You must die.” After saying that, Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked toward Qin Yu.

“Jun Luoyu called you Qin Yu?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s expression was very sinister. “Your master was very awfully good to you, not only did he gave you a Divine Weapon, he even gave you a Divine Armor and an Immortal Mansion. However, Qin Yu, you will also die today even if you have a Divine Armor.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body gradually started to emit a crimson colored light.

“Puff!” A human figure came out of Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body like a mirage.

Body Clone Technique!

Qin Yu clearly saw this Devil Emperor Xue Yi turning into two people from one. Devil Emperor Xue Yi once again smiled toward Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. The two people surprisingly turned into four people.

The four people surrounded Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu from four different directions.

The four people had the exact same appearance. Their only difference was the weapons they held.

“Body Clone Technique?” Qin Yu’s expression slightly changed. He had heard about this kind of secret technique but had never trained in it. However, Jun Luoyu had heard that this kind of technique likely belonged to useless techniques category.

Jun Luoyu’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. “Qin Yu, only one of the four is the action body. The actual body is the most powerful. The strength of the clones are hard to say. In ordinary situations, they only have a tenth of the original body’s strength. However...” Jun Luoyu was able to clearly feel that the clones were powerful.

Qin Yu, with his sensitive Immortal Awareness, had also realized that the three weaker Xue Yi clones of the four also had the strength of level five Devil Emperor. How is that a tenth of the main body?

“Luoyu, I have the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, you can hide in there.” Qin Yu said via his voice transfer. Qin Yu was still very confident in himself, that’s because not only does he had the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, he also had most safe Jiang Lan’s Realm.

The Jiang Lan’s Realm that was refined by Uncle Lan naturally had a much stronger defense than the Qingyu Immortal Mansion refined by Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

“No need.” Jun Luoyu’s expression did not change slightly. “Xue Yi snatched away my wife and killed her. I dreamed of killing him all the time. With him in front of me, I would absolutely not flee.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Both Jun Luoyu and Xue Yi said that A’Jiao was their wife, so who’s wife was she exactly?

One main body and three clones, four Xue Yi surrounded Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. To Xue Yi, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu were people that he must kill. His sole beloved disciple, his only loved wife, it’s all because of these two men that they died.

“Jun Luoyu, for seducing my wife, I sentence you to death.”

“Qin Yu, for killing my beloved disciple, I sentence you to death.”

These two words came from two different clones. With the same long red hair elegantly drifting in the wind, the four Devil Emperor Xue Yis all had a grim and bloodthirsty smile on their faces.

“Although I really disliked my father, I would use his ultimate move this time around!” Said the Devil Emperor Xue Yi with a deep and low voice. At nearly the same time, the four Xue Yis shouted. “Borderless Blood Ocean!”

Bloody rays rushed towards the heavens!

“Wawa...” The buildings within a hundred miles from where they stood suddenly turned into fine powder. The whole ground had subsided a whole layer.

Space distortion!

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu were inside the distorted space.

Crimson colored light became the only color of the area several hundred meters around them. The surging Blood Devil Path energy had completely wrapped around Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu.

“Boom!”

Within the crimson colored area, a frightening energy was continuously exploding as it fluctuated in this distorted space. Devil Emperor Xue Yi had formed a large spell formation with his clones, confining the energy from the explosion inside the distorted space.

The energy of the explosions continued to refract in this distorted space.

“Borderless Blood Ocean is not only a crowd attack, it’s also the strongest individual attack.” In a mere seconds, the four Xue Yis combined into one. Xue Yi’s face was filled with confidence. “If the distorted space is large, then it’s a crowd attack. If the distorted space is small, then it’s an individual attack. Even I am not able to

take on it.”

The distorted space returned to normal.

“Not dead?” Xue Yi looked at the three people in astonishment.

Yes, it’s three people.

Two Qin Yus and a Jun Luoyu. One Qin Yu stood in the front whereas the other stood in the back protecting Jun Luoyu completely.

“How can this be, aren’t you just a hedonistic son of rich parents who relied on your treasures? You haven’t even reached the Emperor level, how could you possibly still be alive right now?” Said Xue Yi, unable to accept the fact. His complexion grew even more pale.

Xue Yi had been looking down upon Qin Yu.

A man without strength and only relies on all his numerous treasures, how could he not look down upon him? However, the scene in front of him?

“Even if you have Divine Armor, the power of Borderless Blood Ocean’s frightening explosions that went through your Divine Armor would be more than enough to kill you. There were two of you earlier, how did it become three?” Xue Yi felt as if his world had been toppled over.

“You can clone yourself, how could I not?” One of the Qin Yus laughed grimly.

“Luoyu, you rest yourself. I will take care of him.” The other Qin Yu said to Jun Luoyu.

The two Qin Yus turned into two lightning bolts and charged at Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Lightning!

Mirage!

When Qin Yu fights, he does not rely on his attack power. Instead, he relies on his speed and the sharpness of his weapon.

“Clown.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi also changed into two people; one main body and one clone.

The two Xue Yis and the two Qin Yus started to fight frantically. The two pairs fought from the ground all the way into the air and then from the air to a tall building far away.

Everywhere the two passed, the buildings were collapsing and exploding unceasingly.

The two pairs separated.

The two Devil Emperor Xue Yis looked at the two Qin Yus with an astonished expression.

“How could this be? Your clone also possessed a Divine Armor?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was once again greatly shocked. “It’s one thing for your original body’s defense to be that strong, but how could your clone’s?”

The two Qin Yus both smiled coldly and matter-of-factly.

“I have a many Divine Armors, is that unacceptable?” One of the Qin Yu said.

Clone?

Qin Yu don’t even know of the Body Clone Technique, how could there be a Clone? He merely changed the appearance of the Sword Immortal Puppet to his own. Even when Qin Yu wore his Divine Armor, his body’s sturdiness was still inferior to that of the Sword Immortal Puppet.

Even the strongest attack of the strongest individual attacker, Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai only left a single wound on the Sword Immortal Puppet. Devil Emperor Xue Yi wanted to pierce through Sword Immortal Puppet’s body? Impossible.

“Two Divine Armors?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was stunned.

Immediately after, Devil Emperor Xue Yi laughed ruthlessly. “Never had I expected that there was such an ordinary person in the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realm. Although you possessed two Divine Armors, but regardless of who your master is, you still have to die.”

Boiling.

The blood in Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body started to boil.

Like two red rays, the two Devil Emperor Xue Yis rushed to the front of the two Qin Yus. His speed was so fast that Qin Yu almost didn’t manage to react in time.

“Bang!”

That red battle blade ruthlessly struck on Qin Yu’s body. A terrifying aura, after passing through the Divine Armor and leaving behind only a tenth of its power, entered Qin Yu’s body and started to rip apart the muscles within Qin Yu’s body.

“Trying to kill me? You’re still lacking greatly.”

Qin Yu does his utmost to control his life elemental energy and rapidly restored his muscles. The penetrating aura had only penetrated a bit but was already restored by Qin Yu.

At the same time, the Black Hole energy within his body was also continuously whittling away this penetrating aura. Finally, for the

remaining trace of the aura, Qin Yu effortlessly used his Black Hole to directly swallow and refine it. Like this, after passing through the Divine Armor, the muscles, and the Black Hole's power, the remaining bit of aura was not even slightly problematic for the Black Hole to swallow.

Using his life elemental energy to restore his body unceasingly.

Qin Yu literally possessed an undying body!

“Big brother Luoyu, are you okay?” Jiang Yan appeared next to Jun Luoyu.

Jun Luoyu was watching Qin Yu and Xue Yi's battle.

“I'm fine, it's just that Qin Yu is still fighting with Devil Emperor Xue Yi.” Said Jun Luoyu as he shook his head. He had an anxious expression. “My strength was too weak, if only I was a bit stronger than I would've been able to help.”

Jiang Yan looked at the scene in front of her with astonishment.

“Devil Emperor Xue Yi, you're saying that man is Devil Emperor Xue Yi? How did Qin Yu battle the Devil Emperor Xue Yi to such a circumstance? Impossible.” Jiang Yan had her mouth wide open.

“I don't know either; Qin Yu had a lot of secrets. Earlier, had Qin Yu not used his clone and protected me from front and behind, I'd reckon that I would've been dead already.” Jun Luoyu shook his

head and sighed. “When I was approaching my death earlier, I suddenly came to a realization. Seeing one’s enemy and then growing infuriated and frantic is of no use. I should continued to train. Train till my strength surpassed his and then take my revenge.”

“You piece of blockhead, you finally understood.” Jiang Yan had a sigh of relief...

Right at this moment —

“Bang!”

One of the Qin Yus was fiercely smashed onto the ground. He was smashed all the way into the underground. The surface of the streets were filled with shattered layers.

“Qin Yu.” Jun Luoyu’s expression changed greatly. He helplessly saw the other Qin Yu having his head chopped to pieces. His body was also hacked and then smashed into the ground.

The two Qin Yu were smashed into the ground in succession. One of them even had his brain chopped to pieces.

“Let me see if can still live.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was panting.

“Xue Yi.” Jun Luyou’s eyes were blood red. “You killed Qin Yu?”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Jun Luoyu and started to laugh frantically. “Haha, I killed him. Yes, I killed him! It really was hard to kill this guy. I still don’t get it; isn’t he only wearing a Divine Armor? How could he be this hard to kill? However... he still finally died.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi was greatly exhausted from the battle.

Qin Yu and his clone appeared to be unkillable. While Divine Armors could offer protection, but with vibration energy, a layer of attack power would still pass through the body.

A layer of attack power forcing through the body, in Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s views, if Qin Yu was a level four or five Immortal Emperor level expert, then he might be able to take it. However, from Qin Yu’s aura, he should not even be at the Emperor level.

He continued to be confused. Rows of auras entered Qin Yu’s body, so why are they not providing any results?

Devil Emperor Xue Yi secretly had a sigh of relief in his heart.

This undying Qin Yu was finally dead.

“He who only relied on his sect’s elders, no matter how many treasures he possessed, his own strength was still only that of a useless rubbish.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi said cold and matter-of-factly. “As for Jun Luoyu you, you can follow Qin Yu and die.”

“Bang!” “Bang!” A crisp sound echoed. Two human figures were shot out from the ground and then, like lightning, they landed. It was the two Qin Yus. Afterward, one Qin Yu assimilated into another Qin Yu’s body.

“Did you really kill me?” Qin Yu looked at Devil Emperor Xue Yi and laughed.

“How could this be?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi opened his eyes wide. “I clearly cracked your skull and even felt that your soul had escaped into your dantian. However, my energy ought to have managed to attack your soul. How could you still be alive?”

While wearing the Divine Armor, the body would be surrounded by numerous auras. Amongst them, the defense of the head area was the weakest.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi hacked Qin Yu’s head to pieces. Qin Yu’s soul had already fled into his dantian the moment before. Xue Yi’s energy frantically poured into Qin Yu’s body. He wanted to destroy Qin Yu’s soul. Afterall, the soul’s defense was very weak.

But...

Qin Yu was still fine.

“You can’t kill me.” Qin Yu smiled slightly, and his body once again split in two. Two Qin Yus once again appeared in front of Devil Emperor Xue Yi. Earlier, the reason that the Sword Immortal

Puppet was smashed into the ground was because the energy of the Top Grade Elemental Spirit Stones was completely consumed.

Qin Yu exhaled a long breath from the bottom of his heart. “Even with the Divine Armor, and my life elemental energy that continues to repair my body, I was only able to barely defend against a level six Devil Emperor’s attack. If it’s stronger, my Black Hole will probably collapse trying to withstand that much attack power.”

In today’s battle, he finally realized his baseline.

“We haven’t finished our battle yet, let’s continue.” Qin Yu stared at Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s pupils shrank.

He couldn’t even kill a person who wasn’t at the Emperor level yet. How can he not be shocked and uneasy?.

“Divine Armor, even his clone has one. Two Divine Armors, just who is his master? Does the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realm have such a person?”

“Even if he possessed a Divine Armor, my one layer of attack power still continuously entered his body. I’d reckon that even a level three Devil Emperor cannot withstand it, how can his body resist it?”

The Devil Emperor Xue Yi's heart was full of doubts. Facing Qin Yu's challenge once again, his only feeling was....a headache.

Chapter 46: Arriving On The Stage In Succession

“Rumble!” The sound of thunder grew increasingly louder; the rain continued to pour unceasingly from the heavens. However, when that rain came near people of Qin Yu, Devil Emperor Xie Yi, and Jun Luoyu and them, it unexpectedly made way for them. It was as if even the rain was afraid of them.

Facing Qin Yu’s second challenge, Devil Emperor Xie Yi had a strange expression on his face.

“Qin Yu, you’re challenging me?” Devil Emperor Xie Yu didn’t have the headache anymore. Instead, he had a very a deep pondering smile as he looked at Qin Yu.

The two Qin Yu’s coldly looked back at Devil Emperor Xie Yi.

“What’s with Devil Emperor Xie Yi?” Qin Yu had a hint of suspicion in his heart. According to what he predicted, the Devil Emperor Xie Yi should have a headache right now.

With red hair that was as eye-catching as blood, Devil Emperor Xie Yi suddenly started to laugh out loud. He then stared at Qin Yu and said. “My father had one told me to not attack a little girl. This little girl possessed two extraordinary Divine Artifacts. Although her strength was only at the level of level one Immortal Emperor, but even if it was I, I would still be unable to harm her in the slightest.”

Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu were both slightly startled. They couldn't help but look toward Jiang Yan.

The girl that this Devil Emperor Xue Yi spoke of was clearly Jiang Yan.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi continued. "Others might think that the master of this Jiang Yan was so very extraordinary. By merely bestowing two Divine Artifacts, she was able to make a level one Immortal Emperor to become unharmable by level six and seven Immortal Emperors. Perhaps a lot of people would envy this little girl. However!"

A slight trace of disdain appeared on the corner of Devil Emperor Xue Yi's mouth. "In my eyes, this little girl was merely a lucky rubbish that had treasures in vain!"

"Possessing two Divine Artifacts, her defense might be very strong. I am also unable to harm her one bit if she stood in front of me. However, what about her attack power? Level one Immortal Emperor, even if she possessed Divine Artifacts, her attack power would still not be that strong. I completely look down upon people like her who could not even threaten me in the slightest."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked toward Qin Yu. "As for now, amongst this type of people that I looked down on, other than that lucky little girl, there's also you, Qin Yu!"

Qin Yu was slightly startled..

“You possessed a Divine Armor and even your clone possessed a Divine Armor. Your weapon was also a Divine Artifact. Furthermore... my attack energy entered your body yet was surprisingly unable to kill you. I reckon that you also possess some kind of treasure within your body that can protect your Nascent Soul.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Qin Yu with a disdainful gaze. “Having battled with you for this long, I also clearly realized. You are the same as that lucky little girl. Your defense is exceptional. However, your attack power is very feeble. Even if you had a Divine Weapon, you’re still unable to harm me.”

“I... could totally ignore your existence.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi faintly lifted his chin. He looked at Qin Yu with a ice-cold gaze. “Don’t you refuse that, if you aren’t able to accept it, then you could come and attack me. I would stand here and not resist. If you are able to kill me, then I would accept my death with no complaint.”

Qin Yu grew silent.

“Am I really able to kill him?”

Qin Yu asked himself in his heart. His body possessed the protection of the Divine Armor and the Life Elemental Energy. Within his body, he had the Black Hole with the extremely strong defensive power and a Nascent Soul that’s not weak at all. These

had allowed him to survive under the attacks of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

But, what about attack power?

Although he had the Divine Sword Sky Piercer, if he used his own strength to power the Divine Weapon, this Devil Emperor Xue Yi, even if he only had a Top Quality Devil Armor, but with his level six Immortal Emperor's strength infused into the Devil Armor, he was absolutely able to defend against his attack.

It was so much that if his opponent were to use a 'Domain,' Qin Yu would be completely unable to approach him.

"Not going to speak?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi slightly smiled. He then looked toward Jun Luoyu.

"Jun Luoyu, your good brother Qin Yu's strength was too weak. Even if he possessed many treasures, it's still impossible for him to harm me in the slightest. If I want to kill you, with his strength, it's completely impossible for him to obstruct me. You... prepare to die."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi held his Divine Battle Blade with one hand.

Suddenly —

"Red haired bastard!" An angry shout sounded.

[TL: 鬼 means ghost. However, it could also mean bastard under certain circumstances; usually as an insult.]

“Red haired bastard, did you not have ears? This lady here is calling you. Yes, you. Don’t look all over the place, I’m talking about you. You with the wood chopping knife.” The continuous shouting had caused Devil Emperor Xue Yi to realize that the person that girl was calling was him.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s gaze turned cold. He looked at Jiang Yan.

“Red haired bastard? Wood chopping knife?” Killing intent were emitting from Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Jiang Yan looked at Devil Emperor Xue Yi angrily. “You red haired bastard, what did you say earlier? You said Qin Yu a rubbish who possessed treasures in vain? You said that he was the same as that lucky girl?”

“Right.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi nodded. “He is rubbish. That girl is also rubbish. Their own power was so weak, they depended on the treasures bestowed to them by their sect’s loving elders to save their tiny lives. Yet, their attack power was so very weak. I have always looked down upon this type of people.”

“Say it one more time.” Jiang Yan’s eyes seemed to be burning with rage.

“Little girl, are you also seeking your death?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was confused.

Jiang Yan bit her teeth. With immense anger, word by word, she said. “I am that lucky little girl that you spoke of!”

“You...” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was stunned.

“Right, didn’t you say that I’m very weak? Didn’t you said that I’m just a rubbish that had treasures in vain? You bastard.” Jiang Yan’s figure suddenly changed. One turned into two, two into four and four into eight. One Jiang Yan suddenly turned into eight Jiang Yans in a flash.

The eight Jiang Yans surrounded Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

“Something’s amiss.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s expression changed. “Where’s your original body? How come your eight clones all have the same strength?”

“Find it if you can.” Jiang Yan’s angry voice resounded. Following, a red silk ribbon like weapon were shot out from the eight Jiang Yans’ hands. In a split second, the area where the eight Jiang Yans surrounded were filled with this red ribbon weapon.

Qin Yu retrieved back his Sword Immortal Puppet and walked to the side of Jun Luoyu.

“Luoyu, what kind of secret technique was Yan’er using? How

come she used Body Clone Technique yet all her eight clones have the strength of level one Immortal Emperor? Which one is the original body?” Qin Yu was really astonished. Jiang Yan’s Body Clone Technique was a bit too frightening.

One turned into eight yet all eight Jiang Yans had the strength of the original body. Who could be able to tell which amongst the eight is the original body?

Jun Luoyu smiled and said. “Qin Yu, Divine Weapon Sky Shifter have eight positions inside it. That time, I had only borrowed Yan’er’s Divine Weapon and was simply unable to display the full power of the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter. Currently, Yan’er was using the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter to turn into eight clones at once. As for her weapon, it’s the Divine Weapon Heavenly Phantom Gauze.”

Qin Yu came to an understanding.

“Rarely do Yan’er act out violently. However, when she does, she’s very frightening. This Devil Emperor Xue Yi, even if he managed to survive, he would still have received a punishment.” Said Jun Luoyu confidently. His expression showed that he was not even slightly worried about Jiang Yan losing.

Qin Yu was slightly relieved. He attentively looked toward the battle in front of him.

He saw that the position of the eight Jiang Yans were constantly changing as if they were flash shifting.

At the same time, the Heavenly Phantom Gauze covered the whole sky and earth as it attacked. No matter how strong that Devil Emperor Xue Yi was, he was still unable to cut through it. With the Heavenly Phantom Gauze's attack, a Devil Emperor was trapped within the area that it created.

“Let me see you looking down on me again. Didn't you say that I'm rubbish? Didn't you say that I'm a lucky little girl who luckily obtained treasures in vain?” Jiang Yan cursed as she attacked.

At this moment, Devil Emperor Xue Yi was suffering greatly.

With his Divine Armor and vigorous strength, it did not receive any major wounds. However, the Heavenly Phantom Gauze was both a defensive and offensive item. Its attack contained all kinds of illusionary techniques. With one attack came toward him, countless illusions appeared in endless successions.

Furthermore, no matter how much Devil Emperor Xue Yi tried, he was still unable to break through the Heavenly Phantom Gauze.

Endless illusions. The unbreakable Heavenly Phantom Gauze.

Just like that, Devil Emperor Xue Yi was trapped.

“Hooh, it started thundering.”

With a movement of her body, the eight Jiang Yan's united into one. Immediately after, Jiang Yan arrived beside Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. With her nose high up, she looked at them and said proudly. "Big brother Qin Yu, big brother Luoyu, what do you think about my power? I'm strong right?"

"Strong, strong." Said Qin Yu smilingly.

He was able to tell that when Jiang Yan's two Divine Artifacts worked together, not only could they help her rapidly escape from danger, they were also able to create large formations to attack. Even Devil Emperor Xue Yi who possessed a Divine Armor were left in such a sorry state. It was obvious how strong those two Divine Artifacts were.

Compared to them, Qin Yu's defense was totally inferior.

"Red haired bastard, do you admit defeat?" Said Jiang Yan as she stared at Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi had only just escaped from the endless illusions and attacks. Facing Jiang Yan's question, Devil Emperor Xue Yi slightly admitted defeat. He sneered. "That Divine Weapon was actually able to create endless illusions; it's certainly extraordinary."

"Are you stating that my strength is not enough? Then let's fight again." Jiang Yan was about to fight again.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi couldn't help from feeling a headache.

When he was fighting Qin Yu, he was still able to have the upper hand and was even able to ravage Qin Yu. However, when confronting Jiang Yan, he, Devil Emperor Xue Yi, didn't even have the opportunity to fight back.

“Your strength was pretty good; at least your Body Clone Technique was the strongest that I've seen. To be able to reach the level of Body Clone Technique where your clones are as strong as the original body, I reckon that there is no other person in this whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm other than you. I am in awe, in awe.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi reluctantly found a part that he admired and gave a slight complement.

Qin Yu snickered in his heart.

Body Clone Technique?

It was merely one of the Divine Weapon, Sky Shifter's secondary function.

“That's more like it.” Jiang Yan was perfected contented.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi was completely clear about the situation on the stage.

“This lucky little girl, her strength was clearly inferior to mine. However she possessed Divine Artifacts and an extraordinary Body

Clone Technique that were able to trap me. With her here, it is very hard for me to kill Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was pondering in his mind.

“Qin Yu killed my loved disciple, Jun Luoyu seduced my wife, this two men must certainly be killed! From the looks of it, I could only mount a sneak attack against them.”

Finally, Devil Emperor Xue Yi only came to such a conclusion.

× × ×

Qin Yu was paying close attention to Devil Emperor Xue Yi the whole time.

“His temperament is similar to that Guo Nu. He would absolutely not give up. Perhaps this Devil Emperor Xue Yi would not care about his dignity and try to conduct sneak attacks. While I am not afraid of his sneak attacks, Luoyu doesn’t have the protection of a Divine Armor.”

At this moment, Jiang Yan was still boasting in front of Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu.

Being able to topple over the might of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi, Jiang Yan was very proud.

Suddenly —

“Boom!” With only a sound of collision being heard, two silhouettes knocked into two different directions. They broke apart a couple walls. Then these two silhouettes started flying. They were Qin Yu and Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's expression was very ugly.

“Xue Yi, you're trying to make a sneak attack on us? I have already had my attention on you.” Qin Yu touched his shoulder. Earlier, his shoulder had received an attack from Devil Emperor Xue Yi. Even with the protection of the Divine Armor, Qin Yu still received some injuries. In a flash, his Life Elemental Energy restored the injuries.

“Devil Emperor Xue Yi, you're after all a level six Devil Emperor, you actually went as far as trying to sneak attack us. You're truly brilliant.” Jun Luoyu said angrily. He had never expected that the proud and arrogant Devil Emperor Xue Yi would actually mount a sneak attack.

Jiang Yan's expression also changed.

“Jun Luoyu, Qin Yu, consider yourselves lucky this time to have a lucky little girl beside you. Trash like you two could only hide behind the back of a woman.” Sneered Devil Emperor Xue Yi. After he finished saying those words, he turned into a ray of light and flew toward the east.

However, this ray of light rebounded back with an even faster

speed.

“Rumble!” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body was smashed into the ground, cracking it.

In a flash, Devil Emperor Xue Yi flew out from under the ground.

“Xue Yi, you’re a level six Devil Emperor yet you came to insult two juniors. Isn’t that a bit too excessive? Didn’t you consider yourself to be very strong? I, Wuming, came to exchange some blows with you.” A clear voice sounded from skies atop the East Star City.

A golden ray was shot over from afar. Soon after, it arrived in front of Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan.

This was the second strongest expert of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming.

“Ao Wuming?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s eyelids were twitching. His complexion grew even more pale. However, his gaze grew even more cold.

[TL: this dude gets paler by the second.] [Editor Note: and everyone’s gaze gets colder. If they ever find themselves glaring at someone for 49 days, they might get Icy Golden Eyes or something. (you know, from Journey to the west, huo yan jin jing, but it might just turn out to be xue yan jin jing)]

“Right, it is I.” Ao Wuming was standing straight like a spear. His long golden hair were elegantly floating in the wind. The aura of the two were like aeons apart.

Who was Ao Wuming? He was someone that even level seven Devil Emperor Xue Yileng and level seven Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai cannot match even working together. This level six Devil Emperor Xue Yi, there was still a large distance between him and Xue Yileng. In front of Ao Wuming, he have absolutely no ability to resist.

“Xue Yi, there are two great experts in the Dragon Clan that you must be careful of. The Dragon Emperor was needless to mention. Even I, your father, am no match from him. As for the other Dragon Clan Prince, Ao Wuming; although he is merely a level seven Demon Emperor, but as a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, his true body’s strength was no weaker than your father. Even though you possessed a Divine Armor; Ao Wuming possess the utmost strong and utmost firm Divine Spear, Absolute Piercer. In front of him, it’s difficult to tell if you’re capable of surviving.”

His father’s words appeared before his mind. Even the right hand of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi that gasped his battle blade had turned pale white.

[TL: damn, even dude’s hand is turning pale...]

“Wuming, long time no see. You’re willing to patronize and guide my son is his blessing.” A clear and cold voice sounded from the skies of the East Star City. In a flash, a silhouette from afar had reached them.

Long jet-black hair was drifting in the wind. His face was so handsome that it's hard to determine his age. In addition, his body was draped with elegant white clothes. From his appearance, he looked like a noble and virtuous white clothed scholar.

“Father.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi saw the man who had arrived. He only said ‘father’ and then immediately stood to the side.

The astonishing man who had arrived was Blood Emperor, Xue Tianya.

Chapter 47: Granddaughter

“Xue Tianya.” Ao Wuming saw the man who had just arrived and was unable to help himself from showing a smile. “Never had I expected that this Devil Emperor called Xue Yi is the son of the great Blood Devil Emperor. I remember... that you, Blood Devil Emperor, had a daughter. When did you have a son?”

Xue Tianya’s appearance was like that of a refined scholar in his twenties. His clothing was incomparably white and spotless; there was not even a speck of dust.

“Son, daughter?” Xue Tianya took a glance at Xue Yi who stood next to him. Devil Emperor Xue Yi still had the same grim appearance. Even when facing his father, he was still that ice-cold.

“He is my son. As for my daughter... she was merely an adopted daughter.” Said Xue Tianya indifferently.

“Adopted daughter, adopted daughter, humph!” A cold humph sound came from beside Ao Wuming.

Xue Tianya looked over. His expression slightly changed. However, he still retained that trace of smile. “Luoyu, you’re also here.”

Jun Luoyu only gave a humph and did not respond.

“Blood Devil Emperor, right?” Jiang Yan walked next to Jun Luoyu. She stared at Xue Tianya. “Blood Devil Emperor, you’re also someone of high standing. At that time, your daughter was close with my big brother Luoyu. But why is it that at the end, you ended up giving your daughter to your son as his wife?”

“It’s adopted daughter.” Xue Tianya corrected.

Jiang Yan groaned. “I know she’s your adopted daughter. But big sister A’Jiao and big brother Luoyu knew each other first. They also fell in love with each other first. How could you forcibly break them apart? You even ultimately allowed this Xue Yi to kill big sister A’Jiao.”

“Little girl, although you had your granny as your backing, you must still know your manners when speaking with your elders. Understood?” Xue Tianya’s voice was slightly imposing.

Back then, Jiang Yan’s granny had informed the couple top experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm of Jiang Yan’s appearance and aura. Xue Tianya was one of those top experts. Therefore, from the moment Xue Tianya saw Jiang Yan, he already knew that she was that lucky little girl. At the same time, he was able to sense how troublesome the matter was.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there existed few people that were able to cause Xue Tianya a headache.

The Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan was one. Hidden Emperor was barely enough to be considered as another. As for

that mysterious granny behind Jiang Yan, she was another one.

“Xue Tianya.”

Jun Luoyu spoke. His pair of eyes turned red. “You listen clearly. You do not have the qualifications to be A’Jiao’s father. You also don’t have the qualifications to talk about A’Jiao. In the future, I wish for you to never speak of A’Jiao again because I feel sick to my stomach when you do!”

“There is no father that would treat his daughter like that. There is no father that would be that ruthless, that heartless.” Jun Luoyu’s body was shivering. “Had it not been the fact that A’Jiao made me promise her before her death to never find you for revenge in my lifetime, I would have definitely killed you.”

Jun Luoyu hated.

He hated the Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya. But, the request of his lover before her death, how could he dare to disagree?

“Jun Luoyu.” Xue Yi’s cold voice sounded. “Although you and A’Jiao have feelings for each other, you were not married. Father bestowed A’Jiao to me, thus she was my wife. She became my wife. However, you two still dared to fool around. Could it be that it was wrong for me to kill A’Jiao? Why do you think that you can continue to spout rubbish here?”

“Enough.”

Xue Tianya's brows slightly frowned. He then smiled at Ao Wuming and said, "I'm sorry about the comical display, brother Wuming."

"It's not funny in the slightest." Replied Ao Wuming with a mild smile. Xue Tianya was unable to help himself from getting somewhat angry in his heart.

Qin Yu who had stood there and listened the whole time had finally understood what happened.

A'Jiao was Xue Tianya's adopted daughter. She and Jun Luoyu loved each other. As the Blood Devil Emperor, Xue Tianya, to not know about it was impossible. It was likely that at the beginning, Xue Tianya did not oppose their love. However, afterwards, Devil Emperor Xue Yi took fancy upon A'Jiao and asked his father to bestow A'Jiao to him.

Without the slightest hesitation, Xue Tianya bestowed A'Jiao to Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Afterwards, a meeting between A'Jiao and Jun Luoyu was found out by Xue Yi. In a rage, Xue Yi wanted to kill A'Jiao. Jun Luoyu's strength was too weak and he was completely unable to resist.

Before A'Jiao died, she begged Xue Yi to spare Jun Luoyu. At the same time, she asked Jun Luoyu to not find her father for revenge. It's likely that A'Jiao still had a very deep feeling toward her father, Xue Tianya.

“A’Jiao is a pitiable person. Brother Luoyu is also a pitiable person. This Xue Yi is a boorish fellow. As for Xue Tianya....” Qin Yu was unable to make a judgement. If one were to say he’s affectionate? He decided A’Jiao’s livelihood at will without any regards to her own desire. If one were to say Xue Tianya was heartless? He was however extremely concerned about his son, Xue Yi.

“Don’t speak of this matter anymore.” Xue Tianya’s face had a trace of anger. “Jun Luoyu, you listen clearly. I had raised A’Jiao and could also be considered as her father. Thus, I could naturally determine whom she marries. And Xue Yi is A’Jiao’s husband. Thus he naturally could determine her life and death. This was unquestionable.”

“As for you, Jun Luoyu. Just because you said that A’Jiao is your wife; does that make A’Jiao your wife?” Xue Tianya lightly laughed and said. “Aren’t you a bit too delusional? You want to kill Xue Yi? Let me tell you; for every day that I live, you can forget about succeeding.”

Xue Tianya took a glance at the Devil Emperor Xue Yi by his side. Within his eyes was a trace of deep love.

Xue Tianya owed his son greatly. He had lost Xue Yi when he was still an infant. Only after Xue Yi grew up amongst wild beasts and reached a high level did Xue Tianya find his son once more.

This caused Xue Yi to have an estrangement with Xue Tianya the

whole time. It was so much that when Xue Tianya gave him the name ‘Xue Yi,’ it was also directly changed by Xue Yi into ‘Xue Yi.’

[TL: this might be confusing. It’s same sounding but different characters.

Xue Tianya’s surname is Xue(雪,snow)

Xue Yi’s surname is Xue (血, blood)

the original name was 雪伊 (snow, he/she), pronounced Xue Yi.

Xue Yi changed the name into 血衣(blood, clothes), also pronounced as Xue Yi.

Basically he changed the name to two different characters that had pretty much the exact pronunciation in mandarin.]

xxx

Inside the Embroidery Forest.

“Big brother, that Devil Emperor Xue Yi requested for Lin’er to be buried with her disciple. How could you still be this calm and watch the fire burning across the river?” Said the Black Immortal Emperor of the Black and White Dual Emperors.

Lin Yin's face had a trace of smile. "Isn't the story getting more and more interesting now? Furthermore, it's about time for Lin'er to learn of the dangers. It is not too late for us to show up at the last moment."

"Last moment?" Big brother, aren't you afraid that Lin'er would be like her parents..." Right after the White Immortal Emperor spoke those words, Lin Yin's expression immediately changed.

Level nine Immortal Emperor Lin Yin.

Throughout the whole of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there were not many people that dared to underestimate him. However, several thousand years ago, his son and daughter-in-law were killed by someone in a war. It happened on an extremely big planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field, the Bright Feather Star.

From that day on, the Indigo Bay Star Field no longer had a Bright Feather Star.

All of the super experts knew that the furious Lin Yin had crushed the Bright Feather Star into pieces. It was so much that all the people that lived in the Bright Feather Star ended up being buried with his son and daughter-in-law.

No one was able to imagine that the Hidden Emperor that had always been soft, refined and cultured also possessed such a bloody and cruel side.

“Third brother, you need not worry. As long as Lin’er is on the Hidden Emperor Star, there’s absolutely no one that can harm her.” Said Lin Yi cold and matter-of-factly.

The Black Immortal Emperor and the White Immortal Emperor glanced at each other and then said no more.

“That Xue Yi. Xue Tianya ought to discipline him properly. Did he really think that he could make whoever he wants to make buried with his disciple?” Said the Hidden Emperor cold and matter-of-factly. Then, he moved his gaze toward the direction of the East Star City.

With Lin Yin’s strength, he was absolutely able to arrive at the place of occurrence in an instant.

Countless people of the East Star City were standing around and watching from a distant. However, there was not a single person in the area of a hundred miles from where Xue Tianya, Ao Wuming, Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and the rest stood. All of the people were outside of this hundred miles radius.

“Brother Wuming, the cause of this matter was merely a small thing. I suggest that we shall go through and clarify what happened here before we make a decision. What do you think?” Said Xue Tianya smilingly.

Ao Wuming also nodded in approval.

“Xue Yi, what happened here?” Xue Tianya looked at Xue Yi.

Xue Yi said calmly. “What exactly happened, even I am uncertain. I only know that my disciple, Guo Nu, fell in love with a woman and wanted to make their woman his companion. Afterwards, this Qin Yu killed my disciple Guo Nu.”

“Qin Yu?” Hearing these words, Xue Tianya’s gaze turned to Qin Yu. He merely took a glance and then didn’t say anymore.

Amongst the four great upper realm emissaries that descended on to the Mortal Realm was Blood Devil Du Zhongjun that was dispatched by Xue Tianya. After exiting the Ni Yang’s Realm, Du Zhongjun had also notified Xue Tianya of everything that happened. Thus, Xue Tianya was very sensitive toward the name Qin Yu.

“Guo Nu, no wonder.” Xue Tianya came to an understanding in his heart.

He understood why his son was so frantically angry.

So it turns out that it’s because of Guo Nu who practically had the same childhood as his son. Xue Tianya understood very well that his son had always been in an estrangement with him. However, his relationship with that Guo Nu was exceptionally good.

Perhaps in Xue Yi’s heart, Guo Nu’s standing was as high as Xue

Tianya's if not higher.

"Xue Yi, where is that woman that you spoke of?" Asked Xue Tianya.

"She was taken into Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion by him." Xue Yi looked toward Qin Yu.

Xue Tianya's heart moved. He then smiled at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, could you let that woman out of your Immortal Mansion first? Rest assured, with brother Wuming present, even I would not get violent."

Qin Yu's gaze fell on Ao Wuming.

"Blood Devil Emperor is after all a man of high standing, how could his words not be trusted? Brother Qin Yu, you should let that woman out." Said Ao Wuming while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded. Soon after, he released Lin Lin and Sisi from his Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Lin Lin and Sisi suddenly appeared next to Qin Yu.

"I presume that girl clothed young lady should be the woman that Guo Nu took a fancy for?" Said Xue Tianya with a smile.

"Young lady, you need not be worried. You two are now safe. Xue

Tianya is after all the Blood Devil Emperor, he is someone of high standing and would not go back on his words.” Said Qin Yu to Lin Lin and Sisi.

“Thank you mister.” Said Lin Lin. However, she was shocked from the bottom of her heart that this man in white was the Blood Devil Emperor. At the same time, she was also confused as to why none of her senior martial brothers or her grandpa were present.

Xue Tianya smiled and said. “Young lady, Guo Nu wanted you to be his wife, is that true?”

“Right.” Lin Lin nodded.

“And then Qin Yu killed Guo Nu?” Asked Xue Tianya again.

“Mister Qin Yu killed Guo Nu in order to save me.” Said Lin Lin hurriedly.

Xue Tianya looked toward Ao Wuming while smiling. “Brother Wuming, based on the words of both side, I believe both you and I have come to an understanding of what happened. Guo Nu forcibly wanted Lin Lin to become his companion. Although it is wrong, his crime was not enough for him to die. Furthermore... this matter should not be related to Qin Yu. Completely uncalled for, this Qin Yu killed Guo Nu. As the saying goes, he who killed another shall pay with his life...”

“He who killed another shall pay with his life?” Ao Wuming’s

gaze turned cold.

Qin Yu's expression had also changed.

This Xue Tianya unexpectedly went up against him. Ever since he opened the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu no longer feared anyone. This was also the reason why he was daring to openly use his Divine Armor.

“He who killed another shall pay with his life?” Lin Lin walked forward. “Senior Blood Devil Emperor, that Guo Nu forcibly wanted me to become his companion so much that he wanted to arrest me. Mister Qin Yu only moved to save me. Furthermore, Mister Qin Yu had even spared Guo Nu two three times. It's just that Guo Nu was acting as if it's either Mister Qin Yu who dies or he who dies. Without a lack of better option, mister Qin Yu finally killed him. Could it be that Senior Blood Devil Emperor thinks that Mister Qin Yu ought to allow Guo Nu to continuously try to kill him without retaliating?”

“Little girl, you dared to interrupt even me?” Xue Tianya merely gazed at her and Lin Lin started to shudder as her complexion grew paler.

As the Blood Devil Emperor, Xue Tianya had never placed the level three Heavenly Immortal Lin Lin in his mind.

“Xue Tianya, is it not acceptable for my granddaughter to speak her mind confidently?” A voice containing anger sounded.

A green figure, a white figure and a black figure appeared at almost the same time. The people who arrived were the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Dual Emperors.

“Grandfather, second grandfather, third grandfather.” Lin Lin saw the people who arrived and immediately flew to them. She directly threw herself into the bosom of Lin Yin.

“Senior Lin Yin.” Seeing the arriving people, Ao Wuming immediately cupped his hand in respect.

At the same time, Ao Wuming had a slight smile on his face. In his heart, he was secretly pleased. “So it turns out that the story that when Hidden Emperor’s son and daughter-in-law died, they left behind an infant was true. This Hidden Emperor concealed that so very tightly. Blood Devil Emperor, weren’t you acting all arrogant? Let’s see how arrogant you act now.”

“Qin Yu, Luoyu, Yan’er, come, let me introduce you guys. This is senior Hidden Emperor. These two are senior Black Immortal Emperor and senior White Immortal Emperor.” So Ao Wuming full of smiles.

Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan all had a smile on their face. They all walked forward and greeted their seniors respectfully.

And at this moment, Xue Tianya merely smiled as he shook his head. “Brother Lin, never had I expected it, truly never had I expected it. Who would’ve known that this girl was your granddaughter. Brother Lin, you truly concealed the information

about your granddaughter very tightly; even I didn't know that you had a granddaughter."

Xue Tianya still had a smiling appearance. However, Lin Yin's expression was ice-cold.

"Xue Tianya, today's matter fault lies in your son, Xue Yi. Could it be that you think that... your son could have whoever he wants to be buried with his disciple? He actually dared to want my granddaughter to be buried with his disciple. Humph, he even dared to act like a tyrant to my granddaughter." At this moment, Lin Yin didn't give Xue Tianya the slightest amount of face.

Xue Tianya's brows slightly creased.

"Xue Yi, come out and apologize to Miss Lin." Said Xue Tianya coldly.

Actually, Xue Tianya was very displeased to help his son on this matter today. For one he would be offending Ao Wuming. Two, he would offend Jiang Yan's grandmother. It's one thing if it was merely those two. But now, there's an addition of the Hidden Emperor.

Hidden Emperor was way too strong. Not only was he himself a level nine Immortal Emperor, his two good friends, the Black and White Dual Immortals, were also level eight Immortal Emperors.

Xue Yi frowned. In a split second, he had thought a lot of stuff.

However finally, he still clenched his teeth as he walked forward. He lowered his head and bowed. “Miss Lin, it is my fault this time around. I hope that Miss Lin would forgive me.”

Qin Yu and them were able to see that Devil Emperor Xue Yi's veins on his forehead were violently bulging. He was evidently trying his hardest to resist his anger.

Chapter 48: Three Demands

The Devil Emperor Xue Yi was, after all, a Devil Emperor. Moreover, he was a proud and arrogant Devil Emperor. For him to apologize to a level three Heavenly Immortal little girl in front of all these high level experts, it was truly painstaking.

“Let it pass, grandfather.” Seeing Xue Yi’s appearance, Lin Lin’s heart grew soft and said.

“Xue Yi, quickly thank young lady Lin Lin.” Xue Tianya said calmly.

Although Xue Tianya appeared to be calm and collected, he was burning with rage in his heart. As the Blood Devil Emperor that had crisscrossed the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, when had he ever suffered from an unfavourable situation? However today, being confronted with Ao Wuming, Hidden Emperor, Black and White Dual Emperors and the rest, he had no choice but to submit to humiliation.

Xue Yi clenched his teeth. His gums were trembling: “Thank...”

“Xue Tianya, this time, it was your son’s disciple that wanted to force my granddaughter to become his companion. Who do you think your son’s disciple was? He dared act so tyrannic in my Hidden Emperor Star. And then your son even wanted to bury my granddaughter with his disciple. Did you think that... a single apology would be enough?”

Lin Yin's eyes were flickering like a thunderbolt as he opened and closed them.

Xue Tianya was dumbstruck.

“I, Lin Yin, only have a single granddaughter. No matter who the person is, I would not allow them to bully my granddaughter. If you are not able to handle today's matter to my satisfaction, then I will definitely not let this matter drop.”

Lin Yin was overbearing.

Xue Tianya was momentarily stunned as to what to say.

Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Jiang Yan and Qin Yu were also shocked to see this scene.

What a Hidden Emperor!

Qin Yu secretly gasped in admiration in his heart.

“It would appear than rumors cannot be trusted. This Hidden Emperor was not at all like the rumors. He doesn't have the good temperaments of the rumors at all. When he's mad, it's also enough to frighten people.” Qin Yu happily watched the play from the side.

“Brother Luoyu, brother Qin Yu, if my guess is correct, Hidden Emperor is about to establish his prestige this time around.” Ao Wuming voice, that was rejoicing in other people’s misfortune, sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuming.

“You all don’t have to be confused, Hidden Emperor isn’t one to covet power or territory. However, he’s utterly concerned about his relatives. That year when Hidden Emperor’s son and daughter in law were killed, in his anger, Hidden Emperor eliminated all the people present on that planet without regards to whether they’re enemies or regular civilians. The whole planet was turned into cosmic dust.” Saying till this point, Ao Wuming also gasped in admiration.

“Experts at the Immortal Emperor level, it’s not at all difficult for them to destroy a planet. However, those who dared to destroy a planet completely and make it into cosmic dust like the Hidden Emperor; were truly few and slim.” Praised Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. Unable to help himself, he looked at Lin Yin.

That amiable looking middle aged man actually completely destroyed a planet when he’s angry.

“Hidden Emperor is also not someone that’s to be provoked. This time around, Blood Devil Emperor is certain to pay bitterly.” Qin Yu started to comprehend a little bit of the actions of Hidden

Emperor.

Ao Wuming's voice once again resounded in Qin Yu's mind. "Qin Yu, Luoyu, the fact that Hidden Emperor had a granddaughter was extremely secretive. Hidden Emperor had also been always keeping this matter hidden. I also only found out about it today. I think that Hidden Emperor, taking into consideration that his granddaughter's existence was to be known by others after today, might be planning to take this occasion to establish his prestige and intimidate others."

"Pitiful Blood Devil Emperor." Qin Yu laughed as he sound transferred. "Hidden Emperor establishing his prestige ended up all the way to the Blood Devil Emperor."

Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu both had a smiling expression on their faces.

× × ×

Qin Yu and the others were able to tell that, Xue Tianya had also naturally concluded that Hidden Emperor was planning to establish his prestige.

"Xue Tianya, we three brothers are watching you. Lin'er has received such bullying, it's not something that a simple apology would fix." Black Immortal Emperor also said with an ice-cold face.

Throughout the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Hidden Emperor and his two brothers really didn't come across anyone that they feared. Even if Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and Cyan Emperor were to join hands, Hidden Emperor and his two brothers would still not fear them in the slightest. Hidden Emperor, Black Immortal Emperor and White Immortal Emperor all had ice cold faces.

Clearly... if what Xue Tianya said was not pleasing, Hidden Emperor and his two brothers would not care about acting to dispose Xue Tianya. They were even willing to act together and kill the Blood Devil Emperor, Xue Tianya, on the spot.

“Three lunatics.” Xue Tianya was burning with rage.

However, he displayed a sincere smile on his face. “Brother Lin, brother Hei (black), brother Bai (white), this time, it was indeed my son, Xue Yi's fault. I had already made him apologize earlier. If the three of you believe that it's inadequate, feel free to suggest how I should handle this unfilial son of mine. I would certainly not shield him!” Said Xue Tianya upright and strictly.

Hidden Emperor muttered to himself for a moment. He then slowly said. “Xue Tianya, you also only have this one son. Although he offended my granddaughter this time around, out of respect for you, Xue Tianya, I will also not take his life.”

Hearing these words, Xue Tianya had a slight sigh of relief from the bottom of his heart.

As long as he's not going to kill his son, the matter is still tolerable.

“However, while death might be forgiven, punishment cannot be escaped. I would give three demands here. Xue Tianya, you must guarantee that your son would accomplish them, otherwise... I, Lin Yin, will definitely kill your son. At that time, I will not care about your, Xue Tianya's status.” Lin Yin's voice was serene and calm. However, it had an irresistible majestic feel to it.

“Brother Lin, please speak.” Said Xue Tianya while smiling.

While Xue Tianya was able to keep a calm appearance, his son, Xue Yi's whole body was currently slightly trembling. The veins on his hands and forehead were bulging.

“The first demand: starting from today, your son, Xue Yi, is not allowed to step into the Indigo Bay Star Field. The moment he does, he dies.” Said Lin Yi indifferently.

The Indigo Bay Star Field is the common border of the Immortal and Devil Realms. It was classified as an extremely important strategic location. Generally, experts would frequently step foot on the Indigo Bay Star Field to get together. To make Xue Yi to be unable to set foot on the Indigo Bay Star Field for all his life was certainly a very heavy punishment.

Xue Tianya slightly paused before saying. “That's fine.”

Xue Yi who stood to the side was not very concerned about the request. To him, the Indigo Bay Star Field was not something extraordinary. However, the fact that he was banned from entering it caused him to feel as if he had received the greatest insult.

The proud and arrogant Xue Yi's heart was currently filled with anger.

“Endure.” This was the only word in Xue Yi's mind.

Lin Yin slightly nodded. He then once again said tranquilly. “The second demand: your son is to receive a palm strike from me!”

“What?!”

Xue Tianya's facial expression took a huge change.

“Seems like there is a major change.” Qin Yu also immediately started to pay closer attention to the scene in front of him. To make the level six Devil Emperor Xue Yi take on the palm strike of the Hidden Emperor, Lin Yin, head on?

Who was Lin Yu?

He's a level nine Immortal Emperor, a super expert that's about to ascend to the Divine Realm and was known as the number one

expert in the Immortal Realm.

Lin Yin's palm strike; if Lin Yin were to want to kill Xue Yi, then Xue Yi would definitely be unable to escape with his life intact after taking that strike.

“Brother Lin, isn't this demand a bit too excessive? Brother Lin, you are the magnificent Hidden Emperor, a level nine Immortal Emperor; your strength was so strong that even I resign myself to be inferior to you. However, you want to dirty your hands personally and handle my son...” The smile on Xue Tianya's face had disappeared. What replaced it was a gloominess.

“I could take a step back and personally receive your palm strike, what say you?” Said Xue Tianya as he looked at Hidden Emperor.

Xue Tianya was after all one of the three top players of the Devil Realm. His strength was only a level lower than Lin Yin. Moreover, with the addition of some of his special tricks, even if Lin Yin wanted to kill Xue Tianya, it would still be very hard. With merely a single palm strike... at the very most, it would cause Xue Tianya to sustain injuries. Xue Tianya was able to recover from the injuries in a blink of an eye.

Lin Yin shook his head. “When I said three demands, I meant three demands. It cannot be altered. This second demand of mine, your only choice is to accept or refuse. If you were to refuse; you know the consequences.”

A light flashed past Xue Tianya's eye.

“Father.” Xue Yi who had his head down the whole time had lifted his head up and looked toward Xue Tianya.

“Father, let’s fight. We don’t need to be afraid of that old fool.” Xue Yi’s voice transmission resounded in Xue Tianya’s mind. “This old bastard is clearly humiliating us. We cannot let this continue.”

The corner of Xue Yi’s eyes were bloodshot.

“Keep standing to the side, don’t be reckless.” Xue Tianya transmitted his voice back shouting.

“Brother Lin.” Xue Tianya looked at Lin Yin. “You had said earlier that you will spare my son’s life. However, now you want my son to take on a palm strike of yours, what is your intention?”

“I have already said that I would spare your son’s life so naturally I would spare your son’s life.” Said Lin Yin indifferently. “You still haven’t told me whether you’re agreeing or disagreeing.”

Xue Tianya laughed. He stared at Lin Yin and said. “Good, Lin Yin, I trust that you will keep your promise. Xue Yi, come out and prepare to take on senior Hidden Emperor’s palm strike. As senior Hidden Emperor is your senior, he would definitely not kill you.”

Xue Yi took a deep breath and then walked a couple steps forward.

Although Xue Yi was proud and arrogant, he was not stupid. He knew when he could be proud and arrogant and when he had to endure silently.

“I will not kill you.” Lin Yi waved away his sleeve.

[TL: Chinese gowns, or Hanfu, have super long sleeves.]

“But, I will make it so that you will forever remember today.” Lin Yin’s eyes shined brightly.

At the moment Lin Yi waved his sleeve, a “pfff” sound was heard and Devil Emperor Xue Yi was knocked back several tens of steps, by a palm strike. Soon after, Devil Emperor Xue Yi kneeled down as his blood continuously escaped from the corner of his mouth.

Xue Yi slowly raised his head and looked at Lin Yin with a cold stare.

A flash of anger flashed past Xue Tianya’s face. He already knew what Lin Yin’s palm strike was meant to do.

Qin Yu, however, didn’t understand what he was watching.

Isn’t that just a palm strike?

As long as he’s alive, it should be very easy for him to recover. Why was Xue Tianya so angry?

Of those present on the stage, only the Black Immortal Emperor, White Immortal Emperor, Xue Tianya and Ao Wuming knew what exactly happened with that palm strike.

“Qin Yu, Luoyu, that palm strike from the Hidden Emperor was no regular palm strike. When his palm struck Xue Yi’s body, did you guys notice that several green threads were shot out from the Hidden Emperor’s hand into Xue Yi’s head?” Ao Wuming’s voice transmission resounded in Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu’s heads.

“I didn’t see that.” Jun Luoyu’s voice transmission resounded in Qin Yu and Ao Wuming’s heads.

“I also didn’t see it. I only managed to barely take note of a special energy.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

“That’s right, that was a type of energy that belonged to Lin Yin. Even though Xue Yi wore a Divine Armor, Lin Yin still made the energy directly penetrate through Xue Yi’s head and into his body. It even infiltrated into the interior of Xue Yi’s Nascent Soul. “ Ao Wuming gasped in admiration. “This move of his was certainly very fierce.”

Hearing till this part, Qin Yu completely understood what happened.

“Unless this Xue Yi cultivated to the level of level nine Devil Emperor, he would forever be incapable of removing this energy.”

× × ×

“This energy of mine was not a lot. Xue Yi should be only a level six Devil Emperor right? When are to use your Nascent Soul, make sure to use half of your energy to suppress this prohibition energy I left behind. Otherwise, this prohibition energy of mine might cause your Nascent Soul to enter a chaotic state and explode.” Said Lin Yin tranquilly.

The meaning was very clear.

Level six Devil Emperor Xue Yi, when he's a level six Devil Emperor, could only utilize half of his strength.

When his power increases, the amount of energy needed to suppress Lin Yin's prohibition energy's influence would naturally decrease.

Xue Tianya was however somewhat enraged. The prohibition set up by Lin Yin's energy, unless one reached level nine Devil Emperor level, was completely incapable of being destroyed. Furthermore, only the person who were inflicted with this prohibition energy could destroy it with his own strength. The energy of others cannot enter the internal part of the Nascent Soul as they wished.

“Brother Lin, we had already accomplished the second demand, what is the third demand?” Said Xue Tianya coldly.

The current Xue Tianya was already incapable of keeping the smiling appearance that he earlier had.

Lin Yin said tranquilly. “The third demand is very simple. Jun Luoyu and your son had grudges. It’s one thing for them to kill each other. But this little brother by the name of Qin Yu...”

As Lin Yin said those words, he pointed at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. “How did it come to me?”

Lin Yin continued. “Little brother Qin Yu, he was complete stranger to your son before this. This time, it was because of my granddaughter that he killed your son’s disciple. Your son’s disciple was excessively domineering this time around, he even tried a futile attempt to seize my granddaughter. Little brother Qin Yu stepping in was not only not wrong, he was also very much in the right.”

Hearing those words, Qin Yu was unable to stop himself from shaking his head and smiling.

Right? Wrong?

Whether what he did was right or wrong, how could he possibly care about what others think? This time, the reason why he stepped in was because this ‘Lin Lin’ was the girl that his late disciple liked.

“Little brother Qin Yu was not wrong in the slightest but your son instead seriously injured him. Thus, he should apologize to him. This is my third demand!” Said Lin Yin tranquilly.

Xue Tianya’s gaze shot towards Qin Yu.

“Xue Yi, apologize.” Xue Tianya’s voice was flat.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi who stood to the side currently had a face as pale as white paper. At this moment, he was still continuously using his power to suppress the prohibition within his Nascent Soul. The existence of the prohibition had caused him to be unable to utilize all his energy anymore in the future.

After clenching his teeth, Devil Emperor Xue Yi walked forward and stared at Qin Yu, like a viper staring at its prey. He said icily. “Qin Yu, it was my fault this time around, I’m sorry.”

“There is no need to be like this.”

Qin Yu suddenly stretch out his hand to stop Xue Yi. “I know that you are currently very unconvinced. To be forced to apologize to me like this, you find it difficult to say and I also don’t feel comfortable in accepting it. I knew that with me killing your disciple, you would not let go of this hatred.”

“Xue Yi, I welcome you to find me to avenge your disciple at any time. Of course... as for who would end up killing who, that’s not a

certainty.” After Qin Yu finished saying those words, he turned around. “You shouldn’t bother trying to attack me now. Earlier, you were unable to kill me. The current you should only have half the strength that you displayed earlier, I assume.”

This type of apology, Qin Yu was totally disinclined to accept.

After Qin Yu said those words, he looked to Lin Lin and slightly smiled. “Young lady Lin Lin, with the Hidden Emperor as your grandfather, whether a nobody like me were to interfere or not, there wouldn’t be much difference.”

“Mister Qin Yu.” Said Lin Lin hurriedly.

Qin Yu said while laughing. “Young lady Lin Lin need not speak further, I know what kind of strength I possess. However, there’s still a sentence that I must say. The promise that I had made at that time, ‘In the future, no matter what the matter is, if you were to come to me, then I would definitely spare no effort to help you in resolving it,’ now sounds like a joke. However, young lady Lin Lin merely need to remember those words in your heart. If there comes a day that you could use my help and don’t despise my low strength, please send a transmission to me.”

After saying those words, Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan. “Big brother Wuming, there’s not much business for me here, I will return first. Seniors Hidden Emperor, Black Immortal Emperor and White Immortal Emperor, this junior bids his farewell.”

Chapter 49: Within The Jiang Lan's Realm

Lin Yin nodded while smiling. "If little brother Qin Yu has time in the future, feel free to come check out the Hidden Lead."

"Certainly." Said Qin Yu very respectfully.

At this moment, Jun Luoyu spoke. "Qin Yu, I will go home together with you." He then turned toward Hidden Emperor and the rest. "Seniors, this junior will be leaving first with brother Qin Yu."

"I'm going too." Jiang Yan didn't bother to pay any respect to anyone and directly followed Jun Luoyu.

As for Ao Wuming, it was hard for him to casually leave. After all, he was an individual at the same level as Hidden Emperor and them. Furthermore, he also had some things he wanted to discuss with the Hidden Emperor.

"Brother Lin, this girl Yan'er doesn't know etiquette, please don't mind her too much." Laughed Ao Wuming.

"That girl is called Jiang Yan, correct? I had heard about her from Granny Yin Hua." As Hidden Emperor looked at the Jiang Yan's distant figure, he had a slight smile on his face. "Before I met Granny Yin Hua, I really had never imagined that there are experts

like her in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms.”

[TL: Yin Hua → Silver Flower. Not sure if it's her name or a title yet.]

Ao Wuming gasped in admiration and said. “That’s right, Granny Yin Hua’s power is deep and unmeasurable. Merely, I do not know whether she had passed the Divine Tribulation or not.”

“That’s hard to say. I also cannot see through Granny Yin Hua. Regardless, her strength was at least that of a level nine Immortal Emperor.” Said Hidden Emperor with absolute certainty.

“Brother Xue, what say you?” Ao Wuming suddenly looked toward Xue Tianya.

This time around, Xue Tianya had suffered a huge loss. However, this Xue Tianya still had his grand and imposing air. “Granny Yin Hua is indeed a super expert. We unexpectedly never knew of a expert like her all these years; to be honest, I really am a bit afraid. Exactly how many experts like Granny Yin Hua was there in this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?”

“It’s impossible for there to be a lot.” Laughed Ao Wuming.

Xue Tianya slightly shook his head and smiled tranquilly. “I would not talk about this matter anymore. Brother Lin, I still have an important matter to attend to so I would be unable to have a get-together with brother Lin and would be taking my leave first.”

“Don’t bother to see me out.” Said Lin Yin as he nodded.

Xue Tianya looked toward Xue Yi who was at the side. The father and son soon turned into two rays of light and disappeared into the horizon.

.....

Blue Flame Star.

In a certain back living room of a luxurious manor.

Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya had a gloomy expression. His son, Xue Yi, also had an ugly expression.

This time around, both father and son had suffered a major loss.

“Xue Yi, you were hit with that Lin Yin’s prohibition energy; that Lin Yin is too vicious, he directly inserted that prohibition energy into the interior of your Nascent Soul. Even if I were to obtain the strength of a level nine Devil Emperor, I would still not dare to insert my energy into your Nascent Soul to break that prohibition energy. You could only rely on yourself.” Comforted Xue Tianya.

The Nascent Soul of a Devil Emperor was created through countless years of cultivation. It is extremely important. It is not a place where others could casually enter their energy into.

That Lin Yin completely didn't care about what the consequences might be. That's why he directly used that move on Xue Yi.

"I'm fine." Xue Yi said indifferently. However, his eyes possessed an overcasting fierceness. "I am only a level six Devil Emperor right now, it requires me half of my energy in order to suppress that prohibition. However, once I reached level seven Devil Emperor, ten or twenty percent of my power would be all it takes. This prohibition would not affect me much in the future."

Xue Tianya nodded.

"Xue Yi, you have done very well this time around, did you know that?" Xue Tianya looked at Xue Yi.

Xue Tianya had instructed his son for very many years.

When he first started, Xue Yi was exactly like Guo Nu. He didn't know how to be flexible or act. All he had in his heart was the law of the forest. After all these years had passed, Xue Yi was merely a little bit better than before. He was still very far away from the goal that Xue Tianya had.

"I know." Xue Yi nodded indifferently. "I shouldn't have allowed Nu to go to the Hidden Emperor Star to begin with. That was a total mistake. He was too unyielding and don't know how to endure silently at all."

Xue Tianya had a slight smile on his face.

His own son was criticizing Guo Nu. As a matter of fact, back then Xue Yi was about the same as Guo Nu. Even now, he was only merely a little bit better.

“I also know that I had made a mistake. You had taught me that I need to judge the hour and size up the situation. When I had encountered Jiang Yan, I should’ve calmed myself. Behind Jiang Yan was that Granny Yin Hua. There’s also Qin Yu. Qin Yu possessed an Immortal Sword, two Immortal Armors and a Immortal Mansion. The sect that stood behind him was certainly extraordinary.” Said Xue Yi sincerely.

“Haha...”

Xue Tianya started to laugh out loud. “Xue Yi, you’re mistaken here. Jiang Yan does indeed have Granny Yin Hua standing behind her but that Qin Yu, contrary to your expectations, you need not worry too much.”

“But he possessed two Divine Armors.” Xue Yi emphasized.

“Two?”

Xue Tianya sneered. “Let me tell you, the Immortal Mansion that this Qin Yu possessed should be the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. The Divine Sword that he possessed should be the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer. As for his Divine Armor, it should be the Divine

Armor, Black Frozen Snow.”

“Father, are you talking about the things that Emperor Ni Yang possessed?” Xue Yi came to some sort of understanding.

Xue Tianya had not told his son about the information that Blood Devil Du Zhongjun sent over from the Mortal Realm. That’s because Xue Tianya knew that his son’s ability to analyze stuff wasn’t that good.

“Right, if I am correct, then this Qin Yu’s real name ought to be Lan Feng. If he really was Qin Yu, then this Qin Yu was a bit too much of a genius. In a mere two hundred years, he was able to reach his strength of Dacheng from the Mortal Realm to his current level?” Xue Tianya laughed insipidly.

[TL: debating about whether to translate Dacheng as Great Success. Guess not lol.]

“Father, what are you talking about?” Xue Yi was confused.

Xue Tianya stood up. “You need not concern yourself with this, all you have to know is that... this Qin Yu, he won’t be able to live much longer.”

“Of course he won’t. He killed Nu, I would certainly kill him.” Said Xue Yi coldly.

Xue Tianya shook his head and said. “You are to immediately

return to the Devil Realm. If you were to continue to stay in the Blue Flame Star, then Lin Yin would certainly pick a quarrel and might even kill you. As for killing Qin Yu, it's better that your father, I, do it personally.”

“Bewitching God Painting, Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, they ought to be mine this time.” Said Xue Tianya in his heart.

*

At the moment when Xue Tianya just returned to the Blue Flame Star, Xue Tianya's subordinates had already started to monitor Qin Yu from the shadows. In fact, not only were Xue Tianya doing that, Emperor Yu's troops were also monitoring Qin Yu.

Xue Tianya did not uncover Qin Yu's identity when he was in front of Qin Yu because he wanted to have an even more relaxed time seizing his treasures. He didn't want other experts to know of this information.

Although Hidden Emperor's strength was very strong and he also knew that the big shots of all sides had previously dispatched people down to the Mortal Realm, he didn't know what had happened to the emissaries when they were in the Mortal Realm. Thus, he naturally didn't know of the existence of Qin Yu.

.....

In merely a couple days, the Hidden Emperor Star had

experienced a Cosmic Energies gathering in the surroundings of the planet and then strangely formed words. Afterwards, in the East Star City, a great battle between experts of the Emperor level occurred.

Regardless of whether it's the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm, they all had several hundreds troops located within the Hidden Emperor Star. The great powers had all even increased the amount of troops in the Hidden Emperor Star.

Within Demon Emperor Meng Hong's mansion.

Qin Yu had spent the past couple days pretty relaxedly. However, there was one thing that caused Qin Yu to feel somewhat unwell. It was that Jun Luoyu was about to depart from the Hidden Emperor Star. Jiang Yan, still as before, was also planning to follow Jun Luoyu.

After a short period of joyous time, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan still planned to separate from everyone.

At the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Hidden Emperor Star.

“Brother Qin Yu, big brother Wuming.” Jun Luoyu squeezed out a smile. “The battle with Xue Yi had cleared my head. I would no longer think about other stuff. All I want to do now was to set my mind to training. I planned to return to my hometown, Blue Water Star, and return to the peaceful small island where I had previously trained at. The next time us brothers meet again, I would be at the very least a level six Immortal Emperor and might

even be stronger than that.”

Qin Yu was very much in approval of Jun Luoyu’s decision.

Rather than wandering, it’s better to stay in one place and practice quietly.

Qin Yu had once thought of telling Jun Luoyu to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train there. However, he knew of one thing. He needed to proceed toward the Demon Realm. From here to the Demon Realm, he would certainly have to pass through the territory of Emperor Yu.

This journey would be filled with danger and he didn’t want Jun Luoyu to be worried about him.

Ao Wuming started to chuckle. “Luoyu, you said that the next time we meet, you’d be at the very least a level six Immortal Emperor and might even be stronger than that; you better not let us discover that you were bragging.”

“Wuming, Genius Immortal Emperor is not someone who jokes around.” Lian Zhu who stood at the side laughed.

“How talented my big brother Luoyu is, do we even need to discuss that?” Said Jiang Yan proudly.

Qin Yu patted Jun Luoyu’s shoulder. “Luoyu, I don’t know when we’ll meet again. However, I wish that you don’t go find that Xue

Yi for revenge before you get strong enough.”

“I know.” Jun Luoyu nodded.

Finally, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan had departed. As for Qin Yu and Ao Wuming, they continued to stay on the Hidden Emperor Star.

*

Within the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

“What?! You say you’re planning to enter seclusion training in the middle of the Cosmic Space?” Ao Wuming’s face was filled with difficulty to believe. “Brother Qin Yu, this Wuming Dragon Mansion of mine was extremely safe. To enter seclusion training in the middle of the Cosmic Space is extremely dangerous.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “Big brother Wuming, I have my own consideration. You don’t have to be worried about that. Furthermore, I also have my own Immortal Mansion, you know that too.”

“Right.” Remembering Qin Yu’s Immortal Mansion, Ao Wuming laughed. “You have that Immortal Mansion, you indeed don’t have to worry about any danger. However, why must you enter into the Cosmic Space?” Ao Wuming was still a little puzzled.

Qin Yu felt helpless.

He was unable to tell Ao Wuming that he was going to absorb the Elemental Spirit Energy of the universe and enter into the Jiang Lan's Realm. With the absorption speed of Jiang Lan's Realm, if he were to use it in the Hidden Emperor Star, he would definitely be found out. The time rate and the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy within the Jiang Lan's Realm was really too astonishing.

“It's the difference between the training methods. When I train within the Cosmic Space, my speed is even faster.” Qin Yu smiled and said. “Brother Wuming, the amount of time I would be spending in seclusion training this time around would not be long. It would absolutely not be longer than the fifty years from last time.”

With the scale of ten to one, Qin Yu believed that in order to cultivate his soul from the second layer of the Earthly Realm to the third layer shouldn't take a long time.

“Fine, I am unable to persuade you.” Ao Wuming smiled helplessly.

“Big brother Wuming, please tell sister-in-law Lian Zhu for me. I would now go do my seclusion training.” After Qin Yu finished saying his farewell to Ao Wuming, he immediately left Wuming Dragon Mansion.

.....

After leaving the Wuming Dragon Mansion, Qin Yu took a deep

breath.

“It’s about time for me to start. I cannot waste my time anymore. After this seclusion training is completed, my strength should be approaching the level of Immortal Emperors. The stability of the Black Hole could also be increased to the next level. At that time, even if I were to encounter a level seven Immortal Emperor, I should still be able to take them on.”

Qin Yu looked toward the west.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, we will meet again very soon.” Said Qin Yu in his heart.

Greater Teleportation!

Not far away from the Hidden Emperor Star was a uncultivated and uninhabited planet. The morning of this uninhabited planet was hot enough to cause stones to split open. At night, it was cold air was like fog as it floated on the entire planet.

The fluctuations in the temperature have no effect to Qin Yu.

“Inhabited planets usually have a thick protection layer, it was almost impossible to clearly see the cosmic stars in the daytime. On the contrary, on these uninhabited planets, one could clearly see the cosmic stars.”

Qin Yu gasped with admiration as he saw all those enormous

celestial bodies that seemed as if he could grab them with outstretched hands.

He took out the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Small, small, small!” Following Qin Yu's intention, that little green tower grew several million times smaller. As it was a Divine Artifact, changing its appearance was no difficulty. Qin Yu turned the Jiang Lan's realm into a little green speck.

Afterwards, the Jiang Lan Realm was placed into the deepest part of the planet.

With an intention, Qin Yu was in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Within the first layer world of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu was standing high up in the air of the Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer world as he looked at the endless space.

“The Elemental Spirit Energy of this Jiang Lan's Realm needs to be taken from the outside world. That's a bit troublesome. However, I currently do not need to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy and only need to cultivate my soul.” Qin Yu started to control the Jiang Lan's Realm to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy.

[TL: yes, I'm as confused as you are. He said he didn't need to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy and then started absorbing it...]

Right when Qin Yu just took control of the Jiang Lan's Realm...

“Bang!”

A strange sound came from all over the uninhabited planet that Qin Yu was on. The sound sounded like a water bottle being placed into the river and bubbling. Afterwards, on the surroundings of this uninhabited planet appeared something like an invisible vortex. All the Elemental Spirit Energy of the universe started getting absorbed by that invisible vortex.

The circulation of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was also very mixed up and chaotic.

However, from the moment when Qin Yu started to control the Jiang Lan's Realm, all the endless Elemental Spirit Energy of the Indigo Bay Star Field started to slowly flow toward the planet where Qin Yu was having his seclusion training at.

Water flows to lower places.

The interior of the Jiang Lan's Realm was hollow whereas the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms was packed with Elemental Spirit Energy.

Therefore, Elemental Spirit Energy were constantly flowing into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

[TL: I'm pretty sure the water flows to lower places was not a good reference. It's more like the osmosis principle and not a higher or lower matter.]

.....

“What's with this speed?” Feeling the absorption speed of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

If the Elemental Spirit Energy absorption speed of a person cultivating is one.

Then the absorption speed of this Jiang Lan's Realm was over a hundred million by far!

Qin Yu forgot about one point.

Jiang Lan's Realm was considered to be a space. The speed of a space absorbing the Elemental Spirit Energy from another space; how could it be comparable with the Elemental Spirit Energy absorption speed of regular cultivators?

“Let's continue on like this.”

Qin Yu sat cross-legged in the middle of the air and started to set his mind to begin training the . As for the Jiang Lan's Realm, it had been continuously absorbing the endless Elemental Spirit Energy of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Time slowly passed, the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Jiang Lan's Realm

continued to grow. As for Qin Yu, he was still cross-legged and motionless in the air...

[TL: I decided to change the name 3-in-9 Soul Refinement (三魂九炼) to Three Souls Nine Refinements because that's the direct translation and I also used baike to check if there's a next stage to 三魂九炼 and found out that's it's a stand-alone technique. There is no 6-in-9 Soul Refinement nor is there a 9-in-9 Soul Refinement. So there you go, I feel that Three Souls Nine Refinements would be better even though it sounds weirder. Anyways, also found a picture of Qin Yu and Li'er. Image]

Tens years in the Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer was a year in the outside world.

As Qin Yu continued to train without moving, time continued to slowly pass...

Chapter 50: Achieving Success And Departing

On the surrounding of the nameless planet that Qin Yu was training on, an invisible vortex was continuously swallowing in the endless Elemental Spirit Energy for already fifteen years.

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu who had been sitting cross-legged in the air the whole time had finally opened his eyes. His gaze was even more profound and tranquil.

His soul energy dissolved into the world.

In a flash, Qin Yu had figured out how long he had been training.

“A hundred fifty years. Last time when I trained from the first layer of the Earthly Soul to the second layer took me a mere fifty years. However, this time when I trained from the second layer of the Earthly Soul to the third layer instead took me a whole hundred fifty years.”

Qin Yu gasped in awe.

The time it took for him to train being longer than last time was something that Qin Yu had already anticipated. Afterall, the

further one reaches, the longer it'll take to train. This was also the reason why many people reached Golden Immortal level from the Heavenly Immortal level very fast but their speed slows down over ten times when they tried to reach to the Mystic Immortal level from the Golden Immortal level.

[TL: this might be confusing. Mystic Immortal is the same as Immortal Emperor. I don't know why author have to give two terms.]

This hundred fifty years was merely a hundred fifty years within the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

In the outside world, only fifteen years had passed.

“My soul had already reached the third layer of the Eathly Soul, it is just a step away from the Heavenly Soul Realm. I should be able to once again absorb energy to train now.” Qin yu adjusted his state a bit.

The time it took to train the soul was long whereas the time it takes to train one's power was short.

Especially for Qin Yu who had reached the Black Hole Realm. Regardless of what kind of energy it was, this Black Hole was able to absorb the energy and refine it. In the case where other trains, they would have to have extreme care about the purity of the energy but Qin Yu was different, he didn't have to care at all.

“Never had I attempted to use the Black Hole to its maximum power to train. Let’s see how fast that’ll be.” Qin Yu’s face showed a slight excitement.

Ever since the black hole was formed in his dantian, Qin Yu already knew that once the Black Hole tried to absorb energy at maximum power, it is going to be very frightening and fast. However, as to how fast it’ll be, Qin Yu was uncertain.

Qin Yu closed his eyes, his awareness had completely entered his dantian’s Black Hole.

Within Qin Yu’s dantian.

The Black hole that had always been in an immobile state suddenly started to rotate. An astonishing engulfing energy started to fill the air from his dantian...

“Pfff!”

Qin Yu’s whole body seemed to be surrounded by an invisible vortex. Countless Elemental Spirit Energy was being swallowed with an astonishing speed... in merely a moment!

Tornado.

The endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Jiang Lan’s Realm had formed an enormous vortex as they frantically rush forth into Qin Yu’s body. Its speed was numerous times faster than

how ordinary people trained.

A million times faster? Ten million times faster?

No one knows.

“It’s too fast, too fast.” Qin Yu was clearly able to sense that his strength was increasing at a rate that’s so fast that it would cause people to tremble.

Endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy was rushing into the Black Hole in Qin Yu’s dantian.

Although the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy was great, but after they were absorbed and refined by the Black Hole, they turned into only a small amount of energy as they entered the flour paste space and into that two or three meters wide small space that belonged to Qin Yu.

After a short while.

Qin Yu calmed himself. He carefully sensed his Elemental Spirit Energy absorption speed and suddenly found a very strange thing —

The speed at which his Black Hole swallows energy was precisely ten times the speed at which Jiang Lan’s Realm swallows energy from the outside world. Qin Yu was the master of the Jiang Lan’s Realm and therefore naturally knew very well about the

absorption speed of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“How could there be such a coincidence?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

“Furthermore, how come the Black Hole's absorption speed was even faster than Jiang Lan's Realm that's a spatial pocket?” Qin Yu grew even more puzzled.

Qin Yu thought about it for a long time but still didn't know why.

However, Qin Yu actually felt relieved.

“Last time when I reached the early stage Black Hole Realm from the late stage Dark Star Realm, I had consumed numerous Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls at once. I'm afraid that the energy required for the early stage Black Hole Realm to reach the mid stage Black Hole Realm would require even more energy. If I were to still rely on refining Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls, then I'd reckon that the Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls that's in the Blazing Profound Ring would not be enough.”

Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

The Black Hole absorbing energy and refining them was something that Qin Yu didn't have to worry about in the slightest. All he needed was to put a little bit of his awareness into it to control it.

Currently, the speed at which the Black Hole absorbs Elemental

Spirit Energy was not much slower than the speed at which Qin Yu refines Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls. Although the Elemental Spirit Energy is not as precious as Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls, its amount was enough to make up for the gap.

After approximately six hours.

Qin Yu felt a kind of pressure. The amount of energy within the Black Hole was too much. He was already reaching his limit to control it with his soul energy.

“It seems like the two to three meters area within that flour paste space had some kind of change.” Qin Yu was able to sense that the energy on the other side was having a rapid change. After a short period of time —

An extremely large Golden Ring of Light flew out from the other side of the Black Hole Channel. When this Golden Ring of Light flew to a distance of three third of the Black Hole Channel, it stopped. Afterwards, the light of the Golden Ring of Light began to flicker and then mixed together and became one with the Black Hole. Like a circular hoop, it wrapped around the Black Hole.

Last time when Qin Yu reached the early stages of the Black Hole Realm, a Golden Ray of Light flew out to one third of the length of the Black Hole Channel. This time around, the Golden Ray of Light was much bigger and flew to two third of the distance of the Black Hole Channel.

“Two Golden Rings of Light signifies that it's the mid stage of the

Black Hole Realm. I'd suspect that three Golden Rings of Light would be the late Black Hole Realm." Guessed Qin Yu in his mind.

Right at this moment, the golden lights from the two Golden Rings of Light started to mutually scatter. As the two Golden Ring of Lights' energies came into each other, their purity continued to increase. At the same time, the Black Hole was also slowly changing...

After a long while.

Everything returned to peace.

Qin Yu grasped his two fists and felt an unprecedented comfort. A hundred fifty years of seclusion training had allowed Qin Yu's body to reach a new level.

Even if Qin Yu didn't train, his Life Elemental Energy was still transforming his body nonstop.

"My body is now comparable to a level eight or nine Golden Immortal. This Life Elemental Energy is strange indeed. Not only does it possessed an endless amount of life force, it was also able to transform my body unceasingly." Qin Yu was puzzled about the Life Elemental Energy in his body.

Back when he was in the Mortal Realm, the 'Life Recovery Pill' he created through putting a slight amount of Life Elemental Energy was so strong that it could recover all the energy of a strong Loose

Devil instantly.

After he arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

That time when his Sword immortal Puppet was wounded by Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai, he used nine Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones and was only able to recover ten percent of the injury. However, with merely a slight amount of Life Elemental Energy, the wound was completely recovered.

A slight amount of Life Elemental Energy gave a result that's ten times or more that of nine Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.

“What a miraculous energy.” Qin Yu was very certain.

This Life Elemental Energy was something that surpassed Immortal Elemental Energy, Devil Elemental Energy and other energies at those level. Otherwise, it's effect cannot be as abnormal as it was. As for the Life Elemental Energy, it came from the mysterious Meteoric Tear.

Although he was the master of the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu still only possessed a smattering of knowledge of the Meteoric Tear. Even when using it, Qin Yu only knew of the couple simplest functions.

Qin Yu stopped thinking and continued to control the Black Hole in his dantian to absorb the endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy. Afterall, he had not yet reached the level that he cannot

support.

Qin Yu continued to practice without moving.

Like before, the Jiang Lan's Realm still continued to form the Elemental Spirit Energy tornadu. After six whole hours later, Qin Yu finally felt pressure again. He should have attained the limit of his soul.

The six hours of training had caused the energy of the two Golden Rings of Light to become even more pure.

“I only needed six hours of training to reach the early stage Black Hole Realm to the mid stage Black Hole Realm. And now, I had trained for another six hours but only managed to make the mid stage Black Hole a bit more steady. The further one goes, the more energy is required.”

Qin Yu took a stretch.

The twelve hours of Elemental Spirit Energy that he had absorbed was but a drop in the ocean for the Jiang Lan's Realm that had absorbed fifteen years of Elemental Spirit Energy from the outside.

The speed at which one space absorbs the Elemental Spirit Energy from another space was not something and people could compare unless that person also possessed a Black Hole like Qin Yu.

It was currently nighttime on the nameless planet that Qin Yu was on. Cold fog had filled the surface of the entire planet. In this type of environment, ordinary living things were simply unable to survive. Likewise, this nameless planet also does not possess an Interstellar Conveying Array. Only experts that had reached the level of Golden Immortals could reach this planet.

On the surface that was covered with endless cold fog, a figure suddenly appeared.

His long black hair was fluttering. A youth in black walked out from the cold fog. In his hand was a little green tower. At this moment, the nameless planet's surrounding no longer had an invisible vortex. The Elemental Spirit Energy of the Indigo Bay Star Field had also returned to the chaotic state that it was before.

“Fifteen years.”

Qin Yu looked at all the enormous celestial bodies that filled the sky and had a slight smile on his face. “Although my current strength is still no match for people like Emperor Yu, it’s still no problem if I only want to survive. Now is the time for me to find Xiao Hei and Fei Fei.”

Qin Yu had currently reached the mid stage Black Hole Realm. His strength is close to that of a level eight or nine Golden Immortal.

After adding on the Blazing Profound Ring, Divine Sword Sky

Piercer, Divine Armor Black Frozen Snow and his valiant body with the Life Elemental Energy, Qin Yu was now able to fight against a low level Immortal Emperor.

It was no longer like before when he fought against level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal, Yu Qingzi.

“Before I leave, I’ll first go to brother Wuming and bid my farewell.” Qin Yu executed the Greater Teleportation and arrived at the Hidden Emperor Star from the nameless planet.

Within the East Star City of the Hidden Emperor Star.

Within Meng Hong’s manor. To Ao Wuming who had already reached the level of level seven Demon Emperor, a hundred years was but a flash. Although Ao Wuming might be considered to be a genius, he was nowhere close to a genius within a genius like Jun Luoyu.

The time it took for Ao Wuming to reach level seven Demon Emperor was still extremely long. This time, he came to the Hidden Emperor star to have fun, he would at the very minimum stay a couple hundred years.

Ao Wuming and Meng Hong were sitting in the manor drinking and chatting.

They chatted about a certain expert of the Immortal Realm, a certain woman of the Devil Realm, a certain famous Divine Beast

of the Demon Realm. Their endless times had allowed them to waste time to their heart's content.

“Hey, Wuming, how long do you think Qin Yu's seclusion training would be?” Suddenly asked Meng Hong.

In every ten of their conversations, they would at the very least talk about Qin Yu five times. They talked about Qin Yu's mysteriousness, his weapons and so on. Once again, their conversations landed on Qin Yu. That's because, after all, they only have that many subjects to talk about.

“Regarding him, before he entered his seclusion training, he said it would not be over fifty years. It's just that it had only been fifteen years now. I reckon it'll take another dozen or twenty years before he would come out.” Laughed Ao Wuming. He then grew puzzled and said. “Now that you mention it, it's strange indeed. The further down the path, the more time it takes to train. So why is it that Qin Yu said that this seclusion training would be shorter than the last?”

“Qin Yu had a special technique or he had already reached a level where he's about to break through last time around. It's not strange if he entered seclusion training this time around just to break through the wall.” Meng Hong guessed.

“You're right, come, let's drink.”

Ao Wuming's wine cup was toasted with Meng Hong's.

“Big brother Wuming.” A clear and cold voice sounded from within the manor. However, this clear and cold voice contained joy within it.

Ao Wuming was stunned and immediately turned around to look.

“Brother Qin Yu.” Ao Wuming was filled with shock.

Meng Hong also lifted his head up and looked toward Qin Yu with a astonished expression. “Brother Qin Yu, hasn’t it only been fifteen years since you entered seclusion training? How come you’re already out?”

Both Ao Wuming and Meng Hong was shocked that Qin Yu only entered seclusion training for fifteen years. How could they have imagined the existence of a type of Divine Artifact where the time flow within it was ten to one compared to the outside world?

“Fifteen years was all that I needed.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Qin Yu, your technique was most certainly strange. In normal circumstances, even I am unable to see through your strength. Only when you are fighting could I tell your level.” Ao Wuming gasped in admiration.

Compared to before Qin Yu entered seclusion training, in normal circumstances, Ao Wuming really was unable to see through Qin Yu’s strength unless Qin Yu decided to display it himself.

After all, Qin Yu's soul had assimilated into the Meteoric Tear and his power was within the Black Hole. Who would be able to discover it?

“Haha... big brother Wuming, one of the reason I came today was to see you and the second was to bid my farewell to you.” Qin Yu directly said his purpose in coming.

“Farewell?” Ao Wuming was a slightly startled.

“Right, I am going to set off for the Demon Realm. I had already planned to go there since always. As of now, my condition had matured so it's about time for me to set off.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“That's good too.” Ao Wuming nodded, he smiled and said. “When you are on your way to the Demon Realm, if anyone were to make things difficult for you, feel free to send me a transmission. Within the Demon Realm, I your big brother still possess some capability.”

As one of the Dual Emperors of the Dragon Clan, the Prince of the Dragon Clan, the future Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming's position within the Demon Realm was not something that required much thinking.

By the Interstellar Transformation Array of the Hidden Emperor Star.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming and the rest were bidding farewell to each other.

Ao Wuming, Lin Zhu and Meng Hong were here to see Qin Yu off. After these couple people said some words of farewell him, only then did Qin Yu bid his farewell to his three close friends and entered the Interstellar Conveying Array.

“Big brother Wuming, sister-in-law Lian Zhu, brother Meng Hong, farewell.”

Said Qin Yu while inside the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Soon after, the Interstellar Conveying Array shined with rays of light. As Qin Yu watched these rays of light, he knew that his journey to the Demon Realm had started. Would this journey be safe and sound?

After the rays of light dissipated, the Interstellar Conveying Array returned to its regular appearance. As for Qin Yu, he had already been delivered into the next planet.

“Let’s go back.” Ao Wuming had a slight disappointment and frustration on his face. Another one of his good brother had departed.

When Ao Wuming, Lian Zhu and Meng Hong left, they did not notice that a couple people of Golden Immortal strength took a couple casual glances at them. These people were precisely

Emperor Yu's intelligence personell.

Not only Emperor Yu, at this moment, Blood Devil Emperor who had also been paying attention to Qin Yu and Ao Wuming also received information of Qin Yu's depart and, through the conveying array that Qin Yu entered, also obtained information as to where Qin Yu were sent to.

Chapter 51: Two Emperors, Intercept And Kill

Indigo Bay Star Field. By the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Nine Dew Star, the core planet of the Dawn Dew Galaxy.

As the magnificent rays of light flashed past, a black clothed youngster appeared in this Interstellar Conveying Array. As the black clothed youngster appeared, more than ten people in the surrounding took a note of it.

“Sir, the target has arrived on the Nine Dew Star.”

“Master, target arrived on the Nine Dew Star.”

.....

At about the same time, a couple people had already sent transmissions to their bosses and leaders. And this news had arrived at the final bosses, Emperor Yu, Xue Tianya and them.

On a planet of the Devil Realm that was close to the Indigo Bay Star Field.

A city of this planet was covered by boundless rain. Even its streets were damp. At this moment, majority of the cultivators were staying in their own residences.

A white clothed handsome man was walking on the street. He was lofty and unsullied like fireworks.

With his first step, the white clothed handsome man's hair reached all the way down to his buttocks.

With his second step, the white clothed handsome man's figure appeared somewhat thinner and shorter. His appearance turned to that of a white clothed handsome youngster.

With his third step, the white clothes on the white clothed handsome man turned red.

Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya had a habit. When he was truly prepared to kill a person, determined to win and was extremely serious, he would turn his white clothes into crimson colored. Regularly, Blood Devil Emperor wore white. Once his clothes turned red, it signals that he's about to cause a massacre!

“He had arrived on the Nine Dew Star?”

Xue Tianya was not anxious. With his power as the Blood Devil Emperor, he possessed troops on all of the major planets. Regardless of where Qin Yu was to go, he would still be discovered. That would only not hold true should Qin Yu use Greater Teleportation to flee.

However, Qin Yu evidently still didn't discover that he was being

monitored.

“Father.”

A figure suddenly appeared in front of Xue Tianya. It was the Devil Emperor, Xue Yi. “Father, for you to call me, is there anything that you need?” Seeing his own father turning into this sort of appearance, Devil Emperor Xue Yi was greatly shocked. “Father, you’re actually wearing crimson colored clothes. With such a serious appearance, who are you planning to kill? You even changed your appearance?”

Xue Tianya lightly smiled and said. “Your enemy.”

“My enemy? Who amongst my enemies would be deserving of father to dirty your hands and in such a serious manner?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi started to think about it carefully. The majority of his enemies were located within the Devil Realm. And those within the Devil Realm that were capable of making Xue Tianya so serious, he was unable to imagine any.

Xue Tianya’s gaze shot toward the northwest direction. “The person who killed your disciple.”

“Father, is it Qin Yu?” Xue Yi was surprised once again. He then looked at Xue Tianya solemnly. “Father, Qin Yu killed Nu. I must personally find him to seek revenge.”

“Are you able to kill him?” Asked Xue Tianya.

Xue Yi stopped. He knew of Qin Yu's strength; it was far below his. However, Qin Yu not only possessed a Divine Armor, his internal body was also weird. He was unable to kill Qin Yu even after using all his power. And now that he had been inflicted with the Hidden Emperor's prohibition energy, his strength was only half of what it was; how could he possibly be able to kill Qin Yu?

"Furthermore, this matter is of great importance. No matter what, I would still have to personally undertake this task because... if it were to become a failure, then it'll be a great loss for us father and son. I absolutely cannot permit failure." Xue Tianya's voice was serene and calm. However, his lips were slightly pursed and his eyes possessed an unwavering determination.

Xue Yi heard Xue Tianya's determination and could only nod. "Father, when are you going to do it?"

"After a while." Said Xue Tianya with a smile. "Qin Yu is currently coming and going from one planet to another. In this kind of situation, it'll be hard for me to kill him. Therefore... I would attack when he stopped in a certain planet to rest."

"Well then, Xue Yi, you can return and continue training. In the period that I'm gone, if you have anything, just go and find your martial uncle." Said Xue Tianya.

"Yes. Father." Xue Yi nodded.

Xue Tianya faintly smiled. He then continued to slowly walk

through the street under the rain.

.....

Indigo Bay Star Field, Silver String Galaxy. In the headquarters of the Jade Sword Sect of the Red Leaf Star.

In a certain guest room of the Jade Sword Sect.

Three individuals were sitting cross-legged. Of these three individuals, one of them was the Sect Master of the Jade Sword Sect, Yu Qingzi. As for the other two... one of them was the level seven Immortal Emperor, Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai.

As for the last person, he was sitting on the host seat of the guest room, it was Emperor Yu who's wearing a purple gown.

“Yu Qingzi, you may excuse us first.” Said Zhi Bai to Yu Qingzi with a smile.

“Yes. Your Majesty, this subordinate shall take his leave first.” Yu Qingzi bowed to Emperor Yu extremely tactfully. He then quietly left this guest room.

After walking out to the main hall, Yu Qingzi had a puzzled expression. “His Majesty actually came to my place personally; even Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai came. Seems like there's going to be an extraordinary event that's about to occur.”

Yu Qingzi was merely a bottom level gap filler amongst the ‘Thirty Six Lords.’

However, Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai was one of the strongest amongst Emperor Yu’s ‘Eighteen Emperors.’ For Emperor Yu and Zhi Bai to appear here at the same time, what’s about to happen was something that anyone could imagine.

Inside the guest room.

“Your Majesty, you sure it’s enough for you to go alone? How about I join Your Majesty? That Qin Yu’s had a very strange defense, trying to kill him within a short period of time is somewhat hard.”

Even now, Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai still didn’t know that what had took on two of his sword rays on the Blue Fire Star was the Sword Immortal Puppet. He had always believed that it was Qin Yu himself.

“No need, even if he possessed two Divine Armors, I still have certainty that I can kill him.” Emperor Yu laughed indifferently.

Zhi Bai was shocked from the bottom of his heart.

Even Zhi Bai did not know exactly how strong Emperor Yu was. However, as Emperor Yu was able to become one of the three big players of the Immortal Realm, he would most certainly have some

powerful trump cards.

“Then I shall await Your Majesty’s good news from the Red Leaf Star.” Said Zhi Bai with a smile.

“Zhi Bai, rest assured. As long as I manage to obtain the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas and open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, my strength would definitely surpass the other two sides and I shall become the absolute number one power of the Immortal Realm. Also, after obtaining the Bewitching God Painting, not only me, you too would benefit from it.” Said Emperor Yu while smiling. “I am certain that in the future when undergoing the Divine Tribulation, it would also be of help.”

When Zhi Bai thought of the Bewitching God Painting, he also displayed a slight yearning expression on his face.

Since ancient times, the only master of the Bewitching God Painting was only Immortal Emperor Ni Yang. Originally, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was only an ordinary Immortal Emperor. However, after he obtained the Bewitching God Painting, he experienced a reversal of fortune. Not only did his strength advance by leaps and bounds, he also came to possess powerful Divine Artifacts and finally became the most powerful person in the Immortal Realm. Even Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the rest could not help but acknowledge that they were inferior to Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

The Bewitching God Painting was known as the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Its preciousness was without doubt.

“Your Majesty, when are you going to attack?” Asked Zhi Bai.

Emperor Yu smiled and said. “Currently, that Qin Yu had only arrived at the borders of the Indigo Bay Star Field. I had already ordered people to have the Interstellar Conveying Array of the border planet, the Blue Snow Star, be stopped temporarily and tell the people that it required a day of maintenance. Once he reached that place, I reckon that Qin Yu would have to stop and rest for some period of time.”

“Your Majesty’s move is truly brilliant.” Zhi Bai also had a smile on his face.

Emperor Yu had planned exceptionally well.

In the Cosmic Space, the space between two planets were generally not very dangerous. However, the distance between two galaxies were comparatively far and the dangers were also comparatively large. As for two star fields... their distance was extremely far apart. They were so far apart that there are frightening Cosmic Energies like the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and such existing between them.

Furthermore, a distance that far away, a distance of two star fields, if one were to try to use Greater Teleportation to cross that distance, then who knows how many times one would have to execute Greater Teleportation. Furthermore, one might even encounter Cosmic Energies on the way.

Therefore, Emperor Yu was convinced that there was more than ninety percent chance that Qin Yu would stay on the Blue Snow Star to rest for a day.

[TL: raws actually wrote Blue Snow Planet. In chinese, planets are known as stars or celestial bodies. For example Mars is known as Fire Star. Therefore, I believe some of the earlier translators and myself included prefer to call it Star as opposed to planet. However, for some reason IET decided to write Blue Snow Planet this time around and then wrote it as Blue Snow Star the next couple sentences. I took liberty to change it to Blue Snow Star for consistency and also because I prefer star for some reason...]

*

The border planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field, Blue Snow Star.

As the border planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field, the flow of people through the Blue Snow Star was so immense to the extent that it even surpassed the Hidden Emperor Star.

The size of the planet was equally large. It was comparable to top notch planets like the Hidden Emperor Star and the Blue Flame Star.

At the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Blue Snow Star.

“My apology, the two Interstellar Conveying Arrays to the Immortal Realm needed to undergo maintenance today. If you are

to take these Interstellar Conveying Arrays, please come back tomorrow.”

Said a Golden Immortal that worked for the management of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays respectfully.

“So truly unlucky.” Said Qin Yu helplessly.

He looked toward the two largest Interstellar Conveying Arrays; they were currently being carefully serviced by five or six Golden Immortals. These two Interstellar Conveying Arrays are able to transport a person from the border of the Indigo Bay Star Field to the Immortal Realm. As its functions are so exceptional, the crystals and arrays that it had was complex to the extreme. It required maintenance every year or two. As for today, it just happened to be the day of maintenance.

“Forget about it, one or two days of delay is not going to make a difference. Using Greater Teleportation to teleport to pass through the borders of two great star fields? That I still don’t have the ability to do.”

Qin Yu turned around and walked away from the Interstellar Conveying Arrays and started to fly toward the biggest city of the Blue Snow Star.

Since he couldn’t leave for now, he decided to travel around and stroll the streets of the Blue Snow Star.

*

Within the Jade Sword Sect of the Red Left Star.

“Good, Qin Yu has already arrived on the Blue Snow Star. Just as I have predicted, he has already entered the Blue Snow Star city.” Emperor Yu’s face was filled with smile. Everything was within his calculations.

As he said those words, Emperor Yu had already stood up. His purple gown had turned into a blue gown. Even his figure and appearance had changed.

In a flash, Emperor Yu whose appearance gave people a favorable impression had turned into a robust and grim man in blue. His eyes were terrifying like thunder and lightning. With such an appearance, it was truly hard for others to imagine that he was Emperor Yu!

“Your Majesty, you’re going to kill Qin Yu, why did you change your appearance? Is there a need to fear for that Qin Yu?” Seeing the sight in front of him, Zhi Bai grew puzzled.

Emperor Yu shook his head, smiled and said. “Zhi Bai, you’re lacking understanding here. Although this Qin Yu is no stronger than an ordinary person, he has many people standing behind him.”

“Oh?” Zhi Bai was slightly startled.

“For example, the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming who has an extremely friendly relations with Qin Yu. In the future, Ao Wuming will become the Dragon Emperor. Even now, Ao Wuming is no weaker than me in both strength and status.” Said Emperor Yu.

Zhi Bai nodded. Even when he fought Ao Wuming together with Xue Yileng, the gap between them was still extremely large. One can very well imagine how strong Ao Wuming was.

“Other than Ao Wuming, there are several other people behind Qin Yu. For example Jiang Yan who has a pretty good relationship with him. If Jiang Yan were to find out that I killed Qin Yu, based on how pampered she is by granny Yin Hua, then maybe granny Yin Hua would really set out against us.” Emperor Yu had a slight helpless expression.

Granny Yin Hua, this abnormal super expert; he had never heard of her in the past. It was only recently that he found out about her.

Emperor Yu was very certain that the gap between him and granny Yin Hua was exceptionally large.

It was so much that... he believed granny Yin Hua ought to be a super expert who had undergone the Divine Tribulation and was soon to depart to the Divine Realm.

“Other than Ao Wuming and the potential granny Yin Hua, there’s also his sect.” Emperor Yu had a expression filled with

suspicion.

Zhi Bai also couldn't refrain from nodding.

“Right.” Zhi Bai also had a expression filled with suspicion. “This Qin Yu's sect is very strange. They surpassed the level of Golden Immortals but were able to easily appear in the Mortal Realm. There's also that legendary 'Uncle Lan.' We're not even certain if the news transmitted over by Hua Yan is true or not. Unfortunately, he's now dead.”

According to the information that Hua Yan transmitted over, both Emperor Yu and Zhi Bai were suspicious of the sect that stood behind Qin Yu.

Qin Yu, Lan Feng, and Uncle Lan. They are the people who were recently exposed from this mysterious sect. Qin Yu's strength wasn't strong. Lan Feng was at the very least a high level Golden Immortal. As for Uncle Lan, his strength was even stronger. How did these people arrive in the Mortal Realm?

“Whether it's those on the surface or the sect that stands behind Qin Yu, I don't want to invite troubles from either of them. You also know that Qin Yu possessed an outstanding defense. Killing him is a bit hard so I don't wish for him to transmit the fact that I killed him before he died.” Emperor Yu slightly smiled.

“This this subordinate will quietly wait for the beautiful news that Your Majesty will bring.” Zhi Bai cupped his hand respectfully.

Emperor Yu nodded, he then disappeared from the guest room.

Not only Emperor Yu, Xue Tianya who had also had people continuously monitor Qin Yu had also received news that Qin Yu had stopped on the Blue Snow Star. He also immediately rushed off to the Blue Snow Star.

On the streets of the Blue Snow Star.

Qin Yu was casually walking on the streets.

The pavement of this street was composed of black square-shaped rocks. In the horizontal direction, there are six square-shaped rocks side by side. In the vertical direction, the rocks are about four meters long. The extremely large square-shaped rocks were laid on the ground in rows of six.... causing the street to be extremely orderly.

Qin Yu walked very comfortably.

“This Blue Snow Star’s composition is extremely well-knit. There aren’t even any street vendors on the street; it’s only shops, one after another. They appear to be very symmetric and well regulated.” Qin Yu who was looking around had come up his own evaluation.

As the main planet of the borders, the amount of people on the Blue Snow Star was undoubtedly immense. Thus, the planet was

also bustling. On the streets were numerous groups. Experts of all Realms were clearly visible everywhere...

“Golden Immortal and Devil Kings are present everywhere. There’s also a Mystic Immortal.” Qin Yu’s sensitive Immortal Awareness was currently checking out the strength of the people around him. Suddenly, his body slightly trembled.

He saw an individual.

A red clothed youngster. His long black hair was all the way down to his buttocks. He had an awfully cold appearance.

“His strength was even more powerful than White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng.” Qin Yu’s heart trembled. “Level eight Devil Emperor? There’s only that many experts of his level in the Devil Realm, who is he?”

The red clothed youngster appeared to have not taken note of Qin Yu. However, he was unceasingly advancing toward Qin Yu. That’s because he was walking toward the opposite direction of Qin Yu. Thus, the distance between the two was getting closer at a rapid speed...

Chapter 52: Disappeared

Qin Yu's focus was raised to the extreme. He was able to counterattack at any given moment.

Although his gaze was not on that red haired youngster, his Immortal Awareness was spread out. Everything was within his observation. Against a level eight Devil Emperor, Qin Yu didn't dare to slack off, even the slightest.

[TL: this is not a mistranslation, IET wrote red haired youngster. I think he meant red clothed.]

“Who is he? Is he the Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor or could he be that Xue Tianya?” Qin Yu was unable to determine who exactly the person in front of him was. Although, with his sensitive Immortal Awareness, he managed to barely determine that the opposing party's strength was higher than Xue Yileng, but he was unable to determine what type of energy the opposing party practices.

At that moment, the two were only ten square-shaped rocks apart.

As the distance continued to decrease, the red haired youngster's gaze started getting colder. His gaze was only looking at the front and not toward Qin Yu who was in front and a bit towards his side. His pace was neither fast nor slow.

“I have never seen the Asura Devil Emperor or the Black Devil Emperor before. They too have never seen me before either. Thus, they shouldn’t be planning to harm me.” Qin Yu continued to analyse in his heart. “Ah, could it be that Xue Yi told Xue Tianya that I possessed a Divine Sword and two Divine Armors? Does this Xue Tianya have the intention to kill me and steal my treasures?” Guessed Qin Yu.

In a short while, Qin Yu came to a conclusion that it was very much possible.

One Divine Sword and two Divine Armors were enough to make any level eight Devil Emperor turn green with envy.

“I merely have a single Divine Armor, that Xue Yi must have thought that the Sword Immortal Puppet also has a Divine Armor since it has such a strong defense. Sigh, I truly feel a bit wronged. Seems like this turn of events is far from good.”

Qin Yu continued to walk unhurriedly, he didn’t dare to run away immediately.

After all, whether the opposing party is here for him was still uncertain.

However, because he’s a level eight Devil Emperor, Qin Yu was certain that he’s a threat to his safety.

Back then, a level six Devil Emperor’s energy were transmitted

into his body and almost collapsed the Black Hole. Although Qin Yu's strength had increased, but the opponent was a level eight Devil Emperor.

.....

Qin Yu was currently imagining all kinds of things. Like him, Xue Tianya's heart was also stirred up.

No matter how cultivated he was, when confronted with the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow, Ten Thousand Beast Atlas and the most important Bewitching God Painting, he was still unable to keep calm.

“Qin Yu? I reckon that you would still not know who killed you even after death. And you still had the leisure to take a stroll down the street?”

Xue Tianya sneered in his heart. His Devil Awareness had already observed the surroundings carefully. Even if he didn't look at Qin Yu with his eyes, he was able to clearly see Qin Yu's expression and movements.

Even now, Xue Tianya still believed that Qin Yu was unable to recognize him.

Xue Tianya was not mistaken. After all, in order to discover someone, one's soul must be stronger than the counterpart's. Qin Yu's soul was a whole realm weaker than Xue Tianya's. Logically,

he was absolutely unable to discover him.

Unfortunately... the Meteoric Tear had caused Qin Yu's soul to become even more unite with the heaven and earth. It had also caused Qin Yu's soul to become even more sensitive. Thus, even it was a level eight Devil Emperor, Qin Yu was still able to vaguely sense it.

.....

The distance between the two once again grew closer, they were only six square-shaped rocks apart.

Xue Tianya still haven't attack yet, this distance is not the best distance for him to use his certain kill move. The optimal distance for his certain kill move to display the strongest power was around ten meters.

Five square-shaped rocks.

Four square-shaped rocks.

.....

The distance between the two continued to grow closer.

Xue Tianya began to store up the energy from his body. It had already condensed enough and was ready to explode. All he needed

right now was to reach the optimal distance. He was confident that he would kill Qin Yu with a single move!

The strongest move, the most powerful power!

.....

Qin Yu felt an repressive sensation. That repressive feeling had completely filled Qin Yu's heart. His back was giving off cold sweat. However, before those cold sweat soak through his clothes, Qin Yu had already evaporated them with his power.

Tension.

As the two grew closer, Qin Yu began to get more and more nervous.

The ice cold red haired youngster suddenly turned around and looked at Qin Yu. Like a sharp arrow, that gaze shot through Qin Yu's heart. Qin Yu immediately started to feel as if his heart was twitching.

Not good!

He really was here to kill me.

Qin Yu immediately pulled his eyes back. With this single glance, Qin Yu was absolutely certain that this mysterious level eight Devil

Emperor was here to kill him.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”....

Suddenly strong sounding footsteps echoed from the street. Those footsteps caused all the people on the street to feel a burst of distraction and anxiety. Even Xue Tianya who had reached the best state to attack was affected.

Qin Yu’s soul had assimilated with the Meteoric Tear and wasn’t affected greatly by the footsteps.

His Immortal Awareness automatically started to examine the location behind him that the footsteps sounded from.

He saw a blue clothed robust man walking over step by step. As he feet stepped on the street, utterly different sounds were being sounded.

This man was Emperor Yu.

“Never had I expected that this Xue Tianya would be a step before me.” Right when Emperor Yu rushed to the Blue Snow Star and arrived at where Qin Yu was at, he discovered a man whose strength was equally matched as his. At the same time, he also sensed the characteristic aura of that person, the aura of a Blood Devil Path practitioner.

Level eight Devil Emperor, Blood Devil Path practitioner.

Other than Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya, who else would that be?

“It’s you.” Xue Tianya looked toward Emperor Yu and sent a voice transmission via his Devil Awareness. “Emperor Yu, your ‘Sounds of Nature Technique’ is more and more powerful. Those footsteps echoed at right when I stored my maximum power and caused me to be unable to execute my move perfectly.”

Said Xue Tianya via voice transmission. It was clear that he didn’t want Qin Yu to know that this blue clothed robust man was Emperor Yu.

“Xue Tianya, your speed is pretty fast too. You actually managed to arrive here this fast.” Said Emperor Yu via voice transmission.

Both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya had a tacit understanding of each other. They both pointed out the identity of the other person. It was evident that they were both secretly warning the other person to: ‘Do not leak my own identity, else both of our identity would be known to Qin Yu.’

Both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya knew that Qin yu had some powerful individuals standing behind him.

They didn’t want troubles, thus that’s why they both took the same action and changed their appearance to hide their identity.

.....

“Another expert. An Immortal that’s even stronger than Green Blooded Sword Immortal, he should be a level eight Immortal Emperor.” Qin Yu felt a bitter pain in his heart. However, he didn’t dare to move at all.

Emperor Yu was behind him whereas Xue Tianya was in front. They surrounded Qin Yu completely.

Two two individuals had completed their preparations at the same time. They are able to throw out a very strong strike at any given time.

Qin Yu feared that if he were to move, then these two great experts would attack him together. Although his defense was strong, but if he was to be matched with joined attacks from these two super experts, then he too was without a way out.

Qin Yu’s forehead started to sweat cold bullets.

At this moment, Qin Yu didn’t even bother to pretend anymore. That’s because even since Emperor Yu used the Sounds of Nature Technique, Xue Tianya had also stopped hiding his intentions.

.....

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya stood on opposite sides. In the middle of them was Qin Yu.

Neither of the two had certainty that they could repel the other and kill Qin Yu. As of now, all of the cultivators on the street had sensed the terrible repressive sensation and immediately began to flee at a rapid speed.

“Fair competition.” Said Emperor Yu via voice transmission.

“Whoever managed to snatch it owns it.” Said Xue Tianya via voice transmission.

The two of them gaze at each other. Neither of them looked at Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu still didn't dare to move.

“Boom!” “Boom!”

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya suddenly started to burst with a terrible energy. One of them was purple whereas the other was crimson. With them as the center, these two power frantically spread in all directions.

Wherever the energy passed, the streets started to crack in succession. Countless buildings collapsed and turned into crushed rocks. The countless cultivators had all directly exploded. Even their Nascent Souls exploded...

In an area of about ten thousand meters wide.

Within this ten thousand meters area, it was a deathly quietness. As for the outside of this ten thousand meters area, not even a regular cultivator was harmed in the slightest. It was evident that both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya had extremely exceptional control over their energies.

This area of ten thousand meters was more or less sufficient for the two to go all out.

“Two freaks. They’re much stronger than Xue Yileng and Zhi Bai.” Qin Yu who stood in the middle had an unspeaking bitter suffering. The energies from earlier did not have a large effect on him.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya also knew that Qin Yu would not die so easily.

“Who are you two?”

Qin Yu turned his body sideways. He looked at the Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya to his sides and asked. At this moment, he also cannot continue to pretend that he had not discovered the other two individuals.

The blue clothed robust man and the red haired youngster didn’t bother to look at Qin Yu at all.

“Humph, you two can stay here and glare at each other. I have no time to waste with you.” Said Qin Yu brightly. He then

immediately flew to the sky.

When Qin Yu spoke, these two individuals did not bother to look at him at all. However, when he moved, both of them started to attack!

“Swoosh!” A mystic ice short sword was suddenly shot out from the red haired youngster’s hands toward Qin Yu. In midflight, that mystic ice short sword turned from a transparent color to crimson.

“Boom!” An enormous hammer came crashing down on Qin Yu’s head.

However... as Qin Yu was flying toward the sky, he immediately turned around and started to rush toward the underground. Qin Yu had never believed that he would be able to escape so easily; thus, he had already decided to do that.

The short sword that had already turned crimson suddenly collided with the enormous hammer —

“Trying to flee?” The blue clothed robust man had a slight expression of disdain on his face.

“Qin Yu, there are not many people that can run away from this Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor.” The blue clothed robust man’s voice resounded through the whole Blue Snow Star.

“Thunder Hammer, Qin Yu’s little life belongs to I, the Ice Sword

Devil Emperor. No one can snatch him from me.” Another ice-cold voice resounded.

While their voices were still resounding in the heaven and earth, the two speakers had already disappeared. Qin Yu rushed into the underground to escape and these two speakers had already chased after him.

*

In the depths of the Blue Snow Star’s underground. Within the endless blazing lava.

Qin Yu was once again surrounded by these two men.

“Sirs, you are the Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor and the Ice Sword Devil Emperor, correct?” Qin Yu had no alternative other than stopping. He no longer tried to run. “I believe I do not have neither wronged either of you nor do am I your enemy.”

At this moment, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya didn’t want to speak any more. The identity that announced earlier was only a disguise.

At this moment, Qin Yu felt helpless.

These two experts that proclaimed themselves to be the Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor and the Ice Sword Devil Emperor had already launched their own ‘domains.’ Although it seemed that the

space was still stable, but Qin Yu knew that if he were to wink, then he'll be dead.

Hide in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?

Even Xue Yileng managed to discover the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and was even able to break through it after some time, then these two men who are even stronger than Xue Yileng was without mention.

Hide in the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Qin Yu had a plan. However, this was his final trump card. Qin Yu feared that the object that the Jiang Lan's Realm would transformed into would be seen through by these two great experts.

Once it was seen through, even if Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were to be unable to break through Jiang Lan's Realm to catch Qin Yu, but they can also place the Jiang Lan's Realm in some sort of big array formation so that Qin Yu would be unable to escape when he comes out.

Thus, unless it's the final moment, Qin Yu still didn't want to escape into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“He who strike first gains the upper hand.” Right after he intercepted Qin Yu, Emperor Yu immediately started attacking.

“Boom!”

A large hammer flickering with thunder suddenly appeared beside Qin Yu and came smashing at him ruthlessly. Qin Yu immediately evaded it at a rapid speed. Xue Tianya who saw this scene also grew anxious.

“Fuck it all, I’m going all out.” Qin Yu clenched his teeth.

That large hammer flickering with thunder carried with it an endless amount of power as it ruthlessly smashed onto Qin Yu’s body. With a kacha sound, Qin Yu’s chest was knocked inwards.

“Pfff!” Blood spurted out. Qin Yu powerlessly fell to one side.

Emperor Yu’s eyes shined. “No matter how strong your defense are, against such a pure power attack, the Nascent Soul in your body was certain to have received a severe jolt and got seriously injured.”

Against a pure power attack, even if one possessed the defense of a Divine Armor, there’s still a lot of the power that would penetrate into the body.

Immediately after, Emperor Yu started to attack once again.

While Qin Yu was injured, he planned to take his life.

“In your dreams.” How would Xue Tianya possibly allow Emperor Yu to kill Qin Yu and steal his treasures?

There’s the Bewitching God Painting.

For the Bewitching God Painting, Xue Tianya was willing to burst out with his strongest fighting strength and spare nothing to kill Emperor Yu!

.....

Blue Snow Star was filled with silence.

Suddenly —

“Boom!” The ground suddenly exploded and was split open. A thick and red ray of light rushed out from the ground. Soon, one by one, more rays continued to shoot out from the ground.

Chaos ensued.

Not only was there bloody red rays of light, there’s also endless blue electric rays. The red rays of light and the blue rays of light were shot out continuously, they turned into dragons as they spread through the Blue Snow Star.

In a blink of an eye, a quarter of the Blue Snow Star’s ground was completely ruined.

Not only the grounds, even the crust of the planet had received an equal amount of destruction. It was so much that lava had started to come out to the ground. It was a scene of destruction.

Numerous cultivators shivered in their heart as they saw this scene.

“Who exactly is it that’s fighting underground?” Each and every one of the cultivators had a shocked expression. Once this fighting spread to them, they would undoubtedly die.

And at this moment underground.

After Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya determined that Qin Yu was seriously injured, they recklessly wanted to be the first one to snatch away Qin Yu. Thus, they burst into an unprecedented battle.

Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting’s charm caused the two great experts to display their trump cards and finishing moves one by one.

Space distortion!

Within the distorted space of the battle, the lava was met with lightning and turned into vapor and then frozen into ice chunks. All kinds of chaotic energies were continuously fluctuating.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were frantically trying to kill each other.

They both wanted to obtain the Bewitching God Painting. For the Bewitching God Painting, the two men had employed their trump cards one by one. Their energies frantically wreak havoc.

While the two battled, they were also paying attention to Qin Yu. They were confident that Qin Yu cannot escape under their gaze.

“This hammer strike was truly powerful. Fortunately it didn’t struck my stomach.” Qin Yu was at the corner of the distorted space. Although the hammer strike earlier was very powerful, Qin Yu’s Life Elemental Energy’s restoration speed was also rapid.

“The Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness of the two were all paying attention to me. It was impossible to dodge such frantic energies. There’s no other option, I can only use my final move.” Qin Yu finally came to a decision.

As Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya continued to battle, an frantic energy that their battle birthed forth was spread toward Qin Yu. Qin Yu was struck ‘gone’ by this energy.

That’s right, when this energy struck Qin Yu’s body, Qin Yu ‘disappeared.’

Both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya stopped their fighting. They started to frantically spread out their Immortal and Devil

Awareness. In a moment, they covered the whole Blue Snow Star and even the planets surrounding the Blue Snow Star.

“How did he disappear?” Emperor Yu’s expression changed. “That’s right, Qingyu Immortal Mansion.”

Xue Tianya also came to the same conclusion. “He have the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Qingyu Immortal Mansion definitely became someone and concealed itself.” Xue Tianya’s long hair fluttered. His spirited gaze looked through every inch of the surroundings. His Devil Awareness was also carefully sweeping through each and every substance.

The frantic energies and lavas started to spiral around Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu. However, it was unable to approach either of them.

Chapter 53: Latent Cultivation Transformation

Right away, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya came to a conclusion that Qin Yu was hiding in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. After all, in the situation earlier where the space was distorted, it was utterly impossible for one to flee by using Greater Teleportation.

In the depths of the Blue Snow Star's underground.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were standing in the middle of the lava. The roaring lava was only able to approach them an inch at most. Whether it's the clothes or the fluttering long hair, the lava was unable to approach them in the slightest.

These two men stood motionless.

They used their Immortal and Devil Awareness to carefully search through each and every corner, every mountain, every stone, every sand, every dust and even every speck within the vapor.

.....

At the beginning, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were very calm. They didn't believe that a person who haven't even reached the emperor level could escape. They were carefully inspecting everything and had complete confidence that they could catch Qin

Yu.

However, after half a day, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya both had worried expressions.

After a whole day!

“Disappeared.” Emperor Yu’s face was filled with an astonished expression. He looked at Xue Tianya who was next to him. “Xue Tianya, did you manage to discover it?”

Xue Tianya turned around and looked at Emperor Yu. “No. Feng Yu, had it not been for the fact that you disturbed me, I would’ve already killed Qin Yu.” Xue Tianya’s words contained a slight anger.

Bewitching God Painting and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was already within his grasp. However, because of Emperor Yu, he didn’t manage to obtain them successfully.

Emperor Yu gave a cold humph.

He had already dispatched people to monitor Qin Yu back when he was still on the Maple Moon Star. Amongst all the top players of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, he was certainly the first to discover Qin Yu. If one were to compare the bitterness one felt in one’s heart, then Emperor Yu felt the most bitterness.

“Xue Tianya, treasures at the level of the Bewitching God

Painting and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas aren't something that are so easily obtainable. Only by working together and catching Qin Yu would we have the hope to obtain the Bewitching God Painting and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas."

Hearing Emperor Yu's words, Xue Tianya frowned. He then nodded and said. "However, how do we find him?"

Emperor Yu slightly laughed. He said "Rest assured, in the earlier circumstances, it was impossible for Qin Yu to escape using Great Teleportation. The only method that he had was to enter the Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

Xue Tianya nodded in approval.

"As for the illusion barrier of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, I have experienced it before back when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was still alive. Even though it's considered to be profound, it should still not be possible for it to escape my detection..."

"But we still haven't discovered it." Xue Tianya interrupted.

Emperor Yu nodded. He said solemnly "That's right, we both carefully searched for it but still didn't discover anything. Then there's only one possibility – Emperor Ni Yang had improved the illusion barrier."

"True, that is the only possible justification." Said Xue Tianya in agreement.

How could Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya possibly imagine that Qin Yu possessed a spatial pocket type Divine Artifact that even people could enter. After all, even Emperor Yu had never encountered nor heard of such a Divine Artifact before.

They never believed that Qin Yu would obtain such an extraordinary Divine Artifact.

“Even if the illusion barrier was improved and we cannot find it, one thing is absolutely certain – that Qin Yu is certainly still within our surroundings.” Emperor Yu deduced.

Xue Tianya’s eyes shined.

At about the same moment, Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu both released their respective ‘domain.’ All the lava and ores within several hundred miles from them started to tremble. They are already within the ‘domains’ of the two great experts.

“Buzz!”

Even the tiniest speck of lava was destroyed into nothingness. Even the hardest ore were jolted into nothingness.

If amongst those materials was the object that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion had turned into, then it would absolutely not be destroyed. They were not investigating but rather using the method of exclusion. Within a twinkling of an eye, the area several

hundred miles surrounding them had turned practically into nothingness. All that remained was a very small ore.

“There’s one.” Emperor Yu flipped his hand and the ore that was not shocked into nothingness was toward him.

“Mine.”

Xue Tianya noticed the extremely rigid rock at almost exactly the same moment. He also dispatched a claw like energy to capture that ore. The two energies grabbed the ore at the same time.

They were fighting over the ore.

“Bang!” The little ore that was being fought and pulled by two different energies burst open.

“So it really was a sulfer rock.” Emperor Yu sighed and smiled.

Xue Tianya also had a self mocking smile.

A sulfer rock. However they had thought that the sulfer rock was what Qingyu Immortal Mansion had turned into. What had just happened had shown them that it cannot be the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. The great Qingyu Immortal Mansion of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, how could it possibly be this easily broken?

“Xue Tianya, farewell.” Said Emperor Yu as he cupped his hands

respectfully.

Xue Tianya replied indifferently. “Farewell.”

The two turned into two rays of light at the same time and was shot out from the underground. While they left the underground, neither of them left the Blue Snow Star. That’s because the two of them were certain that Qin Yu was hiding at a certain corner of the Blue Snow Star. The two super experts both stayed at the Blue Snow Star. Their Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness had also completely covered the Blue Snow Star. They continued it without stopping for even a moment.

Once Qin Yu come out from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, these two men would certainly discover him.

*

The lava came spraying out from the cracked open grounds. Many of them even directly rushed into the rivers. Finally, they turned into ice-cold rocks. As for the Qin Yu’s Jiang Lan’s Realm, it had turned into a drop of lava and subsequently flowed into the river.

Following the movement of the river, Qin Yu’s Jiang Lan’s Realm turned into an ordinary speck of sand and sank to the bottom of the river.

Last time, Qin Yu’s Qingyu Immortal Mansion was discovered by

the level seven Devil Emperor, the White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng. That was because the speck that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion turned into did not rupture under Xue Yileng's explosive energy nor was it mobile. That's how Xue Yileng managed to discover it as being unusual.

However this time around, Qin Yu turned the Jiang Lan's Realm to become the same as the lava. It followed the lava and was spurt out the ground and into the rivers. As for Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu, they only started to search using their explosive domains after a whole day. By that time, Qin Yu's Jiang Lan's Realm was already at the bottom of the river.

Within the first layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The ground of Jiang Lan's Realm was filled with boundless soil. Because of the ample amount of Elemental Spirit Energy, plants and flowers began to grow on the soil on the ground filling it with boundless life force.

Qin Yu was currently standing on the meadows of the Jiang Lan's Realm as he watched the boundless space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu was certain that with the temperaments of Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu, they would certainly not simply leave just like that. He was certain that they would be outside and continue to carefully inspect the planet. Furthermore, Qin Yu was also able to sense flows of Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness continuously passing through the top of the speck of sand that Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

The transformation function of the Jiang Lan's Realm was truly outstanding.

Even when Emperor Yu and Xue Yileng joined hands, they still cannot determine the location of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Their Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness had already passed through and searched the speck of sand that the Jiang Lan's Realm turned into multiple times already. However, they still only considered it to be a regular speck of sand.

"I am truly not cautious enough." Qin Yu began to recall what had happened in this period of time and then shook his head and smiled.

Level eight Immortal Emperor. Level eight Devil Emperor.

The two top players were keeping a close watch outside. However, Qin Yu didn't particularly mind.

If he were to restrain his soul's energy and assimilate it completely into the insides of the Meteoric Tear and, at the same time, not use any of his internal energy, then even Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would certainly be unable to sense him.

"If my body's energy stayed motionless, then Emperor Yu and Xu Tianya would be unable to discover me. However, if I were to leave the Jiang Lan's Realm and exit the Blue Snow Star, can I continuously not use my energy?" Qin Yu grew a bit worried.

If he were to immediately exit the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu have to absolutely not use even a trace of his energy. If he were to use it, then Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would immediately find him.

“Even if I don't use a trace of my energy, the moment I step foot on the Interstellar Conveying Array... Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would find out that the Interstellar Conveying Array was being used when they can't feel anyone's aura within it. They would most certainly suspect it.”

Qin Yu was able to imagine that kind of situation.

Interstellar Conveying Array was being used but there's no one inside?

This kind of situation was completely out of ordinary. If Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were to find out about this, then they would likely teleport there immediately. Even if he were to be able to go through the Interstellar Conveying Array, then it's likely that Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would dispatch their troops to await Qin Yu on the other side of the Interstellar Conveying Array and intercept him. Afterwards, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would immediately come chasing after him.

Therefore, this method was not workable.

“There’s another method that’s a bit more troublesome.” Qin Yu went over all the possible situations in his mind.

This method was: if Qin Yu were to go out of the Jiang Lan’s Realm and then don’t use any energy and then suddenly use the Greater Teleportation to teleport to a different planet! Even if Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were to discover him, how would they be able to tell where Qin Yu was?

Although this method was pretty good. But, Qin Yu wanted to go to the Demon Realm. Through the closest route, he would absolutely have to go through the Immortal Realm. If he were to go through the Devil Realm, then he’ll have to go all the way around.

From the Indigo Bay Star Field to the Immortal Realm and then to the Demon Realm.

This Blue Snow Star was one of the two main planets one must take in order to be transferred into the Immortal Realm. After he exits the Jiang Lan’s Realm, he would be able to go through the other planet. However, how could Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya not imagine such a thing occurring?

Qin Yu reckoned that either Emperor Yu or Xue Tianya would move directly to the other transferring planet and await him.

“What should I do? If I were to leave now and try to go through the transferring planet to the Immortal Realm, that is simply unrealistic. Could it be that I would have to make a detour through the Devil Realm?” Qin Yu was pondering in his heart. He had

simply never considered about using Greater Teleportation and teleportation directly into the Immortal Realm.

There is an extremely long distance between two star fields without any planets. This distance was so big that it surpassed the length of a whole galaxy. Although there existed no large planets within this cosmic space, it possessed some frightening and dangerous energies.

To use Greater Teleportation directly to move forward, even if it was Emperor Yu or Xue Tianya, they would still not dare to do such a crazy thing. Qin Yu had already subconsciously rejected this idea.

Right now, there was only two safe roads in front of Qin Yu.

The first one: Right after going out, execute Greater Teleportation to a different planet. Afterwards, change his appearance and proceed to go through the Devil Realm and take a huge detour to the Demon Realm.

The second one: Wait. Wait until Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya run out of patience and start to believe that Qin Yu had already left the Blue Snow Star. Only then would Qin Yu go out!

Which one to choose?

“I better determine my attacking technique first and then consider which road to take.” Qin Yu swing his head. He decided to

temporary not decide which method to leave.

He decided to first deal with the issue of attacking technique during battle.

Attacking technique!

It was Qin Yu's weak spot.

During the battle against Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, even at the battle against Xue Yileng, Zhi Bai and Devil Emperor Xue Yi, Qin Yu had felt that he had an issue with his attack.

Especially after Qin Yu saw Ao Wuming's great battle against Xue Yileng and Zhi Bai and also the battle of Emperor Yu against Xue Tianya, Qin Yu was even more certain that he had an issue with his attacking technique.

Other people's attacks are very powerful and even contained an extremely strong attack power.

What about Qin Yu's?

It seems like he could only rely on his speed and his nearly unkillable body to fight against his opponent while risking his life.

That's right, he possessed a Divine Armor and the Life Elemental

Energy; it was very difficult for others to kill him. His Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, was able to kill level one or two Immortal Emperors.

However, this type of attacking method was only a simple attacking method that utilizes his strong points. His attacking method was still at the level of the mortal experts of the Qianlong Continent. It was still at the level of regular cultivators.

His attacking method was simply not something that Golden Immortals would use nor was it something that Immortal Emperors would use!

Qin Yu's foundation was firm and solid. His soul was strengthened by the Meteoric Tear. His body was nearly unkillable. And he even possessed a Divine Armor for defense. For attack, he possessed the Divine Sword Sky Piercer.

Qin Yu possessed both strength and weapon. It's just that his attack power was not able to completely burst out.

Qin Yu had a kind of urge.

He wanted to create an attack technique that belonged to him and suited him. A kind of technique that was able to utilize all of his attack power. An attack technique that would allow him to execute the greatest might!

For example, if he possessed an attack power of one hundred; Qin

Yu wanted to create an attack technique that suited him the most and increase his attack power to one thousand or even higher.

.....

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm. Qin Yu was wholeheartedly in the state of trying to create his own attack technique.

Time passed...

Qin Yu recalled all the past scenes, especially the scenes in which all those experts were fighting each other. The two most important battles that he was recalling were the battle of Xue Tianya against Emperor Yu and Ao Wuming against Xue Yileng and Zhi Bai.

Qin Yu continued to constantly recall the scenes in which these experts fought. That's because although his sensitive Immortal Awareness did not see each and every move of their battle, it still managed to see a portion of it.

After continuous research and study, occasionally Qin Yu would become excited as a child obtaining a new toy. Occasionally, he would display a most simple and honest smile after realizing a profound attacking technique...

Qin Yu's comprehension toward battle was increasing with an astonishing speed.

Finally, Qin Yu came to understand why a large amount of

experts wanted to go and watch the battles of Emperor level experts. The most important reason was because they wanted to attain realizations from the attacks of the Emperor level experts and advance to a new realm.

Although Qin Yu's soul's realm was high but his soul realm was not something that he obtained via realizations nor was it something that came to be gradually understood and risen via the passage of time like other experts.

[TL: I don't know why author used soul's realm. I felt level would be better. maybe it's soul's realm level. Well, just leaving this here.]

His soul's realm was reached through constant cultivation through practicing the *Three Souls Nine Refinements* technique of the Meteoric Tear. He had continued to execute those hand seals that contained a remarkable ability so naturally he did not recognize that although such a training method could build a strong foundation, he never truly completely comprehended the level that his soul was on.

Thus, although Qin Yu's current soul realm had reached layer three of Earthly Soul realm, his attack technique's level was still very low. He was, at the very most, at the level of Heavenly Immortals.

When the level of attack technique was low, it's efficiency was naturally also low.

As the amount of people he fought increased, Qin Yu naturally came to feel that there was an issue with his attacking technique.

Qin Yu's soul's realm was very high level and he was recalling the scenes of experts fighting. Qin Yu was comprehending things in a reverse order, thus his comprehension speed was naturally faster. Thus, Qin Yu's own attack technique was also being gradually shaped.

The attacks of true experts are based on the condition that suited them the most.

As time passed, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya who was still on the Blue Moon Star were still persistently keeping a close watch over the planet. However, Qin Yu was currently immersed in the happiness of attaining true comprehensions of each and every layer of his soul's realms.

Chapter 54: Finger Technique

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was unable to sense the passage of time. Time and time, he managed to arrive at a comprehension. This had caused Qin Yu to be at an excited state. In that kind of state, Qin Yu was filled with enthusiasm...

Energies surged forward, like a mirage, Qin Yu was drifting unceasingly. Each and every one of the energy was extremely fast and also extremely powerful.

Suddenly!

“Wrong, wrong!” Qin Yu suddenly stopped. At this moment, Qin Yu had an expression that could not be described as either crying or laughing.

From starting to comprehend the realms until now, Qin Yu suddenly discovered...that the Eighteen Forms Finger Techniques that he had previously created, needed to be thrown away because the finger techniques that he had recently created wasn't suited for him.

This caused Qin Yu to feel a bit of pain but also some excitement.

Because... Qin Yu finally came to understand what 'domains' were.

Domain, a superb skill that belonged to Emperor level experts.

If one didn't understand what it was, then it would appear to be a profound mystery. However, once one understood it, it was in fact extremely simple.

“So the world was actually like this. The boundless Cosmic Space contained its special rules and regulations. Each and every energy, each and every existence all had their own reason for existence.” Qin Yu looked at each and every space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Before, Qin Yu had never viewed the Cosmic Space as more than a Cosmic Space.

However, to the current Qin Yu, Cosmic Space contained its own distinctive rules and regulations. Those rules and regulations were extremely profound and mysterious. The current Qin Yu had only managed to sense its existence. As for understanding it... that was simply out of the question.

However, with merely sensing its existence, it was already enough for Qin Yu to execute 'domain.'

“It seems like that Eighteen Forms Finger Techniques is also considered to be very complicated and troublesome. Real attack technique only required a couple types. A fusion domain attack is the actual attack that belongs to experts.”

Qin Yu closed his eyes, his Immortal Awareness and the energy

within him started to fill the air around him.

The most important aspect for one to realize ‘domains’ was the degree in which one’s soul and the Cosmic Space is in agreement. Although Qin Yu’s soul level was merely at the third layer of Earthly Soul Realm, but with the help from the Meteoric Tear, he was able to execute ‘domain.’

Within an area of a hundred miles from Qin Yu.

The space remained calm like it used to be. However, hidden beneath the surface were strands of Black Hole energy. Qin Yu’s Black Hole energy had assimilated into every spot within the space of his domain’s range.

Qin Yu was able to restrict the movements of his opponents and even able to suddenly attack his opponents. Back when Qin Yu battled Yu Qingzi, Yu Qingzi precisely used this move to restrict Qin Yu’s movement and disrupt his attack pattern.

After comprehending domain, Qin Yu’s comprehension toward battles once again increased by a layer.

The Eighteen Forms Finger Techniques that he had previously created was completely abandoned by Qin Yu. Now that Qin Yu had an understanding of the Cosmic Space, he began to once again create an attacking technique that suited him better.

On a mountain peak of the Blue Snow Star.

One wearing white and one wearing purple, Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu were standing on the mountain peak.

“Brother Xue. It’s already been five years. These five years, we have been carefully inspecting every location of the Blue Snow Star. Although we managed to find some other interesting things, we were absolutely unable to find any traces of Qin Yu.” Said Emperor Yu with a mild smile.

Xue Tianya also had an indifferent smile.

The battle that they had on the Blue Snow Star had caused the relationship between them to be a bit tense and they had almost become enemies. However, in these five years, neither of them managed to discover Qin Yu. For a long time, they had used their Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness to cover the entire Blue Snow Star. Now, the two great experts were starting to feel tired.

After all, they were not in any seclusion training location where they are able to train for a number of years at once. At every moment, they would have to carefully monitor the planet.

They had a feeling... that perhaps they had already lost Qin Yu.

As the two were both losers, they started to empathize with each other and caused the relationship between them to become a lot

better.

“Brother Feng Yu, I cannot wait anymore. Who knows whether that Qin Yu would decide to stay several hundred or even thousand or ten of thousands of years in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion at once?” Said Xue Tianya with a smile.

Emperor Yu also had a bitter smile.

That’s right, who knows how long Qin Yu was going to stay in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion? Even now, the two of them still believed that Qin Yu was in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

“Brother Xue, I have a lot of important matters and also cannot continue to stay on the Blue Snow Star. I will immediately return back to the immortal Realm and dispatch one or two Emperor level expert to this Blue Snow Star to keep a close watch over it.” Said Emperor Yu while smiling.

“I will do the same. The Blue Snow Star is only this big, Qin Yu still hasn’t reached Emperor level yet, sending a single Devil Emperor level expert here would be more than enough to monitor the whole Blue Snow Star. Once he reappears, he would definitely be detected.” Said Xue Tianya with absolute certainty.

Even now, these two men still didn’t know about the sensitivity of Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness.

“Merely, I am afraid that they might not have the patience to

keep watch continuously.” Sighed Emperor Yu.

Even Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya, the two great experts, felt tired after monitoring for five years straight. If a level two or three Immortal and Devil Experts were to come and monitor, then it is reckoned that they would have to rest for a long time after monitoring for a single year.

Xue Tianya said without caring. “After they monitored for a period of time, they could rest for ten days to half a month and then continue to monitor. That Qin Yu is not even at the Emperor level yet, it is absolutely impossible for him to sense the surveillance of Emperor level experts. I do not believe that he would have such a reemerge at such a timely period where there would be no one monitoring him.”

“Right, before Qin Yu reaches Emperor level, he cannot sense the surveillance of Emperor level experts.” Emperor Yu said in approval.

This was the best hope that both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya had to catch Qin Yu.

Unfortunately...

Their hope was absolutely flawed.

“If that Qin Yu was really to be that lucky and come out right when our men are resting, then we can only admit that he’s got

immense luck. To be that lucky, it could only be said that... even the Heavens were helping him and that Bewitching God Painting would be temporarily inaccessible to us.” Said Xue Tianya with a mild smile.

Xue Tianya looked toward Emperor Yu and said. “Even if Qin Yu managed to run to the Immortal Realm, brother Feng Yu still possesses a very large hope. After all, in the Immortal Realm, brother Feng Yu’s influence is awfully large.”

Emperor Yu merely smiled without saying anything.

“Well then, brother Feng Yu, the people that I dispatched have already arrived on the Blue Snow Star, farewell.”

“I too would be departing the Blue Snow Star, farewell.”

The two top experts separated. What they had to do now was to tell the people they had dispatched the aura of Qin Yu’s energy and soul. After all, the Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor that came had never met Qin Yu before.

If one hadn’t met the person before but still wanted to recognize that person, then there are two methods.

The first method was through jade slips. One could insert the image of another person into a jade slip. The other person would know how the person looked just by looking at the jade slip. However, this is only the appearance. Once the person’s

appearance changed, then they were unable to determine who they were anymore.

The second method was to imitate the aura of the person so that it could be imprinted into the mind of the other person.

What Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were about to do was precisely imitating Qin Yu's aura to imprint it onto their subordinates' minds.

Of course, the second method was not flawless. That's because an imitation of the aura was after all an imitation and absolutely cannot be exactly the same. The knowledge of Qin Yu's aura to the arriving Immortal and Devil Emperors would be deviated from the actual person.

The arriving Immortal and Devil Emperors also knew about this. They planned to capture all the people who possessed aura close to that of the imitation. They would rather be mistaken and catch everyone than be sorry and let Qin Yu run away.

*

The inside of the Jiang Lan's Realm was still as peaceful as before.

In these past years, the main focus of Qin Yu's research was the finger technique. That's because regardless of whether it's the Dark Star energy that he previously had or the Black Hole energy

that he currently had, both of them were extremely condensed.

An energy so condensed like this was best suited for finger techniques.

.....

Qin Yu was motionlessly standing atop the meadows.

“Ten Termination Fingers!”

Ten golden finger rays were shot out in succession from Qin Yu’s fingers. These ten finger rays did not fly out at the same time and they each possessed some minute differences. However, unless one’s soul realm level was high enough, they were absolutely unable to detect the differences between these ten finger rays.

The ten finger rays turned into ten rays of light.

“Bang!” Finally, the ten golden finger rays strangely gathered together and were shot on to the ground.

At the moment these ten finger rays were shot out, they were actually shot out from six of Qin Yu’s fingers. At the moment when they were shot out, the ten were all parallel and matched up to each other!

The ten finger rays gave an impression that they were flying in a

straight line.

Theoretically, the ten finger rays would never combine into one. However, mysteriously, the ten finger rays actually combined.

If it was the Qin Yu before he had gone through his latent cultivation, then it was absolutely impossible for him to comprehend and he would even believe that this was a mistake. However, the current Qin Yu understood it and even created this extremely fierce ‘Ten Termination Fingers.’

[TL: yeah, I’m as confused about finger logic as you are. IET, wtf bruh?

Kulops: man, ten shots out of 6 fingers, seriously???]

The was precisely the gap between realms.

The comprehension of mortals, the comprehension of cultivators, the comprehension of immortals and even the comprehension of high level emperors were all different from each other. Now, Qin Yu had also realized that.

Back when he was fighting against Yu Qingzi, he was clearly the one who acted first and his speed was also faster than Yu Qingzi’s. However, Yu Qingzi was able to block each and every one of his attacks.

So it turns out... that sometimes, the optimal method of attack

for pointed swords were not thrusting in a straight line; least not the kind of rigid straight line thrust.

Because of the fact that the Cosmic Space was always mobile, it was always changing. The so called 'straight line' that mortals knew was slow to a certain degree. That's also the reason why Qin Yu felt that the attacks of experts at Xue Tianya's level were elegant and possessed exceptional results. It's just that the Qin Yu back then did not understand the cause for it. However, now he does.

Qin Yu's finger technique was separated into four different forms.

The first form — Ten thousand Weight Fingers.

The second form — Thousand Illusions Fingers.

The third form — Ten Termination Fingers.

The fourth form — Sky Piercing Finger.

The last technique, the Sky Piercing Fingers, was a specialized technique created by Qin Yu using the Black Hole within his body. It was also the strongest technique that the current Qin Yu could execute.

Qin Yu had previously thought about the fact that the Black Hole, when it's rotating forward, was able to give birth to such a

frightening absorbing power. Then, what would happen if it was to rotate backwards?

Qin Yu began his experiment. Once the Black Hole was to be reversed, it would give birth to a frightening energy emission. As long as Qin Yu control a string of Black Hole energy on the other side of the Black Hole; after it sped up after undergoing a reverse rotation, then the moment when it was ejected from the Black Hole, it would obtain a frightening speed.

Afterwards, this string of Black Hole energy would go through Qin Yu's finger and, in accordance with his current understanding, be shot out with the best method!

The power of it was so strong that even Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock and amazement after he created it.

However, in order to execute this move, Qin Yu himself also had to go through a lot of pain.

That's because that string of Black Hole energy, after it went through the other side of the Black Hole and obtained a reverse spin and sped up, its speed was far exceeding what Qin Yu had imagined. At the moment it was shot out from the Black Hole, it would rapidly pass through Qin Yu's body before being shot out of his finger.

From his dantian to his finger, it was impossible for Qin Yu to operate it with his meridians. That's because the speed of that Black Hole energy was simply too fast. It was so fast that it was

very hard for Qin Yu to flow it through his meridians. The most Qin Yu could do was to barely make it change directions.

As a result, in Qin Yu's body was a channel created with Life Elemental Energy. This channel directly connected Qin Yu's dantian to his finger. That Black Hole energy would go through the Life Elemental Energy channel and be shot out according to the direction Qin Yu's index finger was pointed to.

Fortunately, ever since Qin Yu reached the Black Hole Realm, his awareness absorbed the aura from the 'flour paste space' and obtained a transformation. Qin Yu's body's energy control ability had also improved by a whole chunk.

That's why he was able to barely control that finger ray with an extremely frightening speed and shoot it out according to the trajectory that he had decided.

.....

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu's aura had risen.

Ten Termination Fingers!

Ten golden finger rays were shot out in succession from Qin Yu's hands. They looked to be overlapping each other but were still parallel. Like that, they were shot out from Qin Yu's hands. In a short moment, the ten golden finger rays once again started to overlap each other.

The ten finger rays joined and became one. It's power was extremely large.

Qin Yu paused. After the space of his surroundings became stable, immediately, toward a far away space in the direction where the Ten Termination Fingers were shot at.

Sky Piercing Finger!

“Bang!”

A golden savage ray was show out from Qin Yu's index finger. A short moment after the golden blur was shot out, the space started to give out an astonishing vibration sound. And at this moment, the golden rays of the Ten Termination Fingers had already came into Qin Yu's field of view.

With a “bang.”

The Ten Termination Fingers were defeated whereas the golden savage ray continued to fly.

With a thought of Qin Yu's intention, the ground faraway protruded out to block the Sky Piercing Finger. After a series of explosive sounds, the Sky Piercing Finger finally stopped after shooting through numerous protrusions.

As the master of Jiang Lan's Realm, it was very easy for Qin Yu to control the movements of the ground of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“The power of the Sky Piercing Finger was several times greater than the Ten Termination Fingers.” Qin Yu was able to determine that after the Sky Piercing Finger broke through the Ten Termination Fingers, it only received a slight damage.

“What shall I call this series of finger techniques?” Qin Yu thought about it for a short while.

For some unknown reason, Qin Yu started to recall the memories he had in the Qianlong Continent.

At that moment, he had called himself Mister Meteor. He had undergone the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation together with his royal father in the great desolated land.... It was also because of the descent of the Meteors that he managed to come into contact with the transformative Meteoric Tear that changed his destiny.

[TL: Mister Liu Xing → Mister Meteor]

Qin Yu possessed a special relationship with ‘meteor.’

“Meteor, I'll just call it Meteor Finger Technique.” Qin Yu didn't really mind a lot about this name. A name was nothing more than a symbol. What's most important was the power of the Finger Technique itself.

This Meteor Finger Technique first three forms might be something that others can learn but the fourth form was likely something only Qin Yu himself could execute. After calculating it in his heart, Qin Yu couldn't help himself from sighing. "It's been a hundred years. I've actually trained for a hundred years. It actually took me so long to create a single finger technique."

The current Qin Yu was still at the mid stage Black Hole realm.

His power did not increase by much. However, his actual attack power had increased to a new realm.

In this hundred years, Qin Yu mainly spent the time on creating the Meteor Finger Technique. While this Meteor Finger Technique is called a finger technique, it could also be turned into a palm technique, fist technique and so on. That's because the preciousness of the Meteor Finger Technique lies in the comprehension Qin Yu had towards the Cosmic Space and the Realms.

Qin Yu's field of vision and level of techniques had all reached a new extent. At the same time, he came to comprehend the 'domain' and was now able to finally be qualified to fight against emperor level experts.

Chapter 55: Ice Wind Sect

As he looked at the boundless space within the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu took a deep breath.

“It's about time for me to exit. I should be more cautious this time around; at the very least, I need to change my appearance!” Qin Yu changed his appearance.

His long hair turned into three inch long short hair. His black gown had also turned into a blue colored close-fitting clothes. His appearance turned a bit more capable and vigorous. At the same time, he also made his facial features to be a little bit more coarse and fierce.

After preparing everything, Qin Yu was prepared to leave the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Mn? Somebody's monitoring?” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the soul energy of two individuals sweeping past the sand that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

“One is an Immortal Emperor whereas the other is a Devil Emperor. Their strength seems to be around level two or three Immortal Emperor's level.” Just from the level of soul energy that swept past the sand that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into, Qin Yu was able to roughly estimate these two individual's strength.

After Qin Yu muttered that to himself, he felt a lack of better option. “Seems like these two should be the people that the two level eight Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor have dispatched.”

Toward these two level eight Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor, after deeply pondering over it, Qin Yu had determined that there’s eighty percent chance that they were Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu.

“Humph. Even if they were to be a level eight Immortal Emperor, they would still not be able to continue to press on with the surveillance. They were unable to continue and had decided to let their subordinates do it. Hm?” Qin Yu suddenly noticed that one of the Immortal Awareness suddenly disappeared.

Qin Yu was slightly astonished. However, he soon reacted. “Seems like that Immortal Emperor who had been monitoring the planet has gotten tired.”

There was a total of two individuals that were keeping surveillance over the Blue Snow Star. One was an Immortal Emperor whereas the other was a Devil Emperor. It was evident that this Immortal Emperor had retired to rest. When would this Devil Emperor retire to rest?

“I hope that these two are not working with each other.” Hoped Qin Yu.

If these two were working together and matching their resting

timing where one rests while the other continues to keep a close watch on the planet, then if Qin Yu wanted to leave peacefully, then he must certainly have to make a detour through the Devil Realm. To take a large detour through the Devil Realm was something that Qin Yu didn't want to do.

Qin Yu firmly believed that the level eight Immortal Emperor and the level eight Devil Emperor that were trying to kill him were competing with each other. Thus, how would they possibly cooperate?

With this idea in his mind, Qin Yu decided to wait and see.

He started to wait and waited a whole month.

After a month had passed.

Qin Yu excitedly found out that there was actually no Immortal Awareness nor Devil Awareness monitoring the outside world.

Qin Yu didn't know that every year, the Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor that keep watch over the planet had to rest a month. Although their resting period intersects with each other, but every year, there's always a period of blank time without anyone keeping surveillance.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya firmly believed that Qin Yu was unable to sense the surveillance of Emperor level experts. Furthermore, the blank time when there is no one keeping

surveillance was extremely short. Thus, they didn't really care much about it.

A clear and boundless sky. In the sky, there were only a couple white clouds drifting. At this time, the Blue Snow Star was extremely lively. Its streets were packed with large amounts of cultivators.

Qin Yu was currently walking on the street.

“I remember that my alias ‘Mister Meteor’ was a short haired man when I was still taking assassin missions back in the Qianlong Continent. It's been a long time since I had short hair.” The current Qin Yu had a three inch long short hair. He felt that it was also very comfortable as it had been a long time since he had short hair.

[TL: Mister Liu Xing → Mister Meteor. Also, agree with Qin Yu, short hair is comfortable. But long hair looks better.]

With a very fast speed, Qin Yu passed through the city.

Once he entered the grassland area, he immediately used teleportation and arrived at the location of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

As there was no one monitoring him, Qin Yu didn't fear being

discovered.

There were truly quite a many people that were going to the Immortal Realm from the Blue Snow Star. At this moment, there were already a large amount of people in line.

“Where to?” The administrative personnel of the Interstellar Conveying Array asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “To the ‘Forever Bright Star’ of the Immortal Realm.”

The Forever Bright Star of the Immortal Realm was a border planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field on the side of the Immortal Realm.

“Three high grade elemental spirit stones.” Said that administrative personnel ordinarily.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. From a Star Field to another Star Field was indeed excessively pricey. However, to Qin Yu, this amount of money wasn’t much either.

After he paid the three high grade elemental spirit stones, Qin Yu stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Rays of light that cause one’s mood to become cheerful started to flicker.

Qin Yu was also unable to keep himself from smiling. “Both the level eight Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor, you are still unable to catch me. It’s a pity that you had wasted so much energy and even showed me a marvelous fight that granted me boundless benefits.”

After the rays of light disappeared, Qin Yu also disappeared.

On the extreme south of the Immortal Realm was a bright planet. All year round, it was shined upon by stars. On this planet, there were no nights. Thus... this planet was named ‘Forever Bright Star.’

In the same galaxy as the Forever Bright Star was another planet with quite a bit of reputation. It is called the Bright Sulfur Star.

The reason why the Bright Sulfur Star came to be well known was because the planet produced extremely rare ores. And at this moment... Qin Yu was currently on the Bright Sulfur Star.

In a common restaurant on the Bright Sulfur Star.

Qin Yu was currently drinking the ‘famed wine’ of this restaurant. Qin Yu felt that this wine wasn’t really of that high grade as it was said to be. Merely, he had never tried this wine before and this time could be considered as gaining experience.

“All these years, I have been in the Jiang Lan’s Realm with neither alcohol nor good food, my mouth has grown so weak that it even started discharging water.” Qin Yu was completely relaxed.

Having arrived in the Immortal Realm, as long as he doesn’t cause trouble, it was simply a pipe dream for that level eight Immortal Emperor to try and catch him. Unless he directly ran into that level eight Immortal Emperor; however, even if he was to run into that level eight Immortal Emperor, he would still be unable to be a hundred percent certain of Qin Yu’s identity.

“That level eight Immortal Emperor ought to be Emperor Yu.” Said Qin Yu in his heart. “During our conversations, big brother Wuming had also mentioned that there are three big shots in the Immortal World. Mystic Emperor was a woman. Cyan Emperor rarely undertake a task and was very mysterious.”

Based on what Wuming said and the fact that Emperor Yu was already chasing after Qin Yu, Qin Yu was certain that this level eight Immortal Emperor was most likely Emperor Yu.

As long as he was to be extra careful in the territories of Emperor Yu and not cause any trouble, he ought to be very safe.

Amongst the countless planets with countless amount of people, the chances of encountering Emperor Yu face to face... just by thinking about it one would know how slim the chances were. Trying to encounter someone in a planet with over a hundred million people was already very hard. There’s needless to mention

about the numerous planets within a galaxy. And how many galaxies exist in the Immortal Realm?

After resting for a day on the Bright Sulfur Star, Qin Yu finally began to set off.

He set off from the most southern end of the Immortal Realm and started to go straight toward the boundaries of the Immortal Realm and the Demon Realm. This boundary was also the most western end of the Immortal Realm.

The Immortal Realm composed of about twenty percent of the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It possessed about twenty star fields. All at once and without resting, Qin Yu managed to cross from planets to planets, galaxies to galaxies....

[TL: once again, I would like to point out. I am not putting Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm as Realms because technically, IET is referring to the Ascended Realm. IET interchanges his words every now and then. So yeah, it is not referring to the 3 Realms but rather the whole Ascended Realm that included the hidden experts area that don't belong to either 3 Realms.]

In the whole journey, he continued to advance unceasingly.

The current Qin Yu possessed an Interstellar Map of almost the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. This Interstellar Map was something that Qin Yu obtained from Ao Wuming. Having obtained such a brother, how would Qin Yu not know about cherishing the resources?

The Dragon Clan's Prince was indeed extraordinary.

On this map of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it contained very detailed information about the plants and Interstellar Conveying Arrays of everywhere. Furthermore, this Interstellar Map was also the latest edition of the map that the Dragon Clan possessed. Even till now, it had only been a hundred years old.

Eight Great Star Fields!

In a single stretch, Qin Yu advanced past eight great star fields in a ten days. In these past ten days, Qin Yu had only rested for half a day.

“Unceasing transport, unceasing transport, now I get a headache whenever I see the lights of Interstellar Conveying Arrays.” Qin Yu stepped out of the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Warm Wood Star. This time around, he did not once again get in line to continue onward, instead... he decided to go to the Warm Wood Star's city and rest for a while first.

Warm Wood Star was a very ordinary planet. It was also not within Emperor Yu's range of influence. Qin Yu had decided that in this journey, he would absolutely not rest on Emperor Yu's territory.

Inside a Warm Wood Star's city.

After strolling the streets for half a day, Qin Yu casually brought some interesting gadgets. Qin Yu then stepped into a restaurant, sat down and casually ordered some dishes and a couple bottles of wine.

“It has already been eight star fields now, I would reach the Demon Realm in less than a month's time.” Qin Yu watched the scenery outside the window. He was very relaxed.

“Senior martial brother, why did master order all of us to come back so urgently?” Following a clear talking sound, four white clothed youths walked into the restaurant. These four individuals were all emitting an air of arrogance.

Indeed, these four martial brothers, two of them were level eight Golden Immortals and the other two were level nine Golden Immortals. This kind of strength, on an ordinary planet like the Warm Wood Star, was certainly considered to be top notch.

It was very rare for Emperor level experts to appear on ordinary planets like the Warm Wood Star.

“Third martial brother, master did not write in detail about the reason on the Transmission Spirit Pearl.” Helplessly said the only tanned youth amongst the four youths.

“Eldest martial brother. Third martial brother. I had heard rumors about the reason why master is gathering us back in the monastery.” Said the second martial brother of the four mysterically.

The other three martial brothers immediately looked at this second martial brother.

“Second martial brother, tell us, stop hiding it.” The fourth martial brother urged.

“Second martial brother, quickly, tell us.” The eldest martial brother also urged.

Qin Yu who was drinking closeby slightly frowned. He was constantly on the move and only managed to finally gain some time to rest but these four martial brothers appeared and started to make a big fuss.

Qin Yu restrained himself and didn't say anything.

“Actually, I am also not very certain. But I know that this time around, the sect master was very happy and even invited two Immortal Emperors to celebrate.” Said the second martial brother proudly with a reddened face.

Level nine Golden Immortal was only a step away from a level one Immortal Emperor. However, countless experts were stuck on the threshold of level nine Golden Immortal and were unable to

move a step further.

Just by looking at how many level nine Golden Immortals and how many level one Immortal Emperors there are in the Jade Sword Sect, was enough to show exactly how hard it is to cross this step.

“Two Immortal Emperors? Which two Immortal Emperors?” The three other martial brothers all grew curious.

This second martial brother slowly took a sip of his wine. Only when these other three martial brothers grew so anxious that they wanted to beat him up did he spoke. “These two Immortal Emperors, one of them was one of the Eighteen Emperors underneath His Majesty, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.”

“Wow, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.” The fourth martial brother’s eyes shined. “I had heard that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was extremely powerful. Back then, there was a tiny power whose head was disrespectful toward His Majesty, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan with his ‘Heavenly Fan Seal Techniques’ killed three great Immortal Emperors in succession, his strength was so powerful that it directly ruptured the earth.”

[TL: The Fan in Heavenly Fan Seal Techniques is the same as Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s name, Fan. So basically it could also mean, Fan’s Heavenly Seal Techniques.]

“Eighteen Emperors?”

Qin Yu's left hand that was holding his wine cup slightly stopped.

“Didn't Emperor Yu have 'Eighteen Emperors' working under him? Could these four martial brothers be Emperor Yu's men?” As it concerned Emperor Yu, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself and started to concentrate his attention to these four's chat.

“Second martial brother, then who is the remaining Immortal Emperor?” Asked the fourth martial brother.

Second marital brother laughed and said. “The remaining Immortal Emperor is also no ordinary person, he is someone who's ranked equal as our sect master of the 'Thirty Six Lords,' from the Indigo Bay Star Field, the Jade Sword Sect's sect master, Yu Qingzi.”

“Immortal Emperor Yu Qingzi? He's a Sword Immortal.” The eldest martial brother's eyes shined. “It is said that this Immortal Emperor Yu Qingzi is only a level one Immortal Emperor but his attack power is exceptionally high.”

...

“Yu Qingzi!”

Qin Yu trembled in his heart and was unable to refrain his face from showing a trace of excitement. “Yu Qingzi oh Yu Qingzi, last time I didn't manage to kill you, never had I expected that after all these years, you didn't hole up in the Jade Sword Sect, but instead

came into the Immortal Realm. This time around, even the Heavens want you dead.”

Qin Yu had always kept the death of Hanshu in his heart.

Although Hanshu’s death was a suicide, it was also a forced suicide.

In Qin Yu’s heart, the person that he wanted to kill the most was the mastermind of the plan, Yu Qingzi. It was precisely Yu Qingzi who arranged for the plan to encircle and annihilate Qin Yu. Had it not been for that plan, then how could his disciple possibly die?

On the Maple Moon Star, Qin Yu had attacked Yu Qingzi consecutively for countless times. However, the difference between their strength back then was simply too much. Even with the Sword Immortal Puppet, his comprehension toward battle was still too low. Qin Yu was completely restricted by Yu Qingzi’s ‘domain.’

“This time around, Yu Qingzi, you will certainly die.”

Qin Yu had made his resolution to go kill Yu Qingzi first.

“From what these four martial brothers said, Yu Qingzi should be with the other two Immortal Emperors. One of them was one of the Thirty Six Lords and the other one was one of the Eighteen Emperors called Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. That Immortal Emperor Yu Fan is a bit problematic. However, that Immortal

Emperor Yu Fan is certainly no stronger than Green Blooded Sword Immortal; he is unable to kill me.”

Qin Yu held no fear in his heart.

However, in order to put things in order, doesn't he still have to plan a bit?

At the very least... he had to know about what sect these four martial brothers belonged to and where it was located at.

Qin Yu considered it carefully in his heart and was unable to help himself from displaying a slight smile.

“To invite two Immortal Emperors to celebrate, sect master was certain to have some exclusive matter.” Said third martial brother while smiling. At this moment, they were also looking forward to going back. After all, they could see two Immortal Emperors.

Soon, the four started to become noisy again.

The other people in the restaurant were simply not daring to reprimand them since these four individuals were simply too strong.

“You four juniors better quiet down.”

A deep and low voice resounded from a corner of the restaurant.

“Who?” The four martial brother’s expression immediately changed, they simultaneously looked toward the direction of the voice. It was precisely Qin Yu who had changed his appearance.

“Eldest martial brother, this enemy is unfathomable.” Said second martial brother via voice transmission.

How could the eldest martial brother not know? Right when these four marital brothers looked at Qin Yu, their heart already started to feel terrified. It’s because they discovered... that they were all unable to detect Qin Yu’s aura and would even think that there was simply no one there if they were to close their eyes.

“Senior, us four juniors didn’t know that senior was here, we apologize for our hot-headedness.” The eldest martial brother walked out and said respectfully.

“Which sect are you all from? Who are your elders?” Said Qin Yu indifferently as he drank his wine. He didn’t even bother to look at the four martial brothers.

The eldest martial brother said respectfully. “Junior is a disciple of the Floating Moon Galaxy’s Ice Wind Sect. Our sect master is the Immortal Emperor Bing Lian.”

[TL: Bing Lian means Ice Ripple.]

“Oh, so you’re disciples of Bing Lian’s sect. Taking Bing Lian’s

honor into consideration, I will let this matter go.” Qin Yu indifferently stood up. Then he arrived on the doorway in an instant and had his back toward these four martial brothers. “Juniors, remember, in the future, before you start to make a ruckus in a restaurant, first determine who is in the restaurant.”

“Yes, yes.”

The four martial brothers were all standing there respectfully. Hearing how Qin Yu addressed Immortal Emperor Bing Lian with a familiar tone and the strength that even they were not able to see through, they were determined that this unfathomable man in front of them was an Emperor level expert.

By the time these four martial brothers raised their head, Qin Yu had already disappeared. Only at this moment did the four martial brothers heave a sigh of relief.

Chapter 56: Devise A Stratagem

By the Interstellar Conveying Array. Qin Yu had directly teleported here.

“Floating Moon Galaxy, Ice Wind Sect.”

Qin Yu took out a jade slip. This jade slip was obtained from Ao Wuming. It contained a map that contained almost all the places in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Fortunately I asked big brother Wuming for this Interstellar Map. If it was still that simple map that I had before, then I reckon that it would be impossible for me to find the Floating Moon Galaxy’s planet that the Ice Wind Sect was in. This Interstellar Map from big brother Wuming was a lot more detailed.”

Qin Yu had a very happy expression.

On the map that was given to him by Wuming, there was a detailed introduction to each planet. For example, it contained information about which power was in control of the planet and who are the experts that are in charge over this power. In short, it’s extremely detailed.

Qin Yu used his Immortal Awareness to sweep past all the planets that are in the Floating Moon Galaxy. Immediately, he found the planet that the Ice Wind Sect was in.

White Ice Star.

This was the planet that the Ice Wind Sect was on. This planet was covered with a layer of ice. The two great cities on the White Ice Star were directly created by cultivators using their powers. Its interior temperature was also maintained by a barrier so that it was as warm as spring.

“The Floating Moon Galaxy is not far from here. So many years had already passed, there’s no need to be hurried for several more days.” Afterwards, Qin Yu handed over the fees and entered the Interstellar Conveying Array. As the rays of lights flickered, Qin Yu continued onward.

Although the Warm Moon Star does not belong to the Floating Moon Galaxy, it was on the same Star Field as the Floating Moon Galaxy.

After half a day.

In the Floating Moon Galaxy, White Ice Star, White Wind City.

Inside a restaurant on the White Wind City. This restaurant could be considered as luxurious in the whole White Wind City. On the backside of the restaurant was many peaceful patios. A day of staying also cost an expensive price of a hundred low quality elemental spirit stones.

“Boss, don’t allow others to disturb me unless it’s important.” After casually leaving a piece of high quality elemental spirit stone, Qin Yu walked toward the direction of a patio behind the restaurant.

“Senior, please rest assured. There will certainly not be anyone that would disturb senior.” As that middle aged man on the front desk saw the high quality elemental spirit stone, he immediately displayed a delighted expression. Ordinary, for experts that casually give one or two high quality elemental spirit stones as payment, they would still not ask for change when they leave.

And Qin Yu, in the eyes of this boss, was clearly a generous senior.

On the quiet patio.

Qin Yu was currently deeply pondering about how to kill Yu Qingzi. After obtaining the major loss from last time around, Qin Yu had also learned his lesson.

“The Floating Moon Galaxy is Emperor Yu’s territory and the Ice Wind Sect was the one in charge of it. However, the Floating Moon Galaxy was the only galaxy in the Plate Roe Star Field that belonged to Emperor Yu.” Qin Yu was reading the information on the Interstellar Map.

There exist three big shots in the Immortal Realm. However, none of the big shots have complete control over a star field, all they had are the control over different galaxies of different star

fields. In some star fields, they occupied a single galaxy. In others, they occupied two or three galaxies. It was also possible for them to not occupy any galaxy in a star field.

In Qin Yu current plan to kill Yu Qingzi.

His only concern was the other two Immortal Emperors. Qin Yu who had created the Meteor Finger Technique and understood 'domain' had completely confidence on killing a level one Immortal Emperor, Yu Qingzi. However, the other two Immortal Emperors were a bit troublesome. Especially that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who was one of the Eighteen Emperors; he was very powerful.

Working under the Emperor Yu were the Eighteen Emperors and Thirty Six Lords. Of which, the weakest one of the Eighteen Emperors was stronger than the strongest one of the Thirty Six Lords.

Clearly... Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was at the very least stronger than Immortal Emperor Qian Qi.

"Immortal Emperor Yu Fan is not the Green Blooded Sword Immortal, it was impossible for him to kill me. However, no matter what, I must not let Emperor Yu find out about me and come chasing after me. If he were to come, then it would become a lot more troublesome."

Although Qin Yu has still yet to strike, Qin Yu was already considering the worst possible outcome.

“First of all, even if I killed Yu Qingzi, I still cannot let Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and them know that I am Qin Yu.” Qin Yu had decided in his heart that when he attack this time, he would use the ‘Meteor Finger Technique’. It was impossible for them to conclude that he was Qin Yu from the ‘Meteor Finger Technique’.

Even if they were to find out about it years later, by that time, Qin Yu would likely become so powerful that he’d have no need to be afraid of others anymore.

“In the case if my identity were to be exposed, if Emperor Yu were to come chasing to kill me? How should I escape then?”

Qin Yu didn’t know the current location of Emperor Yu. If he were to be far away, then it was impossible for him to chase after Qin Yu in a short amount of time. However, right now, Qin Yu needed to go through and consider all kinds of possibilities.

“Here.”

Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness found a place — another galaxy within the Plate Roe Star Field,

‘Angelica Dahurica Galaxy’. Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was Cyan Emperor’s territory!

Cyan Emperor.

One of the three big shots of the Immortal Realm.

“The Dragon Clan’s map’s power partition section actually placed the Cyan Emperor as the power that one absolutely must not provoke?” Qin Yu saw some of the detailed cues on the Dragon Clan’s Interstellar Map and was immediately shocked.

Qin Yu didn’t know that this Interstellar Map, that belonged to the internal members of the Dragon Clan, was renewed every hundred years. Thus, it was a resource for internal members and was something that only high level people were allowed to read.

For Wuming to give this to Qin Yu, he had truly considered Qin Yu to be his good brother.

“Cyan Emperor was crazily known as ‘Eternal.’ He had stayed at the level eight Immortal Emperor and was known as... as the history’s longest cultivator?” Qin Yu saw the introductions about the Cyan Emperor on the jade slip and was astonished.

Cyan Emperor is a man that’s brimming over with talent.

The time it took for him to reach level eight Immortal Emperor from Heavenly Immortal was not long at all. However, once he reached level eight Immortal Emperor, he had never had a breakthrough anymore. When he first reached level eight Immortal Emperor, even Hidden Emperor Lin Yin was only an unknown entity in the Immortal Realm.

In the time that he stayed at the level eight Immortal Emperor, the unknown entity Lin Yin had cultivated all the way to level nine Immortal Emperor in a single stretch and became the most top-notch person in the Immortal Realm.

Anyone who saw this introduction would be baffled.

A man brimming over with talent, why has he stay a level eight Immortal Emperor for so long? Even if he only had the aptitude of a regular Immortal Emperor, over that extremely long period of time, he would still have been able to reach a breakthrough and become a level nine Immortal Emperor.

“Could it be that the Cyan Emperor deliberately refuse to absorb energy? Something’s amiss.” Qin Yu’s brows creased. “Even if a cultivator refuse to deliberately cultivate, one’s body would still automatically absorb energy. Even if the speed of the body absorbing energy automatically was very slow, but in that long period of time, the amount of energy that is absorbed was more than enough to cause one to reach level nine Immortal Emperor.”

Not mentioning experts.

Even if they’re cultivators that had only entered the Jindan stage, their body would also automatically absorb energy.

[TL: Jindan → Golden Pellet stage, lol.]

It’s just that the speed at which they absorb energy was relatively

slow and cannot match to the absorption speed of one who wholeheartedly use one's awareness to absorb.

“Could it be that Cyan Emperor didn't wish to reach level nine Immortal Emperor? Thus, he had been always controlling his body to not absorb energy and even scatter a portion of his body's energy after a period of time?” Qin Yu was unable to believe this.

What good is it to remain a level eight Immortal Emperor forever? Merely to scrape a living?

Qin Yu was unable to believe that Cyan Emperor decided to stay at the level eight Immortal Emperor because he feared the Divine Tribulation. It was simply impossible for people with weak disposition like that was to cultivate all the way up to a level eight Immortal Emperor.

Cyan Emperor had cultivated for a long time. His soul's realm level might be very high, surpassing that of a level nine Immortal Emperor or even higher! The soul's realm level only determines how much energy one could control. The body's energy was the actual foundation for resisting the Divine Tribulation.

One must eventually undergo the tribulation. Why drag?

Qin Yu was very confused.

“This Cyan Emperor is certainly mysterious. He was even deemed the Immortal Realm's number one person to not provoke

by the Dragon Clan.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. He didn’t care about why Cyan Emperor remained a level eight Immortal Emperor the whole time.

However, he knew of one thing.

Even the Dragon Clan had deemed Cyan Emperor as the number one person to not provoke in the Immortal Realm, then it was impossible for Emperor Yu to not know of how strong this Cyan Emperor was.

Thus, in Cyan Emperor’s territory, Emperor Yu would not dare run rampant.

he safest move is to flee to the Cyan Emperor’s territory.

“It is possible to directly reach the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy via the Interstellar Conveying Array of the White Ice Star.” Qin Yu thought of a possibility. Once he killed Yu Qingzi, then that Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan might give an order to stop the Interstellar Conveying Arrays from working.

“If that really was to be the case, then I would directly use Greater Teleportation to move onward. In any case, the Floating Moon Galaxy is close to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.” Qin Yu felt relaxed in his heart.

Qin Yu didn’t dare to use Greater Teleportation between Star

Fields.

However, between galaxies, Qin Yu had the guts to do it. Furthermore, it was also possible for him to go to a different planet before going to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. There was more than just the Interstellar Conveying Array on the White Ice Star that goes to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

“Good, let’s go with that.” Qin Yu had absolute certainty.

No matter what kind of situation it would come to, if worse comes to worst, he will just flee to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

The White Ice Star had two major cities. One of them was the White Wind City and the other was the Ice Imperial City.

The White Wind City was a bit larger than the Ice Imperial City. However, the status of the Ice Imperial City was a bit higher than the White Wind City. This is because the Ice Wind Sect’s monastery was located in the Ice Imperial City. There was also a large amount of experts within the Ice Imperial City.

After arriving at of the White Wind City.

“Huu, what cold weather.” Underneath his feet was an endless amount of ice. Even though the sun was bright up in the sky, the temperature was still very low.

An air cushion created by a layer energy aura automatically appeared on Qin Yu's feet. Toward the ice that covered as far as the eye can see, Qin Yu started to dash toward the Ice Imperial City at a rapid speed.

“Skating is truly interesting.”

After skating for a while, Qin Yu started to use teleportation. After he teleported for a large distance, he started to skate for a short distance again before he once again started to teleport a large distance... just like that, he teleported three times before he arrived at the entrance of the Ice Imperial City via skating.

The two guards of the Ice Imperial City saw a man in the distant and immediately dashed toward him.

“Skating?” The two guards were stunned.

The distance between the White Wind City and the Ice Imperial City was very large. If one were to skate here, how long would that take? Most of the people who come here arrived by either teleportation or high speed aerial flying. There have truly never been anyone that arrived via skating.

“Brother, quickly, get away, that is an expert.” Shouted one of the guard to the other one.

As the guard of the Ice Imperial City, one must at the very least

have the strength of a Golden Immortal. Thus, they have the ability to make discerning judgments.

Qin Yu directly slide into the Ice Imperial City's city gate.

“Interesting, interesting.” Qin Yu exhaled slowly. He then retrieved the aura on his feet. There was no ice in the inside of the Ice Imperial City. Furthermore, earlier, Qin Yu merely had a period of childish innocence.

The Ice Imperial City was flourishing. Although it is not as big as the White Wind City, the entire city's composition was very tight and exceptionally beautiful.

While walking on the street, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was, in a moment, emitted and covered the entire Ice Imperial City.

In the middle of the Ice Imperial City was the Ice Wind Sect's monastery. The main hall of the Ice Wind Sect's monastery was ninety nine floors tall. On top of the summit of the monastery was an an extremely beautiful and large ice sculpture of a beautiful woman.

Bustling with noise and excitement!

With merely a sweep of his Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu discovered the liveliness of the Ice Wind Sect. It was as if some sort of rejoicing thing was happening. The entire Ice Wind Sect was decorated with lanterns and colored banners and everyone was

laughing.

“A bit troublesome, this Yu Qingzi was actually sat together with the other Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.”

At the moment the Immortal Awareness swept through, Qin Yu had already discovered the experts located within the Ice Wind Sect.

There are four Immortal Emperors in the Ice Wind Sect.

The strongest one was a level six Immortal Emperor. This should be Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, one of the Eighteen Emperors under Emperor Yu.

Second only to Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was a beautiful female Immortal Emperor. That beautiful female Immortal Emperor's appearance was exactly the same as that gigantic ice sculpture of a beautiful woman. She was most likely the sect master of the Ice Wind Sect, 'Immortal Emperor Bing Lian.'

The third strongest person was the level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal Yu Qingzi.

As for the weakest Immortal Emperor, it was a youngster, a youngster that had just reached level one Immortal Emperor.

“That Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and that youngster should be people of the Ice Wind Sect. They lived in the location of the main

sect members of the Ice Wind Sect. However, Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan lived in the guest area.”

Qin Yu concluded because the location where Yu Qingzi lived had several tens of people and their aura were all different from members of the Ice Wind Sect.

“Martial sister, the young sect master martial uncle was truly worthy of being called a genius. He had started cultivating a lot later than us. When I was a Heavenly Immortal, young sect master was still only a child. And now, young sect master had reached the level of Immortal Emperor in less than a hundred thousand years.”

“Mn, young sect master martial uncle is so hardworking that even sect master herself was very happy. From what master had said, sect master had been beaming with smiles these past couple days.”

Two white clothed girls brush past Qin Yu while laughing and chatting.

“Young sect master?” Qin Yu continued forward.

As he continued walking, Qin Yu discovered that the entire Ice Imperial City were discussing about this genius youngster that had reached level one Immortal Emperor with less than a hundred thousand years of cultivation — the young sect master of the Ice Wind Sect, Bing Xian.

To reach level nine Golden Immortal in less than a hundred thousand years was unworthy of astonishment. However, those who managed to reach level one Immortal Emperor was sufficient to be called a genius.

“Genius? Taking almost a hundred thousand years to reach level one Immortal Emperor is still considered as genius?” Hearing all those voices of admiration and praises, Qin Yu instead thought of his good brother, Jun Luoyu.

Genius Immortal Emperor, he reached level two Immortal Emperor in only a couple hundred years.

“The gap was simply too big when compared with my brother Luoyu.” Qin Yu sighed. Actually, the amount of time Qin Yu cultivated was even shorter. It’s just that Qin Yu didn’t consider himself to as having talents and ability as he possessed assistance from the Meteoric Tear. However, Qin Yu forgot... that the success of many people, luck was also a huge factor. For example, Jun Luoyu also possessed luck.

Qin Yu quietly walked on the street.

He had already decided that once he reached a distance close to the Ice Wind Gate’s monastery... it was the moment of death for Yu Qingzi! And the time in which Qin Yu walked are the final moments for Yu Qingzi to live.

Chapter 57: One Finger

The Ice Wind Sect was located within the Ice Imperial City. However, outsiders were strictly not allowed within the internal areas of the Ice Wind Sect. That's because surrounding the Ice Wind Sect was a large protective barrier. The surrounding of the Ice Wind Sect was filled with drifting mist all year round; from the outside, one could only see the ice sculpture located at the peak of the monastery.

Numerous white figures were shifting back and forth in the Ice Wind Sect. The whole Ice Wind Sect was brimming with a cheerful atmosphere.

At the guest residence of the Ice Wind Sect.

“Path senior Yu Fan.” Yu Qingzi was dressed in a cyan robe. His face contained traces of smile. “Bing Xian was able to reach level one Immortal Emperor in such a short period of time, it would appear that nephew Bing Xian possess boundless prospects.”

[TL: yeah, path senior yu fan sounds weird. but that's what he said. basically, you know... devil practitioners have like 3 paths... blood, asura, black. but this yu qingzi is an immortal... but yeah..]

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also had a smile on his face.

Seeing this scene, Yu Qingzi snickered secretly. “There were a lot of rumors stating that this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was Bing

Xian's biological father. Seems like these weren't baseless rumors."

The Ice Wind Sect's sect master, Immortal Emperor Bing Lian, was a female but didn't have a companion.

However... Immortal Emperor Bing Lian nevertheless had a son called Bing Xian. Countless people had been guessing as to who exactly the father of Bing Xian was. The Eighteen Emperors and the Thirty Six Lords under Emperor Yu were also guessing.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was the foster brother of Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and looked after her in every possible way. Thus, many people had guessed that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was the father of Bing Xian. However, neither Immortal Emperor Yu Fan nor Immortal Emperor Bing Lian acknowledged that.

"Xiao Xian cultivated for less than a hundred thousand years and yet, was able to reach the level of Immortal Emperor, it is both a good and a bad thing. He... had never really suffered under Bing Lian's protection." Sighed Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

[TL: Xiao Xian → Little Xian.]

"Bing Lian indeed was extremely loving towards nephew Bing Xian." Yu Qingzi nodded in approval.

"A caring mother causes more damages to her son. Fortunately Bing Xian was naturally intelligent and managed to cultivate to the level of an Immortal Emperor even under this sort of

circumstances.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan shook his head and smiled as he said.

Bing Xian reached the level of Immortal Emperor so Immortal Emperor Bing Lian decided to hold a majestic celebration. Countless experts of the Ice Wind Sect have returned from the other parts of the universe. Even Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and Yu Qingzi arrived to congratulate.

For a single sect to have two Immortal Emperors, it was certainly a very extraordinary matter.

And at this current moment, Yu Qingzi who was chatting with Immortal Emperor Yu Fan simply didn’t know that a Death God had already arrived outside of the Ice Wind Sect.

*

Mist filled the air, Qin Yu was within the boundless mist filled surroundings of the Ice Wind Sect. His silhouette was blurry.

“Together with Immortal Emperor Yu Fan? I’ll wait a little while then.” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness immediately discovered that Yu Qingzi was together with Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. He didn’t want the killing of Yu Qingzi to be troublesome.

At this moment, a white clothed woman walked over. This white clothed girl appeared very cold. Her hair was tied up with a jade hairpin inserted in it.

“Excuse me, may I ask what senior is doing here? If senior wants to enter our Ice Wind Sect, this junior could notify for you.” The white clothed woman was very respectful toward Qin Yu. Evidently, it was because she cannot see through Qin Yu’s cultivation level.

Qin Yu smiled lightly and said. “There is no need for that.” The white clothed woman became confused. Normally, there are a lot of people standing outside of the Ice Wind Sect in order to admire it. However, she can tell that Qin Yu was an extremely powerful expert. Would such an expert stand there to admire the Ice Wind Sect?

“Then this junior will stop disturbing senior. If senior wishes to enter the sect, please enter through the main gate because our Ice Wind Sect is surrounded with a large barrier blocking entrance from other locations.” Said the white clothed woman respectfully.

Qin Yu smiled and looked at the white clothed woman. “You think that I cannot tell that there’s a large barrier protecting the surroundings of the sect?”

The white clothed woman grew a bit embarrassed.

Certainly with Qin Yu’s strength, he was able to tell from a glance the defensive barrier surrounding the Ice Wind Sect and that one could only enter through the main gate.

“In that case, this junior will shall leave senior alone.” The white

clothed girl then withdrawn from the location. She felt a bit helpless; how could an expert of this level stand outside the Ice Wind Sect and admire the building like a small entity that had never seen something great? It was certainly somewhat strange.

Qin Yu stood in the maze without moving. After a period of time, he would use his Immortal Awareness to investigate the Ice Wind Sect that was surrounded by the large barrier. Even Qin Yu was unable to directly teleport inside and could only enter through the main gate.

“It’s about time.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness clearly detected that, at this moment, Yu Qingzi had left Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s residence and returned to his own.

“Yu Qingzi, last time, with Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, you guided several tens of of level nine Golden Immortals and two hundred level eight Golden Immortals to encircle and kill me. You even bring about my foolish disciple’s death. Today, I shall make you settle your debt.”

Qin Yu’s gaze grew cold. He started to walk toward the main entrance of the Ice Wind Sect.

In all directions of the entire Ice Wind Sect, only this main gate does not possess the obstruction from the barrier. However, if outsiders wanted to enter, they would at the very least be notified by the guards and needed to obtain permission before they were

allowed entrance. Yet, the Ice Wind Sect's disciples were able to enter and exist as they wishes.

“That mysterious expert had came?” The white clothed woman that had previously inquired Qin Yu was standing in front of the main gate. Seeing Qin Yu walking over, she looked toward him.

One step, two steps!

Qin Yu was approaching the main gate.

“Senior.” The white clothed woman stepped forward and was about to speak, however —

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, Qin Yu's body turned into a flash. Before the white clothed woman could react, he had already bursted into the main gate. Seeing this scene, the white clothed woman was slightly shocked. She then immediately reacted. “There's an enemy!”

Following the white clothed girl's loud shout, the entire Ice Wind Sect grew panicky.

× × ×

With a figure like a blue phantom, he was indefinitely blurry. Agilely, he passed through countless buildings. In a mere blink of

an eye, he had arrived at Yu Qingzi's residence.

“Not good.”

At the moment Qin Yu rushed rapidly into the Ice Wind Sect, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already discovered him and then disappeared from his residence.

“Mother.” A cute youngster with rosy complexion heard the external movements and was very excited.

“Xiao Xian, you are not permitted to go outside.”

Said Immortal Emperor Bing Lian coldly. Afterwards, she exited the room like a lightning.

.....

With Qin Yu's speed, Yu Qingzi had only discovered that someone had rushed in front from main gate of the Ice Wind Sect before immediately discovering that the enemy was already in front of his eyes. The first response of Yu Qingzi was to launch his 'domain' to immediately bind the opponent's movements.

A Top Quality Immortal Armor appeared on Yu Qingzi's body. On his hand was also a Top Quality Immortal Weapon. At the same time when he was evading Qin Yu, he also immediately sent a voice transmission. “Who are you, path friend? I believe I have no grievance nor animosity with you, path friend.”

[TL: I am really debating about rather to keep the ‘path’ part. It sounds super weird. He just say that cause he assumed Qin Yu was an immortal.] Qin Yu felt that his movement was being restrained. He humped coldly.

His ‘domain’ was also launched.

“Emperor level expert.” Yu Qingzi’s face grew pale, he was able to sense that his opponent was contesting over the control of the surrounding space with him. At this moment, Yu Qingzi didn’t bother to show any quarter and immediately took out his sword to attack.

“Yu Qingzi, prepare to die.” Shouted Qin Yu furiously via voice transmission.

The Black Hole in Qin Yu’s dantian started to revolve in the reverse direction. As it revolved, the surrounding space also started to fluctuate. Yu Qingzi was also to sense that the situation was bad. A golden Black Hole Energy appeared in the other side of the Black Hole channel. Following the Black Hole’s rapid rotation, it was shot out at a rapid speed!

Following the tunnel created with Life Elemental Energy, a golden blur passed through the channel at a rapid speed and was shot out following the direction of Qin Yu’s index finger —

Meteor Finger Technique, the fourth form — Sky Piercing Finger!

“Bang!”

A fierce vibration echoed. Yu Qingzi was thrown to the other side. Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was standing on front of him. Earlier, in a split second, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan appeared in front of Yu Qingzi and blocked Qin Yu’s Sky Piercing Finger.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s residence was very close to Yu Qingzi’s. When Qin Yu arrived at Yu Qingzi’s residence, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already arrived. It’s just that he had not moved yet.

At the moment when Qin Yu used his Sky Piercing Finger, the space started to fluctuate with Qin Yu as the core. Sensing that the situation had turned bad and that Yu Qingzi would most likely be unable to resist the move, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan immediately moved and pushed away Yu Qingzi to help block the incoming attack.

“Who exactly are you, path friend?” At this moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was also astonished.

He was prepared when he stepped in to block the attack. However, even though he was prepared, the Immortal Elemental Energy that he had covered his Top Quality Immortal Sword was still completely jolted to nothingness by the Sky Piercing Finger. Even his Top Quality Immortal Sword was nearly broken.

“I, am an avenger.”

Qin Yu saw the appearance of Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and immediately knew that it would become a bit more troublesome to kill Yu Qingzi.

Of course, it's only a little bit more troublesome.

Qin Yu was no match against a level six Immortal Emperor. However, a level six Immortal Emperor also cannot do any harm to him. With Qin Yu's defense, it was absolutely possible for him to kill Yu Qingzi even when he's being protected by Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

"Who dared to behave atrociously in my Ice Wind Sect?" A cold shout echoed. A battle armor that appeared as if it was composed of mystic ice wrapped itself around a lofty and unsullied beautiful woman's body. That woman was standing several tens of meters to Qin Yu's left.

In the small courtyard, several great experts had assembled there all of a sudden.

The corner of Qin Yu's lips were slightly raised!

He was very clear about the strength of the Sky Piercing Finger. It was nearly equivalent to Divine Sword, Sky Piercer's close strike to the body. After all, the Sky Piercing Finger was only a condensed energy that was speed up through the black hole and Qin Yu's comprehension of space. For it to display such a power was already extraordinary.

But...

Qin Yu's strongest attack wasn't that.

Seeing that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and Immortal Emperor Bing Lian had arrived, Yu Qingzi felt a lot safer in his heart. At once, he stood next to Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and shouted coldly to Qin Yu. "Who are you? What hatred was there between us for you to desire for vengeance? Why do you want to kill me?"

"What hatred? Desire for vengeance? You'll find out when you die." Sneered Qin Yu.

"Shameless boasting." Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan coldly. "I can see that you are also an Immortal Emperor level expert, I cannot bear for you to waste all your countless years of bitter cultivation; if you were to clarify the situation, I could be your mediator so that the grudges between you and Yu Qingzi could be removed."

To reach the level of Immortal Emperor was a very difficult task. Furthermore, Immortal Emperor level experts also only make friends with other Immortal Emperor level experts. To kill a single one might bring about a group of Immortal Emperors.

Thus, in general, for Immortal Emperors, any grudges that can reach a peaceful solution would usually be solved peacefully.

“Reconcile?” Qin Yu heard what Immortal Emperor Yu Fan said and grew even more furious.

Would reconciliation revive his sole disciple?

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Bing Lian saw Qin Yu’s silence and were all calmly waiting for Qin Yu’s answer. If they didn’t have to make this into a fight, then you would rather not. Furthermore, Qin Yu’s earlier Sky Piercing Finger had also displayed his strength.

“Woosh!” Qin Yu’s figure suddenly rushed forward.

“Seeking your own doom.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also rushed toward Qin Yu. Seeing Qin Yu’s movement, he already knew Qin Yu’s decision... it’s either he who dies or I who dies!

As they’re both subordinates of Emperor Yu, how would Immortal Emperor Yu Fan not help Yu Qingzi?

“Attack.” Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Bing Lian’s expression were both cold. They simultaneously rushed toward Qin Yu to attack.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s right palm gave off a dazzling golden light, a mysterious talisman seal print was patterned on his right palm. It contained within it a heart trembling power. ‘Heavenly Fan Seal Techniques’. The technique that made Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s name known.

However, Qin Yu's index finger was already pointed toward Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who had already had a taste of the Sky Piercing Finger knew that Qin Yu's finger strike was extremely powerful and was unable to refrain himself from increasing his attack power to the maximum. In a moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's right palm was shining even brighter than the sun.

A palm strike!

A finger strike!

A palm strike against a finger strike, which is stronger and which is weaker?

“Bang!”

Strangely, at the moment their attacks reached each other, Qin Yu's arm moved, his finger surprisingly swept past Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's palm attack and took on the palm strike toward his chest without resistance. Although Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was startled, his heart grew ruthless. “You dared to take on my palm strike head on, deathwish!”

That golden palm heavily landed on Qin Yu's chest. Following the palm energy, Qin Yu's figure made an arc and surprisingly started to rush toward Yu Qingzi.

“How could this be?” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was unable to believe what just happened. When he took on Qin Yu’s finger strike, he was able to determine Qin Yu’s strength. He didn’t believe that Qin Yu was able to take his palm strike head on and not die.

Qin Yu’s expression grew cold. The wound on his chest was recovered by his Life Elemental Energy in the twinkling of an eye.

At the moment when he used his body to block that palm strike, the Black Hole in Qin Yu’s body had already started to rotate reversely. With Qin Yu as the center, the space around started to oscillate. A golden blur that had reached an terrifying speed was emitted out of the Black Hole. It followed Qin Yu’s index finger and was shot out.

In the courtyard.

Almost just after taking on that palm strike, Qin Yu had already pointed his index finger toward Yu Qingzi. The golden blur was shot out at an astonishing speed, it streak across the most dazzling trajectory.

Sky Piercing Finger! At the moment Qin Yu’s finger was pointed toward Yu Qingzi, he had closed his eyes and used his awareness to completely control the trajectory of the Sky Piercing Finger.

At that moment... Qin Yu’s soul clearly felt the fluctuation within the Cosmic Space. Following the fluctuation, Qin Yu’s Sky

Piercing Finger had also started to slightly move about. The Sky Piercing Finger's power had reached its maximum —

Yu Qingzi brandished his sword to block!

“Bang!”

The golden blur brushed through the Top Quality Immortal Sword and was shot into Yu Qingzi's stomach.

Too fast!

It was so fast that Yu Qingzi's Immortal Sword didn't even manage to get in contact with the Sky Piercing Finger. The Sky Piercing Finger pierced through Yu Qingzi's Top Quality Immortal Armor and, at the same time, also pierced through Yu Qingzi's Nascent Soul.

“Yu Qingzi, do you still remember that night on the Maple Moon Star? That night, your men killed my disciple. Today, I killed you. Don't you worry. Not only you, that Immortal Emperor Qian Qi would one day join you.”

At the moment when Yu Qingzi's soul began to scatter, Qin Yu's voice transmission sounded in Yu Qingzi's mind.

“It's you....” Yu Qingzi's eyes were wide open. He then collapsed with a loud bang.

Yu Qingzi died on the spot!

Qin Yu coldly glanced at the Yu Qingzi who died discontented and with his eyes open; he started to remember Liu Hanshu. “Foolish disciple, those three Immortal Emperors from that night will all be buried with you. Not one of them will be able to escape. Now... only one remains.” All of a sudden, Qin Yu disappeared from the scene.

Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan saw Yu Qingzi collapsed and Qin Yu disappeared; they were both slightly startled. In merely a moment, the two both recovered and reacted.

“Close off the Interstellar Conveying Arrays, don’t let anyone escape.” Immortal Emperor Bing Lian took out her Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Chase after him.” Shouted Immortal Emperor Yu Fan coldly. He immediately rushed out of the Ice Wind Sect.

Chapter 58: Dark Star Realm

Boundless mystic ice filled the horizon.

“Trying to chase after me?” Qin Yu turned his head and glanced at the direction of the Ice Imperial City. “Back then, even the White Haired Blood Devil found it really difficult to chase after me. Although I was using the body of my Sword Immortal Puppet, but there was not much gap between the current me and the Sword Immortal Puppet.”

Qin Yu was at the middle stage of the Black Hole Realm. However, if one were to only compare the body, then even that level six Immortal Emperor, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, was also inferior to him. Adding onto the fact that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan doesn't even possess a Divine Artifact, it was very normal for him to be thrown off by Qin Yu's speed.

“Sure enough, the Interstellar Conveying Arrays have closed.” With a sweep of his Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu discovered that the Interstellar Conveying Arrays have been completely closed. Without the special techniques to start the Interstellar Conveying Arrays, no matter how strong he was, it would still be impossible for him to use them.

“Seems like I can only use Greater Teleportation.”

Through the map that was given to him by Ao Wuming, Qin Yu knew of all the major planets surrounding White Ice Star.

“Don’t you dare escape!” An angry shout sounded. A palm was struck toward Qin Yu once more. It was Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

Seeing the Immortal Emperor Yu Fan that had suddenly appeared, Qin Yu was shocked. “How could this be? I had already restrained my power and my soul had also assimilated into the Meteoric Tear, how did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan find me?”

Qin Yu was unable to understand. However, he also cannot stay stunned at this moment.

Divine Sword Sky Piercer appeared on Qin Yu’s foot. He then turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

Qin Yu didn’t dare to use Greater Teleportation on the battlefield.

“Trying to escape? Humph, even if you were to be able to escape from Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, I would still not allow you to escape from me.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan looked at the direction that Qin Yu disappeared from and coldly laughed. He then immediately started to chase after Qin Yu again.

“Bing Lian, you don’t need to chase anymore, just leave it all to me.” At the same time, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan sent a sound transmission over his Immortal Awareness to Immortal Emperor Bing Lian.

Immortal Emperor Bing Lian who had chased halfway immediately stopped. “Big brother, if that guy is to be very powerful, it’s better for you to send a transmission to Emperor Yu. Furthermore, we still have to report the death of Yu Qingzi to Emperor Yu.”

“Right, I know.”

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. While he was chasing Qin Yu, he started to send a transmission to Emperor Yu.

*

“Go!”

Seeing that he had already left Immortal Emperor Yu Fan far behind, Qin Yu started to execute the Greater Teleportation. Immediately, he disappeared from the endless cold wind.

The target of his Greater Teleportation was a planet that’s a bit far from the White Ice Star — Green Tree Star. Green Tree Star was in the same galaxy as the White Ice Star. There was a more than a dozen planets between them.

On the Green Tree Star was numerous giant trees. Each one of the tree was over several hundred meters tall. The whole Green Tree Star was covered by an endless amount of green. It was a

wonderful sight.

“How strange, how did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan managed to find where I am?” Qin Yu stood on top of a large tree. He was very confused. “Even Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were unable to find me after I vanish my aura. How did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan found me?”

Possessing the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu’s ability to conceal himself was always something that he was most proud of.

However now, he was instead discovered by that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. How could Qin Yu not be vexed and confused?

“Could it be... that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was blinding chasing after me and coincidentally managed to find me?” The more Qin Yu thought about it, the more he think that was the case. “Mn, that must be it, he must’ve just been lucky.”

Suddenly —

A silhouette was shot over toward him at a rapid speed from afar. Qin Yu’s sensitive Immortal Awareness immediately discovered the incoming person.

This incoming person was unexpectedly Immortal Emperor Yu Fan!

“How could this be?” Qin Yu was once again stunned.

He arrived on the Green Tree Star via Greater Teleportation, how did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan find out that he was on the Green Tree Star?

A golden ray of light was shot toward Qin Yu. Qin Yu immediately rushed to dodge. It was Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's Immortal Sword. Qin Yu didn't want to fight against this level six Immortal Emperor at all.

Killing a level six Immortal Emperor? Qin Yu knew that his strength was still insufficient for that.

Whether it's the knowledge and comprehension of 'domains' or his attack power, they were both much weaker. On the Ice Wind Sect, his opponent used merely a Top Quality Immortal Sword and was able to block his Sky Piercing Finger. The gap of strength between them was obvious.

"Who are you? Why must you kill Yu Qingzi? If you have the ability and courage, announce who you are." Shouted Immortal Emperor Yu Fan via voice transmission.

Actually, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also had a headache. "This guy's fleeing speed was certainly fast. It was truly hard for me to catch him. Seems like I could only ask for help from Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Emperor Yu and them. Unfortunately, Emperor Yu was still back in the headquarters, was several star fields away from here and cannot come here in a short period of time."

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan felt helpless.

Right now, he merely wanted to know Qin Yu's name so that they can chase after him in the future.

Qin Yu continued to flee, at the same time, he sent a voice transmission. "Yu Fan, are you dumb? You wanted me to announce my name? If you have the ability, find it out yourself, bye!" Qin Yu once again threw Immortal Emperor Yu Fa off with his speed.

"This scoundrel." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan grew angry.

Since he was unable to keep up with his opponent's speed, what then could he do?

Qin Yu flew to a very far distance at a stretch and got rid of the Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. Seeing that the surrounding space was stable, he immediately used Greater Teleportation to once again flee far away.

.....

"If he were to be able to chase after me again, then it would be truly strange." Qin Yu sat on top of a rock. He was feeling grudgingly yet nevertheless still spread out his Immortal Awareness to see whether if that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan would once come chasing after him.

In a mere second!

A man suddenly appeared several hundred meters from Qin Yu. Evidently, that this man also used something along the lines of Greater Teleportation.

“Immortal Emperor Yu Fan came chasing after me again?” Qin Yu felt a major headache.

What exactly was happening?

However, he was unable to spend time thinking about it as that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already arrived by him.

“I really can’t be at peace unless I kill you.” Qin Yu was furious.

Qin Yu pointed his finger toward Immortal Emperor Yu Fan!

A golden blur was suddenly shot out. Following along the straight trajectory, it was fired rapidly toward Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. That golden blur was unusually strange. It appeared to be going in a straight line but there was always a floating sensation to it.

“Break!”

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan pointed with his sword. The sharp end of his sword hit the golden blur directly. With a slight tremble

of his body, he had broken Qin Yu's attack.

“Your comprehension toward domains was pretty good, unfortunately... when compared to mine, the gap between us was still very far.” Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan as he laughed lightly. His sword strike earlier didn't appear to be fast at all but was able to block the extremely fast Sky Piercing Finger.

This was precisely the difference between realm levels.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan saw that this time Qin Yu surprisingly did not immediately flee and was secretly delighted. He started to rapidly fly toward Qin Yu.

At the same time, he launched his domain!

The strength of a domain was dependent on its range. With Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's strength, if he were to create a domain that's several thousand miles wide, while it might appeared very good, it would actually not cause much menace toward those that was encompassed in his domain.

Contrary, if Immortal Emperor Yu Fan were to execute a domain that's several hundred meters wide, then the domain would be small and it would also be a lot more threatening toward those within the domain. However, as the domain was small, it was also harder for one to try to contain the enemy within the domain's range.

This time around, Qin Yu did not flee. Instead, he charge to attack. This caused the distance between the two to be very close.

“Let’s see you try to run away again this time around.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s gaze turned fierce.

Immediately, Qin Yu felt as if the surrounding space had turned into a swamp, his movements had received a very large hindrance.

Stepping on the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer!

Flee!

“You’re not getting away this time around. You who dared to kill a subordinate of Emperor Yu is seeking your own death.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan immediately rushed over. His speed was even faster than Qin Yu’s. Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s speed did not receive any restriction whereas Qin Yu’s was. It was clear what the result of this chase would be.

“Trying to chase after me?” Qin Yu also tried to use his ‘domain.’

However, his comprehension toward the space was nowhere near that of the level six Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and was completely unable to use his own ‘domain’ to break apart his opponent’s ‘domain.’

The distance between the two was rapidly growing closer.

Qin Yu grew anxious.

“Humph, let’s see how you’re going to flee this time. Earlier when you saw me, instead of running you decided to battle me. That was the worst mistake that you had ever made.” A golden glowing talisman seal pattern appeared on Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s left hand. The Immortal Sword that he was stepping on also started to radiate a golden light.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was completely confident that he would be able to capture Qin Yu this time around.

However —

A gravity that was much stronger than that of a ‘domain’ suddenly descended upon him. This gravity was so strong that it caused Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who was completely unprepared to suddenly sink and smash onto the ground.

Seizing the opportunity, Qin Yu immediately distanced himself from the ‘domain’s’ range.

“Huff!”

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan could only watch as Qin Yu disappeared from his sight.

“Gravitational Domain, it’s actually Gravitational Domain. Could this Qin Yu actually be a person of the Dark Star Realm? Other than the Dark Star Realm, there shouldn’t be any other places that is proficient in Gravitational Domain.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had a solemn expression.

[TL: okay, IET, bro, you be mistaken. Yu Fan didn’t know our MC is called Qin Yu.]

As a level six Immortal Emperor, he knew a lot about this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

An Emperor level expert from the Dark Star Realm surprisingly came to kill Yu Qingzi; Immortal Emperor Yu Fan knew about the seriousness of this matter.

“When did Yu Qingzi provoke the people of the Dark Star Realm? I must certainly report this matter to His Majesty. No, I must capture that assassin before that. I need to understand thoroughly about this situation.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s frame of mind was completely different now.

Earlier, he merely wanted to kill Qin Yu.

However now... even if Qin Yu didn’t attack him, he would still not dare to kill Qin Yu.

When comparing defending its clansmen, compared to the Demon Realm’s Dragon Clan, the legendary Dark Star Realm’s

people were even more protective of their clansmen. Whoever dared to kill a single clansman of theirs, then likely all of the experts from the Dark Star Realm would immediately move out.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan still remembered that an Immortal Emperor under Mystic Emperor killed a person of the Dark Star Realm that had the strength of a Golden Immortal and ultimately, Mystic Emperor was forced to present that Immortal Emperor to the Dark Star Realm and allow them to handle him as they wished.

Fortunately, the people of the Dark Star Realm didn't like to be associate themselves with the matters of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm. Otherwise, who knows how chaotic this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would've become.

.....

Qin Yu once again used Greater Teleportation and fled to a new planet.

“My comprehension toward the space was still much inferior to this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. The difference between the power of our domains was unexpectedly so much. In his domain, I could only rely on this Gravitational Domain.” Qin Yu was filled with helplessness.

At the same time, his Immortal Awareness was carefully observing the surroundings.

Sure enough... Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also teleported here.

Without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu immediately got on his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and started to flee.

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm, how did Yu Qingzi anger you to make you kill him? Rest assured, I would not attack you.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

“Not attack, whoever believes that is an idiot.” Qin Yu instead sped up. Right after he shake off Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, he immediately used Greater Teleportation and once again arrived on another planet.

Only after arriving on a new planet, did Qin Yu had a reaction.

“He called me friend from the Dark Star Realm?” Qin Yu was startled. “Dark Star Realm, how did he come to think that I’m from the Dark Star Realm?” Hearing the words, Dark Star Realm, Qin Yu remembered the map that was given to him by Ao Wuming.

The map that was given to him by Ao Wuming was the one that was drawn by the Dragon Clan through immense effort. Almost all of the routes in the Immortal, Devil and Demon world were on this map. Of course... it’s only ‘almost.’

It didn’t have the routes for all of the places.

There's a place that they didn't have on routes on the map, the Dark Star Realm!

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, twenty percent of the region belonged to the Immortal Realm, twenty percent belonged to the Devil Realm and fifty percent belonged to the Demon Realm. As for the ten percent that remained, it was the legendary 'Dark Star Realm,' the Dark Star Realm that didn't have much of a reputation!

The people of the Dark Star Realm would not leave the Dark Star Realm under normal circumstances.

The people of the outside world were also not allowed to enter the Dark Star Realm.

Even regular Immortal Emperors, they only knew that there was a mysterious region within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that they cannot enter. However, those Immortal Emperors of ordinary status also didn't know that this mysterious region was called the 'Dark Star Realm.'

[TL: I would like to make this clear again. by Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, IET meant the 'ascended' realm, which composed of all 3 realms plus dark star area. Don't ask me why he changes his terms all the time. Bad writing I suppose. Also, why would he name Qin Yu's previous skill level the same as a place?]

"I am a person of the Dark Star Realm? How did I not know that?" Qin Yu slightly smiled.

On the map that Ao Wuming gave, there was not much introduction of the Dark Star Realm. It merely had a single sentence: ‘do not enter the Dark Star Realm.’

The intention of the Dragon Clan was very clear, if one were not to enter the Dark Star Realm, then they would not anger the people of the Dark Star Realm. After all, the people of the Dark Star Realm, unless for a reason against their will, they would not leave the Dark Star Realm.

“I’m not going to think about this matter anymore; how come that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan could always find where I teleported to?” Qin Yu started to ponder.

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm...”

“He’s here again.” Right after hearing the sound transmission in his mind, Qin Yu immediately stepped onto his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and started to flee again. While he was fleeing, Qin Yu was still pondering about how this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan kept finding him.

.....

After continuously using Greater Teleportation to three planets.

“I finally arrived on the most northwest end of the Whirlwind Galaxy. This is the closest location to the border of the Angelica

Dahurica Galaxy. I should be able to use Greater Teleportation to teleport there at once.” Qin Yu followed the map and found out that the closest border of the Whirlwind Galaxy to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was here.

Seeing as he’s about to arrive on the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Qin Yu’s heart also grew a bit more calm.

Exactly as how Qin Yu had anticipated, Qin Yu stopped for a moment and that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already appeared on this planet.

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm...” Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan with a face full of smiles.

“Sigh, shut up.” Said Qin Yu while holding his hand out. “To the northwest of here was the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. The Angelica Dahurica Galaxy is the Cyan Emperor’s galaxy. Enough, I shall take my leave.” After saying those words, Qin Yu immediately stepped onto the Divine Sword Sky Piercer and started to rapidly flee.

After a short period of time, Qin Yu did a Greater Teleportation and left the Whirlwind Galaxy and arrived on the Cyan Emperor’s territory — Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

“Cyan Emperor’s territory.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan frowned. He remembered Emperor Yu’s words — ‘Unless it’s important, do not attack others on the Cyan Emperor’s territory. For the time being, I do not wish to become enemies with Cyan Emperor.’

“I won’t attack, I think it should be fine for me to only give chase.” Promptly, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan did a Greater Teleportation.

Chapter 59: Crescent Moon Bay

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was a galaxy on the western edge of the Plate Roe Star Field. The core planet of this Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was the 'Jade Wave Star.' As for the border planet that Qin Yu had just stepped foot on, it was not that far away from the Jade Wave Star.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu appeared within the borders of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. A divine light suddenly flashed through his brain that had been in a confusion the whole time.

“Palm strike, that’s right, from the beginning till the end, I had only truly came into contact with this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan once from his palm strike.” Qin Yu immediately lowered his head to look. There was nothing special on his chest area.

Qin Yu started to use his Immortal Awareness to closely investigate the surface of the clothes that covered his chest.

An extremely small golden stain was stuck on his body. It was so small that Qin Yu was unable to sense any energy reaction from this golden stain. Had it not been his suspicion through being always followed, Qin Yu would had only thought that this golden stain was just some dust and nothing else.

“Tsk tsk...” An extremely sharp Black Hole energy was rushed forth from Qin Yu’s body. It directly attacked that golden stain.

As the golden stain was attacked by the Black Hole energy, it unexpectedly and suddenly shined. Qin Yu was shocked as he saw the talisman seal engraving pattern that was previously on Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's palm appearing on the outside of the golden stain.

The attack failed!

“This energy was certainly strange, this attack of mine actually didn't manage to eliminate it.” Qin Yu was unable to refrain his astonishment. He knew very well of how strong the attack power of the Black Hole energy was. However, to his surprise, he was unable to eliminate this strange golden stain.

“Could it be that this is Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's Heavenly Fan Seal Technique's nervelessness? At regular occasions, this golden stain does not even give off a bit of energy. However, when I attacked it, it burst off that much energy.”

Qin Yu was astonished but he didn't feel nervous. A fire without source, how could it last for a long time?

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm, please have a chat with me. I would definitely not approach you...” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan once again appeared using his Great Teleportation. At the moment when Qin Yu attacked 'Heavenly Fan Seal Technique's' special 'Fan Seal,' he already knew about it.

“You are truly boring.”

Qin Yu felt a bit helpless, he didn't want to hide into the Jiang Lan's Realm and waste time. However, even if he were to pick up his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and fight against Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, he was aware that the possibility of him winning was awfully low.

Fortunately, Qin Yu had already discovered the reason why he was being caught up every time.

“Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, this Heavenly Fan Seal Technique of yours was certainly amazing.” Qin Yu started to laughed. It was a rare sight. In a breath, several Black Hole energies ruthlessly pounded against that ‘Fan Seal.’

Seeing this scene, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan knew that he would not be able to catch up to this man in front of him again.

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm, can you please tell me what exactly was the hatred between you and Yu Qingzi?” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's face showed a friendly smile. He tried his best to make himself appear more amiable.

However, Qin Yu didn't bother to pay him any attention. Instead, he looked at Immortal Emperor Yu Fan with a puzzled appearance. “My hatred, why must I tell you?”

“You...” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's face turned red.

Qin Yu's earlier sentence was clearly contained tones of ridicule, how could Immortal Emperor Yu Fan not be able to hear that?

"Ah, finally eliminated it. Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, to be honest, I admire this technique of yours. I reckon that there aren't many people in the Immortal Realm that knew this move." Qin Yu used his hand to pat the cloth on his chest.

Fan Seal only contained a certain amount of energy within it. Although it was hard to eliminate, but after being continuously attacked by Qin Yu, its energy was being continuously consumed. Finally, it gave off a 'bang' sound and scattered.

"Sigh, friend from the Dark Star Realm, I knew that there was hatred between you and Yu Qingzi. However, it is better to squash enmity rather than keeping it alive. If you were to make the matter clear, His Majesty, Emperor Yu, would certainly settle this matter magnanimously." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan tried his best to persuade Qin Yu.

Reaching this point, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan knew that it was hard for him to catch up to Qin Yu again.

"Settle magnanimously? Emperor Yu is that good of a person?" Qin Yu eyes contained sarcasm.

No matter how magnanimous Emperor Yu was, he would still never let go of the Bewitching God Painting that Qin Yu's possessed. In order to obtain the Bewitching God Painting, Emperor Yu even flat out turned hostile toward Xue Tianya and

fought a great battle against him. It was evident that Emperor Yu wanted this Bewitching God Painting very badly.

“His Majesty, Emperor Yu, is very broad-minded and open. He would definitely not...”

Seeing that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was still trying to persuade him, Qin Yu raised his hand up and said unconcernedly. “Enough, I don’t have time to spout rubbish with you. Farewell.” After saying those words, Qin Yu rapidly fled. Afterward, with a Greater Teleportation, he disappeared.

Qin Yu’s next destination, ‘Jade Wave Star.’

Jade Wave Star was the core planet of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. Naturally, there are a large amount of Interstellar Conveying Arrays on the Jade Wave Star. Its transportation was also very developed. The amount of Interstellar Conveying Arrays that leads to other Galaxies was also many.

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm...” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan wanted to follow and chase after Qin Yu.

“Seems like I can only have Emperor Yu settle this himself. I wonder where he is now.” Back on the White Ice Star, he originally wanted to send a transmission to Emperor Yu. Unfortunately, he did not manage to.

It was because the distance between him and Emperor Yu was too

great. Only by entering the 'Transmission Secret Array' could he successfully send a transmission. Finally, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan decided to let Immortal Emperor Bing Lian report this matter to Emperor Yu.

From the transmission sent to him by Immortal Emperor Bing Lian, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan came to know that at the moment of the transmission, Emperor Yu was still at their headquarters. However, Emperor Yu had already set off.

With Emperor Yu's speed, after this long period of time, it was likely that he would've passed by one or two Star Fields already.

Suddenly, a earth-shattering Immortal Awareness arrived from the west and pervaded the air. It pass through the outer space and arrived on the planet that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was on. That enormous Immortal Awareness was immediately locked onto Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

"Yu Fan!" A dull voice sounded in Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's mind.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was startled, he had sensed how powerful that person was just by coming in contact with his Immortal Awareness. That power was beyond imagination... that person was certainly able to kill him like an ant.

"I am unaware of who senior might be?..." At this moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan still didn't know which mysterious expert had appeared. This expert was actually able to make him

Immortal Awareness pass through the cosmic space and cover him.

“Cyan Emperor.” It was a dull voice once again.

Hearing the two words ‘Cyan Emperor,’ Immortal Emperor Yu Fan felt a powerlessness throughout his whole body. To be confronted with the Cyan Emperor who had cultivated for an exceptionally long period of time, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan could only be utmost respectful. He said. “I am uncertain as for what senior seeks from this junior?”

“Yu Fan, you can stop chasing after that person from earlier.” Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, that man killed Yu Qingzi of the Thirty Six Lords that served Emperor Yu.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was not an individual who would easily retreat. “He killed Yu Qingzi, how could I just give up chasing him like this?”

While those were the words that came out from his mouth, in actuality, even if he wanted to chase, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was unable chase after Qin Yu.

“Yu Fan, with that man’s skills, chances are that even if you wanted to chase after him, you’ll still be unable to. When I wanted you to not chase anymore, I also wanted you to tell Emperor Yu that when in my territory, he’d best not touch this man. As for after this man left my territory, regardless of what you all planned to do, it would no longer be of my concern.” Cyan Emperor’s voice clearly resounded in Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s mind.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan grew puzzled.

Why would the Cyan Emperor involve himself in this matter? Could it be that this person from the Dark Star Realm possessed an extraordinary status?

“Senior Cyan Emperor, this junior is unable to respond on behalf of His Majesty Emperor Yu. However, this junior is able to help you relay these words to His Majesty Emperor Yu. As for how His Majesty Emperor Yu would react, this junior is unable to make any promises.” Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan very respectfully.

“Mn, relaying the message would suffice.” Cyan Emperor’s voice grew faintly discernable. “Remember, it’s best for you to leave the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy soon.”

“Yes.”

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan didn’t dare to refuse.

*

Traveling night and day, Emperor Yu was rushing over to the Plate Roe Star Field without stopping. When Yu Qingzi was killed, Immortal Emperor Bing Lian used the Transmission Secret Array within the Ice Wind Sect to notify Emperor Yu about what had happened. Right after obtaining the information, Emperor Yu had already felt that it was a problematic situation. With the Green

Blooded Sword Immortal not being present and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan being unable to resolve the matter, he could only set out personally.

After all... Yu Qingzi was one of his Thirty Six Lords.

Furthermore, Yu Qingzi was his only influence in the Indigo Bay Star Field. Only the Silver String Galaxy within the Indigo Bay Star Field was Emperor Yu's territory and the people who control that was precisely the Jade Sword Sect.

Emperor Yu speed was very fast. Majority of journey, he used his Greater Teleportation to travel. Only when he had to travel a long distance would he use the regional Interstellar Conveying Array to travel. With the combination of Greater Teleportations and Interstellar Conveying Arrays, in a short while, Emperor Yu had passed through half the distance.

On a barren planet, Emperor Yu suddenly stopped.

"What, lost him?" Emperor Yu was holding the Transmission Spiritual Pearl while frowning.

At this moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan used a Greater Teleportation, then took a Interstellar Conveying Array and returned to the Ice Wind Sect of the White Ice Star. He was currently in front of the Transmission Secret Arrays and reporting to Emperor Yu.

“Yes, that’s right. Your Majesty, that man’s speed was extremely fast. This subordinate was unable to catch up to him.” Replied Immortal Emperor Yu Fan through the transmission.

“Yu Fan, once your ‘Heavenly Fan Seal Technique’ managed to hit a target, your ‘Fan Seal’ would be attached to the body of the enemy. How could you possibly lose him?” Emperor Yu knew very well about this unique skill of Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. Once the Fan Seal were attached to the body, it would not emit even the slightest amount of energy. Under normal circumstances, it was simply impossible for one’s Immortal Awareness to detect it.

“At the beginning, that man did not detect the Fan Seal. However, the Fan Seal was still discovered and broken through in the end. Your Majesty, this subordinate have a very important matter to report.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan remembered the ‘Dark Star Realm’ and started to grow anxious.

“Oh? What matter?” Emperor Yu stood motionless on the barren planet.

“That man who killed Yu Qingzi, I believe... he should be someone from the Dark Star Realm.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan spoke what he had deduced.

Emperor Yu’s expression slightly changed. “Someone from the Dark Star Realm? Why would you come to such an conclusion?”

“Your Majesty, that man actually used Gravitational Domain while fighting against this subordinate. Your Majesty, you also

know that the Gravitational Domain was a special ability possessed by individuals from the Dark Star Realm.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan spoke out his reasoning.

Emperor Yu’s heart moved.

“At the moment when Bing Lian reported to me, she had said that man had received one of your palm strike but, as if the palm strike did nothing on him, he still nonchalantly killed Yu Qingzi. Is that correct?” Emperor Yu instead asked about this matter.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was confused as to why Emperor Yu would ask about the matters that happened before instead of the matter with the Dark Star Realm; however, he still send a transmission and replied. “Your Majesty, that is exactly what happened.”

“Quickly, tell me, where is he now?” Emperor Yu immediately sent a transmission over.

Sensing Emperor Yu’s impatience, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan immediately replied. “Your Majesty, that man had already arrived on the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.”

“Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.” Emperor Yu frowned.

“Your Majesty, when I was on the border planet of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Cyan Emperor sent his Immortal Awareness pass the outer space of the cosmos and directly sent a voice

transmission to this subordinate. He told me to leave the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy and at the same time to relay a message to Your Majesty.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan didn’t dare to hide this matter.

“Speak.”

“Your Majesty, the Cyan Emperor said that he wishes for Your Majesty to not attack that man in his territory. However, once that man is out from his territory, then regardless of how Your Majesty wanted to handle that man, the Cyan Emperor would not care in the slightest.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan relayed the message.

“Oh.”

Emperor Yu who originally wanted to immediately set off for the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy actually stopped. How two thick brows was deeply creased. “Yu Fan, you can stay in the Ice Wind Sect at ease and wait for my orders.” After saying those words, Emperor Yu put away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“That Cyan Emperor also want to interfere?” Emperor Yu was carefully pondering.

Both Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were afraid of the Cyan Emperor’s strength.

Ten millions of years ago, when Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were nobodies, the Cyan Emperor was already a big shot

of the Immortal Realm. He was a level eight Immortal Emperor level super expert. So many years had passed... no one would think that the Cyan Emperor had not improved.

Furthermore, the Cyan Emperor from over ten millions of years ago was already a big shot in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. So what would he be now that it's ten millions of years later?

“During the time when we explored the Bewitching God Temple, Cyan Emperor did not participate in it. Even when sending people to the Mortal Realm to break through the Ni Yan Realm, Cyan Emperor also did not do that.... in all these years, it seems like the Cyan Emperor didn't have much interest in the Bewitching God Temple.”

Emperor Yu was unable to understand.

The Cyan Emperor who didn't have any interest in the Bewitching God Temple, would he now try to seize the Bewitching God Painting from Qin Yu?

“That's unlikely. Humph, this old fart Chi Qing had received a treasure of mine back then. He owe me a favor that I had never allowed him to return, it's about time for him to return the favor now.” Emperor Yu did a Greater Teleportation and disappeared from the barren planet.

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Jade Wave Star.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu arrived on this planet. His frame of mind became more relaxed and he began to leisurely walk among the endless forests and mountains of the Jade Wave Star. Occasionally, Immortals would fly past him in the sky.

“You are called Qin Yu, right?” A amiable voice resounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. “Who are you?” Earlier, he had only given off a little bit of his aura when using Greater Teleportation. He had immediately concealed his aura afterwards. However, he was still discovered. The strength of this person who discovered him was certainly extraordinary.

“You can call me the Cyan Emperor.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled, the person sending the voice transmission was actually the Cyan Emperor.

Qin Yu knew that this Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was the Cyan Emperor’s territory; however, Cyan Emperor possessed a lot of galaxies and his true headquarters was also not located on this Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. Thus, Qin Yu had never expected that Cyan Emperor would be here.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, is there anything you need from this junior?” Qin Yu decided to speak with manners.

“If you don’t mind, can you come to the Jade Wave Star’s Crescent Moon Bay. I have a old friend here who wanted to meet you. And I... also wanted to meet you.” Cyan Emperor’s voice was very amiable.

“Crescent Moon Bay?” Qin Yu recalled that Dragon Clan’s map.

On the Dragon Clan’s map, it had such a sentence for the introduction of the Jade Wave Star: Crescent Moon Bay, it exist in the deepest part of the Jade Wave Star’s endless ocean. It was a secluded place that the Cyan Emperor occasionally reside.

“This junior would immediately go there.” Qin Yu immediately replied respectfully. At the same time, he was also confused. Cyan Emperor’s old friend wanted to see him, who was this old friend?

Chapter 60: Meeting

Crescent Moon Bay, the deepest part of the Jade Wave Star's endless oceans was a Crescent Island. It was the special residence of the Cyan Emperor. The Crescent Moon Bay was distinguishably decorated and also possessed many different kinds of flowers and planets.

In a flash of an eye, Qin Yu had already flew to the airspace of the Crescent Moon Bay.

“What an beautiful place.” From the sky, Qin Yu saw Jade colored water, Green colored land and all kinds of flowers and plants growing naturally. It was like an elegant place of paintings.

Qin Yu descended and landed on the edge of the Crescent Moon Bay.

“Are you perhaps path friend Qin Yu?” A white clothed youth walked over with a face full of smiles.

“I am humbly Qin Yu. I came over following the request of senior Cyan Emperor.” Said Qin Yu very courteously. He didn't want to offend anyone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, there are some people... that Qin Yu must offend.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, they are the final task entrusted by Emperor Ni Yang. On top of that, there's his disciple's death. They had determined that Qin Yu would oppose Emperor

Yu.

As for the Cyan Emperor, Qin Yu didn't want to become his enemy.

"Sure enough, the amount of experts under the Cyan Emperor is numerous. A mere youth was actually a level seven Immortal Emperor, how truly frightening." Qin Yu felt a shiver in his heart. A youth from the Crescent Moon Bay was already so powerful and already at the same level as the Green Blooded Sword Immortal.

This Cyan Emperor's strength, wasn't that a bit too frightening?

"Master is currently waiting for path friend Qin Yu beside the cold pond." Said the white clothed youth. He had a very amiable smile on his face. "Path friend Qin Yu, please follow me."

"Then I shall trouble you." Qin Yu followed behind the white clothed youth.

The Crescent Moon Bay was located within the endless amount of ocean of the Jade Wave Star. Thus, it naturally appeared to be small like a tiny boat. It appeared as if just a wave would be enough to cover the entire island. However, the Crescent Moon Bay was in fact very big. It had a circumference of close to a thousand miles.

Following beside the white clothed youth, Qin Yu passed through a bamboo house, flew through a lake within the island, and passed through the ocean filled with loose waves. Finally, revolving

around multiple garrets, he descended; following the winding corridor, he arrived on the remote cold pond.

The cold pond was not large. It was about seven or eight meters wide and a hundred meters long. It's just that the cold pond was filled with pressing cold airs. Even Qin Yu felt a shiver in his body. What's strange was that even in such a cold temperature, this cold pond did not freeze. Instead, there was numerous fishes swimming in the cold pond.

By the cold pond was a man in a cyan garment. He was currently holding a fishing rod and angling without moving.

“Do not disturb master, please wait a while.” The white clothed youth pulled Qin Yu and said to him via voice transmission. Qin Yu nodded and then quietly stayed on the side of the cold pond and waited.

“This humble self is Qin Yu, I am unknown as to who brother might be...” Qin Yu waited for a while and grew bored and began to try to converse with the white clothed youth via voice transmission.

“Ah, sorry, I still haven't told you my name. I am the Cyan Emperor's fourth disciple, Song Shi.” The white clothed youth gave Qin Yu an apologetic smile. “For me to forget about introducing myself to path friend Qin Yu, I am deeply ashamed.”

[TL: Song Shi means turquoise gemstone.]

“Path brother Song Shi need not mind.” Qin Yu did not mind at all.

What Qin Yu wanted to know the most right now was... who exactly was the old friend of the Cyan Emperor that wanted to meet him?

“Path brother Song Shi, Cyan Emperor had me come to the Crescent Moon Bay to meet a person, do you know who I am to meet?” Asked Qin Yu. From Qin Yu’s perspective, Song Shi was a level seven Immortal Emperor and was likely the Cyan Emperor’s right or left hand man; thus, he ought to know about it.

“Path friend Qin Yu, this was something that I truly don’t know about. In a while, master would naturally tell you about it.” Song Shi had a simple and honest smile on his face.

Qin Yu could only nod. He continued to patiently wait for the Cyan Emperor to finish fishing.

After two hours.

“Got one.” The cyan clothed man’s voice sounded. At the same time, the fishing rod was pulled backwards. What appeared on the fishing hook was a six inch long fish with three silver stripes on its backside.

“Haha, once little brother Qin Yu arrived, the luck had immediately turned good. I actually managed to catch a silvery

light fish, and a level three one too.” The cyan clothed man laid down his fishing rod and turned around.

The white clothed youth smiled as he said respectfully. “Usually, it would take several days for master to catch a silvery light fish. Today, he caught one in a single day; it was certainly a rare event. Path friend Qin Yu, this is my master.” The white clothed youth gave an introduction to Qin Yu.

The cyan clothed man flipped his hand around and took out a bamboo flute. He nimbly flipped it around a couple times over his hand. His gaze, however, was fixated on Qin Yu. “You are Qin Yu?” From Cyan Emperor’s expression, it was clear that he also held a deep interest in Qin Yu.

“This junior is precisely Qin Yu. I pay my respects to senior Cyan Emperor.” Said Qin Yu as he cupped his hands respectfully.

Cyan Emperor clicked his tongue and said. “I remembered that ten years ago, a great battle appeared on the Blue Snow Star of the Indigo Bay Star Field. In that battle, there were two people, one of which was shouting that the Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor would kill Qin Yu...”

Qin Yu was startled.

Could it be that this Cyan Emperor knew about Qin Yu? However, according to what Qin Yu knew, this Cyan Emperor had never dispatched anyone to the Mortal Realm back then.

“That Feng Yu and Xue Tianya was certainly interesting; they thought that they could kill you easily but who would’ve known that you would be able to escape from them. Haha... now that I’ve seen you, your reputation was certainly well-deserved.” Cyan Emperor looked at Qin Yu as he praised.

Hearing the Cyan Emperor’s praise, Qin Yu immediately replied. “This junior’s strength was still very insufficient, for me to be able to escape with my life that day, it was all because of luck.”

“Luck, what is luck?” Cyan Emperor shook his head. It seemed that he didn’t approve of this at all. “No matter what, you should not sum things up as being lucky. For example opportunity, even if opportunity were to present itself in front of someone, that person still needed to grasp it. Immortal Emperor Ni Yang’s luck was certainly good, his fortune changed as he turned from a regular Immortal Emperor to one of the great Emperors of the Immortal Realm. However, how did he die in the end? Some says it’s luck, but I say it’s because he’s not careful enough!”

It seemed that Cyan Emperor was very knowledgeable about the cause of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang’s death.

“In the Bewitching God Temple, no matter when, one cannot be distracted in the slightest.... back when I was younger, there are more than one or two individuals that died in the Bewitching God Temple because of a slight distraction.” Cyan Emperor appeared to have recalled the memories of his youth.

Qin Yu was listening attentively.

Back when the Cyan Emperor was young? How many aeons ago was that? Those experts of the same generation as the Cyan Emperor, they ought to have either ascended to the Divine Realm, have died after failing the Divine Tribulation or have died due to some other reason.

Bewitching God Temple, what is that?

However, upon hearing the Cyan Emperor's words, Qin Yu also agreed with it. That Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had always said that his luck was bad, but in actuality, he had obtained the Bewitching God Painting, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and many Divine Artifacts, how could he possibly have bad luck?

“No matter what it is, when it came from the Divine Realm, it cannot be treated lightly. A poisonous insect of the Divine Realm, even the people of the Divine Realm would be injured if they were to be poisoned by it, let alone an Immortal Emperor. Even a dead poisonous insect is not something to be looked down upon. Ni Yang, who can you blame if you decided to court death?” Cyan Emperor muttered to himself.

Suddenly, the Cyan Emperor woke up from his self-muttering and looked toward Qin Yu. “Oh, Qin Yu, I was too immersed in my own recollection of the past that I even forgot about speaking with you. Sigh, when one grows old, one starts to like recalling the memories of the past.”

Qin Yu was stupefied.

Having only met the Cyan Emperor for a short while, Qin Yu had discovered that this Cyan Emperor was not unflustered. Instead, he likes to joke around and was very witty.

“No more talking about that idiot Ni Yang anymore, Qin Yu, I’m bringing you to meet a person.” Said the Cyan Emperor mysteriously.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, who is this good friend that you spoke of?” Unable to suppress his curiosity, Qin Yu asked.

The Cyan Emperor held his bamboo flute on his hand and did a couple flips over his finger; he was smiling so hard that his eyes had turned into lines. “Who? It’s my good friend.”

Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or cry. He decided not to ask anymore.

“Song Shi, you are to immediately prepare a banquet. In these couple days, all my good friends would be coming. If you were to neglect your seniors, then you’d better be careful that I don’t make you endure seclusion for a million years.” Said the Cyan Emperor to Song Shi who stood to the side while smiling.

“Master’s good friends?” Hearing those words, Song Shi’s face immediately started to shine. “This disciple would set up the banquet immediately.”

Qin Yu was however greatly surprised.

Cyan Emperor's good friends, even the level seven Immortal Emperor Song Shi have to call that group of people as 'seniors'? Who are those good friends?

Qin Yu had a kind of feeling in his heart.

That amongst this group of good friends, there most likely won't be Emperor Yu! Of course, this was merely the feeling that Qin Yu had in his heart, there was no basis at all.

"Qin Yu, follow me." Cyan Emperor was smiling as he walked by the cold pond and toward the winding corridor in the distance.

Following behind the Cyan Emperor, Qin Yu did not speak a word. He was only checking out all the places, buildings, arrangements, and so on of the Crescent Moon Bay. As he continued to check out the Crescent Moon Bay, it gave of a kind of feeling of nature that contained a thriving life force.

Seeing these sceneries, Qin Yu's mood had also turned pretty good.

"Qin Yu, we are arriving." The Cyan Emperor finally spoke. He turned around and smiled at Qin Yu. "Little brother Qin Yu, when you see that senior, you need to know how to be respectful toward your senior. That senior is an extraordinary expert."

Extraordinary expert?

Qin Yu was slightly startled. What he was startled about wasn't the fact that that man was an expert. What he was startled about was... that Cyan Emperor actually addressed that person as an 'extraordinary' expert.

"This junior understands." Qin Yu nodded.

"Mn." Cyan Emperor smiled in satisfaction. He brought Qin Yu to a flower pond. There was a limestone road by the flower pond. At the end of the flower pond and beside the limestone road was a stone table and several stone stools.

And at this moment, there was an elderly lady and a woman sitting there chatting.

"Big sister Yin Hua." The Cyan Emperor started to shout out happily from afar.

The elderly lady turned around to look toward the Cyan Emperor. She deliberately changed her expression and said. "You unrespectful toward your elders fellow. At the very least, address me as path friend Yin Hua. Instead, you decided to go and call me big sister?"

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu's expression remained the same. From his earlier conversations with the Cyan Emperor, he had already come to know the Cyan Emperor's character.

“Wife, you’re here too?” Said the Cyan Emperor with a smile as he saw the woman beside the elderly lady.

That girl wore a purple gown, her hair tied in a knot, she was emitting a natural noble aura. The smile on her face would cause one to think that this dame was easily approachable.

“You still act the same even when there’s guests present.” This purple gowned dame sighed helplessly.

“Big sister, ever since Chi Qing came out from his seclusion training a couple days ago, his whole temperament had turned a lot more flippant and insincere. How did this come about? Sigh...” Said the purple gowned dame to the elderly lady helplessly.

“Wife —” The Cyan Emperor’s expression grew upright, he appeared to be a lot more lofty. “Wife, isn’t it a bit more excessive to describe me as flippant and insincere? I merely had a change of mood after attaining a breakthrough. Enough of this, Big sister Yin Hua, didn’t you want to meet little brother Qin Yu? I have brought him here.”

The Cyan Emperor had been smiling amiably the whole time. Sometimes, he smiled so hard that his eyes even grew shut.

To speak the truth, Qin Yu actually prefer the Cyan Emperor with this temperament.

“Qin Yu?” The old lady looked toward Qin Yu in astonishment.
“You are Qin Yu?”

At this moment, Qin Yu had also come to realization. The Cyan Emperor wanted him to come over this time was precisely because this old lady wanted to meet him. From what he had heard earlier when Cyan Emperor addressed this elderly lady as ‘big sister Yin Hua,’ Qin Yu thought of a person — granny Yin Hua.

“This junior is precisely Qin Yu.” Said Qin Yu respectfully.

“Qin Yu, Qin Yu.” The elderly lady walked to the side of Qin Yu and carefully inspected him. As if her eyes were going to see through all of him, she inspected him for a long time. “Strange, strange, strange.”

The elderly lady sighed three ‘strange’s.

Hearing that, Qin Yu was full of confusion.

Seeing Qin Yu’s confused expression, the elderly lady woke up from her thoughts. She smiled and said. “Junior have cultivated for such a short period of time yet had already obtained such an accomplishment, you could also be considered as an extraordinary genius. No wonder Yan’er was praising you to me.”

Hearing ‘Yan’er,’ Qin Yu was certain without doubt; he immediately smiled and said respectfully. “So senior is granny Yin Hua.”

“You can just address me as granny.” Granny Yin Hua nodded, smiled and said. “I have heard praises about you from others numerous times and decided to ask Chi Qing to bring you to me to see. Mn, once I saw you... you can be considered to be pretty good.”

Qin Yu felt wronged in his heart. “Can be considered to be pretty good?”

Qin Yu’s cultivation speed was already so fast that it’s astonishing, but granny Yin Hua only said ‘can be considered to be pretty good.’

“Qin Yu, listen to granny.” Granny Yin Hua patted Qin Yu’s shoulder.

“Granny, please speak.” Seeing that granny Yin Hua was so intimate to him, Qin Yu felt a bit overwhelmed by favor from a superior.

Granny Yin Hua sighed and said. “I’m not going to bother mentioning about that girl Yan’er, she doesn’t even bother to cultivate at all. This time when she left, to this date, she has not even once come back to see me. With her nature, I no longer have much hope for her. Seeing a youngster like you, I wanted to let you know — you must certainly train earnestly. No matter where you are, only those who have the strength have the power.”

“Your current activities, I had also came to know about them through Chi Qing. Actually... you were a bit reckless.” Granny Yin

Hua sighed and said. “You best not think that you would not die because you possessed a Divine Armor. The Black Frozen Snow was merely a low level Divine Armor, with your strength wearing it, the amount of people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could break through this Divine Armor are no less than ten.”

Qin Yu was greatly shocked to hear these words.

Leaving aside the fact that this granny Yin Hua knew that he possessed the Divine Armor, ‘Black Frozen Snow,’ but what granny Yin Hua said... the amount of people that can break through this Divine Armor in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, was actually no less than ten!

“Mn, what’s the most important is the strength of one’s body. Continue to train properly. In this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, talented people are hard to come by.” Granny Yin Hua sighed and said.

“Yes, junior would certainly firmly bear that in mind.” Qin Yu was indeed somewhat moved.

He also wanted to cultivated all the way to the late stage Black Hole Realm in a single stretch so that he can open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. However, in the deepest part of his heart, he also wanted to meet his brothers extremely bad. Qin Yu merely thought that with the Jiang Lan’s Realm, it would be no problem for him to pass through the Immortal Realm. He had set off with this sort of mentality.

Chapter 61: The Old Friends

Immortal Realm, Plate Roe Starfield, Jade Wave Star. On the Crescent Moon Bay. Qin Yu was currently chatting with granny Yin Hua.

Granny Yin Hua carefully took a couple glances at Qin Yu before she started to laugh and said. “Actually, from the way it seems now, having you suffer hardships a couple more time is also a good thing. To grow from the frustrations of battle, it is faster than going through seclusion training.”

“Big sister Yin Hua’s words are very reasonable. Back when I was younger, I cultivated all the way to level eight Immortal Emperor in a single stretch through almost practically all fighting against other people. That speed... was much faster than the cultivation speed of these recent years.” Sighed the Cyan Emperor.

Like a clever child, Qin Yu nodded in approval.

“Chi Ching, you’re also a person with very good fortune. If it were other people, it was impossible for them to be like the way you are.” Said granny Yin Hua while smiling.

Cyan Emperor displayed a contented smile. “That’s because I know when to be content.”

Qin Yu continued to listen quietly while standing on the side. He was also to tell that the conversation between granny Yin Hua and

the Cyan Emperor involved the reason why the Cyan Emperor has been level eight Immortal Emperor for all this time. However, Qin Yu was still unable to tell what exactly was the cause.

But, he was certain about one thing, for the Cyan Emperor to be level eight Immortal for all this time, it wasn't because he was unlucky but rather because he was very fortunate.

“Qin Yu, hows things going along between that girl Yan'er and that Jun Luoyu?” Granny Yin Hua turned around and asked Qin Yu. She had a loving expression in her eyes, it was the love toward Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Brother Luoyu had already returned to his hometown and started bitter seclusion training. As for Yan'er, she had followed him. Their relationship... I am unable to clearly describe it.”

Jiang Yan, Jun Luoyu?

Qin Yu was really at a loss as to how to describe them. That Jun Luoyu only remember his wife. Toward Jiang Yan, he was at the very most only concerned about her, it was not at all romantic love. As for Jiang Yan.... she didn't care about that and continued to stay by Jun Luoyu's side.

“Sigh, an ill-fated relationship.” Granny Yin Hua smiled bitterly. “Back then, that girl wanted to go to the Immortal Realm to check things out and begged me numerous times; finally, I agreed. Who would've imagined that once she steps into the mundane world,

she became tangled up into a knot with this Jun Luoyu.”

Granny Yin Hua also appeared to be helpless.

The purple gowned dame beside granny Yin Hua comforted. “Big sister, don’t mind too much about it. Just take it as Yan’er’s training in the life of the mundane world.”

“Mn, I can only think like this.” Granny Yin Hua nodded.

Immediately afterward, granny Yin Hua smiled and took a glance at Qin Yu. “Coming to Chi Qing’s Crescent Moon Bay this time, what brought me the most happiness is seeing little brother Qin Yu. Certainly possessing potential and promising. Merely, the current strength was too weak.”

“Granny, junior would certainly continue to train hard.” Qin Yu felt a bit weird.

This granny Yin Hua knew that he was acquainted with Jiang Lan, thus it was logical that she might be curious about him. However, it shouldn’t be so exaggerated to the level of — Coming to the Crescent Moon Bay, what brought her the most happiness was seeing him. Wasn’t that attaching a bit too much importance toward him?

Qin Yu had never met granny Yin Hua before.

“Qin Yu, stay for a couple more days in the Crescent Moon Bay.

In these couple days, Chi Qing's old friends would be coming, you should also meet them in passing." Said granny Yin Hua to Qin Yu while smiling. She had a very kind expression in her eyes.

"Big sister Yin Hua?" Cyan Emperor looked toward granny Yin Hua with an astonished expression.

While others don't know the who Cyan Emperor's old friends are, he himself naturally knew who they are. As he knew who they are, he naturally felt strange as to why granny Yin Hua would say such words. Afterall, his friends were not people that ordinary people can just meet.

Granny Yin Hua took a glance at Cyan Emperor and then smiled lightly. "Qin Yu, he is qualified to meet them."

Seeing granny Yin Hua speaking this way, Cyan Emperor decided to no longer refute. He turned around, looked at Qin Yu and said. "Little brother Qin Yu, stay here for a couple more days."

Qin Yu was able to deduce some things from the conversation between granny Yin Hua and the Cyan Emperor. Clearly from Cyan Emperor's opinion, he should not have the qualifications to meet those people. Qin Yu smiled and said. "The meeting between seniors, this junior should not disturb it."

"No need, when the time comes you just have to come." Directly said granny Yin Hua. Immediately after, she smiled toward Qin Yu. "If you were to not come, granny would be angry."

“Qin Yu, big sister Yin Hua wanted you to come, so just come.” At this moment, the Cyan Emperor also started urging Qin Yu.

Qin Yu felt some warmth in his heart and immediately nodded. “For this junior to be able to meet those seniors, it is this junior’s blessing. This junior would certainly show up.”

× × ×

Soon after, Qin Yu followed the servants into his residence. Cyan Emperor’s wife had also left. As for the Cyan Emperor, he stayed in the flower pond and continued to chat with granny Yin Hua. The target of their talks were precisely Qin Yu.

“Big sister Yin Hua, you want Qin Yu to come, is that really fitting?” Asked the Cyan Emperor. “Even if this Qin Yu’s cultivation speed was very fast, he might be able to become qualified to make friends with the people of my generation after a thousand or ten thousand years. However, the current him, his strength was truly insufficient.”

Granny Yin Hua did not speak, instead she stood up and looked toward the sky. Her gaze appeared to have passed through the atmosphere of the Jade Wave Star, passed through the endless hollow... “Chi Qing, there’s a lot of things that you still didn’t know about.” After a long time, granny Yin Hua’s voice resounded in this large garden.

The Cyan emperor was shocked.

“Not mentioning the things of the future, even the current Qin Yu was qualified to meet those old friends of yours. You will naturally understand this in the future.” After saying those words, granny Yin Hua started to walk toward her own residence.

The Cyan Emperor watched granny Yin Hua departing, he then turned around and looked toward the direction of Qin Yu’s residence. His brows started to slightly crease.

.....

In this Crescent Moon Bay, from the Cyan Emperor to the granny Yin Hua and all the way to a random maid, they were all very friendly and amiable. Qin Yu felt very comfortable in the past few days that he stayed in the Crescent Moon Bay. He had also met the Cyan Emperor and granny Yin Hua a couple times in these past few days.

“Haha... Chi Ching, your old friend had arrived yet you’re still not out?” A loud and open laugh sounded through the skies of the Crescent Moon Bay.

“Old friend?” Qin Yu who was chatting with Song Shi was unable to refrain himself from stopping. He raised his head and looked toward the direction in which the voice resounded from.

He saw a golden silhouette slowly descending from the sky. Although the golden silhouette was not far from Qin Yu and the speed of the descend was also not fast, but Qin Yu was still unable to see clearly the true appearance of that golden silhouette.

“Ah, Qin Yu, I have to go and work now, let’s talk about in the future.” Said Song Shi to Qin Yu hurriedly.

Qin Yu knew that Song Shi was the one in charge of receiving the Cyan Emperor’s old friends. Thus, Qin Yu also did not obstruct him. He smiled and said. “Song Shi, go ahead.”

Right at the moment when Qin Yu just said those words.

“Young master Qin Yu, His Majesty wanted young master to go to the south side of the cold pond.” A maid appeared in front of the door to Qin Yu’s residence.

“I’ll go right away.” Qin Yu immediately got up.

He knew that granny Yin Hua had said to let him see those old friends of the Cyan Emperor. And now... it must be the time to see that golden silhouette person.

Having stayed in the Crescent Moon Bay for a couple of days, Qin Yu had become familiar with the roads. Following the corridor, he turned nine times and then eighteen more times. Soon, he had arrived on the cold pond where the Cyan Emperor had been fishing at last time. The cold pond was extremely cold. Its surrounding was covered in a layer of drifting mist.

The ground on the south side of the cold pond was covered with a spongy black grass. At the same time, there was two stone tables

and over a dozen rock stools arranged all over the place. On the stone tables was some peculiar culinary delicacies.

At this moment, on the south side of the was three people: granny Yin Hua, Cyan Emperor and that golden silhouette. Even the Cyan Emperor's wife was not present.

The maid had also stopped far away from the cold pond.

“It's Qin Yu, right? Come, come quickly.” Granny Yin Hua turned around and looked towards him. She called out to Qin Yu while laughing. Immediately, Cyan Emperor and that golden silhouette had also turned around to look toward Qin Yu's direction.

Only at this moment did Qin Yu see clearly that the golden silhouette person was an white haired elderly man wearing a golden gown.

Of course, Qin Yu knew that one cannot determine the age of a cultivator from their outer appearance. Some Immortal Emperors looked like youngster but it was completely possible for them to be actually tens of millions of years old. To cultivators, age does not have much significance.

Strength, that was what foundation of determining who's senior and who's junior.

“Come, Qin Yu, let me introduce him to you.” Granny Yin Hua

was full of laughter as she pulled Qin Yu's hand. Qin Yu had also closely looked toward the golden clothed white haired elderly man.

Majesty.

There was no need for the golden clothed white haired old man to pretend; even a single smile of his contained a kind of top quality majesty. That was the kind of noble majesty that was emitted from the bones, from the soul.

“Qin Yu, this is the current clan chief of the Dragon Clan.” Said granny Yin Hua while smiling.

Qin Yu's heart jumped.

It's actually the Dragon Clan's Dragon Emperor, his big brother Ao Wuming's father!

Dragon Emperor Ao Fang. He possessed the utmost fame for fighting prowess in the Dragon Clan/ He had two sons, one was a Five Clawed Golden Dragon whereas the other was a Variation Super Divine Beast, the Blood Dragon that had never once appeared before in the Dragon Clan.

“Junior Qin Yu paying his respect to senior Ao.” Said Qin Yu respectfully immediately.

The Dragon Emperor. The Dragon Clan's strength was comparable to the whole Immortal Realm; one was able to imagine

the status of the Dragon Emperor. He was someone that even Emperor Yu, Cyan Emperor, Mystic Emperor and others were unable to compare with.

The Dragon Emperor looked toward Qin Yu with a rather deep anticipation-like feeling for a long time. “You are Qin Yu? The brother of that unfilial son of mine?”

“Unfilial son?” Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

Ao Wuming was actually an unfilial son in the eyes of the Dragon Emperor?

“Ao Fang, it’s been so many years now, you still mind about that thing? From where I stand, I think that Wuming is a pretty good child. Wasn’t it only that he took a white fox as his wife? What’s so wrong about that?” Said the Cyan Emperor discontentedly.

The Dragon Emperor’s expression turned somewhat sour. “Chi Qing, you asked what’s wrong with that? Do you know how revered and valuable the bloodline of the Five Clawed Golden Dragon was? The child of a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, even if it was not a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, it would also likely be a Golden Dragon. However, this unfilial son Wuming refused to marry a girl from the dragon clan and instead married a white fox. Isn’t this wasting the bloodline of a Five Clawed Golden Dragon?”

Qin Yu suddenly realized what happened after hearing that.

The children of Five Star Golden Dragons are usually extraordinary.

Just by looking at the two sons of the Dragon Emperor and one would know. One was a Super Divine Beast while the other was a variation Super Divine Beast.

Of course, Dragon Emperor's children were a bit special. However, the children of ordinary Five Clawed Golden Dragon were usually Golden Dragons. But... Ao Wuming was married to a white fox; he married someone who's not from the Dragon Clan.

Usually, dragons who married those that aren't a pure dragon would give birth to children that are a pure dragon. While it is possible for the child to be a dragon, it was also possible for it to be a white fox!

“Old Dragon oh Old Dragon, you demand too much from your children. You even wanted to be in charge of who they marries?” An amiable and gentle voice sounded and then a red light appeared beside the people present.

This red light turned into a person, a beautiful woman.

This woman gave off an grandeur that is hard to describe. It caused others to give the mind to serve her the moment they saw her. When her gaze landed on you, it would cause you to feel warmth.

“Who is this person?” Qin Yu started to ponder.

Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness was very sensitive. However, these few people in front of him all gave Qin Yu a kind of fuzzy sensation. These four people that stood in front of him, Qin Yu was actually unable to see through any of them. This included the legendary level eight Immortal Emperor, the Cyan Emperor.

Qin Yu was also to sense the strength of Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya. However, he was unable to see through Cyan Emperor and them.

“You also arrived. I am unable to control that unfilial son of mine anymore. All these years yet he had never came back to see me once.” The Dragon Emperor shook his head helplessly.

“Senior Ao, big brother Wuming and sister-in-law Lian Zhu are very loving of each other. Please don’t force him too much.” Persuaded Qin Yu.

“Senior Ao? You can also be considered as the brother of my son, it’s fine for you to just call me uncle in the future.” Said the Dragon Emperor to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu was startled. However, he still replied. “Qin Yu paying his respect to uncle.” However, Qin Yu was also somewhat astonished. This Dragon Emperor’s manner toward him seemed to be a bit too overly good.

The Dragon Emperor smiled as he nodded. “Mn, since you called me uncle, then when you see that unfilial son Wuxu, you can also address him as your big brother.”

“Wuxu?” Qin Yu recalled a person, it was the Variation Super Divine Beast, Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu. Why did the Dragon Emperor suddenly mention Ao Wuxu? I have never met him before.

“Sly.” Cyan Emperor laughed out loud.

“So very cunning!” The red clothed woman also had a smile on her face.

The Dragon Emperor, after being called such by the Cyan Emperor and the red clothed woman, had a slight reddened face. He immediately said. “Qin Yu, I suspect you still don’t know who she is right? Let me introduce her to you, this is the super expert of the Bird Clan, Phoenix Emperor Ni!”

Emperor Ni, the Super Divine Beast, a phoenix of the Bird Clan. A level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast.

Her strength was definitely amongst the utmost peak of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Junior paying his respect toward senior Emperor Ni.” Qin Yu said hurriedly.

He had never expected for this red clothed woman to be Emperor Ni. From Qin Yu's perspective, a level nine Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast was definitely able to be considered as the top individual of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Emperor Ni smiled and nodded at Qin Yu.

"Emperor Ni, I believe you should know who this is." The Dragon Emperor smiled as he pointed at granny Yin Hua.

"It's big sister Yin Hua." Emperor Ni smiled and said. "Last time, I merely saw big sister's appearance through her remarkable ability and have not yet met big sister in reality. This is the first time for us to meet."

"It is indeed the first time for us to meet. This opportunity was also given to us because Chi Qing managed to cultivate successfully." Granny Yin Hua smiled and said. "Otherwise, who knows how long we will wait till we meet?"

Qin Yu was startled. A level nine Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast also revered granny Yin Hua as such?

He began to become confused, who exactly was the number one expert of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?

The level nine Devil Emperor level Super Divine Beast, the mysterious granny Yin Hua, or the Dragon Emperor?

“Ah, I have still yet to congratulate brother Chi Qing yet. Brother Chi Qing had bitterly trained for tens of millions of years and have finally attained success. In this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, brother Chi Qing ought to be the number one individual right?” The Dragon Emperor gasped in admiration.

Hearing those words, Qin Yu was once again stunned.

Cyan Emperor who was a level eight Immortal Emperor was actually the number one individual in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?

Confusion.

Qin Yu was completely confused about the strength of these four individuals.

(These four people, who exactly was the strongest?)

Chapter 62: Agreement

“Old Dragon oh Old Dragon, you truly wished for the whole world to be in chaos. I, Chi Qing, am not gifted like your Dragon Clan nor do I possess the love from the world like Emperor Ni; even if I was to be somewhat lucky, but to be called the number one individual of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I’m far from it.” Scolded the Cyan Emperor while laughing.

The Phoenix Emperor Ni also laughed and scolded. “This old dragon, as the Emperor of the Dragon Clan, who knows how many treasures that he has but we don’t know of. This Phoenix Clan of mine, at the time when we have the most members in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, we have merely two. And now, there’s only me that’s left. After I passed the Divine Tribulation and ascended, there won’t be any more Phoenix in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the Dragon Clan... it’s a densely packed herd.”

Qin Yu found it funny as he listened.

However, he was also able to guess that how could the Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan not possess exceptional treasures?

Level nine Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast, the Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan, the Cyan Emperor who had remained a level eight Immortal Emperor for countless years and the mysterious granny Yin Hua. One cannot look down on any one of them.

“In the previous years when we meet together, there was also that Gold Punishment Lord. However, now the Gold Punishment Lord was already gone.” Emperor Ni suddenly sighed and said.

“That’s right, Gold Punishment Lord. I still remember the scene of us four meeting together.” Cyan Emperor also sighed.

Qin Yu grew surprised.

Gold Punishment Lord, who is that?

Dragon Emperor noticed Qin Yu’s confusion, he smiled and said. “Oh Qin Yu, it would seem that you still didn’t know about the Gold Punishment Lord. However, you should know about the Dark Star Realm, right?”

Qin Yu nodded.

Between the territories of the Immortal Realm and the Bird Clan, in a region to the northeast of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there was the legendary Dark Star Realm that occupied ten percent of the area of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“There are three great sovereigns in the Dark Star Realm. These three great sovereigns belonged to a type of continued tradition and were passed on from generation to generation. These three great sovereigns are respectfully the Gold Punishment Lord, Black Flame Lord and the White Mystic Lord.” The Dragon Emperor carefully explained.

Stunning!

Qin Yu's heart started to tremble.

He finally knew who the Black Flame Lord and the White Mystic Lord are.

They're actually two of the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm.

The Dragon Emperor continued. "The three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were passed on from generation to generation. Of which the Gold Punishment Lord was the leader whereas the Black Flame Lord and the White Mystic Lord were the assistants. The three great sovereigns ruled over the entire Dark Star Realm together. The Gold Punishment Lord of the previous generation was a good friend of I, Emperor Ni and the Cyan Emperor. The four of us frequently get together."

Experts are lonely.

Upon reaching the level of the Dragon Emperor, they are usually only associated the other three. The four of them all knew of the exceptional aspect of the other three.

Cyan Emperor also nodded and said. "Amongst the four of us, the Gold Punishment Lord's strength was the strongest. He was also our big brother. However... Gold Punishment Lord had already

passed the Divine Tribulation and ascended into the Divine Realm.”

Ascended into the Divine Realm?

Qin Yu was slightly shocked. Although he had always heard of passing through the Divine Tribulation and ascending into the Divine Realm; but all these years, it was the first time that he heard about someone who had actually ascended into the Divine Realm.

Gold Punishment Lord, the leader of the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm. “Now that we mentioned the Divine Tribulation, it was also the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm that’s amazing. No matter which generation’s sovereign they are, it seemed as if none of them had ever failed. However, the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and even the Demon Realm, the chances of them failing was all very high.” Cyan Emperor gasped in admiration.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, you said none of them had ever failed?” Qin Yu found it a bit hard to believe.

“That’s right, the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm, at least as far as I know, no matter which generation’s sovereigns they are, they have never once failed the Divine Tribulation.” Cyan Emperor nodded.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smacking his lips.

To be able to successfully pass a tribulation signifies the strength of the person involved. Every generation of the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm had successfully passed the Divine Tribulation; the strength of these three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm was evident. Furthermore, the Gold Punishment Lord from the previous generation was known as the big brother of the Cyan Emperor and them. To be considered as the big brother by Cyan Emperor and them, his strength was obvious.

“Although the Dark Star Realm composed of only ten percent of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but their true strength was reckoned to be powerful to a frightening level.” Qin Yu was unable to help himself from gasping in admiration in his heart.

× × ×

Granny Yin Hua, Cyan Emperor, Emperor Ni and the Dragon Emperor were chatting. Some of the secret stories of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms were casually being said by them. As for the Dragon Emperor, he was unusually good toward Qin Yu and would frequently explain some things to Qin Yu.

As these four people conversed, Qin Yu also found it a bit hard to ask. Thus, he frequently came across things that confused him. Having obtained the Dragon Emperor’s careful explanations, Qin Yu also started to have a favorable impression of the Dragon Emperor.

After hearing all that, Qin Yu came to understand completely.

This time around, the Dragon Emperor and Emperor Ni came to congratulate the Cyan Emperor. The main thing was that the bitter training that the Cyan Emperor had been undergoing for all these years had finally succeeded. As for what the training was for... Qin Yu was not certain of it.

“Chi Qing, when do you plan to take on the Divine Tribulation?” Suddenly, the Dragon Emperor asked.

“When?” The Cyan Emperor pondered for a moment. “I have yet to carefully think about it. However... it shouldn’t be too long from now. To be honest, what I wished the most all these years was to train and cultivate successfully. As for undergoing the Divine Tribulation after actually obtaining success, I instead grew a bit hesitate and indeterminate.” The Cyan Emperor had a self mocking smile.

Qin Yu was confused. One could prepare when to take on the Divine Tribulation?

According to what Qin Yu knew, to undergo a tribulation, usually when one’s strength reached the level, one would automatically sense when the tribulation will come. When to take on the Divine Tribulation, it was something that the Heavens decides, how could one possibly decide when to take on the tribulation?

However, Qin Yu did not ask and instead only continued to listen quietly.

“Chi Qing, maybe you would take on the Divine Tribulation even

earlier than me.” Said Emperor Ni with a smile.

Emperor Ni was also a level nine Demon Emperor. It’s just that she currently still haven’t sense when she would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation.

Granny Yin Hua spoke. “The amount of time Chi Qing stayed in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was truly too long. There’s not much sense for him to continue staying any longer. It’s also good for him to undergo the Divine Tribulation earlier and ascend into the Divine Realm.”

“Mn, that’s right.” Dragon Emperor said in approval.

.....

In the middle of their conversations, Qin Yu decided to leave. It was mostly because toward the end of their conversations it had become trivial matters amongst friends. For an outsider and a junior like Qin Yu, it was not good for him to continue staying there and listen. Granny Yin Hua, Dragon Emperor and them also knew that Qin Yu felt awkward and decided to let Qin Yu leave earlier.

This time’s banquet, Qin Yu did not eat anything. However, he managed to learn a lot of things.

After returning to his own residence, Qin Yu was still unable to keep his calm.

“Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni and them, they ought to be the most upmost level group of people in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Qin Yu’s heart was trembling. The strength of those people were too powerful. Qin Yu was able to sense that...

If any of these four wanted to kill him, they would all be able to do it easily.

As for the Divine Armor?

Granny Yin Hua had once said that there are no less than ten people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could break through his Divine Armor. From what Qin Yu saw, these four people was absolutely able to break through his Divine Armor and cause the Black Hole within his body to collapse!

These are the true experts “The gap between me and them was so very big” Qin Yu took a deep breath.

These four people, even if the opponent was to be the level nine Immortal Emperor, Hidden Emperor, Lin Yin; Qin Yu still felt that... Lin Yin was inferior to these four.

× × ×

As the core planet of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, the Jade Wave Star’s transportation was very developed. There was also a lot of Interstellar Conveying Arrays. Amongst them, there were

even three Interstellar Conveying Arrays that transports one to other galaxies from the Jade Wave Star.

These three Interstellar Conveying Arrays respectfully lead to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy's north side, west side and east side. Altogether, it's leads to three major galaxies.

The galaxy to the west of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was the Blood River Galaxy. The Blood River Galaxy took the form of a strip. The outside of the galaxy was surrounded by a thin layer of red. It appeared like a crimson colored river.

The Interstellar Conveying Array that lead to the Blood River Galaxy is connected to the Reef Yellow Star.

On the Reef Yellow Star of the Blood River Galaxy.

The surging river was rushing toward the north. There are three people high up in the skies above the surging river. The leader of the three was Emperor Yu who was donned in a purple gown. Behind him stood two white clothed youths.

An enormous Immortal Awareness was sent over from the direction of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. It passed through the cosmic space of the two major galaxies and directly covered the entire Reef Yellow Star.

“Brother Chi Qing's Immortal Awareness is so very powerful.” Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness was also extended. It came into

contact with the opposing Immortal Awareness.

“Old boy Feng Yu, what business do you have for you to send a transmission to me?” Asked the Cyan Emperor. Before this, Emperor Yu had just send a transmission to him via his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Because the two were not located far from each other, they decided to communicate with their Immortal Awareness.

Not located far from each other; that was only in regards to the Cyan Emperor and Emperor Yu only. The distance of two whole galaxies, that’s still a very frightening distance.

“Yu Fan had already told me everything, I am merely very surprised... that brother Chi Qing actually knew that person was Qin Yu.” Emperor Yu had a smile on his face as he transmitted those words via Immortal Awareness.

“If old boy Feng Yu knows, it’s not surprising at all for me to know.” Said the Cyan Emperor with a gentle laughter.

Emperor Yu was cursing in his heart.

The old guy Cyan Emperor truly conceals too much. All these years, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had still never managed to see through exactly how much strength the Cyan Emperor were hiding. However, just the portion that was discovered by Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was already terrifying enough.”

“Brother Chi Qing, I seek for brother Chi Qing this time around because of the matter with Qin Yu.” Emperor Yu directly voiced his purpose in coming.

“You said Qin Yu? Could it be that you want that Bewitching God Painting?” Cyan Emperor asked instead.

Emperor Yu was startled. He only now discovered that the Cyan Emperor actually knew so much. At this moment... Emperor Yu grew alert. He did not believe that the Cyan Emperor would not care about the Bewitching God Painting.

“So brother Chi Qing actually already knew everything. That’s right, I want that Bewitching God Painting. You also know that it is very hard to take on the Divine Tribulation. With a misstep, millions of years of bitter cultivation and training would become nothing. No matter what, I want to increase my confidence and increase the success rate of taking on the Divine Tribulation.” Said Emperor Yu very sincerely.

The Cyan Emperor grew silent for a long while.

“I understand what you were thinking.” Said the Cyan Emperor after some consideration. “It’s just that I have a favorable impression toward this little brother Qin Yu. If he were to be killed by you just like that, then...”

“Brother Chi Qing.” Emperor Yu interrupted Cyan Emperor.

“I believe brother Chi Qing wasn’t acquainted with Qin Yu in the past, even if you were to have a favorable impression of him after meeting him now, that does not account for much. Wasn’t acquainted with him before and only knew him for a couple days, it shouldn’t be enough for you to have a deep affection toward him. Could it be... that brother Chi Qing also have his eyes on the Bewitching God Painting?” Emperor Yu instead asked.

“Bewitching God Painting? Humph, Feng Yu, when Ni Yang had that Bewitching God Painting, when you, Mystic Emperor and him all gone to the Bewitching God Temple together, did I join you? That time when you all invited the Blood Devil Emperor and them to go together with you, did I join you? It seemed to me that I have never once bothered to go. You said that I had my eyes on the Bewitching God Painting? Isn’t that a bit too ridiculous?” The Cyan Emperor sounded a bit angry.

Of course Emperor Yu knew about these things.

The top experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had previously entered the Bewitching God Temple several times. However, this Cyan Emperor did not go even once. At the very least, Emperor Yu and them had never heard of the Cyan Emperor entering the Bewitching God Temple.

Unless the Cyan Emperor secretly entered by himself.

Emperor Yu didn’t believe that Cyan Emperor would be foolish enough to refuse to enter with others but instead go in by himself into such a dangerous place.

“Brother Chi Qing, my words were mistaken. However, why must you protect that Qin Yu like so?” Emperor Yu grew a bit anxious. If Cyan Emperor were determined to protect Qin Yu, then it would truly be difficult for him to kill Qin Yu.

Emperor Yu clenched his teeth, he then said via sound transfer. “Brother Chi Qing, I remember that you still owe me a favor. You had said back then that if there is a request for you, then you would help me with your all. Now, I...”

“If you want me to kill Qin Yu, that’s absolutely cannot be done.” Said the Cyan Emperor decisively. “I owe you a favor, if you want me to help you in other things, then I can do it. However, killing him was absolutely out of the question.”

“I didn’t want you to kill you, I only need you... to not obstruct me from killing him.” Emperor Yu continued. “This way... I would absolutely not do anything in the territory of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. However, once he exit the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, you are to immediately tell me. As long as you let me know, then you would have returned my favor. What do you think?”

Experts at the level of the Cyan Emperor rarely owes other favors.

At that time, the Cyan Emperor needed a treasure. When Emperor Yu found out about that he instead was overjoyed. He used all means possible to obtain that treasure and presented it to

the Cyan Emperor so that the Cyan Emperor would owe him a favor. Now that he had used this favor, Emperor Yu was also a bit unwilling to let it go.

Seeing that the Cyan Emperor was still silent, Emperor Yu continued. “I only wanted you to inform me. I don’t need you to kill him and would even not attack him in your territory.”

“Then... alright.”

The Cyan Emperor finally agreed. “When Qin Yu go through the Interstellar Conveying Array, I would let you know about it. However, you must remember that no matter what, when you are within my territory, you are not allowed to kill him. As to how you will attack him and whether or not it’s successful, those are none of my concern.”

“Good, it’s a deal.” Emperor Yu was overjoyed.

“That’s settled then.” The Cyan Emperor retrieved his omnipresent Immortal Awareness.

Emperor Yu had a slight smile on his face. One of the two white clothed youths behind him spoke and asked. “Your Majesty, is it a success?”

“Cyan Emperor, since he agreed he would absolutely accomplish it.” Emperor Yu was very confident. Suddenly, he asked. “That’s right, how many of the Immortal Emperors underneath me

managed to arrive on the three assemble points?”

The white clothed youth on the left side said respectfully. “There are currently sixteen Immortal Emperors that have arrived on the three assemble planets. The other Immortal Emperors were still rushing over. I estimate that in another day, there would be certainly forty eight Immortal Emperors.”

“Very good.” Emperor Yu’s current mood was very good.

The famous Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu included the Eighteen Emperors and Thirty Six Lords. At the same time, he also has many Immortal Emperors underneath him without much reputation. However, their strength was also very strong.

“Qin Yu, I have arranged an inescapable net; let’s see how you will flee this time around.” Emperor Yu was completely confident.

Chapter 63: Sealing Element Refining Flame Array

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Jade Wave Star. On a courtyard on the Crescent Moon Bay. At this moment, Cyan Emperor was anxiously questioning granny Yin Hua.

“Big sister Yin Hua, why would you make me agree to it?” Cyan Emperor was a bit angry and worried. At the same time, he was also confused. “Big sister Yin Hua, now that Feng Yu laid down an inescapable net, it would be very hard for Qin Yu to safely escape. Not only did you refuse to let me prevent him, you instead make me agree to let him know when Qin Yu leaves. This...”

At the moment when Emperor Yu and Cyan Emperor were conversing, all the information from their conversation was directly transmitted into granny Yin Hua’s mind by the Cyan Emperor.

Emperor Yu requested that the Cyan Emperor not to obstruct him in killing Qin Yu and even tell him when Qin Yu leaves the Jade Wave Star. At that moment, the Cyan Emperor was prepared to decline that. However, granny Yin Hua who was next to him instead told him to agree to it.

Cyan Emperor trusted granny Yin Hua and thus he agreed.

“You need not be worried about this.” Granny Yin Hua said while smiling. “If Qin Yu were not to receive some setbacks, then how

could be become someone who is worthy of respect? Furthermore, if he were to be unable to break through even Emperor Yu's trap, then even if he were to die, there was no one that he can blame for that."

Granny Yin Hua's tone contained within it a disdain toward Emperor Yu's trap.

"That's right, young people should receive more setbacks so that that can temper themselves. That's also to their benefit." Hearing granny Yin Hua's reasoning, Cyan Emperor also decided to speak no more.

The main reason why the Cyan Emperor was so nice to Qin Yu was also because of granny Yin Hua. Had it not been for the fact that granny Yin Hua was fond of Qin Yu, then how would the Cyan Emperor be so nice to a total stranger?

When even granny Yin Hua was speaking like this, Cyan Emperor naturally didn't say anymore. "Big sister Yin Hua, I'll stop bothering you and will be taking my leave first." Said the Cyan Emperor while smiling. Granny Yin Hua only slightly nodded with her back toward the Cyan Emperor. Then Cyan Emperor quietly left the courtyard.

In the courtyard, granny Yin Hua was looking at the endless empty sky.

"This Qin Yu's cultivation speed. It gives the impression that it's pretty good, but... why am I unable to tell what he have that's

exceptional and amazing?” Granny Yin Hua had a slight puzzled expression. “Hopefully he doesn’t disappoint me.”

× × ×

Qin Yu stayed in the Crescent Moon Bay for several more days. In these couple days, Qin Yu had met with the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, Cyan Emperor and granny Yin Hua several times. Amongst which he met with the Dragon Emperor the most often. That was mainly because the Dragon Emperor took the initiative to come and chat with him.

At this moment, the Cyan Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, granny Yin Hua, Song Shi and others were seeing Qin Yu off. Today, Qin Yu had finally decided to leave.

“Worthy nephew Qin Yu, stay for a couple more days, Emperor Ni and I was still going to stay here for quite a while. You also don’t need to be anxious to leave too fast.” Said the Dragon Emperor to Qin Yu with a slight unhappiness.

“Uncle, I really have an important matter.” Said Qin Yu helplessly.

The expression and tone that the two had when they were talking to each other had caused others to be able to clearly sense the intimateness of the two. In these past several days, the Dragon Emperor had always been calling Qin Yu ‘worthy nephew Qin Yu.’

“Old Dragon ah, call it a day. A child must always leave the house and wander the world.” Said Emperor Ni while smiling.

The couple people on the scene all knew why Dragon Emperor was so excessively good toward Qin Yu. When thinking about the reason, these couple people all snickered in their heart.

“Qin Yu, take well and go out to wander the world. Granny believes that the next time she sees you, your strength would have increased by leaps and bounds.” Said Granny Yin Hua to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immediately replied respectfully. “Granny, please rest assured. This Qin Yu would definitely not slack off.”

Qin Yu was also to sense the demand that granny Yin Hua had for his strength.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, senior Emperor Ni, uncle, granny, Song Shi. I will be leaving now, goodbye.” Said Qin Yu as he cupped his hand respectfully.

Afterwards, Qin Yu’s body turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

×××

Blood River Galaxy, Reef Yellow Star.

Emperor Yu who was donned in a purple gown was standing atop the peak of an isolated mountain. He was looking toward the distant east, the direction of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

“Mu Yan, are all the preparations ready?” Asked Emperor Yu tranquilly.

A yellow gowned old man standing behind him said respectfully. “Your Majesty, there are three Interstellar Transmission Arrays on the Jade Wave Star that leads to other galaxies. Of these planets the three Interstellar Transmission Arrays leads to, the other two both have sixteen Immortal Emperors assembled. As for this third planet, Reef Yellow Rock, there are more than twenty Immortal Emperors assembled here. We certainly have enough manpower to arrange a large formation.”

“Very good.” Emperor Yu’s eyes shined.

“Transmit the orders, tell the forty eight Immortal Emperors that are setting up formations on the three major planets to be ready to immediately start the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array the moment they receive my order. This time, we must capture Qin Yu no matter what.” Said Emperor Yu decisively.

“Yes, Your Majesty.” The yellow gowned old man also had a slight excited expression on his face.

At the same time, a Transmission Spiritual Pearl appeared on the yellow gowned old man’s hand. He started to send Transmission to the Immortal Emperors on the three major planets.

Time passed by the seconds.

Emperor Yu stood motionless on the peak of the isolated mountain. There was no sense of urgency on his face. Today was the day that Qin Yu was leaving from the Jade Wave Star. This was the information that the Cyan Emperor personally transmitted to him and would definitely not have any problem. As for when Qin Yu would be going though, that's a bit hard to say.

At this moment, Emperor Yu was holding onto a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He was waiting for the Cyan Emperor's transmission!

"Feng Yu, Qin Yu had stepped onto the Interstellar Conveying Array that leads to the Reef Yellow Star!" A transmission suddenly arrived on the Transmission Spiritual Pearl. With a sweep of his Immortal Awareness, Emperor Yu's eyes shined.

"My task is already accomplished. As for whether or not you can catch Qin Yu, that's your own task. Furthermore... do not tell Qin Yu that I have helped you out." The words of the Cyan Emperor contained within it dissatisfaction.

Emperor Yu's face was smiling to the brim. "Rest assured, I would certainly not tell him."

"Your Majesty, a man arrived from the Jade Wave Star's Interstellar Conveying Array. His appearance does not match the appearance that Your Majesty spoke of. He most certainly have

changed his appearance. As for his strength.... this subordinate was unable to tell.” Another information message was transmitted over.

After Emperor Yu saw this message, he was absolutely certain.

“Everybody, I command you to start the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array of the Reef Yellow Star completely.” Emperor Yu send an order to the sixteen Immortal Emperors who had been waiting for his order the whole time.

An Immortal Emperor who was stationed in the surrounding of the Reef Yellow Rock and awaiting the whole time received the command. He had a long sigh of relief. “Finally started.”

Not only him, the other fifteen Immortal Emperors who were also waiting the whole time also relaxed. At the same time, the sixteen people started the Immortal Spiritual Energy within their body. Numerous hand seals were executed unceasing.

In a snap of the fingers.

One by one, light pillars soared into the sky. At the same time, numerous light pillars were shot into the Reef Yellow Star from the Cosmic Space. In a split second, the whole Reef Yellow Star startled to tremble as if it had an earthquake.

By the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Reef Yellow Star.

Qin Yu had just walked out of the Interstellar Conveying Array and immediately felt that the land was trembling. There were also frightening light pillars falling from the skies. The surface of the ground was shattered. The energies filled the air. All the cultivators in the surroundings had alarmed expressions.

“What happened here?” Qin Yu was completely unknown as to what had happened.

The cultivators in the surrounding were also confused and alarmed upon seeing such powers being displayed. “Ah, could it be that the Immortal Emperors were battling? They actually caused the entire Reef Yellow Star to tremble. Everyone, run away. This Reef Yellow Star might explode.” Some Immortal practitioner started to shout.

“I’ll pay ten top quality elemental spirit stones, quickly, send me off.” Someone took out some top quality elemental spirit stones and wanted to take the Interstellar Conveying Array.

At this moment, the entire Reef Yellow Star was filled with powerful energies. If one were to use Greater Teleportation, then they’ll only be courting death. They could only leave via using the Interstellar Conveying Array. A lot of people started to assemble by the Interstellar Conveying Arrays trying to leave.

“Scram. Get to the side, let me go first. Otherwise I’ll kill you.” Shouted a black clothed one-eyed man angrily.

Chaos ensued.

There was only that many Interstellar Conveying Arrays; a large amount of Immortals came rushing over trying to fight over those Interstellar Conveying Arrays. Forcing their way through with their power or bribing their way through with their money.... a chaotic scene.

“What exactly happened?” Everything came too sudden. Qin Yu was still confused as to what had happened.

Suddenly —

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” Continuous explosions were heard. Some of the tatters from the explosions firmly landed on Qin Yu’s body and were jolted into dust by Qin Yu’s external protective aura.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look.

It turned out that all the Interstellar Conveying Arrays of the Reef Yellow Star were completely destroyed from the explosions earlier.

“What are you doing?” Qin Yu coldly looked at the white clothed man in front of him. “Why did you destroy all the Interstellar Conveying Arrays?”

It was precisely this white clothed man that destroyed all the Interstellar Conveying Arrays in a flash. This caused Qin Yu to be very angry. However, Qin Yu had also discovered this man's strength — level four Immortal Emperor. The sole Immortal Emperor in the surrounding.

Seeing the destroyed Interstellar Conveying Arrays, all the Immortals in the surroundings were stunned.

“Why did you destroy the Interstellar Conveying Arrays? Can't you see that the entire planet is vibrating?” A youngster walked out and shouted angrily. “There might even be a great disaster that could happen in the Reef Yellow Star. A while back there were even two great Immortal Emperors fighting each other on the Blue Snow Star that have destroyed half of the planet. If such a thing were to happen again today, then because of you, we all might lose our lives.”

“You, can shut your mouth.” Said the white clothed man indifferently. With a sweep of his Sword Ray.

That youngster that was reprimanding him were impaled on the spot. His soul was scattered.

Absolute silence.

None of the numerous Immortals that were present dared to speak. Firstly because they were able to tell how strong this white clothed man was. And secondly because that youth from earlier was a extremely strong Golden Immortal, yet he was killed with a

single sword strike.

Let alone... no disaster had occurred on the Reef Yellow Star yet. All of what had happened was merely speculation.

“You should be an Immortal Emperor right? A magnificent Immortal Emperor yet dared to destroy Interstellar Conveying Arrays. Say, why did you destroy the Interstellar Conveying Arrays?” Said Qin Yu to the white clothed man indifferently.

At the same time... Qin Yu spread his Immortal Awareness through the entire planet.

Immortal Emperors!

One, two, three...

“Twenty two Immortal Emperors!” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness had already discovered all the Immortal Emperors on the planet. That included the Immortal Emperor with the strongest strength — Emperor Yu. Qin Yu immediately felt that the situation’s bad.

“Could it be that after I entered the Jade Wave Star, Emperor Yu had people waiting here ever since? They discovered my identity the moment they saw me? But how did he recognize me?” Qin Yu was confused. He was able to vanish his aura; they should not be able to sense him.

Could it be that they decided that whoever that they cannot tell the strength of must certainly be me?

Qin Yu believed that Emperor Yu cannot be this reckless.

Unfortunately, he was unable to imagine that it was the Cyan Emperor who sold him out.

“Haha, Qin Yu, in order to catch you, His Majesty have assembled all his top experts in the three major planets to wait for you. Humph... you can forget about running away this time around.” Said the white clothed man while laughing loudly. Afterward, he flew toward the sky.

Almost at the same time, Qin Yu also flew to the sky.

“The Interstellar Conveying Arrays were destroyed; everyone, fly away from the Reef Yellow Star first. Once we arrive on the stable Cosmic Space, then we can use Greater Teleportation.” An Immortal said that as he flew toward the sky. At the same time, a large group of Immortals also followed him and started flying toward the sky.

One in front and one behind, the white clothed man and Qin Yu flew toward the sky.

With the speed of Immortals, they break through the atmosphere of the Reef Yellow Star in a blink of an eye. At this moment, Qin Yu was however standing in the middle of the atmosphere. The

surrounding mist was drifting pass him. Qin Yu had a real deep frown.

“The whole planet was trapped, seems like one cannot teleport away from here.” Qin Yu was very calm.

The Immortal Emperor from earlier had directly flew into the Cosmic Space. However, Qin Yu was unable to succeed in doing that. He was instead obstructed by an omnipresent net of light as he was flying.

That net of light appeared to be a circular shape. It covered the entire Reef Yellow Star.

At this moment, the entire Reef Yellow Star was like an egg yolk. It was completely covered by an eggshell known as the net of light.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”...

Ramming sound sounded in succession. All of the Immortals that flew after them were all knocked against the net of light in succession. Initially, the net of light was completely invisible. However, after it was knocked into by the Immortals, it gave off rays of light before once again turning invisible.

“Huff!”

With a figure like a ray of light, in a single flash, he arrived back on the ground from the atmosphere.

“Emperor Yu, what a huge scaled trap that you used in order to catch me.” Said Qin Yu after a cold humph.

A purple gowned man flew down from the skies at a rapid speed. He landed on the ground and smiled at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you should also know that the you today is like a turtle in a jar. It was impossible for you to escape from here.”

“Having covered the entire planet, that enormous energy had caused it to be impossible to use teleportation or Greater Teleportation at any place in the Reef Yellow Star. You then send people to destroy the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. What a beautiful plan. It is indeed impossible for me to escape.” Qin Yu sneered.

“Haha...” Emperor Yu’s face was filled with smiles. “To be honest, up until now, I still do not know whether you’re Qin Yu or Lan Feng. I am a little bit confused. However, I know... that you possessed Divine Armor, Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, and the Bewitching God Painting.” At this moment, Emperor Yu believed that victory was within his grasp.

“If you are to be obedient and hand over the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting, I would leave you with all the rest of the Divine Artifacts and even the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. I would even spare your life. What do you think?” Said Emperor Yu very magnanimously.

Although the Divine Armor and the Divine Sword Sky Piercer

were very good, Emperor Yu possessed his own Divine Weapon and Divine Armor. From his point of view, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting were the most important things.

Qin Yu was slightly amazed. He immediately then smiled and said. “Your condition was certainly pretty good. However, the Ten Thousand Beasts Scroll and the Bewitching God Painting are mine. Why must I give them to you?”

Chapter 64: Emperor Yu's Rage

“Are you cracking jokes?” Emperor Yu still had a smile on his face. It's just that there was a slight anger in his eyes.

Qin Yu replied with a matter of course appearance. “Cracking jokes? What jokes? The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and Bewitching God Painting are mine and mine only. No matter who it is, they can forget about trying to snatch them away from me.”

Emperor Yu's expression immediately dropped cold. His smile was completely gone. He stared at Qin Yu with his ice-cold gaze. “Qin Yu, I offered you a path for survival yet you refused to take it; are you wholeheartedly seeking for your own demise?”

“Who said that I'm seeking my demise?” Qin Yu asked instead.

Emperor Yu's eyes grew narrow. He stared at Qin Yu deeply and didn't say a word. However, his Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Reef Yellow Star. All the Immortals within the Reef Yellow Star were in a state of dismay.

“Zhi Bai, Mu Yan, come over quickly.” Emperor Yu's voice sounded in Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai and Immortal Emperor Mu Yan's minds.

Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai. Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan. They are the two great level seven Immortal Emperors under Emperor Yu. Of course, if one were to

compare their attack power, then Green Blooded Sword Immortal would be slightly better. However, the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was the one in charge of all the troops underneath Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu had always thought that Qin Yu possessed an amazing technique to vanish his aura. He had only thought that Qin Yu was able to hide himself but never was he aware that... Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was able to detect his own Immortal Awareness.

“You’re going to attack now?” Qin Yu’s entire body’s energy have completely vanished into his Black Hole. His soul’s power was also completely vanished into his Meteoric Tear.

Emperor Yu did not attack. That’s because he had heard of how astonishing Qin Yu’s speed was. He figured that if he wanted to catch Qin Yu, it’ll be very difficult a task to do by himself. Thus, he was prepared to have the Green Blooded Sword Immortal and the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor to surround Qin Yu with him from three sides!

However...

Would Qin Yu give him the chance to do that?

“Haha... Emperor Yu, you are determined to steal my treasure; if you have the ability, then come!” Qin Yu shouted loudly . His voice echoed in the heaven and earth. However, he had instead completely disappeared into the east.

Emperor Yu's expression changed. He suddenly spread out his hands. With Emperor Yu as the center, the area within a circumference of ten thousand miles had turned into his 'domain.' Within this domain, Emperor Yu was even able to sense a speck of sand clearly. Unfortunately... with Qin Yu's speed, he had already left the range of the domain.

“Whoosh!” “Whoosh!”

Zhi Bai and Mu Yan appeared beside Emperor Yu.

“Your Majesty?” Mu Yan spoke. He had a slightly confused expression.

At this moment, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan's Immortal Awareness had completely filled the air. However, even though their Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Reef Yellow Star, they were still unable to find Qin Yu's aura.

Likewise, Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness have also covered all the places of the Reef Yellow Star.

With a cold and detached expression, Zhi Bai spoke. “That Qin Yu has a secret technique to vanish his aura. Back when he was on the Blue Flame Star, he suddenly appeared when I did not even sense his existence. And now... I reckon that he had once again used that aura concealing secret technique.”

Emperor Yu nodded.

Numerous times Qin Yu attacked, however, every time before he attacked, his opponent was unable to determine his strength. They were only able to sense it through his dissipated energy after the attacks. That was something that Emperor Yu knew about.

“Everyone, you need not be worried. Now that the entire Reef Yellow Star was sealed off by us, it was impossible for him to escape out of it. There is more than enough time for us to catch him. Furthermore... I do not believe that he has unmasked his true nature. If there truly is no other way, then I would...” Emperor Yu’s eyes flashed a trace of ruthlessness.

“Your Majesty, you cannot.” Said Mu Yan hurriedly.

Mu Yan knew what Emperor Yu’s final method was. Upon thinking of that method, Mu Yan immediately thought of the terrible consequences.

Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai still had a cold and detached appearance.

Emperor Yu’s Immortal Awareness filled all the areas of the Reef Yellow Star. Breeze, speck, river, air, all the aura within them; the air oscillation caused by the battles of Immortals on the Reef Yellow Star... any kind of energy fluctuate was completely detected by Emperor Yu.

“Humph, still trying to run?”

Emperor Yu suddenly shot toward the northeast. Without the slightest hesitation, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan also followed.

Emperor Yu, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan rapidly flew. In a blink of an eye, they saw Qin Yu who was resting on a stone within a valley. At the same time, Qin Yu also discovered the three. His eyes were filled with shock.

“You actually managed to find me?” Qin Yu’s eyes had a slight excitement. “Emperor Yu is worthy to be called Emperor Yu.”

Emperor Yu humped coldly. “Did you think that after you vanish all your aura, I would be unable to find you?”

“How did you find me?” Qin Yu asked.

Zhi Bai and Mu Yan who stood behind Emperor Yu were also confused. They were confused about how Emperor Yu determined Qin Yu was here when none of them were able to sense Qin Yu’s aura.

“Why must I tell you? If I were to tell you, then won’t that be telling you how to flee from me?” Emperor Yu sneered. He then coldly ordered. “Zhi Bai, Mu Yan, kill him directly!”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Mu Yan and Zhi Bai nodded and rushed toward Qin Yu simultaneously.

Neither Mu Yan, Zhi Bai nor Qin Yu noticed that Emperor Yu's complexion was somewhat pale. Earlier, the reason why Emperor Yu was able to discover Qin Yu was through a method that he comprehended after reaching his current level of realization of the cosmic space.

In a split second, his Immortal Awareness covered each and every aura, air, stone, Immortals, etc. of the Reef Yellow Star... He was able to clearly take note of the fluctuation of energy in any place. Thus, he was able to determine the location that was unreasonable.

The ground would not cave in for no reason.

For the land to cave in, it might be because the ground underneath was a vacant space. Or it might be because someone stepped on it from above. However, it was absolutely impossible for it to cave in without any reason.

With this theory, Emperor Yu discovered that the location that Qin Yu was at, the grass underneath him was being pressed down for no reason at all. Although valleys have winds, but the grass in the other areas of the valley was still not pressed down to that extent. If there was no external force being exerted upon it, why would the grass be pressed downward?

There was only a single explanation.

An existence that Emperor Yu was unable to detect was pressing down upon the grass.

Emperor Yu had determined that Qin Yu was there.

The theory was simple in speech but this Reef Yellow Star was such a large place, it was a boundless area with all kinds of places. There are deserts, swamps, valleys, mountains, forests... all kinds of tiny energies. Ants, air movements, rock movements...

Merely the population of the people was over a hundred million. The movements of each and every person would cause all kinds of effect to their surroundings. Each and every person's action would cause a chain reaction. Emperor Yu also have to take that into consideration. Otherwise, he would certainly make a mistaken in his judgement...

All in all, Emperor Yu had to analyze millions and millions of things in a split second. He had to determine whether or not each and every one of those places was within reasons. Unless one had a large Immortal Awareness, it was something that's impossible to be done. Even though this was the case, Emperor Yu also felt the mental exhaustion. That's why he did not immediately attack Qin Yu.

.....

“Where did he go?” Shouted Zhi Bai toward Mu Yan.

Mu Yan shook his head helplessly and said. “Earlier that Qin Yu had received a palm strike of mine and then fall behind that mountain. However, when I got over there, I only discovered that he had disappeared.”

× × ×

Like the wind, Qin Yu was drifting. His valiant body had allowed him to be able to reach the speed of level eight or nine Golden Immortal without even using the Black Hole energy. In a flash, Qin Yu had arrived at a little village.

“This Emperor Yu is truly abnormal. How did he manage to find me earlier?” Even now, Qin Yu was still unable to get over that problem. “That shouldn’t be the case. He was unable to detect my soul’s aura nor was he able to detect my energy’s aura. How did he manage to discover me?” Like an ordinary person, Qin Yu walked toward the village unhurriedly.

Fortunately, for Emperor Yu to use his Immortal Awareness to cover the entire Reef Yellow Star and then analyze every aspect of it was, even more tiring than fighting a battle. If Emperor Yu was able to immediately use his Immortal Awareness to analyze the entire planet once again, then it would be impossible for Qin Yu to flee.

“Big brother, are you an Immortal?” A six or seven year old child from this little village was looking at Qin Yu with wide open eyes.

“I guess so. What’s wrong?” Said Qin Yu to this child while smiling.

Qin Yu had currently vanished his aura and has let himself become an ordinary man. He didn’t believe that Emperor Yu would once again discover him.

This six or seven year old child took a gulp of saliva. With eyes wide open, he said hopefully. “Big brother, I want to cultivate into an Immortal. Can you teach me?”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

There are non-cultivators in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?

To be honest, even till now, Qin Yu was still not very clear about the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. There are some mortal planets, like this Reef Yellow Star, that are very big. The Reef Yellow Star possessed a diameter of several billions of miles. However, there were only three cities in the entire Reef Yellow Star. The distance between each city was over a billion miles.

A billion miles.

Outside of the three cities were some villages. Many of the people in those villages don’t know how to cultivate. A distance of a billion miles, to these non-cultivators, was truly way too distant.

Thus, in many planets, there are tiny remote villages located outside of the cities and ordinary people that aren't cultivators living within those villages.

The greatest hope that those people had was to meet a foreigner or someone that flew by from the sky. That's because majority of those people were cultivators. What they hoped for the most was to learn how to cultivate from those people so that they can fly in the skies.

"I can." Qin Yu smiled at this child and said.

The child's eyes immediately shined brightly. He was so excited that his face had turned red. "That's awesome. Ah, I need to go tell mother."

At this moment, some people from the village had also discovered Qin Yu.

"Niu Wa." From afar a woman shouted loudly.

Qin Yu smiled. So this child is called Niu Wa. What a simple and honest name.

[TL: Niu Wa basically means Ox Child.]

"Mom, I met a..."

“Qin Yu, it seemed that you’re pretty relaxed.” Emperor Yu suddenly appeared. The current Emperor Yu’s complexion wasn’t very pale. It was because this time around, after he determined Qin Yu’s location, he slightly rested before rushing over.

At the same time, two other figures appeared. It was the two great Immortal Emperors, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan.

As Emperor Yu was still talking, a golden thin sword suddenly appeared within his hand. With the golden thin sword as the center, an surging sword aura was being spread out. Qin Yu was only able to use his energy to protect little Niu Wa in time.

“Bang!” The area within a radius of several tens of miles were completely turned into dust. That little village from earlier had disappeared into nothingness.

“Mom!” Little Niu Wa who was being protected by Qin Yu were shouting nonstop. He was so pale very pale that it seemed as if there was no blood underneath his face.

Qin Yu’s hand touched little Niu Wa’s neck and little Niu Wa immediately fell unconscious. Qin Yu then immediately sent little Niu Wa into his Qingyu Immortal Mansion. To receive such a large shock, it’s better for one to be unconscious.

“Emperor Yu, you did that deliberately.” Qin Yu’s eyes started to turn red.

“That’s right, I did that deliberately.” Emperor Yu’s expression had also turned malevolent. “I already have no more patience to waste my time with you. I have made a mistaken assessment back on the Maple Moon Star and allowed you to escape. On the Blue Snow Star, I once again let you escape from me. This time around, I will certainly kill you.”

Emperor Yu raised the golden thin sword in his hand. “Last time on the Blue Snow Star, in order to conceal my identity, I only used the Thunder God’s Hammer against you. This time around, I shall let you experience my true strength that allowed me to move unhindered in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. This Divine Weapon is a mid level Divine Sword — ‘Great Emperor’s Sword.’ “

“Pop!” “Pop!” “Pop!” “Pop!” ...

Several thousands of golden sword rays fell consecutively from the skies. Qin Yu’s surroundings were filled with attacks by the golden sword rays. There was nowhere for Qin Yu to dodge. He tried his best to dodge and receive the least amount of attacks.

“What’s going on?”

After merely being hit by a golden sword ray, Qin Yu started to feel a sense of dizziness. Everything that he saw started to give seven or eight phantom images...

“What a strange attack.”

Qin Yu had no way of defending against it....

“Where did he go?” Mu Yan looked everywhere in a state of confusion.

Emperor Yu had an ashen expression, and he once again spread out his Immortal Awareness and covered the entire Reef Yellow Star... he did not let any place slip past. A speck of sand, a tiny piece of grass, Emperor Yu was carefully analyzing everything.

He analyzed for the first time and was unable to find Qin Yu. His complexion had also grown pale.

He analyzed for the second time and was still unable to find Qin Yu. His complexion grew as pale as paper.

He analyzed for the third time, Emperor Yu's complexion suddenly turned red.

He forced down a mouthful of blood back into his stomach.

“He had hidden away again. He had hidden away again!” Emperor Yu was giving off a frightening frantic energy. Fiery anger burned within his eyes. “Like that time on the Blue Snow Star, Qin Yu decided to hole himself up again.”

“Your Majesty?” Both Zhi Bai and Mu Yan were greatly shocked.

They had followed Emperor Yu for a long time and had only seen Emperor Yu getting angry twice. The first time was because of Emperor Ni Yang and the second time was because of Mystic Emperor. Never did they expect for Emperor Yu to get angry again.

“I had already anticipated that he would hide himself. Sure enough...” Emperor Yu’s voice was ice-cold. “Transmit my order to the sixteen Immortal Emperors. They are to execute the ‘Refining Flame’ of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. Burn, burn the entire Reef Yellow Star completely. I just don’t believe that he can still escape from this!”

“Your Majesty, you absolutely cannot.” Mu Yan said hurriedly. “Reef Yellow Star is a huge planet. There are millions of Immortals and over a hundred million cultivators living here. If Your Majesty were to destroy such a planet, then it would be a very vile influence toward you.”

“When Lin Yin destroyed a planet, who dared say anything about it? So what if I decided to burn one to ashes? This Blood River Galaxy was neither the Cyan Emperor’s territory nor is it Mystic Emperor’s territory, who in this Immortal Realm would dare speak ill of me? Burn it, burn the whole planet completely. I want to see how if that Qingyu Immortal Mansion would still be intact after being burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame!” Emperor Yu’s anger was soaring through the skies.

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Mu Yan was only able to follow his order.

“Sixteen Emperors, listen up. First use the Blue Colored Heavenly Flame and burn down the entire planet. Then whatever that cannot be burned down, use the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame to once again burn it completely!” Mu Yan slightly changed Emperor Yu’s command. If one were to continuously use Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame, then even if they’re the Sixteen Immortal Emperors and possessed a formation array to assist them, they would likely all die from over exhaustion.

Chapter 65: Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames

The Reef Yellow Star was covered in a thick layer of atmosphere. And now, outside of the atmosphere was a layer of net of light enclosing the entire Reef Yellow Star. In the skies surrounding the Reef Yellow Star, there are sixteen Immortal Emperors controlling the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array.

This time around, Emperor Yu had gathered a large amount of Immortal Emperors underneath him. Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, the leader of the Thirty Six Lords, was naturally amongst them. As his strength was considered to be pretty good, he had become one of the sixteen Immortal Emperors formation setters stationed in the Reef Yellow Star that Qin Yu was most likely to appear on.

Immortal Emperor Qian Qi was high up in the skies. He was standing there just like that. In his hand was a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. However, Immortal Emperor Qian Qi had a expression of finding something hard to believe.

“Burn down the entire planet? How is that possible? This is a huge planet and there are over a million Immortals. The amount of cultivators were even over a hundred million. Did Immortal Emperor Mu Yan mistaken the order?”

At this moment, Immortal Emperor Qian Qi did not immediately execute the order. Instead, he send a transmission back to inquire.

.....

Not only Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, all of the sixteen Immortal Emperors in charge of setting up the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array have sent transmission back to Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and Emperor Yu to inquire again. They didn't dare to believe in the original transmission.

Immortal Emperor's Immortal Awareness swept through the contents of the Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan who stood next to him had also received the messages. He looked toward Emperor Yu and said with a slight anticipation. "Your Majesty?" Although Immortal Emperor Mu Yan can also be considered as vicious and merciless, but burning down an entire planet was too truly too ruthless.

"Everyone, start the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array's Refining Flames. Burn down the entire planet. No matter what, we must find Qin Yu." This time, Emperor Yu decided to give the command personally.

"Humph, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames are immensely powerful; other than Immortal Artifacts, what else can't it burn?" Emperor Yu was filled with confidence. He then turned around and gave the Green Blooded Sword Immortal and the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor beside him orders. "Let's go, we'll leave the range of the Reef Yellow Star first."

"Yes, Your Majesty."

Mu Yan and Zhi Bai accepted the order at the same time.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was a bit disappointed and frustrated in his heart. As for Zhi Bai, he didn't really care much about it. Wasn't it merely burning down planet? The boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was filled with a countless amount of planets; so what if one were to be burned down?

× × ×

When the sixteen great Immortal Emperors received Emperor Yu's personal command, they no longer held any wishful thinking.

Amongst the sixteen great Immortal Emperors, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who was in charge of the great formation started to spread out his Immortal Awareness. He gave an order to the fifteen other Immortal Emperors. "Start out with the Blue Heavenly Flames, start the Refining Flames Technique."

Once he gave the order, the sixteen Immortal Emperors almost simultaneously executed the seal technique. Every one of the Immortal Emperor started to emit Blue Heavenly Flames from their bodies. They assimilated into the Hand Seal Technique. And, at this moment... the net of light that enclosed the entire Reef Yellow Star began to shine.

At the same time, the Elemental Spirit Energies within the boundless Cosmic Space started the move about frantically. They started to assemble on the Sealing Element Refining Flames

Array's net of light. The energy of the entire great formation was increasing greatly. A dim blue flame started to burn atop the net of light that covered the entire Reef Yellow Star. Immediately after, lumps of flames were falling down from the net of light.

Sealing Element Refining Flames Array!

It had two major usages. One was to Seal Elements and the other was to Refine Flames.

Once the Refined Flames were dispatched, everything will become nothingness.

.....

There are three major cities on the Reef Yellow Star. The cities take up an exceedingly vast area. Inside the cities were a large amount of cultivators.

Inside a restaurant.

“Great Martial Uncle, now that the entire Reef Yellow Star was sealed off and even the Interstellar Conveying Arrays are destroyed, we have simply no way to leave the Reef Yellow Star. What exactly should we do?” An elegant youth had an anxious expression on his face.

Majority of the people in this restaurant were looking at this Great Martial Uncle. He was a level eight Golden Immortal. In the

Reef Yellow Star, he was already considered as a top-notch character.

“What should we do? We can only wait.” This Great Martial Uncle also don’t have any solution. “However, everyone should be at ease. This great formation array that sealed off the Reef Yellow Star ought to be the legendary Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. For them to use this formation array, it ought to be that the people who set up this formation array were trying to catch someone. I believe that after they catch that person, they would voluntarily undo the great formation array.”

Hearing the words of the Great Martial Uncle, the people of the restaurant all grew a slightly more calm.

“Great Martial Uncle, look —” Suddenly, a youth who was sat near the window was pointing out the window. Astonished, he said. “that is... that is the Blue Heavenly Flames!”

A lump of man sized blue colored fireball fell from the sky. It tumbled onto the street. Soon, it exploded and, in an instant, flames covered the entire circumference of a hundred meters from the explosion. The ground was also immediately burned into ashes.

“Everyone, run.” Suddenly someone shouted loudly.

Because even the roof of the restaurant were burning with blue flames, the rocks that the restaurant were composed of and those defensive barriers have absolutely no means of resistance. Easily,

the Blue Heavenly Flames have burned everything down.

As if he had gone mad, that Great Martial Uncle rushed out of the restaurant.

What he saw with a single glance.

As far as the eye can see, covering everything, the entire Reef Yellow Star was raining fireballs composed of Blue Heavenly Flames. Boundless amount... densely packed. There was nowhere safe.

Seeing this scene, this 'Great Martial Uncle' stood there expressionlessly. He knew that it was impossible for even experts of the Immortal Emperor level to send out this much Blue Heavenly Flames at once. In fact, even the sixteen Immortal Emperors who set up the great formation array were only able to send out this much Blue Heavenly Flames with the help of the great formation array and after absorbing the Cosmic Energies.

"Blue Heavenly Flames, this much Blue Heavenly Flames. Could it be, could it be that they really used the 'Refining Flames' of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array?" Great Martial Uncle started to tremble. Within his eyes were surprise and fear.

"Who is it, who is it that's crazy to such extreme, who is it that's so savage? Refining Flames, Refining Flames, are you to refine this entire planet, refine the millions of Immortals, and over a hundred millions of cultivators?" An extremely loud bellow, enough to shout himself hoarse, was being shouted from from this Great

Martial Uncle's mouth.

A Blue Heavenly Flame came crashing down directly on this Great Martial Uncle.

An Immortal Sword appeared in the Great Martial Uncle's hand. With a sword strike, he struck back that Blue Heavenly Flame. As a level eight Golden Immortal, even when faced with Blue Heavenly Flames, it was still not that easy for him to die.

“Who is it? Who exactly is it?!” Angry bellows sounded from other areas of the city.

Countless amount of Immortals and countless amount of cultivators were in frantic rage!

The person who set up this large formation array wanted to kill them; and not only them, but rather all of the people in this entire planet. Such viciousness and mercilessness had caused these Immortals who have been overcome with feelings of despair to grow frantically angry!

.....

Angry bellows rose and fell in succession from the entire Reef Yellow Star. The cultivators were unable to resist the Blue Heavenly Flames and died immediately. Even the Heavenly Immortals died on the spot.

Only the Golden Immortals were able to resist for a moment.

However, the Golden Immortals knew that they were only able to resist for a moment and that once the Blue Heavenly Flames surrounded them... they would also undoubtedly die.

Anger! Despair! Hysteria!

“Who is it?! Who exactly is it?!!!!”

The desperate Golden Immortals were roaring in anger. Even the strongest person in the entire Reef Yellow Star was merely a level nine Golden Immortal. (Other than Qin Yu.) Against the endless amount of Blue Heavenly Flames, they were simply unable to resist them.

The roars of the Golden Immortals resounded through heaven and earth. Emperor Yu, Mu Yan and Zhi Bai who are high up in the space above the Reef Yellow Star were also able to hear them clearly.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan had a very complicated expression on his face. As he heard the numerous bellows of despair and the hatred within those voices, his heart also slightly trembled. As for the Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai, he had pulled back his eyes.

As for Emperor Yu...

His face was completely emotionless. However, there was instead a slight excitement in his eyes.

“What a large resentment. You all can resent all you want. Unfortunately, even till death, you still won’t know who killed you.” Emperor Yu was not swayed in the slightest. “Qin Yu, I have even buried an entire planet with you, you should die happily now.”

.....

A speck of sand in the Reef Yellow Star. It was precisely what the Jiang Lan’s Realm had turned into.

Within the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu had already taken Little Niu Wa out from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Little Niu Wa was still unconscious. Qin Yu didn’t know how to explain the situation to him after he wake up.

“It’s all because of me.” Qin Yu was filled with guilt.

Suddenly—

“Huh, fire?” Qin Yu sensed that the Jiang Lan’s Realm was being burned by the Blue Heavenly Flames. He was unable to refrain from feeling strange.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness started to spread out from the Jiang Lan's Realm. In a short moment, it encompassed half of the Reef Yellow Star. What he saw caused him to shiver and his eyes to redden.

That extremely big Reef Yellow Star was one tenth of its former size. All the other places were burned into nothingness. Under the Blue Heavenly Flames, those rocks and so on were burned so bad that there was not even any ashes left.

“Who is it? Who is it that wanted to kill us?” “Who exactly is it? Who is it?”

The angry roars were still resounding unceasingly in the skies above the Reef Yellow Star. Several hundred Golden Immortals with strong powers were still flying in the skies. Every one of them were filled with a malevolent expression. Their gaze was filled with intention to kill.

Frantic. Hysteria.

The struggle before death!

The angry roars have caused Qin Yu to shiver in his heart.

He have never anticipated for Emperor Yu to be thus ruthless. When he was on the Blue Snow Star, Emperor Yu was unable to find him and ultimately only dispatched people to monitor him.

However this time... Emperor Yu actually wanted to burn down the entire planet.

“Emperor Yu, Emperor Yu...” Qin Yu’s mind was in a chaos.

The frantic yells of those several hundred Golden Immortals have caused Qin Yu to rage, to surge. He was surging with guilt toward everyone in the planet, extreme hatred toward Emperor Yu and hatred toward himself!

An entire planet, the Reef Yellow Star that was even larger than his own home planet.

How many cultivators, how many Immortals were in there? However... they are all dead or about to die. Furthermore, they were burned into nothingness by the Blue Heavenly Flames; not even their ashes remained.

Under the burning flames of the Blue Heavenly Flames, the remaining couple hundred Golden Immortals all started to fall and die. However, their angry bellows continued to echo in the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

The humongous Reef Yellow Star started to grow smaller and smaller. At this moment, it was only as big as a single mountain. However, under the burning flames of the Blue Heavenly Flames, this mountain sized Reef Yellow Star was still growing smaller little by little.

Eight Golden Immortals.

These eight Golden Immortals, seven of them were level nine Golden Immortals and the other one was a level eight Golden Immortal. These eight Golden Immortals were still struggling. They had already flew as close as possible to the net of light.

“Who is it? Who exactly is it that killed us?”

These eight Golden Immortals were shouting furiously toward the net of light.

There was only a final obsession in the hearts of these eight Golden Immortals — to know who the murderer was. They knew that they have no hopes of obtaining revenge. However, they still wanted to know who exactly it was that killed them.

In the sky up atmospheric skies, Emperor Yu’s group were looking at these final eight Golden Immortals.

“A bunch of ants.” Emperor Yu’s voice was ice-cold. He then immediately ordered. “The Reef Yellow Star was surprisingly still this big. Those are mostly top quality ores, it is already very hard to refine them with the Blue Heavenly Flames; execute the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!”

The sixteen Immortal Emperors all accepted the orders.

Experts at the level of Heavenly Immortals have regular

Heavenly Flame as their Nascent Soul's True Flame. And those experts at the level of Golden Immortals, their True Flame was the Blue Heavenly Flame. As for Immortal Emperor level experts, their True Flame was the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame.

Even for Immortal Emperors, they only possessed a small amount of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame within their body.

The sixteen Immortal Emperors was only able to create a large lump of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames with the assistance of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array that borrowed the power of Cosmic Energies.

The complexion of these sixteen Immortal Emperors all started to turn somewhat reddened. They executed hand seals in succession. Threads of blurry golden flames were being shot out from their palms. At the same time, the entire Sealing Element Refining Flames Array also started to tremble. The Cosmic Energies started to frantically gather toward the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

The internal flame was colored gold and the external flame was colored blue.

That was precisely the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

One by one, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were shot out from the net of light. Several hundred Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were shot out in succession from the net of light. At the same time, the net of light was also absorbing Cosmic Energies to

brew the next group of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

“It’s, it’s the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!” The final eight Golden Immortals were dumbstruck.

“Kill them.” Emperor Yu ordered.

The sixteen Immortal Emperors who controlled the great formation array immediately controlled the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames to surround the eight Golden Immortals. Even if the eight Golden Immortals were to once again flee for their lives, they were still unable to run faster than the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. Their Immortal Swords were burned and melted by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

With the body of Golden Immortals, when confronted with Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, they possessed no strength to resist and was immediately burned into nothingness. Even their Nascent Souls were melted into a liquid. After the energy within their Nascent Souls were completely consumed, it was also burned into nothingness.

“Who exactly is it that killed us?”

The final roar sounded. The final Golden Immortal was also killed. Even death... they did not know who the killer was.

And at this moment, several hundred Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames have covered that little mountain from all sides. That little

mountain was what remained of the entire Reef Yellow Star after being burned and refined by the Blue Heavenly Flames.

“Chi Chi ————— with an frightening speed, that little mountain was rapidly reducing in size. After a short moment of time, the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array once again sent out a new round of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

The volume of the little mountain was rapidly decreasing.

Finally, it turned to the size of a common house. Gradually... this house sized lump continued to grow smaller. At the same time, it also started to turn into a liquid and started to drip in all directions.... after finally refining it completely, the liquid was merely the size of half a house.

“Your Majesty, those liquid are materials that could be refined into Top Quality Immortal Swords. The most we they can be refined to was liquid, it was impossible to completely refine them.” Said Mu Yan.

In order to refine a Top Quality Immortal Sword, the flame that was needed was precisely the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

“Where is Qin Yu’s Divine Artifact? That Qingyu Immortal Mansion was certainly unable to resist the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames; Qin Yu ought to be dead. However, his Divine Artifacts would not be melted by the flames, where are his Divine Artifacts?” Emperor Yu carefully used his Immortal Awareness to inspect the large chunk of liquid that was being burned by the

Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. “The Divine Artifacts did not appear, it signals that Qin Yu still didn’t die.”

“Could it be that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was not burned?” A cold smile appeared on Emperor Yu’s face. “Even if it didn’t manage to get burned, it was still definitely in that lump of liquid.”

Chapter 66: Jiang Lan's Realm's Defense

Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness was carefully inspecting every liquid droplet. However, he didn't know that the Jiang Lan's Realm had already been turned into a liquid droplet by Qin Yu. Emperor Yu was carefully inspecting everything, his expression had gradually turned pale.

.....

“The characteristic of a droplet are very hard to imitate. As it moved, its form was constantly changing.” Qin Yu was trying his hardest to control the change in the appearance of the Jiang Lan's Realm. As the water droplet touched other droplets, deformation would occur. Qin Yu needed to change the Jiang Lan's Realm whenever that happen.

All in all, to change into a liquid is a lot harder than changing into a solid.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness carefully examining everything. In order to not be discovered, this was the only thing that Qin Yu could do.

.....

“Withdraw the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!” Emperor Yu suddenly commanded.

At once, the sixteen Immortal Emperors obeyed the order and stopped. One by one, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames withdrew from that lump of liquid. After losing the burning of the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, those liquid immediately started to condense into a solid.

“Haha... Qin Yu, what a Qin Yu ah. Let me see how you’re going to escape?” Emperor Yu displayed an excited smile.

He immediately rushed toward the light net of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. The sixteen Immortal Emperors immediately allowed Emperor Yu to pass through. In a moment, Emperor Yu had flew next to that lump of liquid. “Qin Yu, you can stop hiding, I know that you can hear me.” Emperor Yu had an extremely confident expression.

“You turned the Qingyu Immortal Mansion into a droplet and were even changing the property of it according to the characteristic of water droplets, that’s certainly astonishing. I also didn’t manage to discover you all this time... Unfortunately, I suddenly removed the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames and the other droplets immediately solidified. Amongst all these water droplets, there was only one that solidified a bit slower. Although the time was very short, but it was easily detected by my Immortal Awareness.”

Within the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu felt helpless.

No matter how fast a person's reaction was, it is unable to compare to that of the natural reaction of a liquid. When the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were removed, those liquid droplets instinctively solidified. By the time Qin Yu reacted, his reaction speed was already a bit slower.

Although it were merely a moment slower, but with Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness, it was easily distinguished.

"Emperor Yu, you are certainly amazing. That's right, I have been discovered by you. However, so what if I am? You think that you can catch me?" Qin Yu did not care at all. Jiang Lan's Realm was a Divine Artifact, Qin Yu was confident in its defense.

To destroy a Divine Artifact was an extremely difficult matter.

Divine Artifact, as its name implies, are weapons refined in the Divine Realm. People of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm wanted to break it? That's extremely difficult.

"Haha... Qin Yu, could it be that you think that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion could protect you?" Emperor Yu's tone was filled with disdain.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. Qingyu Immortal Mansion?

Immediately after, Qin Yu realized that even till now Emperor Yu was still thinking that he was hiding in the Qingyu Immortal

Mansion. Emperor Yu didn't know about the existence of the Jiang Lan's Realm at all.

“Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, I didn't even consider him to be extremely powerful back in the days. However, never did I expect that, before his death, he would increase the defense of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion to a level that even the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were unable to burn through it. Worthy of admiration, truly worthy of admiration.”

Emperor Yu said indifferently. “However, Qin Yu you shouldn't be happy too quick. Even that Divine Armor of yours, the Black Frozen Snow, I was still able to break through it. Let alone this Qingyu Immortal Mansion of yours.”

Qin Yu was startled.

Break through a Divine Armor?

“Back then granny Yin Hua had said that there are no less than ten people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could break through my Divine Armor. It would appear that this Emperor Yu was one of them.” Qin Yu grew a bit worried.

The Divine Armor is a Divine Artifact. Jiang Lan's Realm is also a Divine Artifact. Would Emperor Yu be able to break through that?

Qin Yu was confused. In order to break a Divine Artifact, the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm could only use

another Divine Artifact. At the same time, the user of the Divine Artifact must have enough power to display the attack power of the Divine Artifact.

Back in the Blue Snow Star, in order to hide his identity, Emperor Yu had only used the Thunder God's Hammer. The power of the Thunder God's Hammer was not considered to be large. Thus, it was naturally unable to break through Qin Yu's Divine Armor.

However, Emperor Yu's true weapon — Great Emperor's Sword, was a weapon of the same rank as the Divine Sword Sky Piercer.

Great Emperor's Sword was a mid quality Divine Weapon. With Emperor Yu's strength that surpassed Qin Yu's, he was absolutely able to break through Qin Yu's Divine Armor with the Great Emperor's Sword. After all, the Divine Armor was unable to fully exert its defense when being worn by Qin Yu.

“Could Emperor Yu be able to break through the Jiang Lan's Realm? Uncle Lan had also not told me exactly what level Divine Artifact this Jiang Lan's Realm was.” Qin Yu grew puzzled.

However, he had forgotten.

That with his current power, he was merely able to open the first layer of Jiang Lan's Realm. Would the Jiang Lan's Realm be an ordinary Divine Artifact?

“Break!”

With a loud shout, Emperor Yu held the Great Emperor's Sword in his hand as he pierce through the air. That thrust was so strong that it was able to break apart top quality Immortal Weapons easily. The tip of the Great Emperor's Sword just happened to thrust at the speck of solid that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

That speck of solid was green colored.

As the Great Emperor's Sword was thrust at it, the Jiang Lan's Realm unexpectedly did not shudder in the slightest.

Emperor Yu's face that was previously filled with confidence had instead turned to one of shock.

"How could this be?" Emperor Yu was extremely shocked. That thrust of his was at least eighty percent of his strength. Even if it was the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow, would also likely be close to breaking. However, this Qingyu Immortal Mansion, why did it not have any reaction?

Qin Yu who was in the Jiang Lan's Realm took a deep sigh of relief.

"Impossible, Qin Yu, what exactly did Immortal Emperor Ni Yang did to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion? How is it possible for it to withstand against my Great Emperor's Sword?" Unable to understand, Emperor Yu instead asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu's heart started to calm down.

He randomly fabricated a lie. He still didn't want others to know about the existence of the Jiang Lan's Realm yet. "Emperor Yu, Immortal Emperor had no choice but to face death because of you all. However, before he died, senior Immortal Emperor Ni Yang instead came to a comprehension and created an extremely powerful defensive barrier. You want to break through that? In your dreams."

"A defensive barrier that he came to comprehension before his death?" Emperor Yu was filled with amazement. "This Ni Yang was truly amazing for him to actually create such an outstanding defensive barrier."

No matter who Emperor Yu asked, it was still impossible for this lie to be broken.

Afterall, even the White Haired Blood Devil Xiu Yileng, although he was only attacking Qin Yu's Qingyu Immortal Mansion, was unable to break through the defensive barrier. Thus, he naturally didn't know about the true defensive power of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

"A defensive barrier that Ni Yang came to a comprehension and created on his deathbed. No matter how strong that is, it can't be that strong." Reaching this point, how could Emperor Yu possibly give up?

He held up the Great Emperor's Sword.

Rows of Golden Light were being emitted from the Great Emperor's Sword.

At the same time, Emperor Yu was executing numerous hand seals with his left hand. A marvelous golden talisman seal was shot toward the Great Emperor's Sword from Emperor Yu's hand. The golden light of the Great Emperor's Sword grew even more dazzling. However, Emperor Yu still haven't attacked. He was continuously storing up the attack power.

"Come at me if you have the skills." Qin Yu was filled with confidence. "That sword strike from you earlier did not even cause even the slightest effect to the Jiang Lan's Realm. Even if you were to increase your power by ten-fold, it was still impossible for you to break through the Jiang Lan's Realm. Uncle Lan's Jiang Lan's Realm's defense was truly amazing... I truly wonder what level Divine Artifact this Jiang Lan's Realm is."

Having received an attack, Qin Yu already had an understanding of the Jiang Lan's Realm's defense.

Emperor Yu wanted to break it? He's far from capable.

Emperor Yu's complexion started to turn red. The golden light of the Great Emperor's Sword that he held had already grew to an incomparable level of brightness. At the same time, the Great Emperor's Sword was trembling unceasingly. It was as if it wanted to fly out from Emperor Yu's hand.

Emperor Yu knew that this was the maximum attack power that he was able to display with the Great Emperor's Sword. All of the energies were completely bonded together. At the same time, talisman seals were used to create a regulated entity; causing the attack power to grow even more powerful.

If the energies within the Great Emperor's Sword were to spread out, it was enough to destroy a planet. However, these energies were currently condensed together.

“Break apart!!!”

Following a bellow!

The Great Emperor's Sword had turned into an extremely thin golden ray. Ferociously, it was shot at the green speck.

“Bang!”

The Jiang Lan's Realm was still not damaged in the slightest.

Qin Yu who was inside the Jiang Lan's Realm had a cold smile. “Could it be that this was your strongest attack? Unfortunately, Jiang Lan's Realm was not even damaged in the slightest. You want to break through the Jiang Lan's Realm? You're far from capable.”

Emperor Yu's expression changed. A sweet sensation was felt in his throat as a trace of blood escaped from the corner of his mouth.

Emperor Yu was injured.

“What a strong defense, even that Divine Armor didn't have such a strong defense.” Emperor Yu had a ashen complexion. Although he had trapped Qin Yu, but he was completely unable to do anything to Qin Yu.

× × ×

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu now no longer cared about Emperor Yu who was outside. He knew... that Emperor Yu cannot do anything to the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu wave his sleeve back and the Qingyu Immortal Mansion appeared on the green grounds of the Jiang Lan's Realm. At the same time, Qin Yu took out four people from the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas — Kong Lan, Tu Gang, Tang Meng and Wan'er.

“Paying our respect to the master.” The four bowed simultaneously.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “Kong Lan, I have a matter to request of you four.”

“Master please speak.” As the chief of the second layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Kong Lan was naturally the leader of the four.

Qin Yu pointed at the unconscious little Niu Wa and said. “That Emperor Yu, in order to catch me, had already burned down the entire Reef Yellow Star. This little Niu Wa was the only survivor. I have here a method of cultivation, you four are to temporary help me teach him.”

The current Qin Yu did not have time at all to teach little Niu Wa.

The education at the time when one's a child was very important. Qin Yu did not wish for little Niu Wa to still have the temperament of a child after he grew older.

“Usually Wan'er would take charge of little Niu Wa's everyday life. Tu Gang and Tang Meng were to be in charge of teaching cultivation attacks and so on. You guys are also to teach him some interaction between people and so on. Kong Lan... you are to supervise and plan everything.” Said Qin Yu directly.

“Yes, master.” The four immediately accepted the orders.

“You all can just live in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, if there's a matter, you can just send me a transmission.” With a movement of Qin Yu's intention, the inside of the entire Jiang Lan's Realm have changed. The green grounds that Qin Yu was currently at had already separated itself completely from the surroundings.

Without Qin Yu's permission, it was also impossible for Kong Lan and them to see him.

This green ground was the location where Qin Yu was about to train at.

“Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, in order to open the third layer, one needed the strength of a level one Immortal Emperor.” Qin Yu grasped the scroll in his hand. He felt very helpless in his heart. He had already attempted to open the third layer.

However, his strength was still insufficient. The mid level Black Hole Realm's strength was only close to that of a level nine Golden Immortal. There was still a large gap between it and a level one Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged on the green ground.

“At the very least, I would cultivate all the way till the late level Black Hole Realm and open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Scroll. I wonder what kind of Demon Emperors are in the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Scroll and how strong their attack power are?”

Suddenly, Qin Yu's gaze grew cold. “Never did I expect that this Emperor Yu is still not giving up.” That was because he had sensed that his Jiang Lan's Realm was being frantically attacked by numerous Immortal Emperors.

.....

A speck of green.

Surrounding that speck was more than a dozen Immortal Emperors. These Immortal Emperors were all Emperor Yu's elite subordinates. Some of them have rushed over from the other two planets. After all, since Qin Yu had arrived at the Reef Yellow Star, the traps laid in the other two planets have become useless.

Emperor Yu had a slightly ugly expression.

“Whoever managed to break through this green speck, I will bestow upon him a Divine Artifact.” Emperor Yu's orders resounded in their ears again. Although Divine Artifacts are precious, but these Immortal Emperors that possessed their own special techniques instead only looked at each other helplessly.

Earlier, more than a dozen Immortal Emperors tested it out themselves in succession. They frantically attacked this tiny speck of green!

They even attacked the speck of green together with Emperor Yu. However, they were still unable to do anything to it.

“Your Majesty, how could the Qingyu Immortal Mansion possess such a defense?” Immortal Emperor Mu Yan's face was filled with an astonished expression.

Emperor Yu's expression was also ashen. He said cold and matter-of-factly. "That's merely what that Qin Yu said. As to whether or not that's actually the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, that's still up for debate. However, if this green speck wasn't the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, then what could it be?"

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, no one have ever heard of a Divine Artifact with a spatial area within it.

Jiang Lan's Realm was completely different from all the storage pocket type Divine Artifacts. Although storage pocket type Divine Artifacts are very precious, they were only able to store objects. No matter what, they were unable to store people; unless it's a corpses!

Those who don't have the concept of spatial area type Divine Artifacts, how could they imagine a spatial area type Divine Artifact?

"If it's not the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, then what is it?" All of the Immortal Emperors felt helpless.

"Emperor Yu, even after death, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang is still stronger than you. That Qingyu Immortal Mansion that he created, it is impossible for you to break through it." Qin Yu's voice sounded from the green speck. This caused the whole bunch of Immortal Emperors to look toward the green speck.

Emperor Yu tried his hardest to suppress his anger. He said.

“Qing Yu, you need not continue to stubbornly resist. I will give you a final opportunity, as long as you immediately come out of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and hand over the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting, I will spare your life. The Divine Armor and the Divine Sword Sky Piercer would be yours. I, Emperor Yu, will certainly accomplish what I said!”

Qin Yu heard those words and didn't know what to say.

“Emperor Yu, you're going to spare my life? Haha... I'll be in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, if you have the ability, then come in and catch me. You can't even break through the Qingyu Immortal Mansion yet you're here acting all high-sounding as if your heart was so broad and wide. Don't you forget about how the millions upon millions of cultivators of the Reef Yellow Star died!” Said Qin Yu. The later words of his also contained within them anger.

Emperor Yu was angry to the extreme, however, he smiled. “Millions upon millions of cultivators of the Reef Yellow Star? That's right, there are millions upon millions of cultivators and I killed them all. What about it? Could it be that you want revenge? With you who only knew about hiding and fleeing? Revenge? Haha...”

Even if Emperor Yu was angry, he still must incite Qin Yu to come out.

“Emperor Yu, remember that it's not that I won't take my revenge but instead that the time is not yet right.” Said Qin Yu coldly. After saying those words, he stopped responding to any words that Emperor Yu said.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged and started to calmly train.

Chapter 67: Matchless Great Sword

No matter what disaster falls upon the Jiang Lan's Realm from the outside world, Qin Yu would still not care about it. The current Qin Yu was wholeheartedly training.

Within the third layer space of Qin Yu's soul's Earthly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu's awareness took the shape of a person, it was continuously executing series after series of hand seals. The 'Three Souls Nine Refinements' have a total of a hundred and eight hand seals. There were thirty six hand seals for each the Mortal Soul Realm, Earthly Soul Realm and the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Currently, Qin Yu was practicing the thirty six hand seals of the Earthly Soul Realm. With his current soul's power, Qin Yu was only able to execute twenty four hand seals at a stretch. When Qin Yu become able to execute all thirty six hand seals at a stretch, it would be the time when he successfully completed the entire Earthly Soul Realm.

Time passed by.

The amount of hand seals Qin Yu was able to execute at a single stretch turned from the original twenty four to twenty five and then to twenty six...

Within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

A robust youngster had turned his whole body into a mirage. He was frantically attacking Kong Lan. Kong Lan, merely using only a single hand, casually and easily stopped all of the robust youngster's attacks.

"Eldest Master, let's rest for a while." The robust youngster kneeled to the ground with a single knee.

"Big brother, let him rest for a bit. He is only at the Kongming stage." A beautiful white clothed woman walked over. It was Tan Meng. At this moment, Tan Meng was holding a plate on her hand. On the plate was a single fruit.

Qingyu Immortal Mansion was originally a place that with a lot of fruit trees; and now, the fruit trees were transported to the surroundings by Tan Meng.

"Second master." The robust youngster's eyes shined as he saw Tan Meng. Rapidly, he ran to her. He picked up that fruit and immediately gnaw down on it.

"Second master, when would master Qin Yu come out?" The robust youth suddenly asked.

"Niu Wa, do not be anxious, master is still cultivating." Said Tan Meng while smiling. This robust youngster was precisely the older Niu Wa. Because the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy within the Jiang Lan's Realm was ten times of the outside world and adding on the fact that Niu Wa was originally a child of the Immortal,

Devil and Demon Realm, his aptitude was a lot better than the children of the Mortal Realm. In merely a dozen or so years, he have already reached the Kongming stage.

With Tan Meng, Wan'er, Tu Gang and Kong Lan accompanying and educating him, although Niu Wa still remembered the calamity from his childhood, but he was instead very optimistic. He only remembered that his main enemy was Emperor Yu.

“Boom!”

A cyan colored Heavenly Thunder stuck down from the sky. A robust man was holding a battle knife as he ruthlessly hack it toward the thunder. His slash hacked away more than half of the power of the thunder. The rest of the Heavenly Thunder hit his body. This robust man's complexion merely grew a little bit red.

“Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation is only that strong.” The robust man laughed.

That Heavenly Thunder from earlier was already the final Heavenly Thunder of the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation.

“Niu Wa, don't be complacent, this Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation of yours wasn't powerful. The Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulations of Divine Beasts are a lot stronger than yours. Your Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation was merely only at the strength of a regular cultivator's.” Kong Lan walked over.

In this year, Qin Yu had already cultivated for thirty years.

Fifty years, eighty years, a hundred years...

× × ×

Sealing Element Refining Flames Array have been maintained the whole time. Those sixteen Immortal Emperors who set up the array were also sitting around in the skies. Fortunately, not a lot of energy was needed in order to maintain the large formation array. However, these sixteen Immortal Emperors were still very tired.

That's because ten years have already passed.

Inside the Sealing Element Refining Flame Arrays.

A group of Immortal Emperors under Emperor Yu were standing next to that speck of green. All these years, they were unable to do anything to that speck of green. As for Emperor Yu himself, he was instead not present. No one knew where he went go.

Suddenly, two people appeared from the Cosmic Space.

The first person was precisely Emperor Yu donned in a purple gown. As for the second person, it was a white clothed beautiful woman. Between the brows of this girl was a little bit of golden light. She was giving off a kind of repressive feeling.

“Xi’er, it’s over there.”

Emperor Yu was holding that white clothed woman’s hand and flying toward the location of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

“Feng Yu, you truly are ruthless, the entire Reef Yellow Star was burned into nothingness; did you know that... as this matter was spread out and with you all staying here for all these years, I reckon that the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew that it was you who who caused this massacre.” Said the white clothed woman helplessly.

Emperor Yu smiled indifferently; he said. “Xi’er, when did you also start to care about those opinions? Wasn’t the purpose of our lives to attain power so that we can ascend to the Divine Realm?”

The white clothed woman also smiled indifferently. “Cruelness of the method doesn’t matter; however, the way you did it causes too much influence. Back then, Lin Yin went mad and destroyed a planet after his son died. No one say much about it. You, on the other hand, destroyed a planet because you wanted to catch someone.”

As the two were speaking, they had already passed through the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

Seeing Emperor Yu and the white clothed girl coming over, how would the sixteen Immortal Emperors setting up the formation array dared block their path? They had already created a path for

them.

As for the Immortal Emperors that are within the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, when they saw that Emperor Yu came with the white clothed woman hand in hand, they were unable to refrain their astonishment.

“The Mystic Emperor actually came together with His Majesty?” Zhi Bai sent a voice transmission to Immortal Emperor Mu Yan who was next to him.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan also nodded, he replied via voice transmission. “His Majesty was certainly amazing. He had got into such a huge fight with the Mystic Emperor but now he managed to coax her back again. However, as they are husband and wife, no matter how big of a fight they get into, they would still not reach the stage of separation.”

“For the Bewitching God Painting, His Majesty apologized to the Mystic Emperor; what a rare occurrence.” Zhi Bai gasped in admiration.

That white clothed woman was precisely one of the three big shots of the Immortal Realm, Mystic Emperor. The Mystic Emperor and Emperor Yu were husband and wife; it's just that the two of them both possessed very strong subordinates and are both very strong-minded. When the two of them started to fight, neither admitted defeat and thus they separated.

This time, in order to obtain the Bewitching God Painting,

Emperor Yu actually went and apologized. As for the Mystic Emperor.... having received face and, at the same time, she was also very interested in the Bewitching God Painting, she naturally decided to come with Emperor Yu.

When comparing strength, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were on par.

Furthermore, the two of them were also companions. When they join hands, their strengths doubles.

“Feng Yu, is this green speck the ‘Qingyu Immortal Mansion’ that you spoke of?” The Mystic Emperor glanced at that green speck. She pointed at it and asked.

Emperor Yu nodded and said. “That’s right, I tried every possible method and was still unable to break through it. The only thing I can do is find your help.”

“You would only come find me when you reach such a point; normally, you even refused to look at me.” Mystic Emperor gave a cold humph and said. Emperor Yu immediately felt bitter in his heart, he really wanted to slap his own face.

The Immortal Emperors nearby were all snickering in their hearts. However, they didn’t dare to display even the slightest smile on their face.

“You all withdraw first.” Shouted Emperor Yu to the

surrounding Immortal Emperors.

“”Yes, Your Majesty.” These Immortal Emperors all flew away. Following their departure, Emperor Yu displayed a smile as he looked toward the Mystic Emperor. “Xi’er, is it not enough for me to apologize for my wrongdoings? Let’s break apart this Qingyu Immortal Mansion first.”

Mystic Emperor started smiling. She nodded and said. “Fine, you best not forget about what you promised me.”

Emperor Yu felt bitter in his heart.

In order to ask Xuan Xi to come here, he promised Xuan Xi a thing: This time, the Divine Artifacts on Qin Yu, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas would be Emperor Yu’s. The Divine Armor and the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, would be the Mystic Emperor’s. As for the Bewitching God Painting, the two of them would share it. At the same time... Emperor Yu must also serve the Mystic Emperor for a thousand years.

A thousand years, and Emperor Yu must also serve her personally.

“Let’s start then.” Urged Emperor Yu.

“Mn.” Mystic Emperor nodded. The Great Emperor’s Sword appeared in Emperor Yu’s hand. As for Xuan Xi, a jade green colored long sword appeared in her hand. This long sword

appeared to have water flowing through it; it looked very special. This jade green colored long sword was Mystic Emperor's weapon — Divine Sword, Flowing Great Sword.

Great Emperor's Sword, Flowing Great Sword.

They were Divine Swords the two of them obtained together.

Xuan Xi and Emperor Yu glanced at each other and then they closed their eyes simultaneously.

At the same time, the Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword soared to the sky. The hand seals that Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi were executing with their hands were exactly the same. Finally, they even softly spoke special chants. The Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword started to shine brilliantly.

One was gold and the other was jade green.

Suddenly —

Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi who were standing there non-moving actually started to rotate. As if the space was shifting, the location of the two were constantly switching. At the same time, the Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword combined together. An extremely sharp Sword Aura was soaring in the skies.

The Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword

combined into one. They became the High Quality Divine Weapon, ‘Matchless Great Sword.’

“Is that the legendary Matchless Great Sword?” Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai who stood outside of the Sealing Soul Refining Flames Arrays watched the scene with a completely astonished expression.

The emission of the sword aura had distorted the entire space. Zhi Bai, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and the rest were unable to clearly see Xuan Xi and Emperor Yu.

“Break!”

As if simultaneously, the shouts sounded. It was Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi’s shouts.

“Space Crack!” Shocked, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan shouted.

A tiny black crack appeared. That misty and indistinct looking sword, the Matchless Great Sword, was thrust directly at that green speck. The entire space started to shake. “Klang!” The Matchless Great sword had once again separated into two long swords — the Great Emperor’s Sword and the Flowing Great Sword.

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor both caught their respective swords. Their complexions were very pale.

“How could this be?” Emperor Yu looked at that still unchanged speck of green. His expression was very unsightly. “Xi’er, with the two of us acting together, our strength was most definitely that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. On top of that, we have the power of the High Quality Divine Weapon, Matchless Great Sword. How can we not break through that?”

Xuan Xi looked at that green speck and started to frown.

“Feng Yu, have you noticed that this speck of green did not even move from from its original position after receiving our attack?” Xuan Xi noticed an area of confusion.

Emperor Yu also noticed this.

Even if its defense was to be very strong, but to receive such a powerful attack, at the very least it should have knocked flying. However, this speck of green did not even move. Unfortunately... how could Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi possibly knew about the powerfulness of the Jiang Lan’s Realm?

Their attack?

Even if it was to be ten times stronger, Jiang Lan’s Realm could still easily strip away all of the attack power.

XXXXXXXXXX

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu was still calmly training. Qin Yu had already trained for close to two hundred years now. Even little Niu Wa had cultivated and trained all the way up to the level four Heavenly Immortal level now. However, Qin Yu was still training.

Inside the third layer of the his soul's Earthly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu was able to execute thirty five Hand Seals at a single stretch now. Every time he tried to execute all thirty six Hand Seals at a single stretch, he would always fail them. However, Qin Yu continued to persevere and train.

Finally, Qin Yu was able to execute all thirty six Hand Seals at a single stretch.

Qin Yu's soul's Earthly Soul Realm's space started to tremble. Qin Yu's awareness directly ascended from the Earthly Soul Realm into the first layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu's eyes were suddenly opened.

"I've succeeded." Qin Yu stood up from the green ground. He calculated in his heart and immediately knew the amount of time his training took. "It's been two hundred years, it's true that the further down the training, the longer it would be."

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was spread out from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Sure enough, Emperor Yu and them are still outside.” Qin Yu had a cold smile and then stopped caring about those people.

“Your Majesty, it’s Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness.” All of the Immortal Emperors present sensed Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness. Immediately, they, including Emperor Yu, grew into a burst of restlessness. Afterwards, Qin Yu there was no longer any Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness spreading out.

As for the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi, after the failure from last time, she had already left. She didn’t have the time to waste here.

Within the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the Elemental Spirit Energy once again started to fluctuate. A large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy was being absorbed by Qin Yu’s body. It was as if Qin Yu was being surrounded by an invisible vortex.

Since his soul realm level had already reached Heavenly Soul Realm, Qin Yu naturally began to absorb a large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy and began to train. An amount of Elemental Spirit Energy so much that it was enough to cover the whole sky were rushing into Qin Yu’s Black Hole. They were unceasingly being refined into pure essence.

A whole eighteen hours! After absorbing energies for eighteen hours, Qin Yu’s Black Hole finally started to shudder. Qin Yu was also able to sense that... on the other side of the Black Hole Channel, that flour paste space, the energy within the two or three meters wide area that belonged to him started to fluctuate.

After a short period of time.

A Golden Ring of Light that was even bigger than the previous two Golden Rings of Light flew out from the other side of the Black Hole Channel. It flew past the one third distance, the two third distance and all the way to the end of the Black Hole Channel.

The Golden Ring of Light later assimilated with the Black Hole. Like a circular hoop, it binded the Black Hole.

Within the three Golden Rings of Light, golden Black Hole energy was being transmitted through unceasingly. In the process of the transmission, the energy was growing more and more pure. Even the Black Hole itself was absorbing those golden energies. The stability of the Black Hole was also increasing.

After a long period of time...

The three Golden Rings of Light all grew stable. However, they were very dazzling. On the surface of the Golden Rings of Light were even streams of energy moving about. The current power of the Black Hole was certainly ten times stronger than before.

Qin Yu opened his eyes; he had a smile on his face. “I have finally reached the late stage Black Hole Realm.”

Sensing the condensed Black Hole energy within his body, the two hundred years of transformation and his even more valiant

body, Qin Yu knew that... his current strength was close to that of a level two or three Immortal Emperor.

He flipped his hand and took out the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

The extremely condensed Black Hole energy rushed into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. The hurdle that he was unable to open no matter what had been brazenly opened. After a short period of time.... the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas started to shine. It was indicating that Qin Yu had already successfully opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

At the moment when Qin Yu opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, the Demon Emperors within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas were all woken up.

“Paying our respect to the master.” The four great Demon Emperors within it immediately said respectfully.

However, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness did not pay attention to these four great Demon Emperors. Instead, his Immortal Awareness was completely gathered on the other three Demon Emperors.

Chapter 68: Three Great Demon Emperors

The third layer space of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was nearly boundless. As the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Qin Yu naturally immediately knew about all of the information regarding the entire third layer space of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. There are a total of seven Demon Emperors in the third layer space of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

“It’s actually these three people!” Qin Yu was immensely shocked.

At the moment when he opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, the four Demon Emperors who addressed him as ‘master’ respectfully weren’t that powerful. The weakest one amongst them was a level one Demon Emperor. The strongest was also merely a level five Demon Emperor.

These four Demon Emperors would not bring about much assistance to Qin Yu. The true attraction were the other three great Demon Emperors.

These three Demon Emperors were very powerful.

They were so powerful that even Qin Yu’s heart trembled.

Two level seven Demon Emperors and a level eight Demon

Emperor!

“Long time no see.” A heart connected voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu’s attention was focused on that man who had greeted him — a black and thin man that appeared like an youngster.

However, his skin was covered in an indescribable radiance. His gaze was also very deep and profound.

“Mister Wu Lan.” Qin Yu was both pleasantly surprised and shocked.

Back in the Ni Yang’s Realm, the person who determines who enter the ninth floor of the Ninth Heaven, Wu Lan, was actually one of the great Demon Emperor in the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Toward this old acquaintance, Qin Yu also possessed a favorable impression.

With a movement of Qin Yu’s thought.

The seven Demon Emperors of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas all appeared on the grounds of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Although these seven Demon Emperors were powerful, so much that there are some that’s a lot more powerful than Qin Yu, but Qin Yu was the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

[TL: I felt like IET skipped a line. There should be something like: thus, Qin Yu naturally was able to transport them out of the Ten

Seven people.

“This subordinate is called Ming Zheng, paying respect to the master.” A tall and robust man said respectfully. This tall and robust man was the weakest amongst the seven. He was only a level one Demon Emperor.

“This subordinate is called Dong Xue, paying respect to the master.” Said a beautiful white clothed woman respectfully. This woman was the only female amongst the seven. Her strength was at the level of level four Demon Emperor.

“This subordinate is called Ding Jiao, paying respect to the master.” This was a level three Demon Emperor middle aged looking man.

“This subordinate is called Yun Ming, paying respect to the master.” This was the strongest of the four, a level five Demon Emperor.

These four Demon Emperors were all Divine Beasts. Amongst them, only Yun Ming was a high level Divine Beast. The other three were all mid level and low level Divine Beasts... as for the other three great Demon Emperors, Qin Yu was instead unable to determine what they are.

“You four can go rest aside for now.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Yes, master.” Said the four very respectfully.

It was evident that these four great Demon Emperors also knew of their own standings. Obediently, they stepped aside. It’s just that these four Demon Emperors have never approached the other three Demon Emperors.

The other three Great Emperors, one of them was the black and thin Wu Lan. To the side of him was an extremely tall and sturdy burly man. There’s also a tall and thin, cold and proud man on the side who didn’t even bother to glance at Qin Yu.

“Haha, never had I expected this. Merely how many years has it been? That youngster who wore the Black Profound Ring and only had the strength at the Dacheng stage actually has already reached Emperor Realm level.” Said the extremely tall and sturdy burly man while laughing loudly.

This burly man’s two tiger eyes were like bursting lightnings, filled with aggressiveness.

“You are... that pass guard?” Qin Yu immediately recalled the memories of that time. Back in the Ni Yang’s Realm, numerous people wanted to pass through the Blue Cloud Road; the burly man that guarded that road was precisely this burly man in front of Qin Yu.

“That’s right, it is I.” Said the tall and sturdy burly man proudly. “Let me introduce myself, I am called Ye Qu.... Mn, my original

body should also be considered as a Demon Beast.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

What does he mean by ‘should also be considered’ ?

Wu Lan who was at the side smiled and said. “Qin Yu, Ye Qu is full of brawns and crude, it’s better for I to explain. Ye Qu’s original body was a type of legendary Divine Beast, the Tyrannosaurus rex.”

“Tyrannosaurus rex?” Qin Yu searched through all the information he have in his brain and was unable to find any Divine Beast called Tyrannosaurus rex.

“Mister Wu Lan, I do not believe there’s any dragon within the dragon clan called the Tyrannosaurus rex. Could it be that... Tyrannosaurus rex is a kind of variation Divine Beast?” Puzzled, Qin Yu said. He was unable to think of another kind of explanation.

[TL: T-rex in chinese is called literally Overlord Dragon. Hence why Qin Yu thinks dude’s a dragon clan.]

Wu Lan shook his head and laughed.

Ye Qu’s tiger eyes opened wide; he said. “Youngster Qin Yu, my Tyrannosaurus rex clan is incomparably large and powerful. The amount of clansmen within my clan were never less than ten

thousand. How could I be a variation Divine Beast?”

“Ten thousand?”

Qin Yu was shocked, with such a large number, this type of Divine Beast ought to be a famous one, how was it possible that he didn't know about it? “Ye Qu, why is it that I have never heard of it before?”

“That's because your knowledge and experience are lacking.” Said Ye Qu complacently.

“Ye Qu, stop teasing Qin Yu.” Wu Lan smiled indifferently and said. Hearing what Wu Lan said, Ye Je mumbled to himself and then stopped saying anymore.

Wu Lan looked toward Qin Yu and explained. “Qin Yu, you do not know about the Tyrannosaurus rex clan because... the Tyrannosaurus rex clan was not a life form of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's space.”

“Not a life form of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Qin Yu was astonished.

“That's right.” Wu Lan nodded. “Before we talk about this, I must let your understand a thing. This boundless universe actually has a lot of different spaces. Some spaces are ranked high, some spaces are ranked low and then there's spaces of the same rank; they are classified as parallel spaces. Do you understand this?”

Qin Yu naturally understand it.

Lei Wei's hometown was a cosmic space filled with science and technology. It was equal level and classified as a parallel space with the space that his own hometown, the Qianlong Continent, was in.

The cultivators in both of these spaces, after they reach a certain level, would both ascend toward a space that's ranked higher.

Wu Lan started smiling. "The space ranks are determined by their interior energy and stability. For example the Mortal Realm, there was more than merely the space that your hometown was in, there's also other spaces that are classified as Mortal Realm. Likewise, there are also many other spaces of the same rank as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The space that the Tyrannosaurus rex clan is located in is precisely one of them."

Qin Yu completely understood it.

Ye Qu's hometown was a space that's the same rank as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"A living creature from another Cosmic Space?" Qin Yu found it unbelievable that a living creature from another space would actually appear in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It was the first time for him to hear such a thing.

Hearing till this part, Ye Qu grew a bit sad.

Evidently, for him to leave his clan and his hometown, Yu Ju felt a bit pained about it.

“Youngster Qin Yu, although my hometown’s space was the same rank as the space here, but own overall strength should be many times stronger than yours.” Ye Qu said confidently. “The Divine Beasts here were separated into Low Level Divine Beast, Mid Level Divine Beast, Top Level Divine Beast and Super Divine Beast. However, for us... there wasn’t that much differences.”

Wu Lan explained from the side. “In their space, they were mostly divided into two major clans. One was the Dinosaur Clan and the other was the Human Clan. The Dinosaur Clan was further subdivided into the Tyrannosaurus rex, Flying Dragon... and all kinds of other varieties. As for the humans, they were about the same as those from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

Qin Yu completely understand everything.

That space appeared to be a lot less complicated than his own space.

“Our dinosaur clan needed to only train our bodies. Once our dinosaur bodies were trained to the extreme, humph humph.... we would directly take on the Divine Tribulation with our bodies and ascend into the Divine Realm.” Ye Qu appeared to be very proud of his clan’s training method.

Wu Lan nodded and said. “The training technique of the Dragon

Clan was truly outstanding.”

“Idiots that only know how to fight close ranged.” An ice cold voice sounded from not far away.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from turning his head to look. The person who spoke was precisely that tall, skinny and cold looking man. That cold looking man still didn't bother to look at Qin Yu.

“Close combat is the way for the strongest attack power; how could magic and energy attacks possibly kill people in a single move like close combat?” Retorted Ye Qu to that cold looking man.

That cold looking man merely gave a cold humph and didn't speak anymore. However, he still didn't bother to even look toward the direction of Qin Yu.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “Wuxu, you need not deny the attack method of the dinosaur clan. The Tyrannosaurus rex's aptitude is equivalent to those of a Top Level Divine Beast; however, their dinosaur clan's training method is extremely suited for them. Although Ye Qu was at the level seven Demon Emperor Realm, but in battles... he is not much weaker than that Emperor Yu outside.”

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Ye Qu, a level seven Demon Emperor, have strength that approached Emperor Yu's? It would appear that the dinosaur body

of the Tyrannosaurus rex was extremely valiant.

“Mister Wu Lan, what did you call him earlier?” Qin Yu was suddenly woken up.

He definitely heard that Wu Lan called that cold looking man ‘Wuxu’!

Is he Ao Wuming’s big brother, Ao Wuxu?

“Qin Yu, let me introduce him to you. He is Ao Wuxu, his original body was the unprecedented variation Super Divine Beast of the Dragon Clan, Blood Dragon. Not long ago, his power had reached the level of level eight Demon Emperor.”

There were admiration in Wu Lan’s eyes.

Qin Yu was shocked to the brim.

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast?

Qin Yu still remembers that the level seven Demon Emperor, Ao Wuming, in his Battle Mode Human Form, was able to easily defeat both Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng. In his Battle Mode Human Form, he was able to fight against Emperor Yu.

As for the level eight Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast, that would be truly frightening. His Battle Mode Human Form

would definitely surpass Emperor Yu and not just by two or three times!

“Mister Wu Lan, I have a question.” Qin Yu found a problem. Ye Qu and Wu Lan were both level seven Demon Emperors and Ao Wuxu was even a level eight Demon Emperor, how is it possible for them to be caught by Immortal Emperor Ni Yang and sent into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas?

Wu Lan smiled indifferently. “I know, you wanted to ask about how we became spiritual beasts of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas right?”

“Yes, that’s right.” Qin Yu looked toward Wu Lan.

Amongst these three, Qin Yu have the best impression toward this Wu Lan.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “Then let me tell carefully tell you all about it... when Wuxu was still young, he had left the Dragon Clan and even refused to pay attention to the orders of the Dragon Emperor. Do you know about this?”

Qin Yu also heard about the grudges that Ao Wuxu have toward the Dragon Clan. It was likely that the source of this grudge was because Ao Wuxu was mistakenly deemed to be a ‘Red Dragon’ when he was a child.

Qin Yu nodded to show that he knew about it.

“Wuxu lived for battles.” Wu Lan gasped in admiration and said. “When he was young, Wuxu left the Dragon Clan and started to wander around the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. He had challenged countless amounts of experts and his power grew stronger and stronger. However, he had never once returned back to the Dragon Clan.”

“During that time, Wuxu reached the level of level seven Demon Emperor and met Ni Yang who was at the time at the pinnacle of his life. The Ni Yang from that time was a level eight Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal.” Wu Lan had a slight smile on his face. “Wuxu challenged Ni Yang and the two had established a bet.”

At this moment, the cold and grim Ao Wuxu also walked over.

Ao Wuming gave voice and said. “Ni Yang and I had established a bet, if I were to lose, then I’ll become his spiritual beast. If I were to win, then his Divine Armor was to be mine. As for the results... I lost.”

Level seven Super Divine Beast against a level eight Immortal Emperor level Sword Immortal, their strengths were about the same and either one of them could possibly win.

“Wuxu is a very stubborn person.” Wu Lan said while smiling. “Afterwards when the Dragon Emperor found out about this matter, he directly step in to ask Ni Yang to reme his son’s soul binding.”

“Qin Yu, the Dragon Emperor’s strength was very powerful, extremely powerful. At that time, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang surrendered...” Wu Lan started to laugh. “Did you know what kind of response that Wuxu gave?”

Qin Yu was naturally able to guess it.

If Ao Wuxu were willing to leave back then, then he would not still be in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas now.

“I have no relationship with the Dragon Clan, why must I accept his benevolence? Furthermore... I also have no expectation toward the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm; there was too few people that’s worthy for me to challenge them.” Said Ao Wuxu indifferently.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense how large the estrangement Ao Wuxu has with the Dragon Clan.

“What’s more, the most important thing... is that since I agreed to bet, I must accept my loss. Since I lost, I naturally cannot go back on the deal.” Ao Wuxu added.

Qin Yu came to a judgement about Ao Wuxu in his heart.

He’s very stubborn and was certainly the type of person that is amenable to coaxing but not coercion.

“Mister Wu Lan, I am very confused... that Ni Yang from that

time, with the protection of you all, why did he still fought with Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor to such an extent so much that he even died?” Puzzled Qin Yu.

With these three with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, how could they possibly fear Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor?

Hearing this question, Wu Lan laughed.

Ye Qu also laughed. Even Ao Wuxu have an expression of not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

“Youngster Qin Yu.” Ao Wuxu stared at Qin Yu.” I do not like to be threatened by others. I would only help others do a single task should I owe them a favor. Otherwise... even if you were to kill me, I would still not help you.”

Qin Yu was dumbfounded.

Wu Lan explained. “Qin Yu, Ao Wuxu is extremely stubborn. At that time, the promise that he had with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang stated that only during the times of life and death crisis would he come out to protect Immortal Emperor Ni Yang’s life. In other times... Ni Yang only had a single opportunity to order Ao Wuxu. As an exchange, at the moment when Ni Yang ascend to the Divine Realm, he must remove Ao Wuxu’s soul binding and return his freedom.”

Hearing the promise between Immortal Emperor Ni Yang and Ao

Wuxu, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being startled.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “The Ni Yang from that time could only agree to the promise. If he were to agree to the promise, he would still have one opportunity to command Ao Wuxu, an opportunity to make Ao Wuxu do something for him. At the same time, when he’s in mortal danger, he can also get help from Ao Wuxu. If he were not agree, the only thing he can do is to kill Ao Wuxu and that would not benefit him in the slightest.”

Qin Yu completely understood.

Ao Wuxu would rather die than submit.

“Big brother Wu Lan, enough about Wuxu. At the very least Wuxu agreed to listen to one of Ni Yang’s command. What about you? You refused to listen to even a single command and only agreed to save his life in times of crisis.” Said Ye Qu while laughing on the side.

Ao Wuxu also looked toward Wu Lan. The meaning in his sight was clear to everyone present.

Chapter 69: Wu Lan's Promise

Qin Yu completely understood.

“That pitiful Ni Yang.” Qin Yu had a sigh in his heart. It was evident that these three great experts do not hear and obey Ni Yang at all. Experts have the arrogance of experts, these three would rather die than submit.

From the way it sounded, Ao Wuxu was still not bad.

He promised Ni Yang two demands; he'll protect Ni Yang during the moment of life and death and would also listen to a single command from him.

Wu Lan was even worse, he actually won't even listen to a single command and had only promised to protect Ni Yang when he's in danger.

“Youngster Qin Yu.” Ao Wuxu suddenly looked toward Qin Yu. “Although you have become the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, but your strength is much weaker than my own. I have originally intended to not listen to even a single one of your commands, however, giving face to big brother Wu Lan, I would listen to a single command from you.”

This extremely arrogant sentence shocked Qin Yu.

“Had it not been Ni Yang, how could you possibly be able to command me?” Ao Wuxu looked down upon Qin Yu. “I would only protect you during the moment of life and death. In other times, you only have a single opportunity to command me. When you ascended to the Divine Realm, you are to return my freedom. If you were to refuse that, then you might as well kill me.”

From start to finish, this Ao Wuxu’s facial expression did not even change.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Ao Wuxu, Ao Wuming is my brother and I also respect you. Good, I accept your demands.”

“Wuming is your brother?” Ao Wuxu’s expression slightly changed as he looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

Ao Wuxu who was originally indifferent toward everything actually smiled lightly. “Wuming, how is he?”

“Big brother Wuming is doing well. He has been traveling the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with sister-in-law Lian Zhu.” Qin Yu replied. Ao Wuxu heard this and nodded. He took a deep breath and then walked far away and no longer bothered conversing with Qin Yu.

Qin Yu looked at Ao Wuxu’s back.

“This Ao Wuxu has an estrangement with both the Dragon Emperor and the Dragon Clan but it seemed like his relationship with his own brother was actually pretty good.” Qin Yu was able to sense the different kind of bearing Ao Wuxu had toward Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu didn't know at all that during the time when Ao Wuxu was a child, there was only Ao Wuming, his own brother, that didn't discriminate against him in the slightest.

Ye Qu and Wu Lan's manners toward Qin Yu was instead a lot better.

“Qin Yu, you possessed both talent and luck, with your cultivation speed, I reckon that it would not take a long time for you to ascend to the Divine Realm.” Said Wu Lan while smiling. “Merely, you must certainly be very strict to yourself. If you were to rely on others, then your own progress would certainly become very slow. Do you understand that?”

Qin Yu nodded.

Cultivators, their path was filled with dangers. If one were to rely on others all the time, how could they possibly achieve great success?

Wu Lan nodded and then consoled Qin Yu. “It's good that you understand that. To be honest, I have never really took that Ni Yang into consideration. With his temperament, passing the Divine Tribulation? Humph, there's was a fifty percent chance

that he'll fail." Wu Lan seemed to not care about Immortal Emperor Ni Yang at all.

Ye Qu who stood to the side said confused. "Big brother Wu Lan, I remember that back then, it seemed like you didn't even want to talk with Ni Yang and didn't listen to his orders at all. Only when Ni Yang was dying and requested your help did you finally help him. Why is it that you're this good to this youngster Qin Yu?"

Ye Qu sized Qin Yu from head to toe with his two tiger eyes. "I also cannot sense what's so extraordinary about this youngster Qin Yu, his strength was even weaker than Ni Yang. Why is it that you're so good to him?"

At this moment, Ao Wuxu who was far away also looked toward their direction.

Clearly, he was also puzzled about this.

Wu Lan lightly laughed and looked toward Qin Yu. "That's because I am confident of Qin Yu. To be more exact... I am confident of that Uncle Lan."

"Uncle Lan?" Qin Yu was stunned. "Mister Wu Lan, you know Uncle Lan?"

Wu Lan smiled as he shook his head. "No, I don't know him at all. However, when we were in the Ni Yang's Realm, I have seen a puppet. I asked you who refined that and you told me it was Uncle

Lan, isn't that right?"

"Yes, that's right."

Qin Yu still remembered the things in the Ni Yang's Realm.

At that time, Wu Lan was actually able to immediately determine that the Sword Immortal Puppet was not a real person and even asked who it was that refined it. It was as if after he knew about it, Wu Lan's manners toward Qin Yu had changed greatly.

"Big brother Wu Lan, who is that Uncle Lan?" Asked Ye Qu confused.

"You cannot ask, you cannot ask." Said Wu Lan mysteriously.

Qin Yu was able to determine that this Wu Lan ought to know a bit about Uncle Lan. Or perhaps... he determined some things about Uncle Lan from the Sword Immortal Puppet. Suddenly, Qin Yu remembered a matter —

Where did Wu Lan come from?

Qin Yu was completely unable to determine Wu Lan's original body nor do he know about his history.

Wu Lan immediately continued. "Ye Qu, your dinosaur true body is extremely powerful, like this... you are the same as Wuxu,

continue to stay in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Qin Yu can command you once and during the time of life and death, you are to protect Qin Yu.”

“Yes, big brother.” Ye Qu appeared to obey Wu Lan’s words. Wu Lan smiled and look toward Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, if Ye Qu were to always be by your side protecting you, then even if your power were to increase, you would not have the strength that’s tempered from real combat and would not be able to completely display your powers.”

Qin Yu immediately nodded in understanding.

He was able to absolutely understand this point, only through experiencing Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya trying to kill him in the Blue Snow Star did he manage to comprehend and create the ‘Meteor Finger Technique’ and the ‘domain’ technique that belonged to Emperor level experts.

“Qin Yu, Wuxu and Ye Qu’s battle prowess was something that you’re not clear about. It’s better for I to tell you about it.” Wu Lan’s expression grew somewhat serious.

Qin Yu carefully listened.

A person’s strength was most certainly not something that can be determined merely by his level.

Wu Lan said slowly. “Wuxu is currently a level eight Demon

Emperor and his original body was also that of a Super Divine Beast, Blood Dragon; in his battle mode, there are only a couple people who can surpass him in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm...”

“Which?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Wu Lan smiled. “I have already not been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon world for so many years, I would only talk about the people that I know of. The Dragon Emperor from the Demon Realm’s Dragon Clan, the Peng Demon Emperor and Emperor Ni from the Bird Clan.”

[TL: debating about whether to keep it as Peng or change it to Roc...]

Qin Yu naturally knew about the Peng Demon Emperor

The latest clan in the Bird Clan was the Peng Clan. The Peng Demon Emperor was the Emperor of the Peng Clan and at the same time was also the the Emperor of the Bird Clan.

Emperor Ni. Although her strength was very formidable, Phoenixes are both from the heaven and earth and there is only a single Phoenix in the entire Bird Clan. Thus, how many people are there that actually listened to the commands from Emperor Ni? After all, the Peng Demon Emperor has the powerful Peng Clan behind him.

“From the Devil Realm... as far as I know, there wasn’t anyone. Of course, it was also possible for there to be powerful hidden experts that I don’t know about.” Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded. On the surface, there are three big shots in the Demon Realm. However, who knows if there are any hidden experts.

“As for the Immortal Realm, Hidden Emperor’s strength ought to be at about the same level as Wuxu. As for those that are stronger than Wuxu, there was only one person that I know from the Immortal Realm — Cyan Emperor.” Said Wu Lan with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu was already prepared for that.

Cyan Emperor was most certainly stronger than his displayed strength.

“As for the Dark Star Realm, the Three Great Sovereigns would not be weaker than Wuxu...” Said Wu Lan tranquilly.

Qin Yu was startled.

The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were truly terrifying. Back when he was on the Crescent Moon Bay, Cyan Emperor and them even said that the head of the Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns, the previous Gold Punishment Lord, was even their old big brother.

“Other than some hidden experts, the rest of the people, for example Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor and them, were definitely not a match for Wuxu.” Said Wu Lan indifferently.

From Wu Lan’s speech, Qin Yu knew of one point —

Wu Lan didn’t know about the existence of granny Yin Hua.

“You ought to know about Wuxu’s power right? Other than those couple experts from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there are not many other people that can match him.” Said Wu Lan while smiling. “As for Ye Qu, his strength is close to that of Emperor Yu’s.”

Qin Yu was able to have a clear hierarchy of the strength of Ao Wuxu and Ye Qu.

Only after knowing how strong they actually are would he be able to better use the sole command that he has of them.

“That’s right, you have to be careful of Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor joining hands.” Said Wu Lan all of a sudden. “They are both level eight Immortal Emperors; however, once they join hands, not only would they be able to match a level nine Immortal Emperor, what’s most important is that... their Divine Weapons could combine into one and turn into a High Level Divine Weapon. I reckon that even Wuxu would not be able to take that on.”

As if he was recalling the memories from back then, it was evidently that Wu Lan knew about Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's attack power.

"I understand." Qin Yu nodded.

Although Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor joining hands could not do anything to the Jiang Lan's Realm, but one still cannot belittle these two's attack power.

Ao Wuxu who stood afar suddenly gave voice.

"Youngster Qin Yu, where is this?" Only now did Ao Wuxu noticed that this place was different.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there was not a single planet with the vastness of land that Jiang Lan's Realm possessed.

A boundless amount of land, anyone would feel strange.

"Youngster Qin Yu, in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there are no place with such a vast land. For even my Demon Awareness to be unable to determine the boundary." Ao Wuxu said in astonishment.

A Level eight Demon Emperor's Demon Awareness was certainly able to cover an entire planet.

“The amount of Elemental Spirit Energy here is also excessively dense.” Wu Lan was also surprised.

Qin Yu started to smile. “This is the inside of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“Jiang Lan’s Realm?” Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded, as these three were also bounded by the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Qin Yu decided to tell them. “Jiang Lan’s Realm is a Divine Artifact that Uncle Lan refined. There is an extremely large space inside of this Artifact.”

“Spatial Divine Artifact?’ Wu Lan was filled with astonishment.

“Spatial Divine Artifact, why is it that I’ve never heard of that before?” Both Ye Qu and Wuxu grew puzzled.

“And this was also refined by that Uncle Lan?” Wu Lan immediately asked.

Qin Yu nodded.

Wu Lan took a deep breath as if to calm himself down from the shock. He then looked at Qi Yu with a profound look. “Qin Yu, this Uncle Lan of yours truly cared for you.”

“Uncle Lan is indeed very good to me.” Said Qin Yu as he sighed. He recalled the memories of the days in the Mortal Realm when he was together with Uncle Lan and Li’er.

Only after a long while did Qin Yu awoke from the memories. “Mister Wu Lan, there’s also another matter that I haven’t spoke yet. I believe that you all would probably understand it in the future; the time flow speed in the Jiang Lan’s Realm is different from that of the outside world. Ten years in here is only a single year outside.”

“Ten years in here is one year outside?” Ye Qu was astonished. Ao Wuxu also walked over, his face was filled with shock.

“Isn’t that a bit too fantastic?” Said Ye Qu, he found it unbelievable.

Time is an theoretical existence. For the flow of time to be different in the two spaces, it was truly very fantastic.

“Mister Wu Lan, what’s wrong?” Qin Yu looked toward Wu Lan in confusion.

At this moment —

Wu Lan’s eyes were filled with shocked, his complexion had also grew a bit pale. He had an appearance as if he had just saw a ghost.

“Mister Wu Lan.” Said Qin Yu once again.

“Big brother Wu Lan, what’s wrong?” Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu also looked toward Wu Lan.

Only after the three of them calling out to him a couple more times did Wu Lan come back. Wu Lan took a couple breaths and allowed his expression to be a slightly more calm. However, there was still some astonishment in his eyes. “Qin Yu, are you telling the truth that the flow of time in the Jiang Lan’s Realm is different from that of the outside?”

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded.

Wu Lan took a deep breath and then once again look at Qin Yu profoundly for a couple more times. He then gasped in admiration and said. “Qin Yu, I will also promise you that during the time of life and death, I would protect your life. Also, you would have a single chance to command me.”

“Oh.” Qin Yu smiled as he nodded.

Wu Lan didn’t even give Ni Yang a chance to order him. For him to give Qin Yu a chance, Qin Yu was already very satisfied.

“Big brother Wu Lan.”

“Big brother Wu Lan.”

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu both looked at Wu Lan in surprise.

Wu Lan continued to smile as he looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, when you reach the Divine Realm, I do not care if you’ll return my freedom, you can do as you please.”

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu grew even more surprised. Wu Lan actually didn’t ask for the freedom when they reach the Divine Realm. From Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu’s point of view, they were completely unable to understand this.

Wu Lan did not bother to explain, he merely smiled.

Qin Yu nodded. For others to be so nice to him, he too cannot be excessive. Qin Yu had already decided in his heart that if he were to be able to reach the Divine Realm, he would certainly return to Wu Lan his freedom.

“Qin Yu, when you leave the Jiang Lan’s Realm, I hope that you’ll allow us to continue training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. We are able to save ten times the time if we trained in here.” Said Ao Wuxu suddenly.

Qin Yu smiled and instead asked. “Could this be considered as you seeking a favor from me?”

Ao Wuxu nodded cold and matter-of-factly. “Yes, I would most certainly not ask a favor for free, if you were to allow me to train in

the Jiang Lan's Realm, I would give you another chance to command me.”

Like this, Qin Yu would obtain two chances to order Ao Wuxu. Thus, he was naturally willing.

“Ao Wuxu, I would use the first chance right now.” Said Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, you'd best not waste the chance. Although you have two opportunities to command Ao Wuxu, but if you were to want Ao Wuxu seek a favor from you again in the future, it was a nearly impossible matter.” Wu Lan reminded Qin Yu.

Qin Yu merely shook his head. “I know. Ao Wuxu, currently outside of here was Emperor Yu and his subordinates, about twenty Immortal Emperors. They also have a Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, I hope that you... teach him a profound lesson.”

“The subordinates under Emperor Yu, twenty some Immortal Emperors, and a Sealing Element Refining Flames Array?” Ao Wuxu had a slight smile on his face. “It would be a bit hard to kill Emperor Yu. However, as for teaching him a lesson... I would make that lesson extremely profound, so profound that Emperor Yu would not be able to forget about it for his entire life.”

Ao Wuxu looked toward Qin Yu. “Let me go out.”

The master of the Jiang Lan's Realm was Qin Yu, thus no matter

how strong Ao Wuxu was, he was still unable to leave it by himself.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Qin Yu, let me remind you.” Ao Wuxu suddenly said in a low voice. “Big brother Wu Lan gave you a chance to command him, unless you’re at the most important moment, it’s best for you to not waste that chance.” Ao Wuxu exclaimed softly. “I really don’t understand... why is it that big brother Wu Lan is so nice to you?”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from being startled.

“Enough about that, let me out. I’ll teach Emperor Yu and his men a good lesson.” Said Ao Wuxu indifferently.

Qin Yu stopped over thinking anymore. With an intention of his will, Ao Wuxu disappeared from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Chapter 70: Sweep Away

Seeing Ao Wuxu leaving the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu grew excited in anticipation.

What kind of situation would it be on the outside?

“Qin Yu, rest assured. With Wuxu's strength, it was very easy for him to take care of Emperor Yu and his subordinates.” Said Wu Lan while smiling. He appeared to be certain of Ao Wuxu's victory. “Both the Blood Dragon and the Five Clawed Golden Dragon are Super Divine Beasts. For Five Clawed Golden Dragons, not only are their energy attacks very powerful, their body's defense was also extremely strong. As for the Blood Dragon, it's close range attacks have inherited the superiority that's specific to Divine Beasts. However, its energy attack is instead not good. Thus, it goes to a different extreme.”

“Extreme?”

Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan, he really didn't know about the attack power of the Variant Divine Beast, Blood Dragon.

Wu Lan explained. “Five Clawed Golden Dragons are able to execute some attack techniques. As for the Blood Dragon, what it was best at was — Devouring attacks.”

“Devouring attacks?” Qin Yu was startled.

Wu Lan nodded and said. “That’s right. From the way I see it, this type of attack technique was even stronger than the attack techniques of Five Clawed Golden Dragon. The Blood Dragon was able to separate into multiple Blood Dragons. Once those Blood Dragons enter the body, it directly aims for and swallows the Nascent Soul.”

Devour!

Just thinking about it was enough to astonish Qin Yu. The Blood Dragon was indeed worthy of the title, Variation Super Divine Beast.

“Mister Wu Lan, when he was competing with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, why is it that he lost the battle?” Qin Yu started to become puzzled. If this type of attack was that powerful, then why did he get defeated?

Wu Lan smiled and said. “Although devouring attacks is powerful, but it is not an attack that can easily swallow anyone. For those that are a lot weaker than him, naturally he is able to swallow them easily. As for those experts who are the same level as him, it is a lot harder to swallow them.”

Qin Yu came to an understanding.

“Against crowds, there’s the swallow attack. Against a single person, there’s close combat. The Blood Dragon could be considered as the most perfect Super Divine Beast that I have

seen.” Wu Lan gasped in admiration. “Of course, the other Super Divine Beasts were also pretty good as they possessed their respective traits.”

“Ao Wuxu finally attacked.” Qin Yu who had been paying attention to the outside the whole time finally discovered that the battle had started.

“He only started to attack now?” Wu Lan was a little startled. He had already been conversing with Qin Yu for a while now but they had only started to fight on the outside.

In actuality, one of the reason was because of the fact that the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s time flow is ten to one compared to the outside world. And there was another reason, that is — Ao Wuxu was putting on airs.

“Youngster Qin Yu. Quickly, let our Demon Awareness spread out of this Jiang Lan’s Realm so that we can have a clear look at the battle outside.” Said Ye Qu hurriedly. It was impossible for his Demon Awareness to spread out of the Jiang Lan’s Realm when he’s in it.

With an intention of his will, Qin Yu allowed Ye Qu and Wu Lan’s Devil Awareness to escape from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

× × ×

The location where the Reef Yellow Star used to be had already

turned into a boundless empty outer space.

The gigantic Sealing Element Refining Flames Array had been maintained the whole time. Afterall, no one knew whether Qin Yu would suddenly come out and escape from the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. If he were to escape, then all the efforts would be for naught.

Surrounding the green speck were twelve Immortal Emperors including Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu and them were all sitting cross-legged around the surroundings of the green speck.

Twenty years!

Emperor Yu and them had guarded the surrounding for an entire twenty years. In this twenty years, Emperor Yu had tried everything. He had his subordinates join hands and attack and even got the Mystic Immortal to come and join hands with him and attack the green speck together. However, without exception, Emperor Yu failed in all his attempts.

Unable to break through!

Although Emperor Yu appeared to be undisturbed as he sat cross-legged in the space, he was actually thinking of ways to break open the green speck.

“What to do? I really don’t know how that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang managed to comprehend this before his death. He actually managed to comprehend and create such a dreadful defensive barrier that even I and Xi’er cannot break open after we joined hands.” At this moment, Emperor Yu still thought that the green speck was Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

One cannot blame Emperor Yu. After all, he had never heard about there being such a thing like a Spatial Divine Artifact.

Suddenly, Emperor Yu looked toward his left.

In the empty space several hundred meters to the left of all the Immortal Emperors, a grave and stern man suddenly and surprisingly appeared.

“Who are you?” Emperor Yu immediately stood up.

Ao Wuxu looked at Emperor Yu but did not utter a word.

Besides Emperor Yu were eleven Immortal Emperors. These eleven Immortal Emperors all stood up next to Emperor Yu. Including Emperor Yu, all these people had a very serious expression. They have all felt the pressure!

That was the oppressive feeling that comes naturally with a frightening strength!

“When did the Demon Realm have a new level eight Demon

Emperor?” Emperor Yu was greatly shocked. He was a level eight Immortal Emperor, although he was unable to see through this new arrival, he was able to barely sense the Demon Aura that was specific to those from the Demon Realm.

“Friend from the Demon Realm, I am Emperor Yu, I am not aware of who you might be...” Right when Emperor Yu only said half of what he wanted to say, he was interrupted by Ao Wuxu.

“Emperor Yu, it’s been a long time, you actually don’t even recognize me anymore. Haha...” Ao Wuxu started to laugh loudly. However, it was as if the entire space had frozen, his laugh brought about only intense nervousness to those Immortal Emperors.

Emperor Yu shrink his eyes. At this moment, the eleven Immortal Emperors beside him were prepared to attack at any moment.

“Are you ready?”

Suddenly, two rays of red shined in Ao Wuxu’s eyes!

“Roar~~” Suddenly, an extremely reverberating dragon roar resounded in the boundless space. Ao Wuxu’s figure had completely disappeared and a gigantic crimson dragon that was over a thousand miles long had suddenly appeared covering the sky. Those crimson colored dragon scales were radiating a demonic brilliance.

The malevolent dragon head was staring at Emperor Yu and them.

Emperor Yu and the eleven Immortal Emperors were shocked stunned.

“It’s the Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu.” Emperor Yu woke back up.

However, right at this moment, the thousand miles long Blood Dragon suddenly started to move. It immediately turned into a crimson colored phantom. Emperor Yu and his subordinates were only able to see an enormous dragon mouth coming toward them to swallow them.

[TL: I decided to keep it as miles because ‘li’ is a chinese mile. A Chinese mile is equal to $\frac{1}{3}$ American mile or $\frac{1}{4}$ km. I just felt that it is more true to the story to use one thousand miles as opposed to 500km.]

Devour!

All of a sudden, Emperor Yu and the eleven Immortal Emperors felt that they have entered a crimson colored world.

“Break!” The Great Emperor’s Sword in Emperor Yu’s hand gave off a boundless amount of golden light.

In a flash, the Blood Dragon had flew back to where it was previously.

As for Emperor Yu and them, they were also still at their original location. It's just that at this moment... including Emperor Yu, there was only four Immortal Emperors who were still alive. Green Blooded Sword Emperor Zhi Bai, Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and a level six Immortal Emperor.

The Blood Dragon had swallowed eight great Immortal Emperors at once.

The thousand miles long dragon's enormous dragon head was suddenly raised and looked toward the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array's net of light. The enormous dragon body once again immediately turned into a crimson colored phantom. It ruthlessly knocked against the net of light.

The Sealing Element Refining Flames Array that the sixteen Immortal Emperors set up; even the strongest one amongst these sixteen, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, was merely a level six Immortal Emperor. Although this Sealing Element Refining Flames Array's defense was very strong, but it was still able to be broken by the attack of a level seven Immortal Emperor.

“Bang!”

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. The fierce strike from its true body.

Emperor Yu was completely shocked.

That's right, he wanted to kill the sixteen Immortal Emperors! Emperor Yu woke up to reality.

"Stop him!" Emperor Yu suddenly shouted. At the same time, he sent voice transmissions to those sixteen Immortal Emperors. "Yu Fan, you all, quickly run away." Like lightning, Emperor Yu's voice transmission resounded in the sixteen Immortal Emperor's minds.

The sixteen Immortal Emperors were already shocked the moment when the thousand mile long Blood Dragon appeared. It's just that as Emperor Yu was still alive, how could they possibly dare to run away?

At this moment, they wanted to run after hearing Emperor Yu's command. However... it's too late. The breaking of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array had caused the entire space to fluctuate. It was simply impossible for the sixteen Immortal Emperors to teleport.

With a dragon roar!

That thousand miles long Blood Dragon actually divided in a split second. The thousand miles long Blood Dragon had turned into sixteen Blood Dragons all of a sudden. In a flash, these sixteen dragons had already bound up the sixteen Immortal Emperors.

This was precisely what Wu Lan had mentioned to Qin Yu about. The characteristic specific to the Blood Dragon, dividing into multiple Blood Dragons to carry out group Devour attacks.

This was not a Body Clone Technique.

The sixteen Blood Dragons, each and every one of them has the strength of around a third of Ao Wuxu's. They were merely a bit weaker than a level eight Immortal Emperor. After a shout of screams, the sixteen Immortal Emperors disappeared.

“Roar~~~” Another dragon roar sounded.

The sixteen Blood Dragons suddenly started to rush toward Emperor Yu and the other three. At the same time, they merged together and returned to a thousand miles long Blood Dragon. While rushing over, that thousand miles long Blood Dragon unexpectedly disappeared into thin air.

A person appeared.

Covered in a layer of crimson colored dragon scales, his long hair had turned crimson colored, there were even two dragon horns growing on his head. That pair of ice-cold, crystal-like eyes were staring at Emperor Yu.

It's the Ao Wuxu in his Battle Mode Human Form!

The Ao Wuxu with the strongest attack power!

Emperor Yu, Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai, Yellow

Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and that level six Immortal Emperor were all filled with anger and fear.

“You are Ao Wuxu.” Emperor Yu’s whole body was shivering.

“That’s right.” Said Ao Wuxu as he looked at Emperor Yu coldly. “Emperor Yu, the me from back then was unable to prevail over you and could only draw a tie. However, the currently i have already reached level eight Immortal Emperor, today’s conclusion would only be — me trampling on you.”

In merely a brief of a moment, twenty four Immortal Emperors had died.

“Qin Yu managed to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas?” Said Emperor Yu. His voice was cold.

At the moment when he saw Ao Wuxu, Emperor Yu already knew that Qin Yu must’ve opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Afterall, Ao Wuxu was a Spiritual Beast of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas back then. This matter was something that high level people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of.

“That’s right.” Ao Wuxu looked at Emperor Yu coldly.

“Run away.” At almost the exact same moment, Emperor Yu sent voice transmissions to his subordinates.

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast, even Emperor Yu was no match for him. Back then, the level seven Demon Emperor level Ao Wuxu was already at the level of Emperor Yu. The current Ao Wuxu was even more frightening than that.

The four great Immortal Emperors moved out at almost the same time.

“Die!”

An ice cold voice echoed. Ao Wuxu had turned into a crimson ray of light. All of a sudden, that crimson ray of light turned into four. The four crimson rays of light simultaneously charged toward Emperor Yu and the other three, causing the four of them to be unable to escape.

The level six Immortal Emperor died in battle.

Afterwards, the four crimson rays of light were once again turned into three crimson rays of light.

Battle!

Ao Wuxu's main body was holding a battle knife. This battle knife was extremely long, it was as tall as Ao Wuxu himself. However, Ao Wuxu was extremely fast when using it to attack and its attack power was also very astonishing.

Ao Wuxu's main body was attacking Emperor Yu. His two clones

were attacking the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor and Green Blooded Sword Immortal.

.....

The space was shaking. The frantic energies were spreading in all direction like storms. Emperor Yu, Green Blooded Sword Immortal and Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor were all trying their hardest to escape.

In a mere ten breaths time.

Ao Wuxu's body appeared next to the green speck.

“What a pity. It's one thing to be unable to kill Emperor Yu because he possessed a Divine Armor. Never did I expect that the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor were also able to escape.” Ao Wuxu sighed. “Sigh, to simultaneously control the attack of my two clones caused adversely affects on the main body's attacks. Otherwise, Emperor Yu would not have been able to escape so easily.”

“Qin Yu, let me return.”

Said Ao Wuxu via voice transmission. Soon after he disappeared into thin air.

At this moment, the boundless space energies were still shaking. However, other than some drifting blood in the cosmic space,

there were nothing else that can show the trace of a battle.

× × ×

On a desolate planet.

Two figures in a sorry state appeared on this planet.

Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was half kneeling on the ground. His complexion was deathly pale. Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan, although his attack power was not as strong as the Green Blooded Sword Immortal, his defense was a lot stronger. It was precisely due to his defense that, although he was seriously wounded this time, he managed to survive.

As for the extremely famous ‘Green Blooded Sword Immortal,’ Zhi Bai, he had lost his life in this battle. While the Green Blooded Sword Immortal’s attack was very strong, but his defense was inferior to that of the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor. Because of that, he had lost his life.

‘Green Blooded Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai who had moved unhindered through the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had fallen.

Emperor Yu’s luxurious purple gown was stained with blood. His complexion was also very pale. “Mu Yan, what’s the loss this time around?”

As the subordinate who managed all the troops underneath Emperor Yu, Emperor Yu would usually ask Mu Yan about the statistical results after every battle.

Mu Yan stood up. His expression was extremely ugly. “Your Majesty, in this battle, we had lost twenty six Immortal Emperors.”

“Twenty six.” Just by hearing this number, Emperor Yu felt a major pain in his heart.

Mu Yan continued. “Your Majesty, the Reef Yellow Star was the planet with the greatest possibility of Qin Yu appearing amongst the three major planets; those sixteen Immortal Emperors stationed there were also those that are stronger. As for the other ten Immortal Emperors that had been gathered there to attack the speck of green, those ten Immortal Emperors were also the ten that were amongst the strongest.”

Emperor Yu started to shiver in his heart.

It was precisely because those ten were powerful that he gathered them over to attack the speck of green.

These twenty six Immortal Emperors, they accounted for less than half of the subordinates under Emperor Yu, but they were the true elites underneath Emperor Yu. This battle... more than half of the elites underneath Emperor Yu were lost and his strength had dropped to less than half of its former strength!

“Even Zhi Bai died in battle, Your Majesty’s war generals were almost completely wiped out. Those who reached above the level six Immortal Emperor level were only this subordinate and Your Majesty left.” Said Mu Yan with an awfully downcast voice.

While it is true that Emperor Yu still have quite a bit of Immortal Emperors underneath him.

But none of those Immortal Emperors were above level six Immortal Emperor.

“Qin Yu, Ao Wuxu!” Emperor Yu’s whole body were shivering. He took a deep breath. “Let’s return.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Soon after, the two disappeared from the desolate planet.

.....

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Seeing Ao Wuxu appearing before their eyes, Qin Yu, Ye Qu and Wu Lan all welcomed his return. Even the four other Demon Emperors were filled with excitement. They also knew about what had happened earlier.

Killing twenty six Immortal Emperors and all of them were

Emperor Yu's elites. Amongst which there's even the Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai.

“Wuxu, not bad.” Said Wu Lan while smiling.

There were admiration in Qin Yu's eyes. “Wuxu, you killed twenty six in a single stretch, you even killed that Green Blooded Sword Immortal. There's also a couple level six Immortal Emperors including Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. Truly amazing.”

Ao Wuxu still had a grave and stern expression. “It's nothing. I had said that Emperor Yu might be a bit hard to kill and thought that I would've been able to kill twenty seven of them this time. Never did I expected that one of them escaped.” After saying those, Ao Wuxu even had a slight regretful expression on his face. It seemed as if he was very dissatisfied with his accomplishments.

Qin Yu, Ye Qu, Wu Lan and them were immediately dumbfounded.

Book 13 - Three Brothers

Chapter 1: Spreading Of Reputation

Ao Wuxu's words had stunned Qin Yu and the others. He killed twenty six Immortal Emperors at once yet was still not satisfied!

“Very strong!” Ye Qu's eyes shined. His wide mouth opened up in a laughter. “Never did I expect that an ice cube like you, other than being cold and icy while training and battling, is even able to talk crazy at my level.”

Hearing Ye Qu's words, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling. Wu Lan also had a smile on his face.

It's just that Wuxu was still icy-cold. He looked at Qin Yu coldly and said. “Qin Yu, let me remind you...”

“Mn?” Qin Yu was startled.

Ao Wuxu continued coldly. “You had already used one of the two opportunities to command me. There is only one left. Furthermore... from today on, you are not allowed to put me back into Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, I must continue to be within the Jiang Lan's Realm, this was something that you promised me.”

“I know.” Qin Yu nodded.

Ao Wuxu also nodded. He then walked over to the meadow far away, sat down cross-legged and no longer bother with Qin Yu

anymore.

“Qin Yu, don’t mind him. Wuxu is a person who doesn’t like to talk too much with others.” Said Wu Lan to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu didn’t mind it.

Ye Qu started laughing. “Qin Yu, that ice cube is icy cold. I, Ye Qu, on the other hand is an enthusiastic and fiery person. If you’re bored, feel free to come find me since I’ll be bored anyways.” This Tyrannosaurus rex Ye Qu was a straightforward boor.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Mister Wu Lan.” Qin Yu had a question in his heart the whole time. “I have a question, although I have some idea about it but I am unable to completely figure it out. I don’t know if you might be able to inform me?”

“You can speak.” Said Wu Lan while smiling. Ye Qu also looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. “As far as I know, Mister Wu Lan, you three had all promised Ni Yang that you would protect him in the time of life and death crisis. However, Ni Yang still died? Could this mean that you all didn’t manage to protect him?”

Qin Yu’s question was a bit pricking, however, Wu Lan and Ye Qu did not mind about it.

“We didn’t manage to protect him. Qin Yu, we promised to protect him in the time of life and death crisis, however that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor were overwhelming. They asked Ni Yang to go to the Bewitching God Temple together with them. At that time, Ni Yang also agreed to it.” Said Wu Lan slowly.

Qin Yu was instead startled.

Bewitching God Temple? What kind of place is that?

“However, Ni Yang was also only reigning civility. After he entered the Bewitching God Temple, Ni Yang, relying on the fact that he was familiar with the Bewitching God Temple, used some small tricks to cast off Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor. However, the extreme joy turned into sorrow. When Ni Yang entered the a certain strategic location of the Bewitching God Temple, he stepped on a poisonous bug from the Divine Realm. At that time, us three were inside the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Who would’ve imagined that Ni Yang would be so unlucky? By the time we knew about it, there was already no way to help.”

Wu Lan smiled lightly. “Oh, how extreme joy turned into sorrow. This Ni Yang had forgotten that in the Bewitching God Temple, no matter when, one cannot relax.”

“A poisonous bug from the Divine Realm was that powerful?” Said Qin Yu in surprise.

From how Qin Yu views it, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was, after

all, a level eight Immortal Emperor. Merely a Divine Realm's poisonous bug, how could it be that dreadful?

Wu Lan's expression changed slightly. He didn't say anything for a long time. It was as if he was recalling his memories.

“Mister Wu Lan?” Qin Yu shouted.

Wu Lan was awoken by Qin Yu's shout, he gave an apologetic smile and then said. “Speaking of the Divine Realm's poisonous bug, Qin Yu, I can tell you this... one cannot look down upon anything from the Divine Realm. The Divine Realm's poisonous bug, let me tell you, even if it was people who had ascended to the Divine Realm, if they were to be poisoned by those poisonous bugs, it is also possible to cause their soul to scatter!”

Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

It was also possible for people that have ascended into the Divine Realm to fall to the poisonous bugs from the Divine Realm. Isn't this Divine Realm's poisonous bug a bit too frightening?

“The Divine Realm's poisonous bugs are also separated into different ranks. Some poisonous bugs are powerful while some have a weak toxicity. Even if the Divine Realm's poisonous bugs were to die, their teeth, tail, sting and some other places were still extremely toxic. Once one gets poisoned by it... Ni Yang was merely an Immortal Emperor, how could he not die from that?” Wu Lan said it as if it was inevitable and right.

Qin Yu had an understanding.

The people from the Divine Realm were also separated into different levels. This Divine Realm's poisonous bugs were also separated into different levels. However, to be able to exist in the Divine Realm, then one cannot underestimate the Divine Realm's poisonous bug. Even if... it was nothing more than the carcass of a poisonous bug.

“Mister Wu Lan, can you tell me a bit about the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu asked.

Wu Lan looked at Qin Yu, he then lightly smiled and said. “Qin Yu, don't be too anxious. What you need to do now is to slowly train. When you're about to ascend to the Divine Realm, I would definitely tell you all that I know of.”

Qin Yu smiled embarrassedly.

People usually have a sense of curiosity toward the unknown. Qin Yu was naturally no exception. What Wu Lan had said was correct; there was no usefulness for Qin Yu to know now.

“Eh, Mister Wu Lan, throughout the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I'd reckon that there's not many people that have some understanding of the Divine Realm? Why are you so familiar with the Divine Realm?” This came into Qin Yu's mind and he immediately asked it.

Wu Lan was somewhat startled.

Ye Qu laughed proudly and said. “Big brother Wu Lan naturally knows about the Divine Realm. In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, if one were to compare the extent in which one knows about the Divine Realm, there is no one more familiar with it than my big brother Wu Lan.”

“Why is that?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Wu Lan took a deep breath and lightly smiled at Qin Yu. He said. “Qin Yu, all of those in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas are Demonic Beasts, and I.... am merely a common Demonic Beast from the Divine Realm.”

A Demonic Beast from the Divine Realm!

It was as if there was a hurricane in Qin Yu’s heart. Although he was able to sense Mister Wu Lan’s origins were very mysterious, but when he obtained this result, he still felt extremely astonished.

Divine Realm?

It was the holy place that countless experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm yearned for. Regardless of whether it’s Lin Yin, Cyan Emperor, or all the other experts, they all wished to ascend to the Divine Realm.

However Wu Lan, he actually came from the Divine Realm.

“Mister Wu Lan, how could that be? If you’re from the Divine Realm, how is it possible for you to come to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Qin Yu immediately asked. “Furthermore, your strength was merely at the level of level seven Demon Emperor, shouldn’t the Demons of Divine Realm be very strong?”

Wu Lan lightly smiled. “You will know about how strong the Demonic Beasts of the Divine Realm are when you ascend to the Divine Realm. A lot of things from the Divine Realm are not as how you think they are. As for how I came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.... it was precisely because of that Bewitching God Temple.”

“Bewitching God Temple?” Qin Yu once again heard the words ‘Bewitching God Temple.’

“Enough, I temporary do not wish to talk more about this aspect... Qin Yu, what I currently hope is for you to ascend to the Divine Realm as early as possible. It’s already been a long time since I left my hometown.” Wu Lan looked toward Qin Yu. There was a trace of anticipation in his eyes.

Returning home!

The Divine Realm was Wu Lan’s hometown. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, to Wu Lan, was merely a foreign place.

“Mister Wu Lan, I will strive my hardest to train.” Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu suddenly looked toward the endless land.

Following Qin Yu's intention...

Suddenly, the entire Jiang Lan's Realm's Elemental Spirit Aura started to spin. In a split moment, rivers, great rivers and mountains appeared in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Palace, buildings, pavilions, all kinds of flowers and three...

In a blink of an eye.

The Jiang Lan's Realm had a huge change. Unlike before when it only have an endless amount of land, the current Jiang Lan's Realm was like an ordinary planet. This was Qin Yu's world, he can change it into whatever he wanted.

“What an remarkable ability.”

Seeing this, Wu Lan's eyes shined. He was unable to refrain himself from gasping in admiration. However, Wu Lan knew... that the person who actually possessed this remarkable ability wasn't Qin Yu but was rather Uncle Lan. Qin Yu was merely about to have this remarkable ability because he possessed the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Seeing the scene in front of him, Ye Qu was dumbstruck.

“Mister Wu Lan, Ye Qu, brother Wu Xu, and Yun Ming, you four; there is a lot of buildings and palaces here, you all can live wherever you want.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Wu Lan was also very pleased with the countless amount of buildings.

These different kinds of buildings, and even the different styles of buildings, were actually some of the buildings that Qin Yu had seen before in the Blue Flame Star, Hidden Emperor Star and some other large planets.

“Mister Wu Lan, you all can go rest first. I still have to cultivate for another ten days to half a month. I shall take my leave.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. He then picked a pavilion that’s facing the water and started training.

Although Qin Yu had reached the late stage Black Hole Realm and his soul had also reached the first layer Heavenly Soul Realm.

However, Qin Yu knew that although his strength had increased, he might not be able to execute them completely in attacks.

What he planned to do was exactly the same as that time when he was doing seclusion comprehension training in the Blue Snow Star. He wanted to make it so that he can execute all of his strength perfectly. With the last time’s comprehension as the foundation, this time should be a lot faster.

Not to mention, this time, when Qin Yu trained in the Jiang Lan's Realm, he opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and then sent out the Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu, amongst those in the third layer. He ruthlessly killed all of the elites of Emperor Yu, even the Green Blooded Sword Immortal was killed in battle.

This battle had shocked the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

There were twenty six Immortal Emperor elites that were killed, and amongst them was the Green Blooded Sword Immortal!

Such a large loss, even in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that has constantly been fighting, it was still a rarely seen scene. Furthermore, experts that reached the level of level seven Immortal Emperors were rarely killed in battle. That's because when a level seven Immortal Emperor was confronted with a level eight Immortal Emperor, although he cannot match against the level eight Immortal Emperor, he was still able to flee with absolute certainty.

Those who are able to kill a level seven Immortal Emperor were only experts at the level of level nine Immortal Emperor. Amongst these experts, how many of them would actually go around killing people?

However, Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu, was a man addicted to killing. He did not care about things like bullying the weak. Since Qin Yu

had commanded him, Ao Wuxu would therefore try his best to accomplish his mission perfectly and kill all that he can.

.....

The maple leaves were drifting. A world of red. A white muslin covered woman was sitting on the ground. She appeared to be in perfect harmony with the red world.

“Your Majesty.”

Suddenly, an old man appeared in this red world.

“Speak.” Said the woman dully.

The old man said respectfully. “Your Majesty, Emperor Yu commanded his troops to surround and kill Qin Yu, unfortunately for him, the result was that all the Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu were slaughtered. A total of twenty six Immortal Emperors were killed, only Emperor Yu and Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan escaped with their lives.”

That woman moved and stood up. She turned around, her gaze was clear and cold. “What about the the Green Blooded Sword Immortal?”

“Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai also died in that battle. These twenty six Immortal Emperors that died could be considered as the elites of Emperor Yu. After undergoing such a battle, the

Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu that had reached level six Immortal Emperor level were only him and Mu Yan left.” The old man was also sighing endlessly.

The woman had a smile on her face. She slightly nodded her head. “I got it, you can withdraw.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

The old man retreated. The red world once again only had the white clothed woman in it.

The white clothed girl watched the falling maple leaves. Her gaze faintly discernable. “To be able to kill that many Immortal Emperors and even make Emperor Yu flee for his life, that Qin Yu most certainly does not possess such a strength. Could it be.... he opened the Ten Thousand Best Atlas’s third layer?”

“The strongest within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was the Blood Dragon, I believe he was only a level seven Demon Emperor? Hmm, what’s going on?” The white clothed girl muttered softly. “Seems like I cannot underestimate this Qin Yu. Having opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, he is a now a threat to everyone.”

.....

Jade Wave Star, Crescent Moon Bay.

The Dragon Emperor and the Cyan Emperor were currently drinking. It had already been twenty years. Granny Yin Hua and Emperor Ni had long since left. Only the Dragon Emperor continued to stay there.

The Dragon Emperor stayed for precisely this date.

“Oh Old Dragon, I truly congratulate you.” The Cyan Emperor had a face filled with smiles.

The Dragon Emperor had a very strange expression. Although he was smiling, there was also a bit of helplessly.

Not long ago, that battle, this Jade Wave Star was not far away from the Reef Yellow Star; Cyan Emperor and the Dragon Emperor clearly watched that battle.

“Your eldest son’s strength was truly frightening. He actually reached the level of level eight Demon Emperor now. A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. Haha.... just by his true body’s strength, he is already no weaker than you are, right?” Said the Cyan Emperor while smiling

The Dragon Emperor was indeed merely a level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast.

The Dragon Emperor drank a cup of wine, took a long sigh and then said. “Oh Chi Qing, what do you think is exactly wrong with I, Ao Fang? I have two sons, one is a Five Clawed Golden Dragon

and the other is Blood Dragon. I should be proud of that.”

“It was certainly something you could can be proud of. Your Dragon Clan would forever remember your distinguished name. For both of your sons to be so abnormal.” Cyan Emperor laughed.

The Dragon Emperor laughed bittered. “It’s just that these two sons of mine; I don’t need to say much about Wuxu, I was certainly not good to him when he was younger. By the time I started to regret, he had already not considered me as his father anymore. Proud, aloof and peculiar. This type of temperament... he was simply unfit for becoming the Emperor of the Dragon Clan.”

The Cyan Emperor also nodded. With Ao Wuxu’s temperament, he was indeed unfit in becoming the Emperor of the Dragon Clan.

The Cyan Emperor consoled while smiling. “Don’t you still have Wuming? From the way I see it, Wuming is very heroic. Moreover, he is also fond of making friends and brothers.”

The Dragon Emperor slightly smiled and then nodded his head. “You’re right. Wuming is barely qualified to be the Dragon Emperor. It’s just that, to be honest, Wuming is also rebellious in his nature. Look at him... he actually married a White Fox. In the entire history of the Dragon Clan, other than him, is there any other Five Clawed Golden Dragon that married someone that’s not a dragon?”

Cyan Emperor cannot help but nod in acknowledgement.

In the history of the Dragon Clan, other than Ao Wuming, there really wasn't any other Five Clawed Golden Dragon that married a non dragon. After all, the bloodline of the Five Clawed Golden Dragon was very precious."

"Sigh. Two sons yet they're both that rebellious. Wuming frequently wanders around the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, isn't that just because he doesn't want to see me? Forget about it... after I pass the Divine Tribulation and let Wuming inherit the title of Dragon Emperor, I'll be a lot more relaxed." The Dragon Emperor was filled with helplessness.

The Dragon Emperor, although his sons are amazing, his ability to educate his sons were extremely lacking.

The Cyan Emperor suddenly laughingly scolded the Dragon Emperor. "Oh Old Dragon, a while back, you were so nice to Qin Yu, seems like you wanted Qin Yu to be good to Ao Wuxu. You crafty Old Dragon."

Dragon Emperor sighed helplessly. "You also know of Wuxu's temperament. He's very proud and aloof. I reckon that he would likely not listen to Qin Yu. I believe that Qin Yu would kill him in anger. Thus, I first got our relationship good beforehand. This Qin Yu would give me face and at the very least not kill Wuxu."

Qin Yu was the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. No matter how strong the Demon Emperors in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas were, Qin Yu was still able to kill them with only a thought.

Chapter 2: Which Realm Does It Belong To?

Cyan Emperor nodded and said while smiling. “That’s right, with my understanding of Qin Yu, if you’re good to him, Qin Yu would definitely not disregard you and kill Wuxu. Old Dragon, I still didn’t really care about Qin Yu a while back, however now... this Qin Yu was also not something that can be looked down upon.”

“That’s right.” Emperor Yu’s brows ceased. “As far as I know, there are three very strong Demon Emperors in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Wuxu is one of them. The other two seemed to be about as strong as Wuxu. Of course... that was when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was still alive.

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had previously used the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

Experts at the level of the Dragon Emperor all knew that there are three great Demon Emperors that’s extremely strong in the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. The most dazzling amongst them was the Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu and the Tyrannosaurus rex, Ye Qu. Contrary to expectations, Wu Lan’s reputation was the smaller.

After all, the Wu Lan from back then had only agreed to protect Immortal Emperor Ni Yang’s life and would not listen to any of his commands.

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang also had no way around it. After all... when he managed to get Wu Lan into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, he used some shadowy means. For Wu Lan to agree to protect his life during moment of life and death crisis, he was already very satisfied.

“It had been less than a hundred thousand years since Immortal Emperor Ni Yang died. A hundred thousand years, it is impossible for ordinary Demon Emperors to break through so fast... I’d estimate that the other two Demon Emperors are likely only level seven Demon Emperors.” Said Cyan Emperor. “It’s just that with Ao Wuxu and those two Demon Emperors, there really aren’t many people in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that would dare provoke the current Qin Yu.”

The Dragon Emperor also nodded.

“If nothing unexpected were to happen, then Qin Yu’s own strength was already at a very high level and would become a grand influential person in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” The Dragon Emperor appeared as if he was seeing the scene from thousand of years later.

The Qin Yu that had opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was no longer the pushover that he was before. If one were to want to mess with him, one must first look at if one have the skills to do it!

.....

The entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the big shots of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm were all paying close attention to that battle. At the same time, this great battle had spread through the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm like a wildfire.

Those big shots had all come to realize the dreadfulness of Qin Yu. At the same time, they obtained information or guessed that Qin Yu had opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

Emperor Yu's crushing defeat had caused other big shots like Xue Tianya to have second guesses. They no longer dared to attack Qin Yu as they pleased without a hundred percent certainty anymore. Qin Yu.... all of the experts had started to pay attention of him.

He was an newly emerging power.

Emperor Yu, Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and them had started to pay greater attention to Qin Yu. However, the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's countless cultivators had spreaded this matter like a legend. Perhaps, only the Dark Star Realm that doesn't interact with the outside world didn't know about Qin Yu.

Twenty six Immortal Emperors!

Each one of them were extremely powerful. For there to be so many dead at once, the speed of such a great news spreading was not something that needed to be talked about. One could

immediately imagine how fast and frightening the speed of the news were spreading.

Thus, countless cultivators in the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm had come to know about the great name Qin Yu.

Those regular cultivators didn't know about the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, all they knew was — Emperor Yu surrounded Qin Yu with a great amount of people but instead lost twenty six Immortal Emperors, including the Green Blooded Sword Immortal. Only Emperor Yu and Mu Yan managed to escape.

The whole battle was like a legend.

Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Green Blooded Sword Immortal... in the minds of countless cultivators, they were the supreme, legendary and unequalled existences.

And ever since they heard about this legend!

Countless cultivators in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had also placed Qin Yu as an unequalled, supreme existence. He had become a person at the same rank as Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor and other super experts.

Henceforth, Qin Yu's great name was spread through the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

Immortal Realm. In a boundless misty location.

Within the boundless clouds and mist, there was a pavilion. Emperor Yu was standing in the pavilion without moving. Currently, his clothes were very clean and he was no longer in a sorry state that it was in when he was fleeing. It's just that his gaze was very misty.

Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was far away. He was watching Emperor Yu from afar but didn't dare to utter a sound.

The shock to Emperor Yu this time was too great.

Almost all of his true elites subordinates had been wiped out, including his right hand man, the Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai.

“Mu Yan.” Emperor Yu suddenly spoke.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan rushed forth and said respectfully. “Your Majesty.”

Emperor Yu had a very calm expression. However, he was also very abnormally pale. “Mu Yan, have you heard about what the common cultivators outside were saying? They are spreading Qin Yu's great name.”

Mu Yan had a bitter smile.

For cultivators that possessed an unlimited life, a great battle that caused the death of twenty six Immortal Emperors was certainly something worthy of spreading. Especially because the fight gave birth to a dark horse named Qin Yu.

A lot of cultivators had a longing in their heart. They were longing that these people who are high and above, that Emperor Yu, Cyan Emperor and them, would be stamped.

This was merely a revolting mentality in the deepest part of this heart that was present in the majority of the people.

When they saw what the black horse managed to accomplish, they had all started to grow excited. At the same time, they all remembered his name ‘Qin Yu.’ Thus, the spreading of his name was of course without sparing any effort.

“Stamping on my body to accomplish his own fame!”

Emperor Yu had a self mocking laugh. “I certainly lost miserably this time around.” Emperor Yu’s complexion grew even more pale.

“Your Majesty?” Mu Yan noticed that Emperor Yu’s tone was amiss.

Emperor Yu turned around and looked at Mu Yan. “Mu Yan, ever since I was a child, I, Feng Yu, have experienced all kinds of setbacks. However, never had I ever imagined that after I become

Emperor Yu, I would actually be stepped on by a youngster to attain his own fame and glory. Haha...”

“Zhi Bai died, Yu Fan and them also died... oh how many years have they followed me, you and Zhi Bai had followed me all this time. Only after going through countless battles did I manage to attain the fame and glory of the current Emperor Yu. And, in merely a single battle, they all died.”

Emperor Yu slowly walked a couple steps forward.

“In merely a single battle...”

Emperor Yu’s voice was echoing. He had already disappeared.

“Your Majesty.” Mu Yan shouted in surprise.

“Mu Yan, do not bother finding me. You are to administer all of my current territories. This time, I might be gone for two three days or two three hundred years. It is also possible... for thousand and millions of years before I come back. You don’t have to bother finding me.”

Emperor Yu’s voice was faintly discernable as it echoed in Mu Yan’s mind.

Mu Yan stopped. His expression had also grew heavy. Hearing Emperor Yu’s final words, Mu Yan was able to sense the change in Emperor Yu’s frame of mind.

This time around, the shock to Emperor Yu was too great.

Emperor Yu's current frame of mind was something that Mu Yan cannot imagine. However, Mu Yan knew... that if he were to break away from that kind of state of mind, he would be incapable of becoming that proud Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu, when would he come back?

The Demon Realm was incomparably vast, it occupied fifty percent of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Amongst them, the Beast Clan's territory was located mainly in the western part of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the Dragon Clan's territory, they are located in the northwest part. Finally, the Bird Clan's territory was located in the northern part of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Between the Immortal Realm and Demon Realm's Beast Clan territory was an endless amount of Cosmic Space. This Cosmic Space was so big that it was comparable to an entire Star Field. Within this boundless Cosmic Space was all kinds of frightening Cosmic Energies.

It was a place that no one dared to pass through using Greater Teleportation. If one hundred people were to try to pass through it using Greater Teleportation, at least ninety of them would lose their lives. The remaining ten people would've been lucky as they would've traveled outside of the range of the frightening Cosmic Energies.

To the far west of the Immortal Realm, there are many planets that leads to the Demon Realm. The Giant Tree Star was one of the bordering planet at the far west of the Immortal Realm.

The reason why the Giant Tree Star was famous was because in the center of the planet was an extremely tall and extremely wide tree. The roots of this giant tree have nearly permeated through half of the entire Giant Tree Star.

Because of this mysterious giant tree, the Giant Tree Star's Elemental Spirit Aura was also extremely rich. There was also a lot lot of experts on this planet.

Inside the Strange Cloth City, one of the three major cities on the Giant Tree Star.

On the streets of the Strange Clot City.

A grave and stern male. His long black shoulder length hair was drifting in the wind. His black gown matched his profound eyes. He was naturally giving off a kind of extraordinary aura causing the people surrounding him to involuntary move back.

This was Qin Yu who had regained his original appearance.

As for his black gown, that was the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow. The current Qin Yu is no longer overcautious like he was back then. With his current strength that's close to that of level

three Immortal Emperor, adding on the Divine Armor, Divine Sword Sky Piercer and so on, Qin Yu's true strength was absolutely at the level of level six Immortal Emperor.

Furthermore, the current Qin Yu was also confident enough to take on the attacks from Emperor Yu and them.

“Back then when I was in the middle stage Black Hole Realm, granny Yin Hua had said that in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there were more than ten people that can break through my Divine Armor. Now that I'm ten times stronger, how many people are left in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that can break through my Divine Armor now?”

The current Qin Yu no longer feared.

Perhaps, those that could cause him harm would only be the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni and the Cyan Emperor... it's just that Qin Yu believed that they would not come to fight him.

Qin Yu had bitterly trained in the Jiang Lan's Realm for another half month. Only after his comprehension toward the 'Sky Piercing Finger' and 'domain' had increased did Qin Yu come out of the Jiang Lan's Realm and set off toward the Demon Realm.

His journey so far had been calm and quiet. He had stopped for rest once and then hurried all the way to this bordering planet, the Giant Tree Star, in a single stretch.

Qin Yu prepared to rest for a while first and then enter the Demon Realm.

Qin Yu raised his head to look.

“Giant Tree Restaurant.”

This was the largest restaurant that Qin Yu found in the Strange Cloth City with his Immortal Awareness. For it to dare name itself with the name of the planet, it signifies that this restaurant was no ordinary restaurant. Qin Yu immediately entered this restaurant. There were no guests on the first floor of the restaurant. There was only a large lounge to receive customers. The second floor was the actual location to drink and dine.

Qin Yu immediately headed up to the second floor.

That maid who's receiving the customers by the stairs saw Qin Yu. With her daily experience of receiving hundreds and thousands of guests everyday, she was able to immediately tell that Qin Yu was no ordinary cultivator.

“Young master, please follow me.” That maid lead Qin Yu to a table by the window very tactfully.

Inside restaurants, the seats by the windows are usually the better ones.

Qin Yu casually ordered more than a dozen so-called signature

dishes of the restaurant. He then ordered some good wines and the ‘Green Leaf Wine’ that’s a local delicacy of the Giant Tree Star. After the food and drinks arrived, Qin Yu started to peacefully enjoy the feast.

“Say, brother, I heard that a very powerful expert had appeared in your Immortal Realm. What’s he called again, Qin Yu? He actually killed twenty six Immortal Emperors at once, even the Green Blooded Sword Immortal was killed and Emperor Yu fled in a sorry state.”

Not far away from where Qin Yu sat was a capable and experienced man who came from the Demon Realm. He was speaking with excitement. Qin Yu was holding his wine cup, unable to refrain himself from giving a bitter smile.

In this whole journey, Qin Yu had already heard about this countless times. It was evident that that battle had a huge effect. It spread wide and far. It’s just that ordinary cultivators were not completely aware about what had happened and started spreading them with additions of their own imaginations.

One spread to ten, ten spread to a hundred, the false information had also turned true.

“I suspect that your Demon Realm doesn’t have experts so strong right? Let me tell you, this senior Qin Yu of our Immortal Realm is immensely strong. His cultivation level had already reached level nine Immortal Emperor. Only the great Hidden Emperor could actually match senior Qin Yu.” This man was clearly someone from the Immortal Realm.

Level nine Immortal Emperor?

Qin Yu drank a cup of wine while smiling bitterly. Surely this was also something that people had guessed. It's just that through all these passing of news, it had also become true.

However, the speculations of the cultivators were not something without foundation. To be able to fight the level eight Immortal Emperor level Emperor Yu all the way till he fled for his life and also killing so many Immortal Emperors, how could one possibly do that unless one's as strong as a level nine Immortal Emperor?

“Hey, what level nine Immortal Emperor?! This Qin Yu is a level eight Demon Emperor from our Demon Realm! His true body is even that of a Super Divine Beast that's birthed by the world, the Fire Qilin!” Suddenly, a burly man from a table besides them stood up and shouted.

“Fire Qilin?” Qin Yu almost spewed out his mouthful of wine.

“That's right, I have also heard that he is a level eight Demon Emperor Fire Qilin. Could it be that you all didn't know about it? That Emperor Yu used all those Immortal Emperors to set up the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array and even used the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames to try to burn senior Qin Yu to death in vain.” Another Demon Realm's man raised his head up and said. “Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames would kill an ordinary Immortal Emperor without any doubt. However, Emperor Yu had never expected that senior Qin Yu's true body is a

Fire Qilin birthed by the world. Burning a Fire Qilin with flames? The result was something that I don't even need to say."

In a moment, the restaurant started bustling with noise and excitement over talks about Qin Yu.

There's surprisingly a lot of supporters thinking that Qin Yu is a level eight Demon Emperor Fire Qilin.

After all, the news about the Reef Yellow Star being burned completely by the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array was spread out by numerous people in the Reef Yellow Star with their Transmission Spiritual Pearl before their death. To be still alive even after being burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames... a level nine Immortal Emperor's body should not be able to withstand that. Only Fire Qilin or Phoenix could survive it.

However, there are still people retorting saying that a level nine Immortal Emperor possessed the strength to break apart the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. However, there were also people who stood up saying that Qin Yu is a hidden expert from the Devil Realm...

Hearing the enthusiastic discussion regarding himself, Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or cry. He finished his feast and then left this restaurant.

Those people who are discussing with great excitement still didn't know that the person from earlier was the target of their discussion, Qin Yu.

“Immortal Realm, Devil Realm, Demon Realm? To be honest, I don’t even know which realm I belong to.” Qin Yu arrived at the location of the Giant Tree Star’s Interstellar Conveying Array with a face filled with smiles.

“Ten High Grade Spirit Elemental Stones.” Said a man by the Interstellar Conveying Array to Qin Yu with a smile.

The price of transportation between the two Realms was indeed excessively expensive.

After handing over ten High Grade Spirit Elemental Stones, Qin Yu stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array. After the flickering of lights, Qin Yu disappeared from the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Chapter 3: Transmission Secret Array

Demon Realm, the greatest power in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Within it were the three great ethnic groups: the Beast Clan, the Scaled Clan and the Bird Clan. Any of the three clans were on par with the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm.

The true ruler of the Beast Clan was the Ox Demon Emperor. The ruler of the Dragon Clan was the Dragon Emperor. As for the Bird Clan, it was the Peng Demon Emperor. How high the standings of these three individuals were was something that doesn't need much words.

A bordering planet of the Demon Realm, the Yellow Rock Star.

Qin Yu was currently walking on the streets of the Yellow Rock Star. He had just arrived here by taking the Interstellar Conveying Array of the most western planet of the Immortal Realm, the Giant Tree Star. Having just arrived in the Demon Realm, Qin Yu grew a bit helpless.

“To find Fei Fei, it'll be hard for me to do it alone. Seems like I can only go and ask Meng Hong.” Qin Yu was calmly walking on the streets.

Meng Hong was one of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars of the Ox Demon Emperor and was also on a friendly terms with Qin Yu, asking him about the information of Hou Fei was the most simple and effective method. It's just that... Meng Hong was located far

away in the Hidden Emperor Star. For Qin Yu to communicate with him via his Transmission Spiritual Pearl that far away, he would need to enter a Transmission Secret Array in order to reach a connection.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had already covered the entire Yellow Rock Star to check.

There are five places on this Yellow Rock Star that possessed a Transmission Secret Array. There were a lot of experts in all five of these places. One of the arrays even possessed a level two Demon Emperor. As for the other four, the experts were only at the Demon King level.

“Yellow Rock Palace” is covered as a native power of the Yellow Rock Star. It's just that the amount of experts there were not many. Their strongest expert was merely a level nine Demon King.

This Yellow Rock Palace had been in existence for tens of thousand of years. Inside it were numerous small palaces scattered everywhere. Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had already discovered that the Yellow Rock Palace possessed a Transmission Secret Array. He wanted to borrow and use it for a moment.

Qin Yu slowly walked to the gates of the Yellow Rock Palace.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was directly locked upon the strongest individual of the Yellow Rock Palace, a robust man. He sent a voice transmission and said. “Friend of the Yellow Rock Palace, I am Liu Xing. I want to borrow and use your Yellow Rock

Palace's Transmission Secret Array, I am wondering if that is possible?"

[TL: Liu Xing → Meteor]

The current Qin Yu didn't dare to announce his own name at all.

Qin Yu.... the influence of this name was too great.

"Hey, you with the black hair, this is the entrance gate of the Yellow Rock Palace. Scram aside, do not stroll around here." Loudly shouted a guard of the Yellow Rock Palace to Qin Yu. Qin Yu turned around and looked at him.

"Are you talking to me?" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Seeing Qin Yu's gaze, that guard was stunned speechless.

"Do not be rude toward the senior, withdraw immediately." Explosively, a blond haired robust man walked out. He immediately reprimanded that guard. That guard immediately gestured respectfully to Qin Yu and withdrew himself.

"Senior Liu Xing, this humble self is Shi Feng, the palace master of the Yellow Rock Palace. For senior to come to such a small place like the Yellow Rock Star, it is truly a great blessing to our Yellow Rock Star. As the palace master of the Yellow Rock Palace, I would definitely be of service to senior." This Shi Feng's face was filled with smiles.

[TL: Shi Feng = Rock Summit]

The Yellow Rock Star was a place with a lot of traffic. Who knows how many people passes through here from the Immortal Realm and Demon Realm everyday. In a major planet like this, there would frequently be Emperor level experts coming. As a level nine Demon King, Shi Feng was able to make the Yellow Rock Star continue to exist all this time, he naturally knew very well about how to behave himself in front of superiors.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “Palace master Shi Feng is being too modest. I merely came here and didn’t have a way to communicate with my good friend and thus wanted to borrow your palace’s Transmission Secret Array for an usage.”

This thing known as the Transmission Secret Array was not something with an extraordinary and secretive construction method.

It’s just that, in order to build one, it required a lot of materials and was also complicated. Without a year or so, it was impossible to successfully build one.

“Transmission Secret Array?” Shi Feng’s face was filled with smiles. “That’s no problem at all. Senior may use it whenever he want. Senior Liu Xing, please come to my Yellow Rock Palace and rest for the night. This humble self had already ordered people to prepare a feast.”

This Shi Feng was incomparably enthusiastic.

For an Immortal Awareness to be able to easily send a voice transmission to his mind when he was unable to sense this expert at all, Shi Feng naturally didn't dare to disrespect Qin Yu. With his soul realm's level having reached the first layer Heavenly Soul, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was already at the Emperor level.

Qin Yu felt somewhat helpless. He waved his hand and said. "No need, no need. Palace master Shi Feng, you need not prepare a feast. Please bring me to the Transmission Secret Array's location, is that fine?"

"That's also good." Shi Feng was very straightforward. "Senior, please follow me."

Shi Feng was leading the way from the front. Qin Yu was following next to him. They were going toward the private room with the Transmission Secret Array. As for where the private room with the Transmission Secret Array was located, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness naturally already knew about its location. It's just that... there are many guards on the outside of the private room and there are even barriers. Qin Yu also didn't wish to force his way through.

When Shi Feng arrived, those guards were extremely respectful. The barrier had also been lifted.

This private room with the Transmission Secret Array was located within the center of a mountain. The passage leading to it

was directly located behind a waterfall. Seeing the hundred meters tall waterfall pouring down in torrents and rumbling occasionally, Qin Yu's mood had also improved.

“Senior, the passage had been opened. Senior only needs to follow the passage behind the waterfall and enter into the private room located within the mountain to find the Transmission Secret Array.” Said Shi Feng extremely respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded. He then swiftly moved, and the waterfall stopped flowing and revealed the passage behind it. He then entered the passage behind the waterfall. Soon after, the waterfall returned to its ordinary state.

“Without a word or movement, the waterfall actually stopped running. So powerful.” Shi Feng who saw this scene was gasping with admiration.

This was the ‘domain’ of Emperor level experts being used. Shi Feng was completely unable to sense any change made to the space of the waterfall earlier.

× × ×

Inside the private room within the mountain.

The Transmission Secret Array was formed like an eight divinatorial trigrams. Every corner was about eight meters long. It was constructed with a special material. Its entire body was black

and giving off a exotic radiance. Moreover, there were all kinds of talisman seal symbols carved onto the corners.

In the edge of every corner were three black prisms, forming a triangle. Within the triangle was a block of crystal.

Complicated!

Just the kind of crystal stone was already several tens of kinds. Qin Yu was also only able to understand a portion of those talisman seal carvings; for an overwhelming majority of them, he didn't understand a single bit. There's nothing that can be done. Toward this field, Qin Yu was no expert to begin with.

Qin Yu entered into the middle of the Transmission Secret Array.

Qin Yu took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. "Brother Meng Hong." Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness vaguely sensed that the entire Transmission Secret Array had started to change. He determined that it was precisely because of this change that the Transmission Spiritual Pearl could be able to reach a longer distance.

After a short moment, Meng Hong sent a transmission back.

"Brother Qin Yu, you unexpectedly send a transmission to me?" Meng Hong was pleasantly surprised.

Before Qin Yu could respond, Meng Hong's second transmission

had already arrived.

“Brother Qin Yu. These days, your great name had started to spread throughout the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even when I am drinking wine in the restaurants of the Hidden Emperor Star, I would always hear a whole bunch of people in the restaurant discussing about you.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

He himself had already experienced that kind of situation first handed.

To be honest... to hear others talking about himself. That kind of sensation feels pretty good.

“Brother Meng Hong, I came to you for a very important matter.” Qin Yu went straight to the point.

“Brother Qin Yu, go ahead and tell me what I can help you on.” Meng Hong also stopped talking about non-important issues.

Qin Yu started to speak about his matter. “Brother Meng Hong, I have already arrived on the Demon Realm. I am currently in the territory of the Beast Clan. I know that Hou Fei is also in the territory of the Beast Clan. I want to see him, do you know which planet Hou Fei is on right now?”

From Qin Yu’s point of view, this Meng Hong was one of the

thirty six Heavenly Stars underneath the Ox Demon Emperor and ought to know about a lot of stuff.

Meng Hong responded after a while. “Brother Qin Yu, I once heard about that Hou Fei arriving at a certain place a while back, as for what place, I am not certain about that.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Wasn’t what Meng Hong said useless?

Meng Hong once again transmitted. “However brother Qin Yu, I suggest that you go to a certain place. As long as you go there, you will certainly be able to know where Hou Fei is.”

“Where?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

“Jade Cloud Star! it is the place where every successive generations of Ox Demon Emperor lived at.” Meng Hong replied vasy fast. “Hou Fei had the Great Ape Emperor looking after him, it’s just that the Great Ape Emperor is someone who is all over the place, it is very hard to find him. Thus, finding the His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor and asking him about it is the easiest method.”

Qin Yu nodded to himself.

He had also heard about the Dual Emperors of the Beast Clan — Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor. Amongst them, the Great Ape Emperor was someone who doesn’t administer

anything at all and was all over the place. Trying to find him was indeed very difficult. However, finding the Ox Demon Emperor is equivalent to finding the Great Ape Emperor.

After all, one could ask the Ox Demon Emperor to use his Transmission Spiritual Pearl to ask the Great Ape Emperor about where Hou Fei is.

“Got it, thanks.” Qin Yu had resolved to immediately set off.

Jade Cloud Star, it’ll be an easy matter to find Hou Fei once he arrived at the Jade Cloud star.

“Brother Qin Yu, with your reputation, it shouldn’t be too hard to ask the Ox Demon Emperor to help.” Meng Hong sent a transmission again. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his smile when he saw that. Seems like the current Qin Yu’s great name was indeed very valuable.

“Oh that’s right... brother Wuming just recently set off to return to the Dragon Clan.”

Seeing this message, Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Big brother Wuming?

Qin Yu remembered about Ao Wuxu that’s currently training within the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“I got it, if I have the opportunity, I would definitely go to the Dragon Clan to see big brother Wuming. Brother Meng Hong, thank you very much for your help. As I have to go find Hou Fei, I would be leaving now. If there are things in the future, we can contact each other again.”

After Qin Yu finished his chat with Meng Hong, Qin Yu placed away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“The Transmission Secret Array is pretty useful.” Qin Yu looked at this complicated Transmission Secret Array and suddenly had an idea. He then turned into a ray of light and disappeared from the private room.

Beside the waterfall, the palace master of the Yellow Rock Palace, Shi Feng, was still waiting quietly.

“Senior Liu Xing, are you finished yet?” Shi Feng’s face was filled with smiles.

Qin Yu nodded. He smiled and said. “I must thank palace master Shi Feng for this. However, I still have another matter that I want to ask palace master Shi Feng about.”

“Senior Liu Xing please speak.” Shi Feng trembled in his heart. Usually when Emperor level experts arrive, his Yellow Rock Palace would never dared to offend them and could only endure it. What he worried about the most was that this senior Liu Feng in front of his eyes might ask for something excessive.

Qin Yu indifferently smiled. He said. “Palace master Shi Feng, I am wondering about how much did it cost for palace master Shi Feng to construct this Transmission Secret Array?”

Shi Feng was shocked.

Shit!

He took fancy upon my Yellow Rock Palace’s Transmission Secret Array.

“Palace master Shi Feng?” Qin Yu once again shouted.

Shi Feng was awoken by Qin Yu’s shout. With a bit painful voice, he replied. “Senior Liu Xing, this Transmission Secret Array was something that I and a lot of subordinates from the palace constructed after spending a whole year. We had also spend a lot of precious materials on it.”

“How much did you spend?” Qin Yu’s brows slightly creased.

He was merely asking about how much it’ll cost to build a Transmission Secret Array but this Shi Feng decided to go off shooting his mouth.

“Twenty million.” Shi Feng informed the amount.

In actuality, the construction of a Transmission Secret Array, although troublesome, would only cost about ten million for the materials. As for the year that was spent... to cultivators, a year doesn't account for much.

“Twenty million, mn... then, I'll use a Top Quality Immortal Artifact to exchange for your Transmission Secret Array, what do you think?” Said Qin Yu directly.

Top Quality Immortal Artifact. Even the most inferior Top Quality Immortal Artifact cost ten million Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. Those with some distinguishing feature or quality are worth several tens of millions. The good ones are even worth a hundred million. After all, toward experts, a good Top Quality Immortal Artifact was something that's hard to come by.

“Top Quality Immortal Artifact?” Shi Feng's eyes shined.

Profit. Profit.

A Top Quality Immortal Artifact is a Top Quality Demon Artifact. The people of the Demon Realm were unable to compare with the people of the Immortal Realm in their refinement skills. Furthermore, to refine a Top Quality Immortal Artifact in the Demon Realm, one must be at the very least at the level of an Emperor.

Shi Feng possessed a single Top Quality Demon Artifact. However, it was also something that he had purchased from the weapons store. Usually, weapon stores would not possess a lot of

Top Quality Demon Artifacts, they would only at most possess one or two. Thus, Shi Feng naturally did not have much of a selection and could only select a somewhat usable battle blade. That battle knife cost him a whole fifty million.

“Stop being stunned, go ahead, tell me what kind of category of Top Quality Immortal Artifact you’d prefer, I’ll see if I have that.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Shi Feng licked his lips, with his two eyes shining brightly, he said excitedly. “Something like a battle-ax, best if it’s a bit heavier and has strong attack.”

A battle-ax category Top Quality Immortal Artifact that’s big would cost a lot of materials to refine. Usually in weapons store their price would also be extremely high. Furthermore, it was also something that was rarely sold.

“Battle-ax? Let me see...” Qin Yu faked an appearance as if he was checking with his Immortal Awareness.

Shi Feng looked at Qin Yu in hope.

“Mn, I have one. Good, it’s yours now.” Qin Yu took out a battle-ax Top Quality Immortal Artifact. Those Top Quality Immortal Artifacts from the Ni Yang’s Realm, Qin Yu possessed no less than a hundred of them. Qin Yu had nearly never used these Top Quality Immortal Artifacts.

Furthermore, now that he had sufficient wealth; to change a useless Top Quality Immortal Artifact for a Transmission Secret Array that is of use to him, Qin Yu naturally wouldn't mind about it.

“Then that Transmission Secret Array is mine now.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Yes, yes.” Shi Feng looked at that battle-ax type Top Quality Immortal Artifact. His eyes were shining.

Qin Yu's 'domain' was spread out, and it covered the mountain with the waterfall in front of him. His sharp Black Hole energy was within his domain. With an move of his intention, his Black Hole energy directly covered the entire private room within that mountain.

“Rumble~~~” The private room in the mountain that was covered by the Black Hole energy directly rushed out of the mountain top. It forced its way out and left an extremely vast passage.

Qin Yu that absorbed that private room into his Jiang Lan's Realm. The Transmission Secret Array that's within the private room naturally was also taken into possession. Having finished his business, Qin Yu had a satisfied smile on his face.

“Senior Liu Xing, I am wondering if you need another Transmission Secret Array, I could construct another...”

“No need.” Qin Yu cut Shi Feng off.

Seems like this Shi Feng was getting addicted to receiving an advantageous offer. A extremely strong battle-ax type Top Quality Immortal Artifact was worth more than ten times that of a Transmission Secret Array. Shi Feng was naturally very willing to create more Transmission Secret Arrays in exchange for Top Quality Immortal Artifacts.

“Palace master Shi Feng, I still have important matters I have to do. I shall take my leave.” Qin Yu slightly cup his hand respectfully and then turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

That palace master Shi Feng looked at the passage in the mountain that was directly created by the private room in the mountain when it was taken out by Qin Yu and then looked at the extremely sharp battle-ax type Top Quality Immortal Weapon in his hand. He started giggling excitedly.

Chapter 4: Jade Cloud Star

Qin Yu continued with his journey incessantly. He was not stingy about the fares on the road. After three days, Qin Yu had arrived on the core planet of the Demon Realm's Beast Clan — Jade Cloud Star.

Jade Cloud Star, as the planet where the Ox Demon Emperor resided in, it held a very high standing in the minds of the people of the Demon Realm. At the same time, there were also many Emperor level experts present on this planet. Of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars and the Seventy Two Deity Stars under the Ox Demon Emperor, many of them reside in this planet.

There are five great cities on the Jade Green Star. Four of the cities were located in four different directions and the last one was located in the middle of these four great cities. This city is called the Imperial City. Ordinary people are not allowed to step foot into the Imperial City at all.

Within the Imperial City were a great number of experts. Those who lived in it were usually of very high standings. Even those guards, their weakest one was still a level six Demon King. One could casually see level nine Demon Kings there.

Although it is stated that outsiders are not allowed to enter but Qin Yu had already arrived outside the East City Gate of the Imperial City. The two guards of the East City Gate saw Qin Yu coming toward them; one of them shouted. "This is the Imperial City, those without the Imperial City's identity title plate are not

allowed entrance.”

Imperial City’s identity title plate?

Qin Yu was slightly startled. He didn’t know about this at all.

Qin Yu didn’t want to go through such a troublesome thing and started to spread out his Immortal Awareness directly. And just when his Immortal Awareness permeated into the range of the Imperial City, it was pushed back by more than ten sharp and strong Demon Awareness.

“So many Demon Emperors!” Qin Yu was shocked.

“Is the incoming person Qin Yu?” A voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s head.

Qin Yu’s heart jumped.

How did the opposing party knew that his name?

However after a while Qin Yu understood the reason. He determined that Meng Hong had likely already told about the matter to the experts within the Jade Cloud Star. Qin Yu immediately responded with voice transmission. “I am precisely Qin Yu, I am wondering if you know about my name from brother Meng Hong?”

“Haha, sure enough, it’s brother Qin Yu, please wait. Please wait a moment.” That voice was somewhat excited.

Those two guards also seemed to have been commanded to not temporarily try to forcibly remove Qin Yu from the facility. After a short period of time... three figures came out from the Imperial City. These three people were all extremely robust men.

“Man Qian?” Qin Yu looked at the man leading the other two in astonishment.

The leading man was precisely Man Qian who had previously been dispatched to the Mortal Realm. However, Man Qian’s current strength was much weaker than Qin Yu’s. He is merely a level six Demon King. However, for him to reach the level of level six Demon King in such a short period of time, his improvement speed was already considered to be extremely fast.

“Haha, it truly is brother Qin Yu.” Man Qian walked over while laughing loudly. Once he arrived in front of Qin Yu, he gave him a big hug.

“Young master Man Qian, like I said, an expert that doesn’t even know about the Imperial City’s identity title plate yet rushed all the way to the Imperial City, how many other people are there? Other than the Qin Yu Meng Hong spoke of, I really can’t think of anyone else.” Said the red haired burly man next to Man Qian.

The two burly men behind Man Qian were Demon Emperor level experts. Furthermore, they were both experts from the Ox Clan.

“Brother Qin Yu, I really never expected that the legendary Qin Yu who caused Emperor Yu to suffer a disgraceful defeat was actually the brother Qin Yu from back then.... I truly didn’t dare to recognize brother Qin Yu for a moment. However, seeing you, I knew it’s you.” Said Man Qian while laughing happily.

Qin Yu’s face was also filled with smiles.

To see Man Qian, it was certainly something that brings him happiness.

As for... Man Qian. He was thoroughly shocked. When he first met Qin Yu in the Mortal Realm, Qin Yu was preparing to take on the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation. At that time, Man Qian was already a level one Demon King.

However, the current Qin Yu was surprisingly an Emperor level expert. He even dared to battle against someone like Emperor Yu.

How could Man Qian not be shocked?

“Come, let’s go, come rest at my place first. We can discuss about the matter after we get to my place.” Man Qian was very happy. He pulled Qin Yu and started to walk toward the inside of the Imperial City. And at this moment, those guards naturally didn’t dare to stand in the path anymore.

Man Qian bringing someone into the Imperial City signals that

the person was qualified to enter the Imperial City.

The Imperial City was enormous. On the eastern part of the Imperial City was an extremely luxurious palace. It occupied an extremely large amount of space. There were also a lot of servants and guards. This was Man Qian's residence.

Currently, in the Beast Clan, there were only three Super Divine Beast Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings. Every Super Divine Beast possessed an extremely revered status. This was also the reason why Man Qian, although he was only a level six Demon King, had two Demon Emperor's following beside him.

× × ×

Within a elegant guest room.

Qin Yu was sitting across from Man Qian. On the table between them were some fine food and drinks. The two of them were drinking and eating while chatting enthusiastically.

“Qin Yu, you and that brother of yours are both fucking freaks. That brother Hou Fei of yours, in about a hundred years or so, well, about that period of time, he had already cultivated to the level of a Demon King.” Man Qian was drinking while cursing. “Some tens of years ago when I went to see Hou Fei, that Hou Fei had actually reached level five Demon King.”

Hearing news about Hou Fei, Qin Yu was very happy.

“Abnormal freak. His cultivation speed is simply frightening. And here I thought that reaching level six Demon Emperor in some three hundred years was very fast. However, when compared to you two... sigh.” Man Qian had an expression of grief on his face.

“The most frightening one of them all is you.” Man Qian pointed at Qin Yu.

“When we were in the Ni Yang’s Realm, Hou Fei and that Hei Yu ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. At that time, you still haven’t ascended yet... but now, how long has it been? You surprisingly had already reached the Emperor level.” Man Qian looked at Qin Yu with a slanted head. “Emperor level. Qin Yu, how do you train?”

“I,” Qin Yu had a face filled with innocence, “just train like I normally do.”

“.....” Man Qian was speechless.

“Qin Yu, do you know about how many experts were trapped in the level nine Demon King stage and unable to reach the Emperor stage in this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?! Did you know about how hard it is to reach the Emperor level? Look at the guards of the Imperial City. There’s a whole bunch of level Nine Demon Kings. However, what about Demon Emperors? How many of them are guards?”

Man Qian had a stomach filled with grievance.

Qin Yu knew that Man Qian was... jealous, grievous. Thus, he could only remain there and let Man Qian vent his anger on him.

However, the amount of level nine Demon King guards in the Imperial City was certainly numerous. As for Demon Emperors, who would go and stand guard atop the city gate towers? It's likely that majority of the Demon Emperors were staying at their own residences enjoying their lives.

“You're not even a regular Emperor level expert right now. According to my informations, that level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal under Emperor Yu called Yu Qingzi must've been killed by you right?” Man Qian knew a lot.

Qin Yu nodded.

“A level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal, I don't even know when I could actually take on such a person.” Man Qian felt very helpless.

“While that's that, you won't even give up unless you scare me to death. You killed twenty six Immortal Emperors under Emperor Yu at once; and amongst them was even that Green Blooded Sword Immortal!” Man Qian opened his eyes wide and looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu could only smile apologetically.

“You sure are capable, killing twenty six by yourself.” Man Qian

had an oppressive expression.

“Green Blooded Sword Immortal, a level seven Immortal Emperor level Sword Immortal. Ever since Immortal Emperor Ni Yang died, he was the strongest Sword Immortal. He had also been killed by you.” Man Qian was filled with grief. “I had been skeptical the whole time of whether or not the Qin Yu from the Mortal Realm and the Qin Yu I heard about are the same person.”

Qin Yu finally spoke. “They are the same, most definitely the same person.”

“Qin Yu, tell me. I remember that it was Lan Feng who received the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas back then, how did it ended up in your hands? You certainly shouldn’t say that you don’t have the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, I definitely don’t believe that you’re not using the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and killed twenty six Immortal Emperors by yourself and even scared Emperor Yu to flee.” Said Man Qian with absolute certainty.

Sure enough, Qin Yu have the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

As for Lan Feng?

“You’re talking about martial uncle Lan Feng? He had given me the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.” This was the only way Qin Yu could explain himself. The existence of the Sword Immortal Puppet was something that was very difficult for even him to explain. It was likely that the people from the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had never seen such a thing like the

Sword Immortal Puppet.

Man Qian sighed and said. “Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Your martial uncle was truly willing to part with it?”

As a Super Divine Beast, Man Qian’s status was extremely revered. Thus, he naturally knew about who the powerful people in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas are.

“Big brother Man Qian, you can let Shi Xin and them in. They ought to have waited enough to grow anxious.” Suddenly said Qin Yu.

Man Qian was immediately stunned.

Qin Yu smiled. Shi Xin’s soul was controlled by Qin Yu. When Qin Yu entered the Imperial City, he had already knew about the location of Shi Xin. Having chatted till now, Shi Xin and his two brothers have been waiting outside the whole time.

“Ah, I grew too excited while chatting and forgot about it.” Man Qian chuckled. He then said loudly. “Shi Xin, you three brothers can come in.”

Shi Xin, Shi Bing and Shi Zhan walked in.

“Master.” Said Shi Xin respectfully.

“Lord Qin Yu.” Said Shi Bing and Shi Zhan respectfully. It’s just that Shi Bing and Shi Zhan were the spiritual beasts of Fei Fei and Xiao Hei, thus they are not required to call Qin Yu master.

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Man Qian. “Brother Man Qian, how did Shi Xin and his brothers arrive at your place?”

“Back then, Shi Bing and Shi Zhan had ascended to the territory of our Beast Clan. Initially, they followed Hou Fei but then Hou Fei threw them to me. When Shi Xin ascended into the Demon Realm, Shi Bing and Shi Zhan were worthy to be called blood brothers, they actually were able to sense the location of Shi Xin. So they went and brought Shi Xin here too.” Man Qian explained with great details.

Qin Yu nodded.

Shi Xin and his two brothers were Mystic Ice Lion Beasts and didn’t receive much difficulty. However, the current them who had not even reached the level of Demon Kings, were of no use to Qin Yu.

Man Qin forced a laugh and said. “Qin Yu, Hou Fei had surprisingly removed the soul binding so Shi Bing had already recovered his freedom.”

“Oh.”

Qin Yu looked toward Shi Xin and his brothers. He was able to

sense Shi Xin's intention. These Divine Beasts naturally desired freedom. Even if it was the Blood Demon Ao Wuxu, he had also set up an agreement for Qin Yu to return him his freedom when he ascended to the Divine Realm.

"Well then, Shi Xin, from today on, you're also free." With an intention, Qin Yu removed the Spiritual Beast Ring that bound Shi Xin.

Shi Xin was rejoicing.

"Brother Man Qian, the reason I came this time around was to find Fei Fei. Do you know where Fei Fei is currently at?" Qin Yu directly asked Man Qian. Qin Yu was able to tell that Man Qian knew a lot about Hou Fei.

Man Qian's brows slightly creased. He muttered to himself for a long time.

"What's wrong?" Qin Yu sensed that something was amiss.

Man Qian looked at Qin Yu and then said apologetically. "Qin Yu, you want to find Hou Fei. As far as I know, currently Hou Fei had entered into a secret place. Even I don't know where that place is."

Secret place? Qin Yu frowned.

"Oh, that's right. His Majesty most certainly knows." Said Man Qian with certainty. "His Majesty had left to handle some matters.

However, rest assured, I'll ask him with my Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Please wait a while."

Qin Yu nodded.

Man Qian stood up and walked toward the outside. He turned around and said to Qin Yu. "As for where His Majesty is, I am also not certain. It's hard to tell whether this place is close or far, I will go to the Transmission Secret Array to send him the transmission."

"Brother Man Qian, it's enough if you just ask him about where Fei Fei is located at." Qin Yu's eyes followed Man Qian as he left the guest room.

× × ×

The Cosmic Space of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm contained within it an endless amount of dangers.

A several hundred miles wide and thousands of miles long purple colored sand flow was drifting within the cosmic space. Atop these purple colored sand flow were lighting serpents flickering about. At this moment, a gigantic meteorite were flying toward it.

Right when the gigantic meteorite approached this purple colored sand flow, suddenly, several tens of gigantic lightning bolts escaped from the purple colored sand flow and ferociously struck the meteorite. Immediately, the meteorite was turned into fine

powder.

That purple colored sand flow was a kind of frightening energy within the cosmic space. However, when this purple colored sand flow was to be compared with the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames Stream, it still fell short.

In the depths of the thousands of miles long sand flow that's drifting in the cosmic space, a figure was sitting cross-legged. To be able to safely sit atop of the purple colored sand flow, there really aren't that many people that's capable of that in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

When the sand flow float up, this figure also float up with it. When the sand flow sink down, this figure also sink down with it.

This man's whole body was covered with rays of purple light. It was hard to clearly see his actual appearance.

"Haha...hahahaha..." A loud laughter suddenly sounded from this figure. Suddenly, the endless purple sand flow started to fluctuate. Soon after, with this figure as the center, a vortex started to spin. This man sat at the utmost point of the purple colored sand flow.

The purple light suddenly dissipated. It turned into a set of clothes and covered this man's body.

This man's eyes blinking were like the shooting of extremely sharp blades.

Imposingly sharp.

Seeing this man's appearance clearly, it was actually Emperor Yu who had disappeared without a trace. Compared to the previously earnest Emperor Yu, the current Emperor Yu was imposing to the extreme. His whole person was like a battle blade!

"Qin Yu, I had been unable to break through and stuck at the level of level eight Immortal Emperor for all these years, but this time, after being defeated by you, I was finally able to sense myself breaking through that layer. Level Nine Immortal Emperor, I had finally reached it."

Emperor Yu's entire appearance seemed to have a slight change. His brows appeared to be a bit less refined and a bit more fierce.

From the Emperor Yu that was able to smile when Mount Tai collapsed in front of him, he had turned into a Killing God that would kill anyone that he doesn't get along with!

"Tactics? The methods of a regent? In front of absolute strength, they are all jokes!" Emperor Yu sneered. "Absolute strength is the most basic. Everything that obeys me is right. Everything that violates my order is wrong."

"What I look forward to was taking the Divine Tribulation and

ascending into the Divine Realm. However, before I take on the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm, I shall take care of the devil in my heart. Otherwise, I fear that I cannot pass the Divine Tribulation.” With a moment of his figure, Emperor Yu turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the cosmic space.

Chapter 5: Bewitching God Painting

Jade Cloud Star. Inside Man Qian's residence in the Imperial City.

Qin Yu had been waiting for Man Qian in the guest room the whole time. Man Qian had left for the Transmission Secret Array to send a transmission to the Ox Demon Emperor. At this moment, only Qin Yu, Shi Xin, and his two brothers were left in the guest room. Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward Shi Zhan.

Qin Yu had a thought.

Shi Zhan was Xiao Hei's spiritual beast, he should be able to sense where Xiao Hei is.

"Shi Zhan, you should be able to sense where my third brother is at right? Do you know where he is?" Asked Qin Yu directly.

Shi Zhan nodded and said. "Lord Qin Yu, I am able to sense where master is located at. He should be located at the northeast direction. The distance from here is very far."

"Northeast?"

Qin Yu frowned. Northeast was too vague of a direction. According to the map, the Dragon Clan's territory, the Bird Clan's territory and even the Dark Star Realm could be considered as

toward the northeast.

“Lord Qin Yu, Lord Hou Fei had previously brought me to find master before. At that time, I discovered that master is located in the Bird Clan’s territory. As for where he is at precisely, I am not certain.” Said Shi Zhan helplessly.

“Fei Fei had tried to find Xiao Hei before? What’s the result?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Shi Zhan shook his big head and said. “At that moment, Lord Hou Fei wanted to go to the territory of the Bird Clan to search for master. However, we were stopped by His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor en route. Lord Hou Fei was also forcibly brought back by His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor.”

“Forcibly brought back?” Qin Yu looked at Shi Zhan and was awaiting for his explanation.

“The Bird Clan has some friction with us.” Man Qian walked in from outside. “Brother Qin Yu, Hou Fei is a Fiery Eyed Water Ape. As a Super Divine Beast, how could he be allowed to rashly endanger himself? If he were to try to wander the Bird Clan’s territory with merely his strength of a Demon King, the Great Ape Emperor would certainly not allow that.”

Qin Yu also understood.

Even if Hou Fei was a Super Divine Beast, as he was only at the

level of a Demon King, his attack power was definitely very low. If he were to enter the territory of the Bird Clan, then he might be killed by others.

“Big brother Man Qian, earlier when you sent the transmission to the Ox Demon Emperor, was there any result?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Man Qian laughed and said. “Wait three days. After His Majesty and I communicated, he had already immediately set out to come back. As for where Hou Fei is located... according to what His Majesty said, he wanted me to inform you that without His Majesty’s help, it would be impossible for you to get there.”

Qin Yu was startled.

Where exactly was Hou Fei located at? That place seemed to be very mysterious.

“It should be fine, it’s just three days. When that time comes, His Majesty would help you personally. You definitely will be able to meet your brother Hou Fei again.” Man Qian patted Qin Yu’s shoulder and comforted him.

Qin Yu nodded. “This is the only way.”

“Lord Qin Yu, I have a matter that I don’t know if I should say or not. It is relating to the master.” Shi Zhan who stood on the side looked at Qin Yu.

Xiao Hei?

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

“Speak.” Qin Yu looked toward Shi Zhan.

Shi Zhan had a very serious expression. “I am master's spiritual beast and could roughly sense master's location at all times. However, before Lord Hou Fei even went to find master, I had already discovered... that master's position had been moving about a large distance.”

“About a large distance?” Qin Yu's expression changed.

Shi Zhan was located so far from the Bird Clan's territory but was still able to sense that Xiao Hei was moving about a large distance. Why would Xiao Hei run around in the territory of the Bird Clan for no reason?

“That's right, it's about a large distance. At the very least, he had been traveling about seven to eight star fields.” Shi Zhan nodded and said.

“Being chased!” Qin Yu immediately said those words. He also started to get nervous.

Xiao Hei had grew up together with him, they were like brothers.

If Xiao Hei was really in that kind of circumstance, then...

“Something’s amiss. According to what big brother Wuming said, he had never heard about there being a powerful High Level or Super Divine Beast ascending to the Bird Clan other than Zong Jue. Xiao Hei possessed inherited memories but the Eagle Clan does not possess a Divine Beast like Xiao Hei. Xiao Hei ought to be a Divine Beast that the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had never seen before.”

Qin Yu was thinking at a rapid pace.

“Xiao Hei had only recently arrived in the Demon Realm, his strength was still weak. Even if he had enemies, they should also not be very strong. For him to move about at a large scale, I’d suspect that it’s most likely because of some other reason.” Qin Yu rejected the possibility that Xiao Hei was being chased.

× × ×

As for what sort of circumstance his third brother Hei Yu was in, Qin Yu currently was unaware. As for Hou Fei, he was at a mysterious place. In order to know where this place is, Qin Yu would have to wait three more days.

He had to wait till that His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor returns.

At this moment, Qin Yu still didn’t know that the Immortal

Realm's Emperor Yu had already made a breakthrough and became a level nine Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu chatted with Man Qian for half a day and was then arranged by Man Qian to enter his residence. Qin Yu directly entered the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

There are all kinds of buildings and constructions in the Jiang Lan's Realm. The building that Qin Yu picked to be his residence was very close to Wu Lan's. Qin Yu had only arrived at his place and Wu Lan had walked over.

“Qin Yu, so you've come.” Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly and said. “Now I have to wait for the Ox Demon Emperor to come back. I'm more used to quietly train in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Ah, that's right.”

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a thing.

Bewitching God Painting!

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had previously issued a warning that one must reach the Emperor level before one can open the Bewitching God Painting.

“Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had described that Bewitching God Painting as extremely extraordinary like and Emperor Yu and them were even extremely desperate for it. It was also claimed to be the number one treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I, instead, want to see what exactly it is.”

Qin Yu took out the ‘Bewitching God Painting.’

Seeing the Bewitching God Painting in Qin Yu’s hand, Wu Lan’s eyes shined. “Bewitching God Painting!”

“Mister Wu Lan, do you also know of the Bewitching God Painting?” Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan.

Wu Lan replied while beaming with smiles. “Won’t you know once you open it?”

Qin Yu nodded, he then started to agitate the Black Hole energy within his body and rush them forth into the Bewitching God Painting. Under the attack of the Black Hole energy, the barrier that was set up by was ultimately broken through.

At the moment the barrier was broken through, Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

The Bewitching God Painting was radiating a captivating light. Rays of star atlas like, map shaped, light were flying out from the Bewitching God Painting. Soon, they disappeared. Qin Yu immediately let his blood drip onto the Bewitching God Painting to

be its master. Then his Immortal Awareness immediately permeated into it.

Numerous strange symbols and a lot of strange rays of light were unceasingly moving about within the Bewitching God Painting at a rapid pace.

“What is this?” Qin Yu was confused.

Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan and asked. “Mister Wu Lan, this Bewitching God Painting is known as the number one treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, why is it that I cannot find how it is precious?”

Wu Lan shook his head and smiled. He said. “Had you not discovered the strangeness of the Bewitching God Painting that is different from ordinary Divine Artifacts?”

“It’s certainly strange. I even drip my blood on it and became its master but was still unable to find what’s so precious about it.” Qin Yu shook his head and lightly smiled.

Wu Lan sighed and said. “Forget about it, it’s better for me to just tell you about it. It was not without reasons that this Bewitching God Painting is known as the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Before then, let me ask you about a thing first. Where did the Divine Weapons of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm come from?”

Qin Yu was startled.

That's right, only people from the Divine Realm could refine a Divine Weapon. How could there be Divine Artifacts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Could it be that there's people from the Divine Realm that have come to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and they specially created Divine Artifacts to gift to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's people?

Wu Lan saw Qin Yu's expression, he laughed and said. "Let me tell you, several tens of millions of years ago, there are no Divine Artifacts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Oh?" Qin Yu's eyes shined. "Mister Wu Lan, are you stating that everything changed some tens of millions of years ago?"

Wu Lan nodded and said. "That's right. Several tens of millions of years ago, an extremely mysterious temple descended from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. This temple contained within it numerous Divine Artifacts. And the Divine Artifacts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm came precisely from there."

"Divine Realm, temple?" Qin Yu was listening attentively.

"That's right, this temple is called the 'Bewitching God Temple.'"

"Bewitching God Temple?" Qin Yu was startled, The name Bewitching God Temple was something that he had heard others

saying numerous times. So, this Bewitching God Temple was actually such an extraordinary place. It was the source of all the Divine Artifacts of the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Wu Lan sighed and said. “The Bewitching God Temple was originally a temple of an extremely dreadful person from the Divine Realm. Afterwards, for unknown reasons, the master of that Bewitching God Temple made the temple arrive in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“Qin Yu, you ought to know... “ Wu Lan’s face was filled with a disappointed and frustrated expression. “It was precisely because of the Bewitching God Temple that I came to here.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Wu Lan had once told me that he was a Demonic Beast from the Divine Realm. As for him having arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm because of the Bewitching God Temple, it was something that Qin Yu had naturally thought about... When the Bewitching God Temple was descended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Wu Lan was likely within the Bewitching God Temple.

As a result, Wu Lan was sent to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm along with the Bewitching God Temple.

“When the Bewitching God Temple descended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I was unable to exit it and had been trapped at a certain area of the Bewitching God Temple... Like

that, a certain day, someone entered the Bewitching God Temple and received my attack.”

Wu Lan had a light smile on his face. “After that man was attacked by me, he immediately ran to the outside of the barrier. I, on the other hand, was unable to exit the range of that barrier... then that man threatened me and said that if I were to enter the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, he’ll take me away from the Bewitching God Temple.”

“It’s Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.” Qin Yu was able to guess what that man was.

Wu Lan nodded. “Although I came from the Divine Realm, but there were numerous Divine Barriers in the Bewitching God Temple. I had absolutely no way to deal with them. However, that Ni Yang was able to pass through them.”

“Why?” Qin Yu asked.

“Because of the Bewitching God Painting.” Wu Lan gasped. “That owner of the Bewitching God Temple was also an extraordinary big shot in the Divine Realm. The barriers within his temple, there likely aren’t many people from the Divine Realm that can break through them. Thus, they could only travel about the routes that he determined.”

“Those routes can only be discovered with the Bewitching God Painting.” Said Wu Lan solemnly.

“Something’s amiss.” Qin Yu said in confusion. “There are no routes at all in this Bewitching God Painting, only strange symbols and unusual lights. There’s no routes at all.”

Wu Lan smiled and said. “The routes within the Bewitching God Temple are constantly changing. If one does not possess the Bewitching God Painting, then one could only dangerously charge forth. However, they would certainly die.”

Qin Yu was shocked.

That Bewitching God Temple’s routes are actually constantly changing. Seems like even if one possessed a map of the routes, it’ll also be useless.

“As long as one entered the Bewitching God Temple with the Bewitching God Painting, the Bewitching God Painting would naturally illustrate the routes. Likewise... the routes and channels that appeared in the Bewitching God Painting are also constantly changing.” Wu Lan smiled as he looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, do you understand the preciousness of the Bewitching God Painting now?”

“A map could be considered as the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Said Qin Yu to himself within his heart.

Seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Wu Lan didn’t know whether to laugh or cry. “Qin Yu, did you know how many Emperor level experts in the past tens of millions of years have charge into the

Bewitching God Temple in hopes of obtaining Divine Artifacts and lost their lives? Even Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and them, their Divine Artifacts were also only obtained from the outer regions of the Bewitching God Temple through their lucks.”

“There’s already such great Divine Artifacts in the outer regions?” Qin Yu had seen Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor’s Divine Weapons. When they combined, they turned into a High Quality Divine Weapon.

Wu Lan shook his head and said. “All of the Divine Artifacts in the outer regions were low level ones, only rarely would there be some good ones. The true treasures are located in the inner regions.”

“Back then, when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang first explored the Bewitching God Temple, he was extremely lucky and obtained the Bewitching God Painting. Using the Bewitching God Painting, he managed to travel about the exterior regions safely and obtained the Divine Sword Sky Piercer, Divine Armor Black Frozen Snow... and so on. A total of twelve Divine Artifacts.” Said Wu Lan indifferently.

Qin Yu was instead startled.

Twelve? That many.

“Qin Yu, the Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from back then was still very weak. Even with the Bewitching God Painting showing him the safest routes, he was still only able to travel about the outer

regions. However, he still managed to obtain twelve Divine Artifacts of which he gifted a couple of them to his friends and left a couple in the Ni Yang's Realm. At that time you, Man Qian, and Zong Jue all received your respective Divine Artifacts. Didn't you? Furthermore... even now, there's still Divine Artifacts within the Ni Yang's Realm. Furthermore, it's inside the Ninth Heaven of the Ni Yang's Realm.”

Qin Yu was greatly surprised.

The Divine Artifacts from the Ni Yang's Realm's Ninth Heaven, the Seventh, Eighth and Ninth layer's Divine Artifacts were all taken by Qin Yu, Man Qian and Zong Jue. Yet surprisingly there's actually still Divine Artifacts in the Ninth Heaven.

“When Ni Yang first entered the Bewitching God Temple, he used those Divine Artifacts he obtained from there to create a great reputation for himself. His power also increased. It's just that all of the other experts were skeptical of how Ni Yang managed to obtain so many Divine Artifacts.” Wu Lan started to laugh. “Qin Yu, you ought to know that Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and others had spent countless amount of mental and physical efforts and entered the Bewitching God Temple countless times before they obtained several Divine Artifacts. Ni Yang, on the other hand, merely entered the Bewitching God Temple once and obtained twelve Divine Artifacts. Furthermore, the Ni Yang from that time was also very weak. There was one who wasn't skeptical about it.”

Qin Yu nodded. If he was Emperor Yu and them, he too would be skeptical.

“Ultimately, the secret about the Bewitching God Painting was leaked. This all had to be blamed on Ni Yang trusting his trusted aide. Afterwards... Ni Yang charge into the Bewitching God Temple for the second time. This time around, he possessed the strength of a level eight Immortal Emperor and also had the Bewitching God Painting showing him the routes; he was prepared to charge into the inner regions of the Bewitching God Temple.”

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. “However this time, he died. When he cast off Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the rest, right when he entered the inner regions of the Bewitching God Temple, he stepped on a Divine Realm’s poisonous bug.”

“Qin Yu, you ought to know about the preciousness of the Bewitching God Painting. With it... then, in the Bewitching God Temple, you can pick up Divine Artifacts like picking up trash. Also, when your power is stronger, you can also enter the inner regions of the Bewitching God Temple through using the Bewitching God Painting. However, if one doesn’t have the Bewitching God Painting... even if they were people from the Divine Realm, it would still be impossible for them to enter the inner regions. The inner regions are the private area of the Bewitching God Temple’s master.”

Hearing all that Wu Lan had said, Qin Yu finally understood the importance of the Bewitching God Temple.

With it, then one could easily obtain Divine Artifacts in the outer regions of the Bewitching God Temple. The title of the number one treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was certainly without doubt.

Chapter 6: The Three Emperors Of The Demon Realm

“Seems like I should go have a look at the Bewitching God Temple when I have time.” Qin Yu naturally had this idea in his heart. To possess the Bewitching God Painting but not go to the Bewitching God Temple, that’s completely wasting resources.

Wu Lan appeared to have guessed what Qin Yu was thinking, he lightly smiled and said. “Qin Yu, unless it’s absolutely necessary, it’s best for you to not go to the Bewitching God Temple.”

“Why is that? Don’t I have the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas now? Also, with my own strength plus Mister Wu Lan, you and the others, there shouldn’t be many people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could bar my way.” Qin Yu said puzzledly.

Wu Lan shook his head. “You still don’t understand. What is this Bewitching God Temple? It’s the place all the Divine Artifacts in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm origin from! You ought to know about its importance.”

Qin Yu nodded.

As the originating place for all the Divine Artifacts in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Bewitching God Temple was naturally extremely important. However, what does this have to do with him going there to find Divine Artifacts?

“There are a large quantity of experts keeping a close watch on the Bewitching God Temple in its surroundings. When other Immortal Emperors charge into the Bewitching God Temple to find Divine Artifacts, they would not care much about them. However, once you, Qin Yu, appeared there... the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would be shaken.”

“Ah, I understand now.” Qin Yu suddenly realized. “All of the big shots from over the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm have subordinates keeping a close watch over the Bewitching God Temple. Once I who possessed the Bewitching God Painting entered the Bewitching God Temple, I’ll be able to obtain a large amount of Divine Artifacts. For me to obtain that many Divine Artifacts at once, I reckon that all the powers within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would not allow such a thing to happen.”

“That’s right.”

Wu Lan nodded, smiled and said. “You finally understood. Other Immortal Emperors, Devil Emperors and the like would have to suffer an untold amount of hardships and even go through dangers that could potentially kill them to obtain a single Divine Artifact. If you were to enter the Bewitching God Temple, you’ll effortlessly be able to obtain ten or more Divine Artifacts. How could such a thing be allowed? It’s likely that all of the big shots from the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would join hands and stand in front of you to block your entrance into the Bewitching God Temple and make you share the Divine Artifacts with them!”

Qin Yu smiled bitterly. “If a large group of people joined hands to

obstruct me, it is true that I would have no way around it.”

Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor, Cyan Emperor, Hidden Emperor... and a large group of other people their level. If they were to join hands, then Qin Yu could only admit defeat and obediently hand over the Divine Artifacts.

Wu Lan smiled. “Thus, as I said, after your power have risen to a high level or perhaps when you could ally yourself with a portion of those people to go in together with you, only then could you safely obtain Divine Artifacts.”

“Mn, right. That’s the only way.” Qin Yu carefreely smiled. “In any case, I currently don’t need any Divine Artifacts anyways. My own body’s power was still the most dependable.”

“Then you should continue to train, I won’t disturb you anymore.” With a movement of his legs, Wu Lan arrived at his own residence.

Qin Yu sat down by the lake and began to train his ‘Three Souls Nine Refinements.’ It would take the Ox Demon Emperor about three days to arrive, that was equivalent to thirty days in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

This period of time was sufficient for Qin Yu to improve a bit.

Making use of all the time that he had to train, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that had experts like clouds, Qin Yu could only strive his hardest to increase in power. Only then could he and his brothers have a better time living.

The lake water was like gemstones as it shined in the center of the green grounds.

Qin Yu had already sat on the green grounds beside the lake for a total of thirty days now. During the thirtieth day, he opened his eyes.

“The Ox Demon Emperor still haven’t come back?” Qin Yu started to puzzle. In these couple days, he had not noticed Man Qian dispatching anyone over to pass a message to him. However, he also understand that the ‘wait three days’ that Man Qian said was simply a guessed number.

“Let’s go out and see.”

Qin Yu disappeared from Jiang Lan’s Realm and appeared in the residence that Man Qian prepared for him.

Standing in the courtyard, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness started to spread. He easily discovered Man Qian who was currently training with his subordinate. At this moment, Man Qian was topless and covered in sweat.

“Big brother Man Qian.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Hearing Qin Yu’s voice transmission, Man Qian immediately stopped the spar. He said to his opponent. “You can go and rest. This is the end of our training today.” Man Qian then used a towel to wipe away his sweat and put on a yellow colored gown before walking over toward Qin Yu.

“Brother Qin Yu. You said you’re going to train last time so I didn’t dare to disturb you the whole time.” Man Qian happily walked into the courtyard.

Qin Yu smiled. He then said. “Big brother Man Qian, let’s not talk about these. I want to know if His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor had come back yet.”

“His Majesty?” Man Qian nodded and said. “His Majesty had just came back this morning. I originally prepared to call for you toward the evening. However, never did I expect that you’ve actually finished your training.”

“He’s back.” Qin Yu immediately stood up. He was filled with a pleasantly surprised expression. “Big brother Man Qian, let’s go, bring me to see His Majesty.”

The current Qin Yu could not wait any longer.

“Brother Qin Yu, don’t worry. His Majesty had just gotten back and still have business to take care of. It’s better for you to wait till

the evening to see him. That's because today, in the evening... His Majesty had personally prepared a feast to entertain you." Said Man Qian while beaming with smiles.

Qin Yu was shocked. "Personally prepared a feast to entertain me?"

What kind of status does the Ox Demon Emperor held? He even personally prepared a feast for Qin Yu, wasn't this a bit too formal?

"Brother Qin Yu, it seems like you still aren't conscious of your own status." Said Man Qian while smiling. "To be able to open the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and kill a whole bunch of Emperor Yu's subordinates while also possessing the Bewitching God Painting, you are naturally of high enough status for His Majesty to personally prepare a feast to entertain you."

One's strength was dependent not only on one's cultivation level, it was also depended on one's weapons and so on.

Qin Yu possessed the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and was able to match against Emperor Yu, this signifies that his status was equivalent to Emperor Yu. It is completely within reasons for the Ox Demon Emperor to personally prepare a feast to entertain him.

"Big brother Man Qian, I have a matter that I want your help on." Qin Yu had a matter in his heart that he had not settled the whole time.

“Just say it.” Said Man Qian straightforwardly.

Qin Yu waved his hand and five people appeared in thin air. These five people were precisely — Tan Meng, Kong Lan, Tu Gang, Wan'er and the grown and robust little Niu Wa.

“Master.” Said Kong Lan and them respectfully.

The gown and robust little Niu Wa who now appeared like a calf had his eyes wide open as he looked at Qin Yu. Only after hearing Kong Lan and them did he wake up to reality. “Zheng Zhong paying his respect to Lord Qin Yu.” Niu Wa was merely his nickname. His actual name was Zheng Zhong.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Big brother Man Qian, Zheng Zhong had grown up in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. I do not wish for him to spend his whole life in there... however I am a person without a fixed residence. Furthermore, if he follows me, he would be subjected to a lot of dangers. Thus, I want to request you to help me take care of him. Of course, I would have Kong Lan and the other three follow after him.” Qin Yu said his intention.

Man Qian looked at Kong Lan and them and then displayed a smile on his face.

Kong Lan, Tan Meng and Tu Gang are all level nine Demon Kings. Although they are not Demon Emperors, they are still still

people of great use.

“Rest assured. Just leave Zheng Zhong in my care. In the future when you see him, you’ll certainly be pleased.” Said Man Qian happily.

Hearing what Man Qian and Qin Yu were talking about, Niu Wa’s heart was filled with excitement.

When he was in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, only Tan Meng and them were beside him.

However, since it had always been these couple people. Niu Wa had also hoped for the teeming external world.

“Kong Lan, from today on, you four would be free. You would be subordinates of Man Qian now. In the meantime, conveniently help me take care of little Niu Wa. Are you all willing?” Qin Yu looked toward the four.

In the eyes of Kong Lan and the other three were a cheerful look that was hard to be covered up.

Freedom... it is likely what all of the spirit beasts within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas longed for the most.

“Most certainly.” Kong Lan and the other three all nodded.

With an intention, Qin Yu removed the soul binding on Kong Lan and the other three.

Having taken care of little Niu Wa's matter, Qin Yu had also relieved a worry from his heart. If little Niu Wa was to follow him, Qin Yu also knew that he'll likely not be able to live peacefully. It would be a lot better for him to stay with Man Qian.

.....

In the evening.

Inside the Ox Demon Emperor's Palace within the Imperial City.

As the actual Emperor of the Beast Clan, the Ox Demon Emperor's Palace could not be considered as luxurious. It merely had a special kind of grandeur. The entire palace was black. From afar, it looked like a prehistoric giant creature crouching in wait.

Being lead by Man Qian, Qin Yu entered a resort within the palace.

Today's so called entertaining Qin Yu for dinner, there's in fact only three people present — the Ox Demon Emperor, Man Qian and Qin Yu. Of course, before they arrived at the resort, Qin Yu didn't know that there's only three people present.

Qin Yu looked around —

Beside a large tree in the resort that looked similar to a sweet olive tree was a table. There were only three chairs beside the table. At this moment, other than maids, there was only a single man in the entire resort. A man filled with hegemony.

With steel needle-like stubble beard and eyes bright and full of expression, even when he's turning around to wave, he was still able to cause others to perceive his strength!

He was a man radiating power.

“Your Majesty, this person is Qin Yu.” Man Qian slightly bowed and said with a smile.

Qin Yu immediately also slightly bowed and said. “Qin Yu paying his respect to Your Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor.” As Qin Yu was planning to seek help from the Ox Demon Emperor, and adding on the fact that the Ox Demon Emperor's strength and status was both extremely high to begin with, for him to be a bit more respectful was what he ought to do.

The Ox Demon Emperor carefully inspected Qin Yu. Soon, he nodded and smiled. “Truly a genius youngster. When Qian'er descended to the Mortal Realm, you were still only at the Dacheng stage. However now, you've already reached the Emperor level. Your cultivation speed, I reckon that even that Genius Immortal Emperor would still be inferior to you.”

Qin Yu merely lightly smiled.

His cultivation speed...

In reality, since he ascended till his current strength now, even if one were to consider them using the true amount of time taken, then he still really only used several hundred years.

Ox Demon Emperor's words were very crafty. Without noticing, he had already lightly praised Qin Yu. Although each one of his sentence appeared to be simple, but they made Qin Yu extremely comfortable. After all, all of the things the Ox Demon Emperor said were all Qin Yu's proud achievements.

As they chatted more, Qin Yu did not feel much estrangement toward the Ox Demon Emperor.

"Your Majesty Ox Demon Emperor, I presume that big brother Man Qian had already told you about my purpose in coming to the Jade Cloud Star. Ever since I ascended into the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I have been constantly searching for my brothers. Is it possible for you to tell me where my second brother Hou Fei is at?" Qin Yu asked his question at the appropriate timing.

The Ox Demon Emperor raised his cup to toast. He then lightly smiled and said. "That Hou Fei that you mentioned... he is currently in the Inherited Prohibited Area of the Apes and Monkey Clan." Ox Demon Emperor's eyes revealed a slight envy.

"Inherited Prohibited Area ?" Qin Yu looked at the Ox Demon

Emperor.

Man Qian who stood to the side was also shocked. “Is it that legendary Inherited Prohibited Area of the Ape and Monkey Clan?” Man Qian eyes also possessed an envious that’s hard to be covered up.

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded and said.” That’s right, the Inherited prohibited area was a holy land that is created by a certain senior of the Ape and Monkey Clan that had descended from the Divine Realm a long time ago.”

“A senior that descended from the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu now sensed how extraordinary this Inherited Prohibited Area was.

The Ox Demon Emperor smiled as he looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, did you know that... in all these countless years, under normal circumstances, who is the strongest expert of the Demon Realm?”

Qin Yu shook his head.

“Qian’er, tell Qin Yu about it.” The Ox Demon Emperor lightly smiled.

Man Qin took a deep breath and then started to explain to Qin Yu. “The three strongest people of the Demon Realm, under normal circumstances, were that generation’s Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor.”

“What about Emperor Ni?” Qin Yu remembered about this level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast.

“What I said was every generation’s Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor. Although the current Emperor Ni was extremely powerful, but once Emperor Ni ascended to the Divine Realm, it is different to tell whether or not there’ll be new Phoenixes. However, there are always Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor.”

Qin Yu naturally understands.

The Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor were all titles. Naturally, there would be one in every generation.

“The reason why they’re powerful was because... the Dragon Emperor possessed the Dragon Clan’s Inherited Treasure within his body, the Peng Demon Emperor possessed the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasure. The might of the Inherited Treasures... were stronger than even Divine Artifacts.” Said Man Qian as he forced a smile while looking at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was shocked.

At this moment, he had finally understand why Wu Lan said the Dragon Emperor was very powerful, powerful enough to make Ni Yang admit defeat.

The Dragon Emperor is a level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. However, he possessed an Inherited Treasure. His actual strength was so powerful... that even level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beasts would not dare to say that they have certainty in beating him.

“Inherited Treasures that are even more powerful than Divine Artifacts, what are they?” Qin Yu became astonished.

Both Man Qian and the Ox Demon Emperor shook their heads.

Their Purple Eyed Ox Demon King was also a powerful race. Unfortunately, they do not possess an Inherited Treasure. How would the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor possibly let them know about secret of the Inherited Treasures?

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a matter. “Your Majesty Ox Demon Emperor, earlier when big brother Man Qian mentioned the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor both possessed Inherited Treasures; then what about the Great Ape Emperor? Why is he powerful? How is he able to match up against the other two?”

The Ox Demon Emperor smiled and said. “The reason why the Great Ape Emperor is powerful was precisely because of the Inherited Prohibited Area.”

“How is the Inherited Prohibited Area powerful?” Qin Yu had become curious about this Inherited Prohibited Area.

The Ox Demon Emperor gasped in admiration and said. “To speak the truth, if they were to really fight, then the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor who possessed Inherited Treasures might be slightly stronger than the Great Ape Emperor as the Great Ape Emperor does not possess a Inherited Treasure.”

Qin Yu started to frown. He felt that what the Ox Demon Emperor had just said was contradictory.

“The Apes and Monkey Clan are fond of battles. Their Inherited Prohibited Area was a place they would use to achieve comprehension through battles. When training there, it would allow their fighting capability to grow at a rapid speed. For example, the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor were both level eight Demon Emperors; the Dragon Emperor was able to increase his strength ten times through his Inherited Treasure whereas the Great Ape Emperor would use his battle comprehension to increase his attack power by eight to nine times.”

“If they’re experts of the same level, if they were to not use any weapons, then even the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and the rest were to join hands, they would still be no match against the Great Ape Emperor. To achieve comprehension in battles, this is why every generation of the Great Ape Emperor used to turn their noses high up in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor as he gasped in admiration.

Chapter 7: Inherited Prohibited Area

“Achieving comprehension through battles.” Qin Yu also gasped in admiration.

Man Qian exclaimed. “Usually, our soul realm’s level increases very slowly. Otherwise, they increase with our comprehension toward the natural law. However, every successive generations of the Great Ape Emperor were different. They would enter battles constantly and achieve comprehension through battles. Thus, it is very hard to describe their cultivation speed. When they’re slow, they’re rather slow. However, when they’re fast, they might also be extremely fast. It was possible for them to gain a whole level from a single battle. However, to train through comprehension through battles, their attack power was strong to a frightening level.”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “I believe that compared to the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Clan’s so-called Inherited Treasure, the Apes and Monkey Clan’s Inherited Prohibited Area was even more precious.”

“That’s right.” The Ox Demon Emperor also agreed. “There is only a single Inherited Treasure for both the Dragon Clan and the Peng Clan; only the powerful Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor possess them. However, at the moment when they ascend to the Divine Realm, they must return the Inherited Treasure. When they and the Great Ape Emperor all arrived to the Divine Realm, only then would they find out that they’re a lot weaker than the Great Ape Emperor.”

The Inherited Treasures cannot be carried with them all the time.

However, to achieve comprehension through battles; the comprehension that is achieved was instead engraved deep into one's soul. It would be a timeless benefit.

“Hou Fei, as the only Super Divine Beast of the Apes and Monkeys Clan other than the Great Ape Emperor, was naturally qualified to use the Inherited Prohibited Area.” Exclaimed the Ox Demon Emperor.

Evidently the Ox Demon Emperor had recalled about their own Purple Eyed Ox Demon King. The Purple Eyed Ox Demon King was born with godly force. However they do not possess Inherited Treasures nor do they possess Inherited Prohibited Area.

“Your Majesty Ox Demon Emperor, I hope that you are able to bring me to that Apes and Monkey Clan's Inherited Prohibited Area.” Said Qin Yu solemnly.

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded, smiled and said. “Qin Yu, I know that you want to go there. However, as that place is called the Inherited Prohibited Area, there were barely any people from even the the internal members of the Apes and Monkey Clan that have the qualification to enter there. Even Man Qian was unable to enter there. As for you...”

Qin Yu naturally knew about the importance of this Inherited

Prohibited Area.

A clan's Inherited Prohibited Area, how could they possibly let outsiders enter there?

“I have communicated with the Great Ape Emperor via transmission not long ago. After our discussion... the Great Ape Emperor allowed for you to enter it.” After the Ox Demon Emperor finished saying that, he looked at Qin Yu. As he had expected, Qin Yu displayed a pleasantly surprised expression.

“Why did the Great Ape Emperor agree to let me in?” Qin Yu did not believe that he would be qualified to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area just because he possessed the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. How would the Great Ape Emperor possibly care about that?

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded and said. “The reason why he agreed to let you in was because... you are Hou Fei's big brother.”

“Every generation of the Great Ape Emperor was qualified to bring outsiders into the Inherited Prohibited Area. The Great Ape Emperor had once brought me there to check out the Inherited Prohibited Area. As for Hou Fei, he is going to become the future Great Ape Emperor. As you are Hou Fei's big brother, Hou Fei is naturally willing to let you enter the Inherited Prohibited Area. Thus, the Great Ape Emperor agreed to let you enter.”

Hearing the Ox Demon Emperor's explanation, Qin Yu also understood it.

So it was actually because of Hou Fei.

“Then when do we set off for it?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

“We can set off whenever you prefer.” The Ox Demon Emperor smiled as he looked at Qin Yu. “I am available at any time.”

Qin Yu originally wanted to set off right away, it’s just that as the Ox Demon Emperor was giving him face like so, if he were to really set off immediately, it would be a bit too excessive and he would not satisfied with his gain. Qin Yu decided to delay it a bit. “In that case, let’s go tomorrow morning, is that okay?”

“Certainly.” The Ox Demon Emperor nodded.

× × ×

Early in the morning of the second day, Qin Yu followed the Ox Demon Emperor and departed from the Jade Cloud Star. That Inherited Prohibited Area was not a place one could enter unless one had received permission to. Thus, the Ox Demon Emperor also didn’t dare to bring a lot of people with him. This time around, only he and Qin Yu were present.

Let’s temporarily not talk about these two.

In these past couple days, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was very tired. Ever since Emperor Yu suddenly disappeared, Mu Yan was left to be in charge of all the affairs in Emperor Yu’s territory. The

power vacuum caused by the deaths of the twenty six Immortal Emperor was left for him to take care of.

Emperor Yu's disappearance, Mu Yan still could not let others know about it.

Once others were to know about it, then it might cause the people's will to grow unstable. Even when he's concealing the news of Emperor Yu's disappearance, the experts underneath Emperor Yu had already started to grow somewhat unstable. After all, the effects from that battle was truly too vile.

"Sigh, I truly don't know when His Majesty would return." Immortal Emperor Mu Yan lay atop the chair. He was filled with helplessness.

For him to support the great bridge by himself, it was truly very tiring for Mu Yan. The most important thing was... he didn't know when this kind of tiring days would finally end. No one knew when Emperor Yu would return.

"Mu Yan."

A dull voice sounded in the empty air. Mu Yan was completely startled. Like lightning, he stood up and looked toward his side.

A figure.

This figure had a familiar appearance but a different

temperament.

“Your Majesty, is that you?” Mu Yan also wasn’t certain about it in his heart. Was this the same Emperor Yu that had always had a smile on his face? The Emperor Yu from back then always wore a purple gown.

The current Emperor Yu...

was still wearing purple. However it was no longer a long and thick gown. Instead, it’s a body-forming gown.

“What, we had only not seen each other for a short period of time and you already can’t recognize me?” Said Emperor Yu while lightly smiling.

The current Emperor Yu, even when smiling, brings about fear to the minds of others.

“Your Majesty, could it be that you...” Mu Yan had a pleasantly surprised expression.

Emperor Yu nodded and lightly smiled. “That’s right, I had achieved a breakthrough and became a level nine Immortal Emperor.”

Mu Yan’s pleasant surprised expression on his face had finally blossomed to full happiness. “Your Majesty, this is truly great....” Mu Yan’s heart was completely relaxed. The battle in order to kill

Qin Yu had caused an extremely serious effect toward Emperor Yu's strength. Mu Yan was also extremely tired from managing the aftermath. However, as the current Emperor Yu had actually broke through level eight Immortal Emperor and became a level nine Immortal Emperor, this would serve as a intimidation toward the other powerful experts.

Emperor Yu's position now was even higher than that time when he battled to kill Qin Yu. After all, a level nine Immortal Emperor was the highest level for an Immortal.

“Mu Yan, those territory and what not under me, set up the preparations... I am prepared to gift them to the Mystic Emperor.” Emperor Yu's voice was very dull. However, to Mu Yan, it sounded like a thunder clap.

“Your Majesty, those are territories and strength that you have attained after spending numerous years of work.” Mu Yan grew anxious.

Emperor Yu looked at Mu Yan, he gaze at Mu Yan. Mu Yan, being stared like so by Emperor Yu, also calmed down.

“Mu Yan, ever since we stepped on the path of cultivation, our target had always been the comprehension of the natural laws and transcending our limits. And as for I, the goal that I have from the depths of my heart was to ascend to the Divine Realm... now that I have reached level nine Immortal Emperor, what use is there for me to keep those subordinates and territories? Mu Yan, this time when I was training, I suddenly realized that... sometimes, power and might is also a restraint to our cultivation.”

Emperor Yu was radiating a proud and aloof ice-cold aura. “After I have given up my powers and might, I instead managed to attain comprehension and reach the level nine Immortal Emperor stage.”

Mu Yan looked at Emperor Yu with a dumbfounded expression. Only after a long time did he nod as he gasped and said. “Perhaps what Your Majesty said is true.”

Emperor Yu nodded. “I would be going to Mystic Emperor’s location, you are to prepare for the merge of the two powers.” After he finished saying that, Emperor Yu disappeared into thin air in front of Immortal Emperor Mu Yan.

.....

Red maple leaves in a red world. Mystic Emperor was dressed in red. With black hair like waterfall, they poured down to the ground.

Suddenly —

From within the red world appeared a bit of purple.

“Xi’er.” Emperor Yu looked at the Mystic Emperor who was currently sitting on the ground.

Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi raised her head and looked at Emperor

Yu in surprise. “You... made a breakthrough?” At the moment when she looked at Emperor Yu, Xuan Xi sensed that her husband was already no longer the same husband that she had before. Furthermore, she was also unable to see through Emperor Yu now.

“Yes, that’s right.” Emperor Yu nodded.

Xuan Xi stood up and carefully inspected Emperor Yu. “Feng Yu, that Qin Yu brought you quite a great shock. However, never did I expect that you would achieve profit from a disaster and break through the level eight Immortal Emperor stage to become a level nine Immortal Emperor. Moreover, you are also different from before now.”

“Xi’er, I have come to realized that it was my wrong before. I would now give all my power and troops under me to you, would you forgive me?” Emperor Yu’s eyes had a hard to come by gentleness.

Xuan Xi looked at Emperor Yu in surprise.

“We are husband and wife, is it really worth it for us to fight for such a long time for those mere worldly possessions? I have came to a realization.” Emperor Yu softly pulled Xuan Xi into his bosom. Xuan Xi also did not resist. She was stuck to Emperor Yu’s chest.

“Brother Feng Yu.”

[TL: no, not incest. Chinese people likes calling their husbands as

brother. Basically, brother and sister have a very different connotation in Chinese in addition to the usual relative meaning.]

Hearing Xuan Xi calling him ‘Brother Feng Yu,’ Emperor Yu looked at the Xuan Xi within his bosom with a huge surprise. How many years have it been? How many years have his wife not called him by that intimate name now?

“Xi’er.” Emperor Yu was bursting out with a dense affection from his chest. “The current me only has two things that I am unable to abandon. The first one is you. The other is killing Qin Yu.”

Xuan Xi nodded.

“Brother Feng Yu, you managed to break through because of the shock from that Qin Yu. I reckon that if you don’t kill Qin Yu, that Heart’s Devil would forever remain in your heart. If that Heart’s Devil were to continue to exist, then it would be very hard for Brother Feng Yu to pass the Divine Tribulation.” Xuan Xi also knew that the Divine Tribulation has ways to incite the Heart’s Devil.

The stronger the Heart’s Devil one has, the more difficult it’ll be after the Heart’s Devil was incited. The best method was to remove the Heart’s Devil first before taking the Divine Tribulation.

“It’s all right, the current me has already reached level nine Immortal Emperor. With the two of us joining hands and adding on our Matchless Great Sword, even if that Blood Dragon were to come again, he would only die under our hands.” Said Feng Yu

cold and matter-of-factly.

Not to mention the two of them joining hands, even if it was Feng Yu himself, with his current strength, he was definitely able to match up against Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu.

“Brother Feng Yu, rest assured, that Qin Yu would definitely die.” Xuan Xi raised her head facing Feng Yu and said.

Feng Yu also nodded.

× × ×

Within the boundless cosmic space, there were two figures using Greater Teleportation moving about.

“Senior Ox Demon Emperor, how much longer till we arrive?” Qin Yu asked the Ox Demon Emperor.

Ever since they departed from the Jade Cloud Star, they had traveled three days without resting and passed through almost half of the Beast Clan’s territory. Then, Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor arrived on a bordering planet of a certain star field and started to continue their journey using Greater Teleportation.

Qin Yu had never imagined that the Inherited Prohibited Area was actually located between two star fields.

The distance between two star fields was extremely long. Furthermore, within the boundless cosmic space between two star fields were some indescribable strange and frightening energies. Normally, Emperor level experts would not dare to lightly rush into it.

“I estimate that we’ll need to travel for another day. Qin Yu, don’t worry, from the planet that we were previously on to the Inherited Prohibited Area, there are a total of nine extremely dangerous areas within the boundless space. If the guide were to not know about the route, then to get to the Inherited Prohibited Area was simply a nine in ten chance of death.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor while laughing.

Qin Yu did not doubt him in the slightest.

That’s because he had already seen quite a couple dangerous places. Those were places that Qin Yu didn’t dare approach at all.

Through their unceasing Greater Teleportation usages, the Ox Demon Emperor still had to take into consideration that Qin Yu was unable to teleport too far of a distance using Greater Teleportation. Otherwise, the Ox Demon Emperor’s Greater Teleportation range was enough to reach the Inherited Prohibited Area.

After a day.

Within the boundless cosmic space, Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor were standing side by side. They looked toward the front

of them.

“We’re almost there, it’s right ahead.” The Ox Demon Emperor pointed at what’s in front of them.

In front of Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor was an extremely large golden disk-like substance. This golden disk was extremely large. It was as large as an entire planet. At the same time, there were grey colored strips flowing within the golden disk.

“Directly fly over there.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor.

Even if the distance to the golden disk was still pretty far, Qin Yu was already able to sense the fluctuation of the cosmic space from where he stood. It was simply impossible to use Greater Teleportation. Qin Yu stepped on the Divine Sword Sky Piercer and charged forward with his fastest speed.

“Eh, your speed’s pretty good.” The Ox Demon Emperor looked at Qin Yu in shock. The whole journey when they were using Greater Teleportation, he had been slowing down deliberately for Qin Yu. However now, he discovered that Qin Yu’s flying speed was unexpectedly not much slower than his own.

“It’s because of this Divine Sword.” Qin Yu casually explained.

The Ox Demon Emperor glanced at Qin Yu with a profound intention. With his knowledge and experience, he naturally knew that it was impossible for one to reach that speed with merely a

Divine Sword. The Ox Demon Emperor had already guessed how strong Qin Yu's body was.

Although it appeared to be very close, it was actually very far away when flying.

The current Qin Yu's speed was without need for further mention. However, it actually took him an entire half a day flying before he actually approached the 'golden disk.'

In front of Qin Yu was a boundless golden color. This golden disk was truly humongous. Its size was comparable to an extremely large planet. Moreover, Qin Yu discovered —

This 'golden disk' was actually a lot of golden colored sand flow that's constantly flowing about and forming the disk shaped oblate spheroid.

“This is the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.” The Ox Demon Emperor pointed at the continuously flowing golden sand. “Such a large Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream that's as large as a large planet is something that's rarely seen in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream?” When Qin Yu was on the Hidden Emperor Star, he had previously seen it before. It's just that at that moment, he did not pay close attention to it.

“That's right, even if it was I, if I were to enter into that Cosmic

Fragmentary Golden Stream, those flowing ‘Fragmentary Gold’ would directly twist my body into tatters.” Exclaimed the Ox Demon Emperor.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from looking at the omnipresent ‘golden sand’ in amazement.

“These Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream assembled here and took the shape of a disk. However, the center of this disk was actually empty. The Apes and Monkeys Clan’s Inherited Prohibited Area was located there, in the center of the ‘golden disk.’” The Ox Demon Emperor pointed at the distant place.

Qin Yu breathe a mouthful of cold air.

Such an enormous Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream actually obediently took the form of a disk to protect the Inherited Prohibited Area within it, that senior that created the Inherited Prohibited Area was truly too formidable.

“How do we get in it?” Qin Yu looked at the Ox Demon Emperor in confusion.

The Ox Demon Emperor instead did not reply. Suddenly, the Ox Demon Emperor pointed toward a distant place. “Look, the Great Ape Emperor has arrived.”

Chapter 8: Heart Clearing Wind

Qin Yu looked toward the direction that the Ox Demon Emperor pointed at but was unable to see anyone. Only after a short period of time did he unexpectedly see a man casually walking over from the depths of the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. Wherever this man passed, the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream automatically moved aside to create a path for him; they absolutely did not injure him in the slightest.

“How is that possible?” Qin Yu was unable to believe what he saw; there’s actually someone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could cross the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream without dying.

The Ox Demon Emperor laughed and said. “Qin Yu, Sun Yuan would only not be attacked by the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream that’s there. If he were to go to other Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Streams, for example those that had shown up in the Hidden Emperor Star, they would still kill him.”

[TL: trivia, Sun is the same Sun from Sun Wukong (Son Goku) and Yuan means Ape.]

“What you’re saying is...” Qin Yu was able to guess.

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded. “That’s right, the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream here was refined by that senior from the Ape and Monkey Clan that had descended from the Divine

Realm. It was already different from ordinary Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.”

Qin Yu also came to understand it.

The Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream here was essentially ‘tamed.’

“Man Quan, you’ve come.” That man had already arrived in front of them.

[TL: Man Quan means Reckless Authority/Power.]

Qin Yu was carefully examining the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan at a close range. The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan was even a bit shorter than Qin Yu. He appeared to be both skinny and short, much like Wu Lan. However, he was radiating an domineering aura that’s even more domineering than that of the Ox Demon Emperor.

“This ought to be Qin Yu right?” The Great Ape Emperor looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immediately respectfully bowed and said. “Qin Yu pays his respects to senior Great Ape Emperor.”

The Great Ape Emperor’s attitude toward Qin Yu was pretty good. It might be because of the relationship with Hou Fei. He lightly smiled and said. “Mn, I have come to know from Hou Fei

that you had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm even later than Hou Fei. In a mere three hundred years, you've actually achieved Emperor level, not bad, not bad."

Qin Yu smiled modestly.

"This Inherited Prohibited Area of my clan is pretty safe, no?" The Great Ape Emperor turned around and looked at that endless amount of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream while talking to Qin Yu at the same time.

Showing off.

There are only a very small amount of people that's capable of coming to the Inherited Prohibited Area. Sun Yuan would usually always show off the Inherited Prohibited Area to anyone that's here for the first time. However Qin Yu knew... that the Inherited Prohibited Area was a place with the qualifications to be shown off. Merely the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream that surrounded it was already terrifying enough.

"Of course it's safe. With this Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, if anyone else tried to enter it, they'll be just seeking their death." Laughed the Ox Demon Emperor.

"What are those gray colored strip-shaped things?" Qin Yu asked. "I had previously seen from afar that there's gray colored strip-shaped things; however, I do not see them now."

Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan nodded and said. “They are a kind of wind. An extremely unique kind of wind. It’s called the Heart Clearing Wind. Only through using this kind of wind would you all be able to pass through the area filled with Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and arrive in front of the Inherited Prohibited Area.”

“Through using this kind of wind?” Qin Yu was confused.

The Great Ape Emperor started to laugh. “When the senior of my Ape and Monkey Clan constructed the Inherited Prohibited Area, he had installed upon it two different kinds of methods of entrance! The first method was that as long as the person entering was a Golden Eyed Rock Ape or a Fiery Eyed Water Ape Super Divine Beast, they would be able to ignore the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and enter it. You two have also seen it earlier.”

Qin Yu nodded.

That senior that constructed the Inherited Prohibited Area had certainly considered it very well.

“The second method was to use a secret technique to control that ‘Heart Clearing Wind.’ That Heart Clearing Wind would then be controlled and wrap you up completely and cause you to not be attacked by the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. Afterwards, the Heart Clearing Wind would directly fly into the internal region where the Inherited Prohibited Area is and you’ll naturally be safe.”

Qin Yu gasped in admiration. “This great world is truly full of extraordinary things. I have never heard about this Heart Clearing Wind before. It surprisingly is able to protect one from being attacked by the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.”

“Well then, let’s not waste time any longer. You two, please wait for a moment.”

The Great Ape Emperor’s two hands transformed into a lotus flower shape. At the same time, he was chanting some unknown language. Soon after, the Great Ape Emperor pointed with one of his hands and a stream of wind suddenly came from within the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and arrived in front of the three.

“Qin Yu, Man Quan, don’t worry. Man Quan, this is your second time, you should know already.” Soon afterwards, the Great Ape Emperor pointed with one of his hands and that ‘Heart Clearing Wind’ turned into two. They wrapped around Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor respectively.

After being wrapped, Qin Yu discovered that he was unable to see his surroundings anymore.

It was as if he had landed into a tiny world that’s only four or five squares wide. As for its height, it was also only three meters or so. In this tiny world, Qin Yu was able to safely move about. However, Qin Yu was unable to see the outside of this ‘tiny world.’

“Qin Yu, don’t worry, after being wrapped by the Heart Clearing

Wind, you'll be unable to hear the sounds of the outside world nor would you be able to see anything in the outside world. The Demon Awareness from the outside is also unable to permeate through it. In brief, everything in the Heart Clearing Wind, only I, who performed the technique to call upon it am able to be unrestricted." The Great Ape Emperor's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind. This caused Qin Yu's heart to calm down.

"So mystical." Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

After the Heart Clearing Wind wrapped around someone, it was actually able to create a little world. Furthermore it even restricted voice, Demon Awareness, sight and everything else.

"Qin Yu, we'll be passing through the area of the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream in a short while. In this short period of time, you can just be at ease and wait." Said the Great Ape Emperor via voice transmission. As for Qin Yu who was within the Heart Clearing Wind, he did not sense the movement of the Heart Clearing Wind at all.

After a long period of time.

Qin Yu sensed that this little world that he was in suddenly burst into movement. Soon after, it scattered and turned into a lump of Heart Clearing Wind before flying away.

At this moment, Qin Yu also saw the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor.

“We’ve arrived.” Said the Great Ape Emperor while smiling.

Qin Yu looked toward his surrounding in astonishment.

The internal region within the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream was sphere shaped. It had a diameter of several hundred miles. Qin Yu raised his looked up, down, front and back; in all directions he was able to see the boundless Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

There was a small mountain floating within the internal region of the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

Qin Yu, the Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor were currently in front of this little mountain. This little mountain was about twenty thousand meters tall. Standing in front of this little mountain, the three of them were just like ants.

“This is the Inherited Prohibited Area.” The Great Ape Emperor pointed at this little mountain.

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, is Hou Fei currently in there?” Qin Yu started to grow anxious.

The Great Ape Emperor nodded. “Can you see that? That’s the tunnel. That’s right, it’s that tunnel with an open platform on the outside. Hou Fei is inside of that tunnel.” The tunnel that the Great Ape Emperor pointed at was the sole tunnel in the entire mountain wall.

Qin Yu immediately wanted to fly over there.

“Stop.” The Great Ape Emperor stopped Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you cannot go in there.”

“Why?” Qin Yu grew anxious.

“Qin Yu, first let the Great Ape Emperor finish before making your decisions afterwards as to whether you’ll go in or not.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor.

Qin Yu looked at the Great Ape Emperor. The Great Ape Emperor gave a wry smile and said. “Can you see that the entire surrounding of the Inherited Prohibited Area was filled with a boundless amount of Heart Clearing Wind?”

Qin Yu nodded.

This Heart Clearing Wind was also very strange. They appeared like an egg shell wrapping around the egg yolk as they wrapped the entire mountain completely. Fortunately, the Heart Clearing Wind is transparent as seen from the outside so one can see through them to see what’s inside.

“While seeing it from the outside, you’ll be able to pass through the Heart Clearing Wind and reach the interior section. However, once you entered it, you’ll feel as if you’ve entered a tiny world and would not be able to see the outside at all.” Explained the Great

Ape Emperor.

Qin Yu knew about it, as he had already experienced it earlier.

“Qin Yu, let me tell you. The usage of this Inherited Prohibited Area is restricted. The Super Divine Beasts of the Ape and Monkey Clan, they are able to enter through it three times in their lifetime. If they tried to enter it for a fourth time, they’ll certainly die.” The Great Ape Emperor had a solemn expression.

Qin Yu carefully listened.

“The other clansmen of the Ape and Monkey Clan, they are allowed to enter it once in their lifetime.” The Great Ape Emperor had a long sigh and said. “When my Ape and Monkey clansmen entered it, they would undergo the trials of the Inherited Prohibited Area. However, those trials follow a prescribed order.”

“If people not from the Ape and Monkey Clan were to enter it, they would come across someone of the same strength as them.” When the Great Ape Emperor said this part, Qin Yu grew puzzled.

“There’s other people in the Inherited Prohibited Area?” Immediately asked Qin Yu.

According to what the Great Ape Emperor said, once other non-Ape and Monkey clansmen entered it, they would be met with someone of the same strength as them. In that case, then... there ought to be a lot of people in the Inherited Prohibited Area.

Otherwise, how would there certainly be someone of the same strength appearing?

“No.” The Great Ape Emperor shook his head. “Basically, it’s hard for me to explain clearly in a short period of time.”

“Qin Yu, I can tell you this.” Said the Great Ape Emperor after pondering for a moment. “When my Ape and Monkey clansmen train inside there, our opponents would all be people that’s only half our strength.”

“Half?” Qin Yu was confused.

‘That’s right. For example, Hou Fei, he would be battling unceasingly in there. The Inherited Prohibited Area would sent out a single person to be his opponent. This man’s strength would only be half of his. However, his opponent would have reached the pinnacle in comprehension of the stick technique. Even though his strength was only half... Hou Fei was seriously injured practically every time.” Said the Great Ape Emperor solemnly.

Qin Yu was shocked.

Against someone who possessed only half the strength yet still receiving serious injuries.

“There are a total of six different levels of stick techniques inside there. When Hou Fei entered it, he started to challenge from the lowest level stick technique. Step by step, he advanced. Over all

these years, he had only managed to won once and started challenging the second level stick technique. Moreover, the opponents who he challenged the whole time only had half his strength!”

The Great Ape Emperor looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, if you were to enter there, your opponent would possess the same strength as you. His stick technique would also not start from the first level. Rather, it would start at the level corresponding to your soul’s realm level.”

“What level is your soul’s realm right now?” Asked the Great Ape Emperor.

“Around level two or three Immortal Emperor.” Replied Qin Yu honestly.

“Then your opponent would be using level two stick techniques. Furthermore, it’ll be the highest ranked level two stick technique. The attack power displayed from that ought to be around ten times that of a level three Immortal Emperor. As for your opponent’s defense... his defense was unequalled. Only by knocking off the long stick in his hand would would be able to win.”

[TL: raw said dacheng ranked level two. dacheng → great success. So, I decided to make it highest ranked for now unless I’m wrong.]

Qin Yu was truly astonished.

Unequalled defense and with attack power ten times that of a level three Immortal Emperor.

“Thus, when non-Ape and Monkey clansmen enter, they almost certainly will die. After all, your opponent’s defense was unequalled. Only through achieving a battle comprehension that surpassed him would you would be able to knock off his long stick.” The Great Ape Emperor stared at Qin Yu and said solemnly. “Qin Yu, you best think over it clearly.”

Chapter 9: Cyan Guard

Both the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor were looking at Qin Yu and waiting for his decision.

An unequalled defense, only through knocking off the long stick the opponent held would one gain victory.

Qin Yu was a little anxious. What he was most proud of was his defense. However, against the previous opponent that was reputed to have an unequalled defense, he was absolutely unable to match at all. With merely the comprehension of battles, would Qin Yu be able to achieve victory against the pinnacle of the level two stick technique?

Suddenly, Qin Yu clenched his teeth.

“Eh, Hou Fei had came out.” The Ox Demon Emperor’s voice had brought Qin Yu attention over. At this moment, both the Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor looked toward the open platform outside of the Inherited Prohibited Area’s tunnel.

Qin Yu also looked over. A familiar figure was staggering as he walked to the open platform. His body was also covered with bloodstains. It was precisely Hou Fei that Qin Yu had not seen in years.

“Fei Fei!” Qin Yu shouted.

However, Hou Fei appeared to have not heard Qin Yu's shout and sat down with his legs crossed. He placed his Black Stick on top of his knees. Hou Fei continued to sit like this with his legs crossed, eyes closed and his hands grasping that Black Stick firmly.

Even with strong wind brushing past his body, Hou Fei still remained motionless.

"Fei Fei!" Qin Yu shouted anxiously. How many years has it been since they've last seen each other? A deep emotion was surging forth from the bottom of Qin Yu's heart.

"Qin Yu, you should stop shouting. Hou Fei can neither hear nor see you. Have you forgotten... that the entire Inherited Prohibited Area was completely wrapped by Heart Clearing Wind? Once you have entered, you'll feel as if you've entered a tiny world and would be unable to hear and see anything from the outside world." The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan stopped Qin Yu.

Only then did Qin Yu grow clear-headed.

He then had a self-mocking laugh. He was bewildered by emotions and had forgotten about the Heart Clearing Wind's effect.

Qin Yu carefully looked at the current Hou Fei.

The current Hou Fei, when compared to before, had a bit less

naughtiness and mischievousness and a bit more determination. Sitting atop of the open platform, he appeared like a carved sculpture, not moving even the slightest when brushed by strong wind.”

“Fei Fei...” From Hou Fei’s pale complexion and his bloodied garments, Qin Yu was able to tell that Hou Fei was most certainly seriously injured.

Qin Yu looked toward the Great Ape Emperor. With his brows creased, he said. “Senior Great Ape Emperor, has Fei Fei always been receiving serious injuries in the Inherited Prohibited Area the whole time?”

The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan tranquilly smiled and said. “When inside the Inherited Prohibited Area, one must go through a hard battle every time. If one was to be careless one could even lose one’s life. The people that the Inherited Prohibited Area dispatches do not possess even the slightest amount of mercy. Hou Fei would nearly battle once or twice every day. Other than managing to successfully defeat the the first level stick technique, all the other times, Hou Fei has been defeated and seriously injured.”

Qin Yu’s heart jolted.

Once or twice every day? A battle of life and death like this, Qin Yu knows that it would consume a lot of energy and mental strength every time. To battle so frequently, even if it was him Qin Yu, he believed that it’ll also be awfully difficult for him to bear that.

“For it to be that fierce every single time, what if Hou Fei dies?” Qin Yu looked toward the Great Ape Emperor.

The Great Ape Emperor shook his head and proudly laughed. “Die? Hou Fei is a Super Divine Beast and started out from challenging the lowest level, the level one stick technique. In such a incremental progress, although every battle would be very hard for Hou Fei, it was not enough to cause him to lose his life. If he were to die so easily... then it can only be blamed on the fact that Hou Fei wasn’t deserving of his Super Divine Beast status.”

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, how many times have you entered the Inherited Prohibited Area?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

Qin Yu clearly remembered that the Super Divine Beasts of the Ape and Monkey Clan possessed three opportunities to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area.

“I’ve already entered three times.” The Great Ape Emperor had a slightly helpless expression. “Had I only entered the Inherited Prohibited Area twice, I would definitely had used my last opportunity to go in and get Hou Fei for you. However now, you can only rely on yourself.”

Qin Yu instead felt relaxed.

“This Great Ape Emperor had entered it three times and is still alive, with Fei Fei’s aptitude, he likely would not easily die.” Qin Yu looked toward the Great Ape Emperor. “Senior Great Ape

Emperor, how many years has it been since Fei Fei entered the Inherited Prohibited Area? And what is his current cultivation level?”

The Great Ape Emperor had a slightly delighted expression. “Hou Fei had been in there for sixty years. Sixty years ago he was a level six Demon King. As for now... I estimate that he’s a level two or three Demon Emperor.”

“Only sixty years.” The Ox Demon Emperor gasped in admiration. “Oh Sun Yuan, for your Ape and Monkey clan to possess the Inherited Prohibited Area was simply allowing you guys to occupy a dominant position. If he was to train and cultivate normally, then even though this Hou Fei is very talented, he’ll likely only be level seven or eight Demon King. However, he instead reached a level two or three Demon Emperor.”

Sun Yuan tranquilly smiled. “The Super Divine Beasts of my Ape and Monkey Clan, ever since the senior descended from the Divine Realm and created the Inherited Prohibited Area, every successive generation of our Super Divine Beasts all used battle to achieve comprehension. Our cultivation speed does not have much relation with the passage of time. Instead, it was related to the frequency of our battles.”

“Although it was merely sixty years, but Hou Fei had experienced twenty to thirty thousand life and death battles. With this many battles, how could achieving level two or three Demon Emperor level be considered something extraordinary? Qin Yu, let me ask you. After you ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, how many life and death battles have you had?” Sun Yuan looked

at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu thought about it for a moment and then smiled regretfully. “About ten or so.”

Ten, the gap between ten and twenty to thirty thousand was something that everyone knows.

“You can continue to show off.” The Ox Demon Emperor scowled. “Life and death battles, do you think that it’s that easy to find experts of the same level? If your opponent was to be too strong, then your life might be finished. If your opponent was too weak, there won’t be any effect at all. To both have a life and death battle while also not dying, did you think that it’s that easy to satisfy this demand? In my entire life, I also only have had less than a hundred such battles. Other than your Ape and Monkey Clan’s Inherited Prohibited Area, which other place would allow Hou Fei to battle that many times in a mere sixty years?”

Right when they were conversing, Hou Fei who was sitting cross-legged on the open platform stood up.

Holding the Black Stick in his hand, Hou Fei once again entered into the tunnel.

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, if I want to go in, do I just directly rush into there?” Qin Yu’s voice suddenly sounded.

“You really want to go in?” The Great Ape Emperor looked at Qin

Yu in shock.

Against an enemy with unequalled defensive and attack power that's ten times that of a level three Immortal Emperor, the Great Ape Emperor did not believe that Qin Yu would have a large success rate.

“Qin Yu, I know that you possess the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. However, that is useless there.” The Great Ape Emperor thought that Qin Yu was planning to use the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. “If you were to send out the Demon Emperors within the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, the Inherited Prohibited Area would automatically send out someone who's at the same strength and ten times the attack power as the Demon Emperors you send out. The more Demon Emperors you send out, the faster the Inherited Prohibited Area would send out people to match your Demon Emperors. You could only rely on yourself.”

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, you don't need to try persuading me. I merely wanted to know, if I want to go in, how do I go in?” Qin Yu asked once again.

The Great Ape Emperor looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu's expression remained the same even after being stared by the Great Ape Emperor.

“Fine, if you wanted to go in, you only need to directly fly over there. Remember... once you fly over there, you would not be able to easily come out from. You are only qualified to come out after

finishing a battle.” Said the Great Ape Emperor attentively.

“I understand.” After saying these words, Qin Yu was prepared to fly over.

“Wait a moment. There’s one more thing.” The Great Ape Emperor said hastily. Qin Yu stopped his movement.

“Qin Yu, once you enter that tunnel, you’ll be faced with a battle. In the entire Inherited Prohibited Area, the only safe place is that open platform.”

The Great Ape Emperor pointed toward the open platform. “That’s the place, the place where Hou Fei sat to recover from his injuries. Only that place is safe. Also, once you stepped into the tunnel, you’ll be confronted with a battle.”

“I got it.” Qin Yu nodded.

“Qin Yu, after you entered it, you only need to finish a battle against your enemy, you don’t need to win, you merely need to survive the battle. Once you flee back to the open platform, you’ll be able to come back out. The method for you to come back one is.... walking to the bluestone on the edge of the open platform and stand on top of it. The Inherited Prohibited Area would automatically send you back out.”

Qin Yu nodded, he then flew toward the floating little mountain.

Seeing Qin Yu fleeting figure, the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor glanced at each other.

“Sun Yuan, do you think Qin Yu can survive?” Said the Ox Demon Emperor quietly.

“He... has a very low chance of coming out alive.” The Great Ape Emperor shook his head.

Qin Yu's body traveled past the Heart Clearing Wind. As the Heart Clearing Wind brushed past Qin Yu's body, they did not cause the slightest amount of injuries.

Qin Yu descended on top of the open stone platform.

This open stone platform was not very big. On its edge was a extremely glossy bluestone. This was the method to exit. Qin Yu turned around to look... sure enough, the entire Inherited Prohibited Area had turned into a little world; he was unable to see anything from the outside.

“Foreign clansman, you have a short period of time to prepare yourself. You would soon be greeted with your enemy.” A voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

Qin Yu's expression changed.

Fast as a lightning, he immediately rushed into the deep and unmeasurable tunnel before his eyes. This tunnel was a bit long. However, with Qin Yu's speed, in merely a blink of an eye's time, he had rushed through to the end of the tunnel and arrived on an extremely vast hall.

Qin Yu stopped when he reached this extremely vast hall.

That's because... there are six tunnels in front of him. These six tunnels were not long. Qin Yu was able to faintly see that at the end of these six tunnels were large halls much like the one that he's currently in.

Qin Yu raised his head and looked at the row of words carved onto the wall of the vast hall.

“Heaven Startling Stick Canon!”

“What powerful grandeur.” With merely those four words, they had already caused Qin Yu to tremble in his heart, as if what was in front of him were not words but instead an extremely towering mountain that pierces through the heavens.

Qin Yu swept his gaze around.

On the walls, other than the words ‘Heavenly Startling Stick Canon,’ there was pictures and some handwritings. Those are a series of pictures depicting a person using the long stick. These

pictures were separated into six groups. They are respectively —

Heaven Startling Stick Canon's Seventy Two Stick Strikes!

Heaven Startling Stick Canon's Thirty Six Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Eighteen Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Nine Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Three Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Single Stick Strike!

However, those pictures appeared to be extremely mysterious. Like illusions, they were unceasingly fleeting and changing. Qin Yu was unable to even clearly see even a single image. It was so much that Qin Yu even began to become suspicious as to whether or not they were really pictures.

“The descendents of my Ape and Monkey Clan, before they ascend to the Divine Realm, if they were to be able to succeed in mastering the Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Single Stick Strike, then they would be able to become join my sect and become my disciple.” The words carved at the bottom of the pictures had caused Qin Yu a great shock.

“The person who had left these words ought to be that senior of

the Apes and Monkey Clan that had descended from the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu guessed in his heart. Right at this moment, an ice-cold voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

“Foreign clansman, seeing that you possessed a low quality Divine Armor, let me warn you first. You are not allowed to use the low quality Divine Armor. Otherwise... you will be killed directly.”

Qin Yu was startled.

“Your opponent would possess the same strength as you. The stick technique that he would be using would be the ‘Heavenly Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.’ In the event that you do not use your low level Divine Armor, if you were to be able to attain victory or escape to the open stone platform outside alive, you would be able to safely depart from this Prohibited Area.”

Hearing all this, Qin Yu’s expression changed.

“Not allowed to use the Divine Armor? How do I fight then?” Qin Yu grew a bit anxious.

Qin Yu did not doubt this voice at all. To be able to control a planet-sized Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, this person would definitely be able to kill him easily. For example... if he were to throw Qin Yu into the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, then Qin Yu would likely die on the spot.

“You are to enter the second battlefield!”

The ice-cold voice sounded. Qin Yu then felt as if the times had flied. Dumbstruck, Qin Yu looked at the location that's he's currently in. It is a spacious and empty area inside the mountain. Qin Yu's heart moved. He turned around to look... sure enough, there's a tunnel that lead to here. Qin Yu was able to faintly see the other end of the tunnel.

The other side of the tunnel should be the great hall that he was previously at.

“Could it be that this place was one of the other end of the six tunnels that I saw?” Qin Yu guessed in his heart.

Qin Yu was correct. The six tunnels led to six different battlefields. At this moment, Hou Fei was fighting at the first tunnel's channel. And Qin Yu, he was sent by the Inherited Prohibited Area's mysterious energy to the second battlefield.

“Huff!”

A figure arrived on the second battlefield from thin air. This person was holding a cyan colored long stick. He was extremely learn and naked on the upper body. This was Qin Yu's opponent.

“Foreign clansman, your opponent is I.” This man looked at Qin Yu coldly. “I am the Cyan Guard of the Six Great Guards of the Inherited Prohibited Area.”

“Cyan Guard?” Qin Yu didn’t dare to relax in the slightest.

“The Cyan Guard, when fighting against foreign clansman, you are to use the same strength that he possesses.” The voice that had previously sounded in Qin Yu’s mind sounded in the second battlefield. The Cyan Guard showed a respectful expression. He bowed and said. “Yes, my lord.”

“Foreign clansman, according to master’s rules, this is to test your comprehension toward battles. If you were to use your Divine Armor to forcefully take on the attacks, then you would be breaking master’s rules. He who breaks master’s rules would definitely die.” The ice-cold voice resounded in the spacious and empty battlefield.

Qin Yu felt that the people of the Inherited Prohibited Area was extremely frightening. He was able to sense that the strength of this Cyan Guard in front of him was unfathomable. He was merely suppressing his power to be the same level as him. This Inherited Prohibited Area has Six Great Guards, what other formidable people are here?

“Begin.” An ice-cold voice sounded.

The Cyan Emperor raised his eyes. His gaze was fixed on Qin Yu like a viper.

Suddenly, the long stick in the Cyan Guard’s hand was flipped over. Like a rain shower, it filled the sky and covered all directions. Qin Yu’s line of sight was filled with a countless amount of stick

silhouettes. With merely a single move, Qin Yu was already unable to flee!

Chapter 10: Meeting

Unable to escape, Qin Yu calmly stood his ground.

Like they were plucking stringed instruments, Qin Yu's ten fingers were magically flicking. Momentarily, countless golden finger rays appeared and covered the skies. The amount of golden finger rays were definitely no less than the amount of stick silhouettes.

Meteor Finger Technique's Ten Thousand Weighty Fingers!

The stick silhouettes and finger rays all dissipated.

This time, the attacks from both Qin Yu and the Cyan Guard were crowd attacks. Although each of the stick silhouettes and finger rays do not possess a very strong power, but they covered a wide area.

The Cyan Guard had a slightly excited expression. "For finger technique to break through the stick technique, it is the first time that I've come across that. Let's see how you'll take on my next move..." However, the Cyan Guard's speech were stopped in the middle. That's because a sky-covering amount of golden finger rays were once again shot toward him.

"Idiot."

Qin Yu sneered in his heart. Only an idiot would stop to sprout nonsense in the middle of a battle.

This Cyan Guard's actual strength greatly surpassed Qin Yu. Although his current attack power was suppressed to Qin Yu's level, but the Cyan Guard only took this battle as a game. Only because of that did he bother to talk in the middle of a battle.

"You actually did this." The Cyan Guard sneered. His cyan long stick jolted and turned into a circle of stick silhouettes. Like a upside down cone, it flew toward those golden finger rays. Every golden finger ray that was covered by the cone was turned into nothingness.

"Not bad." The Cyan Guard's expression changed. He was shocked to discover that majority of those golden finger rays were illusions.

Qin Yu had a slight cold grin on his face.

This was the Thousand Illusions Fingers of the Meteor Finger Technique. Amongst the thousand golden finger rays, there was only a single one that possessed an astonishing attack power. The rest of them were all illusions to confuse the opponent. If the Ten Thousand Weighty Fingers was to be a crowd attack where each of the finger rays possessed a weak amount of power, then this Thousand Illusions Fingers was a single body attack where the only true finger ray within it possessed an enormous attack power.

However, this Cyan Guard used a method to defend against

crowd attack to defend against it. Although the stick silhouettes covered a large range, but the amount of power behind those stick silhouettes were weak.

“Boom!” The true finger ray within the Thousand Illusions Finger passed through the stick silhouettes and landed directly on that Cyan Guard’s body.

The Cyan Guard stopped. He did not continue to attack but instead looked carefully at Qin Yu. His expression had turned even more concentrated. “Foreign clansman, you are worthy enough for me to become serious. However, I must remind you... that only when you knock down my long stick or escape to the open platform would you be able to save your life. It is completely useless for your attacks to land on my body.”

Qin Yu frowned.

“This man who created these rules was truly a scoundrel. What kind of test is this? Unequalled defense and insisted that I knock down the weapon in order to win.” Qin Yu felt awfully wronged in his heart. However, he does not have any other method.

As he was in the Inherited Prohibited Area, he must comply with the rules.

“Foreign clansman, experience the last three stick strikes of the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.”

“He!”

The Cyan Guard's long stick suddenly turned into a cyan colored light. Qin Yu only felt that the cyan sword silhouette was like a ray of light as it arrived in front of him after two or three strange irregular changes. Qin Yu was only able to fly back to retreat.

Three stick strikes ferociously landed on Qin Yu's body consecutively.

Qin Yu was knocked against the wall. He then fell on his stomach.

“What a strange attack. That's right, it's an attack that's created through the use of the space's fluctuation. The principle behind it is the same as the Ten Termination Fingers.” Qin Yu firmly stared at his opponent. And at this moment, stick marks had already appeared on the surface of Qin Yu's body. His internal body was also seriously injured by the vibrations. Blood had already permeated to his body surface. It's just that his Life Elemental Energy had recovered him in a flash.

“Your body's defense is pretty strong.” The Cyan Guard sneered.

The cyan stick silhouette once again passed through the space in a strange line. However this time around, Qin Yu was already prepared for it; he flew back and at the same time flicked his ten fingers rapidly. Simultaneously, ten finger rays were shot out. They were shot out in ten parallel lines. However, what's strange was that these ten finger rays unexpectedly came together into

one.

Meteor Finger Technique's Ten Termination Fingers.

“Bang!”

The ten golden finger rays that had combined into one collided with that rapidly incoming stick silhouette.

The Cyan Guard's attack had failed again!

Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. Everything was really as he had expected. The principle behind that stick technique's attack was exactly the same as his Ten Termination Fingers.

The Cyan Guard's expression sunk. “Foreign clansman, never had I expected that your battle comprehension was actually this high. The Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes still have one more final move, I shall see whether or not you'll be able to take on that.”

The Cyan Guard raised his long stick.

Qin Yu's concentration was elevated to the peak. He stared at the Cyan Guard in front of him. “This Inherited Prohibited Area had limited his strength to be the same as mine. I don't believe that... that this Inherited Prohibited Area could determine the strength of my ‘Sky Piercing Finger.’”

“Watch carefully, foreign clansman.” Said the Cyan Guard indifferently.

His long stick moved.

Qin Yu was only able to sense that the space had suddenly been twisted. In a blink of an eye, thirty six stick silhouettes suddenly had appeared in front of him. These thirty six stick silhouettes were arranged in front to back. However, Qin Yu was able to sense that... every one of them were true.

“Illusions, illusions.”

Qin Yu determined in his heart that there was only one true stick silhouette and that it was impossible for there to be thirty six stick silhouettes. However, Qin Yu was unable to determine which is the true one using his eyes and Immortal Awareness. Qin Yu only had a single chance.

“Bang!”

A stick silhouette ferociously landed on Qin Yu's body. “That's right, this is the moment!” Qin Yu eyes shined. His index finger that was already prepared beforehand was thrust to the long stick like lightning.

Index finger, long stick!

The two collided into each other. At this moment, time appeared to have been stopped. The thirty six stick silhouettes have all disappeared.

“Bang!” The Cyan Guard’s hand was jolted ferociously.

Qin Yu also felt that his finger was numb.

The Cyan Guard looked at Qin Yu with an astonished expression. “Your strength was definitely no higher than a level three Immortal Emperor; you are either concealing your strength, or, with your soul’s realm level and your strength, it was impossible for your attack to be this powerful. Absolutely impossible.”

How could the Cyan Guard possibly know that Qin Yu was able to use his Black Hole to accelerate and shoot out such a strange attack?

“Don’t you run!” The Cyan Guard’s figure was shot forward rapidly.

At this moment, Qin Yu had already started to rapidly flee. “Only an idiot would stop for you. Even the Sky Piercing Finger cannot knock down your long stick, do I have any other way to knock down your long stick?”

Unfortunately... the Cyan Guard that was currently enraged actually violated the rule to suppress his strength to a level three Immortal Emperor. His speed was increased to a frightening level.

In merely a moment, he appeared in front of Qin Yu.

This run and chase, Qin Yu and the Cyan Guard had already ran from the second battlefield all the way to the main hall. It was the main hall that Qin Yu first entered.

“Foreign clansman, prepare to die.” The Cyan Guard attacked again.

“Sigh, I failed again. This final Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, I am always unable to block it.” Hou Fei rapidly fled from the first battlefield.

Ever since he successfully challenged the first level stick technique, Hou Fei had been constantly challenging the ‘Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.’ However, he failed every single time. In all these years, Hou Fei had managed to learn thirty five moves of the ‘Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.’ He had always failed the final move by a bit.

Only through completely comprehending the final move would he be able to defeat his opponent.

When Hou Fei was fleeing, the Red Guard that was battling against him did not give chase. That’s because the Red Guard also knew that the Inherited Prohibited Area was created to train the descendents of the Ape and Monkey Clan. Furthermore, the Red

Guard was only allowed to use half of Hou Fei's strength, thus he was unable to catch up to Hou Fei with his speed.

“This Thirty Six Overlapping Waves is an advanced level technique compared to the other thirty five moves. It puts into use the comprehension of the space to transform and store the body's energy in order to create a explosive power in a split moment. It continuously shoots out thirty six stick silhouettes to create the strongest attack power.” While Hou Fei was fleeing, he was also thinking about the technique in his heart.

After all these years, Hou Fei was completely certain about the principle of the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves. It's just that he was lacking a bit when trying to use it.

“There's battle ahead!”

While Hou Fei was rapidly flying out, he sensed that there was an intense battle in the main hall ahead of him. “Eh, strange. There's someone else other than me in the Inherited Prohibited Area? Didn't the Great Ape Emperor use all three of his chances already?”

Hou Fei grew curious. Who exactly was the person in the battle?

In a blink of an eye, Hou Fei had arrived on the main hall.

At this moment... he saw a furious Cyan Guard carrying with him a cyan colored long stick silhouette as it landed ferociously on a

black haired youngster. Seeing this black haired youngster, Hou Fei's eyes were opened wide and round like a ball.

“Big, big brother!” Hou Fei was shocked.

He then became clear headed. Hou Fei grew angry when he saw the situation of the battlefield. “What's with this Cyan Guard? He's relying on the fact that he possessed an unequalled defense and doesn't bother to defend at all. Instead, he is chasing after my big brother and attacking him.”

The current situation was precisely that.

The Cyan Guard was determined that Qin Yu was concealing his strength. This caused the Cyan Guard to believe that he was deceived. The angry Cyan Guard was completely exploiting the loophole within the rules.

He had completely given up defense and started to only attack.

No matter how strong Qin Yu was, it was still impossible for him to defend against that.

“Haah!”

The Cyan Guard's body's energy started to move about following a special method. He once again executed the strongest move of the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.

Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.

It used a special method of energy movement to cause the energy to be stored up and then compressed to the extreme and then shoot out a stick stick rapidly. Then, following the first strike, it once again shot out a second stick strike. Following the second strike was the third strike...

One strike after another, overlapping one another.

When it reached the thirty sixth stick strike, it's power would become excessively strong.

Under normal circumstances, even if a person was able to block the first strike, they would be unable to defend against the consecutive strikes following behind it.

However, Qin Yu was able to directly use his Sky Piercing Finger to break through this technique. That's because... the Sky Piercing Finger's power was too powerful. The vibration from the collision caused the Cyan Guard's stick to be jolted out of control. Although the Cyan Guard was still grabbing onto his stick, he was unable to continue to execute the move.

This time around, the Cyan Guard had once again executed the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Strikes.

The Cyan Guard did not bother to defend at all. His long stick

firmly hacked down.

The stick silhouettes were swiftly moving!

In a flash, thirty six vaguely distinctive stick silhouettes appeared in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu was so angry in his heart that he wanted to curse out. However, he didn't have any other means than to use the same technique he did earlier.

He took on a stick strike and then used his Sky Piercing Finger.

“Boom!”

The index finger collided with the stick.

The Cyan Guard had a slight cold grin on his face. After that long stick was struck by Qin Yu's Sky Piercing Finger, it actually rapidly bounced back. The Cyan Guard's body turned around, the long stick rapidly made a 360 degree turn and came crushing at Qin Yu with an even more frightening speed.

Borrowing the power!

“Too fast!” Qin Yu's expression changed. After borrowing the power from Qin Yu's finger strike, the long stick's speed surpassed Qin Yu's reaction speed. He was unable to use the same method he used last time in time.

Using his body to feel the true stick silhouette and then breaking through the attack. In order to do that, he required time in between the sensing and the attacking. The faster the speed the stick silhouette was, the harder it was for him to break through it.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”

Four stick strikes landed on Qin Yu’s body consecutively. Each strike was faster than the one before it. The Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, if the first strike was not broken, then the following strikes would be harder and harder to break.

Qin Yu was filled with anger.

This damned place. It doesn’t allow him to use his Divine Armor, and furthermore, his opponent possessed an unequalled defense. In order to win, one must knock down the opponent’s long stick. What’s with this?!

Murder!

That’s murder!

What Qin Yu guessed was correct. When the Inherited Prohibited Area was created, it was intentionally created to murder foreign clansmen. It merely left behind a bit of hope for them, that’s all. “Fuck, I’m not playing anymore.” Qin Yu’s eyes turned blood-red. He was prepared to use the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

However, right at this moment —

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”

The same stick silhouettes. It’s just that these stick silhouettes were black. They appeared from another directly and collided with the Cyan Guard’s stick silhouettes unceasingly. The trajectory of these stick silhouettes were exactly the same. The attack method was also exactly the same.

“Big brother, quickly, flee. The guards of the Inherited Prohibited Area are all vicious and merciless!” A familiar voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu looked over —

“Fei Fei.” Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised. However, his expression immediately changed greatly.

Hou Fei only managed to consecutively block twenty some stick silhouettes. Finally, he was unable to block anymore. The black stick was knocked flying and smashed onto the wall of the main hall. Afterwards, another stick silhouette landed on Hou Fei.

Blood had covered Qin Yu’s field of view.

“Fei Fei!!!” Qin Yu’s eyes grew red.

His body moved. In a flash, he was holding Hou Fei. He wanted to rapidly rush to the outside. However, there were seven more strikes from the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves!

Qin Yu was knocked to the side from the first strike of these seven strikes. He was unable to run toward the tunnel.

“Big brother!” Seeing this scene, the serious injured Hou Fei’s eyes also grew red. However, in a blink of an eye, Hou Fei discovered that he was no longer in the main hall. He had already arrived in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

After taking Hou Fei into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu grew a lot more relaxed.

Right when Qin Yu was prepared to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm —

“Stop.” An ice-cold voice sounded.

The Cyan Guard’s body stopped, it was like he had been received a body fixation technique.

“Cyan Guard, when you were chasing after the foreign clansman, in order to catch up to that foreign clansman, you’ve used energy that reached the level of level six Immortal Emperor. You had already surpassed the boundary within the regulation. He who violated the rules must die.” The ice-cold voice sounded.

“My Lord, please spare my life. Please spare my life.” The Cyan Guard immediately kneeled down and said terrified.

“Humph.”

With a cold humph, the Cyan Guard grew motionless. Qin Yu who was nearby saw that the Cyan Guard’s eyes had become dim. Soon after, the Cyan Guard fell on the ground motionlessly.

Qin Yu was astonished.

This ‘lord’ of the Inherited Prohibited Area was truly incomparably cold and merciless.

“Foreign clansman, you may safely depart.” That ice-cold voice had turned amiable.

(Why did the lord in the Inherited Prohibited Area not punish the Cyan Guard the moment when he broke the rules? Hehe...)

Chapter 11: Same Hearted Brothers

In the spacious and empty main hall inside the mountain, Qin Yu was the only one alive. Currently, Qin Yu's heart was still shuddering. Earlier, the Cyan Guard was unexpectedly killed by the lord of the Inherited Prohibited Area. Although Qin Yu was unable to tell what kind of method the lord used to kill him, but the viciousness and mercilessness had still caused Qin Yu to shudder in his heart.

“Red Guard, take away the Cyan Guard's corpse.”

The lord's voice resounded in the main hall once again. A red silhouette flashed by. A red clothed man with an appearance that's very similar to the Cyan Guard appeared in the main hall. This Red Guard bent over and picked up the Cyan Guard's corpse. He had a slight... sadness in his eyes.

“Foreign clansman, why are you still here?”

Hearing this sentence, Qin Yu was abruptly woken up by it.

“The lord of this Inherited Prohibited Area has an extremely strange temperament. It's best to not waste time with him.” Qin Yu remembered his brother and immediately took Hou Fei out from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

As if he had teleported, Hou Fei appeared in the main hall out of thin air.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei’s eyes were already moist.

Qin Yu’s heart also shivered. He then held back his emotions and said hurriedly. “Let’s not waste time anymore, let’s go to a safe place first.” The only safe place within this Inherited Prohibited Area was that open stone platform.

Hou Fei had also become clear-headed. “Right, let’s go.” Hou Fei flipped his hand around and absorbed the Black Stick that was on the ground into his body. He then rapidly left the main hall together with Qin Yu. They passed through the tunnel and arrived on the open stone platform.

The open stone platform was isolated on the edge of this floating mountain. Below it was a boundless void. At the same time, there was strong wind blowing to it.

The two brothers Qin Yu and Hou Fei were on top of this open stone platform. They looked at each other.

At this time, the two of them were recalling the memories of their past. The time when they first met at Uncle Lan’s residence located at the bottom of the sea. The time when they wandered around the seafloor cultivator world with Hei Yu. The glorious moment when they ultimately established the Stellar Tower... There’s also the helpless departure in front of the Ni Yang Realm’s Blue Cloud Road. All of their memories were fleeting past their minds.

Amongst the three brothers, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had no choice but to ascend and enter the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm before Qin Yu.

As for Qin Yu, he had bitterly trained in the Mortal Realm for over a hundred years. Only then did he managed to realize the Dark Star Realm and achieve ascension.

The separation of several hundred years, they have finally met each other again.

The last time they saw each other, they were both at the Dacheng stage. However now, the two brothers were already Emperor level experts. One of them was the Ape and Monkey Clan's Super Divine Beast, the future Great Ape Emperor. The other was someone whose reputation had spread wide and far, the Qin Yu that had stepped on Emperor Yu.

Everything had changed, only that promise remained the same.

Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu. His entire body was slightly trembling. Ever since he had arrived on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Hou Fei had always been thinking about meeting Qin Yu and Hei Yu again. He was unable to attain any news about Qin Yu at all. As for Hei Yu... in accordance to the Great Ape Emperor's order, unless he had reached the Emperor level, he was not allowed to enter the territory of the Bird Clan.

Bitterly trained! He had frantically trained!

In these past couple hundred years, training hard and bitterly was all that Hou Fei ever did. Including all the life and death battles that he had done in the Inherited Prohibited Area; what did he do all those for? It's all so that he could go and find his brothers, all so that he could be qualified to protect his brothers.

Finally...

His big brother had came!

“Big brother!”

Tears were forming on Hou Fei's eyes soaked. He hugged Qin Yu tightly. The giant tear drops started to flow out from Hou Fei's eyes.

“Fei Fei.” Qin Yu also tightly hugged his second brother. Ever since he had arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Qin Yu had always been lonely in heart and in spirit. He had always wanted to be together with his brothers, always trying his best in order to accomplish that. Even when he was being chased by Emperor Yu, Blood Devil Emperor and them, Qin Yu had never once retreated from his goal.

And now, he had finally succeeded.

After a long time, the two brothers stopped hugging each other and separated themselves.

“Big brother, how did you manage to find me? How have you been all these years? Oh, that’s right, did you manage to create the later stages of your Stellar Transformation? Do you know how that Mixed Haired Bird is doing? Do you...”

Hou Fei asked seven questions in succession. He suddenly stopped. That’s because he saw that Qin Yu had opened his mouth to reply but didn’t know how to reply.

“Big brother, haha, I got a bit too emotional.” Hou Fei scratched his head and then grinned.

“It’s okay, I’m also very emotional right now.” Qin Yu felt that his whole body was comfortable and warm. That warm sensation came from the heart and soul. Soon after. “Fei Fei, how have these past couple hundred years been for you?”

Hou Fei said proudly. “In these past couple hundred years, I roughly did two things. One was finding that Mixed Hair Bird, and the other was to continue training. I had also tried to find you before. However, I did not know where you ascended to nor did I know when you’ll ascend. I was even worrying that you might not be able to successfully create the later stages of ‘Stellar Transformation.’”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “That’s true. At that time, I was also wondering what might’ve happened if I failed to create the later stages. I have not seen you guys nor have I seen Li’er again, so I had always been demanding myself to not fail. Fortunately... I managed to succeed in my creation.”

“Big brother, it seems to me that your current strength is pretty powerful. I had originally thought that I’ll be the strongest amongst us three brothers now. Never had I expected that big brother is also this strong now. Could it be that big brother had been training hard and bitterly ever since you ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Asked Hou Fei.

Qin Yu took a deep breath, he slowly said. “About this matter, we must talk about the grudges between Emperor Yu and I.”

“Emperor Yu? Could it be that idiot provoked you?” Hou Fei’s eyes started to open wide.

Qin Yu reached out his hand and patted Hou Fei’s shoulder. He then slowly began to talk about what had happened after he arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. From the time when his disciple died on the Maple Moon Star causing him to incur hatred with Emperor Yu to the battle in the Blue Flame Star. Then to the battle against the Blood Devil Emperor’s son on the Hidden Emperor Star. And then to the time on the Blue Snow Star when he was chased by the two great experts... All the way till the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

In the whole series of events that Qin Yu described, Hou Fei had been anxious for Qin Yu the entire time as he listened.

Although Qin Yu was currently well and living, but hearing about those battles had still caused Hou Fei to become anxious.

“Ever since I opened the Third Layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, killed twenty six Immortal Emperors and forced Emperor Yu to flee, no one dared to provoke me again. After that, I effortlessly arrived here.” After Qin Yu finished his story, and he also let out a deep breath.

Hou Fei’s eyes were blinking nonstop. They were flickering with anger.

“That idiot Emperor Yu and that Blood Devil Emperor, they actually dared to bully you like that.” Hou Fei’s anger soared. He then looked at Qin Yu. “Big brother, your disciple Liu Hanshu was actually hounded to death by them, those bastards.”

Qin Yu waved his hand and said. “Don’t worry, they would one day repay everything that they had done.” Qin Yu’s tone was dull. However, his eyes shined with fierceness.

“Oh, that’s right. Big Brother, earlier I had abruptly disappeared from the main hall and arrived in another world. What was that?” Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu curiously. Earlier, he was in the Jiang Lan’s Realm and worried about Qin Yu so he didn’t think too much about it. However now, he got curious.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “That is the Divine Artifact that Uncle Lan gave me, the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“Uncle Lan?” Hou Fei suddenly understood. “Uncle Lan is truly powerful. That Jiang Lan’s Realm that he gave you was amazing, the Black Stick that he gave me was also amazing.”

“What happened to the Black Stick?” Qin Yu asked.

According to what Qin Yu knew, this Black Stick was only as hard as a Divine Artifact. It appeared that there’s nothing else to it.

Hou Fei chuckled. “Big brother, did you know... that before I even came to the Inherited Prohibited Area, I had already reached level six Demon King? From level one Heavenly Demon to level six Demon King, it merely took me a bit over two hundred years. Don’t you think that’s a bit too fast?”

Now that Qin Yu thought about it, it was indeed too fast.

Even the Genius Immortal Emperor, Jun Luoyu, still took several hundred years and almost a thousand year to reach level two Immortal Emperor. It is likely that it took him two to three hundred years to reach the level six Golden Immortal. For Hou Fei to reach that level so fast... it was truly astonishing.

“The reason why my cultivation speed was fast was precisely because of this Black Stick.” Said Hou Fei complacently.

“Oh?” Qin Yu looked at the Black Stick in Hou Fei’s hand with astonishment.

Hou Fei mashed his lips twice and then said. “About this Black Stick, I don’t know why but when I am holding the Black Stick, I started to feel more intimate with the cosmic nature. My soul’s

realm also rises rapidly. However, if I am not holding the Black Stick, I am unable to achieve that profound sensation.”

“There’s such an effect?” Qin Yu was amazed.

If that really was the case, then it ought to be because of Uncle Lan. After all, the Black Stick was given to Hou Fei by Uncle Lan.

Talking about Uncle Lan, Qin Yu and Hou Fei were both filled with amazement. However, toward Uncle Lan himself, the two brothers did not know much about him.

“Fei Fei, do you have news regarding Xiao Hei?” Qin Yu suddenly asked. “I remember that you had previously tried to find Xiao Hei.”

Hou Fei nodded and said. “That’s right, I went to find that Mixed Hair Bird before, relying on that Mystic Ice Lion Beast that had a soul connection with him. It’s just that right after I had determined that the Mixed Hair Bird was in the Bird Clan’s territory, I was brought back by the Great Ape Emperor before I was even able to enter the Bird Clan’s territory to search for him.”

Suddenly, Hou Fei’s expression grew solemn. “Big brother, I had always been worrying about a certain thing.”

“Go ahead.” Qin Yu felt his eyelid jumped.

With a serious expression, Hou Fei said. “According to what the

Profound Ice Lion Beast, Shi Zhan, the Mixed Hair Bird ought to have been moving about a large range in the Bird Clan's territory. I suspect that... he is being chased by someone."

Qin Yu's expression changed.

He had once considered that a possibility; it's just that he was not willing to accept that. Qin Yu immediately denounced it. "That's impossible. You also know that Xiao Hei was at the very least a High Level Divine Beast. With merely the information that I managed to inquire, in the period when Xiao Hei ascended, there were no High Level Divine Beasts like him that had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Thus, Xiao Hei was a Variation Divine Beast that no one knew about. As a Variation Divine Beast... there certainly would not be anyone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could know about him. If no one knew about him, who would go and chase to kill him for no reason?"

Qin Yu still remembered what Ao Wuming had told him.

Hou Fei nodded and said. "Big Brother, what you said makes sense. There are indeed High Level Divine Beasts within the Eagle Clan but they are not Black Eagles. Mixed Hair Bird was definitely a Variation Divine Beast and not many people would know about him. However, this does not signify that there would not be anyone chasing after him and trying to kill him. It might be that he provoked someone after he ascended."

"Big brother." Hou Fei solemnly looked at Qin Yu. "You ought to know that neither one of us had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for a long time. While I am able to train and

cultivate to my current strength through the usage of the Black Stick and the Inherited Prohibited Area; but what about the Mixed Hair Bird?”

“Xiao Hei has the Cloud Piercing Spear.” Hurriedly replied Qin Yu.

This Cloud Piercing Spear was created with the same material as Hou Fei’s Black Stick. They are both given to them respectively by Uncle Lan. Maybe it also had that kind of cultivation assisting function.

“That’s right.” Hou Fei nodded. “However big brother, you have to understand that even if he possessed the Cloud Piercing Spear, how far would he reach in a mere three hundred years? The reason that I was able to reach level three Demon Emperor from level six Demon King in a mere sixty years was all because of the Inherited Prohibited Area. If I didn’t have the Inherited Prohibited Area, relying on on the Black Stick, I would at most be level eight or nine Demon King right now.”

“Big brother, you ought to know about how great the gap between Emperor level and the levels below it are.” Hou Fei’s words had caused Qin Yu to tremble in his heart.

Indeed...

Hou Fei was able to train and cultivate to level three Demon Emperor because of the Inherited Prohibited Area, but what about Xiao Hei?

The levels below Emperor level.

Back then, on the Maple Moon Star, Qin Yu relied on the body of the Sword Immortal Puppet but was still unable to injure Yu Qingzi. The Emperor level 'domain' was the greatest assistance to prevail over those below the Emperor level.

“Big brother, you shouldn't worry. That was merely a guess of mine.” Seeing that Qin Yu was somewhat worried, Hou Fei immediately said.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “I understand all that you said and it makes a lot of sense. There truly are a lot of people in the Bird Clan that possesses the power to chase and kill Xiao Hei. However, at the very least, Xiao Hei is still alive.”

If Xiao Hei were to die, then his spiritual beast Shi Zhan would naturally know about it.

“Thus, regardless of whether Xiao Hei is safe or not, we must still hurry up and go to the Bird Clan's territory as soon as possible to find him!” Said Qin Yu resolutely.

“If he was to be safe, then we'll just consider it that us three brothers would have our reunion earlier.” Qin Yu started to laugh. However, his eyes turned cold in a flash. “If there really was someone chasing after Xiao Hei trying to kill him, then we shall go and extinguish that scoundrel.”

“Right.” Hou Fei also grew excited. “Back then, us three brothers swept through the seafloor cultivation realm, who dared to provoke us? Now is the same, even if it is the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, whoever dared to provoke any of us three brothers, they’ll be provoking all three of us.”

Hou Fei was truly a tyrannical brute. His eyes had even turned red as he said those.

“Fei Fei, let’s leave here immediately?” Asked Qin Yu.

After all, Hou Fei only possessed three opportunities to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area, to waste one means that he’ll have one less opportunity.

“What are we waiting for?” Hou Fei started to laugh loudly. “I already can’t wait anymore. Furthermore, I still have two more chances after this one... Did you think that I’m that idiot Great Ape Emperor? If I was to truly train and cultivate, then I’ll be able to reach the ‘Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike’ Realm in a single try.”

Qin Yu saw Hou Fei’s arrogant appearance, he didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

This Heaven Startling Stick Technique was separated into six different techniques. The current Hou Fei was still not able to successfully master the second technique; in addition the further it goes, the harder it becomes, for Hou Fei master the sixth

technique, the difficulty isn't just simply hard.

“Good, since Fei Fei you don't even care about this opportunity, then I would also not be wasting time. Let's go. After we get out, we'll bring Shi Zhan with us and immediately set off for the Bird Clan's territory.” Qin Yu was filled with enthusiasm.

Hou Fei also shouted excitedly.

The two brothers immediately stepped on top of that smooth-surfaced bluestone on the edge of the open stone platform. That bluestone faintly shined with light; Qin Yu and Hou Fei were directly sent out of the Inherited Prohibited Area. It's just that after Qin Yu and Hou Fei left, an indistinct and low murmuring sound was sent out from the Inherited Prohibited Area.

Chapter 12: The Place To Intercept And Kill

Inside the core region of the disk that's composed of boundless amount of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. In front of the floating mountain, the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor were chatting with each other. Just at the moment when the two were excited in their chat —

Qin Yu and Hou Fei suddenly appeared in front of the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor.

“Qin Yu, you managed to survive?” Both the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor had expressions of amazement.

Qin Yu glanced at the Great Ape Emperor. He was a bit angry in his heart. He was angry that the Great Ape Emperor actually did not clearly explain the most important aspect — the Inherited Prohibited Area does not allow the usage of Divine Armors.

When Qin Yu entered it, he was mostly relying on the fact that his Divine Armor's defense was powerful.

“Why didn't this Great Ape Emperor tell me? If he wanted to harm me, there was no need for him to use such a method.” Qin Yu became puzzled. Was he exactly a friend or foe? Qin Yu was unable to determine that at the moment.

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, I want to ask you about a thing.” Qin Yu looked at the Great Ape Emperor.

“Little brother Qin Yu, go ahead and ask.” Said the Great Ape Emperor while smiling.

Qin Yu’s expression grew solemn. “I only found out after I entered the Inherited Prohibited Area that... the Inherited Prohibited Area does not allow the usage of Divine Armor. You had not told me about this before, can you tell me the reason for that?”

Hou Fei also looked at the Great Ape Emperor. His brows started to crease and a trace of anger was shown in his eyes. “Your Majesty, my big brother is a foreign clansman, he would be met with extreme danger when entering the Inherited Prohibited Area, how could you have allowed him to enter there? Also, you didn’t even tell him about the matter of not being allowed to use Divine Armors?”

Even if this Sun Yuan was the Great Ape Emperor, Hou Fei would still not allow him to treat his own big brother like so.

“Fei Fei, I decided to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area on my own.” That was something that Qin Yu admitted.

The Great Ape Emperor smiled embarrassedly, he said. “Little brother Qin Yu, you were so anxious to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area, as I was rushing to tell you about some things you have to remember, I had forgotten to tell you about the matter with the Divine Armor. As to whether or not you’ll believe me,

there's nothing I can do about it. It's just that I know that because of my forgetfulness, I had caused you to subject yourself to danger, that I must truly apologize for.”

Hearing the Great Ape Emperor saying it like this, Qin Yu decided to forgive him.

For one, if the Great Ape Emperor wanted to kill him, there's no need for him to use such small trickery. Secondly,... with how high and revered the status of the Great Ape Emperor possessed, yet he still apologized to him. Lastly, Qin Yu believed that the Great Ape Emperor were not someone who would use such small trickery.

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, at that time you had to tell me all those important issues, for you to forget about telling me one of them was also very normal.” Qin Yu decided to keep the peace.

The gaze that the Great Ape Emperor looked at Qin Yu with had clearly changed. As the Great Ape Emperor loved to battle, he had always been a blunt person and was disinclined to use small tricks. Furthermore... he was naturally a bit of a careless person.

.....

Imperial City of the Jade Cloud Star.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Man Qian, the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor were all present. The Great Ape Emperor had stayed by the Inherited Prohibited Area before precisely to look

after Hou Fei. Now that Hou Fei had come out from the Inherited Prohibited Area, he naturally had also come here.

Hou Fei touched his nose and casually said. “Your Majesty, you had also examined it, I had completely mastered the second stick technique, I ought to be able to go the Bird Clan’s territory now, right?”

Hearing this, the Great Ape Emperor smiled.

A bit before Qin Yu had arrived, Hou Fei had learned all but the final move of the second stick technique. He had still not completely mastered the ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.’ However, he was barely able to use the initial stages of that attack.

At the moment when Qin Yu was attacked by this move, being worried about Qin Yu, the furious Hou Fei had also used the ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves’ to ward off the Cyan Guard’s ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.’ In reality, at that time, Hou Fei had already comprehended the essence of that move.

Although he was unable to completely ward off the attack, it was mostly because the Cyan Guard’s ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves’ had already overlapped each other. Each of his stick strikes were stronger than the last one. It was because of that that Hou Fei did not manage to ward off the attack. Hou Fei himself was also confused about it. When he came back to the Jade Cloud Star and began training again, he found out that he was capable of executing the ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves’ now.

“Hou Fei, you had successfully learned the second stick technique and your strength is also at the level three Demon Emperor level now; indeed, you do have the qualifications to enter the Bird Clan’s territory now.” Said the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan while laughing.

Hou Fei was overjoyed. He laughed happily. “Big brother, it would seem that we would be able to depart for the Bird Clan’s territory tomorrow.”

“Tomorrow?” The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan, the Ox Demon Emperor Man Quan and Man Qian were all stunned.

Qin Yu nodded. He smiled and said. “We are currently worried about our third brother, we truly cannot stay here any longer.”

Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, the other three all knew that it was already determined. The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan shook his head and smiled. A golden battle armor appeared on his body. This was precisely the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan’s Divine Armor.

“Showing off?” Muttered Hou Fei in a low voice.

Divine Armors were rare and precious. There were merely a couple of them in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

However, what Sun Yuan did caused people to be amazed — he removed the blood contract from the Divine Armor and held the

Divine Armor with his hand while placing it in front of Hou Fei. He said solemnly. “Hou Fei, accept the ‘Golden Abyss.’ From today on, the Golden Abyss is yours.”

Hou Fei was dumbstruck.

Only after a long time did he manage to stammeringly say. “Your, Your Majesty, what, what are you doing?”

The Great Ape Emperor lightly smiled. “You are the future Great Ape Emperor of my Ape and Monkey Clan, your safety is very important. Although you had reached the Emperor level, but for you to survive the Bird Clan’s territory, there are a great amount of Demon Emperor’s there that can kill you. If you possessed this Golden Abyss, then there would not be many that could threaten your life.”

“Those that are able to threaten you, I am acquainted with all of them. They also know about your importance to my Ape and Monkey clan. As they know about the severity of your well-being, they would not touch you.” The Great Ape Emperor’s face was filled with smiles. “Well then, accept it.”

Hou Fei really liked this Divine Armor. He even said that the Great Ape Emperor was ‘showing off’ out of jealousy when he saw it appearing on the Great Ape Emperor’s body. However, who would’ve expected such a thing to happen?

“What about you?” Hou Fei looked at the Great Ape Emperor.

The Great Ape Emperor said heroically. “I, through the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, with my, Sun Yuan’s strength, even if I am not using a Divine Armor, how many people could possibly cause me harm? Moreover, you better not forget that all the years that I spent in the Inherited Prohibited Area, were no joke.”

Hou Fei immediately accepted the Divine Armor with a face filled with smiles.

While others didn’t know about the Great Ape Emperor’s true strength, Hou Fei does.

The Great Ape Emperor had already successfully mastered the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes. According to Hou Fei’s estimations, ordinarily, the Great Ape Emperor would use the fourth stick technique, the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes and would already topple over ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors.

If he were to use the fifth stick technique, the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes... then the Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor who both possessed an Inherited Treasure would likely not be much stronger than the Great Ape Emperor.

Of course... if the Great Ape Emperor were to be able to one day comprehend and then master the highest level stick technique, the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, then he’ll likely become the true unequalled person in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Unfortunately, the difficulty of that was truly too great. In the countless years of successive Great Ape Emperors, there had only been a single Great Ape Emperor that managed to learn the Heaven

Startling Single Stick Strike. Majority of them had only managed to reach the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes.

“Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike... if I were to be able to comprehend that one day, then who in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would dare act arrogant in front of me?” Muttered Hou Fei in his heart.

The Great Ape Emperor's actions and words had caused Qin Yu to be without the slightest amount of grudge toward him now.

.....

The second day.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei were standing outside of the Imperial City. They were prepared to set off to the Bird Clan's territory to search for their brother Hei Yu. In order to find Hei Yu, they naturally cannot do that without Shi Zhan. As for Shi Zhan, he was currently inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Shi Zhan is too weak, it'll allow me to be better at ease for him to be inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.” These were the words that Qin Yu told Hou Fei when he took Shi Zhan into his Jiang Lan's Realm.

After Qin Yu and Hou Fei bid their farewell to the Great Ape Emperor, the Ox Demon Emperor and Man Qian, they began their journey to find their third brother.

Outside the Interstellar Conveying Arrays of the Jade Cloud Star.

“Big brother, back when we were in the Mortal Realm, that Mixed Hair Bird would always fight with me. Hehe, his strength right now would definitely be below me, I’m going to trample on him greatly this time around. Tsk tsk~~” Hou Fei was extremely excited.

Qin Yu chuckled. “Fei Fei, that’s something that’s hard to say. Who knows, maybe Xiao Hei managed to attain some fortuitous encounter and is now even stronger than you?”

That shouldn’t be possible right?”

Hou Fei was rubbing his chin and having an appearance of doubt.

“Well then, it’s our turn now.” Reminded Qin Yu. He then stepped onto the Interstellar Conveying Array with Hou Fei. Following a blurry brilliance, Qin Yu and Hou Fei disappeared.

At this moment, a Golden Immortal was holding a Transmission Spiritual Pearl in his hand. “My lord, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had stepped onto the third Interstellar Conveying Array of the Jade Cloud Star.”

There are a lot of experts from the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm in the Demon Realm. Due to the existence of Interstellar Conveying Arrays, many people who are at or above the level of Golden Immortals were able to easily come and go about other

Realms.

× × ×

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was flying amidst the clouds. His destination was the current residence of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor; a nameless small island. Immortal Emperor Mu Yan, with his strength, was naturally capable of using teleportation to go there. However... Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was enjoying the feeling of flying. Furthermore, while he's flying, he was also able to think about how he should report to Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

Ever since Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's combined their forces, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan's position became even more powerful.

Although Mystic Emperor also has two level seven Immortal Emperors under her, but their ability to administer was much inferior to Immortal Emperor Mu Yan. Thus, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan became the number one individual under Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor.

“Last time around, Qin Yu disappeared with the Ox Demon Emperor; I did not manage to find out where they went. Could that be blamed upon me?” Immortal Emperor Mu Yan felt a bit helpless in his heart.

Since Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor intended to kill Qin Yu, their troops naturally tried all methods to keep a close watch

over Qin Yu. With the influence of their two powers combined, to accomplish such was an easy task.

When Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor departed for the Inherited Prohibited Area, especially after they flew into the Cosmic Space; how could those surveillance people possibly be able to keep up their surveillance? Because of this, Mu Yan was once blamed for it.

“His Majesty had changed.” Immortal Emperor Mu Yan sighed. “If it was His Majesty from before, he would definitely not blame me because of something like this. However now, he started to directly blame me for it. Sigh. His Majesty had placed too much of an importance on Qin Yu.”

At this moment, that nameless small island had already appeared beneath the flying Immortal Emperor Mu Yan.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan turned into a ray of light and landed on that small island. There were no servants or attendants in this small island; only Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were here. Only a couple trusted aides knew about this small island.

“Mu Yan, you’ve come.” Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi slightly smiled at Mu Yan.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan immediately replied respectfully. “Mu Yan pays his respect to Her Majesty Mystic Emperor. Your Majesty Mystic Emperor, I have news regarding Qin Yu to report this time around.”

“Qin Yu?” Xuan Xi raised her beautiful brows.

“Mu Yan, you said you have news regarding Qin Yu?” Emperor Yu who suddenly appeared out from nowhere stared at Mu Yan. Being started by the Emperor Yu like so, Mu Yan naturally was feeling pressure.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan immediately said. “Your Majesty, last time the Ox Demon Emperor and Qin Yu left. However, they came back to the Jade Cloud Star. At the same time, they brought two people back with them — The Great Ape Emperor and Hou Fei.”

“Them?” Said Xuan Xi shocked.

The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan and the future Great Ape Emperor Hou Fei. They were both people that were being paid close attention to by the intelligence personnels.

“What did Qin Yu end up doing afterwards?” Asked Emperor Yu coldly.

Xuan Xi smiled bitterly as she looked at her husband. Perhaps her current husband only has the idea of killing Qin Yu in his mind. “This Heart’s Devil was certainly very serious.” Xuan Xi grew even more determined to help her husband kill Qin Yu.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan replied respectfully. “Your Majesties, Qin Yu had just left the Jade Cloud Star with Hou Fei today. Only

the two of them.”

“They left?” Emperor Yu’s brows creased.

Mystic Emperor was also puzzled.

Suddenly, Emperor Yu’s eyes were narrowed. A cold light shined through. “Hua Yan who had been dispatched to the Mortal Realm had once told me that Qin Yu has two brothers. One was Hou Fei and the other was Hei Yu.”

A cold smile appeared on Emperor Yu’s face. “If my guess was correct, that Qin Yu tried every means possible to rush to the Demon Realm was precisely to find his brothers. When he departed with the Ox Demon Emperor, he did that to search for Hou Fei. And now that he managed to find Hou Fei, he must’ve definitely set off to find Hei Yu now.”

“That make sense.” Xuan Xi nodded in approval.

“Xi’er, our opportunity had arrived.” Emperor Yu looked toward Xuan Xi.

Xuan Xi instead frowned. She waved at Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and said. “Mu Yan, you can go back first.”

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan knew that there are things between the two Majesties that are not suited for him to listen to, he immediately bowed and said. “This subordinate shall take his

leave.” After he finished saying that, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

Xuan Xi looked toward Emperor Yu and said. “Brother Feng Yu, I am in approval of you wanting to kill Qin Yu. However, that Hou Fei is a bit troublesome.”

“What’s troublesome about it? He’s nothing more than a little monkey.” Emperor Yu sneered.

Xuan Xi shook her head and said. “While it’s possible to ignore his strength, but... he has a person behind his back — the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan!”

Hearing the name Sun Yuan, Emperor Yu’s brows started to crease. People at the level of Emperor Yu naturally knew about the Demon Realm’s successive generations of Three Emperors and how exceedingly frightening they are. The Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor both possessed an Inherited Treasure. The Great Ape Emperor instead possessed an Inherited Prohibited Area.

Currently, Emperor Yu had reached level nine Immortal Emperor. However, Sun Yuan was a level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. If they were to just compare their strength, then there was hardly any difference between them. However, once Sun Yuan started to use his Stick Technique to battle, Emperor Yu would become distinctly inferior to him.

“Sun Yuan, troublesome indeed.” Emperor Yu nodded. Soon

after he smiled and said. “We’ll just directly kill Qin Yu and ignore that Hou Fei.”

Xuan Xi said with some hesitation. “If we were to kill Qin Yu, won’t that Hou Fei seek us for revenge?”

“Revenge? By the time Hou Fei possesses the power to get revenge, we would’ve already ascended to the Divine Realm.” Said Emperor Yu while smiling indifferently. “Did you perhaps think that Sun Yuan would cause us troubles because we killed Qin Yu? Furthermore, when the two of us join hands; compared to Sun Yuan, who knows who’s actually stronger.”

Xuan Xi thought about it for a bit and then also nodded.

Killing Hou Fei, Sun Yuan might come and cause troubles. Killing Qin Yu... Sun Yuan likely wouldn’t.

“The Dragon Clan has some relation with Qin Yu, the Dragon Clan’s territory is not suited for killing Qin Yu.” Xuan Xi muttered to herself. “The Bird Clan and the Beast Clan doesn’t get along, let’s kill Qin Yu in the Bird Clan’s territory!”

Emperor Yu’s eyes shined with a cold light. “Right, we will kill Qin Yu the moment they pass through the Dragon Clan’s territory and arrive at the Bird Clan’s territory!”

Chapter 13: Storing Power

Underneath the Rain Flowers Tree, Xuan Xi was discussing something with Emperor Yu.

“Brother Feng Yu, you ought to still remember about that Qin Yu’s Qingyu Immortal Mansion right?” Xuan Xi had an alert expression in her eyes. “Last time, the two of us joined hands but were still unable to harm that Qingyu Immortal Mansion in the slightest.”

Hearing Xuan Xi mentioning the ‘Qingyu Immortal Mansion,’ Emperor Yu’s eyelids jumped.

Last time, the twenty eight Immortal Emperors had surrounded outside that ‘Qingyu Immortal Mansion’ for a whole twenty years. He even joined hands with Xuan Xi and executed their strongest attack. However, they were still unable to break the Qingyu Immortal Mansion’s defense. It was also precisely because that they had wasted so much time on it that Qin Yu was able to open the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas’s third layer and then send out the Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu.

In a single battle, all the elites underneath Emperor Yu were nearly completely wiped out and his reputation had reached rock bottom.

“Xi’er, that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is extremely strange. At that time, although I was only a level eight Immortal Emperor, but

with me joining hands with you and even using the Matchless Great Sword's attack, that even regular Divine Artifacts would not be able to defend against it... This Qingyu Immortal Mansion, I also sometimes suspect that the green speck might be something else?!" Said Emperor Yu slowly.

"Something else?" Said Xuan Xi puzzled. "Could it be that there's Immortal Mansion that could resist our combined attack?"

Emperor Yu thought about for a long time before shaking his head and sighing. "I am also unable to understand. It's just that Qingyu Immortal Mansion's defense was truly too frightening. Even the current me that has reached level nine Immortal Emperor, I'm afraid that even with the two of us joining hands, it would still be very hard for us to break through that Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

Xuan Xi nodded.

The shock that the green speck had given them was still extremely clear in their minds.

"If Qin Yu were to hide in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it would indeed be hard for us to kill him." Said Xuan Xi solemnly.

Emperor Yu laughed indifferently. "That's the reason why in our plan to kill Qin Yu this time, I have decided... to kill him in a single strike." As he said till this part, Emperor Yu's gaze turned sharp. "We could only use a single strike. If we were to fail in killing him with a single strike, then we would not have another opportunity

to attack him. This single strike must reach the highest power, and it must definitely kill Qin Yu.”

Hearing till this part, Xuan Xi smiled.

Their strongest strike, if Qin Yu were to not be hiding in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, then she does not believe that he’s capable of surviving their strike.

“We will definitely succeed this time.” Emperor Yu raised his head up and looked toward the snow white Rain Flowers.

Let’s move on from the small nameless island where Emperor Yu and his wife were discussing about how to deal with Qin Yu. Qin Yu and Hou Fei had rapidly passed through the territory of the Beast Clan and entered the Dragon Clan’s territory.

“Big brother, we had already journeyed for all this time, let’s rest for a day in this planet.” Said Hou Fei to Qin Yu right after he got out of the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Qin Yu nodded. “We had already traveled for six days straight since we left the Jade Cloud Star, it’s true that we should take a nice rest now.”

Ordinarily, Qin Yu and Hou Fei would exit from an Interstellar Conveying Array and then stand in line for the next one. Like that,

they would transfer between the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. To experience such dry and dull days for six days straight was truly very tiring.

On this planet, Qin Yu and Hou Fei were drinking and eating in a restaurant. They then found a place to stay. The place they decided to stay at was a courtyard manor located behind the restaurant. It could be regarded as peaceful and quiet.

Nighttime.

The night of this planet was covered with an endless amount of stars. Qin Yu and Hou Fei were casually sitting on two stone chairs drinking and chatting.

While the two of them were chatting, Hou Fei suddenly grew tense. He opened his eyes wide as he looked at Qin Yu. “Big brother, according to what you said, now that you’ve reached the Dark Hole’s latter stage, won’t you have to once again create the later stages?”

Qin Yu raised his head to look at the star-filled sky.

He had created the seventh and eighth stage of the Stellar Transformation. However, what should the later stages of the Black Hole stage be? Qin Yu did not have a clear-cut goal for it at all.

“That’s right, I have to continue creating the later stages.” Said

Qin Yu while sighing.

Hou Fei's expression changed. He looked at Qin Yu with a serious expression and said. "Big brother, what would happen if you failed your creation of the later stages?"

"That's hard to say. If I were to not continue to train and cultivate, then my strength would forever remain at this level. However, if I were to continue to train and cultivate, if my later stages that I created were to be wrong, then perhaps..."

A scene appeared in Qin Yu's mind — the flour paste world at the other side of the Black Hole Channel in his dantian. The two to three meter long space that belonged to him, its energies started to surge violently. His Black Hole collapsed, his soul scattered.

Although this scene was merely an imagination, it was still possible for it to happen.

Even though Qin Yu did not mention what might've happened if he were to fail in the creation of the later stages, Hou Fei was able to deduce what would've happened based on Qin Yu's expression.

"Big brother, if you aren't certain in being able to create the next stage, you must absolutely not break through to the next stage." Hou Fei grabbed Qin Yu's hand. His two quick-witted eyes were staring at Qin Yu. "Big brother, reply to me."

Qin Yu was stumped for words. A burst of emotions came from

his heart.

Suddenly, Qin Yu laughed. “Okay. Fei Fei, you can rest assured. I would not be reckless. I would also not randomly create the next stage unless I have certainty. Furthermore... there’s a lot of different branches available for the next stage. I have some ideas in my mind but I still haven’t completely decided yet.”

A new technique, there is more than a single way to create it. There might be multiple different ways. It’s just that there’s a certain way that’s the best amongst all the ways that’s possible. The rest of them might be a bit inferior.

The Black Hole Realm, what shall the next stage be?

Qin Yu was able to select a couple different ways. However, each one of them were different from the other. If he were to pick any, then he would end up creating a different stage from the others. Of course, the way that he chose might also be a dead end that leads to disaster!

“Big brother, sigh, can’t you just not continue practicing that Stellar Transformation technique? It’s too dangerous to create a new technique, it’s a lot safer to follow the roads created by the predecessors.” Hou Fei grew a bit angry. The wine cup in his hand was also broken with a ‘kacha’ sound.

Qin Yu shook his head.

“Fei Fei, you know about this technique of mine too. It’s different from the ones that you all train in. You all train and cultivate the Nascent Soul and are able to change to train and cultivate other techniques. However, Stellar Transformation is different. Unless there’s a suitable technique for me, I could only rely on myself to create the next one.”

Qin Yu gave an unperturbed smile. “That’s enough, your big brother is no fool. Come, let’s drink, we still have to continue our journey tomorrow.”

Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu, and in the end he could only nod.

From Hou Fei’s point of view, he believed that Qin Yu regarded life and death as too light of a thing. For him to be that carefree about it, even his brother has become worried yet Qin Yu was still not worried. The later stage Black Hole Realm... it’s already the best time to create the next realm.

The core planet of the Dragon Clan’s territory — Green Crystal Star.

The Green Crystal Star could also be considered as an exotic planet in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The planet was not considered to be big, it was only a tenth the size of other ordinary planets. However, fifty percent of this planet was composed of green crystals. Thirty percent of it was covered with rivers and ocean. The other twenty percent was some rocks, soil

and so on.

When looking at the planet from the outer space, the entire planet was jade colored and radiating a magnificent light.

Only the Dragon Clan's High Level Divine Beasts, Super Divine Beasts, and experts who had reached the Emperor level and their families were allowed to live inside the Green Crystal Star. Thus, the population of the Green Crystal Star was extremely small. They were gathered within a small region of the Green Crystal Star, much like living in a village.

The Dragon Emperor's residence was very ordinary looking. It was a large courtyard manor.

[TL: this is a hard part. I decided to translate 庭院 as manor when it's not really it. However, I felt that it might be better to describe it as a manor than a courtyard. So I guess I'll change it to courtyard manor now. The Dragon Emperor's residence is a large courtyard manor where there's a courtyard in the middle with buildings surrounding it on all sides, it looks something like this <http://www.dixiao.org/zxpd/news1/2014/1207/539.html>. also found wiki on it. <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Siheyuan> Wiki translated it as Chinese quadrangles.... courtyard manor sounds easier 😊 Sorry about not mentioning this in the previous translations.]

Currently, there were only two people in the entire courtyard manor — the Dragon Emperor Ao Fang and Prince Ao Wuming. It had already been several days since Ao Wuming returned to the Dragon Clan.

“Wuming, come, have a toast.” The Dragon Emperor’s face was filled with a benevolent expression.

Ao Wuming nodded and raised his wine cup. It’s the first time for him to drink with the Dragon Emperor since he had returned to the Green Crystal Star.

“Wuming, it’s already been several days since your return, I have never sought out for you because I had been thinking the whole time... about how exactly I should tell you.” The Dragon Emperor had a vexed and helpless expression.

“Imperial Father, go ahead and speak, I will listen.” Said Wuming dully.

The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming’s relationship was very tense.

The Dragon Emperor looked at Ao Wuming. He sighed and said. “Wuming, I know... that you’ve been angry with me the whole time. Well, you’ve already married that Lian Zhu, my opposition would be useless too. Isn’t that right?”

Ao Wuming raised his head to look at the Dragon Emperor. “I like Lian Zhu. No one could break apart Lian Zhu and I, including my Imperial Father.” Ao Wuming gaze was filled with stubbornness and the absolute unwillingness to compromise.

The Dragon Emperor smiled bitterly. “Well, you don’t have to use that kind of gaze to look at me. The reason I sought you out today was to discuss about the matter of my abdication with you.”

“Abdication?” Ao Wuming had a slightly startled expression.

The Dragon Emperor nodded and said. “Wuming, you ought to know that I had stopped at the level eight Demon Emperor level for a long long time. Now that you’ve also reached level seven Demon Emperor; from the looks of it... I think that the moment that you will break through to the level eight Demon Emperor would be soon.”

“Mn.” Wuming nodded.

Wuming knew that his Imperial Father had stayed at the level eight Demon Emperor level for a long time. His two sons were now a level seven Demon Emperor and a level eight Demon Emperor, yet the father was still a level eight Demon Emperor. One could imagine exactly how long the Dragon Emperor had stayed a level eight Demon Emperor.

“My Soul’s Realm’s level had already reached level nine Demon Emperor a long time ago. However, for the Dragon Clan, I had used the Inherited Treasure to suppress my power the entire time to not allow myself to reach level nine Demon Emperor.” At this moment, Ao Wuming’s face revealed a shocked expression. However, the Dragon Emperor continued his speech. “However, now, you and Wuxu have both reached a high level. Furthermore, our clan also has some elders to assist you. Once you harmonize yourself with the Inherited Treasure, your power would be

sufficient to intimidate all the other powers.”

“Imperial Father...” Wuming opened his mouth as if he wanted to say something.

The Dragon Emperor waved his hand to stop his son, smiled and said. “Hear me out first. Once I stop suppressing my power and reach a level nine Demon Emperor... it will be hard to determine when the Divine Tribulation would land. It might be a thousand years or ten thousand years, it’s very hard to tell. According to the customs of our Dragon Clan, once I stop my suppression of my power and reach a level nine Demon Emperor, the moment when I use the Inherited Treasure and pass the Divine Tribulation, you shall become the new Dragon Emperor. Wuming, you won’t reject that right?”

Wuming took a deep breath. He looked at his Imperial Father and then nodded.

As a child of the Dragon Clan, one must definitely take the Dragon Clan into consideration.

“Very good.” A slightly pained expression appeared on the Dragon Emperor’s face. “Wuming, I know that you and your big brother had held grudges toward me the entire time. Yours wasn’t so bad... however your big brother had a extremely heavy hatred toward me. So much that he even hated the entire Dragon Clan.”

“Wuming, after I stopped suppressing my power and reached level nine Demon Emperor... It’ll be very hard for me to know

when I'll pass through the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm. Although you're a bit stubborn, but at the very least you still consider me as your father. I also do not doubt your loyalty toward the Dragon Clan. It's just that your big brother, I really had wronged him greatly. We could even say that the entire Dragon Clan had wronged him."

The Dragon Emperor looked at Wuming. "Wuming, did you know that in the entire Dragon Clan, only you have a good relationship with your big brother? Is it possible for you to give your father an opportunity to see your brother Wuxu?"

Wuming didn't know how to reply.

Wuming still remembered the crimson colored eyes his big brother had when he angrily left the Dragon Clan. The hatred within those eyes were something that's not even washable with an entire river's water.

"Forget about it, forget about it."

The Dragon Emperor smiled. "Wuming, you also don't have to make things difficult for yourself. It's just that you also have to continue your training. It's very hard for me to tell when I'll receive the Divine Tribulation after reaching level nine Demon Emperor. Thus, you will be the one carrying the burden of the Dragon Clan in the future."

"I know." Wuming nodded.

After this, the relation between the father and son grew a slightly better. It might be because Wuming knew that his father would reach level nine Demon Emperor and ascend someday that he decided to become a slightly more intimate with his father.

The second day.

Wuming was at his own residence. Lian Zhu, as his wife, also lived there.

Wuming was talking with Lian Zhu. Suddenly, Wuming sensed that someone had sent him a transmission to his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He immediately took out the Transmission Spiritual Pearl and swept over it with his Demon Awareness. “Big brother Wuming, I have already arrived at the Dragon Clan’s territory.”

Immediately, Wuming smiled. “Haha, so it’s Qin Yu. I’m currently on the Green Crystal Star, when would you be coming over?”

“Big brother Wuming, Fei Fei and I have to proceed towards the Bird Clan’s territory to search for our third brother. We were both worried about our third brother this whole time. Thus, we would temporary not go toward the Green Crystal Star. Once we find our third brother, we would then come and see you.” Qin Yu continued on his transmission. “Big brother Wuming, I believe that with your Dragon Clan’s strength, you’re definitely able to find out where I currently am. If you wanted to see your big brother Wuxu, you can come and find me.”

“Big brother?” Wuming was slightly stunned.

Qin Yu continued. “This is the route that Hou Fei and I would be taking in the Dragon Clan’s territory. If you want to see your big brother, feel free to come... I have already talked about this with Wuxu. Wuxu did not oppose it.”

“Good, I’ll definitely come.” Wuming reacted and replied immediately. It’s already been a long time since he had last seen his big brother Ao Wuxu.

Qin Yu suddenly send another transmission. “Oh, that’s right. Your big brother Ao Wuxu had said to not bring your father, senior Dragon Emperor with you.”

Wuming was slightly shocked. He remembered about what the Dragon Emperor talked with him about yesterday.

“Well then, big brother Wuming, Fei Fei and I will continue on our journey.” After this, Qin Yu broke off the transmission.

Wuming was sitting atop of the chair, unable to determine what to do. His brows were deeply furrowed. He was pondering in his mind. — “Should I tell my Imperial Father about this?”

× × ×

On a desolate mountain area. Qin Yu and Hou Fei were here. On the grounds was a Transmission Secret Array.

“To bring a Transmission Secret Array around with you is truly convenient.” Qin Yu waved his hand and retrieved the Transmission Secret Array into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. With the Transmission Secret Array, he was able to communicate with others at any time.

“Fei Fei, we shall continue toward the Bird Clan’s territory. For the time being, let’s not rest on the way. It’s not too late for us to rest once we reached the Bird Clan’s territory.” Qin Yu looked at Hou Fei.

“Okay. After we arrived on the Bird Clan’s territory, we certainly need to rest for a bit. Also, when we reached there, we also have to let Shi Zhan determine the location of that Mixed Hair Bird.” Said Hou Fei while laughing.

Immediately after, the two brothers continued on their journey, traveling day and night. The route that they determined was to cross through the entire Dragon Clan’s territory and arrive on the bordering planet of the Bird Clan’s territory — Yellow Bird Star. However, Qin Yu and Hou Fei didn’t know that every time they pass through a Interstellar Conveying Array, there was always someone sending the information out. Their journey was being completely monitored by Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

Chapter 14: Divine Artifact Destroyed

Inside the quiet courtyard manor, Ao Wuming was sitting beside the table. As for Lian Zhu, she was walking over with a cup of tea.

“Wuming, what are you vexed about?” Lian Zhu placed the cup of tea in front of Ao Wuming.

Ao Wuming took a deep breath. He then slowly said while looking at Lian Zhu. “My wife, say, do you think I should let my Imperial Father meet my big brother? Big brother does not want to see father, but father wanted to meet him instead. What should I do?”

“You pondered about it for all this time because of this?” Lian Zhu laughed.

“What? You have an idea?” Ao Wuming had already been vexed for three four days now.

Lian Zhu laughed and scolded. “You’re truly foolish. Why must you decide this matter on your own? Just directly tell your Imperial Father about this and then bring your father to your brother.”

“Big brother would be ang...”

“Don’t worry.” Lian Zhu interrupted him. “When you go and

meet your big brother, first don't let your father appear before him. First meet him by yourself and then ask your big brother if he wants to see the Dragon Emperor. Regardless of whether or not your big brother is willing, you just need to tell the result to your father."

"If big brother isn't willing, then won't father be going there for no avail?..." Right when Ao Wuming said to this point, he started to smile. "Ah. Lian Zhu, you're so clever and quick-witted. So very clever. Even if my big brother isn't willing, but once I tell father about it, then father would likely appear on his own. At that time, won't he have met big brother regardless? Also, big brother cannot blame me for it then."

Lian Zhu chuckled.

After scraping Lian Zhu's nose, Ao Wuming immediately left the courtyard manor. "I'll go and tell my Imperial Father."

xxx

On a certain planet in the Dragon Clan's territory that's close to the Bird Clan's territory. Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had already arrived here. They had already changed their appearance and are currently analyzing the information they received.

On the wall was a large Interstellar Map that covered the entire wall. This Interstellar Map was the map of the Dragon Clan's territory. Even though the writings on the map were very small, but it was also barely enough to cover the entire Dragon Clan's

territory and condense it to the size of the wall.

“Brother Feng Yu, Qin Yu and Hou Fei are currently here.” Xuan Xi pointed at a planet on the Dragon Clan’s territory.

Emperor Yu looked at the map on the wall and nodded. “They had already traveled half the route. Currently, we still do not know which bordering planet they would be proceeding toward.”

There were six bordering planets between the Dragon Clan’s territory and the Bird Clan’s territory. The six bordering planets of the Dragon Clan’s territory each led to a different planet on the Bird Clan’s territory. Although Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi had decided to intercept Qin Yu and kill him the moment he entered the Bird Clan’s territory, but... they were still unable to determine which planet Qin Yu would be going toward.

“According to their current routes, there are two bordering planets that they might be going toward. However, as for which bordering planet it is, we could only continue to wait for new information.” Said Xuan Xi while frowning.

.....

Afterwards, Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor’s troops were sending back information one by one. The routes that Qin Yu and Hou Fei were proceeding toward had become much clearer.

“Reporting to the two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached

the Lotus Fish Star.” Said an Immortal Emperor outside of the door very respectfully.

“Lotus Fish Star!”

Both Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor’s eyes shined. They both turned around to look at that gigantic Interstellar Map. Mystic Emperor raised her hand and pointed on it. She said. “Brother Feng Yu, they had set foot on the Lotus Fish Star, it’s clear that they would soon set foot on a bordering planet. In that case... it’s clear that they would be going to the Bird Clan’s territories Yellow Bird Star from that bordering planet!”

Mystic Emperor pointed on a planet at the edge of the extremely large Interstellar Map — Yellow Bird Star. The entire map was covered with the Dragon Clan’s territory, only in the edges were there some bordering planets from other territories.

For Qin Yu and Hou Fei to step on the Lotus Fish Star, they had already clearly informed Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor of the route they’ll be taking.

“Yellow Bird Star!”

Emperor Yu looked at the Yellow Bird Star on the map with shining eyes. “Good. Xi’er, let’s depart immediately and proceed toward the Yellow Bird Star so that we can intercept Qin Yu and Hou Fei at the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.”

“Yes, let’s go.”

The Mystic Emperor was also very straightforward. After the two of them finished their conversation, they immediately used Greater Teleportation and arrived on another planet to take its Interstellar Conveying Array. With extreme speed, they proceeded toward the Yellow Bird Star. As they were originally close to the Bird Clan’s territory, they had reached the Yellow Bird Star in less than a day’s time.

Yellow Bird Star.

As the major transit plant between the Dragon Clan’s territory and the Bird Clan’s territory, Yellow Bird Star was naturally incomparably bustling. Furthermore, Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor had already placed a lot of troops on this planet to begin with. And now, many of the experts from other planets have also started to assemble toward the Yellow Bird Star.

In a certain desolate and uninhabited outskirts of the Yellow Bird Star.

However, inside a certain forest of this place was a quiet manor. This manor was a residence that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor’s subordinates had recently built on the Yellow Bird Star. It was built precisely to await for the arrival of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

Ever since Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had decided to intercept and kill Qin Yu the moment he set foot on the Bird Clan’s

territory, they had given the orders for their troops to build residences for themselves in all six bordering planets including the Yellow Bird Star.

Inside the manor.

The husband and wife, Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor, were calmly waiting for their subordinates to send news to them.

“Two Majesties, according to Qin Yu and Hou Fei’s speed, if they were to not stop to rest for the entire time, then they would arrive on the Yellow Bird Star in two days.” Said a level nine Golden Immortal subordinate respectfully.

Xuan Xi nodded indifferently and said. “Good, you may withdraw.”

That subordinate immediately bowed and withdrew.

“Brother Feng Yu, it would take at least two days for Qin Yu and Hou Fei to arrive. It’s better for us to rest ourselves for a bit in the following two days. It would not be too late for us to attack him after they have arrived.” Xuan Xi looked at Emperor Yu. “Brother Feng Yu, in these past couple days, you’ve been too tense.”

Emperor Yu was slightly startled.

“Right, it must be because of how much of an importance I placed Qin Yu as.” Emperor Yu smiled lightly. “Xi’er, I am in no mood to

rest at this time. If you want to rest, then go ahead and rest.”

“I....” Xuan Xi saw Emperor Yu’s current appearance and said helplessly. “Mn, I’ll accompany you here.”

“I hope that Qin Yu and Hou Fei do not rest enroute so that they can arrive on the Yellow Bird Star faster.” Thought Emperor Yu in his heart. His gaze had grown cold.

× × ×

“Can’t Qin Yu and Hou Fei stop for a rest? Sigh.”

Said the Dragon Emperor helplessly. Ao Wuming who stood to their side was also at a loss for words.

Ever since Ao Wuming told the Dragon Emperor about the matter, the Dragon Emperor was so excited that he decided to immediately set off to Qin Yu’s location. However, Qin Yu had already traveled wide and far. The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming could only continue to chase after them slowly.

In actuality, the Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming were also able to send a transmission to Qin Yu to ask them to wait a bit. It’s just that the Dragon Emperor also knew that Qin Yu was anxious to find his brother and didn’t want to waste his time. Thus, he could only strain himself and try his best to intercept Qin Yu from another direction.

The Green Crystal Star was originally located at the opposite direction of Qin Yu's route.

Now, the Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming were proceeding toward the Bird Clan's territory through a different route. Once they reached the Bird Clan's territory, they are able to reach the Yellow Bird Star through the use of two Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

“Imperial Father, according to their speed, it would likely take Qin Yu and Hou Fei two more days to reach the Yellow Bird Star. If we were to speed up a bit, then we are also able to reach the Yellow Bird Star in two days.” Said Ao Wuming after calculating their speed.

The Dragon Emperor nodded.

Their speed was faster than Qin Yu's. That's because... they didn't have to wait in line.

Once they took out the title plate of the Dragon Clan's Imperial Family, they were able to immediately step foot into another Interstellar Conveying Array the moment they walked out from one. Like this... their speed was clearly many times faster than Qin Yu's.

× × ×

Under the close attention of numerous parties, the time passed

very slowly.

.....

“Two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached the Exceeding Forest Star, they’re a day away from reaching the Yellow Bird Star.”

.....

“Two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei are half a day away from reaching the Yellow Bird Star.”

.....

Following the numerous incoming information messages, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor did not dare to have the slightest amount of distraction in their heart.

“Two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached the bordering planet in the Dragon Clan’s territory. After they finish standing in line, they will reach the bordering planet in the Bird Clan’s territory — Yellow Bird Star.”

Hearing this information message, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor both stood up.

“Qin Yu, he’s about to come.” Emperor Yu’s eyes shined. The

Mystic Emperor also held Emperor Yu's hand tightly. "Brother Feng Yu, don't worry, this Qin Yu would definitely not be able to take on our combined strike."

Emperor Yu nodded.

However, Emperor Yu still involuntarily grasped his first tightly. He still remembered that after he refined the entire Reef Yellow Star, what he managed to obtain was a Qin Yu hiding in that green speck. Finally, all his troops were massacred.

"Today, I will definitely kill him." Emperor Yu raged in his heart.

× × ×

Hou Fei and Qin Yu were standing in line.

"Big brother, there's truly a lot of people in this bordering planet. There's actually over a hundred people standing in line. I suspect that it'll take a long time for it to reach our turn." Said Hou Fei helplessly. Qin Yu also smiled bitterly.

How could the circulation of people in ordinary planets be able to compare to a bordering planet like the one they were on?

Over a hundred people, after a short while of standing in line, they had all passed through to the Yellow Bird Star on the other side.

“Next.” Coldly said the man whose job was to precisely take the toll fee of Elemental Spirit Stones. After he received the Elemental Spirit Stones from Qin Yu and Hou Fei, this man then allowed Qin Yu and Hou Fei to enter the Interstellar Conveying Array and started the Interstellar Conveying Array.

The next planet belonged to the Bird Clan’s territory.

A burst of vague brilliant light started to flicker. Following the light, Qin Yu and Hou Fei disappeared and then found themselves having arrived on the Yellow Bird Star.

“Yellow Bird Star. We’ve arrived.” Qin Yu had a cheerful look.

“Big brother, we’re tired after journeying so far nonstop. According to our plan, let’s rest on this planet for a while.” Hou Fei walked out from the Interstellar Conveying Array and took a long stretch.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Don’t be anxious, let’s have Shi Zhan determine where Xiao Hei is at first so that we can determine which interstellar routes we should be taking from now on.”

Hou Fei nodded.

That Shi Zhan’s safety was very important. Only through having Shi Zhan would they be able to find Hei Yu easier.

“There are crooks mixed in with honest folks here, let’s go find a peaceful place without anyone before letting Shi Zhan out.” Qin Yu pulled Hou Fei and then the two turned into rays of light and flew toward the east.

And at this moment, an Immortal took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. “My lord, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had arrived. They did not continue to stand in the Interstellar Conveying Array but instead stopped on the Yellow Bird Star. After they left the Interstellar Conveying Array, they flew toward the east.”

After Qin Yu and Hou Fei flew several hundred miles, they stopped and descended. There was no one here, all that’s here was an overgrown prairie. Qin Yu directly took Shi Zhan out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Once Shi Zhan was out, he saw Qin Yu and Hou Fei and immediately said respectfully. “Shi Zhan pays his respect to lord Qin Yu and lord Hou Fei.”

“Enough.” Hou Fei immediately said loudly. “You are to immediately sense your master Hei Yu’s rough location. We’ve already given you the map of the Bird Clan’s territory, give us a general area.”

“Yes.”

Said Shi Zhan as he bowed. He then started to stand toward the side without moving, he had started to sense where Hei Yu was located at.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

“Big brother, what’s wrong?” Hou Fei asked in confusion.

Qin Yu said while frowning. “Earlier, there’s an Immortal Awareness that swept through our surroundings.”

Hou Fei smiled and said carefreely. “Oh, it’s just that? It’s very common for cultivators to use their Immortal Awareness or Devil Awareness to sweep their surroundings. What’s to care about that?”

“No, that Immortal Awareness from earlier appeared to be of a very high level.” Qin Yu brows were deeply furrowed. “It’s just that the Immortal Awareness had disappeared right after. I did not manage to carefully examine it in time. However, at the very least, it’s level six Immortal Emperor or above.”

.....

“I’ve determined Qin Yu’s location.”

Xuan Xi nodded to Emperor Yu. Emperor Yu’s eyes started to shine with burning light. “Finally, this moment has come. Xi’er, prepare to join hands with me immediately. My power is a bit stronger than yours, I’ll take charge of our attack. Okay?”

Xuan Xi nodded.

The two then took a glance at each other; with extreme mutual understanding, they flew up to the sky simultaneously. Soon, the two started to execute numerous hand seals at the same time. The seals were exactly the same. Finally, they started to chant numerous strange syllables.

Two Divine Swords were floating beside them. It was the Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword.

One was golden and the other was green.

Suddenly —

Xuan Xi and Emperor Yu's forms started to change alternately. Similar to the space shifting, the two were unceasingly shifting. The Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword started to let out a trembling buzz cry. At the same time, they started to fuse together.

Lights shined brilliantly. Suddenly, sword aura pierced through the sky. The Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword had combined into the High Quality Divine Sword — the Matchless Great Sword.

Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi took a glance at each other. The two's figure were once again shifted in the air. At this time, the hand seal that Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi made was completely different. Rays

of golden light were radiating from Emperor Yu's fingers.

Holding the Divine Sword Matchless Great Sword one-handed, a cold and fierce light shined through Emperor Yu's eyes.

Puff!

Suddenly, Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness covered the entire Yellow Bird Star. Qin Yu who was currently waiting for Shi Zhan's answer was immediately discovered. Being covered by that Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu's expression immediately changed.

"Something's amiss." Qin Yu immediately grew alert. He was prepared to immediately launch his own Immortal Awareness.

However, right at the moment when that Immortal Awareness covered Qin Yu, Qin Yu sensed that the entire Yellow Bird Star was shuddering. An astonishing brilliance pierced through the heavens and was coming toward him. Even the traces of space cracks have appeared.

Fast. Too fast. Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was only just spread out but that Divine Sword had already reached him.

"Boom!"

With a speed surpassing all attacks that Qin Yu have ever encountered, an attack that's at least ten times faster and stronger than that Green Blooded Sword Immortal's attack from back then.

Qin Yu did not even have the ability to react and dodge. Qin Yu only sensed that his body was jolted as a frightening momentum was thrust at him causing him to fly backwards.

That momentum was brought forth by the Divine Armor.

The Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow only merely caused the attack to be a bit sluggish. In less than a moment, that Divine Sword, like piercing through gauze, pierced through the Divine Armor. Like tofu, Qin Yu's body was pierced through.

That Divine Sword directly pierced through and Qin Yu's dantian area. Blood burst forth.

“Qin Yu, die.”

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor immediately arrived in front of Qin Yu through teleportation.

Seeing this, Hou Fei raged like lightning. Especially when he saw that the Divine Sword had pierced through Qin Yu's Divine Armor and through his dantian, Hou Fei was stupefied.

“Big brother!!!” Hou Fei's two eyes were blood red. He was shouting himself till he's hoarse.

Hou Fei's body shined. A several hundred meter tall enormous ape phantom appeared behind Hou Fei. A layer of silver hair appeared on Hou Fei's body. His eyes turned golden and his lips

turned purple.

“Ah~~~” A roar originating from the soul sounded. Hou Fei’s golden eyes immediately turned deep red. The corner of his eyes were close to rupturing. “Who is it?!” Following his roar, he stomped the Black Stick in his hand. Countless stick silhouettes, like an endless amount of ocean waves, covered Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor immediately.

Chapter 15: Single Fist

At this moment, Qin Yu was kneeling on all four of his limbs. He was even spouting out blood from his mouth.

“Pfff!” Blood escaped from Qin Yu’s mouth.

From the attack of the Matchless Great Sword earlier, even the space had been cracked. Qin Yu’s Divine Armor, the Black Frozen Snow, was directly punctured and destroyed. When that Matchless Great Sword pierced through Qin Yu’s dantian, it still contained a lot of frightening sword aura that spread through all directions.

Had Qin Yu possessed a Nascent Soul within his dantian, then he would’ve definitely died. After all, the defenses of Nascent Souls were very weak.

The space within the dantian, if one wanted to call it big then it could be considered to be boundlessly big. If one were to say that it’s small, then it can also be considered small, as it’s merely a portion of the body.

The Black Hole within Qin Yu’s dantian was attacked by the two sword auras. His Black Hole directly swallowed those two Sword Auras. The great amount of sword aura that was exploding in Qin Yu’s body was added into the attack by Emperor Yu in order to guarantee that he would be able to kill Qin Yu. With that many sword auras, their attack power were actually not that strong. While those sword auras could be considered as catastrophic to

Nascent Souls, but to the Black Hole in Qin Yu's dantian, it didn't possess much effect.

It's just that when the Matchless Great Sword pierced through Qin Yu's dantian, it had caused Qin Yu's Black Hole in his dantian to shudder for a bit. Fortunately, the Matchless Great Sword did not directly pierce the location of the Black Hole. Had it pierced the Black Hole directly, then there was an eighty to ninety percent chance that the Black Hole would've collapsed.

The Life Elemental Energy was rapidly repairing Qin Yu's injuries.

"Had my dantian contained a Nascent Soul, then I would've really died this time around." Qin Yu who was kneeling on the floor raised his head and looked in front of him with bloodshot eyes. At this moment, Hou Fei had went berserk and was attacking Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor like a madman.

× × ×

Like a madman, Hou Fei exploded with his strongest attack power. The Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes had already been executed to the extreme extent. Countless stick silhouettes were frantically attacking both Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

"Brother Feng Yu. This Hou Fei is blocking our path like a madman, what should we do?" Said Xuan Xi via voice transmission.

Emperor Yu's brows creased up. He was blocking Hou Fei's attack. Even though Hou Fei was displaying an exceeding level of power, but regardless of his power, technique or comprehension of the world, they were all much inferior to Emperor Yu.

"Don't bother with him, it seems like Qin Yu's aura is gone." Emperor Yu displayed a happy expression on his face. "The might of our earlier sword strike, even I myself would not be able to block it. He have most certainly died."

Emperor Yu didn't know that the current Qin Yu had merely vanished his aura.

"Mn, it really seemed like his aura is gone. It's just that the injuries on his body were being recovered rapidly; so strange." Xuan Xi noticed that Qin Yu's injuries were recovering.

"Oh?"

Emperor Yu was startled. "Could it be that Qin Yu didn't die?"

Emperor Yu couldn't believe it. With the two of them joining hands, their attack power was greater than that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. On top of that, they possessed the High Level Divine Sword, Matchless Great Sword. Their attack was even able to rip through space. With such an immense power, they were still unable to kill Qin Yu?

However, he had clearly observed with his Immortal Awareness that the Divine Sword had pierced through Qin Yu's dantian located in his abdomen.

Hou Fei appeared to have gone berserk.

"Fei Fei, I'm still alive!" A voice sounded in Hou Fei's mind. This voice suddenly caused Hou Fei to become sober from his frantic state. "Quickly, get away from the two of them. I will take you into the Jiang Lan's Realm. Quickly."

Hou Fei immediately grasped the current situation and started to fly backwards. As Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor didn't want to kill Hou Fei to begin with, they naturally did not bother to chase after him when he started to retreat.

"Brother Feng Yu, he's still alive, I managed to sense Qin Yu's aura." Xuan Xi's expression suddenly changed.

Earlier when Qin Yu sent a voice transmission to Hou Fei, he naturally emitted his soul's aura. Although he immediately withdrew it, he was still unexpectedly discovered by Xuan Xi.

With an intention of his mind, Hou Fei and Shi Zhan, who were hiding far away, were immediately sent into the Jiang Lan's Realm. Having made sure that Hou Fei and Shi Zhan were safe, Qin Yu was totally relieved of the worry in his heart.

Now... Qin Yu was able to directly enter the Jiang Lan's Realm

himself.

“Emperor Yu, I really never would’ve thought that... after the battle in the Reef Yellow Star, you’d dare to act overbearing like this again. You were even unwilling to let go and continued to pursue me relentlessly in order to kill me.” Qin Yu looked at Emperor Yu. In his eyes were traces of anger.

The Divine Armor Black Frozen Snow had already been destroyed earlier. Although the Divine Armor’s defense was very strong, once it’s pierced through, it’s destroyed completely. It was only possible to restore it if one was able to refine Divine Artifacts. However, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm... there’s likely no one who could refine Divine Artifacts.

“How could this be....” Seeing that Qin Yu actually stood back up and was talking to him, Emperor Yu appeared to have been struck by lightning and turned into a fool. He had a face filled with an unbelieving expression.

“Qin Yu, you’re actually still alive? Actually still alive? Impossible!” Emperor Yu’s eyes shined with a cold light. His entire body’s aura was surging. Xuan Xi who stood next to him also had a shocked expression. She was equally astonished by the fact that Qin Yu was still alive.

Qin Yu looked at Emperor Yu. “Emperor Yu, listen carefully. In the Mortal Realm, that Hua Yan used my relatives to threaten me. On the Maple Moon Star, you dispatched troops to kill me. On the Blue Snow Star, you came to kill me. On the Reef Yellow Star, you didn’t hesitate to refine an entire planet to kill me. And now, you

came to kill me again! Again and again, you came to kill me. Never once did I try to take the initiative. Each and every time, it's always you who came for me!"

Qin Yu's anger had soared through the skies.

Angrily, he pointed at Emperor Yu. "Emperor Yu, who did you think that I, Qin Yu, am? I originally didn't want to create a death enmity with you, however, you continued to pursue me relentlessly in order to kill me and steal my treasures. Even a clay man is still thirty percent clay. Good. Good. It is you who forced me!"

[TL: Even a clay man is still thirty percent clay basically means that even if a clay had turned into the shape of a man, it's still a clay. Aka. no matter what you do, one's character would not change. Chinese idioms...]

"I, Qin Yu, hereby swear to the heavens; I will certainly kill you one day! I, Qin Yu, and you, Emperor Yu, shall not cease unless either one of us dies!"

Qin Yu pointed at Emperor Yu angrily. His angry voice resounded through the heavens — "I, Qin Yu, and you, Emperor Yu, shall not cease unless either one of us dies!" The sound echoed through the world.

"Shall not cease unless either one of us dies? Humph, then you must certainly die." Emperor Yu's figure had turned into lightning.

“Stop!”

The energy contained in that angry voice had caused Emperor Yu's complexion to change color. Two men wearing golden gowns appeared. One of them was a golden haired youngster. The other one was a white haired old man.

“Dragon Emperor.” Emperor Yu's expression changed greatly. Mystic Emperor's expression also changed.

The Dragon Emperor took a glance at the Divine Armor on Qin Yu's body that was pierced through as well as the blood on the corner of his mouth. He turned around to look at Emperor Yu with cold eyes. “Feng Yu, for you to be reluctant to part and pursue relentlessly like this, is it not overly excessive?”

Emperor Yu sneered. “Dragon Emperor, don't tell me that you haven't heard what Qin Yu had just said. He said that he shall not cease unless either one of us dies.”

“Qin Yu, are you alright?” Ao Wuming arrived beside Qin Yu.

“I'm fine, it's just that my Divine Armor has been destroyed. Qin Yu took off the broken Divine Armor from his body and then took it into his Blazing Profound Ring. He then directly used his Black Hole energy and condensed it into a long gown.

“Haha...” The Dragon Emperor laughed with extreme anger.

“Feng Yu, I never would’ve expected that you would’ve been this shameless. I too have heard what Qin Yu had said earlier. Time and time again, you chased after Qin Yu to kill him. It seems to me that it has always been you who initiated the attack. Good. Good. You destroyed Qin Yu’s Divine Armor, I shall let you pay the price for it.”

The Dragon Emperor’s aura started to surge.

The Dragon Emperor was about to attack!

Seeing this scene, Ao Wuming exposed a cheerful expression. He said to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, my father is about to attack. Rest assured, Emperor Yu would definitely not be able to match against my father’s attack.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded. He knew that the Three Emperors of the Dragon Clan were all extremely powerful. This Dragon Emperor possessed the Inherited Treasure. According to what the Ox Demon Emperor had said, this Inherited Treasure was even stronger than a Divine Artifact.

Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were happy in their hearts. However, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor’s expressions changed the moment they heard that the Dragon Emperor was about to attack.

“Dragon Emperor, are you planning to fight against us for this Qin Yu?” Said the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi coldly. Although Xuan Xi was a woman, but she had stood at the the position of a high and above Emperor for a long time and also possessed her own

imposing nature.

Emperor Yu also stared at the Dragon Emperor.

The Dragon Emperor indifferently laughed and said. “Oh how many years has it been since I last fought; it would appear that not many people know of the strength of the Dragon Emperor now. Did you two think that you’d be able to fight against me with that mere Matchless Great Sword? Truly a jest.”

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor stood rigidly.

“Boom!”

A blinding golden light suddenly radiated from the Dragon Emperor’s body. It soared through the skies vibrating the heaven and earth. Basking in the golden light, the Dragon Emperor appeared to be a God of War, a figure that people look up to in admiration.

“Against you two, I merely need a single fist!”

Said the Dragon Emperor indifferently. However, that voice contained within it an absolute arrogance.

A golden liquid like substance that could be seen with the naked eye was emitted from the Dragon Emperor’s body. Soon, it covered the Dragon Emperor and turned into a suit that covered his entire body. It turned into a battle armor that even covered his two fists.

“Careful.” Emperor Yu said to his wife via voice transmission.

× × ×

Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were paying close attention.

“Big brother Wuming, are you certain that the Dragon Emperor would be able to take them on?” Asked Qin Yu via voice transmission

Ao Wuming said with confidence. “Rest assured, although Emperor Yu has reached level nine Immortal Emperor, but when comparing his strength, he’s only at the same level as my Imperial Father. However, my Imperial Father possesses our Dragon Clan’s Inherited Treasure. For him to take care of them, it’s extremely easy.”

Seeing how Ao Wuming was so confident, Qin Yu also started to ease up and carefully paid attention to the battle.

The indifferent laughter of the Dragon Emperor who was currently basking in a golden light sounded. “Be careful.” Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor’s power was also condensed to the extreme. The two Divine Swords in front of them were also trembling. They were ready to attack at any moment.

Suddenly —

A golden lightning flashed, the Dragon Emperor had arrived in front of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor. Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor simultaneously struck out with their swords. At the same time, the Dragon Emperor's right fist was thrust forward.

“Kacha~~~”

A single fist!

That fist covered with a golden colored armor landed on Xuan Xi's Divine Armor. Cracks started to appear on that Divine Armor and Xuan Xi's completely turned deathly white in a flash.

“Xi'er!”

Emperor Yu's expression had a huge change. Immediately, he distressfully embraced Xuan Xi and flew backwards.

“Xi'er, Xi'er. Are you okay?” Emperor Yu had retreated several hundred meters back and was asking Xuan Xi about her condition distressfully. At this moment, Xuan Xi's complexion was deathly pale. She looked at Emperor Yu and, with great effort, squeezed out a smile. “I'm fine, that Dragon Emperor didn't plan to kill me. It's just that I had never expected that the Dragon Emperor would be able to break apart my Divine Armor that easily.”

A Divine Armor that's worn by a level eight Immortal Emperor was able to display an extremely strong defense.

However, it was still cracked and destroyed by a single fist from the Dragon Emperor.

Only at that moment did Emperor Yu react. He immediately moved his intention and retrieved back his Great Emperor's Sword. At the same time, an Immortal Elemental Energy also wrapped around the Flowing Great Sword and retrieved it. While they were doing that, the Dragon Emperor did not obstruct them at all.

“Feng Yu, listen carefully.” The Dragon Emperor firmly stared at Emperor Yu who was currently half kneeling and holding his wife. “Today, you’ve destroyed Qin Yu’s Divine Armor and greatly injured him, for reciprocation, I also destroyed one of your Divine Armors and greatly injured the Xuan Xi.”

Emperor Yu was biting down on his teeth tightly. However, he did not say anything.

No matter what, the gap between him and the Dragon Emperor was too great.

To be weaker than the other, one could only bite down one's tooth to pieces and swallow it into one's stomach. Emperor Yu coldly humphed and then proceed to stare at Qin Yu ferociously. Afterwards, he held his wife and turned into a ray of light and disappeared.

.....

As a level eight Immortal Emperor, Xuan Xi was very fast in recovering from her injuries.

“Brother Feng Yu, please don’t mind about it too much.” Said Xuan Xi to Emperor Yu.

Seeing the current Emperor Yu’s expression, Xuan Xi was very worried in her heart.

Emperor Yu was a very arrogant person. The shock from this time was truly too great. Everything was prepared so perfectly and their attack was also perfect. However... they still failed and the Dragon Emperor even appeared.

Emperor Yu shook his head. “Xi’er, according to what Qin Yu said, I had only gone after him the whole time. Those several times... the first time, Hua Yan died. The second time, a lot Golden Immortal were killed on the Maple Moon Star. The third time, on the Blue Snow Star, I had persistently monitored for such a long time yet was still unable to find even the slightest trace of him. The fourth time... on the Reef Yellow Star, he sent out Ao Wuxu and killed twenty six of my Immortal Emperors.”

“Xi’er, tell me, can I endure that?” Emperor Yu was panting. His eyes were glittering like frost and snow. “Numerous times, I’ve been disgraced. And this time, what was it? He vowed to not cease unless either one of us dies. Ha... now that we’ve reached this point, can I still shrink back? With the numerous disgraces, if I don’t kill him, then even when I die, I would not be able to close

my eyes in death and die contentedly.”

Seeing her husband acting like this, Xuan Xi knew that Emperor Yu’s heart’s devil was very strong.

“Dragon Emperor, that old fart.” Once he thought of the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Yu’s heart started to rage and feel powerless. When he was fighting against the Dragon Emperor, his Great Emperor’s Sword had actually managed to stab at the body of the Dragon Emperor.

Unfortunately, the Great Emperor’s Sword was unable to cause any damage when it was stabbed at the Dragon Emperor’s golden battle armor.

The gap!

Even though he had reached level nine Immortal Emperor, the gap between him and the Dragon Emperor was still immensely large.

× × ×

“So strong.” Seeing the Dragon Emperor who was basked in a golden light, these were the only two words that Qin Yu thought of. Although the Dragon Emperor’s fist strike appeared to be extremely simple; however, Qin Yu noticed that when the fist attacked, there appeared slight traces of black space cracks in the path of its attack.

The fist was heavy like a mountain.

It goes without saying how strong that fist was.

Even a level eight Immortal Emperor's Divine Armor was destroyed by a single fist.

The golden armor on the Dragon Emperor's body had turned into a golden colored liquid in a flash. Soon, it flowed into the Dragon Emperor's body and disappeared. The golden light that surrounded the Dragon Emperor had also disappeared.

"Qin Yu, how are you right now?" The Dragon Emperor walked over while smiling. He asked about Qin Yu's condition amiably.

"I'm fine, many thanks to uncle for helping me." Qin Yu said his thanks.

"Trivial matter. That guy Emperor Yu always thought that he's outstanding and that he could attack someone again and again. This time, I merely taught him a lesson." The Dragon Emperor suddenly asked Qin Yu. "Oh, that's right. He had destroyed one of your Divine Armor and I only destroyed one of theirs, was I a bit too lenient toward them?"

Chapter 16: Tranquil Night

Hearing the Dragon Emperor saying that, as if he wanted to consult with Qin Yu first, Qin Yu understood very well that the Dragon Emperor wanted him to owe him a favor.

Once he owed him a favor, he must help him.

“Had it not been for uncle today, then even if I managed to survive today, I would still suffer a major loss. For uncle to have helped me ruthlessly punish Emperor Yu, I cannot thank you enough. If uncle needs me for anything, please go ahead and say it without holding back.” Said Qin Yu very tactfully.

The Dragon Emperor smiled with astonishment. Soon, he said. “Qin Yu, you ought to know about the things between me and Wuxu, right?”

“Yes, I know a bit.” Qin Yu nodded.

The Dragon Emperor said. “Soon, when you let Wuming meet Wuxu, I will hide myself. Wuming might let Wuxu meet me... I’m afraid that Wuxu would not agree to it. Thus, I hope that you’ll help persuade him at that moment.”

Seeing the Dragon Emperor’s face filled with anticipation, Qin Yu cannot refrain himself from feeling helpless.

“Qin Yu, just help me for a bit.” Ao Wuming also urged Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. He smiled and said. “It’s not that I’m not going to help, it’s just that I have no certainty that I’ll be able to help. Rest assured... at that time, I would try my best to persuade him.”

The Dragon Emperor immediately blossomed with smiles. “You have my utmost thanks.”

The Dragon Emperor took a glance at the surrounding and then nodded. “Just like this, I’ll withdraw myself first. Qin Yu, you can let Wuming and his brother meet and chat with each other first.... As for whether or not Wuxu would be willing to meet me, you can send a transmission to me when the time comes.”

After he finished, the Dragon Emperor disappeared after using a teleportation.

On the meadow that had just gone through a battle, only Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were present.

“Big brother Wuming, please wait a moment. I’ll go and inform Wuxu.” After Qin Yu finished saying those words to Ao Wuming, he disappeared into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Seeing that Qin Yu had disappeared into thin air, Ao Wuming grew a big puzzled. “Could it be that Big Brother is in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion? Otherwise, why did Qin Yu enter inside it?” Even now, Ao Wuming still didn’t know of the existence of the

Jiang Lan's Realm.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu did not immediately proceed to Ao Wuxu's residence. Instead, he arrived at where Hou Fei and Shi Zhan were. Qin Yu knew that, at this moment, Hou Fei would most likely still be very worried about him.

“Why isn't big brother here yet?” Hou Fei was looking all over the place. His face was filled with anxiety and worry. However, Shi Zhan who stood next to him gave voice to persuade him. “Lord Hou Fei, lord Qin Yu was definitely delayed by something. For lord Qin Yu to be able to bring us in here, he most definitely is able to come in anytime.”

Hou Fei knew that what Shi Zhan said was correct. However, unless he saw Qin Yu, he was unable to rest assured.

Suddenly, a man appeared out of thin air in front of them. It was precisely Qin Yu.

“Big brother.” The worried and anxious expression on Hou Fei's face had immediately disappeared. Pleasantly surprised, he walked over. “Big brother, are you alright?”

Qin Yu laughed and said. “Do I look like I'm not alright? It's just

that my Divine Armor had been destroyed.” Qin Yu felt a bit helpless in his heart. He then smiled and said. “Forget about it; unless the old is gone, the new would not come.”

“A Divine Armor. Big brother, who exactly are those two people?” Hou Fei had only fought Emperor Yu and his wife for merely a moment before being sent into the Jiang Lan’s Realm by Qin Yu. Thus, he did not know that they were Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

“It’s Emperor Yu and his wife, the Mystic Emperor.” Naturally, a cold expression appeared on Qin Yu’s face.

Toward Emperor Yu, Qin Yu was already at the end of his patience.

This kind of person who wholeheartedly wanted to kill him and chased after him the whole time, they belonged to the type that must be killed.

“It’s that idiot Emperor Yu?” A fierce expression appeared in Hou Fei’s eyes. Immediately, the Black Stick appeared in his hand and he waved it once. “Their strength is too strong right now. I hope that they would not take on the Divine Tribulation anytime soon so that once my strength becomes stronger and reaches their level, I shall pierce some nice holes through their bodies with my Black Stick.”

Seeing Hou Fei acting like this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling. However, as he recalled the matter with the

Dragon Emperor, he immediately said. “Fei Fei, I still have something I must do. Wait here for a bit. I shall be back soon.”

“Okay, big brother. Take your time.” Said Hou Fei straightforwardly as he waved his hand.

Qin Yu nodded and then his figure disappeared again.

.....

The number of people in the Jiang Lan's Realm wasn't many. However, the Jiang Lan's Realm itself was boundless. The place where Ao Wuxu chose to live in was different from where all the rest of the people were located by. That's because he didn't want to live in the palaces that Qin Yu made but instead decided to chop his own wood and build a wooden house.

A wooden house. In front of the house was a cold pond.

Currently, Ao Wuxu was sitting in front of the cold pond with his legs crossed. Qin Yu appeared beside him. From Qin Yu's perception — this Ao Wuxu's coldness was even colder than the cold pond.

“What are you here for?” Said Ao Wuxu coldly.

“Business.”

“Speak.” Ao Wuxu did not even open his eyes.

“Wuxu, your brother Wuming had come.” Right after Qin Yu finished saying those words, Ao Wuxu opened his eyes and turned around to look at him. “Qin Yu, you’re telling me that my younger brother Wuming had come? Is this true?” There appeared to be a starlight flickering in Ao Wuxu’s ice-cold eyes.

Qin Yu nodded. “He’s outside, do you want to meet him?”

Ao Wuxu stood up. He slightly took a breath and then said indifferently. “Send me out.”

“And here I thought you’ll still have that unconcerned about everything expression. So it turns out that you actually still have someone that you cared for.” Said Qin Yu jokingly. Ao Wuxu merely had his eyelids jump but did not say anything.

Soon after, Qin Yu and Ao Wuxu disappeared from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

.....

On the meadows of the Yellow Bird Star.

Ao Wuming had his hands behind his back as he quietly stood and waited. Feeling that Qin Yu and Ao Wuxu had appeared out of thin air, Ao Wuming turned around. Upon seeing his brother Ao Wuxu that looked about seventy percent like him, a pleasantly

surprised expression arrived on his face.

“Second brother.” Ao Wuxu’s eyes were filled with emotion.

“Big brother.” Ao Wuming also walked over. The two brothers hugged each other.

Qin Yu took the initiative to walk far away from the meadows. He then sat on the grass.

He turned around to look at Ao Wuxu and Ao Wuming who were far away from him. The two brothers were chatting with much noise and excitement. The current Ao Wuxu does not have the indifference that he had before at all. His ice-cold expression had also shattered into a smile. That smile was truly mind-blowing.

The meadows were covered with slight moisture. The moisture contained within it some coldness and caused Qin Yu to be a lot more clear-headed.

“Ah!” Qin Yu took in a deep breath. A peaceful smile appeared on his face.

For some unknown reason, Qin Yu recalled his hometown, the Purple Mystic Star in the Mortal Realm. That East Hazy Mountain on the Qianlong Continent. Qin Yu had carried Xiao Hei with him many a times and reached the top of that East Hazy Mountain to see the stars that covered the skies.

He had also watched the starry skies on the roofs of the Misty Mountain Villa.

Time flies. Back then, he was still on the mountaintop of the Mortal Realm. And now, he had arrived on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's Bird Clan Territory's Yellow Bird Star. He had even encountered and fought Emperor Yu on this same land just moments prior.

“Royal Father, big brother, second brother, how are they doing now?” Qin Yu looked toward the starry sky as if he was looking pass through the space and into the Mortal Realm.

On the other space. Perhaps his Royal Father, his big brother and his second brother were all thinking of him.

“With the cultivation speed of my Royal Father and the others, it'll likely take them another couple hundred years or even over a thousand years before they could ascend to here.” Qin Yu understood it very well in his heart. The speed of cultivators in the Mortal Realm was over tens of times slower than that of the cultivators in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

A tranquil smile.

Qin Yu laid down. His back lay on the soft meadow.

Compared to the Purple Mystic Star of the Mortal Realm, the amount of inhabited planets in the Immortal, Devil and Demon

Realm were extremely many. And, although there were a lot of people on each and every planet, the amount of land was a lot greater. This caused a lot of places to be desolate and overgrown. Qin Yu lay on the ground but was able to sense quietness.

Other than Ao Wuming and his brother Ao Wuxu conversing not far away from him, there were no other people in the radius of several thousand miles.

“Where would Li’er be now?” Qin Yu laid on the ground. His gaze was directed toward the cosmic space as he watched the skies filled with stars. “Uncle Lan had said before that once I completely opened all three layers of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, I would be qualified to see Li’er. However, the current me is unable to even open the second layer.”

Qin Yu was unceasingly thinking in his mind.

He was thinking about his father and brothers, his lover and his Uncle Lan that’s good toward him.... One by one, they drift up and down through Qin Yu’s mind. Tranquilly, Qin Yu half closed his eyes. “Stop thinking about it, stop thinking about it. When we get to the mountain, there’ll be a way through. One must always look to the front.”

Qin Yu’s heart was filled with serenity.

Tranquilly...

His heart was serene to the extreme.

Qin Yu's current state was very strange. The figures of his relatives have appeared in his mind one by one. However, his heart was nevertheless still very serene. It was as if he wasn't thinking about anything at all. That kind of serene and tranquil state was very comfortable to Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu had suddenly sensed the endless void. That tranquil cosmic space was also that silent. Qin Yu did not notice at all that the Meteoric Tear in his soul was currently radiating a green light that was pervading toward the entire Cosmic Space.

Unconsciously, Qin Yu's soul was undergoing a change.

And the Qin Yu at this moment, his heart was filled with warmth. He was not thinking of anything. It was as if the current Qin Yu was asleep.

Suddenly —

Qin Yu sensed the sound of arguments and was immediately woken up. "What's happening?" Once he woke back up, the Meteoric Tear within Qin Yu's soul returned to its normal state. Qin Yu himself had also faded from that kind of profound state,

"What's wrong with me?" Qin Yu touched the corner of his eye, unexpectedly, there was tears on the corner of his eye.

“My Soul’s Realm level!” Qin Yu was filled with astonishment.

Qin Yu’s Soul’s Realm level was originally at the first layer of the Heavenly Soul. However, after that short ‘sleep,’ Qin Yu’s Soul’s Realm level actually reached the second layer of the Heavenly Soul. Qin Yu knew very well that if he was to train and cultivate normally, it’ll take him several hundred years to reach the second layer of the Heavenly Soul.

Qin Yu slightly calculated in his heart.

“It’s only been a while; not even an hour has passed. How did I manage to improve so much in such a short time?” Qin Yu was astonished.

“Could it be that this is what they called a moment of enlightenment?” Suddenly, Qin Yu came to a realization. He had heard about ‘a moment of enlightenment’ before. Some people do not cultivate at a fast pace but might enter a special state at a certain moment. At that moment, their soul’s realm level was promoted at an extremely frightening pace. Some were even able to immediately reach the summit at once.

However, once a moment of enlightenment was broken off, it was very hard to enter that state again.

“What kind of state was I in before?” Qin Yu was thinking about it very hard. However, no matter how hard he thought about it, he was still unable to recall the state that he was in earlier. All he

knew was that at that moment, he was not thinking about anything. He was in a very comfortable state and even involuntary shed tears.

“Second brother, you need not speak anymore.” A voice sounded from afar.

Qin Yu turned around to look.

At this moment, Ao Wuxu was arguing with Ao Wuming. Qin Yu looked at these two with a helpless expression. Had it not been for the sound of their argument to break him from that state of enlightenment, then he might've reached the third layer of the Heavenly Soul at once or even break through the Heavenly Soul Realm. That too was possible.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. He then walked toward Ao Wuming and Ao Wuxu.

A moment of enlightenment was something that can be discovered but not sought after. To encounter it once was already a matter to be rejoiced for. Since it had been interrupted, then perhaps the Heavens had destined that he would only reach the second layer of the Heavenly Soul through enlightenment. As for the later stages, he must still rely on himself and slowly cultivate.

“Big brother, all these years, Imperial Father had been regretting about his conduct and deeds that he had done back then. He wanted your forgiveness the whole time. I am not asking you to forgive him, but can't you just see him?” Ao Wuming continued to

try to persuade Ao Wuxu.

“Enough!” Ao Wuxu was slightly angry.

At this moment, Qin Yu walked over.

“Ao Wuxu, no matter what, uncle is still your father. Is it impossible for you to even see him? Are you unwilling to give your own father an opportunity to meet you?” Qin Yu looked at Ao Wuxu with a face filled with anticipation.

Ao Wuxu looked at his brother Ao Wuming and then looked at Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, you don’t understand.” Ao Wuxu looked toward his brother. “Second brother, could it be that even you don’t understand? Back then, I stayed in the Dragon Clan for all those years. In all those years, I had always tried every possible method to train and cultivate. However, even when my cultivation speed manage to keep up with yours, but Imperial Father and all the other clansmen had always thought that I, as a Red Dragon, have too low of a potential and that even if I reached level nine Demon Emperor, I’ll still be inferior to you as a level eight Demon Emperor.”

“To be disdained as beneath contempt.” Ao Wuxu stared at Ao Wuming. “Second brother, could it be that you’ve forgotten about long how I’ve kneeled on the Snow Mountain during that time? I’ve kneeled there for three entire years. I begged for them to allow me to live in the Green Crystal Star, the only home that I have!

However, what did they do? They thought that I, as a Red Dragon, was not qualified to live there. Even though I was the Dragon Emperor's son, I was still exiled. At that time, what did the Dragon Emperor do? He did not bother to speak for me at all. Instead, he agreed with them and wanted me to leave the Green Crystal Star to other planets."

To live on the Green Crystal Star, the requirement was that one have to be a High Level Divine Beast, Super Divine Beast, experts that's already at the Emperor level and their families.

The families of them are only the women and their children. However, when the children grew older, they were still required to leave and walk their own path. Back then, Ao Wuxu had reached level one Heavenly Demon, was not allowed to continue to live in the Dragon Emperor's palace and was forced to leave.

"Three entire years." Ao Wuxu's body was trembling. "Back when I was younger, I held anticipation for the Dragon Emperor. All the way till the time when I kneeled for three years on the Snow Mountain. In those three years, I had always harbor hope for him until finally, all my hope turned into despair!"

"Ever since I left the Snow Mountain, I had told myself... I, Ao Wuxu, was no longer a descendent of the Dragon Clan. He, Ao Fang, can forget about me coming back and recognizing him as my father!" The tears in Ao Wuxu's eyes were flickering. He said those words one by one.

Chapter 17: Journey Toward The North

Qin Yu was momentarily speechless.

A scene appeared in his mind. A youth was kneeling atop the Snow Mountain; he was begging his father and his clansmen. Three entire years, this youth went from hope to despair and then finally departed determinedly.

“What kind of assistance did the Dragon Clan and Ao Fang give me? All those descendents of the Dragon Clan would only look down upon me. Other than you, brother, who would accompany and chat with me, who else would do that?” Hatred was shown in Ao Wuxu’s eyes.

Ao Wuming also grew silent. In the end, he sighed and said. “Big brother, you know about our Imperial Father’s character. His temperament was exactly so. As the Dragon Emperor, he would definitely handle his affairs according to the rules of the clan without softening at all. The moment when you reached the Heavenly Demon level, our Imperial Father would definitely expel you from the Green Crystal Star.”

Ao Wuxu started to laugh.

He laughed a bit frantically. He then looked at Qin Yu and Ao Wuming. “Back when I was younger, Ao Fang had always been cold and grim toward me. I had always had a grudge against him in my heart. Second brother, did you know...”

“During the time when I passed the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulations, I had already become aware that I possessed Inherited Memories.” When Ao Wuxu said that, Ao Wuming was shocked.

Qin Yu was also startled.

That’s right. After Ao Wuxu passed the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulations, he attained Inherited Memories. Inherited Memories was the characteristic that was possessed by only High Level Divine Beasts and Super Divine Beasts. Just by that, it was enough to prove that Ao Wuxu is not a Low Level Divine Beast Red Dragon.

“Second brother, do you still remember what our Imperial Father’s response was when I told him that I possessed Inherited Memories?” Ao Wuxu looked at Ao Wuming.

Ao Wuming was speechless.

Qin Yu instead become puzzled. What kind of response did the Dragon Emperor have?

“A slap to my face!” Ao Wuxu’s expression had become malevolent. “When I happily run to Ao Fang to tell him that I possessed Inherited Memories and that I am not a Red Dragon, he, Ao Fang, gave me a slap to my face ruthlessly. He hit me so hard that I vomited blood.”

“I will always remember the expression that Ao Fang had back then and the words that he said!” Ao Wuxu’s body was shivering. “He, Ao Fang, pointed at me with his finger and angrily rebuked telling me that ‘You, As the son of the Dragon Emperor, no matter what sort of condition you end up in, you still must not degenerate to a state where you don’t even know of honor and shame! Inherited Memories? They’re stored deeply in one’s soul. You said that you possessed Inherited Memories? Who could inspect that to confirm it? You think you’d possess it just because you said you do? Wuxu, if you really do possess Inherited Memories, then you’d be a Variation Divine Beast. Did you think that it’s that easy for a Variation Divine Beast to appear? Wuxu, even if you want to break away from your current status, unless you’re able to cultivate and train to the Emperor level, otherwise... it’s best for you to not use some petty tricks like these. No one would believe you!’”

Ao Wuxu was filled with an agonized expression. “Second brother, I believe you were present during the time. You ought to have heard it very clearly.”

Ao Wuming opened his mouth but didn’t know what to say.

“That’s right, other than I who could be certain that I possessed Inherited Memories, who else would be able to tell? When I used some of the strong techniques from my Inherited Memories, the other people from the Dragon Clan yet said it’s you who passed them to me. Haha...” Ao Wuxu started laughing out loud. His laugh was very desolate.

Ever since that slap, I no longer told Ao Fang that I am a Variation Divine Beast. Instead, I strived my hardest in training. I

was planning to use my own practical results to prove myself... However, even after I reached the Heavenly Demon stage, Ao Fang still continued to treat me like that. I had kneeled in the Snow Mountain for three entire years. Yet, he, Ao Fang, did not even bother to glance at me once.”

Ao Wuxu laughed coldly. “He wants to see me now? Humph, isn’t it just because he found out that I’m a Blood Dragon and not a Red Dragon? Had I really been a Red Dragon, would he still want to see me like so?”

Silence.

Ao Wuming was silent. Qin Yu was also silent.

“Ao Wuxu.” After a long while, Qin Yu uttered. “Hearing what you had said, I believe that I, compared to you, was a bit better off. Although ever since I was six, my Imperial Father would rarely see me once in a year or two. I didn’t even have the opportunity to receive lectures from him. All of that was because the current me from back then was not suited to cultivate nor was I suited to administer the nation.”

Ao Wuxu looked toward Qin Yu.

“Frequently, I would be lonely by myself. I am like you. I strived my hardest to show my Imperial Father with my results. I was unable to cultivate and train in internal techniques. Back then, I would frantically train in external techniques every day... In our Mortal Realm, there had never been anyone who managed to enter

the Xiantian stage with merely external techniques. I managed to succeed. The unprecedented one.”

[TL: Xiantian → Pre-Heaven/Innate]

Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuxu. “Ao Wuxu, did you know? I had once thought that my Imperial Father does not love me. Otherwise, why would he not see me once even in a year or two? Only afterwards did I understand everything.”

“Ao Wuxu, you cannot completely reject your Imperial Father because of what happened back then. No matter what, he was still your biological father. Flowing within your body was your Imperial Father’s blood. I am not asking that you forgive him, but at the very least, give him an opportunity to explain himself. Let him explain what happened back then... Ao Wuxu, do not reject him. I know very well of what you’re going through as I have also gone through the same. I know that in the bottom of your heart, there’s also a trace of hope. Do not reject it completely. Give your Imperial Father an opportunity. Likewise, give yourself an opportunity.” Qin Yu looked at Ao Wuxu. In his eyes were signs of encouragement and hope.

Ao Wuxu grew silent for a long time.

Finally, he slowly nodded. “Qin Yu, perhaps what you said was right. However, this man Ao Fang... would disappoint you.”

“No, I do not think that’ll be the case.” Qin Yu shook his head.

Ao Wuxu did not refute him. He looked toward Ao Wuming. “Second brother, you can let Ao Fang here. I’ll see how he’ll explain himself.”

“Okay, big brother.” Ao Wuming nodded and then took a grateful glance at Qin Yu. Afterwards, his Demon Awareness was spread out. In merely a short moment, another man had joined these meadows. It was a white haired old man — the Dragon Emperor.

Dragon Emperor Ao Fang took a grateful glance at Qin Yu and then walked toward Ao Wuxu.

“You can stop, tell me from there.” Said Ao Wuxu suddenly. At this moment, Ao Fang was a dozen or so meters away from Ao Wuming.

Ao Fang stopped.

“Wuxu.” Ao Fang looked at Ao Wuxu. “Ever since you left the Dragon Clan, this is the second time that we’ve seen each other.”

Ao Wuxu merely nodded his head indifferently. He did not say anything in response.

Ao Fang nodded and said. “Wuxu, the grudges that you have, I understood about all of them. Toward everything you have experienced in the Dragon Clan back then, I have nothing to say. Back then, I am indeed a bit excessive and harsh toward you.”

“Merely harsh?” Ao Wuxu sneered.

Ao Fang sighed. “Perhaps you’d think that I’m too heartless. However, those are the only methods that I knew of in lecturing my children. Even your brother Wuming ended up going against my wishes and married a woman from a foreign clan. I truly failed as a father.”

“Indeed, you failed.” Said Ao Wuxu coldly.

“Wuxu, did you know? When I found out that you were taken into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas by Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, at that moment, I was so very furious and remorseful.” Ao Fang’s eyes grew slightly red from anger. “I had wanted to directly kill that Ni Yang because he had imprisoned my son!”

Qin Yu who was at the side noticed that the facial muscles on Ao Wuxu slightly twitched the moment when he heard Ao Fang said ‘my son.’

“Ever since we talked that time, after you declared that you do not care about me at all, I came to realize a bit. Since that time, my bearing towards your brother Wuming marrying a woman from a foreign clan has also gradually changed.” Sighed Ao Fang.

Ao Wuming was startled.

He did not know at all that his Imperial Father had changed because of that matter. Now that he thought about it, that was

indeed the case. When he first got together with Lian Zhu, Ao Fang was so angry that he nearly went insane. He even went so far as to refuse to let Ao Wuming return home.

Ever since that time with Ao Wuxu, although Ao Fang still doesn't approve of him being with a woman from a foreign clan, he stopped opposing it that unyieldingly. He even allowed Ao Wuming to return back to the Green Crystal Star.

“Wuxu, I had already reached level nine Demon Emperor. I am uncertain when the Divine Tribulation might arrive. I am not trying to make extravagant demand for you to forgive me. I am already satisfied for you to be willing to see me this time.”

Ao Wuxu was momentarily silent.

After a short period of time—

“Ao Fang. Let me ask you.” Ao Wuxu stared at Ao Fang. “Had I still been a Red Dragon, would you still want to see me and recognize me as your son like so?”

Qin Yu and Ao Wuming also grew tensed.

From Qin Yu's point of view, the reason why the Dragon Emperor was so good to him on the Crescent Moon Bay was precisely because of Ao Wuxu. Afterwards, when he fought back Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, it was also for the same reason. To the Dragon Emperor who was about to ascend, the

strength of his son was not something that would hold a lot of significance. Even if this was the case, he had still helped Qin Yu a couple times. That was enough to show his concern for Ao Wuxu.

“If it was me from before you were imprisoned into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, then that me would likely not recognize you. However, the me that woke up to reality afterwards, that me would definitely recognize you. Wuxu, can you give your father a chance?” Ao Fang fixed his eyes on Ao Wuxu.

Ao Wuxu’s eyes were also fixed on Ao Fang for a long time.

“Qin Yu, let me return.” Suddenly, Ao Wuxu said to Qin Yu. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being stunned.

Ao Fang also had a slight disappointed expression on his face.

“Big brother.” Ao Wuming also spoke.

Ao Wuxu did not respond at all. He merely looked at Qin Yu. Ultimately, Qin Yu nodded and then took Ao Wuxu back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. At the moment Ao Wuxu that returned to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu received a mind voice transmission.

The Dragon Emperor looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, thank you very much for this. Wuming, let’s return.”

Rushing over all the way from the Green Crystal Star yet ending up with such results.

Ao Wuming nodded. He then turned to Qin Yu and nodded to bid farewell. However, just as the two were about to depart, Qin Yu spoke. “Uncle, earlier Wuxu sent me a mind voice transmission. He wanted me to relay a message to you.”

The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming looked toward Qin Yu simultaneously. Their gazes were shining.

Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. “Wuxu said that if he was able to meet you again in the Divine Realm, then it means that he still has the predestined relationship of father and son with you.”

The Dragon Emperor had an ecstatic expression.

“Thank you, thank you.” The Dragon Emperor was such a steady person, yet, he still said two thank you’s to Qin Yu in a row.

Qin Yu also smiled.

Qin Yu understood that... for Ao Wuxu to be able to act like this, with Ao Wuxu’s temperament, it was certainly something that’s awfully hard to come by. As for whether the father and son would be able to pass through the Divine Tribulation and meet each other again in the boundless Divine Realm, that is something that’s hard to say.

Following the departure of the Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming, Qin Yu’s mind also grew a lot more relaxed.

In a restaurant on the Yellow Bird Star. This restaurant was also a lodging place. Qin Yu and Hou Fei decided to stay in this restaurant to rest a day on the Yellow Bird Star. Qin Yu and Hou Fei were about to set off again. It's just that before they set off, they had to first determine where Hei Yu is.

Last time around, Shi Zhan did not even finish confirming the location of Hei Yu before he was interrupted by the emergence of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor. And now, Shi Zhan was once again carefully confirming the location of Hei Yu.

“Shi Zhan, we have already given you the map, tell us the approximate location of your master.” Both Hou Fei and Qin Yu were looking at Shi Zhan.

Shi Zhan closed his eyes to sense the approximate location of his master Hei Yu.

After a long time, Shi Zhan opened his eyes. He said to Qin Yu and Hou Fei. “Lord Qin Yu, Lord Hou Fei, according to my confirmation earlier, the current location of my master is on a star field to the extreme north, the ‘South Mountain Star Field.’ He is in a big galaxy in the northern part of the South Mountain Star Field.”

“South Mountain Star Field.” The entire Interstellar Map appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

From the Yellow Bird Star to the South Mountain Star Field, it was certainly almost straight north.

“Lords, I believe that I would be able to be more definite about my master’s location the moment we reached the South Mountain Star Field.” Said Shi Zhan respectfully. The further away one was, the harder it’ll be to be certain. Back when they were on the Beast Clan’s territory, Shi Zhan was only able to determine that Hei Yu was in the Bird Clan’s territory.

“Good.” Qin Yu nodded. “Toward the north, let’s go.” Qin Yu directly took Shi Zhan back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Let’s go. I wonder how the Mixed Hair Bird is doing right now?” Hou Fei grew excited.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei immediately set off northward from the Yellow Bird Star to the South Mountain Star Field. In the entire journey northward, Hou Fei and Qin Yu did not stop to rest at all. Especially when they thought of their third brother Xiao Hei, their passion surged even greater.

In merely two days.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei had unceasingly passed through Interstellar Conveying Arrays after Interstellar Conveying Arrays. From the bordering planet, the Yellow Bird Star, they had reached the most northwestern star field of the Bird Clan’s territory — South Mountain Star Field.

South Mountain Star Field was the northernmost star field in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. If one were to continue to travel north from the South Mountain Star Field, then one would enter the place where a lot of frightening Cosmic Energies like the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream gathered. If one were to pass through that frightening area, then one would enter the northernmost section of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Right after arriving on the South Mountain Star Field, Qin Yu and Hou Fei immediately proceeded to a desolate mountainous region.

“Big brother, quickly take out Shi Zhan.” Urged Hou Fei.

“I know, I’m also anxious to meet Xiao Hei.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. Immediately after, Shi Zhan appeared in front of the two. Qin Yu immediately said. “Shi Zhan, we’ve arrived on the South Mountain Star Field. Carefully examine which galaxy your master is currently on and approximately where on that galaxy your master is.”

Chapter 18: Meeting Of The Three Brothers

“Yes, please wait a moment.”

At this moment, Shi Zhan was also very straightforward. He immediately closed his eyes to sense where Hei Yu was. As for Hou Fei and Qin Yu, they were watching him attentively and waiting for his response.

Opening his eyes.

Shi Zhan looked toward Qin Yu and Hou Fei, he said respectfully. “Lords, my master is currently on the northern part of the Ice Thread Galaxy of the South Mountain Star Field. As for which planet he was on, the two lords merely need to bring me to a northern planet of the Ice Thread Galaxy and let me out to determine again and I should definitely be able to become certain.”

Both Qin Yu and Hou Fei had happy expressions on their faces.

“Good, the matter should not be delayed, let’s set off immediately.” Said Qin Yu. He then once again took Shi Zhan back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm and then proceeded onward towards the Ice Thread Galaxy of the South Mountain Star Field. With their speed, after they continuously passed through a dozen or so Interstellar Conveying Arrays, they had arrived on a northern planet of the Ice Thread Galaxy.

On this planet, Qin Yu once again took out Shi Zhan and had him sense his brother's location.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu. “This South Mountain Star Field was already the northernmost star field in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Emperor. This Ice Thread Galaxy was also toward the north of the South Mountain Star Field. However, that Mixed Hair Bird was actually located at the northern part of the Ice Thread Galaxy. This Mixed Hair Bird, why did he run all the way here?”

Qin Yu smiled.

Who knows why Xiao Hei would run all the way here?

“I've found him.” Shi Zhan opened his eyes and looked toward Qin Yu and Hou Fei. “According to my sense, I am certain that master was definitely on a planet that's not far from here, the Jade Shepherd Star.”

Qin Yu and Hou Fei took a glance at each other and then smiled.

“Let's go!” Said Qin Yu excitedly.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, of the northernmost

inhabited planets, the Jade Shepherd Star was definitely one of the top hundred on the list. In the entire South Mountain Star Field, there are only two planets that's further north than it. Toward the east of the Bird Clan's territory, in the Dark Star Realm, there was another star field that's a bit more north than the South Mountain Star Field.

The Jade Shepherd Star was a very ordinary planet. It was ordinary to the extreme.

On this planet, there were two great families that took control of the planet. The strongest experts of these two great families were merely level five Demon Kings. Level five Demon Kings were only able to show their might in small planets like the Jade Shepherd Star. Likewise, the Jade Shepherd Star also possessed two cities.

One of the city was called the Wood Moon City. On the Wood Moon City was a mansion house called the Star Spiritual Palace.

Although this Star Spiritual Palace appeared to be an ordinary mansion house, but the two great families of the Jade Shepherd Star didn't dare to provoke this Star Spiritual Palace. That's because the masters of the Star Spiritual Palace, a married couple, were truly too powerful.

The male master — Mister Liu Xing.

[TL: Remember, Liu Xing → Meteor...]

The female master — Lady Ling Jian.

[TL: the Star Spiritual Palace was named after the two's name. The Xing (Star) in Liu Xing and the Ling (Spirit) in Ling Jian.]

There were no maids in the entire mansion house, only the married couple.

Within the back garden of the mansion house.

Mister Liu Xing and Lady Ling Jian are both here. Both Mister Liu Xing and Lady Ling Jian liked the color white. Thus, they are both donned in white.

A black colored long spear. Mister Liu Xing was holding this black colored long spear with a single hand. He was slowly sweeping the tip of the spear along the sandy ground. The tip of the spread was drawing pictures on the sandy ground. Soon, the pictures were replaced by other pictures.

This Mister Liu Xing, his eyes were bright like the stars. However, his slightly closed lips gave off a feeling of toughness and severe coldness. As for the scar on the left side of his face, with Mister Liu Xing's strength, he was naturally able to remove that scar. However, he didn't and continued to have it.

One at a time.

Mister Liu Xing was waving his long spear very slowly. However,

the flowers, plants and dead leaves around him were moving up and down. They were moving up and down with a special frequency following Mister Liu Xing's long spear's movement.

Lady Ling Jian who was also covered in white was standing to the side and looking at Mister Liu Xing.

She watched him calmly and without moving!

Mister Liu Xing, from his appearance to his height and figure, appeared to be only sixteen or seventeen. As for Lady Ling Jian, after carefully inspecting her appearance, she too only appeared sixteen or seventeen. It's just that the faint grandeur that she's giving off was enough to illustrate that she's an expert.

The flowers and plants stopped moving up and down and returned to their upright state.

As it turned out, Mister Liu Xing had just taken back his black long spear. Mister Liu Xing was straight, straight like a long spear.

“Ling'er, how long have we stayed on the Jade Shepherd Star?” Mister Liu Xing raised his head to ask. His long hair covered the sides of Mister Liu Xing's face. Only half of his two eyes were exposed.

Lady Ling Jian nodded and said. “Almost three years.”

“Three years, three years... this place ought to be the place that

we have stayed at the longest ever since we started getting chased.” Said Mister Liu Xing as he lightly smiled. However, even though he was laughing, he was still giving off a chilling sensation.

Lady Ling Jian walked over. She held Mister Liu Xing’s left arm. “That’s right, big brother Yu. Are we to change our location again?”

“That’s right, we have to change our location again.” Mister Liu Xing nodded.

Lady Ling Jian looked at Mister Liu Xing with a hopeful expression. She said. “Big brother Yu, can we stay here a bit longer? They have not yet discovered us, it shows that we have hidden ourselves very well this time around. Being on the run... those days were truly tiring.”

Mister Liu Xing held Lady Ling Jian in his chest firmly with a single hand. “Ling’er, it’s all my fault. Because of me, I’ve involved your family. Your entire clan had died because of me; even your big sister had been captured.”

“Big brother Yu, it’s not your fault. Those people are barbarous and cannot be reasoned with. Ever since you’ve ascended and all the way till now, you’ve never departed from my hometown, so how could you possibly offend them? The only reason why they wanted to kill you was because they are barbaric and cannot be reasoned with.” Lady Ling Jian closely hugged Mister Liu Xing.

Mister Liu Xing raised his head up. A single tear rolled down

from the corner of his eye.

Mister Liu Xing and Lady Ling Jian continued to hug each other like that. Suddenly, Mister Liu Xing's expression changed. He turned his hand around and then the long spear appeared in his hand. "Ling'er, experts have arrived." Lady Ling Jian also turned her hand around and took out a long sword.

"Haha... Xiao Hei, you certainly can flee. You've actually flee all the way to this nook. However, that's good too for I would be able to display a great service to His Majesty now." After a loud laughter, several tens of people rapidly shot over from the air. Immediately, they arrived on the airspace above the Star Spiritual Palace.

[TL: The Xiao Hei they addressed Hei Yu as is different from the Xiao(lil) Hei that Qin Yu address Hei Yu as. 萧黑 vs. 小黑]

This Mister Liu Xing, Lady Ling Jian addressed him as 'Big brother Yu,' however, this man chasing after him addressed him as 'Xiao Hei.' It appeared to be pretty contradictory.

"Three Emperor level experts." Mister Liu Xing's eyes trembled.

Amongst these several tens of figures, only three people possessed a golden battle gown. The several tens of people behind them were all donned in a black gown.

"Xiao Hei, not bad. In a mere three years, you've actually reached

the level one Demon Emperor level from level nine Demon King. Also, didn't you only ascend to the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realm a mere three hundred years ago? Truly a genius Demon Emperor of our Demon Realm." The golden colored youth who the leader of the group started to laugh and said. "Unfortunately, with I, a level four Demon Emperor, leading this time around and my two brothers here also being level two Demon Emperors, you'd certainly die here."

Mister Liu Xing protected his wife behind him. He said to her via voice transmission. "Ling'er, in a moment, escape first. I would catch up to you afterwards."

"Big brother Yu, can we still escape this time around?" Lady Ling Jian was a bit desperate. "Big brother Yu, I won't run away. If we are to die, then we'll die together."

Mister Liu Xing firmly bite down on his gums. Blood rolled down from the corner of his mouth.

"You all, why are you chasing after me to kill me?" Said Mister Liu Xing as he strongly pressed down his anger.

The golden clothed youth leader lightly laughed and said. "Why we're chasing after you to kill you? Who knows why. This was the command that His Majesty gave personally. He said that you must be dead not matter what. The order of His Majesty... in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there aren't many that would dare resist against it."

Mister Liu Xing's eyes that were covered by his hair started to expose a radiance of anger. "Peng Demon Emperor, right? Ever since I've ascended, I've never ever killed a single person. I had only stayed in the Bai family. However, you all had wiped out the entire Bai family and even wanted to chase after and kill me. How exactly have I wronged you? Even if I were to die, you all must still tell me the reason that I'm being killed for."

The golden clothed youth laughed and said. "I do want to tell you, unfortunately... even I don't know of the reason, so how can I tell you?"

"Who knows the reason?" Said Mister Liu Xing.

"His Majesty knows. Also, those couple higher ups beside His Majesty most likely also know. Unfortunately, you do not have the chance to search for it." The golden clothed youth waved his hand and said. "Enough, I'm not wasting time with you anymore. Hey, brothers, attack."

"Wait a moment." Suddenly, Lady Ling Jian spoke.

"Hmm?" The golden clothed youth waved his hand to stop his troops. He then looked at Lady Ling Jian with a teasing smile. "Little Bai Ling, what do you have to say?"

"Is my sister still okay? Did you guys did anything to her?" Bai Ling asked.

This Lady Ling Jian's actual name is called Bai Ling. The so called 'Lady Ling Jian' was merely an alias on the Jade Shepherd Star.

The golden clothed youth started to laugh. "You're talking about your sister? To be honest, your sister would have certainly been killed. However, I do not know how she managed to get so lucky but our Young Master Zong Jue actually took a fancy upon your sister. So, your sister's little life could be considered saved."

"Zong Jue!" Mister Liu Xing's eyes narrowed. Cold light radiated out from his eyes. "Is it Zong Jue who told the Peng Demon Emperor that I'm located in the Bai family? That scoundrel!"

"Shut your mouth. Young Master Zong Jue is not someone that you could comment on." The golden clothed youth's expression turned cold. "This great Demon Emperor does not have the time to waste on you anymore, brothers, attack."

With a wave of his hand!

The three men who's wearing golden gowns simultaneously shot toward Mister Liu Xing to attack him.

"Yao~~" A reverberating bird noise sounded from Mister Liu Xing's throat. Sharp black feathers appeared on Mister Liu Xing's body. Those feathers were like steel as they flickered a metal gloss. Their hardness was evident.

"Brothers be careful, that Xiao Hei has entered battle form." Said

the golden clothed youth via voice transmission.

Mister Liu Xing held a black long spear in his hand. Between his brows was a black feather scale. Although his long hair covered his eyes, they were unable to cover the blood-thirst and frantic battle intention in his eyes. Like a lightning bolt, his body was shot out.

His long spear was like a long dragon. He rolled up innumerable amount of spear silhouettes. All of a sudden, he had stopped the three great Demon Emperors.

“Kill!”

The three Demon Emperors were also not holding back and started to frantically attack this Mister Liu Xing. As for the other several tens of black clothed men, they started to attack Bai Ling.

A level four Demon Emperor, two level two Demon Emperors. All of them merely to surround and kill a level one Demon Emperor.

“Kachang.” A long sword was thrust at a black plate armor and gave off the sound of metal clashing. The person who thrust the sword was a level two Demon Emperor.

That golden clothed youth immediately shouted via voice transmission. “You idiot, did you not know that this Xiao Hei’s battle armor was extremely rigid and is close to the level of a Top Quality Immortal Armor. You two, attack with all your strength. If you don’t, then killing him is but a dream.”

“Yes.” The two Demon Emperors immediately replied.

Criss-crossed sword aura. Soaring spear silhouettes.

Mister Liu Xing’s long hair fluttered in the wind. The scar on his left face was even more malevolent. His two blood red eyes were giving off a feeling of hysterical madness

“Big brother Yu.”

At this moment, Bai Ling was firmly hit with a fist to her back by a black clothed man. She was thrown away flying and sprayed blood in the sky. Bai Ling had actually already reached level nine Demon King level. It’s just that amongst those several tens of black clothed men, there were five at level nine Demon King. The rest of them were all level eight Demon Kings.

“Scram.” Mister Liu Xing grew frantic.

He shook his long spear and swept back the two level two Demon Emperors. However, that golden clothed youth’s attack was charging toward Bai Ling rapidly.

“Die.” The golden youth thrust his spear forward.

However, right when the spear was about to hit Mister Liu Xing, Mister Liu Xing had strangely shifted some twenty centimeters

toward the lower right as if he had teleported. The spear that was originally able to pierce through the abdomen had only pierced through the chest.

“Teleportation Martial Technique.” The golden clothed youth’s expression had changed. “Wasn’t that the martial technique that’s specific to only the Super Divine Beast of the Peng Clan?”

Having received a spear hit, Mister Liu Xing brandished his long spear even more frantically. Several tens of spear silhouettes appeared and pierced through six people, killing the six Demon Kings immediately.

“Ling’er.” Mister Liu Xing hugged Bai Ling.

“I’m fine, he didn’t hit my crucial body part.” Bai Ling tried her best to squeeze out a smile.

At this moment, the golden clothed youth and the other two Demon Emperors had already surrounded Mister Liu Xing. “Xiao Hei, from your strength, I suspect you are a Variant Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan. Variant Divine Beasts... are rarely seen. You actually even know the Teleportation Martial Technique; unfortunately, you still have to die.”

Mister Liu Xing looked at his surroundings. He had used up all his tricks earlier. However, that golden clothed youth was actually a High Level Divine Beast. Adding on the fact that he’s a level four Demon Emperor; the gap between them was truly large.

“Big brother, Monkey, it would appear that we cannot meet again.” A tear rolled down from Mister Liu Xing’s eye.

“Ling’er, what you said was right. If we are to die, then we shall die together.” Mister Liu Xing firmly hugged Bai Ling. He then ferociously looked at the three Demon Emperors surrounding him. “However, even if we were to die, we must still drag a couple down with us to share our fate.”

“Xiao Hei!”

“Mixed Hair Bird!”

Two familiar voices suddenly sounded. Like being struck by lightning, Mister Liu Xing suddenly shivered and raised his head to look toward the sky. The two familiar figures were flying toward him rapidly.

“Big brother, Monkey.” Mister Liu Xing’s body shivered like electric current had just flowed through it. His tears flowed down.

Chapter 19: Variation Super Divine Beast

In all these years, Hei Yu, having been on the run the entire time, had used aliases to hide his identity. Those aliases that he used were mostly related to the experience that he had back when he was with Qin Yu. He used those aliases to look forward to the brotherly bonds. And this time around, Hei Yu used the alias Mister Liu Xing.

What he wished the most was to meet his brothers again. And earlier, just when he had reached the point of despair, his big brother and second brother had appeared. At this moment, Hei Yu felt that a hot sensation had started to flow through his entire body; his strength had reached the pinnacle all of a sudden!

“Big brother, Monkey, wait for me!”

The long spear in Hei Yu’s hand started to tremble. His body flashed into a faint blur. He was charging toward the level two Demon Emperor to his left. As for the two silhouettes in the sky, they charged respectively toward the level four Demon Emperor and the level other two Demon Emperor.

The three Demon Emperors wearing golden gowns were respectively met with their own opponent.

Hou Fei mouth was wide open, exposing his teeth. He appeared to have entered a berserk state. His two blood red eyes were very terrifying. His Black Long Stick ferociously struck that level two

Demon Emperor's long sword. Afterward, as if his Black Stick was borrowing strength from the defending sword, it came crushing down again. A stick strike after another!

The strongest technique of the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes — Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.

The special technique that even Qin Yu was unable to block. Hou Fei continued his attack frantically. That Top Quality Immortal Sword merely managed to block three stick strikes before shattering. The remaining thirty three stick strikes did not manage to finish their course. In merely another three stick strikes, all of them landing on the body of the level two Demon Emperor—actually, a single stick strike was enough to kill him, it's just that Hou Fei's speed was too fast. After the three strikes —

“Bang!” Blood splattered. Flesh scattered from bones and flew all over the ground. That Nascent Soul had also already been shattered by the stick strike.

The Black Long Spear was called the Cloud Piercing Spear!

A single spear strike turned into nine spear silhouettes.

The other level two Demon Emperor tried his hardest to open his eyes wide. It was as if he was trying to see which spear silhouette was real. However, by the time he managed to tell, that Cloud Piercing Spear had already thrust a hole through his abdomen. His Nascent Soul was directly pierced through.

A single finger strike. The strongest technique of the Meteor Finger Technique, the technique that's specific to the Black Hole Realm level of the 'Stellar Transformation' technique — Sky Piercing Finger!

“Bang!” A clear sound echoed. A golden blur was shot toward the level four Demon Emperor.

Afterwards, Qin Yu's body flew down from the sky. That level four Demon Emperor was standing there foolishly. On his forehead was a hole. Under the attack from the Sky Piercing Finger, the strongest attack technique that Qin Yu possessed, the level four Demon Emperor was killed on the spot. He was killed without even the ability to fight back.

The three brothers had attacked almost simultaneously. Those three Demon Emperors were all killed with a single move.

The three brothers all stood beside each other and looked at each other. In their eyes were emotional excitement.

Those several tens of black clothed people alarmly discovered that their three Demon Emperor leaders were all killed all of a sudden. Startled, they, without prior consultation, all started to frantically flee while shouting wildly. “Run, Run!!!” As they shouted, they started to flee toward all directions. They all understood that if they were to run to a single direction, then they might all be wiped out.

Qin Yu looked at these fleeing people. His gaze turned cold.

Indifferently, he said. “Not one shall live!”

Several hundred people appeared out of nowhere. At once, they surrounded those several tens of people. In merely a blink of an eye, all of those black clothed people were killed. Blood had colored the ground red. As for those several hundred people, they all kneeled down on one knee and said respectfully. “Master.”

The leader amongst them were the level five Demon Emperor Yun Ming.

Four Demon Emperors leading level seven, eight, and nine Demon Kings, with all of them attacking together, how could those several tens of Demon Kings not die?

With an intention of his mind, this group of people were all taken into the Jiang Lan’s Realm by Qin Yu. Since a while back, Qin Yu had already placed all of the Demonic Beasts from the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. It’s just that the Heavenly Demon level and the Demon King level Spiritual Beasts were respectively located in two places. These two places were distantly separated by Qin Yu.

Seeing a bunch of people appear and kill the several tens of Demon Kings, both Hei Yu and Bai Ling were slightly startled. When they suddenly disappeared, it shocked them even more. The space had started to fluctuate from the battle earlier, it was very dangerous to teleport in such a situation.

Although those subordinates are not very strong, but against those people, they're very effective. If I were to go kill several tens of people myself, I reckon that I won't be able to kill them so fast like this." Qin Yu was very satisfied.

"Big brother!" Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu turned around to look at Xiao Hei. Within his eyes were emotions. "Xiao Hei, I've finally found you."

Hei Yu repeatedly nodded. His eyes were flickering with tears.

"Mixed Hair Bird." Hou Fei walked over and heavily patted Hei Yu's shoulder. "Who would've known that you actually look pretty high up wearing all white. Unfortunately, your strength was only at the level one Demon Emperor level. Although it's a bit higher than my expectation, but compared to me, you're still a lot weaker." Hou Fei had a complacent expression.

"Monkey." Hei Yu instead didn't care about it. He merely had an emotional and excited expression as he looked at Hou Fei.

Qin Yu looked at Bai Ling who stood to the side and then smiled to Hei Yu. "Hey, shouldn't you be introducing this young lady to us?"

Hei Yu's face grew red, he then walked over to Bai Ling.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from sighing in his heart. “Compared to on the Mortal Realm, Xiao Hei had also changed a lot. At the very least, he’s no longer that ice-cold like before. Also, his clothes are no longer eternal black like before.”

“Ling’er, let me introduce them to you.” Hei Yu pulled Bai Ling’s hand.

Bai Ling’s face was still a bit pale. She snuggled up to Hei Yu. Only her quick-witted pair of eyes were still looking at Qin Yu and Hou Fei with curiosity. Hei Yu said softly. “Ling’er, these two are my big brother and second brother that I frequently tell you about.”

“This is Monkey, my second brother.” Hei Yu pointed at Hou Fei. Bai Ling immediately said cleverly. “Second brother.”

Hou Fei was unable to contain his joy and started nodding repeatedly.

Hei Yu then looked toward Qin Yu. “Ling’er, this is the big brother that I frequently tell you about. I have grown up with big brother together since when we were kids. Of course, although big brother is a human, but he’s what I admired the most in every aspect.”

“Big brother.” Said Bai Ling as she opened her eyes wide and looked at Qin Yu.

Hearing Bai Ling addressing him like so, Qin Yu guessed the relationship of the two.

“Big brother, Monkey.” Hei Yu’s delicate and pretty face had turned slightly red. “This is the girl that I fell in love with after I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Her name is Bai Ling. She is already my wife.”

“Wow, wife—” Said Hou Fei with a weird voice. He even used a ‘weird’ gaze to examine Hei Yu up and down. “Mixed Hair Bird, never would I have expected this. How many years has it only been? You’ve already have a wife? And it’s this clever young lady Bai Ling? I really don’t know why young lady Bai Ling managed to fall for an ice cube that doesn’t have any emotions like you. Young lady Bai Ling, tell me, did this Mixed Hair Bird force you? If you were to tell me, then although I am his brother, I will still place righteousness before family.” As he said that, Hou Fei even waved his Black Stick a couple times.

“No, no. He didn’t, I decided on my own.” After finishing those words hurriedly, Bai Ling’s face turned red.

Immediately, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and even Hei Yu started laughing.

“Enough, Fei Fei.” Qin Yu started to speak. “Xiao Hei, it’s been such a long time since we three brothers last met, we ought to have a nice chat with each other. However, this place is not particularly safe and enemies might once again come after us. It’s not too late for us to chat after we arrive at a safe place first.”

Hei Yu and Bai Ling's expression immediately changed. Hei Yu said solemnly. "Big brother is right, let's leave here quickly."

"However, where do we go?" Asked Bai Ling confused.

"You all must not resist, I'll bring you all to a place." Said Qin Yu while smiling. Hei Yu guessed and said. "Big brother, is it the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?" Back on the Mortal Realm, Qin Yu had used the Qingyu Immortal Mansion multiple times. Hearing Hei Yu question, Qin Yu merely smiled mysteriously and shook his head.

Without caring about Hei Yu who's filled with confusion, Qin Yu directly took the couple people into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The Jiang Lan's Realm turned into a speck of sand and blended into the ground in the garden of the 'Star Spiritual Palace.' Qin Yu believed that... even if enemies were to come again, they would still be unable to find them. The safety of the Jiang Lan's Realm was without doubt.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling were astonished as they looked to their surroundings. They were puzzled in their hearts as to where exactly this boundless place was.

“Mixed Hair Bird. I bet you’re dumbstruck. This is the final treasure that big brother obtained in the Ni Yan’s Realm, It was a gift from Uncle Lan, its name is called the Jiang Lan’s Realm!” Said Hou Fei complacently. “Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm, big brother is like the god. He is able to create whatever he wants.”

Qin Yu nodded his head in coordination with Hou Fei’s explanation. “Xiao Hei, do you still remember the Misty Mountain Villa?”

After he finished saying those words, the ground in front of Qin Yu started to change. The huge Misty Mountain Villa emerged from the ground. In the astonishment of Hei Yu and Bai Ling, the entire Misty Mountain Villa had appeared.

“Big brother, this is...” Hei Yu was thoroughly shocked.

“This is the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” A voice sounded from nearby. A man whose figure was similar to Hei Yu but possessed a much more profound gaze walked over. It was Wu Lan. Wu Lan smiled and said. “Jiang Lan’s Realm, although it cannot be considered as a true realm, but the difference between them is not large either.”

Wu Lan’s residence was located next to Qin Yu’s. Soon, he had already arrived at his own residence and began drinking his tea quietly.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “There are a total of three layers of worlds in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. However, with my current strength, I am only able to open the first level world. However,

with merely the first layer world, the concentration of the Elemental Spirit Energy was already ten times as much as the outside world. The proportion of the two worlds are also different. Ten years here is only a single year in the outside.”

“Ten years here is a single year outside?” Blurted Bai Ling in astonishment.

“That’s right. Not only that, this Jiang Lan’s Realm’s defense is also extremely strong. In all the attacks that I know of, there are none that could break through its defense.” Said Qin Yu confidently. For even the combined attack of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor to not be able to cause any damage to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the strength of the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s defense was evident.

“Talking about this, I must talk about the matter when Emperor Yu chased after to kill me...” Right when Qin Yu started to speak about the matter with Emperor Yu, Hou Fei had immediately grew excited and interrupted his speech. “Mixed Hair Bird, it’s better for me to tell you. Back then, big brother had only ascended into the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. He arrived on the Maple Moon Star...”

Hou Fei talked about the battle on the Maple Moon Star and then the battle on the Blue Flame Star. Then he talked about the battle on the Hidden Emperor Star, the battle that occurred on the Blue Snow Star; then the Reef Yellow Star being refined and the death of the twenty six Immortal Emperors. Finally, he ended with the the sneak attack on the Yellow Bird Star.

The entire speech lasted for close to half a day.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling continued to listen in astonishment. Only after a long time, did Hei Yu look toward Qin Yu and said. “Big brother, never had I expected that you’ve also lived such a hard life all these years. Your situation was not much better than mine.”

“Xiao Hei, tell us about yourself. What happened to you? Why are you being chased by others? Who is it that’s chasing after to kill you?” Asked Qin Yu. Toward this matter, Qin Yu was always puzzled. According to his speculation, there shouldn’t be many people that chased after Xiao Hei to kill him. However, three Demon Emperors had appeared earlier. To be able to dispatch three great Demon Emperors to kill someone, there aren’t many people capable in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other. Hei Yu sighed and said. “Mentioning this, I myself felt very wronged about it too. After I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I had only traveled through the galaxy that I’ve ascended to and have never provoked anyone. Alas, although I haven’t provoked anyone, someone still wanted me dead. Disaster fell from the sky. The Bai family that I stayed with were all murdered. Only Ling’er and I managed to escape. Ling’er’s sister was also captured.”

“Disaster fell from the sky?” Qin Yu and Hou Fei both started to frown. How could such a thing happen?

A cold light flashed through Hei Yu’s eyes. “However, if my guess was correct. This disaster was brought to me by Zong Jue.”

“Zong Jue?” Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu. “Xiao Hei, this Zong Jue was someone who has a pretty good relationship with us. On the Mortal Realm, he had helped us before. Furthermore, he had also received help from Uncle Lan before. He shouldn’t be someone who would treat you like so.” Qin Yu was a bit unbelieving that Zong Jue would cause Xiao Hei harm.

Hei Yu sneered.

“Big brother, after I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I have stayed in the Bai family for over a hundred years without anyone coming to stir up troubles with me. Afterwards, I coincidentally ran into Zong Jue. At that moment, I was even very happy and chatted with Zong Jue for quite some time. However, three months after our meeting, a massacre descended upon the Bai family.”

Hei Yu’s body was slightly trembling. “I do not know many people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. All I know were the good brothers and good friends of the Bai family and Ling’er and her sister. However, that massacre killed practically all of my friends. Big brother, tell me, if it wasn’t Zong Jue, then what else could it be?”

Hearing Xiao Hei saying it like so, Qin Yu too seemed to be convinced.

That this matter seemed to really be related to Zong Jue.

Hei Yu continued. “Furthermore, I managed to find out afterwards that the person who wanted me dead was the Emperor of the entire Bird Clan — the Peng Demon Emperor. Why would the magnificent Peng Demon Emperor want me dead? I, a nobody that had just ascended from the Mortal Realm had never offended him. Other than Zong Jue who held a respected position as the Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng, who else would make the Peng Demon Emperor to send people to kill me?”

“Why would Zong Jue want to kill you?” Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

At this moment, Qin Yu was certain that even if it wasn’t Zong Jue himself who wanted Xiao Hei dead, it was likely also related to him.

“How would I know?” Hei Yu shook his head.

Bai Ling who stood to the side suddenly stretch out her hand and said. “If we must give a reason, then I have thought of one. I reckon that it’s because of Big Brother Yu’s identity — Variation Divine Beast. Furthermore, he ought to be a Variation Super Divine Beast. That Zong Jue likely feared that Big Brother Yu would threaten him in the future.”

Qin Yu was puzzled in his heart.

According to his acquaintance with Zong Jue; Zong Jue should belong to the type of people who’s more open. Even if he knew that Xiao Hei would threaten him, Zong Jue would likely still compete with Xiao Hei fairly. He would disdain from using such despicable

methods.

Chapter 20: Dinosaur Martial Technique

Qin Yu also looked over. Qin Yu too does not know exactly what rank of Divine Beast Xiao Hei was. It's just that the attack power displayed by Xiao Hei was truly very strong, to say that he's a Variation Super Divine Beast was also very possible.

Bai Ling nodded and said confidently. "Back when Big Brother Yu was being chased, there was a time when he was against over a dozen level eight Demon Kings. At that time, Big Brother Yu was only a level seven Demon King. However, he killed all of them by himself."

"That doesn't count." Hou Fei waved his hand to refute. "With Mixed Hair Bird's martial technique, even if over a dozen people were chasing after him, he can still confront them."

"What about the battle earlier, does that count?" Bai Ling asked instead.

"That should count." Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling. "The three Great Demon Emperors from earlier; one was a level four Demon Emperor, the other two were level two Demon Emperors. That level four Demon Emperor was even a High Level Divine Beast. Xiao Hei was able to persist for such a long time after being surrounded and attacked by those three; especially that final spear strike where he managed to kill that level two Demon Emperor Mid Level Divine Beast. He truly has the strength of a Super Divine Beast."

Qin Yu's explanation was very reasonable.

If Hei Yu was a High Level Divine Beast, then as a level one Demon Emperor High Level Divine Beast, his strength would be at the same level as a level two Demon Emperor Mid Level Divine Beast. Even if a level one Demon Emperor High Level Divine Beast was able to kill the level two Demon Emperor Mid Level Divine Beast, it would still not be done that effortlessly like how Xiao Hei did it.

Hei Yu tranquilly laughed and said. "As a Variation Divine Beast, I can't even tell my own rank. Forget about it, there's no meaning to continue talking about this."

.....

The three brothers and Bai Ling were sitting beside the lake in a cross-legged position. They chatted for a long time and enjoyed themselves to their heart's content.

"Big brother. What should we do now?" Suddenly asked Hou Fei.

Qin Yu thought for it for a moment. He nodded and said. "According to what Uncle Lan told me, in order to see Li'er, I have to open the entire Jiang Lan's Realm. However, I've only managed to open the first layer and am still very far away from the requirement that Uncle Lan set for me. And now that I've also met you all, I am also relieved. I've decided... to start calmly train in the Jiang Lan's Realm. All the way so that I can open the third layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm."

“Training here the entire time?” Hei Yu frowned.

“I don’t mind. I’ve already remembered all six stick techniques from the Inherited Prohibited Area. Although the comprehension in the Jiang Lan’s Realm is not as fast as that of the Inherited Prohibited Area, but ten years here was only a single year outside, so it’s about the same. Furthermore, I can also find people to be my sparring partner.” Said Hou Fei, not in the least concerned.

“Xiao Hei, what’s wrong?” Qin Yu saw that Hei Yu appeared to have something in his mind.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other. Finally, Bai Ling spoke out. “Big brother, both Big Brother Yu and I are constantly worried about my older sister. My older sister was captured by the Peng Demon Emperor; although we’ve heard that she’s by Zong Jue’s side, but we are still unable to be at ease.”

“Sigh.” Hou Fei opened his eyes wide. “You couple better not have a fever. Zong Jue, as a Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng, lived in the Imperial City of the Bird Clan and close to the Imperial Palace of the Peng Demon Emperor. Don’t tell me you two wanted to go there? The Peng Demon Emperor’s strength is at the same level as the Dragon Emperor. Even a level nine Immortal Emperor is no match for him.”

Qin Yu recalled the scene where the Dragon Emperor defeated Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor with a single fist.

The Peng Demon Emperor was someone of the same rank as the Dragon Emperor. Even if the Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu was to be dispatched, he was still much inferior and unable to match up against him.

“Furthermore, as far as I know, the Peng Demon Emperor still has three Great Demon Emperors underneath him.” Hou Fei turned out to know a lot about these things. “Mixed Hair Bird, you ought to know that the Bird Clan was comparable to the entire Immortal Realm. Their strength was not as simple as you think. You want to rescue her sister? Not a chance.”

Hou Fei said without any hint of hope.

“I also understand that.” Hei Yu’s brows were deeply creased. “However, how can I let Big Sister be in the hands of the enemy the entire time?”

Hou Fei merely shook his head helplessly.

Qin Yu who remained silent for a long time patted Hei Yu’s shoulder. He said. “Xiao Hei, I know of Bai Ling and your current state of mind. It’s just that you ought to also know that if it was even a bit dangerous for Hou Fei and I when we encountered Emperor Yu. If we were to encounter the Peng Demon Emperor, we would be completely hopeless.”

Hei Yu nodded.

Qin Yu continued. “Of course, I am not telling you to give up. From the time when Bai Ling’s home was massacred till now, it ought to have been a long time right?”

“Over a hundred years.” Hei Yu replied.

“Already a hundred years.” Qin Yu smiled. “If Bai Ling’s sister were to be killed, then she’ll already be dead. If she wasn’t killed, then for her to be alive after a hundred years, two hundred more years shouldn’t be of worry. However, a hundred to two hundred years were very important to me. Xiao Hei, this is the Jiang Lan’s Realm. A hundred to two hundred years in the outside world is a thousand to two thousand years here. Say... a thousand to two thousand years, it’s sufficient to allow us to increase our level to what extent?”

Both Hei Yu and Fei Fei’s eyes shined.

They had only ascended about three hundred years ago. However, in merely this short amount of time, they had already reached the Demon Emperor level. If they were to still train for another thousand or two thousand years, then what extent would their strength reach? Just thinking about it was enough to cause excitement.

“Thus, I think that it’s best for us to hide ourselves and train here for a thousand to two thousand years. After that, when us three brothers all become powerful, even if we can’t match that Peng Demon Emperor, we can still take care of his subordinates. Then using this Jiang Lan’s Realm, we would have the qualifications to go to the Imperial City of the Bird Clan and charge through that.

However, with our current strength, I reckon that if a random level seven or eight Demon Emperor were to be sent out from the Imperial City, then we'll all be in danger." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Even with the current strength that Qin Yu possessed, he was still only able to handle level five or six Demon Emperors.

If another thousand or two thousand years were to pass, what level would Qin Yu reach? Even Qin Yu himself was not as daring as to be certain about it.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other. Communication through eye contact. Finally, Hei Yu turned around to look at Qin Yu. Smiling, he said loudly. "Good, it'll just be like what big brother said. We'll hide ourselves and bitterly train. After our strength increased greatly, then we'll charge through the Bird Clan's Imperial City."

"I obviously also approve of that." Said Hou Fei as he laughed.

Seeing Hei Yu and Hou Fei's appearance, Qin Yu smiled. He then said with a loud voice. "From tomorrow on, we shall begin training."

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, two more courtyard mansions appeared beside Qin Yu's residence. They were respectively the

residences of Hou Fei and Hei Yu and his wife Bai Ling. Hou Fei increased his power via comprehension from battles. Xiao Hei, unexpectedly, also increased his power via comprehension from battles.

In the days when he was being chased, Hei Yu's battle comprehension were increasing unceasingly. Now, when Hou Fei is free, he would usually go and fight with Xiao Hei after suppressing his power to that of a level one Demon Emperor. As for Qin Yu... he was doing seclusion training.

In the private room that Qin Yu is doing his seclusion training in.

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged without moving. No one knew how long Qin Yu would continue to sit for.

Inside Qin Yu's dantian's space.

A Black Hole was in the boundless dantian's space. That Black Hole led to another astonishing place, the flour paste space. At this moment, Qin Yu's consciousness was on the port of the other side of the Black Hole.

"I've already reached the peak of the Late Stage Black Hole after merely absorbing for half a day. What should I do now?" Qin Yu looked at the two to three meters of space that belonged to him in the flour paste space; his heart was filled with helplessness.

The amount of golden Black Hole energy within that two three

meters space was numerous. It greatly surpassed the energy of the three Golden Rings of Light.

However, currently, Qin Yu was merely absorbing Elemental Spirit Energy and converting them into Black Hole Energy. Yet, his Black Hole Energy was unable to become any more purer. One could say that... Qin Yu had reached a bottleneck. No matter how much he absorbed, his attack power would not increase.

“The seventh stage, Dark Star Realm. The eighth stage, Black Hole Realm. What should the ninth stage be?” Qin Yu’s consciousness was carefully pondering about it in the Black Hole Channel.

There’s actually two major ideas in Qin Yu’s mind.

The first was to make it so that he can use all of the energy in that two to three meter space. Afterall, the current Black Hole Energy that he’s using was only the energy of the Rings of Lights. However, no matter how much energy was within the two to three meter long space, Qin Yu was unable to use them and was only able to save them up as reserve. If he were to be able to refine them and make them even more pure, than he believed his attack power would increase greatly. However, the difficult question was how he should go about refining them.

The second option, compress all the energy within the two three meter space! Compress them unceasingly!

Qin Yu believed that compressing the energy into a small volume

would cause the energy to have a fundamental change. However... the Black Hole Energy that's refined from the endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy is already extremely pure. Qin Yu doesn't know what to use in order to compress it further.

“What exactly should I do?” Qin Yu continued to ponder in his heart.

Many impractical ideas passed his mind. For example, evolve the Black Hole into a Galaxy and so on. He even thought of forming a universe and creating another Black Hole. He thought of what might've happened if there were two Black Holes in his dantian.

Would they fuse together? Or would they collapse due to their influence on one another?

However, Qin Yu didn't dare to casually attempt any of these wild imaginations.,

Those imaginations that are too fantastic, there's an eighty to ninety percent chance that they'll collapse the Black Hole or even cause it to explode. The result would be that his life would be finished.

In the creation of a new martial technique, one cannot just indulge in one's wildest imaginations. Only through having sufficient amount of certainty would one made the decision.

It's just like the time when Qin Yu was on the Mortal Realm. He

had suddenly came to an realization the moment he saw the evolution of a star. At that moment, Qin Yu was certain from the bottom of his heart that for the Star Stage to evolve into the Black Hole Stage was absolutely feasible.

However now, Qin Yu was simply unable to find that kind of feeling.

“The Black Hole Stage, what would the next stage be?”

.....

The days of cultivation through seclusion training were very dry and dull. Qin Yu had once recalled the changes of the stars of the universe. He had even left the Jiang Lan’s Realm by himself and went to the Cosmic Space to look at the outer space. However, ultimately, Qin Yu was still unable to find anything and helplessly returned back to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

After pondering deeply about it for an entire ten years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu was certain about one thing — he was for the time being unable to achieve a breakthrough.

“Sigh. Although I have the will, but I cannot succeed. All I can do is to not think about it for the time being. Maybe someday a divine light would flash through my mind.” Qin Yu consoled himself. In these past ten years, he had thought of many methods. However, there are only several kinds of methods that could be successful. It’s just that those several methods were truly inflexible. Qin Yu was certain that if he were to take any of those methods, he’ll be

unable to receive much of a power-up in the future.

According to Qin Yu's understanding, the breakthrough of every stage of the 'Stellar Transformation' would bring about an astonishing change.

"Since I am still unable to break through the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique, if I want to increase my strength, then I should train my body." Qin Yu decided in his mind that, no matter what, he cannot waste his time to train. His brothers were both rapidly increasing their powers, thus he must also try hard.

As Qin Yu was pondering about it in his heart, he had walked to Wu Lan's residence.

"Qin Yu, what have brought you here?" Said Wu Lan to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu saw Wu Lan and his eyes shined. "Mister Wu Lan, it seemed to me that you've... made a breakthrough?"

Today Wu Lan was filled with smiles. He said while smiling. "That's right. So many years have passed, I've finally reached level eight Demon Emperor from level seven Demon Emperor. Hehe... fortunately I am cultivating in the Jiang Lan's Realm; if I were to still be in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, with the concentration of the Elemental Spirit Energy there, I don't know how long it would have taken me to reach a breakthrough."

“Compared with the Divine Realm, I suspect that even the condition in the Jiang Lan’s Realm is a lot inferior.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Wu Lan nodded honestly. “True, it’s a lot inferior. However, in the Divine Realm, my cultivation speed was even slower than in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu was surprised. The condition of the Divine Realm was better than here, so why would the cultivation speed be slower in the Divine Realm?

“Let’s not talk about the Divine Realm anymore.” Wu Lan smiled as he shook his head. Qin Yu also stopped asking. Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled of the problem he had in his mind. He asked. “Mister Wu Lan, do you by any chance have a good martial technique for the training of the body? I want to train my body.”

“Martial technique for the training of the body? Mn...” Wu Lan thought about it for a moment. “According to what I know, those who are strongest in training their body in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm ought to be the people from the Dark Star Realm.”

“Dark Star Realm?” Qin Yu smiled helplessly. “Could it be that Mister Wu Lan know of the technique that the people of Dark Star Realm use to train their body?”

“I don’t.” Said Wu Lan as he smiled. Qin Yu also smiled. This Wu Lan was playing with him.

“Haha, what I mentioned earlier was merely the strongest body training technique of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Ye Qu was not someone from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. His body training techniques were definitely not inferior to those of the Dark Star Realm.” Said Wu Lan as he smiled happily. Qin Yu immediately realized that Ye Qu was a Tyrannosaurus rex that came from a different Cosmic Space.

The body training techniques of the Tyrannosaurus rex. He also knew that when Ao Wuxu was a level seven Demon Emperor, the level seven Demon Emperor Ye Qu’s strength was not inferior to his. From this, it was evident that Ye Qu’s body training technique was extremely powerful.

“Would Ye Qu be willing to teach me?” Qin Yu wasn’t certain about it.

Wu Lan said unconcernedly. “That I do not know. As to whether Ye Qu would be willing to teach you the body training martial technique of the Dinosaur Clan, that would be dependent upon your own ability.”

Qin Yu, with an intention, immediately discovered where Ye Qu was currently located at.

“Sigh, so boring!” Ye Qu was currently lifting a ten thousand foot tall mountain. He was continuously throwing it toward the sky and then catching it. After he caught it, he’ll throw it again. He was even sighing as he threw the mountain. “So boring!” A large

mountain continued to be thrown around like this.

How to make Ye Qu teach him the Dinosaur Clan's Martial Technique?

Qin Yu pondered about it in his mind for a long period of time. However, not a single one of his idea was absolutely certain to work. "Mn, if all else fails, then I could only sacrifice myself."

"Mister Wu Lan, I'll take my leave first." Qin Yu bid his farewell.

"I hope that you succeed." Said Wu Lan while smiling. Qin Yu bitterly smiled. Succeed? That will be very hard. Immediately after, Qin Yu's body disappeared into thin air and appeared at where Ye Qu was.

Chapter 21: The Passing Of Time

A ten thousand foot tall mountain was being thrown around unceasingly. The person who was throwing around the enormous mountain like a tiny pebble was precisely the extremely bored Ye Qu.

“Sigh, that guy Ao Wuxu had reached level eight Demon Emperor already. And now, even Boss Wu Lan reached level eight Demon Emperor. Amongst the three of us, only I am still a level seven Demon Emperor. When will I be able to reach the ‘White Silver’ stage?” Ye Qu was muttering to himself. His two hands, like machines, were continuously doing the throwing motion.

“Ye Qu.” A voice sounded.

Ye Qu heard someone calling him. He turned around to look at who it was and saw that Qin Yu was walking over with a smile on his face. Ye Qu said. “Oh, it’s you, Qin Yu. What brings you over to my place today? Is there something that you need?”

“Yeah, I do have something that’s a bit important.” Qin Yu walked to Ye Qu’s side and then stopped moving.

“Something important?” Ye Qu raised his brows up. He stared at Qin Yu with his wide open tiger eyes. “Qin Yu, you have something important that you need me for? I, Ye Qu, still know of my own standings. If we were to compare the intellects, then this brain of mine is unable to compare to your’s. As for strength, Ao Wuxu and

Boss Wu Lan are both stronger than me. What did you come to me for?”

Qin Yu pondered about it for a while in his mind. He then smiled and said. “Ye Qu, I’ll get straight to the point.”

“Good, I like frank and straightforward people. If I can help you out, I’ll definitely help.” Said Ye Ju heartily.

Qin Yu nodded. “In that case, I’ll tell it as it is. Ye Qu, I have reached a bottleneck in the martial technique that I train in and was unable to continue. However, as my Soul’s Realm level was already very high, I do not wish to not be able to progress for a long time. Thus, I wanted to train external techniques and my body. Therefore... I came to find you.”

“If you wanted to train your body, why did you come find me?” Said Ye Qu loudly. Right after he said those words, Ye Qu immediately opened his eyes wide. “Could it be that you want the training martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan?”

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded. “Ye Qu, are you willing to teach me the martial technique of your Dinos...”

“No can do!” Before Qin Yu could finish, Ye Qu had already interrupted. Resolute and decisive, without the slightest hesitation, Ye Qu opened his eyes wide and stared at Qin Yu and said. “Qin Yu, the martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan is something that cannot be taught to foreign clansmen no matter what!”

Qin Yu felt helpless.

Headache!

What he worried about the most was encountering a situation like this. However, he still ended up encountering such a situation. He also know that some clans regard their clan's martial technique to be of the utmost importance. From the way it seems, it would appear that the Dinosaur Clan was one such clan.

‘Calm down, calm down.’ Qin Yu tried his hardest to calm himself. Squeezing out a smile, Qin Yu looked at Ye Qu and said. “Ye Qu...”

“You don’t have to say anymore, no matter what you say, I would still not teach you the martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan.” Said Ye Qu solemnly. He then run to that tall mountain and started throwing it again without looking back to Qin Yu at all.

The ten thousand meters tall mountain was being tossed up and down unceasingly.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Fine, Ye Qu, I won’t force you to teach me the martial technique of your Dinosaur Clan. It should be fine for me to chat with you, no?”

“Yeah, that’s fine. I’m rather moody right now.” Ye Qu immediately smiled all over. He then lamented to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu,

you don't know about this. Back then, I, Ao Wuxu and Boss Wu Lan were all level seven Demon Emperors. Afterwards, Ao Wuxu reached level eight Demon Emperor and recently Boss Wu Lan also reached level eight Demon Emperor. Only I still remain a level seven Demon Emperor. This really caused me to be angry and anxious. However, cultivation is something that cannot be hurried. Sigh."

Right after hearing those words, Qin Yu understood Ye Qu's current frame of mind.

"It ought to be because the training of your Dinosaur Clan's martial technique would take a longer period of time and that's why you're slower than the other two." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Nonsense."

Ye Qu directly rejected what Qin Yu said. "The martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan was something that was created through the countless experts, the countless seniors of all the different clans through countless years. For my cultivation speed to be slow, it was definitely because of myself."

"Oh that's right, Ye Qu, why are you unwilling to teach me the martial technique of your Dinosaur Clan?" Qin Yu asked.

Ye Qu replied solemnly. "There are a lot of different sub-clans in our Dinosaur Clan. My Tyrannosaurus rex Clan was the strongest clan of the Dinosaur Clan. The seniors from my clan had told us juniors when we were younger that no matter what, we cannot

teach the human cultivators of our Dinosaur Clan martial technique.”

Qin Yu nodded.

He knew of Ye Qu’s hometown. In that Cosmic Space, the human cultivators fought against the Dinosaur Clan.

“Ye Qu, can you think of the reason why your clan’s seniors refused to teach the human cultivators of the martial technique of your Dinosaur Clan? Also, what kind of human cultivators were the human cultivators that your seniors told you about?” Qin Yu tried to entice Ye Qu.

Ye Qu proudly smiled. “Of course I know about it. In the Cosmic Space that I was from, the Dinosaur Clan fought against the human cultivators. If we were to teach the human cultivators of our martial technique, then the human cultivators would’ve grown a lot stronger. As for the human cultivators, they are obviously the human cultivators from the Cosmic Space that I was from. In all of history, I reckon that there wasn’t another person that came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from my Cosmic Space.

The probability of one arriving to a new Cosmic Space from another Cosmic Space, especially to a Cosmic Space of the same rank, was extremely low.

For example, Qin Yu’s master, Lei Wi, accidentally passed through a Black Hole and went from the Cosmic Space where Earth

was located to the Cosmic Space where Qin Yu's hometown was located in.

“Isn't that right?” Qin Yu smiled as he spoke. “Ye Qu, you also understand that seniors didn't want the human cultivators to become stronger. However I, Qin Yu, am a human from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even if I ended up learning your Dinosaur Clan's martial technique, it would still not affect your Dinosaur Clan. Furthermore... this is the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, other than you being from the Dinosaur Clan, there is no other Dinosaur clansman. If you were to teach me your martial technique, who would say anything about it?”

Ye Qu was slightly startled.

Immediately after, he suddenly realized it and started laughing out loud. “Haha, you're right. I am currently the only Dinosaur clansman in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there is no need for me to be restricted by the rules of my clan. However Qin Yu...” Ye Qu looked at Qin Yu with a deceitful expression. “Since I am the sole Dinosaur clansman in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, this signifies that, other than I, there is no other person in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could teach you it. The rarer something is, the greater its value. This Dinosaur Martial Technique is even more precious because of that. How could I possibly give you it so casually?” After saying those words, Ye Qu even gave Qin Yu a wink and proudly smiled.

Qin Yu felt helpless.

This Ye Qu was truly crafty. Once he realized that he was the sole

Dinosaur clansman in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and could stop caring about the rules of his clan, he actually came out with this.

“Go ahead, speak, what do you want? As long as it’s something that I can do, I will do it.” Qin Yu smiled helplessly.

Ye Qu shook his head and then pondered for a short period of time. “In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I am the only person that know of the Dinosaur martial technique. For me to teach you the Dinosaur Martial Technique was not something that’s impossible; it’s just that you ought to have enough sincerity. Only through having an exceptional amount of sincerity would it be possible!”

“Top Quality Immortal Artifact?” Said Qin Yu carefully.

Ye Qu shook his head.

“Divine Artifact?” Qin Yu’s brows started to crease.

Ye Qu shook his head once more. He had a face filled with unconcern.

“Then what do you want?” Qin Yu grew anxious.

Ye Qu replied while smiling. “My demand isn’t high either. It’s truly too boring to be inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm. My Dinosaur Clan loved slaughter the most...”

Qin Yu started to smile. “That’s good, don’t you love to fight and kill? Once I encounter an enemy, I would immediately sent you out to let you slaughter them, how’s that?!”

Ye Qu shook his head and said. “Boss Wu Lan had only told me to help you once. The words of Boss Wu Lan must certainly be listened. Thus, there is no chance for me to kill for you. However, I am also fond of fighting. How about this, you are to accompany me for a hundred years and then I’ll teach you the Dinosaur martial technique?”

“Accompany you for a hundred years?” Qin Yu’s heart trembled. If he were to fight against Ye Qu, he’ll likely be trampled upon.

Suddenly, a divine light shined through Qin Yu’s mind. Immediately, he said to Ye Qu. “Ye Qu, weren’t you bored and want someone to accompany you and fight? That’s simple, there’s all those Spiritual Beasts within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, I’ll send out several hundred of them to play with you, what do you think about that?”

“Mn...” Ye Qu muttered to himself for a while. Finally, he said loudly. “In that case, you send out a hundred Spiritual Beasts and those four Demon Emperors must be among them. Let those hundred Spiritual Beasts have some fun with me. Other than that, you still have to fight with me for a hundred years. Well, that’s the request. If you agree to it then good, if not, then we’ll just go about own own ways!”

Qin Yu opened his eyes wide.

Who would've expect that Ye Qu actually got even more excessive.

“If you don't want to, then we can forget about it.” After saying that, Ye Qu turned around to leave.

Qin Yu bit down on his teeth. Even if his teeth were to be broken, he could only swallow them down. “Fine, Ye Qu, I accept your demand!”

Ye Qu immediately turned around while smiling all over. “That's more like it! Heh heh...” Ye Qu seemed to have imagined the appearance of him trampling over Qin Yu. Seeing Ye Qu's appearance, Qin Yu raged in his heart. However, in a blink of an eye, a smile appeared on Qin Yu's face.

“Qin Yu, I believe in your trustworthiness.” Ye Qu turned his hand around and took over a moon-white colored Jade Plate. “This is the Jade Plate that my Dinosaur Clan used to record our martial technique. From the way I see it, your body seems to be pretty tough and durable, it appears that you're already comparable to that of a level two or three Demon Emperor. Thus, you should directly start on the final section of the three section martial technique, the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.’ The previous two sections are respectively for the Heavenly Demons and Demon Kings to train in, it's fine for you to disregard them.”

Without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu immediately took the

moon-white colored Jade Plate.

“So cold.” The right hand that Qin Yu received the Jade Plate with was involuntarily trembling. This moon-white colored Jade Plate was like an extremely cold ice cube, it’s temperature was frightening cold. Immediately after, Qin Yu took in this Jade Plate into his Blazing Profound Ring. He had decided to check it out carefully after going back to his own residence.

Ye Qu said while smiling. “Qin Yu, then you better accompany me well. To trample upon those Spiritual Beasts is boring, it’s only joyous to trample upon you, my nominal master.”

“Sure.” Qin Yu also had a face filled with smiles.

.....

After an hour.

“Qin Yu, not bad. There’s no need for a hundred years, this single hour was sufficient. You can go, you can go.” Ye Qu’s voice sounded. As if he was seriously injured, the current Ye Qu’s voice was weak and without strength.

“How could I possibly do that? Am I, Qin Yu, someone who doesn’t keep my words?” Qin Yu voice sounded.

A rumbling sound echoed.

“It’s not that you’re not keeping your words, Big Brother Qin Yu, Boss Qin Yu, please spare me.” Afterwards, Ye Qu’s miserable shierk sounded. “Boss Qin Yu, it’s my bad, I beg of you.”

After a while.

“Mn, since you begged me, then I will leave.” Qin Yu left smiling. His body was untainted by even a speck of dust. A pitiful Ye Qu with a bloody nose and a swollen face remained laying on the ground. Ye Qu had a pitiful and helpless expression on his face. “Oh, Heavens, how did I forgot that Qin Yu is omnipotent in the Jiang Lan’s Realm?”

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm, for Qin Yu to attack, Ye Qu would only be trampled upon.

Inside a private room in Qin Yu’s residence.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged. Unable to refrain himself, he started to recall the scene from earlier when he trampled upon Ye Qu and started to smile. “The sensation of everything being just as planned was truly enjoyable.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu stretched out his arm and the moon-white colored Jade Plate appeared in his hand. Immediately, Qin Yu sent his Immortal Awareness into it. A large amount of information

was directly transmitted into his brain. In merely a snap of the finger's time, Qin Yu came to completely understand the Dinosaur martial technique from the other Cosmic Space.

“‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ it sounds pretty exaggerated.” The information regarding the utmost martial technique of the Dinosaur Clan appeared in Qin Yu's mind — the information regarding the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.’

The Dinosaur Clan's martial technique focuses mainly upon the training of all the bones in the body and secondly upon the training of the muscles. Regardless of whether it's man or dinosaur, their bones are naturally harder than their muscles. The training of the bones would cause the bones to become even harder. For Emperor level experts, when they reached the latter stage of the Dinosaur Martial Technique, the hardness of their bones would become comparable to those of Divine Artifacts!

“Tsk tsk, according to what's written, once one reached the level of level seven Demon Emperor or level eight Demon Emperor, one ought to be frighteningly strong. Furthermore, the bones in the body were naturally easier to use than Divine Artifacts.” Qin Yu started to gasp in admiration. “Training in the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, there's a nine in ten chance that one would be able to pass the Divine Tribulation successfully. Those who failed would be because of receiving a trial regarding their heart. It's truly exaggerated.”

In short, this Jade Plate listed the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ to be extremely amazing. However, Qin Yu also knew that the level seven Demon Emperor Ye Qu possessed strength to match Emperor

Yu when he was a level eight Immortal Emperor. Thus, the might of the Dinosaur Martial Technique can be seen clearly.

“No wonder I’ve never seen Ye Qu doing any seclusion training, so it turned out that the Dinosaur Clan’s Martial Technique was something that can be trained just by moving about.” Qin Yu then stood up and started to walk toward the door of the private room.

From where Qin Yu sat to the door of the private room was a distance of seven steps.

Qin Yu merely walked three steps before his body started to glow red.

The fourth step, the red glow disappeared.

Fifth step, an orange light started to glow on Qin Yu’s body.

Sixth step, the orange glow disappeared.

Seventh step, Qin Yu walked out of the private room.

He walked to the lake in front of his residence. There was already no more glowing light on Qin Yu’s body. Qin Yu turned over his hand and took out a fishhook. He then sat down beside the lake and started fishing.

“With my body’s original level of toughness, I can directly enter

the third step of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.’ I wonder, how long would it take for me to reach the ninth step?” Qin Yu muttered to himself. Suddenly, a cheerful expression appeared on his face. “Oh, a fish took the bait.”

Years passed. In the endless amount of years, Qin Yu started a long period of the most peaceful time since his birth.

Chapter 22: A Thousand Years Of Bitter Training

‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ was divided into nine different stages. They are respectively red, orange, yellow, green, cyan, blue, purple, white silver, and dark gold. Once one executes this martial technique, one’s entire body’s bones would undergo an astonishing change. Following the changes every time, the light that the bones in the body radiates would also change accordingly.

Once the entire body’s bone radiating a dark golden glow, it signified that one have successfully mastered the technique,

This ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ mainly cultivate the bones of the body and the muscles as a complement. Qin Yu originally possessed a very tough body so when he started using this martial technique, he immediately reached the third stage. The bones in his body started radiating a golden yellow color. The only reason why Qin Yu’s entire body was glowing was because he immediately reached the third stage all of a sudden.

Under normal circumstances, the glow that the bones give off would only be faintly visible on the surface of the bones. It was impossible to be seen from one’s body unless the user decided to show it intentionally.

.....

Qin Yu sat by the lake and continued to fish tranquilly.

Inside his body, on each and every one of his bones appeared some talisman seal marks and patterns. It was not only the bones, as when Qin Yu was training in this technique, the dense seals marks and patterns even appeared on his skin.

“So that’s the case. Twenty seven thousand talisman seal marks and patterns. One cannot imagine how many experiments the seniors of the Dinosaur Clan had gone through in order to find the optimal combination.” Qin Yu was smiling.

If one were to use Immortal Awareness to examine, one could notice that on Qin Yu’s bones and skin where the marks and patterns appeared on, were electric snakes. These electric snakes were unceasingly permeating through every part of Qin Yu’s body. His entire body’s bones and muscles were undergoing a transformation.

Other than these electric snakes, the green glow was also unceasingly permeating into every part of Qin Yu’s body.

Bones and muscles were incapable of directly absorbing the energies of heaven and earth to progress and transform. However, the ‘electric snakes’ that are brought by the transformation brought by the marks and seals were able to assimilate into the bones and muscles. It allowed the insides of the bones and muscles to unceasingly disintegrate and reborn. With three thousand talisman seal marks and patterns as a single group, they are able to cover the entire body. On Qin Yu’s body were nine groups of talisman seal marks and patterns. These groups stack atop of each other. It’s just that when one trains in the different stages of the

martial technique, the usage of these talisman seal marks and patterns were different.

After carefully inspecting his body for a long time, Qin Yu finally understood.

“Even if I don’t train, my Life Elemental Energy would still allow my body to become even more valiant.” Qin Yu was very clear in his differentiation.

At this moment, countless amount of tiny electric snakes were transforming his body. However, like the transformation, numerous green rays of light were also assimilating into his body. Those green rays of light were precisely the Life Elemental Energy. Without Qin Yu even sensing it, his body was being slowly thoughen unceasingly.

“Haha...” Qin Yu suddenly laughed. “When the Dinosaur Clansmen trains, they feared that they might suck in too many ‘electric snakes’ causing their bones to be unable to bear them and end up fracturing. Thus, they have to follow the prescribed order and train slowly. However, I possess the Elemental Life Energy and do not have to take that into consideration.”

With an intention of his mind, the twenty seven thousand talisman seal marks and patterns started to give off a faint radiance. The amount of electric snakes suddenly increased. A crackle sound can be heard from Qin Yu’s body. The muscles on his body had also started to tremble.

Time flows. In a blink of an eye, three hundred years had already passed by.

At this moment, Qin Yu was playing Weiqi with Wu Lan. The rules of Weiqi was even something that Qin Yu taught Wu Lan. Afterall, Wu Lan had never played this game before. Although Qin Yu wasn't skillful in the game, it was still simple for him to bully the beginner Wu Lan. In the past three hundred years, Wu Lan had rarely won against Qin Yu in the game.

[TL: Weiqi, or more famous in the western world by the japanese name, Go.]

“Big brother, big brother.” An impatient voice sounded from afar.

“Your third brother is calling you, you should go. As for this match, we'll just end it here.” Wu Lan was about to meddle with the game pieces.

“Hey, stop.” With an intention of his mind, Qin Yu created an invisible energy and protected the game board. Immediately after, Qin Yu smiled and said. “Big brother Wu Lan, you're about to lose this round and you actually wanted to ruin the game at this moment, that can't do.”

“You little rascal.” Wu Lan had a helpless smile on his face.

“Big brother.” Hei Yu arrived beside Qin Yu. He had a completely emotional expression. “Big brother, Ling’er, Ling’er...” The emotional Hei Yu was unable to finish his sentence.

“What about Ling’er?” Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu with a puzzled expression.

Hei Yu gulped and then said “Ling’er is pregnant!”

“Pregnant!” Both Qin Yu and Wu Lan opened their eyes wide in shock.

“Mixed Hair Bird, what did you say?” A figure came by flying like lightning. Hou Fei had arrived, he was also looking at Hei Yu with eyes wide open in shock.

Hei Yu said loud and emotionally. “That’s right, Ling’er is pregnant. I’m about to become a father. Haha, I’m about to become a father!” At this moment, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Wu Lan were all unable to refrain themselves from displaying a cheerful smile on their faces.

.....

Ever since Bai Ling became pregnant, all the people in the Jiang Lan’s Realm became excited.

Afterall, cultivation is a very long journey without much things happening. Now that they found out that Bai Ling was pregnant, naturally everyone became excited. Not only Qin Yu and his two brothers, Ye Qu, Wu Lan, Shi Zhan, the four great Demon Emperors and even the ice-cold Ao Wuxu had came over.

“You all are to stay outside, do not come in.”

The only female amongst the four great Demon Emperors — Demon Emperor Dong Xue had shut the group of people outside of the main gate. As for herself, she entered the courtyard mansion.

Outside of the main gate.

“Xiao Hei, don’t worry, Bai Ling is a level nine Demon King, it wouldn’t be a major issue for her to give birth to a child. At the very most, her vitality might get injured, that’s all.” Consoled Qin Yu. Qin Yu had heard about the birthing of children from the people in the Demon Realm. The stronger the Divine Beast, the harder it is to give birth to a child.

However, death from birthing was something that had never happened before.

“I know.” Hei Yu nodded. “Sigh, I wonder what our child’s true form would be?”

“Who cares about what rank the child would be, at the very least it’s still a Divine Beast.” Muttered Hou Fei from aside. “Mixed Hair

Bird, you're a High Level or a Super Divine Beast. Bai Ling is also a Low Level Divine Beast. Eight or nine out of ten chances your child would also be a Divine Beast. We just don't know what rank your child would be."

Ao Wuxu who had been cold and silent the entire time also interrupted in. "It'll either be an Eagle or a Skylark."

"That's not necessarily true." Wu Lan smiled and said. "It could also be a Variation Divine Beast. Of course, the probability of that is very low. However, this child's father is a Variation Divine Beast, so I believe it would also not be ordinary." Variation Divine Beasts are rare to begin with; what would the child of a Variation Divine Beast be? Nobody was certain about that. After all, the amount of cases of such incidents were negligible.

These bunch of bored men started guessing outside of the courtyard mansion. Only Hei Yu was worried and would peek into the courtyard every now and then.

"It's born!"

A pleasantly surprised voice sounded from inside the courtyard mansion. Soon after, the slightly pale faced Bai Ling and Dong Xue walked out. At this moment, Bai Ling was holding a little chick in her arms. Immediately, all of the people surrounded her to see what exactly its true form was.

"It appears to be a Skylark, but why is it black?" Said Hou Fei in astonishment.

There are a lot of different categories in the Skylark Clan. There're those with yellow feathers, white feathers and even multicolored feathers. However, there are none with black feathers. Yet, this little chick was black feathered.

"It's good to be black; same as me." Hei Yu was filled with joy. He walked over to Bai Ling. "'Ling'er, thanks for your trouble."

Bai Ling smiled and shook her head. She then lowered her head to look at that cute black chick.

"From the way it looks, it's exactly like when Xiao Hei was younger." Qin Yu said while smiling. He recalled the time in his childhood when he first met Xiao Hei. Xiao Hei truly resembled this black chick. It's just that one was an eagle chick whereas the other was a skylark.

"Big brother." Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, Hei Yu grew a bit embarrassed.

Qin Yu smiled. "Fine, I won't say anymore. Xiao Hei, have you finished thinking of the name for this child?"

"Yes, if it was to be a boy then the name would be Hei Tong. If it was a girl, then Hei Tong. Said Hei Yu straightforwardly. All the people were startled. Bai Ling looked at Hei Yu with a puzzled expression. "Big Brother Yu, why are the names the same?"

“Oh, the sound is the same but the characters are different.” As he said that, Hei Yu wrote the characters out to show everyone. Only then did everyone realize that it was different.

[TL: Hei Tong (boy) → Tong → Child; Hei Tong (girl) → Tong → Red.]

“Hey, little Bai Ling, is it a boy or a girl?” Asked Hou Fei hurriedly. Bai Ling smiled brilliantly “It’s a girl.”

.....

After little Hei Tong was born, she became the happy child, the beloved daughter, of everyone in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. After little Hei Tong passed her Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation, Qin Yu and them found out that Hei Tong did not possess Inherited Memories. Evidently, little Hei Tong was not a High Level Divine Beast or Super Divine Beast.

Actually, ever since they saw that little Hei Tong’s true form was that of a Skylark, everyone had already somewhat realized that. That’s because the Skylark clan was a weak clan of the Bird Clan. Their strongest Divine Beast was only that of a Mid Level Divine Beast. Although little Hei Tong was a bit special, but as her true form was that of a Skylark, it was destined that she would not be very powerful.

The Elemental Spirit Energy in the Jiang Lan’s Realm was abundant. After approximately a hundred years, little Hei Tong passed the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation.

With her eldest uncle Qin Yu gifting her a Top Quality Defensive Immortal Artifact and a Top Quality Offensive Immortal Artifact, passing the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation was effortless for her. Afterward, little Hei Tong obtained her human form and turned into an adorable young girl.

.....

“What. You’ve reached the fifth stage of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body?’ Merely five hundred years have passed.” Ye Qu looked at Qin Yu with an astonished expression. “Training the body requires one to be very careful. Otherwise, if the bones were to break, then it’ll require a large amount of energy to repair them.”

The harder the bones were, the harder it is to repair them after breaking them. Thus, the Dinosaur Clansmen were all very careful when they trained; they would rather train slowly than let their bones break.

After all, when they reach around a level seven Demon Emperor or so, their bones were comparable to Divine Artifacts. Just by thinking about how hard it was to repair a broken Divine Artifact and one would know how hard it was to repair the broken bones.

“Is that fast?” Qin Yu instead asked. However, he secretly thought in his heart. “And here I thought it was slow to only reach the fifth stage after over five hundred years.”

“Not fast? I’ve never seen anyone who trained in the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ faster than you. I’ve stayed in the seventh stage

for all these years and never managed to achieve a breakthrough the entire time. You must know, my Soul Realm's level had already reached level eight Demon Emperor. It's precisely because one must be careful when training the body."

"Eldest uncle, play with me." A cute girl wearing black clothes ran over. "Dad and second uncle are always together fighting each other to train and refuse to play with me."

"Okay, I'll play with you." Qin Yu helplessly smiled.

In the blink of an eye, Qin Yu and his brothers had already trained for a thousand years in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were current sitting around a table.

"It's truly fast, a thousand years had passed." Gaspd Hou Fei. He then looked to Hei Yu. "Mixed Hair Bird, your cultivation speed was truly fast. You've reached level five Demon Emperor from level one Demon Emperor in a thousand year. I am certain now that you're definitely a Variation Super Divine Beast!"

"Fei Fei, why are you so certain about that?" Qin Yu asked in doubt.

Hou Fei replied helplessly. "Big brother, I'm already a level six

Demon Emperor. However, even though I'm a level six Demon Emperor, I am still only able to reach a draw with this guy if I used the 'Heaven Startling Eighteen Stick Strikes.' I am only able to win against him through using the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes that I have yet to completely master."

"Really?" Qin Yu was astonished.

Hou Fei was a Super Divine Beast, even if he was only using the Heaven Startling Eighteen Stick Strikes, it was still very valiant and enough to defeat a level seven Demon Emperor.

"Why would I lie about that?" Sighed Hou Fei. Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other and were secretly laughing. Hou Fei said to Qin Yu. "Big brother, you don't know about this but the Super Divine Beast of the Peng Clan are extremely fast. However, their defense were not that great."

Qin Yu nodded. He too knew about that.

Hou Fei then pointed at Hei Yu angrily. "However this abnormal Hei Yu, his speed and martial technique are much faster than me. While that's that, the Black Feather Armor created from his feathers, their defense is now so strong that they're already approaching Divine Armor level. My ordinary attacks are simply unable to break through his defense. Furthermore, his Black Feather Armor is composed of layer upon layer of feathers. Through the layers, they dampen the attack power. His defense is truly abnormal."

Astonished, Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu.

He knew that Hei Yu's martial techniques are extremely fast. Back when they were on the Mortal Realm, Hei Yu knew about all of the martial techniques that Zong Jue knew. Furthermore, Hei Yu's feathers were terrifyingly hard since youth. Who would've expected that they're actually almost as hard as Divine Armors now.

“Abnormal defense, frightening speed. On top of that, he has the Cloud Piercing Spear given to him by Uncle Lan. With all these years of fighting with me, achieving comprehension through battles, his attack power was something that I needn't mention. Simply, he's perfect! He's definitely a Variation Super Divine Beast. He's even more terrifying than normal Super Divine Beasts. He has simply no weakness at all!” Contained in Hou Fei's words that were filled with grief and indignation was also jealousy.

Qin Yu was filled with happiness.

The stronger Xiao Hei was, the happier Qin Yu was.

“Big brother, how did your training go? Your Soul Realm's level had increased to a level where I can't even see through anymore.” Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu. Bai Ling also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “My Soul Realm's level had already reached the third layer of Heavenly Soul. It is very natural for you all to be unable to see through me. As for the ‘Nine Steps

Dark Gold Body,' I've reached the sixth stage over two hundred years ago. And now, I'm not far from the seventh stage." Qin Yu was very confident. Even though he's only at the sixth stage, he was already comparable to the level seven Demon Emperor Ye Qu.

That's because he possessed Life Elemental Energy. Even if his bones were to break, he was still able to rapidly restore them. Furthermore, as the bones in his body were approaching the hardness of Divine Artifacts, it was also not that easy for them to break.

"Big brother, Monkey, does that mean that we can go out now?" Hei Yu said suddenly.

Chapter 23: Black Raven Star

“Go out?”

Both Qin Yu and Hou Fei were slightly startled. They had already grown used to the peaceful livelihood of a thousand years. For such a request to be asked suddenly, it momentarily startled both of them.

“Big brother, second brother.” Bai Ling also have a completely guilt-ridden expression. “All these years, Big Brother Yu and I have always been worried about my older sister. I believe that with our current strength, as long as we do not encounter the Peng Demon Emperor, we would not be in much danger. Furthermore, even if we ended up encountering the Peng Demon Emperor, we can still save our lives through using the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu and Hou Fei.

“Big brother, you decide.” Hou Fei looked toward Qin Yu and gave Qin Yu the decision making power.

Qin Yu pondered about it for a moment.

“Fei Fei is now a level six Demon Emperor. However, as he’s a Super Divine Beast, he was able to match up against a level seven Demon Emperor. And if we were to add on his strongest stick technique, then he would still not be inferior when being pitted up against an ordinary level eight Demon Emperor.” Qin Yu was

making his judgement in his mind. “Xiao Hei is a level five Demon Emperor. As a Variation Super Divine Beast, his defense, attack and his martial techniques were all perfect. He ought to be able to match up against a level seven Demon Emperor. As for I... I’ve reached the sixth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. Adding on my Life Elemental Energy, I’m more than sufficient to match up against a level eight Demon Emperor.”

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were all looking at Qin Yu awaiting for his decision. Qin Yu was, afterall, the eldest brother amongst the three brothers.

“Good, let’s go out.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

“Haha, that’s great. It’s been a long time since I’ve last gone out, it’s certainly delightful to take a stroll outside.” Hou Fei became the first one to celebrate.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling looked at Qin Yu with grateful appearances. They knew that... Qin Yu did not have much hope and expectation of the outside world. According to Qin Yu’s own intentions, he ought to want to continue training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm wholeheartedly all the way until he can open the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Big brother, thank you.” Said Hei Yu solemnly.

“Heh heh, actually, I also want to take a stroll outside.” Said Qin Yu while lightly laughing.

Hei Yu did not say any more. It's more than enough for him to remember it in his heart. However, at this moment, Bai Ling thought of a matter. "Big brother, I remember that you've said that you have to open all three layers of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Your current strength is much stronger than what it was a thousand years ago, are you capable of opening the second layer now?"

"The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body martial technique is mainly focused on refining the body. Although I possessed the sixth stage Nine Steps Force, but the Nine Steps Force was actually not powerful. It was merely about the same level as that of a level five Demon Emperor. To use it to open the Jiang Lan's Realm..." Qin Yu lightly smiled as he shook his head. At the same time, he lifted up his right hand. Blue colored finger rays were constantly being emitted from his five fingertips.

Comparing to his own body, this Nine Steps Force's power was truly not strong. However, when compared to the Black Hole Energy that did not undergo any improvement, it was still much stronger.

"Black Hole Realm..." Qin Yu sighed in his heart. The Stellar Transformation Martial Technique was a bind in Qin Yu's heart. When would he be able to create the next stage? Even Qin Yu himself didn't know it. With his Soul Realm's level, Qin Yu did not even bother to specially train that in the past thousand years. However, the Meteoric Tear still caused it to reach the third layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Of course, Qin Yu merely just stepped into the third layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm. It would still require him a long period of

time to completely consolidate it.

“Current, with the Nine Steps Force, I am unable to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Said Qin Yu helplessly. “A strength of level five or six Golden Immortal was required to open the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. As for the second layer, I really do not know what level I must reach in order to open that.”

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were overwhelmed with shock.

Qin Yu was already that powerful yet he was still incapable of opening the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, then, how powerful must one be in order to open the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm? At the very least, it would appear that one must ascend to the Divine Realm.

“Big brother, could it be that Uncle Lan is from the Divine Realm?” Suddenly said Hou Fei with a low voice.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling also looked at Qin Yu with the same expression. Hei Yu also spoke. “Big brother, back then, Uncle Lan had brought Monkey and I to a mysterious place to train. A year in the outside world was a hundred years there. That type of time proportion was exactly the same as the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. That kind of remarkable power, no one in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was capable of doing that. Even the Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and those other people were incapable.”

“There more than only what the Mixed Hair Bird said. There’s

also my Black Stick and Mixed Hair Bird's Cloud Piercing Spear. Those weapons are very strange. We were able to use them since the time when we were on the Mortal Realm. At that time, we did not discover anything extraordinary about them. However... even at our current level, we were still able to use them. This Black Stick and Cloud Piercing Spear were still incomparably hard as before. Even till now, I've never found anything that's more solid than them." Said Hou Fei with his brows creased,

Hei Yu nodded. "Also, when I'm holding the Cloud Piercing Spear, it was as if it became easier for me to sense the heaven and earth. For me to be able to progress so fast, it was not only because of my aptitude and my Inherited Memories. The Cloud Piercing Spear that was given to me by Uncle Lan was also one of the major helping factors in my progress. A treasure like this... is something that I've never heard about before."

Back on the Mortal Realm, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest of the people had originally only thought that Uncle Lan was a powerful Loose Immortal.

When Hou Fei and Hei Yu reached Dacheng stage, they had thought that Uncle Lan was a strong expert from the Immortal Realm.

And now, they were already Emperor level experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, when they began to think about it now, Uncle Lan appeared to be even more frightening.

The stronger they became, the more aware they were of the

unfathomable depths that is Uncle Lan.

“That’s right, I’ve also thought of all that you two said before. For example, Uncle Lan’s clone was left behind in the Ni Yang’s Realm without even Wu Lan noticing it at all. There’s also the Jiang Lan’s Realm... I’ve also even come to suspect that Jiang Lan’s Realm surpasses the category of Divine Artifacts.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

In the Jiang Lan’s Realm, every time when Qin Yu sensed that everything was within his control and that he was omnipotent, Qin Yu would feel that Uncle Lan who refined the Jiang Lan’s Realm was all the more unfathomable.

“About the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, according to reasoning, I’m afraid I would’ve already reached the Divine Realm before opening the it. What you all said was correct, Uncle Lan and Li’er are likely to be people from the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu had a calm expression. That’s because he had already expected all of this.

Although the journey was endless, he had prepared to have his feet firmly planted on the ground and walk the entire journey till the end.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei and Bai Ling merely took a breath in and did not say anymore.

“Well then, everyone should prepare for a bit. Tomorrow we shall set off for the core planet of the Bird Clan — Black Crow Star.” Qin Yu stood up and said.

Black Crow Star, the core planet of the Demon Realm's Bird Clan.

There are two cities on the Black Crow Star. They are respectively the Black Crow City and the Imperial City. Comparing the area, the Black Crow City was ten times as large as the Imperial City. Inside it was a large amount of Bird Clan's experts and troops from other Realms stationed there. It was... a place that anyone can come and go.

The Imperial City was different. Other than the guards and maids of the Imperial City, only the Super Divine Beasts, High Level Divine Beasts, Emperor level experts and their families were allowed to live there.

Of course, those who received invitation from the Imperial City were also allowed to enter.

Inside the Imperial City.

In the deepest part of the Imperial City was the Imperial Palace, the residence of the successive generations of Peng Demon Emperor. According to the commands of this generation's Peng Demon Emperor, the entire Imperial Palace had been rebuilt. The entire palace that was originally covered in a golden color had been changed to deep purple color; a purple so deep that it was almost black.

Underneath the Peng Demon Emperor were the strongest Three Great Demon Emperors. All these of them were level eight Demon Emperors and High Level Divine Beasts. One of them was even an extremely powerful Variation High Level Divine Beast. Although Variation Super Divine Beasts were incomparably rare, there were still some Variation High Level Divine Beasts in the Demon Realm. Although there were not many, there were still at least six or seven of of them. A white clothed incomparably beautiful woman was quietly lying on the bed.

This was the sole female amongst the Three Great Demon Emperors underneath the Peng Demon Emperor, a level eight Demon Emperor, Bai Feng! She was also the wisdom sack for the Peng Demon Emperor. Almost everything was first determined by Bai Feng before sending the commands. Only the extremely major events were sent to the Peng Demon Emperor to undertake.

A nearly transparent muslin veil was drifting. Inside the veil was a beautiful and alluring white clothed woman. Outside the muslin veil was a youth wearing black clothes standing there respectfully.

“Milady.” The black clothed youth didn’t dare to lift his head up to glance at all.

Bai Feng lifted her brows. She said indifferently. “Did you manage to find Xiao Hei?”

The black clothed youth responded respectfully. “Milady, ever since a hundred years ago when we found the whereabouts of Xiao

Hei to be on the Jade Shepherd Star, he had since then disappeared into thin air. No matter how hard we investigate, we were unable to find the slightest amount of information leading to his trail.”

“Have you checked all of those who are Emperor level?” Bai Feng asked.

“Yes milady, ... we have searched all of the Emperor level experts that we managed to discover.” Said the black clothed youth respectfully.

Bai Feng’s voice contained within it a trace of anger. “All these years passed yet not even a trace of Xiao Hei’s trail was discovered, I believe you all know that killing Xiao Hei was an order personally given by His Majesty. His Majesty held this matter in great importance. For you all to be unable to find any clue in a hundred years, His Majesty’s patience is already at his limit. You all ought to know what the outcome would’ve been if His Majesty was to get angry!”

The black clothed youth started to shiver all over, fear had flashed through his eyes.

The Peng Demon Emperor, he kills people like drinking water.

His ruthlessness was something that even his Three Great Demon Emperors feared. Needless to mention people of the black clothed youth’s caliber.

“Enough, scram.” Bai Feng tried her best to contain her anger. The extremely cultivated her actually unexpectedly cursed.

“Yes.” The black clothed youth hurriedly withdrew himself.

After the black clothed youth left, Bai Feng got up from her bed. She lifted open the muslin veil and exposed her astonishing appearance. At this moment, her beautiful brows were slightly knit. She muttered. “Where exactly did this Hei Yu hide to? Sigh, did His Majesty hold this matter in too much of an importance? No matter how talented this Hei Yu is, no matter how perfect he is, how could he be of match against His Majesty who possesses the Inherited Treasure?”

Only the few trusted aides of the Peng Demon Emperor knew about Hei Yu’s identity. The rest of the people who were chasing after him had always thought that he was Xiao Hei instead.

Black Crow Star, Black Crow City.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had slightly changed their appearance. They had even changed the color of their clothes. They had Bai Ling and Hei Tong stay safely inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm before leaving the Jiang Lan’s Realm and rushing directly to the Black Crow Star’s Black Crow City.

“This Black Crow City is truly huge, it’s much bigger than the

little planet that I hid myself on.” Said Hei Yu as he looked around.

“This Black Crow City is the Bird Clan’s core planet’s city, how could it be small?” Said Qin Yu while smiling lightly.

A voice suddenly sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. “Big brother, we’ve already arrived on the Black Crow City. However, how do we get into the Imperial City?” It was Hou Fei sending a voice transmission using his Demon Awareness. Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei beside him. He pondered for a moment before sending a voice transmission back. “I’ll have someone probe around first to see whether or not they can enter the Imperial City.”

Qin Yu didn’t want to try it out himself. Instead, with an intention, he took out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm the weakest one amongst the Demon Emperors from the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Ming Zheng.

Upon seeing Qin Yu, Ming Zhen immediately slightly bowed his body and sent a voice transmission saying. “Master.”

Qin Yu nodded satisfiedly. This Ming Zheng also knew that they were currently on the street and did not directly call Qin Yu out as his master. Qin Yu commanded. “Ming Zheng, this is the core planet of the Bird Clan, the Black Crow Star. You are to go to the Imperial City for me and check if you can find a way to enter the Imperial City. If there is no way to enter it, then you can just come back. By no means should you set off an alert.”

“Yes.” Ming Zheng bowed. Immediately after he turned into a

ray of light and soared to the sky.

Qin Yu lightly smiled as he took a glance at Hou Fei and Hei Yu. “Let’s go, we’ll find a place to sit down first.” Rescuing Bai Ling’s sister Bai Xin was no simple task. They cannot directly rush into the Imperial City. If they were to do that, they would likely be surrounded and attacked.

“Don’t worry, let’s find a restaurant to eat and drink first. We’ve yet to eat anything good in the past thousand years.” Hou Fei’s eyes were shining.

Although there were some fishes in the Jiang Lan’s Realm, but if one were to compare the ability to cook, how could Qin Yu and them be comparable to the chefs of the restaurants? The three brothers then charged into a luxurious restaurant not far from where they stood. In a single stretch, they ordered several tens of different dishes. Soon after, they started to eat and drink.

After they ate and drunk their hearts’ content, the three found a place and stayed there.

“Big brother, why isn’t your subordinate back yet?” Hou Fei was slightly anxious.

Qin Yu instead was able to sense Ming Zheng’s location. “Rest assured, Ming Zheng is enroute back.” Merely a while later, a ray of light shot directly into the courtyard manor that Qin Yu and his brothers stayed in.

Qin Yu and his two brothers came out from the main hall and looked at the Ming Zheng who's kneeling on one knee on the courtyard.

“Ming Zheng, what's the outcome?” Asked Qin Yu.

Ming Zheng answered respectfully. “The rules set up by the Peng Demon Emperor are very strict, it was absolutely impossible for foreigners to enter the Imperial City. Even if they were an Emperor level expert from the Bird Clan, they would still have to go through an investigation by the Imperial Palace before being allowed to obtain a Imperial City's title plate and enter the Imperial City. This subordinate was unable to find any means of entering the Imperial City.”

Qin Yu frowned.

It turned out that the situation was pretty bad.

“You can return and rest.” Qin Yu directly took Ming Zheng back into his Jiang Lan's Realm. Soon after, Qin Yu lowered his head and started to ponder. If nothing were unexpected, Bai Ling's sister ought to be in the residence of Zong Jue in the Imperial City. However, none of the three were able to send transmission to Zong Jue.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also started to ponder.

“We cannot teleport there. Trying to sneak into it was even

harder. What can we do?” Hou Fei started to mutter.

However, Qin Yu who was pondering had a slight smile on his face. He looked to his two brothers. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, I thought of a way.”

Chapter 24: Seeing Zong Jue

“What’s the method?” Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled as he said. “We’ve all dug into a dead end, but does that mean that we must enter the Imperial City? Don’t forget, all we got to do is rescuing Bai Xin.”

“Dug into a dead end?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other, they were both confused.

Qin Yu continued. “Our goal was saving Bai Xin, it was not to enter the Imperial City. Although Bai Xin is in the Imperial City, but saving her is not hard. Although we cannot enter the Imperial City, but we can let Bai Xin come out from the Imperial City. Won’t this solve the problem?”

“Let Bai Xing come out from the Imperial City? How’d we do that?” Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu looked toward the east. “Isn’t Bai Xin in Zong Jue’s place? Let’s get in contact with Zong Jue first and let Zong Jue come to the Black Crow City. We’ll have a good chat with him and then make him hand over Bai Xin to us.”

“Big brother, it’s highly likely that Zong Jue is the one who wanted to kill me.” Hei Yu frowned.

Qin Yu shook his head and muttered. “I believe that the one that wanted to kill you should not be Zong Jue. For one, Zong Jue does not have any hatred or desire for revenge against you. Secondly, if he wanted to kill you, why didn’t he do that the first time he saw you in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?”

Hei Yu was startled. He was unable to refrain himself from muttering. “True, if he wanted to kill me, why didn’t he do that the first time he met me on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?”

“Also, according to my understanding toward Zong Jue, he was not a person like that. Furthermore, he had also saved Bai Xin! We can forget about the nonsense that he took a fancy upon Bai Xing, I do not think that’s the case at all.” Qin Yu said indifferently. “Furthermore, the strongest assurance that I have is... this Zong Jue knows of how powerful Uncle Lan is.”

Both Hei Yu and Hou Fei’s expression turned.

“That’s right, his battle blade was given to him by Uncle Lan. It’s made of the same material as the Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear; he definitely know about how powerful Uncle Lan is.” Hou Fei agreed. “As long as this Zong Jue is not having a fever, he would not come trying to kill us.”

Hei Yu also nodded. “Furthermore, with our current strength, we truly don’t have many people that we would fear.”

With the three brothers joining hands, other than the Dragon

Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor, Cyan Emperor, Emperor Ni and a couple others at their tier, the other people, including the Blood Devil Emperor, were all people that the three brothers could care less about.

“But we do not have a way to get in touch with Zong Jue.” Suddenly said Hou Fei.

“That’s simple.” At this moment, Hei Yu also smiled. Having had a method to rescue Bai Xin, his mood was currently very good. “Doesn’t big brother have a very good relationship with the Prince of the Dragon Clan? As long as you send a transmission to him and ask for his help then, with the countless troops of the Dragon Clan, sending a transmission to Zong Jue is definitely not a hard task.”

“Right.”

Qin Yu smiled as he nodded. Soon after, with a wave of his hand, the Transmission Secret Array appeared directly on the middle of the courtyard. Qin Yu simply entered the Transmission Secret Array and, with a flip of his hand, took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. At once, he started to send a transmission to Ao Wuming.

“Big brother Wuming, it’s me, Qin Yu. I have a matter that I hope that big brother would lend me a hand on.” Qin Yu send a transmission. At this moment, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were standing aside and watching him.

After a moment —

“Ah, it’s Qin Yu. It’s been a hundred years since I last had any news of you. Whatever you need my help on, just go ahead and tell me. As long as I am capable of helping, I would definitely help you out.” Said Ao Wuming very frank and straightforwardly. Qin Yu immediately replied. “Big brother Wuming, I am wondering if any of your Dragon Clan’s troops on the Black Crow City is able to get in contact with Zong Jue?”

“Zong Jue. Are you talking about that Super Divine Beast, Golden Winged Great Peng Bird Zong Jue?” Asked Ao Wuxu in confirmation.

While there’s many people named Zong Jue, there’s only a single Super Divine Beast with the name Zong Jue.

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded.

“Without even the need of checking, I am certain that there’s definitely someone. All the important people of the major powers, our Dragon Clan are definitely able to get in contact with them.” Said Ao Wuming with absolute certainty.

Having received this information, a smile immediately appeared on Qin Yu’s face. Hou Fei and Hei Yu who stood to the side and watched had also roughly guessed the result.

“Qin Yu, where in the Black Crow City are you all at right now? I’ll immediately someone from my Dragon Clan over. As for contacting Zong Jue and whatnot, you can just go ahead and ask

him. I'll inform him beforehand about everything." Said Ao Wuming enthusiastically.

Soon after, Qin Yu told Ao Wuming their location and the alias they used to check in. The two then chatted with each other for a moment before disconnecting. Qin Yu waved his hand and took the Transmission Secret Array back into his Blazing Profound Ring.

"Big brother, how was it?" Although Hou Fei and Hei Yu managed to guess the result, they still wanted to receive the confirmation from Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Everything went smoothly. What we need to do now is... stay here and await for the expert from the Dragon Clan." Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately blossomed into a smile.

Afterwards, the three began drinking as they waited for the expert from the Dragon Clan.

After a cup of tea's time.

"May I know if this place is the residence of Young Master Xi Shuang?" A voice sounded from outside the courtyard mansion. Qin Yu and his brothers started to smile at the same time. When the three of them checked in, Qin Yu gave the alias Xi Shuang. Furthermore, with the strength of the three of them, they were able to immediately determine that the person outside was a level four Demon Emperor and also from the Dragon Clan.

Qin Yu stood up and personally opened the door.

This Dragon Clansman had the appearance of a youth. When he saw the three people inside the courtyard, he was shocked to find that he was unable to see through any of them. Immediately, he cupped his hand respectfully and said. “This humble self is Yu Pan of the Dragon Clan. Paying his respect to the three seniors.”

Qin Yu closed the door and then smiled amiably. “I believe you’re sent over by big brother Wuming?”

“Precisely.” Hearing Qin Yu speaking like this, Yu Pan no longer doubted anything in his mind. He immediately said. “Through His Highness’s transmission, I am aware that the three seniors wanted to contact Zong Jue. My Transmission Spiritual Pearl is capable of contacting Zong Jue, what might the three seniors want to transmit?”

At this moment, Hei Yu and Hou Fei had also walked over.

Hei Yu spoke. “Tell Zong Jue that if he still remembers Uncle Lan, then come to the Black Crow City and meet us. Brother Yu Pan, at that time, it would do well if you can just bring Zong Jue to us.” Qin Yu and Hou Fei also nodded. Hei Yu’s message was more than enough to rouse Zong Jue.

“Okay.” Although this Demon Emperor Yu Pan does not know who Uncle Lan was, he also did not bother to ask. Holding his Transmission Spiritual Pearl with his hand, Demon Emperor Yu Pan started to send the message to Zong Jue.

In merely a moment later, Demon Emperor Yu Pan raised his head to look at Qin Yu and them. He smiled and said. “Three seniors, that Zong Jue had already responded. He’ll be on his way to Black Crow City right away.”

Although it is said to be after a short moment, it was actually close to an hour. After Demon Emperor Yu Fan sent the message to Zong Jue, Zong Jue had came to the residence of Qin Yu and his brothers.

“Knock. Knock.” The courtyard door was knocked on.

Demon Emperor Yu Pan looked to Qin Yu. Qin Yu lightly nodded. Demon Emperor Yu Pan walked to the door and opened it. Outside the door was only a single person, Zong Jue. Zong Jue had came without any servants or subordinates. When Zong Jue walked in, he saw Qin Yu and his brothers; a puzzled expression appeared on his face.

“Demon Emperor Yu Pan, thank you for your help, we would not need to bother you anymore now.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Three seniors, this humble self shall take his leave.” Immediately after Demon Emperor Yu Pan turned and started to leave. While he was leaving, he also nodded and smiled to Zong Jue.

Zong Jue saw Qin Yu and his brothers; puzzled, he said. “You all are?” When Qin Yu and his brothers arrived on the Black Crow Star, they had changed their appearance. Furthermore, their strength now surpassed Zong Jue’s so Zong Jue was also unable to sense their aura. Naturally, he was unable to determine who they are.

Qin Yu and his brothers changed their appearance and returned back to their original appearance.

“Haha, sure enough, it’s you three.” Upon seeing them changing their appearance back, Zong Jue immediately started to smile. “Oh Qin Yu, upon seeing the words Uncle Lan, I had already guessed that there’s a high chance of it being one of you three brothers sending me the message. Originally I had thought that it’ll be one or two of you, never had I expected that it’s all three of you.” At this moment, Zong Jue appeared to be very happy and excited.

“Never had I expected that,” Zong Jue gasped in admiration. “you three brothers, in merely several hundred years, had actually reached such a level. I had already sensed that you three brothers were extraordinary back in the Mortal Realm; however, your accomplishments still astonished me greatly.”

Hei Yu did not have the slightest smile on his face. He stared at Zong Jue and said. “Zong Jue, let me ask you, why is the Peng Demon Emperor chasing after to kill me?!”

Qin Yu and Hou Fei was also looking at Zong Jue.

Zong Jue took a glance at Hei Yu, he then said helplessly. “Hei Yu, to be honest, the fact that His Majesty was chasing after to kill you was a bit... related to me. “

Qin Yu started to frown. He did not believe Zong Jue to be such a person.

“Zong Jue, the Peng Demon Emperor originally did not chase to kill me. Only after I met you did I start to become chased by the Peng Demon Emperor. Furthermore, he had also exterminated the entire Bai Family. I hope that you’ll tell me everything from the beginning till the end.” Hei Yu had a very solemn expression.

Zong Jue took a deep breath. He said. “Hei Yu, when we first met each other again in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, your strength was already very good. At that time, we had even sparred with each other. Afterwards, when I returned to the Imperial City, unintentionally, I mentioned you to His Majesty. During that time, I even praised you highly and told His Majesty about all your strong points. I’ve told him that you’re a future elite of our Bird Clan.”

“It seemed like you were telling the Peng Demon Emperor the goods of my third brother?” At this moment, Hou Fei instead called Hei Yu his third brother.

“That was indeed my thought. Senior Uncle Lan had graced upon me, even if I were to see that Hei Yu’s potential was great, I would still not do those despicable things. It’s just that, never had I

expected that... after hearing what I said, His Majesty ended up sending a death warrant command for you.” Zong Jue had a face filled with confusion.

Qin Yu had carefully paid attention to Zong Jue’s eyesight and expression the entire time. He was certain that Zong Jue was not telling lies. If Zong Jue was to be lying and able to fake his eyesight, expression, aura and whatnot like so, then Qin Yu also would have nothing to say.

“You’re saying that you also don’t know why the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill me?” Hei Yu looked at Zong Jue while frowning.

Zong Jue nodded and said. “That’s right, I truly do not know why. However, what I do know is that it was precisely because of my introduction of you to His Majesty that His Majesty grew the intention to kill you. Even though I still do not know why His Majesty wanted to kill you.”

“Tell me about the reaction, expression and all the words the Peng Demon Emperor had and said back then.” Said Qin Yu suddenly.

Zong Jue was slightly startled.

“Regarding that, I am unable to remember everything clearly. I will tell you all that I remember.” Said Zong Jue with a light smile. Qin Yu nodded. Zong Jue then continued. “I had told His Majesty before that, according to Hei Yu’s strength, I had concluded that

he was a Variation Divine Beast. When I told His Majesty about my conclusion, his Majesty's expression had changed at once. He started to question me instead whether I'm truly certain that Hei Yu is a Variation Divine Beast."

Qin Yu carefully listened without saying a word.

"Furthermore, I told him that Hei Yu possessed Inherited Memories and that many of the martial techniques in the Inherited Memories were techniques specific to the Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan. When I was confused about this aspect, His Majesty said a single sentence." Zong Jue carefully recalled what happened.

"What did he say?" Hei Yu spoke out.

"That Hei Yu is not related to you, you do not need to know why." Zong Jue imitated the Peng Demon Emperor's voice from back then. "As for what the other expression His Majesty had, to be honest, when talking with His Majesty and being under the aura of His Majesty, very rarely do I dare to look straight up His Majesty. Only occasionally would I glance at him. Thus, I was unable to recall clearly the majority of His Majesty's expression."

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu then lightly smiled and said. "That Peng Demon Emperor said that Hei Yu is not related to you, you do not need to know why; his unspoken implication was that Hei Yu is related to him, the Peng Demon Emperor. Furthermore, for him to say those words, it signified one thing. Toward Hei Yu, the Peng Demon

Emperor... knew more than you, Senior Zong Jue!” Qin Yu said those words with a lot of certainty.

“Qin Yu, don’t call me senior, it’s making me ashamed of myself.” Promptly said Zong Jue.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the ranks of senior and junior was determined by each other’s strength. Currently, Qin Yu and his brothers are all stronger than Zong Jue.

“In that case... I’ll call you brother Zong Jue.” Qin Yu could only take a step back. Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, Zong Jue could only agree to it.

“Big brother, when that Peng Demon Emperor heard brother Zong Jue mentioning that Hei Yu is a Variation Super Divine Beast, his expression changed; why is that? Could it be that the Demon Emperor was jealous of a Variation Super Divine Beast that’s much inferior in strength compared to him?” Hou Fei was filled with confusion. “He is someone who possessed Inherited Treasure, why would he be afraid of others?”

“Oh, that’s right!” Zong Jue suddenly remembered. “I remembered that His Majesty had once asked about what Hei Yu’s true form was. After I told him about it, His Majesty did not have any reaction.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu had already had his own determination in his mind.

“We’ll put this matter aside for now.” Qin Yu smiled and said. “Brother Zong Jue, we’ve come this time around in order to rescue Bai Xin. We know that Bai Xin is currently at your place, we’re wondering whether or not you can send Bai Xin over to us?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu also looked to Zong Jue.

“Oh.”

Zong Jue suddenly nodded. “So that’s the reason why you all came. Back then, when the Bai Family was exterminated, although it was not I who set out to do it, but its cause was also related to me. At that time, I was only able to save Bai Xin. Since you’ve all came, I’ll immediately bring Bai Xin over.”

Hei Yu immediately had a smile on his face.

Qin Yu said gratefully. “In that case, we shall request this of brother Zong Jue.”

“What’s there the need of requesting, this is all that I can do.” Said Zong Jue with a light smile. “Since I do not have anything else now, I’ll return back and bring back Bai Xin directly over here. By all means, after you all receive Bai Xin, immediately leave here.” Zong Jue had a very solemn expression.

“We know.” Qin Yu nodded. “We three brothers shall wait for brother Zong Jue here.”

Zong Jue nodded. He then turned into a ray of light and shot toward the east.

Chapter 25: Tracking

Observing from above, the enormous Black Crow Star only had two cities. One was the extremely big Black Crow City, and the other was the extremely small Imperial City.

After flying out of Black Crow City, a figure immediately teleported to the outskirts of the Imperial City. Once the guards of the Imperial City saw that the person who arrived was Zong Jue, they promptly opened the gates of the city and respectfully welcomed Zong Jue into the city; after which they closed the city gates.

Black Crow City, Qin Yu and his brothers' residence.

Currently, there were more than only Qin Yu and his two brothers in the courtyard. There were also Bai Ling and Hei Tong.

“Big brother, second brother, would my sister really be coming in a moment?” Bai Ling had a face filled with astonishment. The current her still found this a bit unbelievable. Hei Yu who stood to the side lightly held Bai Ling's hand. “Ling'er, rest assured, you'll be able to see Sis Bai Xin in a bit.”

Qin Yu and Hou Fei stood to the side, they were also very happy.

“Xiao Hei and Bai Ling, I reckon that they were always worried in the thousand years they spent in the Jiang Lan's Realm.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. After knowing Bai Ling for such a long time,

Qin Yu had also come to understand Xiao Hei's wife's temperament. He was thus also able to guess that Bai Ling had been worried the entire time.

“Eldest uncle, second uncle, I'll be able to see my big aunt soon?” The extremely clear and mischievous Hei Tong secretly pulled Qin Yu and Hou Fei's arms. She asked in a low voice.

Hou Fei loved to fool around with Hei Tong. He laughed. “That's right. Wait here patiently. Ever since you've been born and all the way till now, you've still haven't met your big aunt before. In a short moment, you'll be able to meet her. And that was all because of me, your second uncle!” Hou Fei extended his face to the front of Hei Tong. “Come, little Tong Tong, give second uncle a kiss.”

“No.”

Hei Tong twisted her face. She then immediately placed her little mouth toward Qin Yu's face and kissed.

Qin Yu was stunned.

“You want me to kiss you; I instead won't kiss you, I'll kiss eldest uncle instead.” Hei Yu raised her head up complacently. Hei Tong's current appearance was still that of a girl. After being spoiled by her elders, her temperament was more of that of a child. If Hei Yu and Bai Ling wanted to teach Hei Tong a lesson, they even needed to first get the approval of Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Wu Lan, Ye Qu and others.

After all, little Hei Tong grew up being watched by Wu Lan, Ye Qu, Qin Yu and the others.

“Little Tong, come to mom.” Bai Ling reached out her hand and said with a smile. Hei Tong hopped onto Bai Ling’s leg. She then looked at Hei Yu with a pitiful expression. “Dad, I wanna go out to play.”

“No.” Hei Yu resolutely refused.

Hei Tong’s round big eyes were opened wide. “Dad, all these years, I have always been in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. I’m about to die from boredom. I wanna go to the city and have a stroll. Dad, I’ve already reached the Heavenly Demon stage, yet I have never even been out once.”

What kind of temperament did Hei Yu have? He still had the same ice-cold appearance.

“Eldest uncle?” Hei Tong looked to Qin Yu pitifully. Hei Tong was very certain that whether it’s her own father or her second uncle, they all listened to the words of her eldest uncle. As long as her eldest uncle agreed to it, everything would be settled.

Qin Yu looked at little Hei Tong.

When he was undergoing the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation, not only had he wandered through the Qianlong Continent, he had even fought through the seafloor cultivation

realm, charged into the Nine Swords Immortal Mansion and even set the Tenglong Continent aflame with Heavenly Flames. Compared to himself, little Hei Tong did indeed experience a lot less.

“Xiao Hei, when our strength was at the level of little Tong’s, we had experienced a lot. Little Tong did indeed experience too little. After we receive Bai Xin, we shall accompany little Tong and stroll around the Black Crow City.” Qin Yu spoke out.

Hei Tong immediately looked to her father Hei Yu.

“Mn, what big brother said is correct. It was true that we cannot let little Tong live under our wings all the time.” Hei Yu nodded his head as if he had reached a realization. “Little Tong, after we receive your big aunt, we’ll bring you to the Black Crow City and have some fun.”

“Yay!”

Hei Tong immediately started beaming with joy. Immediately after, she started to mutter. “Big aunt, big aunt, come quickly. Once you’ve come, I’ll be able to take a stroll around the Black Crow City.”

We’ll change topic from Qin Yu and them playing with little Hei Tong noisily in the courtyard; currently, Zong Jue had returned to

his mansion house. As a Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, Zong Jue's status was extremely high. His status was second only to the Peng Demon Emperor and the three level eight Demon Emperors.

Inside the garden in Zong Jue's mansion house.

A woman bearing a strikingly resemblance to Bai Ling was sitting beside the pond. She was staring blankly at the tranquil and mirror-like pond. After a long time, she took a deep sigh. Soon after, she continued to stare at the pond.

“Little Yu, youngster sister, you all must survive.” A low voice sounded from Bai Xin's mouth. A single thread of tear rolled down from the corner of her eye. In these past couple hundred years, Bai Xin had always lived in Zong Jue's mansion house. Zong Jue could be considered to be extremely good to her; he had never made things difficult for her.

However, once she thought of her sisters, brothers, parents and elders that have died, Bai Xin felt very pained in her heart. Now, there was only Bai Ling and her left from the Bai family.

“Bai Xin.” Zong Jue walked in front the entrance of the garden. He walked on the white stone path and directly toward where Bai Xin was at.

Upon hearing the voice, Bai Xin knew that someone had come. She promptly wiped away her tears and stood up respectfully. Her respectful appearance was not merely because Zong Jue's status

was high and could control her life and death; the most important reason was because... she believed that Zong Jue was a good man, at the very least he was very good to her.

“Young master Zong Jue.” Bai Xin addressed Zong Jue the same way as the servants did.

Zong Jue slightly nodded to Bai Xin. He then said to her via voice transmission. “Bai Xin, didn’t you want to see your younger sister and Hei Yu?”

Bai Xin raised her head to look at Zong Jue with astonishment. Seeing the expression of certainty that Zong Jue had in his eyes, Bai Xin’s heart burst into an overwhelming feeling of happiness. However, she also knew that this matter was not something that can be spoken. Immediately, she said via voice transmission. “Young master Zong Jue, you’re willing to let me see my younger sister and little Yu?”

Zong Jue lightly nodded.

“Where are they?” Bai Xin immediately asked via voice transmission.

Zong Jue smiled. “They are currently in the Black Crow City. I’ll bring you over. We’ll reach there in a short while.”

“Black Crow City?” Bai Xin was startled. At this moment, Bai Xin had more than just a pleasant surprise in her heart, she was also

worried. Bai Xin looked at Zong Jue and sent a worried voice transmission. “Young master Zong Jue, this is the core planet of the Bird Clan, how were little Yu and my younger sister able to get here?”

Zong Jue lightly smiled. “Bai Xin, you ought to know that Hei Yu has two brothers right?”

Bai Xin nodded. Immediately after, she sent a transmission. “Could it be....?”

“No need to talk any further, you’ll know about everything once you meet them.” Said Zong Jue via voice transmission. “As for now, you should make some preparation to leave the Imperial City with me.”

“Yes.” Bai Xin was so emotional that she ended up saying ‘yes’ from her mouth.

At the west gate of the Imperial City.

“Open the city gates.” Zong Jue commanded indifferently.

“Yes, young master Zong Jue.” The guards that watched over the city gate saw that it was Zong Jue and immediately replied respectfully. They then started the valve that controlled the city gate. Immediately, a rumbling noise sounded unceasingly. The extremely large city gate with the thickness of a mile was being opened.

Effortlessly, Zong Jue brought a maid with him out of the city gate. This maid was naturally Bai Xin in disguise.

“What’s with young master Zong Jue? It’s the second time young master had left the city today. It seemed that young master had only came back a while ago.”

“Who knows; this time around he brought with him a maid. I reckon that he’s going to buy some stuff.”

Those city guards started to gossip idly. Their daily lives were actually awfully dry and dull. They were unable to manage major events and was only able to manage trifle matters like opening the city gates. And at this moment, a black gowned male was standing by the city gates watching Zong Jue and Bai Xing departing the city.

“Reporting to the lord, young master Zong Jue and Bai Xin had exited the city gate.” This black gowned man held a Transmission Spiritual Pearl in his hand; he had sent the information out.

× × ×

It is that same drifting muslin veil. Within the muslin veil lay a beautiful young woman, the sole female amongst the three great experts under the Peng Demon Emperor, level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng.

Standing outside the muslin veil was the same black clothed youth.

“Very good, you can go.” Bai Feng’s simple and elegant voice sounded from within the muslin veil. The black clothed youth respectfully bowed and then quietly left Bai Feng’s residence. As for Bai Feng, she had instantly disappeared from her bed.

In the airspace of the Imperial Palace.

Bai Feng was dressed in a set of white clothes and standing up high in the sky. Her soft red lips opened and, in a low voice, she said. “Ao Ku, how long must I wait for you to come out?”

“Bai Feng, you do not have to worry about me.” A deep and hoarse voice sounded. At the same time, a figure appeared beside Bai Feng. This man was very tall, an entire two heads taller than Bai Feng. His two eyes were filled with viciousness. Although this man was very tall, he was not skinny either. Instead, he gave off a very oppressive sensation.

The three great experts underneath the Peng Demon Emperor; the first one was a High Level Divine Beast from the Crane Clan, Phoenix Tail Crane, Bai Feng. The second was a High Level Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan, Cyan Flame Eagle, Liu Tu. The third was the strongest amongst the three, Variation High Level Divine Beast, Double Headed Dragon Vulture, Ao Ku.

Ao Ku’s mother is from the Vulture Clan. His father is however from the Dragon Clan. It was rumored that... Ao Ku was related

with the current Dragon Emperor Ao Fang. Of course, this was merely a legend that no one can confirm.

However, the prowess of Ao Ku was without doubt. He was the strongest amongst the three great experts!

“Ao Ku, now that His Majesty and Liu Tu are not in the Imperial City, you ought to know about everything...”

“You’re in charge of the general situation, that I know.” Said Ao Ku coldly. “Well then, my Demon Awareness had already sensed that Zong Jue and that woman have started to teleport. If we do not leave now, then it’ll become troublesome.”

Bai Feng humphed coldly.

Afterwards, Ao Ku and Bai Feng turned into two rays of light and shot toward the city gate.

The Black Crow City was extremely wide, merely the length of a single city wall was no less than a billion miles. Only cultivators were able to construct such a frightening city. If mortals were to come, then they would not be able to walk the entire billion miles in their entire life. And at this moment, Ao Ku and Bai Feng were flying into the Black Crow City from the sky.

“Your Demon Awareness is a bit stronger than me, you’d best not slip-up and lose them.” Bai Feng laughed.

“Rest assured.” Said Ao Ku coldly.

Bai Feng lightly smiled and said. “His Majesty was truly amazing, originally we were going to kill Bai Xin; however His Majesty still bestowed her to Zong Jue and instead ordered our people to secretly monitor Bai Xin. Who would’ve expected that... the Hei Yu that we were unable to catch and kill after all our painful efforts, we would be able to catch him soon using this method.”

Bai Feng was very certain that Zong Jue had brought Bai Xin out so that she can be together with Hei Yu and Bai Ling. Afterall, if he wanted to do something, he had countless amount of maids he could take with him, why must be take Bai Xin instead?

“Bai Feng, had you informed His Majesty about this matter?” Ao Ku suddenly spoke out.

“You need not worry about the way I handle matters.” Bai Feng lifted her brows and said.

The two were chatting as they flew above the Black Crow City. Suddenly, Ao Ku spoke and said. “Zong Jue had landed outside of a courtyard mansion. There’s quite a few people inside that courtyard mansion. I only managed to examine a single person, that man is a level six Demon Emperor. I didn’t dare to examine again as I’m afraid that I might be discovered.”

Ao Ku was very shrewd; his Demon Awareness had only discovered Hou Fei before he stopped observing anymore.

“Level six Demon Emperor?” Bai Feng’s eyes shone.

“That man is a Fiery Eyed Water Ape, he ought to be one of the two brothers that His Majesty said Hei Yu had.” Ao Ku’s voice suddenly changed. “We can attack now.”

× × ×

Inside the courtyard mansion, Qin Yu, his two brothers, Bai Ling and Hei Tong were chatting.

“Big brother, could it be that Zong Jue was deceiving to us?” Said Hou Fei with a frown. “If he were to deceive us and send people to encircle and annihilate us, then we’ll be in a real bad situation.”

Qin Yu shook his head. “He most likely won’t. If he really wanted to eliminate us at a single stroke, then his skill to lie was trying too amazing. Hmm, my Immortal Awareness has already sensed him.” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness clearly sensed Zong Jue flying over with Bai Xin.

“He currently brought with him a female, her strength is that of a level seven Demon King.” Qin Yu said clearly.

“Right, that’s my older sister. When my older sister was caught, she was at the level of level seven Demon King.” Bai Ling was filled with emotion.

After a while, Zong Jue and Bai Xin landed outside of the

courtyard mansion. Qin Yu turned to little Hei Tong and said. “Hei Tong, you go and open the door. Make sure to properly greet your big aunt.” Hei Tong immediately had a face filled with happiness. Cheerfully, she was about to run over there. However, right at this moment —

“Zong Jue, you truly have a large nerve!” A clear and cold voice sounded from the sky.

A figure appeared in the sky above the courtyard mansion. It was Bai Feng. She and Ao Ku had been using their Demon Awareness and secretly following Zong Jue and Bai Xin the entire time. Right when Zong Jue landed in front of the door and was about to knock, the two of them directly teleported over here.

Immediately, the situation turned quiet. Both Zong Jue and Bai Xin who stood outside the door and Qin Yu and them who are inside the courtyard mansion were shocked.

And just at this moment.

“Little Tong, Ling’er, get in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness voice transmission sounded in the minds of little Tong and Bai Ling almost simultaneously. Hei Tong and Bai Ling both looked to Qin Yu. With an intention of his mind, Qin Yu took the two into his Jiang Lan’s Realm. At the same time, his voice transmission sounded in Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s minds. “That woman up there is a level eight Demon Emperor, be careful.”

While he was sending the voice transmission, Qin Yu's figure had turned into a ray of light. He planned to save Bai Xin.

Bai Xin?

"You ought to be the eldest brother amongst the three, Qin Yu, right?" The door of the courtyard mansion exploded open into bits. At the same time, a hoarse voice sounded from outside the door.

An extremely cold and detached Ao Ku had appeared. He held Bai Xin's neck with a single hand. His eyes were fixed directly on Qin Yu. Bai Feng had teleported into the air yet Ao Ku teleported to Bai Xin's side. That's because Ao Ku knew how important his opponent considered Bai Xin to be.

Chapter 26: A Battle

Qin Yu's body suddenly stopped. He stared at Ao Ku who was outside the door.

He saw Ao Ku and then took a glance over at Bai Feng up in the air; immediately, an idea came into Qin Yu's mind. Could it be that Zong Jue deliberately brought people over to deal with him?

“Young master Zong Jue, you are the future pillar support of our Bird Clan; as the second Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, how could you do, how could you dare... disobey His Majesty's order. You actually futilely attempted to deliver Bai Xin to Hei Yu and them.” Coldly said Bai Feng in the air.

Zong Jue's current complexion turned somewhat ugly.

“Lords Bai Feng and Ao Ku.” Zong Jue straightened his waist and looked to the two. “When His Majesty wanted to kill Hei Yu, you two were at that time also supporting his decision. And at that time, I have already told you all that... behind Hei Yu and his two brothers was a mysterious expert. Hei Yu must not be killed. However you all didn't believe me. Fine... in the future, when you all regret your decision, you'd best not blame me.”

After Zong Jue said those words, he turned around.

“Young master Zong Jue, you're trying to leave already?” Said Bai Feng coldly.

Zong Jue immediately turned around; he stared at Bai Feng with an extremely cold expression. “Bai Feng, could it be that you want to kill me?” Zong Jue’s voice was very loud. His grandeur overshadowed Bai Feng’s with a single voice. Zong Jue then took a glance at Ao Ku. “If you two dare to kill me, then come and kill me!”

After Zong Jue finished saying those words, without caring for the other two, he turned into a ray of light and flew toward the horizon.

Bai Feng and Ao Ku looked at Zong Jue leave like that but did not bother to obstruct him from leaving.

Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng Birds were extremely precious to the Bird Clan. Their status was extremely precious. Furthermore, Zong Jue was neither a Phoenix Super Divine Beast or a Seven Colored Peacock Super Divine Beast. He was a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, a Super Divine Beast from the strongest clan of the Bird Clan, the Peng Clan.

Even if the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill Zong Jue, he would still have to give out a good enough justification.

As for Bai Feng, Ao Ku and them, the most they could do is criticize Zong Jue. Kill? The two of them did not have the courage to do such a thing nor do they have the power.

“Humph.” Bai Feng humphed coldly. Zong Jue’s

disrespectfulness toward her caused her to be awfully unhappy.

Immediately after, Bai Feng and Ao Ku's attention turned to Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu. Although they do not dared to kill Zong Jue, they still dared to kill Qin Yu and Hei Yu. As for Hou Fei... as they knew of Hou Fei's standings, they also didn't dare to casually kill him. They both knew that behind Hou Fei stood the Great Ape Emperor who even the Peng Demon Emperor had to take into consideration.

.....

Qin Yu felt that the power in his entire body was boiling. It's been a thousand years now. In this entire thousand years, Qin Yu had not truly fought to the death before. Qin Yu had fought through battles after battles since youth, even his blood contained within it an addiction to battles.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, they're two level eight Demon Emperors. They're about enough for us to test out our strength." Qin Yu's voice contained within it some excitement.

Hou Fei licked his lips. His eyes started to shine. He shot a glance at Ao Ku and then glanced at Bai Feng. As for Hei Yu, he was looking at Ao Ku with an enormous amount of killing intent. That's because Ao Ku was still holding Bai Xin in his hand.

"Big brother, I'm already tired of waiting." Hou Fei held his Black Stick in his left hand. As for his right hand, it was unceasingly opening and closing. His two fiery eyes were firmly staring at his

opponents.

“Oh, pretty courageous.” Bai Feng sneered.

Ao Ku figure moved and arrived beside Bai Feng. He was still holding Bai Xin in his hand. Everyone understood that with Ao Ku’s strength, he would be able to kill Bai Xin easily with merely an intention. Bai Xin’s gaze was on Hei Yu the entire time. “Little Yu.”

“Elder sister Bai Xin, I will definitely save you.” Hei Yu’s entire body’s muscles were trembling. He said resolutely.

“Brat, you’re dreaming.” Ao Ku’s hoarse voice sounded.

And right at this moment, Qin Yu and his brothers all sensed that the space was oscillating. In merely a moment later, more than a dozen people have arrived on the airspace above the courtyard. Those people all respectfully said simultaneously. “Paying our respect to the two lords.”

“You all are to bring Bai Xin back into the Imperial City.”

Ao Ku threw Bai Xin to the leader amongst the group that came. The leader amongst the group immediately received Bai Xin. The current Bai Xin appeared to be under a restriction. She was surprisingly motionless. Ao Ku’s hoarse voice sounded once again. “We do not need you all here anymore, you can go.”

“Yes, milord.”

These over a dozen people disappeared from Qin Yu and his brother’s scope of view in merely a moment later.

“Big brother.” Hei Yu sent a voice transmission to Qin Yu. “I’ll chase over and save Sis Bai Xin.”

“Don’t be impetuous.” Qin Yu immediately stopped Hei Yu. Qin Yu was very certain that for these two great experts to dare give Bai Xin to their subordinates in front of them, this signified that they have enough certainty... that they would be able to make Qin Yu and them unable to easily save Bai Xin.

“Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu; is that right?” Bai Feng lightly smiled and said. “You do not have to look over anymore, it’s impossible for you all to save Bai Xin. I know of Ao Ku’s temperament, he always does his work with a backup. At this moment, Bai Xin most definitely has Ao Ku’s energy in her body. Even if you all managed to save her, Ao Ku would still make her self detonate in merely a moment.”

Ao Ku slightly nodded.

Hei Yu’s expression slightly changed. Sure enough, that was the case.

“Qin Yu, it was said that you’ve once wiped out all of the Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu. However, I am not

convinced that a little brat like you who've only ascended a couple hundred years ago would be that powerful. "Ao Ku have been staring at Qin Yu the entire time. "For you to dare to come to the Black Crow Star, you must have the awareness of death."

After he finished, Ao Ku's body's entire aura started to rise.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, this guy with a broken voice is mine. You two take care of that woman." Said Qin Yu with a clear voice. "Let's compete and see who defeats our enemy first."

"Sure."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu spoke in unison. At the same time, a several thousand foot tall gigantic ape mirage appeared behind Hou Fei's back. That giant ape appeared to be howling to the sky. Soon after, the mirage of the gigantic ape disappeared in a flash. At the same time, golden colored hair appeared on Hou Fei's body and his lips turned purple.

Ice-cold black feathers immediately appeared on Hei Yu's body. Each and every feather appeared like black iron as they flickered with a metallic radiance. Between his brows was a black feather scale.

Battle form!

Hou Fei and Hei Yu simultaneously entered their battle forms. One of them held a long Black Stick and the other held a long Black

Spear.

“Haha, several juniors.” Ao Ku’s hoarse voice was filled with disdain. Bai Feng who was up in the air also had a face filled with indifference. She did not bother to care about Hou Fei and Hei Yu at all. That’s because she had discovered that Hou Fei was only a level six Demon Emperor and Hei Yu was only a level five Demon Emperor. Even if they were Super Divine Beasts, they were still somewhat inferior compared to her.

On Qin Yu’s legs were blue colored trousers. On his body was an extremely skintight blue shirt. They were created through his sixth stage of Nine Steps Force Energy. To the current Qin Yu, Top Quality Immortal Armor was completely useless. As for Divine Armor... he didn’t have any.

“Guy with the broken voice, enough of the rubbish talk.” Qin Yu’s gaze was fixed on Ao Ku.

Ao Ku’s brows creased. His dry and rough lips slightly opened. “I dislike others saying that I have a broken voice.” After he finished saying that, a gigantic spiked club appeared in his hand. Following a curve, as if he had teleported, he arrived beside Qin Yu in an instant.

[TL: spiked club is called wolf tooth club in chinese.]

An attack!

“Go!” Hou Fei shot straight toward the sky at a rapid speed. At the same time, he brazenly raised his Black Stick high up and smashed it toward Bai Feng. As for Hei Yu, he flew with a weird trajectory and, with a speed even faster than that of Hou Fei’s, arrived behind Bai Feng and started to attack.

Qin Yu against Ao Ku.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu against Bai Feng.

The battle had started!

Ao Ku’s spiked club strike was extremely heavy. Furthermore, this spiked club was a Divine Weapon. Even though it was merely a Low Quality Divine Weapon, but because of the fact that it was extremely heavy, Ao Ku had decided to pick this spiked club as his weapon and gave Bai Feng the other Mid Quality Divine Long Sword.

Against the incoming strike from the spiked club, Qin Yu stood motionless and was firmly staring at the spiked club.

“Courting death.” Ao Ku sneered in his heart. He began to pour even more of his Demon Elemental Energy into the spiked club. He wanted to kill Qin Yu with a single club strike.

Qin Yu’s figure slightly moved a couple centimeters. The spiked

club that was originally going to land on Qin Yu's chest instead landed on Qin Yu's left arm. At this moment, Qin Yu brazenly used his left arm like a clamp and clamped the spiked club between his arm and body.

“Ah?” Ao Ku was filled with astonishment.

The spiked club's strike was so valiant, how could it be so easily clamped by Qin Yu? Logically, Qin Yu ought to be smashed to pieces.

“Humph. If you don't enter your battle form, then you're not even capable of breaking my bones.” Qin Yu sneered in his heart. His right hand, containing within it an endless amount of power, ruthlessly smashed forward. Ao Ku's spiked club was still being clamped. He was simply unable to dodge in time. Qin Yu's punch landed firmly on his chest.

The sound of bones breaking sounded. Blood came splashing.

Ao Ku was knocked flying backwards. While he was flying backwards, the injuries on his body was also being rapidly recovered. At the same time, the spiked club had suddenly turned small and flew directly back into Ao Ku's hand.

“Boom!”

An extremely vague stick silhouette was seen. As if emerging from hell, it suddenly smashed onto Bai Feng's waist. Bai Feng's

figure was sent flying rapidly downwards and smashed violently against the ground. Upon hitting the ground, several tens of enormous cracks appeared on the surface of the ground. Bai Feng's entire person had already sunk into deep into the underground to the subterranean level.

“Haha, stupid woman. If you do not enter your battle form, then against you, only myself will be enough.” Shouted Hou Fei complacently with his hands on his waist.

If level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng was not to enter her battle form, then she was still not a match against Hou Fei using the Heavenly Startling Nine Stick Strikes! After all, Hou Fei who was a level six Demon Emperor using the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes, was comparable in fighting power to a level eight Demon Emperor in their battle form.

For the first exchange, Qin Yu and his brothers had complete dominance.

“Boom!” A ray of white light shot out from the underground. It immediately arrived beside Ao Ku. That white light turned into a woman. That woman's entire body was covered in white colored feathers. Only the top of her head was covered in a layer of red feathers. Bai Feng...had entered battle form.

Ao Ku was however firmly staring at Qin Yu, and his hoarse voice rang out. “I didn't think that you would be this strong.”

“Trying to pulverize my body with a mere Low Quality Divine Weapon? With only that measly amount of power, how could it possibly be able to?” Qin Yu said with a light smile. The toughness of his bones were at a level close to that of Divine Artifacts; for a single Low Quality Divine Weapon to try to break through his body, it was a very difficult task.

The sixth stage of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ was still nothing great; the seventh stage would allow one’s body to become comparable to that of a Low Quality Divine Weapon. If one was to reach the eighth stage, then no matter how much a Low Quality Divine Weapon attacks, it would still be unable to break through the body. It was so strong that the Low Quality Divine Weapon might itself break apart.

“Tsk tsk~~~” Black dragon scales appeared on Ao Ku’s entire body. A black horn appeared on his forehead. Two enormous feathered wings appeared on his back. At the same time, a dragon tail grew on his pelvis.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all stunned.

“What kind of battle form is this?” The three of them were all astonished. Even the Dragon Clan’s battle form do not possess a dragon tail. As for the Bird Clan, when they enter battle form, they also usually would not grow wings.

From Hei Yu to Bai Feng, neither of their battle forms have wings.

Ao Ku's extremely tall body stood straight. His arm that was covered with dragon scales held within it a spiked club. His enormous feathered wings were slowly moving up and down. His dragon tail was also unceasingly swaying about. A valiant aura caused Qin Yu to become alert.

"Ao Ku, these three brats actually possesses some skill. Let's settle this matter quickly by going all out." Said Bai Feng quietly.

"I know." Ao Ku nodded.

Suddenly —

Bai Feng and Ao Ku who have entered their battle forms charged at Qin Yu and his brothers with a rapid speed. Old rules; Ao Ku charged toward Qin Yu whereas Bai Feng charged toward Hou Fei.

.....

"Boom!" "Boom!" "Boom!" "Boom!"

With his two feathered wings, Ao Ku's speed was extremely fast. His spiked club had turned into a blur. As for Qin Yu, he was also flashing unceasingly like Ao Ku. Again and again, they would ram into each other frighteningly and Ao Ku would again and again spray blood out from his mouth. His eyes had also turned more and more crimson red.

“Fuck, this brat isn’t scared of death!”

Ao Ku once again had his dantian area smashed by Qin Yu’s fist. It’s just that, through the dampening caused by the dragon scales, Qin Yu’s fist at most only managed to jolt his bones. Furthermore, Ao Ku’s dense energy had already removed Qin Yu’s attack energy from his dantian area.

“Boom!” “Boom!”

Qin Yu had just dodged that spiked club but the dragon tail landed on his body. Qin Yu was knocked back several meters.

“If that spiked club attacked with full power, it is capable of breaking my bones. Although this dragon tail is unable to break my bones, but its power was also quite strong.” Qin Yu had a fierce expression on his face. “I should have confused him by now. Time to use my Divine Weapon.”

Divine Sword Sky Piercer!

With Qin Yu’s current strength, he was able to display an enormous amount of power using the Divine Sword Sky Piercer.

“Bang!” Qin Yu forcibly blocked the spiked club a single arm. With a kacha sound, the bones in his left arm ruptured.

“Bang!” At the same time, Qin Yu’s right fist smashed upon Ao Ku’s abdomen.

Abruptly, the Divine Sword Sky Piercer appeared! Qin Yu held Sky Piercer in his hand; his sixth stage of 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' containing the astonishing Dinosaur Power exploded out. With a single sword strike, he directly pierced through the dragon scales and was about to pierce the dantian area if he stretched out a bit more!

But Qin Yu was not able to pierce through.

Ao Ku's dragon tail had wrapped itself around Qin Yu's right arm and not allowing him to pierce any bit further.

Ao Ku's eyes looked at Qin Yu fiercely. He said via voice transmission. "As I already know that you are brothers with Hou Fei and Hei Yu, so how could I not know that in the Mortal Realm you have obtained Divine Artifacts from Ni Yang's Realm? Brat, I knew that you had this trick up your sleeve the entire time. I have waited a long time; moreover...my Nascent Soul is not located in my dantian; even if you managed to pierce through it, it would still be of no use."

Chapter 27: Delaying For Time

Right when Qin Yu was shocked —

“Die!” Ao Ku had a face filled with malevolence; he held his spiked club with his two hands and started to increase his strength once again. Ruthlessly, he smashed down the spiked club onto Qin Yu’s head. Wherever the spiked club passed, the space started to warp.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu’s arm firmly blocked the incoming strike. The spiked club that contained within it Ao Ku’s endless amount of Demon Elemental Energy caused Qin Yu’s arm’s bone to start to crack. Qin Yu knew that the situation was bad and immediately flew backwards.

The two of them separated once again.

On the contrary, Ao Ku strangely did not chase after Qin Yu. Instead, he merely stood there and looked at Qin Yu. His pair of dead fish eyes was fixed on Qin Yu. His hoarse voice sounded. “Qin Yu, I truly never expected for your body to be so tough. According to the information that came from Zong Jue, you’ve merely ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm a couple hundred years ago. Who would’ve thought that... you’ve already achieved such a level in a mere couple hundred years. Your talent is truly the best amongst the people that I have come across.”

Qin Yu looked at Ao Ku who stood in front of him and began to ponder rapidly.

Killing Ao Ku truly was hard.

This Ao Ku's Demon Elemental Energy was truly too strong. Numerous times, his fists landed on Ao Ku's body. However, their energy was offsetted by Ao Ku's Demon Elemental Energy. Furthermore, Ao Ku's Divine Weapon, the spiked club's strength was something that cannot be left unblocked.

“Seems like I can only rely on my Divine Sword Sky Piercer and my Sky Piercing Finger!” A cold flash shined across Qin Yu's eyes. With the sixth stage Nine Steps Force's power and using the Black Hole to speed up, the Sky Piercing Finger's power ought to be able to injure Ao Ku.

Right when Qin Yu was about to attack —

“Bang!”

Bai Feng crashed into the ground with a rapid speed; splitting open the ground that she smashed onto. The crater extended over several tens of miles. However, in the blink of an eye, Bai Feng once again flew back into the sky.

“Gaga, eat another one of your grandfather's stick strikes!” Hou Fei's arrogant voice resounded through the heaven and earth. At

the same time, a countless amount of stick silhouettes covered the heaven and earth. From all directions, they came at Bai Feng.

Bai Feng had an extreme headache.

She actually had a special move. As her true form is that of a Phoenix Tail Crane, there was a special finishing move in her Inherited Memory — Phoenix Tail Needle. The Phoenix Tail Needle was extremely strong that even Ao Ku would have to be extremely careful of it. However, Bai Feng knew of Hou Fei's status and didn't dare to use that move.

To not use her special finishing move and be confronted with Hou Fei's stick silhouettes that filled the entire sky, Bai Feng could only feel vexed as she get trampled on by Hou Fei.

“Pfff!”

As if the space have been pierced through, the Long Black Spear have instantly arrived in front of Bai Feng.

“Humph, Hei Yu? Fine, I'll vent my anger out on you.” Bai Feng who have been trampled upon by Hou Fei the entire time suddenly changed her gaze to Hei Yu who have always been in the surrounding and would occasionally and suddenly attack her.

A gorgeous red ray was shot out from Bai Feng's body. It was directly shot toward Hei Yu's abdomen!

Bai Feng's special finishing move — Phoenix Tail Needle!

Hei Yu's expression took a huge change. His figure murely shifted downwards several tens of centimeters. "Tsk tsk ~~." That gorgeous red ray was shot at the black feather battle armor on Hei Yu's body.

The Black Scaled Battle Armor was created through overlapping layers upon layers of feathers. That red ray appeared to be extremely hot, it burned away three four layers of Hei Yu's Black Scaled Battle Armor's feathers at once.

"Puchi!" That red ray had already entered into Hei Yu's body.

"Xiao Hei." Qin Yu who noticed this scene was greatly alarmed..

"Mixed Hair Bird!" Hou Fei was also greatly alarmed. He have never expected that Bai Feng who was being trampled upon by him the entire time actually had such a powerful attack that penetrated even Hei Yu's battle armor that was almost as powerful as a Divine Armor.

"You with the white feathers, if you have the skills, come and attack me." As if he had turned mad, Hou Fei started to radiate a dazzling golden shine. His Black Stick had turned to twice of its original length.

"Golden Abyss!" Bai Feng's expression changed. Divine Armor 'Golden Abyss,' a treasure that the Great Ape Emperor possessed.

She did not expect that the Great Ape Emperor had actually given that to Hou Fei.

With the Golden Abyss, even if Bai Feng used her Phoenix Tail Needle to attack Hou Fei, she would still be unable to succeed. That is because after all, Hou Fei was a level six Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast; his strength was merely a bit weaker than Bai Feng's.

The Black Stick frantically came smashing down. Each smash was extremely exquisite.

As for defense?

Hou Fei had completely given up defense, all he knew was attacking.

“The attacks from the clan of the Great Ape Emperor are truly frantic. He even has the Divine Armor Golden Abyss for defense. Furthermore, I cannot kill that Hou Fei either. This is truly a difficult and annoying battle!” Bai Feng felt extremely grudging in her heart.

.....

The Black Crow City was extremely wide. However currently, with the residence of Qin Yu and his two brothers as the center, an area of a hundred meters around them has turned into a death zone. The battle they had started just recently had already caused the death of several thousands of people and injured several tens of

thousands. As for the other people, they have already hid themselves and taken shelter.

At this moment, several million people were on the sky and ground. They were watching from the sidelines from far far away.

A stick silhouette soared to the sky like a long dragon. Like planets were colliding into each other, a wave of collisions sounded unceasingly. Those collision sounds were Qin Yu and Ao Ku fighting each other.

“Boom!”

It was unknown whose attack landed on the ground but immediately, the entire earth appeared to be shaking like an earthquake struck. An extremely large crack started to spread.

Numerous amounts of people were standing afar, watching from the sidelines and discussing about the fights.

“Lord Yang, who is fighting over there? They actually dared to fight on the Black Crow Star.” Asked a robust burly man to a black clothed old man.

This black clothed old man is a level two Demon Emperor level expert; he was someone of considerable status on the Black Crow Star.

The black clothed old man looked to the battle in the distant.

“Who? How can you not tell after seeing those auras? A battle of this level, even if it was me, if I am to go closer, then I’ll likely be killed already.”

The cultivators in the surroundings were all shocked.

“Lord Yang, I have heard from my master that it was two of the three lords from the Imperial City who are fighting against some people.” Gaspd a youngster.

“Two of the three lords from the Imperial City?” The black clothed old man’s eyes opened wide. All of the people in the surroundings were stunned.

The three lords underneath the Peng Demon Emperor, all of them were level eight Demon Emperors and High Level Divine Beasts. Their strength was comparable to Emperor Yu when he was a level eight Immortal Emperor. Of course, these three lords, compared to the current Emperor Yu, a level nine Immortal Emperor, were still a bit inferior.

“Yoh!”

An extremely sharp and reverberating sound sounded. A stick silhouette of several tens of miles long came crushing down on the center of the battlefield from high up in the sky.

At the same time, there were two figures in the middle of the battlefield that soared to the sky.

At the time when these two figures flew to the sky, they were still colliding with each other unceasingly. The sound of the collision rumbled in the ears of the people watching from several hundred miles away.

.....

“Qin Yu, your ability to recover is truly frightening.” That Ao Ku was unable to refrain himself from speaking.

The two of them separated several miles from each other all of a sudden and then immediately rammed into each other again. They were striking each other's body.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the methods of attacking was mostly divided into two types. One was fighting from afar through controlling one's flying sword, magics or barriers. The second is closed ranged combat.

Although attacking from the distant might appear to be very powerful, it's very hard for one to kill someone from afar. That is because the flying sword that is controlled by one's energy is weaker than when it's being held by one's hand and attacking with one's full power.

However, closed ranged combat...

If one was to be slightly carefree, then one would lose one's life.

As for Qin Yu, he relied on his body's valiant defense and continued to conduct closed range combat unceasingly. Ao Ku, likewise, was also relying on the speed and defense that he gained when in his Double Headed Dragon Vulture's battle form to conduct closed ranged combat unceasingly.

Every time the two of them fought each other, they were trying to kill their opponent.

There was one time where the two of them were several miles away from each other and instantly collided with each other. At the same time, they threw their attack like lightning to their opponent.

The spiked club came crashing toward Qin Yu's head. This time around, Qin Yu did not bother to block it with his arm like he usually do.

"This time around, you're definitely going to die!" Qin Yu's eyes were like lightning.

"Bang!" Qin Yu merely slightly dodged his head. The spiked club ruthlessly smashed down on Qin Yu's shoulder. The sound of the bones breaking was something that caused one to shiver all over when heard. However, Qin Yu merely slightly frowned. His eyes shined cold.

Almost simultaneously —

Qin Yu's left hand's index finger was immediately pierced into Ao Ku's abdomen.

Meteor Finger Technique — Sky Piercing Finger!

The extremely pure and concise blue colored energy of the sixth stage Nine Steps Force started to be rotated by the Black Hole in reverse. The blue colored Nine Steps Force reached a frightening level.

And at the moment when Qin Yu attacked with his left hand's forefinger, the Divine Sword Sky Piercer that he held in his right hand was also pierced toward Ao Ku's chest. As if he had already anticipated that, Ao Ku's dragon tail immediately wrapped itself around Qin Yu's arm.

If Qin Yu did not have his arm's strength, then his Divine Sword Sky Piercer would not be able to pierce through Ao Ku's defense.

Ao Ku had a slight smile on his face. However, in a wink's time, his expression changed.

“Pff!”

Sky Piercing Finger!

Qin Yu's finger that he did not care for unexpectedly erupted

with an astonishing penetrating power. It continuously penetrated through his numerous layers of dragon scales. The extremely dense Demon Elemental Energy in his body only managed to weaken the blue finger energy by eighty percent before being unable to weaken it anymore.

“No Nascent Soul?” Qin Yu clearly sensed that his Sky Piercing Finger’s energy had penetrated through Ao Ku’s body. However, he did not manage to attack Ao Ku’s Nascent Soul.

“Ahhh~~~”

Ao Ku’s dead fish eyes started giving off a dazzling radiance. Afterwards, his entire body’s muscles started to twist and warp. With a ‘sii~~’ sound; the sound of his muscles ripping apart echoed unceasingly.

In front of Qin Yu’s eyes, Ao Ku was surprisingly split into two. The two halves of Ao Ku once again started to wriggle around and grow. In a short while, they turned into two people. Two Ao Kus appeared in front of Qin Yu. They looked at Qin Yu coldly.

Body Clone Technique?

No!

“What’s going on? What kind of martial technique is this? These two Ao Kus strength are actually the same; they both have the power of Ao Ku at his peak.” Qin Yu was startled.

The two Ao Kus took a glance at each other and then immediately looked to Qin Yu. The Ao Ku on the right laughed. “Qin Yu, stop looking. Let me tell you, these two are both my true body.”

“Amongst the three great lords under His Majesty, I am the strongest one. Even Bai Feng has a special finishing move like the Phoenix Tail Needle, did you think that I merely had that bit of skill from earlier?” The two Ao Kus were looking at Qin Yu but did not attack him.

“How could there be two true bodies?” Qin Yu spoke.

These two Ao Kus also possessed a lot of patience. The one on the left sneered and said. “My true form is that of a Variation High Level Divine Beast, Double Headed Dragon Vulture. Splitting into two, that is the remarkable ability from my Inherited Memories. Earlier, you were equally matched against a single true body of mine; your strength could be considered to be pretty good. However, against the two of me, you will be no match.”

Qin Yu listened as Ao Ku continued. He did not say a single word. Suddenly, Qin Yu’s eyes narrowed.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, don’t fight anymore. Quickly, come over.” Quietly, Qin Yu sent a voice transmission.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu who were currently fighting against Bai Feng heard Qin Yu’s voice transmission. They believed Qin Yu completely and immediately threw off Bai Feng and flew toward

Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he directly took Hou Fei and Hei Yu into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you two are to return to the Jiang Lan's Realm first, I'll join you guys shortly.” Qin Yu's voice transmission sounded in Hou Fei and Hei Yu's minds.

“Woosh!”

Bai Feng's figure immediately appeared beside the two Ao Kus. Puzzled, she said. “Ao Ku, Hei Yu and Hou Fei disappeared.”

The two Ao Kus both frowned. Soon after, they looked to Qin Yu coldly. Like vipers, those two pairs of eyes stared at Qin Yu.

“Ao Ku, I already know what you were scheming. There is no need for you to hide anymore.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

“Scheme? What scheme?” Ao Ku was still pretending.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Ever since the beginning when the two of you appeared, I have been suspicious... of whether you two wanted to kill us or to arrest us and why the Peng Demon Emperor and the other level eight Demon Emperor was not here?”

“Against you all, the two of us are more than enough.” Bai Feng spoke.

Qin Yu shook his head. “Ao Ku, Bai Feng, at the beginning it could be that you two were arrogant and thought that you two would be sufficient to handle us. However, after fighting with us for such a long time, you also ought to know that the two of you were unable to kill us. If the Peng Demon Emperor and the other ‘lord’ was to be on the Black Crow Star, then they would definitely have appeared. However, we have fought for such a long time yet the Peng Demon Emperor still hasn’t appeared.”

“Therefore, I have determined that the Peng Demon Emperor was not on the Black Crow Star to begin with.” Said Qin Yu with confidence. “As for the two of you, when you’re fighting against us; for example Bai Feng, did not use your full strength in the beginning. After you were trampled upon later did you decide to use the Phoenix Tail Needle. As for Ao Ku... you’ve fought against me for such a long time... had it not been the fact that you sensed that my Sky Piercing Finger and Divine Sword were able to kill you, you would also not use your full strength and split into two true bodies.”

Qin Yu stared at the two. “What does this all signify? It signified that you are delaying. I reckon that the Peng Demon Emperor is en route back here or might even be arriving on the Black Crow Star in a short moment.”

At this moment, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness has covered the entire Black Crow Star. With the Meteoric Tear’s assistance on top of Qin Yu’s current third layer Heavenly Soul Realm’s level, even a level nine Demon Emperor cannot escape his investigation.

The two Ao Kus fused into one and immediately look to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you are very smart. What you said was correct. The moment I fought against you, I immediately became aware that even if I were to turn into two and fight against you with two true bodies, the most I could do is defeat you. However, if you were to flee, I would be unable to catch you at all. Thus, I could only delay for time...”

“You’re still trying to delay for time... the Peng Demon Emperor has already arrived.” Qin Yu smiled brilliantly. He turned into a ray of light and rapidly shot toward the group of people in the Black Crow City.

Ao Ku and Bai Feng was startled. They immediately prepared to chase but discovered that they were unable to find Qin Yu with their Demon Awareness.

“This Qin Yu is truly cunning. Eh, why did he say that His Majesty had arrived earlier? Did His Majesty really arrive?” Bai Feng puzzled. Ao Ku also had a trace of puzzlement on his face.

However, in a blink of an eye —

The two of them had a slight bitter smile on their face. That was because the Peng Demon Emperor’s voice sounded in their minds. “Where is Hei Yu and his two brothers?”

Chapter 28: Announcing To The World

After a battle of Emperor level experts, the battlefield that spanned nearly a thousand miles was turned into complete ruins. At the moment, there were two people high up in the sky above the battlefield. Merely a moment later, two more people appeared in the sky.

“Phoenix Tail Crane’ Bai Feng, ‘Cyan Flame Eagle’ Liu Tu, ‘Double Headed Dragon Vulture’ Ao Ku.

These three people were the three great experts underneath the Peng Demon Emperor. Their status were second only to the Peng Demon Emperor. Currently, the emperor of the entire Bird Clan and these three people were all in the sky above the Black Crow City.

‘Your Majesty.’”

Said Ao Ku and Bai Feng, bowing respectfully. The two of them did not have the arrogance that they displayed earlier. All they had on their face was respect and even a trace of worry and fear.

Beside the Peng Demon Emperor was the Cyan Flame Eagle, Demon Emperor Liu Tu. Demon Emperor Liu Yu wore a cyan colored Battle Armor. His eyes would occasionally flicker with a violent battle intent. It’s just that, in the presence of the Peng Demon Emperor, his loftiness had completely vanished.

Standing in the middle was the emperor of the Bird Clan, the Peng Demon Emperor!

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, his true form is that of a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird. His strength is that of a level eight Demon Emperor. However, as he was the Peng Demon Emperor who possessed an Inherited Treasure, he was able to easily defeat his three subordinates, the three great experts, by himself.

The Peng Demon Emperor was covered in gold from head to foot. He wore a golden gown, golden battle boots, and a golden crown. His pair of cold eyes that did not contain any emotion landed on Bai Feng and Ao Ku in front of him.

“Your Majesty, Ao Ku and I had never expected for Hei Yu and his brothers to be that powerful. We have been delaying this entire time. However, that Qin Yu surprisingly discovered our intention at the final moment. And thus, the three of them escaped. Your Majesty, this time around, it is I and Ao Ku who did not handle our work sufficiently; Your Majesty, please punish us.” Said Bai Feng respectfully.

“Your Majesty, please punish us.” Ao Ku also said the same.

Both Ao Ku and Bai Feng knew very well, that the Peng Demon Emperor hated people avoiding their responsibilities. If you were to avoid responsibility and not recognize your mistake, then even if you were not in the wrong... it was still very possible for the Peng Demon Emperor to kill you.

“Oh, the three of them are that powerful? Even the two of you were unable to deal with them?” The Peng Demon Emperor opened his mouth for the first time. His voice was a bit sharp and gave off a soul penetrating sensation. No one dared to be disrespectful to the Peng Demon Emperor as his emperor’s domineering aura was omnipresent.

“Your Majesty.” Bai Feng said respectfully. “Qin Yu and his two brothers were indeed very strong. This subordinate fought against Hou Fei and Hei Yu by herself and only managed to reach a tie against them with great difficulty. As for Qin Yu, he fought against Ao Ku and even forced Ao Ku to split into two true bodies.”

Ao Ku added. “Your Majesty, Hou Fei is at level six Demon Emperor and Hei Yu is at level five Demon Emperor. As for Qin Yu... this subordinate was unable to see through his level. However, his soul’s realm’s level was not much inferior compared to Your Majesty’s. His body was extremely tough. Even this subordinate had to use his all in order to cause him harm with my Divine Weapon.”

The Peng Demon Emperor raised an eyelid. Like two profound golden rays of light, his eyesight was shot straight at Ao Ku. “Qin Yu is really that strong? His body’s toughness is at a level close to that of a Low Quality Divine Artifact?”

“Yes. Furthermore, Qin Yu’s recovery ability was extremely astonishing. Right after his bones were smashed apart by this subordinate, it would recover itself in merely a moment.” Ao Ku added. “He also possessed a Divine Sword and an extremely sharp finger technique. If this subordinate did not use his two true

bodies, then he might have suffered a defeat instead.”

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded.

His clear and cold gaze glanced at the two. The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently. “I understand, return to the Imperial Palace now.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.” Bai Feng, Ao Ku and Liu Tu all bowed and accepted the command. Afterwards, the four of them all turned into rays of light and shot toward the direction of the Imperial City.

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling are gathered together.

“Big Brother Yu, what do we do now? Big sister was once again captured by the Peng Demon Emperor’s subordinates; how do we save her?” Bai Ling was so worried that she was about to cry.

Hei Yu was only able to hold Bai Ling’s hand and console her. “Ling’er, don’t worry, we will definitely think of a way.” Hei Yu was also extremely worried in his heart. When he first ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Bai Ling’s older sister, Bai Xin, had also cared for Hei Yu greatly.

Hou Fei mucked up his mouth and said. “We’ve alerted the enemy now. To go through Zong Jue is likely impossible now. To

save Bai Xin now, it's very hard.”

“Then what do we do?” Asked Bai Ling worriedly.

Both Qin Yu and Hei Yu were frowning. They were both pondering. However, saving Bai Xin now is a lot harder than when they first arrived on the Black Crow Star; even the Peng Demon Emperor and Liu Tu have returned.

“Oh, that's right. Big brother, why did you suddenly have us enter the Jiang Lan's Realm earlier?” Hou Fei suddenly recalled what happened earlier and asked. Hei Yu also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Earlier, that Ao Ku and Bai Feng had been trying to delay the entire time. I have determined that the Peng Demon Emperor was temporarily not on the Black Crow Star. However, for Ao Ku and Bai Feng to be delaying, they were definitely waiting for the Peng Demon Emperor to come back and capture us. That's why I had you two enter the the Jiang Lan's Realm.”

“Delaying time?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were startled. Only after they thought about the battle earlier did they manage to slightly realize it.

“Furthermore, ever since I started suspecting that, I spread my Immortal Awareness out to cover the entire Black Crow Star. At the final moment, my Immortal Awareness suddenly discovered two level eight Demon Emperors arriving on the Black Crow Star's Interstellar Conveying Array. Those two people are likely to be the

Peng Demon Emperor and the final one of the three great lords".Said Qin Yu with much certainty.

Level eight Demon Emperors were incomparably sparse. For there to appear two at once, furthermore one of them possessing an aura similar to that of Zong Jue's, which was specific to the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, Qin Yu determined it to be the Peng Demon Emperor.

"The Peng Demon Emperor has really returned?" Hou Fei was greatly alarmed.

Qin Yu nodded.

Hei Yu also started to frown. "If the Peng Demon Emperor were to return, then it would become a lot more complicated. He is someone who possesses an Inherited Treasure; his strength was close to that of the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor. With the strength that the three of us possess... It is simply impossible for us to even battle against him."

"Not only that." Hou Fei said grudgingly. "According to what I learned from the Great Ape Emperor, the Dragon Emperor's Inherited Treasure was able to allow the Dragon Emperor's defense and attack to increase a lot. As for this Peng Demon Emperor, his Inherited Treasure was that crown on his head. That crown was able to triple his speed while also increasing his attack."

"Triple?" Qin Yu and Hei Yu were shocked.

Hou Fei nodded. “That’s right. The Peng Demon Emperor roamed the world unobstructed with his speed to begin with. With the Inherited Treasure, there is not a single person that can match him in speed in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Against the Peng Demon Emperor, I reckon that we would be defeated before we even saw his shadow.”

The Peng Demon Emperor who prevailed over his opponents with speed, even if his speed wasn’t increased, there were still not many people in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that can match his speed. Once his speed tripled, it would turn to only him attacking his opponents whereas his opponents cannot even imagine hitting him.

“Furthermore... speed is also attack power. Upon the moment when speed reaches the extreme, the attack power that it brings forth is also extremely powerful. According to what the Great Ape Emperor said, the Dragon Emperor’s defense and attack are both very powerful but his speed is not up to much. As for this Peng Demon Emperor, his speed is very fast and attack is also pretty powerful but his defense is not up to much.” Hou Fei spoke frankly with assurance.

After following the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan for a long time, Hou Fei also came to know a lot of things.

“Defense not up to much, but he ought to have a Divine Armor.” Qin Yu spoke.

Hou Fei nodded and said. “That’s right, he does have a Divine Armor; a Low Quality Divine Armor.” However Qin Yu had never

heard that anyone possessed a Mid Quality Divine Armor yet. Divine Armors are, after all, extremely precious.

“Low Quality Divine Armor worn by a level eight Demon Emperor, even if one were to attack it, who can possibly break through it?” Hei Yu spoke.

Qin Yu nodded.

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast wearing a Low Quality Divine Armor was still considered to have weak defense to the Great Ape Emperor? Likely, even if Qin Yu and his brothers attacked him at the same time, they would still be unable to break through the defense.

“How would I know? Anyways, that’s what the Great Ape Emperor said. He said that the Peng Demon Emperor’s only weak point was his defense and the Dragon Emperor’s weak point was his speed.” Hou Fei spoke frankly.

“Then what’s the weak point of the Great Ape Emperor?” Qin Yu asked.

Hou Fei smiled and said. “According to what the Great Ape Emperor said himself, he does not have any weak point. With the Great Ape Emperor’s stick techniques, Once he executed his stick technique, then even with the Peng Demon Emperor’s attack, it is still very hard for him to break through the Great Ape Emperor’s defense. As for attack... once he executed the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, even the Peng Demon Emperor wouldn’t dare

to take it on firmly. Speed? The Great Ape Emperor's comprehension is already at a very high level. Although his body might not be able to keep up, his long stick's speed was able to keep up with his opponent.”

Hou Fei smiled again. “Although he said he doesn't have any weak points, but from how I see it, the Great Ape Emperor is a bit inferior in all aspects. His defense is not as strong as the Dragon Emperor. His speed is slower than the Peng Demon Emperor. Only his attack is powerful enough!”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “Let's not talk about those three anymore. With their strength, any one of them could easily defeat us. Their so called 'weak point' is stronger than even our 'strong points.'”

Hearing this, Hou Fei and Hei Yu was unable to refrain themselves from smiling helplessly.

The reality was as such.

“Big brother.” Bai Ling looked to Qin Yu. “My older sister, she... how are we to save her?”

“Ling'er.” Hei Yu frowned and reprimanded. Hei Yu did not wish to force his big brother. Especially after the Peng Demon Emperor returned; saving Bai Xin had clearly become much more difficult.

After being reprimanded, Bai Ling grew quiet.

“Enough.” Qin Yu smiled. “You all stay here first. I’ll go to the Black Crow City and inquire about some information first. You all don’t have to say anymore, when I conceal my aura, there are not many people that can discover me. Furthermore, if the situation turns bad, I can also enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm. I do not believe that the Peng Demon Emperor could find the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

Hou Fei started to laugh. “That’s right, unless the Peng Demon Emperor dared to do what Emperor Yu did and refine the entire Black Crow Star; otherwise, it is impossible for him to find the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“Even if he finds it, he still cannot break through it.” Hei Yu also smiled.

“Mn, well then, I’ll go out first.” After Qin Yu finished, he disappeared from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Black Crow Star. Inside the Imperial City’s Imperial Palace.

The Peng Demon Emperor returned with the three great experts. At the same time, he had commanded Zong Jue to come to the Imperial Palace. When Zong Jue received the command, he also became somewhat nervous.

“Humph, I do not believe that the Peng Demon Emperor would truly dare to kill me.” Zong Jue clenched his teeth and steadied his pace. He directly headed toward the Imperial Palace’s Dynastic Speech Hall.

The Peng Demon Emperor wore a golden crown on his head. On his body was a golden gown and on his feet a pair of golden battle boots. He was sitting on top of the Dynastic Speech Hall. Below the Dynastic Speech Hall, Ao Ku, Liu Tu and Bai Feng sat on the two sides with their legs crossed. In front of the three of them were short tables. On top of the tables were many delicacies.

Ao Ku, Liu Tu and Bai Feng simultaneously looked to the entrance. They saw Zong Jue calmly walking into the Dynastic Speech Hall. Soon after, Zong Jue said respectfully. “Zong Jue paying his respect to Your Majesty.”

“Sit.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

“Thank you Your Majesty.” Zong Jue walked to one side and sat down. It just so happened that in the lower section of the Dynastic Speech Hall, there were two tables on each side.

“Zong Jue.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s sharp voice sounded. “I’ve heard that you secretly brought Bai Xin out this time around and even tried to deliver her to Hei Yu and them?”

Zong Jue lightly bowed and said. “Yes, there is no sense for me to quibble.”

“Is there something that you want to say?” The Peng Demon Emperor looked at Zong Jue with his two eyes.

Zong Jue nodded and smiled. “Your Majesty. Your Majesty ought to know that I have a relationship with Qin Yu and his two brothers. I have also received grace from their sect’s elder before. They asked for my help and I owed them a favor, so how could I not help them? This time could be considered as me returning them their favor. Furthermore, it’s merely a single Bai Xin. A mere Demon King, what harm is there to give her to them?”

“Bai Xin is indeed of no importance, but!”

The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice suddenly grew cold. A frightening aura came crushing down on Zong Jue. “But that Hei Yu is extremely important. I must definitely kill Hei Yu. I must definitely have him dead! Do you understand?”

The voice fuming with rage between gritted teeth caused Zong Jue’s heart to quiver.

The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice slowed down. “Zong Jue, you ought to know that I hold you in very high regards. Other than me, you are the sole Golden Winged Great Peng Bird from the Peng Clan. I do not wish for the next Peng Demon Emperor’s status to be obtained by the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird.”

The Bird Clan possessed four different types of Super Divine Beasts. Phoenix, Seven Colored Peacock and the two Super Divine Beast from the Peng Clan... Golden Winged Great Peng Bird and the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird. Each successive Peng Demon Emperor was either a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird or a Dark Electric Great Peng Bird.

“As I am a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, I look after you especially. However, you’d best not think that I would not kill you. I’m warning you this time, if you were to violate my desire one more time, then I would rather have the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird become the next Peng Demon Emperor and kill you. Understand?” The Peng Demon Emperor’s gaze was still ruthless as always.

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Zong Jue’s heart was quaking in fear. He knew very well of the temperament of this generation’s Peng Demon Emperor. If one were to violate his wish, he will definitely kill them. This time around, because Zong Jue was a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird whose status was extremely precious on top of having the same true form as the Peng Demon Emperor, did the Peng Demon Emperor make it into merely a warning instead of killing him.

“Bai Feng.” The Peng Demon Emperor looked to Bai Feng.

“This subordinate is present.” Said Bai Feng respectfully.

The Peng Demon Emperor commanded. “That Qin Yu and his brothers regard Bai Xin of high importance; I command you to announce to the entire world that after six months, Bai Xin will be executed on the Black Crow Star’s Yellow Lion Mountain.”

Zong Jue’s heart was startled.

Execute Bai Xin? And also announcing to the entire world? Isn't that obviously to attract Qin Yu and them?

The Peng Demon Emperor continued. "In these six months, restrain Bai Xin's power and tie her up on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain. Ao Ku, you are to lead three Demon Emperors and a group of guards to watch over the surroundings. At the same time, set up the 'Profound Golden Illusion Array' in the area where Bai Xin would be tied up."

"Bai Feng, you are to spread out this news; you must make sure that it becomes public knowledge. Ao Ku, you are in charge of setting up the Profound Golden Illusion Array and watching over Bai Xin's surroundings. Once Hei Yu and his brothers appear, your first task is to notify me." The Peng Demon Emperor's gaze swept past.

Bai Feng and Ao Ku immediately bowed. "This subordinate accepts the order!"

Chapter 29: Infiltrate

On a little street in Black Crow City's East City District.

A short haired and extremely radiating youth was walking on the street. He currently had a smile on his face. However, the other people on the street, when they saw the youth, consciously stepped aside for him. That's because no one was able to sense this youth's aura.

This youth was precisely Qin Yu with a changed appearance.

“Never had I expected that after I trained in the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ it became harder for me to conceal my aura.” Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry. After he trained in the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ his bones and muscles have become stronger. However, that can't be considered as much. After all, one's body strength couldn't be discovered with Immortal Awareness.

However, after training one's body to a certain point, it would start radiating force.

Qin Yu possessed the Nine Steps Force within his body. The Nine Steps Force was actually assimilated into every part of Qin Yu's body. And, with the Nine Steps Force covering every part of Qin Yu's body like so, it was very easy for others to discover it.

Therefore, Qin Yu absorbed all of the Nine Steps Force in his

body into the Black Hole. At the same time, he stopped executing the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ Martial Technique. Only by doing this would he not radiate any aura.

“This Black Hole is strange indeed; whatever enters it, becomes undetectable by the Immortal Awareness of others.” Qin Yu had a smile on the corner of his mouth. Actually, this Black Hole could be considered a space tunnel. It can not be considered as being completely in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm; thus, others naturally cannot discover it.

Qin Yu’s pace was not fast. However, his goal was very clear... the expert of the Dragon Clan, Yu Pan’s residence. If he were to try and gather information by himself, who knows how long it would take. However, by using the troops from the Dragon Clan, it would be a lot easier. After all, the Dragon Clan has an information system on the Black Crow Star.

Traveling back and forth through the crowd; after four hours, Qin Yu had walked half of the distance.

“Ladies and Gentlemen, everyone, His Majesty has ordered; that in six months, on the peak of the Yellow Lion Mountain, Bai Xin shall be executed. Please look at the notice board for the detailed information.” A pair of Imperial City’s guards were flying in the air and announcing this loudly. Once they spoke, a large amount of people on the street immediately started to gather toward them.

Publicly announcing the execution of someone?

It was something that's rarely seen on the Black Crow Star. It was only done when a crime is extremely great and evil. However, this Bai Xin was someone that not many people on the Black Crow Star know of.

"Bai Xin?" Qin Yu's figure turned into a blur. In a mere two three steps, he arrived at a location closest to the guards.

A black crystal plate was attached to a tall wall by the curb. There are two rows of golden writings on the black crystal plate. Those golden writings were unceasingly radiating a golden light. Although it is currently daytime, the golden light was still very clear. When it turned to night, it's likely that one would be able to see the golden light from far away.

Qin Yu carefully looked at those two rows of words.

"Bai Xin of the Skylark Clan, who did not comply with His Majesty's order and committed the crime of disobedience will be tied on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain for six months. After six months have passed, on the third of November, she shall be executed on the Yellow Lion Mountain's summit."

Qin Yu's eyelid jumped.

"Six months, public execution, and announcing it to the world in such a way." Qin Yu muttered to himself. He had managed to guess what they wanted to do. "This Peng Demon Emperor actually used this kind of method."

Qin Yu became angry.

It was very clear that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to force Qin Yu and his brothers to go save Bai Xin. As for the summit of that Yellow Lion Mountain, it was definitely extremely dangerous. Even if it wasn't, the Peng Demon Emperor would likely also have set down an inescapable net to capture Qin Yu and his brothers.

If Qin Yu and his brothers were to show up... it would be very likely for them to be captured or even killed.

However, if they do not show up, Bai Xin would be killed!

“Yellow Lion Mountain, Yellow Lion Mountain.” Qin Yu repeated this in his mouth a couple times. Soon after, he disappeared from the street. He had already entered the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Eh? Where's that youth that was standing beside me? Could it be that he used teleportation in a place with all these people? Furthermore, earlier when the guards posted the announcement board to the wall, there was still some energy fluctuation. Although it was light, it was still very likely for him to enter a space crack and die.”

The cultivators that saw Qin Yu disappearing were shocked.

“Bro, don't bother with people who act so recklessly. Say, who do you think this Bai Xin is to make the emperor publicly announce

her execution?”

The number of people in the surroundings started to discuss again.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu and his wife Bai Ling were currently talking. What they were talking about was precisely Bai Xin. The two of them were unable to have a peaceful mind unless they saved Bai Xin.

“Big Brother Yu, how about, we infiltrate in and see? Once we find an opportunity, we'll save big sister. As soon as we save her, we'll return to the Jiang Lan's Realm. It shouldn't be dangerous.” Bai Ling was so worried that her mind was about to become disordered.

Hei Yu shook his head. “You're being silly. Ling'er, you talk about infiltration, but how do we infiltrate the Imperial City? You talk about going to save your sister, but now, she's imprisoned under heavy layers, how do we save her?”

“Sigh...” Bai Ling's eyes were red. For this matter, she had cried multiple times already.

Hei Yu sighed and then hugged Bai Ling.

Suddenly, the sound of footsteps sounded from outside. Bai Ling immediately sat straight. Hei Yu looked toward the outside of the

door. Upon seeing the person who came, his face displayed a delighted expression. “Big brother, did you manage to obtain information regarding big sis Bai Xin?”

Qin Yu nodded and then sat on a chair.

“Really? Big brother, then when should we go out and save my older sister?” Bai Ling asked hurriedly.

Qin Yu shook his head. With a slightly worried expression, he said. “When I left earlier, before I even managed to see Yu Pan, I discovered that the Peng Demon Emperor had announced something to the entire world!”

“Big brother, what is it? Is it related to Bai Xin?” Hou Fei walked in from outside.

The residences of the three brothers were very close to each other. Right after Qin Yu walked in from outside, Hou Fei had immediately noticed it and also walked over. Hearing Hou Fei’s question, Qin Yu nodded. “That’s right, it’s related to Bai Xin. The Peng Demon Emperor announced to the world that after six months, Bai Xin will be executed on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain!”

“Executed?” Bai Ling was startled. Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu with shock.

Qin Yu nodded.

Bai Ling hurriedly said. “Big brother, we must definitely save older sister. We must definitely save her before the six months period ends. Otherwise, older sister will be executed.”

“Public execution? Hei Yu muttered. “Big sis Bai Xin can’t be considered a major criminal who has committed a great crime of extreme evil, if the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill her, he could easily do it directly. However, he decided to announce to the entire world that he would execute her in six months; it’s definitely a scheme.”

Qin Yu nodded. “That’s right, that Peng Demon Emperor has also decided that during those six months, she will be tied up on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain, and then he will execute her.”

“Hell, tying her on the Yellow Lion Mountain’s summit for six months; isn’t it obvious that they want us to walk into a trap?!” Hou Fei grew a bit angry. Qin Yu also felt grudging.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other.

Hei Yu stood up and said to Qin Yu and Hou Fei. “Big brother, Monkey, I know that this time around that Peng Demon Emperor has certainly laid down an inescapable net waiting for us. This was all caused by us wanting to save Bai Xin. Big sis Bai Xin is not related with you two. Big brother... this time, the matter of saving big sis Bai Xin, I will go by myself.”

“What kind of bullshit are you spouting?” Qin Yu’s brows creased. He looked at Hei Yu with an ice-cold gaze. “Xiao Hei, tell me... if I were to be in this sort of circumstance, would you look on without lifting a finger?”

Hei Yu was stunned.

“You silly Mixed Hair Bird, gaga.” Hou Fei started to laugh.

“Well then.” Qin Yu took a light breath and said. “Since there’s a six months time range, the guards would become more intense toward the end of the six month range. I reckon that the first half month time won’t be so intense. I have decided to rescue Bai Xin after a month and half.”

Hei Yu, Bai Ling and Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu.

“For that Peng Demon Emperor to dare use such method, it means that he is certain that he’ll be able to capture us. In our plan to save Bai Xin, our biggest reliance is the Jiang Lan’s Realm!” Qin Yu looked to his brothers and spoke his idea. “This time around, after we save Bai Xin, if we cannot escape, then we shall enter into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“We do not have to care about what happens in the outside world. We can just focus on cultivating and training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. After all, the outside world is not very attractive to us. After our strength reaches the peak level or after we have undergone the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm, the Peng Demon Emperor naturally cannot do anything to us.” Qin

Yu smiled and said.

Qin Yu's best preparation was that if they were unable to escape, then they would enter the Jiang Lan's Realm and train till the peak level before figuring out what to do.

With the Jiang Lan's Realm in his hand, Qin Yu was not afraid that the Peng Demon Emperor could do anything to him and his brothers.

"That's right, after saving Bai Xin, if we cannot escape, then we'll enter the Jiang Lan's Realm. Fuck, this bastard Peng Demon Emperor. Although we cannot provoke him in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but we'll kill him after we reach the Divine Realm. After we have reached the Divine Realm where he would not have the Inherited Treasure anymore, let's see if he'll still act arrogant!" Said Hou Fei aggrievedly.

Hearing Hou Fei saying such, Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Bai Ling all started to laugh.

"Right, we'll kill him after we reach the Divine Realm." Said Qin Yu while laughing.

The Black Crow Star only had two cities, the Black Crow City and the Imperial City. The rest of the land was filled with plains, mountains, forests, wetlands, ocean and such. On certain small places there might be some people living within it. However, the amount of people in those places were extremely sparse.

The summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

The Yellow Lion Mountain was the location where successive generations of Peng Demon Emperors execute people who have committed great crimes of extreme evil. On the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain stood a black pillar. A lot of the sinners have been tied on this pillar before they received their punishments.

And now, Bai Xin was tied on this pillar. She had already been tied onto this pillar for close to a month now and had neither eaten nor drunk anything. Logically, people who have reached her level would not have to eat or drink anything. However, Bai Xin's Nascent Soul was completely restricted; she was unable to even use the slightest amount of her energy.

Without any energy in her body, Bai Xin had been in a state of starvation the entire time.

However, she possessed the body of a level seven Demon King and was no mortal. Thus, even if she was to be starving, the worst that could happen would be that her body would gradually dry up. It was impossible for her to die from starvation because after all, her soul was already able to exist outside of her corporeal body. Unfortunately, even her soul is restrained right now.

Bai Xin had a face like a beggar's. To be blown by the wind and dried by the sun for an entire month on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain had caused her to be in a very sorry state.

“Death?” Bai Xin sighed deeply in her heart. “If only I had died earlier.”

Bai Qin wished for death. It’s just that currently, her life and death was no longer under her control. All she could do was to continue to endure days like this — being tied up on the mountain’s summit, being blown by the wind and dried by the sun, being surrounded and watched by countless amount of people.

That’s right, surrounded and watched.

Currently, there was a large amount of people on the foot of the Yellow Lion Mountain watching Bai Xin. Those who were declared to be publicly executed were generally all extraordinary people. A lot of people would come to see those extraordinary people being publicly executed.

Bai Xin who wasn’t famous also managed to attract the a lot of people.

“Who is this Bai Xin? There’s even a large formation array that’s arranged in the surroundings. Even Demon Awareness cannot pass through that array.” A person watching from the foot of the mountain cursed helplessly.

“Who knows?... However, to be able to be executed on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain could be considered as becoming famous in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Compared to the other mediocre people, she’s much better off.”

Said a middle aged man while sighing.

A lot of cultivators wished for fame and did not care about life or death. After what the Peng Demon Emperor did, Bai Xin's name have spread all over. This actually caused a lot of people to become envious of her.

On a certain corner on the waist of the Yellow Lion Mountain. There was a man that's currently in a hidden location. It was Qin Yu, who had been probing around the Yellow Lion Mountain for three entire days. Qin Yu had been surveying with his eyes, hitting up a chat with other people and all kinds of other methods. Currently, Qin Yu understood nearly everything regarding the Yellow Lion Mountain.

“Demon Emperor Ao Ku lead with him three mediocre Demon Emperors. The true people who watched over Bai Xin everyday were those thirty pitiful guards. And on the summit of the mountain, there was also a large formation array that encircled Bai Xin.”

Qin Yu already had a risky plan in his mind.

This was the only method that Qin Yu could think of.

“Sigh, brother Wang, these days are truly boring. Lord Ao Ku and them are relaxing comfortably. However, us brothers have to change shift every two hours.”

“Stop complaining. it would be disastrous if you were discovered.”

Two guards were chatting with each other out of boredom. Five guards were set as a group as they watch over Bai Xin. There are a total of six groups. These six groups change shift every two hours.

“Level nine Demon King. Disguising as a level nine Demon King. With my current strength... that Ao Ku might be able to discover it if he were to use his Demon Awareness to check. Mn, I can only take a gamble.”

From not afar, a man was looking at these two guards.

These past couple days, after following these groups of guards changing shift, Qin Yu have already determined that it'll be the time for these two guards to change shift soon. However, Qin Yu still have not discovered yet that the guards taking on the shifts were all working in groups of two or three.

“I do not believe that Ao Ku would always examine with his Demon Awareness.” With an intention of his mind, Hei Yu suddenly appeared beside Qin Yu.

“Xiao Hei, we are to quickly kill one of those two each and use our Soul Searching Technique to obtain their memories. Immediately after, we are to take on their shift and enter the great formation array.” Qin Yu said via voice transmission.

Hei Yu nodded.

“On the summit of this Yellow Mountain Lion, only Ao Ku has a stronger soul realm level than us. The other three Demon Emperors do not amount to much; as long as Ao Ku does not examine us, no one would be able to discover our impersonation. If he were to discover us, then we’ll just have to take them on.”

“Got it.”

Hei Yu nodded. Afterwards, Qin Yu and Hei Yu charged toward the two guards not far from them with lightning speed. These two guards were level nine Demon Kings. Under the hands of Qin Yu and Hei Yu, these guards did not even have the slightest power to resist. Qin Yu directly absorbed these two guards’ bodies into the Jiang Lan’s Realm to ‘destroy the corpse and extinguish the marks.”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu’s appearances and figures immediately changed to the appearance of those two guards.

“Li Yan, it’s time to change shift. hurry up.” A voice sounded from afar.

“Got it. I’m coming. Brother Wang, let’s go; it’s time to change shift.” Qin Yu answered. At the same time he said to Hei Yu next to him. These two impersonators started to walk directly toward the man calling for them from afar.

Chapter 30: Soul

The night slowly arrived. Five guards walked toward the Profound Golden Illusion Array. Amongst the five guards were Qin Yu and Hei Yu.

The Profound Golden Illusion Array was a type of extremely powerful illusionary formations. This great formation array was set up by the level eight Demon Emperor Ao Ku himself. With the current strength that Qin Yu possessed, he was still unable to break through this formation array. In order to save Bai Xin, the only method for him to do so was to pass himself off as a guard and infiltrate the formation array.

Hei Yu's gaze was directed toward the black pillar in the middle of the Profound Golden Illusion Array. A person was tied on top of the black pillar.

“Big sis Bai Xin.” Hei Yu's heart shivered.

Even though her messy long hair was covering her face, even though the dust made Bai Xin appear like a beggar, Hei Yu, although watching from far away, was still able to tell right away with a single glance that the figure tied to the black pillar was the big sis Bai Xin who cared greatly for him.

“Xiao Hei, try to make your expression more natural. What are you looking around for?” Qin Yu's voice sounded in Hei Yu's mind.

Hei Yu suddenly woke up to reality.

“Xiao Hei, that silly appearance that you had earlier, could’ve easily made others doubt you.” Qin Yu said via voice transmission. He completely understood the reason why Xiao Hei had that sort of appearance. However, they cannot allow any slip-ups after getting this far. If they were to be discovered... their only choice would be to fight their way through.

However, even if they were to fight their way through, they’d still need to at least enter into the great formation array. Otherwise, how could they save Bai Xin?

“Brothers, listen up.” The leading man among the group spoke with a clear voice. “Soon, it will be our turn to enter into the Profound Golden Illusion Array. This Profound Golden Illusion Array changes every two hours and everytime it changes, the passages changes too. Although us brothers have guarded over it multiple times already, but no matter what, we cannot be careless when entering the great formation array. If anyone were to carelessly fall into the formation array, I’m certain everyone knows what would happen.”

Everyone immediately shouted their agreement in unison.

The space that the Profound Golden Illusion Array occupied was pretty bright. In the middle of the great formation array was the region where Bai Xin was tied up. In the vicinity of the black pillar that Bai Xin was tied to were five guards watching over it.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu grew a bit confused. “In order to watch over Bai Xin, why must they make the guards enter into the great formation array in order to watch over her? Could it be that they feared that someone could break through the great formation array and suddenly appear inside the formation array?”

Qin Yu’s guess was actually the reason indeed. That was because after all there are many talented individuals in the world. Who knows, maybe Qin Yu and his brothers were proficient in formation array techniques? However, Qin Yu did not know that there was another very important reason for this arrangement.

“Well then, it’s time.” The leader said to Qin Yu and the other three. “I’ll inform everyone of what the passage route will be these next two hours. Everyone, make sure to not step on the wrong place.”

Afterwards, the leader sent the passage route of the Profound Golden Illusion Array to the other four.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. Their gazes contained within them a hint of a smile. Soon after, under the guidance of the leading man, Qin Yu and the other four followed the safe route and slowly walked toward the center of the Profound Golden Illusion Array. And at this moment, the five guards who saw Qin Yu and the others coming, all had smiles on their faces.

“Xiao Hei, our luck’s pretty good. That Ao Ku unexpectedly still hasn’t used his Demon Awareness.”

Qin Yu felt a lot more relaxed in his heart.

At this moment, even if they were to be discovered by Ao Ku, Qin Yu was still certain that he could save Bai Xin in a split second and rapidly flee through the passage. Even if he were to be surrounded by the Peng Demon Emperor and them, he would still be able to enter into the Jiang Lan's Realm and train peacefully.

Qin Yu has the intention to explore the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but what Qin Yu wanted more was for his strength to increase so that he can see Li'er sooner.

"I bet that Ao Ku just isn't as hardworking as he seems." Said Hei Yu via voice transmission. He was unable to restrain his gaze from falling onto Bai Xin who was getting closer and closer. Seeing Hei Yu's appearance, Qin Yu felt somewhat helpless in his heart but didn't really care about it.

Thus, the three guards plus two fake guards began to slowly move toward the center safe region.

Qin Yu and the others finally passed through the Profound Golden Illusion Array and arrived in the center safe region.

"Hey, you're finally here. Well then, we brothers will go take a rest." Said the leader amongst the five guards that were currently watching over Bai Xin, while smiling. Afterwards, the five happily departed from the Profound Golden Formation Array according to a sequential order.

Qin Yu and the others casually spread themselves out around the black pillar.

Bai Xin had hazy teary eyes.

“Little Yu, younger sister, this is all that I can do for you two.” Bai Xin mumbled in her heart. The scene of that day appeared before her eyes. The scene where she was captured and brought back into the Imperial City by Ao Ku and then summoned by the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan.

A large and wide great hall. At the top of the great hall was the Peng Demon Emperor who was completely encased in golden color. Below him kneeled Bai Xin and standing respectfully beside her was Ao Ku.

“Are you Bai Xin?” The sharp voice appeared to be able to pierce through her soul. It brought Bai Xin shivers through her entire body.

Bai Xin, who was kneeling on the ground, raised her head upwards to look. She couldn't clearly see the appearance of the Peng Demon Emperor. All she managed to see was his pair of ice-cold and ruthless eyes.

“I ask you a question, are you not going to respond?” The Peng Demon Emperor's tone grew a bit higher.

“Yes, I am Bai Xin.” Bai Xin's voice was very low. It was

somewhat hoarse.

The Peng Demon Emperor encased in a golden color said indifferently. “Bai Xin, you also ought to know about your current situation. Your soul and your Nascent Soul are completely restricted. It is impossible for you to even kill yourself. I have already decided to tie you up on the black stone pillar, on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain, in order to use you to lure Hei Yu and his two brothers.”

“You’re.... despicable!” Bai Xin angrily glared at the Peng Demon Emperor. However, Bai Qin instead felt as if the Peng Demon Emperor was thousands of miles away from her. The distance between the two was truly too great.

“I wish to make a deal with you.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice was very ordinary. It was as if he wasn’t angry at all.

Bai Xin ferociously flipped back her head. She refused to look at the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Bai Xin, even if you were to not cooperate, it would still be impossible for you to kill yourself or escape. I will still be able to tie you up on the black stone pillar on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain. You ought to be able to guess that Hei Yu and his brothers would rush over to save you. At that moment, I can still kill Hei Yu and his two brothers. As for now, the deal that I am proposing, it could bring about a bit of benefit to you.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice appeared to contain a hint of a smile.

“Benefit?” Bai Xin’s heart moved; she raised her head and looked to the Peng Demon Emperor.

Currently, Bai Xin doesn’t even have the ability to control her own fate, it was all in the control of the Peng Demon Emperor; so, does she even have the qualifications to conduct a deal?

“I only want you to become my spiritual beast. I can assure you that if you were to accept, I would definitely not kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling; what do you think?” Contained within the Peng Demon Emperor’s voice was enticement.

Bai Xin’s heart was jolted.

Become the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast? Able to save her younger sister and Little Yu?

Bai Xin raised her head up. Her clear gaze landed upon the Peng Demon Emperor. No matter how hard she tried to squint, she was still unable to see the Peng Demon Emperor’s facial appearance. “Peng Demon Emperor, did you think that a little woman like myself is that easily deceived? For you to try that hard, wasn’t it all to kill Little Yu? What? Now you’re not going to kill him anymore? I do not believe that I would benefit you that much by becoming your Spiritual Beast.”

“No. I said that I am not going to kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling. Of the two brothers that Hei Yu has, the oldest brother, Qin Yu, is someone that I must kill. My true target is him.... as for the matter about me chasing after Hei Yu the entire time to kill him, it was

also because of Qin Yu.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

At this moment, Bai Xin suddenly realized.

Her Bai family and even Hei Yu have been wondering why the Peng Demon Emperor had been chasing to kill Hei Yu. After all, Hei Yu held no grievance nor hatred with the Peng Demon Emperor. Only now did she realize that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill Hei Yu because of his big brother Qin Yu.

“Bai Xin, do you agree?” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

Bai Xin was pondering.

The Peng Demon Emperor continued. “Even if you were to not agree, you’d still be tied to the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain and would still be unable to save Qin Yu and them. However, if you were to become my spiritual beast, you’d instead be able to save Hei Yu and Bai Ling and I’ll still be able to kill Qin Yu. Isn’t this getting the best of both worlds? Could it be... you’re afraid that after becoming my spiritual beast, you’ll be mistreated and killed by me?”

“Death? How could I be afraid of death?”

Bai Xin raised her head and looked at the Peng Demon Emperor, sitting at the top of the great hall. “Peng Demon Emperor, I agree

to become your Spiritual Beast. However, you have to swear that you won't kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling."

Bai Xin realized that even if she didn't agree, there would be nothing she could do. However, if she were to accept... she would instead be able to save Hei Yu and Bai Ling. She didn't understand why the Peng Demon Emperor wanted her to become his Spiritual Beast, but Bai Xin wouldn't care even if her soul were to be scattered, so why would she care about becoming his Spiritual Beast?

As for the so-called true target that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill... Hei Yu's big brother, 'Qin Yu'.... Bai Xin merely felt a bit guilty in her heart.

"Good, I promise you."

The Peng Demon Emperor promised her very straightforwardly.

"I, Peng Demon Emperor, Zong Yan, hereby swear that as long as Bai Xin becomes my Spiritual Beast, I, Peng Demon Emperor, Zong Yan, absolutely shall not kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling! If I were to violate this oath, then my soul shall be scattered!" The Peng Demon Emperor's voice was very firm and resolute. Word by word, as Bai Xin heard them, a smile appeared on her face.

"Come." Bai Xin released her guard and closed her eyes.

A Spiritual Beast Ring was shot out from the Peng Demon

Emperor's hand. It enveloped Bai Xin's head. Soon after, it assimilated into Bai Xin's brain. Finally, it fused with her soul.

Bai Xin and the Peng Demon Emperor's deal was a success.

Bai Xin was then brought out. Only Ao Ku and the Peng Demon Emperor remained in the great hall. Ao Ku looked to the Peng Demon Emperor with a puzzled expression. Respectfully, he asked. "Your Majesty, wasn't your true goal killing Hei Yu? That Qin Yu shouldn't be of much importance to Your Majesty, right?"

"It's merely to deceive that Bai Xin." Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

"Then, the oath that Your Majesty swore earlier?..." Ao Ku looked to the Peng Demon Emperor.

The Peng Demon Emperor turned around and left the great hall. An indifferent voice sounded in the main hall. "I merely swore that I would not kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling. However, just because I won't kill them, does that mean that you all can't kill them either?"

Ao Ku suddenly realized.

Bai Xin was in that kind of hazy and muzzled state.

"Death, when will I die?" Bai Xin searched for death in her heart. "If only I can see Little Yu again before my death, that'll be so good."

When Hei Yu first entered into the Bai family, Bai Xin and her sister Bai Ling both came to like their junior. Especially after Hei Yu displayed his astonishing talent and his power increased at an astonishing speed, the two sisters both fell in love with Hei Yu.

It's just that after Bai Xin saw that Bai Ling had gotten together with Hei Yu, she had decided to hide her feelings in the bottom of her heart to never speak of them again.

“Big sis Bai Xin!”

A faintly discernible voice suddenly sounded in Bai Xin's mind. That voice was so familiar to her. When she was still in the Bai family, she had heard that voice numerous times before.

“Am I dreaming?” Bai Xin's lips curled in a bitter smile.

“Big sis Bai Xin, it's me, Little Yu. I've come to save you.” The voice once again resounded in her mind. Bai Xin was suddenly woken up and immediately looked forward with her eyes shining brightly. What she saw in front of her was a very ordinary guard. Except that the guard's eyes were extremely familiar to her.

“Xiao Hei, is that you?” Bai Xin had grown emotional. She wanted to send a voice transmission but her soul was restricted and thus was unable to send a voice transmission. If she wanted to speak, she could only speak with her voice.

Qin Yu, who stood to the side, noticed this scene and also started to slightly smile. At the same time, he sent a voice transmission. “Xiao Hei, do not speak too much. Once we get closer, we’ll immediately proceed to rescue her.” Qin Yu was secretly glad. They have yet to discover Ao Ku doing any probing with his Demon Awareness.

“Got it, big brother.” At this moment, Hei Yu rejoiced.

“Big sis Bai Xin, my big brother and I have come to save you. Just wait a bit.” After Hei Yu finished saying those words, he and Qin Yu glanced at each other. The two of them were about to kill the other three guards in a flash.

When Bai Xin spoke with Hei Yu, Bai Xin’s mind was filled with emotions; she still didn’t realize the crisis.

However, at this moment, she awoke.

“Huuu!”

A burst of wind. Qin Yu’s hands were like sharp blades as they simultaneously pierced into two guards’ abdomens. He directly squeezed and crushed the two Nascent Souls into pieces with his hands. As for Hei Yu, he also displayed an astonishing speed. With a single move, he killed the other guard.

Her power was restricted, her soul was also restricted, so the current Bai Xin could only speak with her voice.

“Little Yu....” Her hoarse voice sounded.

To not eat or drink for all this time, even though Bai Xin was still alive, but her throat had long since dried up. Merely, at this moment, Bai Xin was striving to speak. Her dried up throat produced a hoarse voice.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu both looked to the direction of the voice.

“Run away, run, away!” Bai Xin tried her hardest to speak those words.

“Rest assured.” Hei Yu’s figure was like lightning. His hand, like a knife, directly severed the rope that tied Bai Xin. Hei Yu looked at Bai Xin with an excited expression. “Big sis Bai Xin, you won’t ever suffer any hardships again. I guarantee it!”

Bai Xin had a worried expression on her face. “Peng Demon Emperor, he’s about... to come.” Her hoarse voice sounded.

Although others might not know, Bai Xin herself was very certain. After becoming the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast, it was likely that whatever she thought in her mind was all known to the Peng Demon Emperor. The instant Hei Yu sent a voice transmission to her, it’s likely that the Peng Demon Emperor probably already knew about it.

“It’s alright, they still haven’t discovered us yet.” Said Hei Yu via

voice transmission. “Big sis Bai Xin, don’t speak.”

“Let’s go.” Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu. “Quickly!”

Like lightning, Qin Yu and Hei Yu began to walk through the safe route that they were familiar with. However... in only a moment, the stars had moved. The entire Profound Golden Illusion Array started to move, it was changing unceasingly.

“Hei Yu, you are definitely going to die this time around.”

Numerous silhouettes were floating in the air. They were coldly looking at Qin Yu and Hei Yu. Their leader was precisely the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan.

Chapter 31: How To Escape?

Qin Yu was shocked upon seeing this scene. This Profound Golden Illusion Array had already reached its peak; it was no longer in the same state that it was earlier anymore. The safe route, that they were preparing to walk, was definitely no longer an option. And, what was most important, was that... the existence of the Peng Demon Emperor and the other experts on the outside had weighed heavily upon Qin Yu.

“How did this happen? How did the Peng Demon Emperor discover us?” Qin Yu was unable to understand.

“Could it be that the Soul Jade Slips of the guards we killed, were shattered and discovered?” Qin Yu guessed in his mind. “No, that shouldn’t be the case. They shouldn’t constantly be checking whether or not the Soul Jade Slips have been shattered. Usually, one would only check it once a day. So how could he discover us this fast?”

Even now, Qin Yu still did not understand what went wrong in his plan.

“Big brother.” Hei Yu stood beside Qin Yu. His brows were also creased. “How did the Peng Demon Emperor and them come so quickly? Even if Ao Ko were to investigate with his Demon Awareness, you should be able to sense it, big brother.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Indeed, if they were to use Demon Awareness to investigate and search for them, then Qin Yu would definitely notice that.

“Furthermore, the Peng Demon Emperor, Bai Feng, Liu Tu and Ao Ku are all here. It’s obvious that they were prepared.” Qin Yu was still very calm. He had already succeeded in saving Bai Xin, so what if they are unable to escape from the Profound Golden Illusion Array?

If they were to directly enter into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, what then could the Peng Demon Emperor do to them?

“Big brother, I do not have many requests anymore, now that we’ve saved Big sis Bai Xin. Even if we are unable to escape today, it’ll be fine for us to just enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and continue our training slowly. We could care less about what that Peng Demon Emperor would do on the outside... once we reach the Divine Realm, we shall properly trample upon him.” Said Hei Yu to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

“That’s right, haha....”

Qin Yu suddenly raised his head and started laughing. Hei Yu also started to carefreely laugh. Their laughter spread far and wide from the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

“You’re still laughing?” Sneered the level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng, who stood in the air outside of the great formation array.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu both smiled. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had nothing that was greatly attractive to the three brothers. Although the three brothers still wanted to explore some wonderful and fantastic regions but the brothers wouldn't care even if they were to not go.

"You in the golden clothes, you're the Peng Demon Emperor right?" Qin Yu smiled as he said to the Peng Demon Emperor outside.

"Impudent!"

Ao Ku, Bai Feng, Liu Tu as well as the group of Demon Emperors standing behind the Peng Demon Emperor shouted nearly simultaneously.

"Shut your mouths." Said Qin Yu indifferently. "I'm talking with the Peng Demon Emperor, what are you all trying to butt in for?" At this moment, Qin Yu's frame of mind was still extremely relaxed. He wanted to see what exactly the Peng Demon Emperor could do.

"You...." Ao Ku and the other Demon Emperors immediately grew angry.

The Peng Demon Emperor raised his hand and the rest of the Demon Emperors immediately didn't dare to utter a voice; they just continued to stare at Qin Yu angrily.

The Peng Demon Emperor looked at Qin Yu with his emotionless eyes. “You are Qin Yu? That lucky fellow who managed to obtain the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting? The Qin Yu who used the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and killed a whole bunch of Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu?”

“Correct.” Said Qin Yu as he looked at the Peng Demon Emperor.

With Qin Yu’s current soul realm’s level and the assistance from the Meteoric Tear, he was able to clearly see the appearance of the Peng Demon Emperor. What caught Qin Yu’s attention the most was... that this Peng Demon Emperor’s two brows were like sharp swords. His icy cold gaze caused Qin Yu to have some impressions about him in his mind.

These kinds of people are usually extremely ruthless and fierce. They belonged to the type that would rather kill the entire world than have the world betray them.

“Peng Demon Emperor, you appear to know me pretty well. Could it be that you also want to obtain the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting?” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Bewitching God Painting.” The Peng Demon Emperor sneered. “That Bewitching God Temple is not something that appeals to me. How could the treasures within it be comparable to my Inherited Treasure? As for the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas... haha, I know that it contains three high ranked Demon Emperor’s. However, in

the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, not even level nine Demon Emperor expert's,, other than the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor, would dare say that they can rival me.”

“Really?” Qin Yu asked.

“Of course.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor naturally.

“What about Emperor Ni? The Cyan Emperor?” Said Qin Yu while smiling. The Peng Demon Emperor’s expression slightly changed. Qin Yu continued. “And the legendary Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm?”

The Peng Demon Emperor’s two eyes burst forth like lightning as he stared at Qin Yu. “Never had I expected that you actually know quite a bit. Emperor Ni is a Phoenix birthed by the world. Furthermore, now that she’s reached level nine Demon Emperor, even at a moment of crisis, she can still turn into flames. Killing her is truly somewhat hard. However... I am able to seriously injure her. As for the Cyan Emperor, I am truly unable to see through him. The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm, I do not take them into consideration under normal circumstances.”

“Do not take them into consideration?” Qin Yu’s brows creased.

The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently. “The people of the Dark Star Realm rarely ever get involved with the matters of the outside world. So why would I be afraid? Even if we were to fight... the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm would only be

comparable to us Three Great Demon Emperors.”

Qin Yu was startled. It would appear that the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were truly extraordinary people.

“Qin Yu, you said all that just to prove a point? However, is Emperor Ni inside your Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas? What about the Cyan Emperor or the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm? Haha... you don't have any of them. Thus, you'll definitely die today. Of course, you can go ahead and flee into that Qingyu Immortal Mansion or whatever. That idiot Emperor Yu was unable to break through a mere Immortal Mansion but I do not believe that even I will be unable to break through it.” The Peng Demon Emperor was filled with confidence.

Qin Yu had a very brilliant smile on his face.

Qingyu Immortal Mansion?

Even now, the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm still think that the place where he had been hiding, was inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. How could these people possibly know, that where he was hiding was actually an unprecedented 'Spatial Divine Artifact,' Jiang Lan's Realm?! Even when Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor joined hands and used the Matchless Great Sword to attack, they were still unable to damage the Jiang Lan's Realm in the slightest. Even if the Peng Demon Emperor were to be ten times as powerful as them, he would still likely be unable to even shake the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Sigh, Peng Demon Emperor. I am very confused, how did you manage to discover that I’m here? Seeing that you’ve gathered a large group of troops, it seems like you were already prepared.” Qin Yu asked.

Even if they were to go into the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train, at the very least he wanted to figure out how the Peng Demon Emperor had discovered them.

“You’re very confused?”

The Peng Demon Emperor started laughing. Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu. At the same time, the Peng Demon Emperor’s gaze was directed toward Bai Xin. He lightly smiled and said. “Oh Qin Yu, look over there. That young lady Bai Xin is currently emotionally close and unwilling to separate from Hei Yu.”

Qin Yu turned around to look.

At this moment, Bai Xin was talking to Hei Yu. Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu; with a smile, he said. “Big brother, I’ve already broken the restriction placed upon Big sis Bai Xin.”

“Bai Xin, you still have ten breath’s time. Make sure to hurry up and carefully chat with your good younger brother. If you’re late, then you won’t have any opportunity to chat with him again in your lifetime.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor while smiling. However, his voice was like a cold wind permeating through Qin Yu and Hei Yu’s bodies, making them tremble.

Hei Yu immediately grew extremely angry. He smiled and looked at the Peng Demon Emperor. “Peng Demon Emperor, ten breath’s time? You must be dreaming. Do you think that you will have the opportunity to kill Big sis Bai Xin?”

The Peng Demon Emperor smiled yet did not respond.

“Little Yu.” Bai Xin pulled Hei Yu’s face toward to herself. She smiled happily. “Let big sister look at you.”

“Big sis Bai Xin.” Hei Yu felt that something appeared to be amiss. He started to panic a bit in his heart.

Qin Yu also felt some panic in his heart. It was as if there were something he hadn’t noticed.

Demon Elemental Energy ran through her entire body. Bai Xin’s skin was back to the delicateness that it had before. Her appearance also returned to the beauty that she had before. Her two beautiful eyes were looking at Hei Yu. She always had a smile on her face. It was as if she was very happy, extremely happy.

“Big sis Bai Xin, what’s wrong? What’s wrong?” Hei Yu said worriedly.

Hei Yu and Qin Yu were simply unable to anticipate that Bai Xin would become the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast. After all, in order for one to become a Spiritual Beast, one must be

completely willing to become one. They did not believe that Bai Xin would be willing to become the Peng Demon Emperor's Spiritual Beast.

“Don't ask.” Bai Xin smiled as she shook her head. She only continued to look at Hei Yu as if she was planning to forever immortalize Hei Yu's appearance in the bottom of her heart and in the depths of her soul, never forgetting.

“Ten breath's time. At the very least, in these ten breath's of time, Little Yu is mine.” Bai Xin's heart was extremely relaxed.

“Time's up.” The Peng Demon Emperor's voice sounded.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu both sensed that something was wrong. At this moment, Bai Xin who was in Hei Yu's bosom suddenly trembled faintly. Her eyes started to become disorganized. It's just that she had a peaceful and happy smile on her face. It was as if she had fallen asleep.

Even till her death, Bai Xin had never told Hei Yu that she loved him.

“Big sis Bai Xin, Big sis Bai Xin...” In a panic, Hei Yu shouted repeatedly. However, although Bai Xin appeared to be asleep, she would never wake back up. Hei Yu's Demon Awareness had already discovered that Bai Xin had died. It's just that he was unwilling to accept it.

“Big sis Bai Xin!!!”

Hei Yu’s voice that was filled with grief, indignation, pain and suffering sounded. Qin Yu who stood to the side also felt a burst of pain in his heart. Qin Yu immediately turned around to look at the Peng Demon Emperor outside the the great formation array. The Peng Demon Emperor currently had a complacent smile on his face. “How did Bai Xin become your Spiritual Beast?”

Having reached this point, if Qin Yu was to still be unable to guess the reason, then he would truly be a fool. Under those circumstances, Qin Yu cannot think of any other reason that could cause Bai Xin’s death.

“You’ve finally managed to guess it.” The Peng Demon Emperor lightly smiled and said. “I believe that you also know why my people could arrive so promptly.”

Qin Yu had a steady face.

As Bai Xin was the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast, the Peng Demon Emperor likely already found out during the first time Hei Yu send a voice transmission to Bai Xin. At that moment, the Peng Demon Emperor directly notified his troops and came over via teleportation. Everything was clear now.

Yet Qin Yu was still confused... why would Bai Xin become the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast?

“Peng Demon Emperor, I’ll kill you!!!” Hei Yu glared angrily at the Peng Demon Emperor. His words appeared to come out through his teeth; they were filled with murderous intent.

“I’m the one who is going to kill you, you little bastard!” The Peng Demon Emperor looked to Hei Yu coldly. “However, don’t worry; there will definitely not be anything unexpected happening this time around. Each and every one of you will fall under my hand. Especially you, little bastard Hei Yu.”

“Your Majesty, everyone is here.” Ao Ku suddenly said respectfully. A group of Demon Emperors had flown over to the Peng Demon Emperor from afar.

The Peng Demon Emperor smiled. “Immediately start the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array and encircle the entire range of the Profound Golden Illusion Array. No matter how Hei Yu and them try to flee, they would definitely be within the Profound Golden Illusion Array.”

Sealing Element Refining Flame Array?

Hearing this name, Qin Yu was shocked.

“Qin Yu, the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array is arranged together with sixteen Demon Emperors. Of these sixteen Demon Emperors, four of them are level seven Demon Emperors. In order to break through this Sealing Element Refining Flame Array, one would require the strength close to that of a level nine Demon Emperor. That’s right... that Ao Wuxu in your Ten Thousand

Beasts Atlas might be able to break through it.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a light laugh. “You most certainly should send him out.”

Qin Yu gradually calmed down.

“Xiao Hei, don’t grieve anymore. Our current strength is insufficient; we are still not a match against the Peng Demon Emperor. He possesses the Inherited Treasure, it’s nearly impossible for us to kill him in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Qin Yu sent a voice transmission and consoled Hei Yu. “We possess the Jiang Lan’s Realm and do not have to care about that Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. We’ll directly enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and continue our training, and once we have reached the Divine Realm, we’ll find this Peng Demon Emperor and settle the debt.”

Hei Yu was hugging Bai Xin’s corpse.

“Big brother, take Big sis Bai Xin’s corpse into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. I’ll properly bury her after I return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Hei Yu’s hoarse and gloomy voice sounded. Qin Yu sensed that something was wrong. From Hei Yu’s hoarse voice, he was able to sense Xiao Hei’s anger and grief. With an intention of his heart, Qin Yu directly absorbed Bai Xin’s corpse into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Hei Yu raised his head and looked coldly at Peng Demon Emperor and them. At the same time, he sent a voice transmission to Qin Yu. “Big brother, I temporarily do not wish to return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Today, I must definitely kill one of them.”

“Don’t be stupid.” Qin Yu replied via voice transmission.

Hei Yu merely shook his head but did not respond.

Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart. Xiao Hei have grow up together with him; he was very clear about Xiao Hei’s temperament. If he had set his mind on something, he would definitely do it... that temperament was very similar to Qin Yu’s.

“Hei Yu, don’t forget that you still have Bai Ling and Hei Tong. I could take a step back and temporarily not take you back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm; however, during moments of crisis, no matter whether or not you’ve managed to kill any of them, you must still return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Qin Yu stared at Hei Yu.

In order to take someone into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the person being taken must not resist. Otherwise, Qin Yu would’ve already absorbed Hei Yu into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. After all, that was the safest method.

“Okay.” Hei Yu agreed.

“Your Majesty, we have finished arranging the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array.” A Demon Emperor said respectfully.

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded in satisfaction. “Bai Feng, Liu Tu, Ao Ku. You three are to enter the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array with me. These two brats have yet to enter the

Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it would appear that they want to fight against us. We shall satisfy their desire.”

The net of light of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array covered a third of the Yellow Lion Mountain. Amongst this third was the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

The net of light of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array disappeared temporarily. Led by the Peng Demon Emperor, the three level eight Demon Emperors... Bai Feng, Liu Tu and Ao Ku calmly entered the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. Soon after, the net of light once again resumed its activity. The Peng Demon Emperor stood with his hands crossed. “Ao Ku, you go and remove the Profound Golden Illusion Array. Ao Ku, Bai Feng, Liu Tu, you three are in charge of Hei Yu. As for me... I’ll play with that Qin Yu.”

With the restriction of the oath, the Peng Demon Emperor didn’t dare to personally kill Hei Yu. However, as he had his three strongest subordinates attack him at the same time, it would be strange if Hei Yu was able to survive against them.

Chapter 32: Hei Yu's Birth Information

With the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array, the Peng Demon Emperor and them did not fear that Qin Yu and Hei Yu would be able to escape. Ao Ku directly stepped forward and removed the Profound Golden Illusion Array. The array was easily removed. Upon seeing Peng Demon Emperor and the other three coming in, Qin Yu merely looked to Hei Yu by his side.

“You’re still trying to fight a futile battle?” Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu sneered.

Immediately after, the three of them turned into three blurs and shot directly toward Hei Yu. The three of them were joining hands to take care of Hei Yu together according to the Peng Demon Emperor’s command. It was very clear that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted Hei Yu to die. And with the current circumstances, the three of them also didn’t believe that they would fail.

“Xiao Hei, it’s impossible for you to get the opportunity to kill them, it’s best for you to give up for now.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission. At the same time, he was prepared to send Hei Yu into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Hei Yu turned around to take a glance at Qin Yu. He finally gave up resisting.

“Huff!” The three blurs pounced upon empty air.

“Where’d he go?” Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu looked at each other in dismay. Hei Yu who was previously in front of them had disappeared into thin air. The three of them looked to Qin Yu simultaneously. Qin Yu smiled and said. “Don’t bother searching anymore, Hei Yu is already inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. And I too...”

Right when Qin Yu was preparing to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm, suddenly... a divine light shined through Qin Yu’s mind.

“Maybe I could even safely leave here.” Qin Yu decided not to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Humph, it’ll merely delay your death.” In the distance, the Peng Demon Emperor was currently walking over indifferently. It appeared that the Peng Demon Emperor was very confident in breaking through the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu appeared to have the same idea without speaking and started to attack Qin Yu like lightning. However, at the moment before they attacked, Qin Yu had already acted. His speed was extremely fast. Leaving behind only a blur, Qin Yu had rushed in front of Ao Ku.

“Old friend, it’s the second time.” Qin Yu appeared in front of Ao Ku.

Ao Ku was greatly alarmed.

He was very clear about Qin Yu's strength. If he were not to change into his two true bodies, than with merely a single body, especially with his current form that hasn't even changed to battle form, Qin Yu possessed enough strength to kill him. With lightning-fast speed, Ao Ku went into battle form. His Divine Weapon, the spiked club, was also sent smashing forward ferociously.

“Bang!”

Like two colossal meteorites colliding, the rumbling noise sounded unceasingly. Qin Yu and Ao Ku separated simultaneously.

“Eh, why didn't Qin Yu use his extremely sharp finger technique?” Ao Ku started to ponder. During their last fight, Qin Yu almost killed him when he used his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and his Sky Piercing Finger; that was something that was still fresh in Ao Ku's memory.

The stronger the collision, the stronger the rebound. Borrowing the strength of the rebound, Qin Yu's body did a beautiful curve and immediately arrived beside another level eight Demon Emperor... in front of Bai Feng.

Amongst the three Demon Emperor's, Bai Feng was the weakest!

“Humph.” Bai Feng humphed coldly. The Mid Quality Divine Weapon Long Sword in her hand turned into a red ray of light as it was thrust at Qin Yu. Wherever the Divine Sword passed, the space

would warp all over. Qin Yu merely moved several centimeters; the rest appeared to be unchanged.

“Tsk~~” The Divine Sword pierced into Qin Yu’s body. Like a regular metal sword piercing through solid leather, the Divine Sword appeared to have been jammed. It barely managed to pierce through several centimeters.

Bai Feng was shocked. She had heard that Qin Yu’s body was extremely strong, almost as strong as a Divine Artifact. However, she was unable to restrain her shock when she experienced it for herself.

“Pfff!”

“Pfff!”

Qin Yu did not bother with Bai Feng’s Divine Sword being pierced into his body. Instead, he began to speed up the Nine Steps Force through his Black Hole. Using that, he shot out the most frightening Sky Piercing Finger and destroyed Bai Feng’s defense, piercing through her dantian. At the same time, Qin Yu had also thrust his Divine Sword into it.

“Bang!” The Nine Steps Force contained in the Divine Sword also erupted. Bai Feng’s Nascent Soul had luckily escaped the Sky Piercing Finger, but against the Nine Steps Force that was shot in all directions from the Divine Sword that was thrust into her dantian, her Nascent Soul was finally hit. The Nascent Soul with extremely weak defense crumbled on the spot.

“How could this be?”

Bai Feng had a face filled with disbelief. She had never expected that she, an existence in the Bird Clan that was second to only the Peng Demon Emperor, would die here; die in a battle that seemed like a certain victory. She was even unable to use her special finishing move, the Phoenix Tail Needle.

“Bang!”

Bai Feng’s body landed on the ground heavily.

Level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng, dead!

“Regarding this Mid Quality Divine Sword, I’ll kindly accept it.” At the instant Qin Yu killed Bai Feng, he had snatched her Divine Sword. At the same time he took the Divine Sword, his Immortal Awareness had already covered the entire surrounding. All of the people on the scene, including the Peng Demon Emperor, had every single one of their actions closely monitored by Qin Yu.

Especially the Peng Demon Emperor, Qin Yu had always been careful of him.

At this moment, Ao Ku and Liu Tu who saw this scene were astonished. Bai Feng, who was their partner for all these years, had unexpectedly died just like that. And at the same time Bai Feng’s corpse landed on the ground, a golden light appeared to have

traveled through time and space, arriving in front of Qin Yu.

“How could he be this fast?” Qin Yu who had already spread out his Immortal Awareness to pay attention to the Peng Demon Emperor, upon noticing that the Peng Demon Emperor had started to move, only managed to move his body slightly before the Peng Demon Emperor’s attack arrived in front of him.

“Bang!”

A heavy fist landed on Qin Yu’s chest, who had a face filled with shock.

Like a ray of light, Qin Yu crashed onto the black pillar. The black pillar, that was specially designed to restrain people, broke apart with a loud rumble and toppled over. However, Qin Yu was not stopped. He continued to ruthlessly smash into the ground. His crash jolted the entire summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

“Your body’s truly strong.” The Peng Demon Emperor clenched his fist.

If Qin Yu’s body had been a bit weaker, then he wouldn’t have been smashed into the ground. The punch would instead have pierced his body.

“Where’d he go?” Ao Ku and Liu Tu flew to the hole that Qin Yu smashed into. That hole was very shallow; its depth was only about the length of a man. Qin Yu had merely just been smashed

into it but had already disappeared into thin air.

The Peng Demon Emperor's voice sounded.

“Don't worry, that Qin Yu had already disappeared the moment when he smashed into the ground. I think... that Qingyu Immortal Mansion must've changed into some sort of speck and is hiding on the ground.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor as he pointed at the location where Qin Yu landed.

“Your Majesty is truly brilliant.” Praised Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

The Peng Demon Emperor said cold and matter-of-factly. “Enough. For Bai Feng to be killed by Qin Yu under the circumstances from earlier, Bai Feng was truly being too careless. Her death cannot be blamed on others. We'll leave here and go outside of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. We'll have them use the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame to burn everything down.”

“Yes.” Ao Ku and Liu Tu accepted the order.

With the Peng Demon Emperor in the lead, Ao Ku and Liu Tu followed behind him on either side and flew out of the range of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. Compared to the time when they came in, they have lost a member, Bai Feng.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Phew, that speed was truly fast.” Qin Yu had a lingering fear just thinking about it.

With Qin Yu’s chest as the center, a hole was caved in. The majority of his breastbones were broken. Had it not been for his Life Elemental Energy recovering him rapidly, that punch would’ve likely pierced a hole through Qin Yu’s body. However, at this moment... Qin Yu had completely recovered.

“I suspect that the Peng Demon Emperor is about to use the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array and burn everything down now?” The corners of Qin Yu’s mouth were slightly raised. “However, I don’t know if I could be fortunate enough to go back out this time around.”

Immediately after, Qin Yu’s figure started to rapidly fly toward a far away location. It was precisely the residence of the three brothers.

Sixteen Demon Emperors were currently controlling the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array from all directions outside of the great formation array. Seeing the Peng Demon Emperor and the other two coming out, the sixteen Demon Emperors all bowed. “Your Majesty.”

The Peng Demon Emperor slightly nodded.

“Listen, that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is inside the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. You all are to burn everything inside the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array clean first.

Afterwards, I'll personally go in and slowly handle that Qingyu Immortal Mansion." The Peng Demon Emperor ordered the sixteen Demon Emperors.

"Yes, Your Majesty."

The sixteen Demon Emperors immediately started executing one hand seal after another...

The Peng Demon Emperor took a glance at the scene. Currently, they were using Blue Heavenly Flames to burn all the mountain rocks and so on in the formation array. Only when they reached things that they cannot burn with the Blue Heavenly Flames would they use Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

The Peng Demon Emperor turned around to look. Immediately after, he started flying toward a plain below the Yellow Lion Mountain. Liu Tu and Ao Ko followed him and flew toward that plain. The Peng Demon Emperor landed and then casually crossed his legs and sat. "You two can sit too. My Demon Awareness has completely covered that Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, if anything were to happen, I would know immediately."

"Thank you Your Majesty."

Liu Tu and Ao Ku also sat down with their legs crossed.

"Your Majesty, this subordinate has a sentence that he doesn't know whether or not he should say." Said Ao Ku with a low voice.

“Speak.” The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently.

Ao Ku nodded. “Your Majesty, even if that Hei Yu was to cultivate, Your Majesty possessed an Inherited Treasure. So how could they Hei Yu possibly overtake Your Majesty? Why must Your Majesty place so much importance in killing him? Even if we were to spare his little life, it would still not mean much.”

“You’re shortsighted.” The Peng Demon Emperor laughed lightly. “Liu Tu, Ao Ku, back when I was contesting for the status of the Peng Demon Emperor with Fang Chong, you ought to also know what happened.”

Liu Tu nodded. “That Fang Chong and Your Majesty were both level seven Demon Emperor Super Divine Beasts. Your Majesty is a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird whereas he was a Dark Electric Great Peng Bird. You were both Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan... the contest for the title of Emperor is certainly something that we subordinates remember clearly.”

“I must admit, if we were to compare merely the strength, then I would’ve been a bit inferior to that Fang Chong. Although the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird and the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird are both Super Divine Beasts, the Dark Electric Great Peng possess more than just fast speed, they also possess some mysterious and remarkable abilities. Back then, the chances of me obtaining the title of the Peng Demon Emperor were not very favorable. Liu Tu, back then, Fang Chong had married a woman from your clan. Do you still remember that?” Asked the Peng Demon Emperor while smiling.

Liu Tu nodded.

“That woman could also be considered a prodigy of my Eagle Clan. Her true form was merely that of an ordinary Eagle Clansman, she wasn’t even a Divine Beast. However, her cultivation speed was comparable to that of a High Level Divine Beast.” Liu Tu was currently the Clan Chief of the Eagle Clan. His true form was also that of the strongest High Level Divine Beast of the Eagle Clan, the Cyan Flame Eagle.

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded. “That Fang Chong was originally also a very ambitious and ruthless person. I had contested against him for my entire life. Back then, he was generally cold toward me. However, who would’ve expected that such a person would fall for a woman from your Eagle Clan. I merely planned a simple strategy but was able to cause Fang Chong to be seriously injured and even lose his life to my hand.”

“For Fang Chong to lose to Your Majesty, that was also because of his insufficient training of his heart and mind.” Flattered Liu Tu.

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded. “To be alive, how could one allow oneself to be bound by another? If I want to kill someone, then I’ll kill. If I want to go against the Heavens, then I’ll go against the Heavens. Only such would one be happy.” The Peng Demon Emperor had a trace of cruel pride in his gaze.

“I, Zong Yan, could be considered as someone who feared neither the Heaven or Earth. However, who would’ve expect that when

Fang Chong was greatly injured back then, he would cut open the space with all his might and managed to open the space tunnel between the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with the Mortal Realm. He threw away that little bastard into that space channel. That, to the me that feared neither the Heaven or Earth, actually caused me to be uneasy and fearful.”

Although the Peng Demon Emperor said he was fearful, his expression did instead did not change. “From Zong Jue, I came to know how frightening the child of the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird and a female Eagle Clansman, who was not even a Divine Beast, was. Not only is his speed comparable to mine, he also possesses all the remarkable abilities that the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird possessed. At the same time... the Eagle Clan’s defense is usually pretty good. However, this Hei Yu’s defense is even more frightening. He’s truly a perfect Variation Super Divine Beast!”

“If that was all there was, then I would not be afraid. What I was most concerned about was his cultivation speed! He has only cultivated for only how many years? Yet, he’s already a level five Demon Emperor! I have never heard of such a frightening cultivation speed from the Bird Clan ever before.”

The Peng Demon Emperor laughed coldly. “Although this little bastard cannot threaten me in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm but if I were to continue to ignore him, then with his cultivation speed, it’s very possible for him to surpass me one day in the Divine Realm. Ao Ku, say, would I ignore him and let him keep on living?”

Ao Ku came to a realization.

“This subordinate’s sight was truly narrow and shallow. I truly have not considered the matters that’ll happen after ascending to the Divine Realm.” The majority of these Demon Emperors like Ao Ku were worried about the Divine Tribulation. They do not have the confidence that they’ll be able to pass the Divine Tribulation, so who amongst them would care to think about what would happen after they have ascended to the Divine Realm?

However, the Peng Demon Emperor possessed an Inherited Treasure that allowed him to pass the Divine Tribulation effortlessly and had already began to think about the future.

“When Zong Jue spoke of this Hei Yu, I was almost completely certain that he was Fang Chong’s little bastard. His true form was that of an Eagle. But does the Eagle Clan possess such a powerful Divine Beast? Furthermore, he also knew many of the remarkable abilities that only the Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan possessed; if his father wasn’t Fang Chong, then how would he possess the remarkable abilities of the Peng Clan? To have such a son, Fang Chong should be proud. Unfortunately... today, his son would also die.”

As the Peng Demon Emperor said those words, he raised his head and looked to the sky above him. “They ought to have about finished the refinement now!”

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were currently together.

“Xiao Hei, don’t be too heartbroken.” Qin Yu and Hou Fei were both looking at Hei Yu.

As the owner of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu was able to hear the voices in the surroundings of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Thus, the chat of the Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu earlier was naturally heard by him. When he heard that it was regarding Hei Yu’s birth information, Qin Yu, with merely a thought, made the voice of the Peng Demon Emperor and them sound in the surroundings of the three brothers.

“So, it turns out that my father and mother are both dead.” Hei Yu’s eyes were a bit moist.

“Mixed Hair Bird, I’m about the same as you. Even now I still do not know who my father is.” Hou Fei consoled Hei Yu.

“Xiao Hei, don’t be sad.” Qin Yu started to smile. He changed the topic and said. “Hey, I did not expect that the plan that I thought of out of the spot actually worked. Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, we do not have to hide inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm the entire time anymore in the future.”

“How come?” Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu. Hei Yu also dry his tears and looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu explained. “I know that the Peng Demon Emperor would think that the Jiang Lan’s Realm would be by certain places near where I landed. However, he never expected that... during the first

time I fought against Ao Ku, the Jiang Lan's Realm had already turned into a speck of dust and attached to his clothes."

With how exceptional the Jiang Lan's Realm was, even if Ao Ku were to use his Demon Awareness to search, he would still be unable to find the speck of dust that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

"They're currently outside the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array and have just finished talking. I suspect that they'll be flying up now."

"Let's go up." The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently.

Ao Ku and Liu Tu accepted the order. The three of them flew toward the sky rapidly. None of them noticed that during the moment when they were flying toward the sky, a speck of dust dropped from Ao Ku's body, landed on the ground, and blended into the plain, becoming one of the countless dust specks in the sand.

Chapter 33: Training Atop The Meteorite

The sixteen Demon Emperors were floating in the air in their respective positions. At the same time they were controlling the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames and burning that final lump of liquid. The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, Ao Ku and Liu Tu have arrived beside the airspace of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

“Your Majesty.”

Upon seeing that the Peng Demon Emperor had come, the sixteen Demon Emperors immediately greeted him respectfully.

“Never had I expected that after refining less than half of the Yellow Lion Mountain, we’d actually obtain materials to refine a Top Quality Demon Artifact.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan with a light laugh. His current mood was extremely good. “Liu Tu, Ao Ku, have you two discovered the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?”

Ao Ku and Liu Tu both spread out their Demon Awareness to search for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Their Demon Awareness covered the entire Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, including that lump of liquid that was being burned and boiled unceasingly. After a long time, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were still carefully inspecting that lump of liquid.

“It’s better I do it myself.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor

indifferently.

“This subordinate is incompetent.” Said Ao Ku and Liu Tu respectfully.

“That Qin Yu most certainly turned that Qingyu Immortal Mansion into a droplet. Unfortunately, no matter how hard he tries to imitate the liquid, it’s still fake. There will certainly be a loophole.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s Demon Awareness was also spread out. It turned into numerous waves and covered that lump of liquid in an instant.

Trying to distinguish each and every droplet from the lump of liquid was extremely hard. Ao Ku and Liu Tu stood to the side and didn’t dare to disturb.

Below, at the location where the Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were resting before.

A figure suddenly appeared. It was precisely Qin Yu who had changed his appearance.

Qin Yu raised his head and took a glance. The corners of his mouth were slightly raised. “Peng Demon Emperor, you can continue to slowly search. If you find me, then I’ll truly admire you.” After staying for merely a blink of an eye’s time, Qin Yu disappeared from the plain.

Teleportation!

“Mn?” Ao Ku turned around and looked to below.

“What’s wrong?” Liu Tu who stood beside him asked. At the same time, he also turned around to look below. The plain was exactly the same as before, there wasn’t a single thing on it. “What are you looking at?”

“Nothing.” Ao Ku turned back forward and smiled to Liu Tu beside him. “My brain must have played a trick on me.” Ao Ku had actually sensed an extremely slight amount of energy fluctuation. That fluctuation merely lasted for a wink’s time before disappearing. Ao Ku had thought that it was his own misperception.

Liu Tu laughed. “Let’s wait until His Majesty finds out where that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is. After we take care of Qin Yu and them, we won’t have much to do in the future anymore.”

“That’s true.” Ao Ku sighed.

With their status, what matters in the Bird Clan would actually need them to move out in normal circumstances?

Unfortunately, the current Ao Ku and Liu Tu had no idea that the current Qin Yu had already arrived on the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Black Crow Star. Effortlessly, he had escaped via the Interstellar Conveying Array. As for the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, he was still trying to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

“Never had I expected that this Qin Yu’s ability to conceal himself would be truly profound.” The Peng Demon Emperor no longer had any smile on his face.

After being unable to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion after such a long time, he too had grown angry.

“I do not believe that I can’t find it.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s gaze was icy-cold. His Demon Awareness split into millions and millions of parts. Each and every one of his Demon Awareness parts then covered a speck of liquid droplet each. The Peng Demon Emperor was carefully examining each and every speck of liquid droplet for differences. Unfortunately, no matter how hard he tried, he was unable to find anything.

After two entire hours!

The Peng Demon Emperor ended up admitting his defeat. Even an extremely conceited individual like him couldn’t last any longer.

“All of you, use your Demon Awareness to search. Find out exactly where that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is hiding.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan coldly. His gaze swept past the sixteen Demon Emperors as well as Liu Tu and Ao Ku. “Whoever manages to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion shall be rewarded greatly!”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Immediately, the sixteen Demon Emperors, along with Ao Ku and Liu Tu, a total of eighteen people, started to carefully search for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

The result was self-evident, still a failure.

“Your Majesty, this subordinate has an idea.” Suddenly said a Demon Emperor respectfully.

“Speak.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes shined.

That Demon Emperor said respectfully. “We merely have to control the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame to make it occasionally burn and occasionally not burn. That lump of liquid would switch between solid and liquid form.. I reckon that no matter how strong that Qingyu Immortal Mansion’s ability to change itself is, there would inevitably be a slip-up.”

This method was practically the same method that Emperor Yu used in order to find Qin Yu in his Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

“Good.” Upon hearing that, the Peng Demon Emperor thought that it was a feasible idea. “You are to command and deploy everyone. Quickly, find that Qingyu Immortal Mansion for me.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

That Demon Emperor had a cheerful expression in his eyes. Immediately, he promptly went to command the rest of the Demon Emperors. He would make them burn the lump of liquid with Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. And then suddenly make them remove the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. By continuing this process, the lump of liquid would occasionally condense together, and then in the next instant melt into liquid. All of the Demon Emperors were carefully searching for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Failure!

Failure!

Still a failure!

Six entire hours. The Peng Demon Emperor and his subordinates had used a wide variety of methods. The Peng Demon Emperor even went into the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array himself and refined that lump of liquid into a Top Quality Demon Artifact. He even dripped his blood on it to make it his own.

After becoming the master of that Top Quality Demon Artifact, the Peng Demon Emperor had also carefully inspected it. However, he was still unable to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

The Peng Demon Emperor even removed the blood contract with that Top Quality Demon Artifact and used his Peng Claws to directly crush that Top Quality Demon Artifact into pieces.

At last, the Peng Demon Emperor had no choice but to admit that there's an eight or nine out of ten chance that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion had already left the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. He did not believe that he was unable to discover the Qingyu Immortal Mansion even after using all those different kinds of methods to find it.

“How exactly did that Qin Yu escape from here?”

This question had vexed the Peng Demon Emperor for a long, long time!

When the Peng Demon Emperor finally gave up on searching for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu had already left the star field that the Black Crow Star is located in. He was currently rushing toward the northeast of the Bird Clan's Territory with astonishing speed. Occasionally, he would use the Interstellar Conveying Arrays and occasionally he would use his own Greater Teleportation to move about.

In merely three days, Qin Yu had arrived on a star field in the northeastern section of the Bird Clan's Territory... 'Cyan Flame Star Field.'

Cyan Flame Star Field, located toward the extreme north section of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. To its east was the Bird Clan's Territory's most chaotic location, the 'Chaotic Star Field.' Further eastward was... the location of the legendary Bewitching God Temple! The Bewitching God Temple was located between the Bird Clan's Territory and the Dark Star Realm.

The Chaotic Star Field was truly chaotic. It was so chaotic that even Qin Yu didn't want to enter it. Thus, he decided to stop in the more peaceful Cyan Flame Star Field.

The Cyan Flame Star Field was the headquarters of the Eagle Clan. The Eagle Clan was one of the extremely powerful clans amongst the Bird Clan. When comparing strength, the Eagle clan would only be second to the Peng Clan. The current Clan Chief of the Eagle Clan was the level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu. He was also one of the three great experts underneath the Peng Demon Emperor. Of course, now that Bai Feng had died, only Ao Ku and Liu Tu remained.

Cyan Flame Star Field, Flowing Mist Star.

A man was currently hovering in the vast skies of the Flowing Mist Star and looking down from above. His gaze swept past all directions.

“What a beautiful and tranquil planet.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face. “Mn, this'll do. I've decided to make this planet the place where we brothers will stay in the future.” Afterwards, Qin Yu directly landed onto the ground.

With an intention of his mind, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling and Hei Tong have all appeared.

“Big brother where is this? This place seems pretty beautiful.” Said Hou Fei while laughing.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “This is the Flowing Mist Star of the Cyan Flame Star Field. The Flowing Mist Star is a border planet of the Cyan Flame Star Field. According to the introduction written on the Interstellar Map that big brother Wuming gave me, this planet is a very ordinary planet; it is about as ordinary as the Maple Moon Star that I was on before. The strongest people here are likely only level seven or eight Demon Kings.”

“Big brother, did you decide to choose this place as the residence of us brothers?” Hei Yu was dressed in a white gown. His long hair was drifting in the wind. He was giving off a sense of elegance.

Qin Yu nodded. He then looked to Hei Tong. “While it doesn’t matter much to us three brothers, but Little Tong cannot be with us the entire time and not enter a city. That’s why I picked here to be our future residence.”

“Ah!” Hei Tong’s eyes shined brightly. “Eldest Uncle, will I truly be able to go out and play?”

“Don’t worry. We cannot ignorantly step onto internal areas of this planet. Who knows whether or not there are subordinates of the Peng Demon Emperor in there?” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

Bai Ling spoke. “Big brother, although the Peng Demon Emperor’s strength spreads wide and far, his troops are only gathered on certain galaxies’ large or important planets. On a small planet like the Flowing Mist Star, there are barely any foreigners.

Majority of them are just passerbys from the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.”

“That I know, that’s the reason why I chose such an ordinary planet.” Qin Yu nodded. “But, it’s better to be safe than sorry.”

Suddenly, six figures appeared on the ground. Of these six people, one of them was a level four Demon Emperor Dong Xue. The other five people were two level nine Demon Kings and three level eight Demon Kings. They were all Spiritual Beasts from the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

“Master.” Said Dong Xue and the rest respectfully.

“Big brother, this is?” Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest were all confused.

Qin Yu instead did not respond. He said directly to Dong Xue. “Dong Xue, this planet is the Flowing Mist Star, an extremely ordinary planet. The strongest person here is merely a level seven or eight Demon King. I command you all to control this planet completely within a hundred years.”

“Master’s intention is?” Dong Xue asked puzzled.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “It’s very simple. Control this planet completely and everywhere. I want to make the overwhelming majority of the people on the Flowing Mist Star controlled by us. Even if a foreigner were to step onto the Flowing Mist Star, you

must know about that too. It'll be fine once you are able to accomplish that.”

“Local tyrant?” Said Hou Fei while laughing with a gaga sound. “Big brother, your intention is for us to become the local tyrant here?”

“Not us, but Dong Xue!” Said Qin Yu with a light laugh. “Furthermore, Dong Xue shall also become a background controller. The acting controllers shall be these five Demon Kings. They shall control the entire Flowing Mist Star. As for anything that they cannot settle easily, Dong Xue would then take care of that.”

“Master, for such a planet, a single year is more than enough for the six of us to control it.” Said Dong Xue confidently.

A planet like the Flowing Mist Star was naturally extremely easy for a level four Demon Emperor like Dong Xue to obtain. Even if it was to achieve complete control, a year is indeed more than enough.

“Eldest uncle, you're having them control the Flowing Mist Star, then what do we do?” Asked Hei Tong.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “You ought to know that I, your father, your second uncle and even your mother have statuses that cannot be leaked. Such a thing like controlling the planet does not require us to do it ourselves. We merely need to hide ourselves in a secret place and not allow anyone to know about us.”

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest of the people's eyes shone. They had completely understood Qin Yu's intention.

Qin Yu's gaze grew sharper. He stared at Dong Xue. "Dong Xue, I'm giving you a hundred years, after a hundred years, you must obtain a level of control where, even if the Peng Demon Emperor were to send someone to the Flowing Mist Star, you'd be able to obtain all information regarding that person."

"Although the Bird Clan's Territories all belong to the Peng Demon Emperor, I want this Flowing Mist Star to be under our complete control. When the subordinates of the Peng Demon Emperor arrive here, they shall become blind. Whatever they see... shall be what we want them to see. Dong Xue, are you able to accomplish that?" Qin Yu looked at Dong Xue.

Dong Xue said confidently. "Please rest assured Master. A hundred years? This subordinate will definitely be able to achieve it."

"Xiao Hei, Bai Ling, do you still remember what I have told you two?" Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling nodded. Hei Yu rubbed his daughter's head. "Big brother, what you said was correct. I must let this child experience the world for herself."

"Father, Mother, Eldest Uncle, you all...." Hei Tong had a face filled with puzzlement.

Qin Yu looked to Dong Xue. “Dong Xue, I am leaving Xiao Tong in your hands. You can let Little Tong live in the Flowing Mist Star for these hundred years. Your status shall be her master. Peng Demon Emperor and them do not know of Little Tong’s existence, she should not be in any danger.”

“Yes, Master.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

“Father, Mother, Eldest Uncle, Second Uncle, could it be that you’re not going to stay on the Flowing Mist Star with me?” At this moment, Hei Tong had came to a realization.

“For now, no. This place is still not sufficiently safe yet.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Stay on the Flowing Mist Star?

At the very least, it’s a no go for now. Qin Yu already had a plan in his mind. He would spend a hundred years in the Cosmic Space to comprehend the cosmos. Qin Yu really wanted to thoroughly comprehend the next stage of the ‘Stellar Transformation’ cultivation technique.

Likely, compared with the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ body strengthening technique, Qin Yu cared more about his own ‘Stellar Transformation.’

After being reluctant to part, Little Hei Tong followed Dong Xue

and the other five Demon Kings into the city of the Flowing Mist Star. As for Hei Yu, Bai Ling and Hou Fei, they entered into the Jiang Lan's Realm. According to the plan, they are to spend a thousand years in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

A thousand years in the Jiang Lan's Realm was a hundred years outside.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were to train in the Jiang Lan's Realm whereas Qin Yu was to train in the Cosmic Space.

The boundless Cosmic Space. Countless amount of enormous planets were slowly floating in the Cosmic Space. And, at this moment, next to a beautiful blue colored planet were several tens of enormous meteorites flying past. The meteorite in the middle of these several tens of meteorites was the largest; it had the length of close to ten thousand miles. However, such a size could only be considered as extremely small in the Cosmos.

In the middle of the surface of this meteorite was a man sitting cross-legged. It was precisely Qin Yu.

Surveying his surroundings, comprehending the boundless cosmos, this was the current cultivation method of Qin Yu. Sitting atop this meteorite, Qin Yu was drifting about the Cosmos unceasingly...

Chapter 34: Unite

His soul has completely united into one with the cosmos. Sensing the pulse of the cosmos, Qin Yu's own soul's aura has grown more and more faint. Ultimately, it appeared to have completely disappeared.

A blazing star, a flaring large fireball. Round after rounds of flames were erupting from the fireball. A round of flame had even broken into the meteorites.

Another group of meteorites came flying over from the opposite direction. Those meteorites flew past the meteorites that Qin Yu was with. Qin Yu was seeing with his eyes, sensing with his soul... gradually, what he saw with his eyes and what he sensed with his soul started to fuse with one another.

Every moment Qin Yu sat on the meteorite, the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body's execution speed was increased to the maximum.

Those twenty seven thousand seal marks and patterns were flickering with a blue color. Qin Yu's bones and his entire body's muscles were being transformed unceasingly. The cells and such within his bones were also being changed unceasingly. Even if the bones were to be unable to support the unceasing changes and fracture, the Life Elemental Energy within Qin Yu's body would automatically restore them.

Training and cultivating without any worry, there was no one in

the Dinosaur Clan who had ever trained like that.

In the blink of an eye several tens of years have passed.

Qin Yu has separated himself from the state where he had assimilated with the cosmos. A slight smile appeared on his face.

“Several tens of years are merely a flash of time. The ‘Stellar Transformations cultivation technique that master created, although it had only reached the state of being able to pass the Heavenly Tribulations, was such a developed cosmic cultivation technique. If it were to reach its true final state, its profoundness would be something that surpasses all of the cultivation techniques of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by far.”

The more he managed to comprehend, the more aware Qin Yu became.

“Fei Fei and Xiao Hei’s cultivation speed are pretty fast. I’ll continue my comprehension.” Qin Yu removed the distracting thoughts in his mind and once again assimilated his soul with the Cosmos. He had returned to a drifting yet profound state...

Inside the Jiang Lans’ Realm.

Several tens of years in the outside world means that several hundreds of years have passed in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Hou Fei and Hei Yu had both obtained some significant improvements in their strength.

A body covered in silver hair, with two golden eyes and a violet lip; Hou Fei held his long black stick in his hand. He was 'gaga' laughing with excitement. Soon after, he roared.

“Mixed Hair Bird, watch my strike!”

The long black stick was like a long black dragon as it soared to the sky before arriving directly in front of Hei Yu.

“Insignificant skill.” Hei Yu sneered. His figure rapidly changed. Swiftly, he turned into nine blurs and easily dodged the incoming stick strike. At the same time, a long black spear suddenly appeared in his right hand. Like a water snake, the long spear was suddenly shot out.

The long black stick and the long black spear merely lightly touched each other before separating.

An exchange at the speed of lightning.

The exquisiteness of Hou Fei's stick technique and Hei Yu's spear technique were clearly seen. The two of them did not use any force; rather, they were competing the exquisiteness of their techniques. During the moment when the long black stick and the long black spear collided with each other, they were appearing and disappearing. Sometimes, they appeared to have entered into the space itself; they were extremely fantastic.

“Big Brother Yu, Second brother, you two should take a rest.” Bai Ling walked over from the courtyard with a smile on her face.

Two blurs landed on the ground. The two figures have only gradually became clear.

Hou Fei was donned in a golden battle armor and radiating a battle aura. As for Hei Yu, he was wearing all white and was giving off a sensation of a desolate killer.

“Aiya, Mixed Hair Bird, I’ve never expected that after you reached level six Demon Emperor, your spear technique would also improve greatly. It’s about to reach the level of my Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes. However, I still haven’t used the eighth and ninth stick strikes yet. Once I use them, you’ll definitely lose.” Said Hou Fei confidently.

Hei Yu lightly smiled. “You’ve achieved complete comprehension of the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes?”

“How many hundreds of years has it been? You’ve even reached level six Demon Emperor level from level five Demon Emperor; although I still haven’t reach level seven Demon Emperor, I’ve almost finished the comprehension of the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes. It’s just the final Ninth Stick Strike that’s a bit problematic.” Hou Fei’s face didn’t go red. “Just wait, I’ll reach level seven Demon Emperor level very soon.”

Hei Yu did not respond, he merely put away his long spear, walked to the stone chair on the side, sat down and started to rest.

Bai Ling was sitting beside him.

Hou Fei also put away his black stick and sat on another stone chair.

“Monkey, Big brother said he’d be outside for a hundred years, but would he really be there for precisely a hundred years? If during the hundredth year’s time Big brother were by chance, at his most critical moment, how could we possibly disturb him?” Asked Hei Yu with a frown. “However, if that was the case, when should we go out and wake Big brother?”

Hou Fei laughed. “That’s simple. Why must we bother to go call for Big brother? When Big brother himself decide that it’s about time, he’ll naturally come and get us out.”

Hou Fei wasn’t worried at all. Hei Yu also nodded.

Bai Ling who sat to the side instead grew a bit worried. “If big brother were to continue his comprehension the entire time, then does it mean that we are to stay in the Jiang Lan’s Realm the entire time? It’s been a long time since I’ve seen Little Tong. I really want to see Little Tong at an earlier date.

“Ling’er.” Hei Yu frowned and reprimanded her. “So what if we are to see Little Tong a bit later? Big brother’s cultivation is the most important.”

“Oh.” Bai Ling could only agree.

The tranquil days continued on. Inside Wu Lan's residence in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Boss Wu Lan, Boss Wu Lan.”

A voice that sounded like a thunder suddenly rumbled loudly. It woke up Wu Lan who was currently resting inside his room. Helplessly, Wu Lan walked out from his residence. He saw the excited Ye Qu that ran over and smiled helplessly. “Ye Qu, why are you shouting so loudly?”

Ye Qu had a face filled with pride. “Boss Wu Lan, look.”

“Look? At what?” Wu Lan was puzzled.

“Look carefully.” Ye Qu had a face filled with smiles. “Look, what has changed about me?”

Confused, Wu Lan looked at Ye Qu for a moment. He then started to smile. “Oh, you've finally reached a breakthrough.”

Ye Qu hit his chest with his fist and said happily. “That's right. After all these years, I've finally reached a breakthrough. Haha.... that icy-cold Ao Wuxu was the first one to reach level eight Demon Emperor and would frequently act arrogantly in front of me. Now, let's see if he dares to act so arrogant anymore.”

Actually, Ao Wuxu had never acted arrogant. It's just that his icy-cold manner naturally caused others to think that he was acting arrogantly.

“Haha, level eight Demon Emperor; Mn... you and Wuxu better train faster, with Qin Yu's current cultivation speed, he'll likely undergo the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm earlier than you. If that really is the case... then I'm afraid that we'll be separated.” Instructed Wu Lan.

“Boss Wu Lan, what do you mean?” Ye Qu grew calm.

Wu Lan said solemnly. “When Qin Yu ascend to the Divine Realm, if you and Ao Wuxu were to not have passed the Divine Tribulation, it's impossible for the two of you to ascend to the Divine Realm together with Qin Yu and I. You'll only be expelled back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by the Divine Realm.”

“The rules of the Cosmos are as such. It's just like when ascending to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from the Mortal Realm, one must achieve the level of Dacheng before being able to ascend. Thus, even if Qin Yu were to bring people along with him in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, they'll still be automatically expelled by the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Although the Jiang Lan's Realm was exceptional... but it's merely a Spatial Divine Artifact's space and not a true space!” Wu Lan explained carefully.

“True space?” Ye Qu was a bit puzzled.

Wu Lan nodded. He smiled and said. “True space naturally possesses Spiritual Energy, Elemental Spirit Energy or other energies. There’s also life forms and so on. However, the Jiang Lan’s Realm is a space within a Spatial Divine Artifact. The Elemental Spirit Energy within it is also absorbed from the outside world. It is impossible for the Jiang Lan’s Realm to have energy in and of itself.”

“Oh, Boss, Wuxu and I must pass the Divine Tribulation before being able to go to the Divine Realm; but what about you?” Ye Qu had a guess in his mind.

Wu Lan lightly smiled. “I am originally from the Divine Realm, it’s very natural for me to return to the Divine Realm. Even if I were to not train and not have even the slightest amount of improvement, I would still be able to ascend to the Divine Realm with Qin Yu inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm. However, you all are different.”

“Mn... that Qin Yu’s cultivation speed is too fast. It would be good if he were to slow down a bit.” Said Ye Qu after mucking his mouth grudgingly. “Although I’ve reached level eight Demon Emperor; it will be extremely hard for me to break through to level nine Demon Emperor from level eight Demon Emperor.”

Wu Lan merely had an indifferent smile.

Although Ye Qu and the rest were pressured, Wu Lan did not have any pressure.

Inside the Imperial Palace of the Black Crow City.

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan as well as the two level eight Demon Emperors Liu Tu and Ao Ku were currently seated around a table.

“Liu Tu, it has already been eighty years. In this period of time, have you managed to discover any information regarding Hei Yu and them?” Asked the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan indifferently. After all these years, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan did not have a lot of hope in catching Hei Yu.

Somewhat helpless, Liu Tu replied respectfully. “Not even the slightest bit of information.”

“Your Majesty.” Ao Ku interrupted. “If Hei Yu and them were to hide in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time and not come out... then no matter how hard we try, it’s still impossible for us to find them.”

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan nodded. How could he not know about that? However, he truly wanted to kill Hei Yu.

“Mn?”

Suddenly, the Peng Demon Emperor frowned. He turned his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Gradually, a smile appeared on the Peng Demon Emperor’s face.

Liu Tu and Ao Ku took a glance at each other. They were filled with amazement.

The matters of the Bird Clan's territory used to mostly be taken care of by Bai Feng. And now, they were mostly taken care of by Liu Tu. Only an extremely small amount of matters would be reported directly to the Peng Demon Emperor. And now, the Peng Demon Emperor actually have a smile on his face.... it was truly a rare occurrence.

After a moment, the Peng Demon Emperor put away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl while smiling.

“Your Majesty, did something delightful happened?” Said Liu Tu with a smile. Ao Ku also looked to the Peng Demon Emperor.

The Peng Demon Emperor smiled and said. “It’s nothing that can be considered as an exaltation, it’s just that Emperor Yu and his wife the Mystic Emperor of the Immortal Realm had made an exchange with me. They want to kill that Qin Yu, I want to kill that Hei Yu, thus we merely decided to help each other.”

“Your Majesty, when you were chasing to kill that Hei Yu, you had announced his name as Xiao Hei the entire time. Hei Yu’s true name was something that others didn’t know of, so how did this Emperor Yu manage to know?” Asked Liu Tu in confusion.

“Bai Feng was killed by Qin Yu. Although not many people know about this, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor’s power in

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is still quite good. I reckon that they managed to obtain this information from somewhere.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a smile.

Chapter 35: Stellar Space

In the boundless Cosmos, countless planets were slowly moving about in the cosmic space.

The group of meteorites rapidly passed through stars and planets. In the middle of this group of meteorites, on the biggest meteorite; a person was sitting cross-legged and unmoving. It was unknown how long he has been sitting there, nor was it known when he would get up.

Traces of green light were slowly being radiated from Qin Yu's head. The corners of Qin Yu's lips were slightly raised. He had a smile on his face.

His eyes had been open the entire time, tranquilly watching.

Suddenly, Qin Yu stood up. He was proudly standing on this rapidly flying meteorite.

"It's been ninety years, I've already trained in seclusion for ninety years." Qin Yu's mind was very serene. He felt as if his entire frame of mind was slowly fluctuating with the pulse of the cosmos. It was a marvelous sensation. However, Qin Yu knew that... in these ninety years, he had let his soul assimilate with the cosmos and his frame of mind fluctuate with the cosmos.

A cultivation of ninety years, Qin Yu's soul realm's level had naturally achieved the rank of a level nine Immortal Emperor's

state, he was merely a step away from completing the third layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu did not care much about the progress of his soul realm. After all, when in battle, what mattered was one's strength. In last several hundred years in the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu had stayed on the sixth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' And now, he has finally reached the seventh stage.

The Nine Steps Force had also changed to purple from blue.

Now, the bones in Qin Yu's body were comparable in toughness to a Low Quality Divine Artifact. Adding on the assistance of the Life Elemental Energy, Qin Yu's body could be considered to be a Divine Artifact that could be renovated at any time. There was no need to explain how powerful that is.

“Unfortunately... there was not much progress in the ‘Stellar Transformations cultivation technique.” Qin Yu sighed.

The comprehension of all these years was actually for the sake of creating the ninth stage of the ‘Stellar Transformations. However, creating a new stage was no easy task. Standing on top of the meteorite, Qin Yu was casually looking at the boundless cosmic space.

Suddenly...

An enormous and magnificent nebula appeared in Qin Yu's field

of view. This nebula was radiating a dream like brilliance; it was extremely attractive. As for Qin Yu, he was naturally attracted by this nebula. The size of this nebula was extremely huge... it was as big as several thousands of planets.

Revolving around tranquility, the entire gigantic nebula was revolving around tranquilly.

There appeared to be no pattern in its trajectories. However, Qin Yu who had woken up from being attracted by the nebula noticed the trajectories of its rotation. Seeing the trajectories, Qin Yu appeared to be shocked. His mind that had been in a tranquil state for ninety years started to move excitedly!

In this moment!

It was as if a bolt of lightning had struck Qin Yu's mind!

Qin Yu had suddenly opened up to a wide panorama!

“So, so that's it!” Qin Yu smiled. He closed his eyes and suddenly raised his hands. His hands were moving very slowly. However, at the moment when his hands were moving, the entire space appeared to be vibrating. Even the lights around Qin Yu appeared to be being warped.

Qin Yu's hands stopped their movements!

His hands appeared to be holding onto a ball of nothingness.

With his hands placed in front of his body, Qin Yu smiled and closed his eyes. It was as if he was experiencing a wonderful sensation.

At the moment when Qin Yu's hands stopped moving!

Suddenly, the several tens of rapidly flying meteorites stopped. It took merely a split second for the meteorites to stop from the high speed that they were flying at. All these several tens of meteorites stopped in midair and were motionless.

“Huff!”

Qin Yu's hands involuntarily shook slightly. With Qin Yu as the center, a visible space ripple appeared. The several tens of meteorites that had stopped moving, suddenly moved. With the meteorite that Qin Yu was on as the center, the several tens of meteorites started to rotate.

There were meteorites above Qin Yu, meteorites to Qin Yu's left, meteorites in front of Qin Yu... meteorites below Qin Yu.

The meteorites formed a spheroid with Qin Yu as the center.

Like this, the several tens of meteorites revolved around Qin Yu. Sometimes, the meteorites would revolve above Qin Yu, sometimes below; their trajectories were not circular nor could they be considered an ellipse shape. If one were to look at them, then they would appear to not have any pattern at all.

However...

If there were to be an expert on the scene, then they would notice that these several tens of meteorites were rotating with the same pattern as the dream-like nebula.

Merely, every single meteorite represented a huge lump of energy within the nebula.

Like so, these several tens of meteorites were revolving unceasingly. The far away nebula was also revolving like so unceasingly.

They were rotating with the same trajectory. The only difference between them were their sizes.

However... in the other space that Qin Yu's Black Hole in his dantian leads to, inside that two three meters long and wide space that belonged to Qin Yu, that extremely thick golden Black Hole Energy was also slowly moving. Although slow, they were still moving.

Time passed. The several tens of meteorites have always maintained their current state.

Twelve entire years.

Lifting his hands up like holding a ball; Qin Yu who had maintained this pose for twelve entire years, suddenly opened his eyes.

Right at the moment when Qin Yu's eyes opened, the several tens of meteorites that had been rotating about, forming an enormous sphere suddenly stopped.

“Haha... the comprehension of a hundred years has finally born fruit. So that's the case, so that's the case!” Qin Yu's face was filled with smiles. Extremely confident smiles. He placed his hands behind his back. His feet were still on the largest meteorite.

“I've broken my promise, broken my promise. Although I said a hundred years, it took me a hundred and two years.” Qin Yu had a self-mocking smile.

Afterwards, Qin Yu looked to the several tens of meteorites that still remained in the air. He casually waved his hand and those several tens of meteorites proceeded according to the trajectory that they had before. As for Qin Yu, he instead stood up in the air. After a while, he used Greater Teleportation and disappeared from the cosmic space.

In a flash, Qin Yu appeared on an uninhabited planet.

“Now that my soul realm's level has also reached level nine Immortal Emperor's level, with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, who could compare with me in the degree of unity with the cosmos? With my current Great Teleportation distance, there's not

much need for Interstellar Conveying Arrays anymore.” Immediately after, Qin Yu disappeared again.

Qin Yu’s current Greater Teleportation range was about ten times the range it was before.

It used to be that for him to move a tenth of a galaxy’s distance with a single teleportation was already pretty powerful. However now, Qin Yu was able to cross an entire galaxy with a teleportation. There was no need for Interstellar Conveying Arrays anymore. Even if it was to be crossing from a single galaxy to another one, Qin Yu was able to do so with a single Greater Teleportation.

Only when crossing from a star field to another star field, with the distance between the two being too great, would Qin Yu require the use of an Interstellar Conveying Array.

“The eighth stage was the Black Hole Realm, what exactly will the ninth stage be? Heheheh... there’s no need for me to worry, all I need to do is continue my development according to these circumstances.” The current Qin Yu was completely relaxed.

Inside Qin Yu’s dantian’s space.

The current Black Hole was already not at all like before. It no longer had the three golden rings of lights and has turned into a golden channel. On the other side of the channel, in the flour paste space, there originally existed a two-three meters range area that belonged to Qin Yu.

However, the space that belonged to Qin Yu has now reached about ten meters in length and width.

At the same time... this space was slowly enlarging at an extremely tiny and undetectable rate.

“In this flour paste space, the small space that belonged to me has turned into a ‘Stellar Space’ now.” Said Qin Yu in his heart.

Inside the Stellar Space, an astonishing change had occurred to the previously immobile Black Hole Energy. Currently, there was a lump of energy rotating about, much like the enormous nebula that Qin Yu had seen. As for the Black Hole Energy, it was being revolved and gathered unceasingly, turning into tiny golden specks.

Upon the moment when Qin Yu’s awareness entered into this Stellar Space, he discovered...

A countless amount of golden specks were slowly revolving according to a methodically arranged trajectory and forming a nebula spheroid.

Upon closer inspection, one would discover... traces of muddled flour paste energies were passing through the ‘Stellar Space’ and into it. Only through absorbing the flour paste energy, was the golden Black Hole Energy able to form those golden specks.

Those countless amounts of golden specks were formed through the slow transformation of ‘flour paste energy.’

The flour paste energy from the outside was being absorbed. As more of the flour paste energy was absorbed, there formed void areas within the flour paste space. As the void was formed, the ‘Stellar Space’ naturally expanded.

“This flour paste energy is truly profound. What exactly is that flour paste-like energy?” Qin Yu pondered in his heart. Immediately after, he started to smile. “Inside the flour paste space, this flour paste-like energy is boundless and everywhere, taking up all of the space. Only through absorbing a lot of it, will my Stellar Space be able to occupy a greater area.”

Qin Yu did not understand it completely.

However, his intuition tells him that... the flour paste-like energy was a good thing and thus he should absorb it unceasingly. Also, the greater the size of his Stellar Space, the better.

Currently, Qin Yu was still slowly absorbing the flour paste-like energy, to allow the amount of golden specks that formed the spheroid nebula inside his body to become greater. Qin Yu also understood that... all he was doing right now, was storing up reservation power. He had yet to actually reach the gateway to the ninth stage.

Cyan Flame Star Field, Flowing Mist Star.

“The Flowing Mist Star is as beautiful and tranquil as before.” Qin Yu appeared in the sky of the Flowing Mist Star. In merely two or three steps, he arrived at the largest city of the three great cities on the Flowing Mist Star, Vast Sky City.

The city gates of the Vast Sky City was wide and broad.

Upon seeing Qin Yu walking toward the gate, the gate guard started to have a hard time breathing. He did not even dare move forward to inquire who Qin Yu was.

“Who is this person? No, I must immediately go notify the lord.” Seeing Qin Yu’s figure walking past, that guard had already decided what to do in his mind.

There are numerous cultivators in Vast Sky City. However, majority of them are only level one Heavenly Demons. Rarely are Demon King level experts ever seen. At the very least, as Qin Yu walked, the strongest person he had discovered was merely a level one Demon King, and it was also the sole Demon King that he saw.

Thus, as it could be seen, there are very few experts on the Flowing Mist Star.

“Master.”

Dong Xue’s figure suddenly appeared beside Qin Yu. She said to Qin Yu respectfully.

Qin Yu took a glance at Dong Xue and then slightly nodded. “Did you manage to complete the mission that I assigned you?”

“Yes, Master, it is complete. Currently, the entire Flowing Mist Star is under our control. No matter who it was that entered the Flowing Mist Star, they were unable to escape our surveillance.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded indifferently. “Good, bring me to your current residence.”

“Yes.”

Immediately after, Dong Xue turned into a ray of light and shot off toward the sky. Casually, Qin Yu followed behind Dong Xue. In merely a blink of an eye, Qin Yu followed Dong Xue to another city. They have arrived in front of the palace gate in the extreme north of the Vast Pattern City.

“Master, this is our current residence.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Qin Yu slowly raised his head. His gaze landed on those three large words and muttered. “Five Willows Palace, why such a name?”

“Master, to the outside, it was merely said that five Demon Kings had constructed this palace here. The master of this palace was thus those five Demon Kings. Those five Demon Kings were the

Spiritual Beasts that master had dispatched; two level nine Demon Kings and three level eight Demon Kings. This subordinate merely hides herself behind the scenes.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded.

“I believe there are no subordinates of the Peng Demon Emperor on the Flowing Mist Star right now?” Asked Qin Yu.

Dong Xue nodded and said. “Yes. For this tiny planet, the Peng Demon Emperor would not dispatch his experts over. Furthermore, even if he were to dispatch people over, they wouldn’t be able to tell Master’s identity. Only a hundred years ago did the Peng Demon Emperor send people over to transmit an order to the Five Willow Palace to tell them to pay attention in the case where three male experts were to appear and to immediately inform them if they were to appear.”

“This Peng Demon Emperor is truly smart.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu; with the strength of them three brothers, one must be at least a level eight Demon Emperor in order to discover their identity. However, how many level eight Demon Emperors were there in the entire Bird Clan?

With their current arrangement of reporting upon noticing three male experts, it would allow for a high chance of success.

“Well then, Dong Xue, where would we normally live at?” Asked Qin Yu.

Dong Xue said respectfully. “Master, the Pure Flow Mansion inside the Five Willows Palace is the place that this subordinate has prepared for Master. Master and the other Lords could live there. Master could also stroll around the Flowing Mist Star as you wish. This subordinate is able to guarantee that on the Flowing Mist Star, there definitely will not be anyone who could find out Master’s identity.”

“Mn.” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness spread out.

“It seems like Little Tong’s attire has changed.” With a single step, Qin Yu arrived inside the Five Willows Palace.

Inside the garden of the Clear Flow Mansion. In the Clear Flow Mansion, other than Dong Xue and Hei Tong, others were absolutely not allowed in.

The current Hei Tong now looked like a woman . She was dressed in a yellow garment. With bright eyes and white teeth, her appearance was very adorable and pretty. At this moment, Hei Tong was fiddling with a flower. From time to time, a smile would appear on her face. Who knows what she might be thinking about in her mind.

“Little Tong.” A familiar voice sounded.

Puzzled, Hei Tong turned around. Upon seeing the person who had arrived, pleasantly surprised, Hei Tong yelled. “Eldest Uncle!” As she yelled, she immediately fell into Qin Yu’s embrace.

With but a thought from Qin Yu.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei, Bai Ling, Ye Qu and Wu Lan suddenly appeared inside the courtyard.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei and the rest were startled. Immediately, they started looking around. However, they quickly came to a realization and sprung up in ecstasy.

“Father, Mother, Uncle Wu...” Hei Tong’s eyes were shining.

“Little Tong.” Bai Ling was so happy that her eyes turned red.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were looking at Qin Yu with excitement.

Chapter 36: Stirrings Of Love

Whether it was Qin Yu with his brothers Hou Fei and Hei Yu, or Hei Yu with his family. It had been a long time since they last saw each other. Everyone was very excited. On the same day, they set up a banquet in the Pure Flow Mansion of the Five Willows Palace.

Exchanging glasses, everyone was very excited and smiling.

Qin Yu's gaze swept past. His Immortal Awareness that had already reached the level of a level nine Immortal Emperor's clearly discovered everyone's strength. Suddenly, Qin Yu looked to Ye Qu in amazement. "Ye Qu, you've also reached level eight Demon Emperor?"

For Fei Fei and Xiao Hei to have a large improvement was something that Qin Yu had expected. With the Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear, which were bestowed by Uncle Lan and their aptitude as Super Divine Beasts, there was no need to puzzle over their fast improvement speed. This Ye Qu appeared to have been stuck at the level seven Demon Emperor level for a long time; how did he manage to achieve a breakthrough in merely a thousand years?

"What? Only you're allowed to have such a fast progress and not me?" Said Ye Qu complacently. Suddenly, he looked to Qin Yu and said puzzledly. "Qin Yu, could it be that you've achieved another breakthrough in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body?'"

Qin Yu smiled and was about to speak.

“You’d best not tell me that you’ve reached the seventh stage!”
Said Ye Qu solemnly.

“Oh?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

Why doesn’t this Ye Qu want him to tell him?

“I’m afraid that I cannot take the shock.” Said Ye Qu with resentment. “It’s merely been a hundred years outside of the Jiang Lan’s Realm for you. To reach the seventh stage from the sixth stage in a hundred years, if you were to have truly accomplished that, then you’re beyond human.”

Qin Yu understood.

“Heh heh.... I have already stayed at the sixth stage for several hundred years during the time in the Jiang Lan’s Realm when I bitterly trained for a thousand years. For me to reach the seventh stage now, it can’t be considered as being extremely fast.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Ye Qu said stammeringly. “You’ve actually reached the seventh stage?”

Earlier, Ye Qu was merely guessing and joking around. Never did he expect that Qin Yu had actually reached the seventh stage.

“Yes, I’ve reached the seventh stage. However, I’m afraid that I’m still a bit weaker than you as you’ve already reached the eighth stage. Fei Fei... you’ve improved pretty fast.” Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei.

“Gaga, of course.” Hou Fei’s face with filled with contentment.

Currently, Hou Fei was already a level seven Demon Emperor. One must know that the further down the line, the harder it’ll become to progress. Even with Hou Fei’s talent and the assistance from the Black Stick, it still took Hou Fei nearly a thousand years before he could reach a breakthrough.

“Monkey merely achieved a breakthrough ten years ago. If Big Brother were to open the Jiang Lan’s Realm from the outside at exactly a hundred year’s time, then Monkey would likely still be a level six Demon Emperor.” Said Hei Yu deliberately undering from the side.

“You don’t have to be jealous of me, Mixed Hair Bird. It’ll take you at least several more thousands of years before you can reach a level seven Demon Emperor.” Said Hou Fei with an air of complacency. Qin Yu instead was inwardly pondering to himself.

In this bitter training, his brothers’ strength had increased a lot. Especially Hou Fei... he was now a level seven Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. He’s now at the same level as Ao Wuming. If one were to add on his mystical Stick Techniques, then he’s comparable to a level nine Immortal Emperor.

As for Qin Yu.... there was hardly any discrepancy between them. At the very least, if a level eight Immortal Emperor were to stand in front of Qin Yu, then this level eight Immortal Emperor would be courting death.

“Qin Yu.” Wu Lan who stood to the side said while smiling. “Seeing the current strength of you three brothers, even if three level nine Immortal Emperors attacked you all, you all would still be capable of escaping safely. There is not much assistance that I, Wuxu and the others could provide to you all now.”

Wu Lan clearly believed that Qin Yu had enough strength to defend himself.

“Still not enough.” Said Qin Yu grudgingly. “With our current strength, although we would not be particularly afraid of Emperor Yu or Mystic Emperor, but that Peng Demon Emperor is truly difficult. Back then, I personally experienced his speed. His speed was at the very least three or four times my own. If we were to truly fight, then I’d be at a complete disadvantage. Furthermore... the Peng Demon Emperor’s attacks are very powerful. Even with my current defense, I believe that he would be capable of breaking my defense with merely a single fist.”

“Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor. These three individuals are not people that ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors can be compared with.” Said Qin Yu after exhaling a long breath.

With Qin Yu's current strength, he no longer feared ordinary experts. However, an enemy that possessed an Inherited Treasure was still too powerful.

“If I were to fight against the Dragon Emperor, I'd be completely unable to match up against him. However... against the Peng Demon Emperor, I am still able to block his attack during the moment of crisis and save your life.” Said Wu Lan with a light smile.

Ye Qu who stood to the side also opened his large mouth. He laughed and said. “Qin Yu, you can rest assured. With Boss Wu Lan's strength, although he's unable to block that Dragon Emperor, he is able to block against that Peng Demon Emperor. Even I... once my ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ reaches the ninth stage, too would dare to compete against that Peng Demon Emperor.”

Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan in amazement.

Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised. Back then, the Dragon Emperor used his strength to suppress Immortal Emperor Ni Yang and forced him to release Ao Wuxu. At that time, Wu Lan had already resigned himself to being inferior to the Dragon Emperor.

Qin Yu had thought the entire time that... as Wu Lan was inferior to the Dragon Emperor, he ought to be inferior to the Peng Demon Emperor too. After all, the Peng Demon Emperor is about at the same level as the Dragon Emperor. However, who would've expected that Wu Lan would say that he can block the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Senior Wu Lan, wasn’t the Peng Demon Emperor’s strength about the same as the Dragon Emperor?” Hei Yu who stood to the side asked.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and the rest all looked to Wu Lan. They too were wondering about that.

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. “As the saying goes... each person has their strong points and weak points. Although there are barely any discrepancies between Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor, I just happen to possess a strong point that could restrain this Peng Demon Emperor. Thus, I am able to block him. Of course, I could only block him. His speed is too fast... it’s impossible for me to defeat him.”

“Oh...” Qin Yu somewhat understood.

“Uncle Wu, you’re so powerful. Little Tong hereby offers Uncle Wu a toast.” Hei Tong, who had been by the side listening the entire time, suddenly stood up and said while beaming with smiles.

Upon seeing Hei Tong, Wu Lan had a pampering expression in his eyes. “Good, good, the wine offered by Little Tong, I will definitely drink that.”

Wu Lan, Ye Qu and even Ao Wuxu were very pampering toward Hei Tong. After all, they watched her grow up.

After the feast.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling remained in the Clear Flow Mansion. Wu Lan also remained in the Clear Flow Mansion. To Wu Lan, training wasn't of dire importance. As for Ye Qu, he returned back into the Jiang Lan's Realm to train.

Ye Qu wanted to use the Jiang Lan's Realm to assist him in becoming a level nine Demon Emperor sooner.

The days on the Flowing Mist Star were very tranquil and happy for Qin Yu and them. Occasionally, the three brothers would spar with each other. Occasionally, they would enjoy drinking to their heart's content. Occasionally, they would enjoy the sceneries of the Flowing Mist Star. Essentially, the three brothers lived free and leisurely.

As for Wu Lan, he had also been freely strolling around the three cities of the Flowing Mist Star. He was spending his days contentedly.

On a certain day.

Qin Yu and his two brothers were drinking inside the courtyard mansion. As Qin Yu continued to drink, he suddenly came to a stop. His gaze turned to the sky; it was as if he was thinking about something.

“Big brother, what are you thinking about?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. Soon after, Hou Fei laid down his wine cup and asked.

“Oh.” Qin Yu woke back up from his recollections.

“Earlier, I was thinking... it has been several hundred years since we arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, even if we aren’t counting the extra time spent in the Jiang Lan’s realm. I wonder if my royal father, big brother and second brother have ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm yet.” Said Qin Yu with a slight sigh.

“With my royal father and them’s cultivation speed, I reckon they have yet to ascend. However, as to what the reality is, it was also hard to say. Who knows, maybe my royal father and them would cultivate very fast?” Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face.

Hei Yu who stood to the side consoled. “Big brother, you don’t have to mind too much about it. Once one sets foot on the path of cultivation, one will only be able to rely on oneself. If you can help, then you’ll help. If you can’t... then you also shouldn’t think too much about it.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“Hey, big brother, are you able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm now?” Suddenly asked Hou Fei. “Your strength ought to be very powerful now, you should be able to right?”

Qin Yu shook his head.

Opening the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Although Qin Yu's current strength was pretty good, as his Nine Steps Dark Gold Body has reached the seventh stage and his Nine Steps Force was also pretty powerful, it was still insufficient in opening the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"I am still quite a bit of distance away from being able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. This is not something that we can rush." As Qin Yu said that, he suddenly turned his head around. Hou Fei and Hei Yu also turned their head around toward the doorway. What they saw was Hei Tong dressed in yellow garments laughing charmingly.

"Little Tong, did something happen?" Said Hei Yu with a bit of icy-coldness. However, his speech also gave off a sense of a strict father.

Hei Tong glanced at Hei Yu. She then chuckled. "Father, I wanna go to take a stroll on the Green Blue Star."

"Green Blue Star?" Hei Yu was puzzled. "Why do you want to go there? I believe this Flowing Mist Star is not small, you should be fine taking a stroll across the three cities of the Flowing Mist Star."

Hei Tong humphed. She then switched targets and looked to Qin

Yu. Her large eyes were brightly looking at Qin Yu. “Eldest Uncle, I wanna go to the Green Blue Star.”

“Green Blue Star, that’s the core planet of the Green Blue Galaxy that the Flowing Mist Star is located in. In that place, crooks are mixed in with the honest folks. Why do you want to go there?” Asked Qin Yu.

“I just wanna go. I already went there last year with master. No one there knows who I am. It’s not dangerous for me.” Hei Tong hurriedly explained. Upon hearing that, Qin Yu smiled. “Fine then, if you wanna go then you can go.”

“Yay~~ Eldest Uncle is the best to me.” Hei Tong immediately hugged Qin Yu and said happily.

“Big brother.” Hei Yu said with a frown.

“Hey, Mixed Hair Bird, it’s just the Green Blue Star. What’s so alarming about that?” Said Hou Fei.

Qin Yu said. “Xiao Hei, my soul’s level has already reached that of a level nine Immortal Emperor’s. Even if it were the Peng Demon Emperor, his soul’s level is merely at a level eight Demon Emperor’s. As long as I follow Little Tong, no danger would come to her.”

Qin Yu was very confident.

With how high his soul realm's level was now, there were barely any people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that are capable of discovering him. Yet, he was able to discover them.

“Well, okay.” Hei Yu nodded. He then looked to Hei Tong with a strict expression. “Little Tong, you must certainly listen to your Eldest Uncle.”

“Eldest Uncle, you're also going?” Said Hei Tong with a ugly expression.

“What, I can't?” Asked Qin Yu with a smile. He had a feeling that... Little Tong had a little secret.

“It's, it's fine.” Hei Tong tried her best to squeeze out a smile.

As the core planet of a galaxy the number of experts here on the Green Blue Star was clearly greater than on the Flowing Mist Star. There were also a lot of Immortal and Devil Experts. The crooks are mixed in with the honest folk. Currently, Qin Yu and Hei Tong were in a restaurant.

Within the Hei Tong's hand that was placed underneath the table was a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Eldest Uncle, I want to go out and stroll the city by myself.” Said Hei Tong as she stared at Qin Yu.

“By yourself?” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled.

Hen Tong nodded her head repeatedly. She then puffed her cheeks and started to act coquettishly. “Eldest Uncle, just let me go and stroll around.”

“I’m going to see what kind of trick you have in your mind.” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness had already discovered the Spiritual Transmission Pearl in Hei Tong’s hand. “Fine, but make sure to not make trouble and create difficulties for me.”

“Hehe, definitely, definitely.”

Cheerfully, Hei Tong rushed out of the restaurant. Immediately, she had slipped away. However, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Green Blue Star in an instant. Unless there were experts at the level nine Immortal Emperor’s soul realm’s level, no one else could determine that Qin Yu was looking over them.

“Hey, Yu Wei, have you heard that a large movement has happened in our Immortal Realm?” An Immortal inside the restaurant spoke. “Having been in the Demon Realm the entire time, I’ve grown unfamiliar with what’s happening in the Immortal Realm.”

Another cyan clothed youth nodded his head and said. “That’s right, a large movement has occurred in the Immortal Realm. A couple hundred years ago, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor combined their powers. Not long ago, another power had suddenly

emerged. I think their leader was called the Flame Emperor. And a couple days ago... the Cyan Emperor has abdicated his power and gave his leader position to his brother.”

“The Cyan Emperor is completely fine, why would he abdicate?”
Asked that Immortal.

The youth called Yu Wei shook his head. “Who knows why. Back then, Emperor Yu abdicated after being knocked down by Senior Qin Yu. However, this Cyan Emperor, his reputation has spread wide and far, why would he abdicate?”

“The Cyan Emperor abdicated?”

Qin Yu’s brows creased. He raised his wine cup and drained the cup with a single gulp. However, he was still pondering in his heart. “I remember that during the time on the Crescent Moon Bay, a certain marital technique of the Cyan Emperor seemed to be successfully accomplished. For him to abdicate now, could it be that he... is going to undergo the Divine Tribulation?”

Qin Yu was shocked.

“Furthermore, when did there emerge a Flame Emperor in the Immortal Realm? Never heard of him. I’ll forget about it.” Qin Yu decided not to think further about it. And at this moment, the people in the restaurant were chatting unceasingly. Some were chatting about the great figures of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Others were chatting the trifling matters of certain sects.

Suddenly, Qin Yu's eyes shined. "So it turns out that this little lass Hei Tong wanted to come to the Green Blue Star for precisely this."

.....

Inside a private room of another restaurant.

Hei Tong was currently chatting with a level one Heavenly Demon level youth. This youth appeared to be very simple and honest. There was always a guileless smile on his face.

"Big Guy, you didn't grow worried waiting, right? It took me a month in order to come out." Said Hei Tong while giggling. Her quick witted eyes were spinning around and around as they looked at that simple and honest youth.

The simple and honest youth shook his head repeatedly. "No, not at all. I have nothing important to do anyway. Usually, I just train on a mountain top outside of the city."

"Big Guy, here you go." Hei Tong stretched out her hand and ten High Quality Elemental Spirit Stones appeared on top of the table. "Seeing that your strength is that weak and you're that poor, take these Elemental Spirit Stones and go home and cultivate with them. I have a lot of these."

The simple and honest youth shook his head repeatedly. "No, I can't. I can't take these."

“If you’re not taking them, then I’ll be leaving.” After saying that, with an angry expression, Hei Tong prepared to leave.

The simple and honest youth grew anxious. Momentarily, he didn’t know whether he should prevent Hei Tong from leaving or take those ten High Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. However, Hei Tong eyes were currently flickering with a smiling expression.

“This naughty little lass. So she has fallen in love.” Qin Yu who was in another restaurant started to smile. He raised his wine cup and slowly started to drink.

Chapter 37: Guo Fan

“Merely by looking at this youth’s Nascent Soul, he’s only at the level of a level one Heavenly Demon. However, when looking at his soul, his soul realm is that of a level three Heavenly Demon. This is truly strange.” Qin Yu was puzzled. With how powerful Qin Yu currently was, he was able to see through that youth from a single glance.

This youth, his true form ought to be an ordinary demonic beast from the Flying Bear Clan; he was not even a Divine Beast.

[TL: Not sure if this is a typo from the author... but he wrote flying bear clan. Not sure if he meant ‘flying birds’ aka. Bird Clan aka. just a regular Bird Clan’s Demonic Beast.]

After pondering for a moment, Qin Yu continued to monitor Hei Tong and that youth in the restaurant.

“I’ll accept it, okay?” The simple and honest youth said hurriedly.

Only then did Hei Tong sit back down complacently. “That’s more like it.” Hei Tong appeared to be very happy. “Big Guy, last time when I met you, I didn’t even have the time to get your name yet. Can you tell me your name?”

The simple and honest youth took a deep breath and roused up his courage before saying. “My name is Guo Fan!”

“Guo Fan, oh, Guo Fan.” Hei Tong recited the name softly a couple times.

“My name is Hei Tong.” A voice suddenly sounded. This voice was very low, it was so low that Guo Fan didn’t even hear it. Guo Fan was startled. “Young lady, what did you say earlier?”

“Not going to repeat it if you didn’t hear it properly.”

Hei Tong immediately stood up and proceeded to walk out of the private room. “Guo Fan, accompany me in strolling around the street.”

“Is she called Hei Tong? Hei Tong, Hei Tong is a great name.” Guo Fan muttered a couple times in a low voice. Immediately after, he promptly stood up. “Coming.”

Guo Fan.

His true form was merely that of an ordinary demonic beast of the Flying Bear Clan. His mother had already been killed long ago by her enemy. Only his father was alive. It was just that his father’s cultivation level was even weaker than his own. However, Guo Fan strived to improve himself. Upon reaching the Heavenly Demon level, he departed from his hometown and arrived at this large planet... the Green Blue Star.

He was unable to afford living in the Green Blue Star City and

thus was only able to live in the wilds, outside of the city. Usually, he would clench his teeth and continue to bitterly cultivate. His goal was to strive harder and harder until one day where he could become a man amongst men, so that his father could be proud of him, so that he no longer have to live in the bottom class.

Simple and honest?

Majority of the people who met Guo Fan thought of him as being simple and honest. However, being simple and honest was merely Guo Fan's manner of conduct. In reality, he was very intelligent and understood everything.

“Guo Fan, look. The sculptures here are extremely refined.” Hei Tong was standing in front of a shop by the street excitedly. She was carefully looking at each and every little sculpture dolls of this shop. The majority of the sculptures in this shop come in pairs.

Hei Tong walked into the store and immediately took fancy upon a pair of sculptures.

“Guo Fan, look, doesn't this fat doll look like you? It's cute just like you.” Hei Tong suddenly turned around and spoke to Guo Fan with her head raised. The current Hei Tong was laughing very happily.

Upon seeing Hei Tong, who was laughing with her head raised up high, Guo Fan's heart suddenly started throbbing. However, a sense of inferiority rushed forth from the bottom of Guo Fan's heart. Subconsciously, Guo Fan clenched his fists.

He liked Hei Tong. However, ever since the first time he met her where she casually gave him a Transmission Spiritual Pearl so that they could contact each other, with merely that... Guo Fan knew already that Hei Tong's status was not something he could match up against.

Guo Fan had once thought of leaving. However, he still had a trace of hope in the bottom of his heart.

“This is me, this is you.” Hei Tong picked out another doll, this time it was a female. Happily, she smiled and said. “Guo Fan, these two dolls, should we purchase them?”

“Boss, I’m buying these two carvings.” Guo Fan immediately turned around and said to that boss.

“Three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.” Said the old man unenthusiastically.

Three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. Although it sounded very cheap, in reality it was merely two carvings. Had it been during normal times, Guo Fan would definitely not spend three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones in purchasing carvings that are almost completely useless.

“Here are three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.” Without any hesitation, Guo Fan handed over the payment.

Guo Fan turned around to look to Hei Tong. His face suddenly turned a bit red. “Tong... can I call you Tong Tong?”

“Ah....” Hei Tong opened her eyes wide as she looked at Guo Fan. After a short moment, she reacted. “Tong Tong, if you want to call me that then go ahead. Your mouth is grown on your face, I cannot control what you say.” After disorderly mumbling for a bit, Hei Tong walked out of the store with the two sculptures and a reddened face.

“Yay!”

Guo Fan clenched his two fists. He was excited from the bottom of his heart.

“Truly guileless. However, he’s doing a bit better than how I was back then.” Qin Yu was watching everything from beginning to end. “At the very least this Guo Fan dared to take the step forward. I, on the other hand, had spent all that time with Li’er and didn’t dare to say a single sentence.”

Just by seeing Guo Fan’s expression from earlier, Qin Yu had grown fond of this simple and honest youth.

If this Guo Fan wanted to become Hei Tong’s life companion, at the very least, Qin Yu believed that... he would definitely support him.

At this moment, Guo Fan still didn’t know that there was a super

expert paying attention to him. He was still very excited. His face had even grew a bit feverish. The current Hei Tong, on the other hand, was even more extreme. Her face was so red that it's comparable to that of an apple.

Guo Fan and Hei Tong walked on the street side by side. They were momentarily stunned as to what to say.

“Guo Fan, why aren't you talking?” Hei Tong suddenly spoke.

“I, I don't know what to say.” At this moment, Guo Fan was feeling somewhat blank.

Hei Tong suddenly said. “Guo Fan, which street are we on now? How many turns have we made?”

Guo Fan looked to the surroundings and suddenly discovered... that it seemed like they were lost. Guo Fan who was overly excited earlier was in a completely floating and fleeting state. His brain was in a complete chaos. He was not looking at where they were going at all. The turns they made were also all done in random.

“Oh, that's right, I remembered.” Guo Fan suddenly saw a building that was over a hundred floors tall. Upon seeing this signature building, Guo Fan immediately recalled where they were. After all, he had been in the Green Blue Star for quite a while now. “I am not certain about the name of this street. However, I do know about the directions.”

Hei Tong also appeared to have regain her liveliness. “Guo Fan, can you tell me about your parents?”

“My father, he’s a servant in an restaurant on an ordinary planet of the Green Blue Galaxy. My father’s greatest wish is for me to attain the level of Demon King. If I were to become a Demon King, then I would become a big shot in the planet that we are from.”

Guo Fan’s gaze turned misty. He shook his head and said. “However, I do not wish to confine myself in a small planet. That’s why I came to the Green Blue Star. I have been striving my hardest in cultivating, giving it my all... I believe that there will definitely be a day where I achieve success.” Subconsciously, Guo Fan had clenched his right fist tightly.

Hei Tong raised her head to look at Guo Fang. Suddenly, she sensed that the current Guo Fan was somewhat different from the Guo Fan who was ordinarily simple and honest. However, the current Guo Fan was even more attractive to her.

“Guo Fan, do you have a goal?” Suddenly asked Hei Tong.

“Goal? I do not have a clear goal. I merely want strength, so that no one will be able to oppress me and my relatives. I merely want to live comfortably and happily with my relatives. However, I know that in a world like the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, one must possess sufficient strength in order to not get oppressed. Thus, I must strive my hardest.” Said Guo Fan resolutely.

“Foolish boy.”

Qin Yu smiled. He then raised his head and took a gulp of wine from his wine glass. “Live comfortably and happily; not being threatened and oppressed by others. Even if you were to reach Emperor level, there are still others that could threaten you. Although this kind of goal might look to be very easily obtainable, in reality.... even if you reach Emperor level, you still won’t have reached your goal.”

Seeing Guo Fan, Qin Yu remembered himself during the times in the Mortal Realm. The him from back then, wanted his relatives to live happily and not be threatened.

As he forged ahead, his current strength was already close to the level of ordinary level nine Immortal Emperor. However, he still has to strive harder.

“Foolish boy, I hope that you’ll be able to live a more relaxed life than mine.”

Everyone has their own path. Likewise, Guo Fan has his own path too.

Guo Fan continued to chat with Hei Tong. He was talking about his past, his friends, his relatives. Gradually... half a day passed.

“Guo Fan, I’m afraid that I can only stay on the Green Blue Star for a couple days. If it wasn’t for my Eldest Uncle... then I reckon that I wouldn’t even be able to come to the Green Blue Star at all.” Said Hei Tong helplessly with her mouth bulged up.

Puzzled, Guo Fan said. “Could it be that your parents aren’t even willing for you to come to the Green Blue Star?”

“Mn... my parents have an enemy. This enemy is very powerful. My parents are a bit weaker.” Said Hei Tong helplessly. “However I know that my Eldest Uncle and them are very powerful right now. Soon, they would not have to fear that enemy anymore.”

“I believe your Eldest Uncle and them would succeed.” Guo Fan nodded.

“Eh? Young Lady, are you from our Eagle Clan?” Suddenly a voice sounded.

Guo Fan and Hei Tong simultaneously raised their head and looked over. What they saw was a black clothed youth smiling and walking over with two middle aged man. That black clothed youth carefully looked at Hei Tong. “Eagle Clan, furthermore a Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan. Uncles, this one should conform the requirement right?”

The two middle aged men both looked at Hei Tong with a expression as if they were inspecting goods. Soon after, one of the middle aged men nodded and said. “This woman conforms with the regulation.”

“Ah! After so long, I’ve finally found one who is attractive.” Said the black clothed youth excitedly.

“What are you all doing?” Hei Tong opened her eyes wide and said angrily.

Guo Fan who stood to the side also sensed that something was amiss. However, he continued to stand beside Hei Tong. No matter what happens, he would not hide himself.

The black clothed youth said while beaming with smiles. “Young lady, I am Liu Qu of the Eagle Clan. My true form is that of a Cyan Flame Eagle, the High Level Divine Beast of our Eagle Clan. According to the rules of the clan, as a High Level Divine Beast, my life companion ought to be from our eagle clan. At the same time, she ought to be a Divine Beast. Only then would our descendents have a higher chance of being a Cyan Flame Eagle.”

“In your dreams!”

Hei Tong grew angry. She looked like an angry little lion. “You little scoundrel, you actually dared to act like so to this young lady. I will definitely make you regret it.”

“Little lady.” A middle aged man standing behind the black clothed youth said indifferently. “Young master Liu Qu is the next clan chief of our Eagle Clan. As an eagle clansman, you have a responsibility to devote yourself to our clan. As young master Liu Qu has chosen you, you must comply. This is your honor. If you were to resist... then the consequences of your action is not something that you are capable of bearing.”

Hei Tong cursed in rage. “Utter bullshit!”

“How truly bold and vigorous. Your angry appearance is truly adorable.” The black clothed youth appeared to be very happy.

Hei Tong’s angry appearance was indeed adorable. Qin Yu, Hou Fei and them had mentioned this before and Hei Tong was even happy about that. However, at this moment, Hei Tong was extremely angry.

“Tong Tong, you leave first.”

Guo Fan suddenly stood in front of Tong Tong. His gaze was determined like water. “Tong Tong is already my life’s companion. If you all want to snatch her, then you must first go through me.” At this moment, Guo Fan didn’t care about his life or death at all. At this moment, Guo Fan believed that he must stand forward.

“Go through you? Brat.” The black clothed youth appeared to have heard some kind of joke. “Are you sure you’re not stupid? You’re merely a level one Heavenly Demon, this young lady is even stronger than you. Do you know what level I am? Level one Demon Emperor! Do you know the strength of my two uncles? They’re both a lot stronger than me!”

Guo Fan’s heart shivered.

Three Emperor level experts. Emperor level used to be something that he felt eminent and unapproachable.

However now, Guo Fan, who was determined even in the face of death, didn't move in the slightest.

Hei Tong, contrary to expectations, was not worried. She merely looked at the current Guo Fan. She was carefully looking at Guo Fan's expression. It was as if she was planning to forever remember that expression in the bottom of her heart. "Big Brother Guo Fan, you are unable to obstruct them at all, why do you still try to obstruct them?"

"If I were to not do this, then after today, I would regret it for the rest of my life." Guo Fan slightly raised his head. He stared at the three Emperor level experts in front of him. "They could kill me. However, they cannot make my heart surrender to them. Even if I am to die, I would look down upon them from the bottom of my heart."

A determined light flashed pass Guo Fan's eyes.

At this moment, the scene of his father entrusting the task upon him appeared in Guo Fan's mind. His father was awaiting him with anticipation. However today... Guo Fan clenched his teeth, his gaze grew even more resolute.

"Attaboy, you have guts." The black clothed youth smiled. "If you look down on me then go ahead and do that, I'll just kill you right now and seize the girl that you like; what could do you about it?" The black clothed youth's gaze was filled with an indifferent disdain.

“Eldest Uncle, if you were to continue to watch passively from the sidelines and not come out, then I would ignore you from today on!” Suddenly Hei Tong shouted loudly.

Qin Yu who was watching from the restaurant was startled.

Huff!

A grave and stern man suddenly appeared before Hei Tong and Guo Fang. However, at this moment, this man had a slightly embarrassed expression on his face.

“Eldest Uncle, you finally decided to show up.” Said Hei Tong with a bulged mouth. “These three people are too hateful.”

Qin Yu took a glance at Guo Fan. “You’re called Guo Fan? Mn, not bad; a pretty decent lad.” Guo Fan felt that Qin Yu’s amiable gaze was giving him a burst of warmth from the bottom of his heart. In this split second, he appeared to not be afraid of those three Emperor level experts at all.

“Who are you? You wish to step into the matters of our Eagle Clan?” Shouted the black clothed youth. He was giving off the aura of a person of high status.

“Eagle Clan? I don’t even care about your clan chief Liu Tu, so why would I care about you three babies?” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Guo Fan saw a scene that had made him stupefied.

Three blurs suddenly appeared before the three men. Soon after, the three blurs disappeared. Qin Yu returned back to where he was standing. It was as if he had never moved at all.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”

The three men suddenly fell to the floor with a loud bang.

“What I hate the most is people forcing others. Especially forcing my relatives.” With a wave of his sleeve, the three corpses turned to ash and disappeared.

After reaching the seventh stage of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ one’s entire body’s bones were as strong as a Low Quality Divine Artifact. Qin Yu’s entire body, regardless of whether it was his fists, feet, or fingers, they were all comparable to Divine Artifacts. Furthermore, they are Divine Artifacts that could restore themselves in an instant. Attacking with his strength, how could three Demon Emperors, with the strongest amongst them being a level five Demon Emperor, be able to escape alive?

“Little Tong, since that guy has died, it would become a bit troublesome for us to stay here. Let’s go back.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Go back? Can’t we wait a couple more days?” Hei Tong suddenly

turned around to look at Guo Fan. Her gaze was filled with reluctance in parting.

Guo Fan was also reluctant to part.

“We cannot stay here any longer.” Qin Yu did not fear the level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu. However, he disliked trouble. Hearing Qin Yu saying that they cannot stay any longer so resolutely, both Hei Tong and Guo Fan’s eyes were filled with a sense of loss and reluctance to part.

Qin Yu suddenly pointed at Guo Fan. “However, this fellow could follow us. If he were to stay here, then he’ll definitely be killed when the Eagle Clan investigates.”

“Yay, I knew that Eldest Uncle is the best.” Excited, Hei Tong hugged Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled. “And who was it that said that she would ignore me from today on?”

“Eldest Uncle...” Hei Tong’s face grew red. However, she still sneaked a peek at Guo Fan. Guo Fan’s face was also filled with a happy expression. Only, he still sneaked a peek at Qin Yu. Earlier, the three Emperor level experts that he had thought to be eminent and unapproachable were killed in an instant. “I don’t know when I would be as strong as Hei Tong’s Eldest Uncle?!” Subconsciously, Guo Fan clenched his fists.

Chapter 38: Divine Tribulation

In the outskirts of the Green Blue Star's city.

“Big Brother Guo Fan, my Eldest Uncle is about to use Greater Teleportation. You just have to stand still.” Hei Tong said to Guo Fan in a low voice.

Shocked, Guo Fan asked. “Could it be that we’re not going through the Interstellar Transmission Array?”

Even ordinary Demon Emperors would rarely use Greater Teleportation to travel. After all, the gap between the distance one could travel with Greater Teleportation and Interstellar Conveying Array was too great.

“If we were to use the Interstellar Conveying Array, then with merely the time we stood in line, I would’ve already been able to bring the two of you back with me.” Grabbing a person with each hand, Qin Yu directly executed the Greater Teleportation and disappeared with Hei Tong and Guo Fan.

Bringing two people with him, Qin Yu was unable to arrive on the Flowing Mist Star right away. He took a stop on a uninhabited planet. Then, with another Greater Teleportation, he brought Hei Tong and Guo Fan with him to the Flowing Mist Star.

Inside the guest room of the Pure Flow Mansion inside the Five Willows Palace.

Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Wu Lan and even Dong Xue were all carefully inspecting Guo Fan.

“Tsk tsk, never had I expected that. Little Tong, you little lass, how long has it been since you’ve been out yet you’ve already brought back with you a guy. I, your Second Uncle, still don’t even have a partner yet.” Ridiculed Hou Fei with his head stretched out as stared at Guo Fan and Hei Tong back and forth.

Hei Tong, with her cheeks puffed, would occasionally look at her elders in front of her before lowering her head down in embarrassment. As for Guo Fan, he was somewhat reserved. He was able to sense that... the people in front of him, each and every one of them was an extraordinary expert.

“Big Brother Guo Fan, let me introduce you.” Hei Tong pulled Guo Fan and brought him toward Wu Lan first. “Big Brother Guo Fan, this is Uncle Wu Lan. Uncle Wu Lan loves me the most. You can call him Uncle Wu Lan like me.”

Wu Lan nodded as he smiled and laughed.

“Guo Fan paying his respect to Uncle Wu Lan.” Guo Fan was very reserved. Although he wanted to act naturally, the group of people in front of him, albeit they were only standing there casually, were giving him an immense amount of mental pressure. After all, these people were all Emperor level experts. Furthermore, they were extremely powerful Emperor level experts.

Hei Tong then looked to Qin Yu. “This is my Eldest Uncle, you also know him. My Eldest Uncle is a very good person. Furthermore, his words are very useful.”

“Guo Fan pays his respect to Eldest Uncle.” Hearing what Hei Tong said, Guo Fan also understood that this Eldest Uncle’s words are very useful amongst this group of people.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and then nodded.

“This is my Second Uncle, he’s unrespectful toward his elders and always makes fun of me.” Hei Tong creased her nose and said. Immediately, Hou Fei glared at her. The group of people in the guest room all started to laugh. Even Hei Yu whose expression wasn’t that good the entire time had a smile on his face.

Hou Fei immediately opened his mouth and was about to speak.

“However, my Second Uncle plays with me the most. He also cares about me a lot from the bottom of his heart.” Said Hei Tong sweetly. Only then did Hou Fei nod satisfiedly. He smiled and said. “Seems like you, girl, still know of my thoughts.”

“Guo Fan pays his respect to Second Uncle.” Said Guo Fan respectfully.

“Mn.” Hou Fei nodded ostentatiously. Immediately after, he opened his eyes up wide and said. “Young man, listen carefully. If I were to find out that you’ve bullied Little Tong in the future, then

I'll chop you into eight pieces." Fire-like radiance was being emitted from Hou Fei's wide open eyes. This caused Guo Fan to be startled.

Guo Fan merely nodded. At the same time, he took a glance at Hei Tong beside him.

"This is my master. You met her last time I was on the Green Blue Star." Hei Tong introduced Dong Xue. Immediately, Guo Fan saluted. Last time when Hei Tong went to the Green Blue Star with Dong Xue, Guo Fan had also gotten to know her when he got to know Hei Tong.

Hei Tong pulled Guo Fan's hand and brought him in front of Hei Tong and Bai Ling. Somewhat solemnly, she said. "They are my father and mother."

Guo Fan opened his mouth, he didn't know what to address them as.

Hei Yu frowned and humped coldly, causing Guo Fan to tremble in his heart.

Hei Yu regarded strength highly. However, this Guo Fan was merely an ordinary Demonic Beast. Hei Yu was even worried that... once he and his two brothers ascend to the Divine Realm, how could that Guo Fan be able to take care of his daughter? Seeing Guo Fan's current scared appearance, Hei Yu grew even more angry.

“Guo Fan, it’s fine for you to call them uncle and aunty.” Said Qin Yu as he smiled.

Guo Fan looked at Qin Yu with a thankful expression before immediately turning back toward Hei Yu and Bai Ling. Respectfully, he said. “Guo Fan pays his respect to uncle and aunty.”

“Good. Good.” Bai Ling was very happy. Hei Yu merely lightly nodded.

Afterwards, a banquet was held in the Pure Flow Mansion. Guo Fan henceforth became a person of the Five Willows Palace. The Five Willows Palace could be considered as the local tyrant of the Flowing Mist Star. No matter how enormous the power of the Eagle Clan was, the instant their power spread to the Flowing Mist Star, they would become unable to identify Guo Fan’s status.

In the banquet.

Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei walked out from the guest room.

“Xiao Hei, it seemed like you don’t really like this Guo Fan.” Qin Yu was able to tell that Hei Yu didn’t like Guo Fan.

Hei Yu said indifferently. “Since Little Tong likes this foolish boy, there’s nothing I can do about it. It’s just that this Guo Fan’s aptitude is truly ordinary. If we were to talk about the cultivation speed, then all three of us brothers are exceptional. However this

Guo Fan.... I could never imagine him being able to protect Little Tong in the future.”

“Don’t think about it too much. Everyone has their own fate. While innate talent is important, one’s effort is even more important. How would you be able to know, how much Guo Fan will be able to accomplish in the future? Furthermore, what’s most important is the fact that Little Tong likes him.” Said Qin Yu while easing Hei Yu’s anxiety.

Upon seeing Hei Yu’s expression, Qin Yu knew that Hei Yu didn’t agree with him. Immediately, he switched the topic. “Xiao Hei, this time around on the Green Blue Star, I killed three Demon Emperors of the Eagle Clan. One of them is even a High Level Divine Beast, the Cyan Flame Eagle. I estimate that this Eagle Clan won’t let the matter be.”

“Eagle Clan?” Hei Yu and Hou Fei were slightly startled. However, their expression remained unconcerned.

Now, in the entire Bird Clan, there was only the Peng Demon Emperor that would cause the three brothers to be careful.

“I am saying all this so that you two can take note of it. I will immediately order Dong Xue to take note of any foreigner on the Flowing Mist Star. After all, it is better to avoid unnecessary trouble.” Qin Yu also did not care much about it in his heart.

Inside the core planet of the Bird Clan, the Black Crow Star’s Imperial Palace.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan was current drinking and chatting with his two level eight Demon Emperor subordinates Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

Liu Tu suddenly took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. After a moment, Liu Tu's brows creased. He immediately stood up and said respectfully to the Peng Demon Emperor. "Your Majesty, something has happened in this subordinate's clan. Currently, I am requesting to be allowed to return to my clan to settle the matter."

"What grand matter is it? It shouldn't be too late for you to leave after we finish drinking." Said Ao Ku while smiling.

The Peng Demon Emperor's gaze landed on Liu Tu. "What major matter has happened?"

Liu Tu immediately replied respectfully. "A couple days ago, my clan's future clan chief as well as two Demon Emperors were killed by a mysterious expert on the Green Blue Star."

"Mysterious expert?" Said the Peng Demon Emperor disdainfully. "The next clan chief of your Eagle Clan, I remember he seemed to be a level one Demon Emperor? How strong were the other two Demon Emperors? I reckon that the person who killed them possessed merely an ordinary level of strength."

Liu Tu replied respectfully. "Toward Your Majesty, that mysterious expert's strength was naturally only ordinary."

However, that person killed the future clan chief of my clan. As the current clan chief, I must take care of this mysterious expert.”

“Leave after you finish drinking.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently, without any tolerance.

“Yes.” Liu Tu didn’t dare to say anymore.

This drinking session was determined to be unable to continue on peacefully. After drinking another two cups, the Peng Demon Emperor picked up a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Zong Yan, it’s been a while since we contacted each other.” That message caused the Peng Demon Emperor to stop drinking completely. That’s because the man who sent that transmission was an expert that even the Peng Demon Emperor cannot see through... it was the expert known as Eternal, the Cyan Emperor.

“Brother Chi Qing, what matter might you have in finding me?” The Peng Demon Emperor was still courtesy toward the Cyan Emperor.

The Cyan Emperor transmitted. “I do have a matter for which I was searching for you... to be honest, in about a year’s time, I will be undergoing the Divine Tribulation.”

“Undergoing the Divine Tribulation?” The Peng Demon Emperor’s heart jumped.

“That’s right. I have decided to invite all my friends from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to attend my Divine Tribulation. I contacted you because I want to inform you to come and attend my Divine Tribulation. Zong Yan, are you interested in watching me undergo the Divine Tribulation?” The tone of the Cyan Emperor’s transmission seemed to be very relaxed.

A beam of light flashed passed the Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes. “Of course I’ll be interested. Brother Chi Qing’s Divine Tribulation, since you’ve invited me, how could I not show up?”

Usually, when people undergo Divine Tribulation, they would not tell others of where they’ll be taking on the Divine Tribulation in order to prevent being disturbed by others. However, the Cyan Emperor instead was inviting people. That was something that’s more strange. It’s just that toward people like the Peng Demon Emperor, it was beneficial for them to watch a Divine Tribulation. Thus, he would naturally not miss this opportunity.

“Good. I estimate that my Divine Tribulation would arrive after a year. As for the exact time, I am still uncertain right now. I have already decided upon the location where I’ll be undergoing the Divine Tribulation, it’ll be on an uninhabited planet on the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy of the Immortal Realm’s Plate Roe Star Field... the Ridge Peak Star. You merely have to arrive to the Jade Wave Star and my subordinate will naturally guide you to the Ridge Peak Star when the time comes.” The Cyan Emperor declared the details of the location and timing.

The Peng Demon Emperor responded via transmission. “Good, I will certainly be there when the time comes.”

“Zong Yan, you can also spread this information out. As long as they are able to arrive on the Ridge Peak Star during the time of my Divine Tribulation, then each and every one of them may attend my Divine Tribulation.” Said the Cyan Emperor. Soon after, the Peng Demon Emperor and the Cyan Emperor cut off their transmission. However, the transmission from this time caused the Peng Demon Emperor to be confused.

Inside the Bird Clan’s Imperial Palace.

The Peng Demon Emperor was thinking hard with creased brows.

“Your Majesty...” Ao Ku called with a low voice. Ao Ku and Liu Tu were both confused as to what the Peng Demon Emperor were thinking.

The Peng Demon Emperor lifted his head up. He looked to Ao Ku and Liu Tu. “Liu Tu, Ao Ku, let me ask the two of you, if the Cyan Emperor were to undergo the Divine Tribulation, why would he invite everyone from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Undergoing the Divine Tribulation is a major event, is he not afraid of others stirring up trouble for him?”

“Your Majesty, did you say the Cyan Emperor is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?” Both Ao Ku and Liu Tu were astonished.

In their minds, they had still thought that the mysterious Immortal Emperor, the Cyan Emperor, was still a level eight

Immortal Emperor. Who would've expect that he was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation.

“That's right, Chi Qing is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. Furthermore, he invited a countless number of people, from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, to attend his Divine Tribulation. Say, what do you think this Chi Qing has got up his sleeve?” The Peng Demon Emperor was pondering with his brows creased.

[TL: Chinese phrase that the Peng Demon Emperor used was → ‘What kind of medicine do you think this Chi Qing is selling in his gourd?']

Liu Tu suddenly spoke. “For the Cyan Emperor to dare do such a thing, it signifies that... he is certain that he'll be able to pass the Divine Tribulation and he isn't worried that others will cause problems for him.” Ao Ku also nodded his head in approval. “That old fox Cyan Emperor, he's extremely secretive. For him to have cultivated all these years, he most definitely has a few special tricks up his sleeve.”

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded and laughed coldly. “Back when I was still a child, this Chi Qing was already one of the hegemonies of the Immortal Realm. However now, Chi Qing is no longer in any limelight. For him to suddenly invite countless people to watch him undergo the Divine Tribulation, I shall see what kind of powerful trick this Chi Qing has in his sleeve for him to be so confident in passing the Divine Tribulation.”

Not only the Peng Demon Emperor. On this date, the Immortal

Realm's Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the newly emerged Flame Emperor, the Devil Realm's Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and Asura Devil Emperor and the Demon Realm's big shots of the Bird Clan, Dragon Clan and Beast Clan all received the Cyan Emperor's transmission.

The content of his transmission was very simple. He was merely inviting a bunch of people to watch his Divine Tribulation.

Furthermore, when the Cyan Emperor was sending his transmissions, he also informed those he sent the transmissions to... that they could spread the news of his Divine Tribulation so that even more people could go and attend it. No matter who it was, as long as they could arrive there at the time, then they would be allowed to attend his Divine Tribulation.

Such a large scale invitation of experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to attend the Divine Tribulation, such a thing was extremely rare in the history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Of course, the majority of the people who have done such a thing in history were mostly one of the Three Emperors of the Demon Realm. Not a single Immortal Emperor of the Immortal Realm dared to do such a thing.

Qin Yu who was on the Flowing Mist Star had likewise received the Cyan Emperor's transmission.

In his transmission, the Cyan Emperor even praised Qin Yu. He

praised how Qin Yu was actually able to kill the level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng all by himself. This signified that Qin Yu had, at the very least, become one of the peak experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Only a small number of people could slightly suppress Qin Yu.

Flowing Mist Star. Inside the Clear Flow Mansion of the Five Willows Palace.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you two are to prepare yourselves. In a couple more days, we’ll be setting off. This time, the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation is also a good opportunity for us. Let’s watch how the Divine Tribulation is first, it would help us prepare ourselves in the future.” Said Qin Yu directly.

“Divine Tribulation, we must most certainly check it out.” Hou Fei was somewhat excited.

Hei Yu muttered. “Big brother, how many of us are going this time? The Immortal Realm is located awfully far from the Flowing Mist Star; if we were to go, it would take us quite some time to return.”

“The three of us. Wu Lan and Bai Ling could follow us too. As for Guo Fan and Little Tong, they’ll be staying in the Five Willows Palace. With Dong Xue taking care of them and adding on the fact that this Flowing Mist Star could be considered as being under our rule, other people could not find them so they should be very safe.” Qin Yu thought for a moment and then said.

Hei Yu and Hou Fei also nodded in approval.

Suddenly, Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Qin Yu, have you also received the Cyan Emperor’s transmission?” This transmission was sent from the prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming.

“Yes, I’ve received that too.” Qin Yu replied.

“Qin Yu, you must definitely go this time around. A public Divine Tribulation, it would definitely attract a great amount of experts. Not only would Granny Yin Hua, Emperor Ni and them go, some true hidden experts might also appear. Those hidden experts do not care about reputations but instead care greatly about the Divine Tribulation. This occasion is certain to be huge.” Ao Wuming appeared to be somewhat excited.

“True hidden experts?” Qin Yu also started to look forward to it.

Exactly how many hidden experts were there in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Unless he truly met them, he would never know about them.

Chapter 39: The Gathering On The Ridge Peak Star

Two days later.

“Dong Xue, in the period of time that we’ll be away, Little Tong and Guo Fan are not allowed to leave the Flowing Mist Star; they are to continue to stay within the Five Willows Palace and train.” Qin Yu entrusted the task to Dong Xue.

“Yes, Master.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Seeing how serious Qin Yu was, Hei Tong and Guo Fan didn’t dare utter a word. Hei Tong already knew that her own Eldest Uncle was usually very good to her. However, when he gets serious, he’s extremely strict.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you can both go into the Jiang Lan’s Realm first. I’ll let you out when we reach the Immortal Realm. This Demon Realm is still not safe enough.” Qin Yu turned around and said.

Qin Yu was certain that the Peng Demon Emperor had never relaxed his hunt for Qin Yu and his brothers. With the strength of the Peng Demon Emperor’s subordinates, it was simply impossible for them to see through Qin Yu and them. Thus, there’s a eight or nine out of ten chance that the Peng Demon Emperor had his subordinates pay attention to three extremely powerful males.

Should the three of them set off together, there was a danger of being discovered. However, if Qin Yu were to set off by himself, then he would be definitely safe. After all, with his current Soul Realm's level, even if the Peng Demon Emperor were to appear before him, he would be unable to discover his strength.

“Big brother, we know. Furthermore, this Mixed Hair Bird is eager to stay with Bai Ling.” Said Hou Fei while laughing.

Hei Yu could only helplessly smile.

Soon after, Hou Fei and Hei Yu entered the Jiang Lan's Realm whereas Qin Yu started using Greater Teleportation, proceeding toward the Immortal Realm at a frightening speed.

The Immortal Realm was very wide. In the Demon Realm, all three territories, the Beast Clan's territory, Dragon Clan's territory and the Bird Clan's territory, all possessed regions bordering the Immortal Realm. Amongst them, the Beast Clan's territory bordered the most of the Immortal Realm and the Bird Clan's territory bordered the least.

There were two paths to reach the Immortal Realm from the Bird Clan's territory.

The first path was very close, crossing over the Dark Star Realm and entering the Immortal Realm.

The current Qin Yu was still not completely confident in entering the Dark Star Realm. Thus, he chose the second path... to proceed to the southeast end of the Bird Clan's territory and use the Interstellar Conveying Array on the bordering planet.

After spending ten days, Qin Yu casually arrived at the bordering planet.

“There are quite a lot of experts.” Immediately after he arrived on the bordering planet, Qin Yu spread out his Immortal Awareness and discovered that there were actually ten Emperor level experts on this sole planet of the Bird Clan's territory that led to the Immortal Realm. The number was truly astonishing. These Emperor level experts appeared to be from the same group and were about to pass through the Interstellar Conveying Array together.

“I suspect they're also planning to watch the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation.” With a movement of his foot, Qin Yu arrived by the Interstellar Conveying Array.

The exact number of Demon Emperors... eight, eight Demon Emperors were chatting with each other and laughing.

“This Eagle Clan's strength is truly large.” Qin Yu gasped with admiration in his heart. All these eight Demon Emperors in front of him were from the Eagle Clan. Who knows how many Demon Emperors there are in total in the Eagle Clan? As the second strongest power in the Bird Clan, their reputation was well deserved.

In reality, Qin Yu was not very knowledgeable about the Bird Clan.

Although the Peng Clan is the most powerful in the Bird Clan, their numbers are greatly inferior to the Eagle Clan. It's just that the Peng Clan possessed two types of Super Divine Beasts and also a lot of experts, that's why their power eclipses that of the Eagle Clan's. As for the Eagle Clan, their strongest is only a High Level Divine Beast. However, their numbers are great.

“Big brother, that man behind us seems to be very powerful. I am unable to see through him, can you?”

“Mn? Where did this expert come from? I can't see through him either.”

“Then he's at the very least a level seven Demon Emperor! I reckon he's a certain hidden expert from our Bird Clan. Clan Chief has mentioned before, that once the information about the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation spreads out, it will definitely attract a large number of hidden experts. Hidden experts... they are usually hidden from view but would show up when they have the opportunity to see others undergoing the Divine Tribulation.”

“Stop looking at him, who knows how powerful he is. If you were to offend him, then we brothers might all lose our lives here.”

The eight Demon Emperors were talking with each other through Demon Awareness. Finally, they came to a common

understanding and decided to pretend to not notice Qin Yu. Following the rules, the eight of them entered the Interstellar Conveying Array and were then transported to the Immortal Realm.

Afterwards, Qin Yu paid the fees for the Interstellar Conveying Array and also stepped into one.

After a flash of light, Qin Yu was transported from the Bird Clan's territory to a bordering planet in the Immortal Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were flying beside each other in the sky, watching the ground.

“Immortal Realm, this is Immortal Realm. I’ve never come to the Immortal Realm before.” Gaspd Hei Yu in admiration. Hou Fei also took a deep breath, he nodded and said. “I’ve never been here either.”

Qin Yu recalled the past. “I still remember when I journeyed to the Devil Realm from the Immortal Realm. That time, I was being chased by Emperor Yu and ended up only being able to hide myself in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Finally, after bitterly training, I managed to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, and then defeated Emperor Yu and his men. If I were to fight Emperor Yu again now, then I wouldn't fear him in the slightest.” Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

His ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ had reached the seventh stage.

Qin Yu was definitely able to match up against the level eight Immortal Emperor level Emperor Yu from back then. Adding on Qin Yu's astonishing recovery ability, even the current level nine Immortal Emperor level Emperor Yu, Qin Yu was also able to compete against him.

“Gaga, big brother, if we were to meet Emperor Yu and them again, then with us three brothers together, we would crush them to pieces.” Hou Fei's words contained within it a tyrannical aura.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. If Qin Yu and his brothers were to join hands, then they certainly would not be afraid of Emperor Yu and his wife.

The Matchless Great Sword was still able cut into his body. However, unlike before, it was not going to be able to pierce through his body so easily.

“Furthermore, the current Black Hole has become even more stable. Collapsing it is now much harder.” Qin Yu was very confident in his own cultivation technique.

The Nascent Souls that others had are very weak. However, his own Black Hole was able to easily swallow other people's sword energy. It was extremely stable.

“Let's go. We three brothers shall take a nice stroll across the Immortal Realm. Hopefully Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor won't not discover us. If they were to discover us... then we three brothers would give them a nice trampling.” Laughed Qin Yu.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu's eyes also shined.

Soon after, the three brothers arrogantly traveled about in the Immortal Realm. They were not in a rush to get to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy's Ridge Peak Star. Although the date of the Divine Tribulation was not precise, it would roughly be in about a year. It was definitely possible for Qin Yu and his brothers to play around for half a year before going over.

Hiding their strength, the three brothers proceeded to wander the Immortal Realm. They ran into quite a few people who overestimated their capabilities; easily, the three brothers defeated them. Against the people they met, they might either give them a small punishment or restrict their power. Against the few hateful scum they met, they killed them directly.

They lived their lives free and leisurely. There was even a sense of chivalry.

The three brothers willfully ate and drank around the different places of the Immortal Realm. They enjoyed the peculiar sceneries of the Immortal Realm. Although it was merely half a year, the days were a lot more enjoyable, compared to the thousand years that they had spent before.

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. Jade Wave Star.

After a burst of light, Qin Yu and his two brothers arrived on the Jade Wave Star. Compared to before, the three brothers, who had

enjoyed traveling around the Immortal Realm, were a lot more cheerful.

“Jade Wave Star.” Qin Yu gazed his surroundings. He started to remember the time when he left the Jade Wave Star and immediately met with the unfortunate fate of being surrounded by Emperor Yu. “I suspect that the Cyan Emperor was related to me being surrounded by Emperor Yu’s men last time around.” Qin Yu understood it very well in his heart. Merely, he didn’t want to have another enemy. Furthermore, after knowing the Cyan Emperor, he thought that the Cyan Emperor was still a pretty decent person.

“Three seniors, may I ask if you three came to watch His Majesty’s Divine Tribulation?” A man wearing a standard battle armor walked over.

“Precisely.” Qin Yu nodded. “May I ask where that Ridge Peak Star is at?”

That man wearing the standard battle armor smiled. “His Majesty has already set up his arrangements. Over there are three newly constructed Conveying Arrays. Those three Conveying Arrays lead to the Ride Peak Star. The three seniors could take those Conveying Arrays. As for the expense of using them, it is a single Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone.”

“A single?” Qin Yu was shocked.

No matter how close the place was, it would cost at the very least two Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. That was because one

stone was the cost of using the Interstellar Conveying Array whereas the other one was the profit taken by the controller of the planet.

“That’s correct. His Majesty has set the fee to be a single Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone. It is merely a formality. His Majesty would not care about the mere cost of using the Conveying Arrays.” The man wearing the battle armor had an expression of admiration in his eyes.

In the Immortal Realm, the Cyan Emperor’s prestige was extremely high. After all, the best refining stone is time. After laughing proudly through the Immortal Realm for such a long time, the Cyan Emperor’s status and strength was unquestionable. The number of people who worshipped him, was also enormous.

“This Cyan Emperor is certainly someone. Worthy of admiration, worthy of admiration.” From merely the charge of one Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone, Hou Fei grew to admire the Cyan Emperor that he had never seen before.

After handing over a single Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone.

Qin Yu and his two brothers stepped into one of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. After the flash of light, the three brothers departed from the Jade Wave Star and arrived on the Ridge Peak Star.

Ridge Peak Star.

This planet was originally an uninhabited and nameless planet. The name 'Ridge Peak Star', was something that the Cyan Emperor had given it recently. However, ever since the Cyan Emperor decided that he would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation here, the Ridge Peak Star was determined to be a place that would no longer be obscure and unknown.

Ridge Peak Star, the reason why it's named 'Ridge Peak' was because there were a lot of high mountains on this planet. The majority of the high mountains were scarlet red, white and gray.

"Three seniors." Immediately after Qin Yu and his brothers stepped out from the Interstellar Conveying Array, a woman greeted them respectfully. "As the three seniors are Emperor level experts, you could follow this humble self to the First District to watch his Majesty undergo the Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other and started to smile.

This Cyan Emperor's arrangements were truly good.

"You can lead us then." Said Qin Yu with a smile. Soon after, the three brothers followed behind the woman and rapidly flew toward the north.

There were a lot of people on the Ridge Peak Star. In the air, Qin Yu merely used his Immortal Awareness to cover a section of the planet and immediately discovered millions of cultivators. Almost all of these cultivators were Immortals. The number of Devils and

Demons amongst them were very few.

“To rush to the Ridge Peak Star in a year’s time from the Devil or Demon Realm, how could ordinary people be able to do that?” Qin Yu understood that the reason why there were so many Immortals here, was because of the favorable location of the Ridge Peak Star.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the Ridge Peak Star was set up like an extremely vast barrier. The outermost layer was where the Heavenly Immortal level experts stayed. The middle layer was where the Golden Immortal level experts stayed. The innermost layer, the so called ‘First District,’ was where the Emperor level experts stayed.

In the outermost and middle layers, the Cyan Emperor did not have his men establish any dwellings. All those dwellings were constructed by the Immortals themselves. As for the First District, there were numerous courtyard mansions. They were specially established by the Cyan Emperor’s men.

Following the woman, Qin Yu and his brothers descended by the entrance of the First District. “Seniors can enter. There will be people inside who will arrange where seniors will live.”

Qin Yu and his brothers nodded and then walked past the entrance of the First District.

By the entrance were four Immortal Emperors. The leader amongst them was an old acquaintance of Qin Yu.... the fourth disciple of the Cyan Emperor, Immortal Emperor Song Shi. It was

the youth that Qin Yu had come to know on the Crescent Moon Bay.

“Cultivation brother Song Shi.” Shouted Qin Yu with a smile.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi who was currently talking with someone turned his head around. Qin Yu had already resumed his true appearance. Surprised, Song Shi said. “Qin Yu, you’ve come? I suspect these two are the two brothers that you’ve been trying to find?”

“That’s right, this is my second brother Hou Fei and this is my third brother Hei Yu.” Said Qin Yu magnanimously.

“Oh... Hou Fei, Hei Yu. I’ve already heard about the strength of you three brothers. The future Great Ape Emperor and a man whom the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill. You brothers are truly amazing. Even Demon Emperor Bai Feng was killed by you all.” Said Immortal Emperor Song Shi with a smile.

Hou Fei spoke out and said. “Hey, did that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor come yet?”

“No, they’re still not here. Even the Peng Demon Emperor isn’t here. I reckon they’ll be here in a couple more days. However, there are already several hundreds of Emperor level experts inside the First District now. There are even some extremely powerful hidden experts.” Gasp Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

Qin Yu and his brothers were shocked.

Several hundreds of Emperor level experts, it was truly astonishing. In the past, the most they had seen at the same time, were only several tens of Emperor level experts.

“Qin Yu, come, I’ve already prepared your residence. It’s next to Granny Yin Hua and them.” Said Immortal Emperor Song Shi with a smile.

“Granny Yin Hua also came?” Qin Yu started to chat with Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

“That’s right, Emperor Ni has also arrived. Qin Yu, I recently discovered something... it actually turns out that the strongest people in the Devil Realm weren’t the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and the Asura Devil Emperor. There were actually even more powerful experts. I’ve already come across two of them.” Said the Immortal Emperor Song Shi mysteriously.

“Oh?” Qin Yu was prepared to meet a lot of hidden experts this time around.

“The Hidden Emperor as well as the Black and White Dual Emperors have also arrived. There’s also the Hidden Emperor’s granddaughter.” Said the Immortal Emperor Song Shi with a smile. “Senior Hidden Emperor was actually very interested in my master’s Divine Tribulation.”

Qin Yu also smiled.

How could he not be interested? The Hidden Emperor was also someone who was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation.

“Unfortunately, that boy Emperor Yu still hasn’t shown up.” Muttered Hou Fei resentfully. Hearing that, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling. Before they arrived, Hou Fei had already said that he was going to teach that Emperor Yu a lesson.

“Ahead is the residence of Granny Yin Hua...” Right when Immortal Emperor Song Shi had finished only half of his sentence, he frowned and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Soon after, he smiled to Qin Yu and said. “You all have arrived at the right timing. Just a moment ago, the guards on the Jade Wave Star had sent a transmission over saying that Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor have arrived. I will have to go and personally greet them.”

“Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor have arrived?”

A sharp ray of light flashed through Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s eyes simultaneously.

Chapter 40: Fighting Head On

Ridge Peak Star, the uninhabited and nameless planet, has now risen to fame. At the same time, a large number of experts have gathered here. There was also a frightening amount of Demon Emperors, Immortal Emperors and Devil Emperors gathered here. The level two or three Immortal Emperors that used to proclaim themselves hegemon in galaxies have all grown very well behaved here. None of them dared to act slightly arrogant.

The First District, it was the district of Emperor level experts.

At this moment, Qin Yu and his two brothers were with Immortal Emperor Song Shi. Upon seeing the expression on Qin Yu and his brothers, Immortal Emperor Song Shi felt a bit of helplessness in his heart. Immediately, he advised. “Brother Qin Yu, could you all please help me? This time around, my master is undergoing the Divine Tribulation; he too would not want people to cause trouble here. I know that you have desire for vengeance against that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor, but is it possible for you to settle those matters after my master finishes his Divine Tribulation?”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. The three brothers have already come to a decision.

“It’ll be too much of a disturbance to do it here, let’s do it later.” Qin Yu made his decision.

Qin Yu also knew about when to advance and when to retreat. Amongst the several hundreds of Emperor level experts here, there were certainly over ten level nine Immortal Emperor level experts. If they were to attack Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor here, it would become very problematic.

“Brother Qin Yu, thank you very much. Granny Yin Hua has already come out. She’s with Emperor Ni. Brother Qin Yu could go ahead and meet Granny Yin Hua and them first. Your residence is that courtyard mansion to the right of Granny Yin Hua’s. I have already prepared it for you all. Well then... I’ll be leaving first to receive Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor now.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi cupped his hands in appreciation before immediately leaving.

Usually, big shots such as Emperor Yu, Flame Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor and so on, were all people that Immortal Emperor Song Shi would personally receive.

Song Shi, a personal disciple of the Cyan Emperor, was a level seven Immortal Emperor. For him to personally receive them meant that the Cyan Emperor were giving them enough face.

“Sigh.” Hou Fei curled his lips and scolded. “And here I was planning to use this opportunity to teach Emperor Yu and that Mystic Emperor a lesson. It’ll be hard for such an opportunity to come by again after they assemble together with the Peng Demon Emperor.”

Hei Yu nodded in agreement.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Who cares if they are working together. The experts here are from all over the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even Great Ape Emperor and them have shown up. Even if the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to attack us, he would still not dare to do it here.”

“When we wait till they separate... the Peng Demon Emperor’s speed is too fast, he’ll be very hard to handle. Thus, if we were to encounter him then we’ll just escape from him directly. As for Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, we could fight against them instead.” Qin Yu was currently very confident.

With the increase in strength that Qin Yu and his brothers have attained, even if they weren’t a match for the Peng Demon Emperor, they still have the means to escape with their lives. Qin Yu did not believe that running away was a sign of incompetence. On the contrary... he loved to watch the scene of others being unable to catch him and growing irritable and angry.

“Granny Yin Hua is looking over, let’s go greet her.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Afterwards, Qin Yu and his brothers followed the bluestone path and walked toward Granny Yin Hua and Emperor Ni. With Qin Yu’s current strength, he was capable of seeing through even a level nine Immortal Emperor.

However, no matter what, he was unable to see through Granny Yin Hua.

Granny Yin Hua's appearance was very amiable. She was giving off a sense of closeness. As for the level nine Demon Emperor, Emperor Ni, her appearance was very seductive. At the same time, she was radiating a grandeur that come from the bones.

“Granny Yin Hua, this Qin Yu's cultivation speed is truly fast. Currently, even I am only able to sense his strength through some difficulty.” Praised Emperor Ni.

Granny Yin Hua smiled so hard that her eyes turned into a line. She nodded and said. “He's pretty good. However, this kid still has to strive harder.”

“Granny, Senior Emperor Ni.” Qin Yu finally arrived in front of Granny Yin Hua. Immediately, he greeted them respectfully.

While smiling, Granny Yin Hua's gaze swept past Hou Fei and Hei Yu. She kindly said. “Oh Qin Yu, those two young men beside you ought to be the two brothers that you've been seeking right?”

“That's right. Granny, this is my second brother Hou Fei and this is my third brother Hei Yu.” Qin Yu turned around to look toward Hou Fei and Hei Yu. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, greet Granny.”

Hou Fei laughed and casually cupped his hand and said. “Junior Hou Fei greets Granny Yin Hua and Senior Emperor Ni.”

“Junior Hei Yu greets the two seniors.” Hei Yu did not smile at

all,. instead he had an icy-cold appearance.

Emperor Ni was dressed in a long gown. From afar, she appeared like a blazing flame. As Emperor Ni looked at Hou Fei and Hei Yu, her eyes started to shine. “Qin Yu, these two brothers of yours are pretty strong too. Fiery Eyed Water Ape and a level seven Demon Emperor. On top of that, possessing the Stick Techniques of the Monkey and Ape Clan, I reckon that his strength is comparable to that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. This Hei Yu, he was chased by the Peng Demon Emperor to the utter extreme, I suspect he’s also not someone ordinary.”

“He’s ordinary, ordinary. Merely the third amongst the three brothers.” Hou Fei laughed with a gaga sound.

“Truly a crafty monkey.” Granny Yin Hua smiled and said.

At this moment Qin Yu suddenly sensed something and turned around....

Emperor Yu and his wife the Mystic Emperor were walking over side by side. At the same time, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi was even chatting and laughing with Immortal Emperor Song Shi. And at this moment, Emperor Yu and his wife also noticed Qin Yu and his brothers. A sharp cold gaze burst forth from Emperor Yu’s eyes.

Qin Yu’s mind moved. “Seemed like this Emperor Yu still bears grudges toward me. Furthermore, his hatred is deep to the bone.”

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let’s go greet our good friend.” Said Qin Yu with a smile. Upon hearing such, Hou Fei and Hei Yu also displayed an evil smile on their face.

Qin Yu and his brothers walked side by side to Emperor Yu.

The bluestone road was not wide. It was merely three meters wide. With the three brothers walking next to each other, they completely occupied the road.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had stopped.

Qin Yu and his two brothers as a group and Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor as a group, these two groups stood approximately ten meters from each other. To them, a distance of ten meters were completely negligible. The people of the two groups were radiating an extremely sharp aura toward each other.

“Qin Yu, you’ve become a level nine Immortal Emperor?” Emperor Yu’s expression suddenly changed slightly. He discovered that he was only able to faintly sense Qin Yu’s strength. It was as if Qin Yu’s soul realm’s level was about the same as his own.

“Level nine Immortal Emperor? I guess so.” Said Qin Yu as he looked at Emperor Yu.

If Emperor Yu believed it to be such, Qin Yu would also not deny it.

“How is that possible? Back then, on the Reef Yellow Star, you were only a level one Immortal Emperor and had only just opened the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas’s third layer. From then till now... it’s been only several hundreds of years. You....” Emperor Yu’s complexion grew a bit pale.

Reaching level nine Immortal Emperor level in less than a thousand years, it was truly a frightening matter.

Qin Yu merely smiled.

Qin Yu did not say anything. He decided to let Emperor Yu’s imagination run wild. As Emperor Yu’s soul realm’s level was about the same as Qin Yu’s, he was unable to clearly see through Qin Yu’s strength. That was the reason why he made such a speculation.

“Hey, you’re Emperor Yu?” Hou Fei stared at Emperor Yu fiercely.

“Fiery Eyed Water Ape, you’re that Qin Yu’s second brother ‘Hou Fei?’ That Hou Fei that ascended less than a thousand years ago? How could this be?!” Emperor Yu’s pupils shrunk. The current Emperor Yu’s mind had been thrown in chaos. “What exactly is happening? This Hou Fei only ascended less than a thousand years ago, how did he already reach level seven Demon Emperor? A level seven Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast and also possessing the Battle Comprehension of the Monkey and Ape Clan, I suspect that when compared with me, he’ll not be much inferior!”

Emperor Yu looked to Hei Yu. “You are Qin Yu’s third brother Hei Yu?”

“That’s right, my strength is a bit weaker compared to my big brother and Monkey.” Said Hei Yu coldly.

Weaker, although a level six Demon Emperor Variation Super Divine Beast appeared not to be extremely powerful, Hei Yu have ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm about a thousand years ago. How could Emperor Yu possibly suspect that there was such an abnormal Divine Artifact like the Jiang Lan’s Realm?

Emperor Yu came to realize completely.

At this moment, Emperor Yu understood one thing... against him and his wife, Qin Yu and his brothers would not fear them in the slightest. Instead, they would rush forth and fight against them.

“That time, because of the protection from the Dragon Emperor, we did not manage to kill this Qin Yu. Who would’ve expected that he would actually have reached such a level. If we want to kill him in the future... it’ll be extremely hard.” Emperor Yu’s brows were so creased that they connected into a unibrow.

“Brother Feng Yu, although it’s hard for us to kill them, isn’t it also hard for them to handle us?” Xuan Xi comforted Emperor Yu.

“Mystic Emperor, unexpectedly, you’ve reached level nine

Immortal Emperor level now. Your speed is truly fast.” Said Qin Yu with an appearance as if he was in awe.

Xuan Xi had indeed reached level nine Immortal Emperor. She had been cultivating and training along with Emperor Yu. In the special state of cultivating together, she was able to clearly sense the comprehension Emperor Yu had toward the cosmic space. Thus, she was able to break through level eight Immortal Emperor level and reach level nine Immortal Emperor level at a very fast pace.

So what if there are two level nine Immortal Emperors?

If Qin Yu and Hou Fei each took care of one, and then with Hei Yu mounting sneak attacks? It’ll still be very easy for them to handle Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor.

“My speed in reaching level nine Immortal Emperor is fast? No matter how fast that is, it’s still inferior to yours.” Said Xuan Xi with a smile. Her smile contained within it no killing intent at all.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood beside Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi had a bitter expression on his face. He didn’t want Qin Yu and his brothers to meet Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor at all. Once these two groups were to meet, it was very possible for them to start fighting.

“Brother Qin Yu.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi spoke.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “Emperor Yu, I wonder if you still remember... that time, when you and your wife mounted a sneak attack against me, what did I say?”

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor’s expression slightly changed.

“I, Qin Yu, hereby swear to the heavens; I will certainly kill you one day! I, Qin Yu, and you, Emperor Yu, shall not cease unless either one of us dies!” The oath that Qin Yu shouted then seemed to still ring inside their ears. And the Qin Yu who stood in front of them, his smile had turned somewhat cold.

Qin Yu coldly smiled and said. “What you two have done to me in the past, I would definitely return with double! Do not bother speaking rubbish to me; Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, if you two have the ability, then go and undergo the Divine Tribulation right away. If you were to ascend to the Divine Realm sooner, then you two might be able to live for a bit longer in the Divine Realm. Otherwise... with my cultivation speed, I would definitely easily surpass you two. At that time, humph...”

Qin Yu did not give Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor any face at all.

He was disinclined to give them face. Now that they’ve reached this point, is there any room left to save the situation? If Qin Yu were to be able to tolerate it still, then he would not have any self-respect at all.

“Worthy nephew Song Shi, did you hear that? It’s not that I am not giving you face.” Emperor Yu turned around and said to Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi merely felt a headache.

“Chi~~” Sparks flashed in the space. At the same time, the space had been completely distorted. An extremely sharp aura ripped apart the space. Immediately, it arrived in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu merely saw a pair of eyes that was filled with killing intent!

As if he was already prepared, Qin Yu extended his right index finger forward.

“Bang!”

The space returned to its previous tranquility. Emperor Yu’s figure that was talking with Immortal Emperor Song Shi gradually disappeared. Another Emperor Yu appeared in front of Qin Yu.

Emperor Yu’s index finger collided with Qin Yu’s index finger. At the same time...

The sword in Emperor Yu’s hand, the Great Emperor’s Sword, was obstructed by Qin Yu’s Divine Sword Sky Piercer. The two of them were not moving. Their eyes were fixed upon each other. Merely, the ground that they stood on have already turned into pieces.

“Never had I expected that Emperor Yu’s finger technique is this outstanding. The electric energy contained within it is the strongest amongst all that I have seen.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

In the blink of a moment earlier.

Emperor Yu’s figure had turned fast like a lightning. He had condensed his Immortal Elemental Energy into his Divine Sword and was planning to pierce through Qin Yu’s dantian with it. As for his finger, he had executed another one of his finishing technique and was trying to crush Qin Yu’s head to pieces.

“What solid fingers.” Emperor Yu merely said those words before disappearing and returning back to where the Mystic Emperor stood.

And just at this moment, a boundless voice sounded in the air.

“Feng Yu, Qin Yu, this time around, it is I who is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. I wish for the two of you to not battle here. I shall let this time pass. If anyone were to attack the other again. then... I, Chi Qing, would personally discipline that person.”

Cyan Emperor’s overbearing voice transmission was not heard by only Qin Yu and them, it was also clearly heard by all of the Emperor level experts on the Ridge Peak Star.

“Discipline, humph.” Emperor Yu humphed coldly. The Mystic

Emperor's expression have also turned slightly ugly.

Nominally, the Cyan Emperor's status was the same as Emperor Yu and them. However, based on what the Cyan Emperor had just said, it was very clear... that he did not see Emperor Yu and them as equal. It was as if, that if he wanted to discipline them, then he would be able to do so easily.

“Did this Cyan Emperor finally stop hiding his strength?” Qin Yu was instead not angry.

Back then, on the Crescent Moon Bay, Qin Yu was able to tell, based on what Granny Yin Hua and the rest said, that the Cyan Emperor's strength was no weaker than the Dragon Emperor. The mysterious Cyan Emperor... for him to undergo his Divine Tribulation publicly like so and then sending a voice transmission so tyrannically, to threaten Emperor Yu and Qin Yu; It would appear that he no longer wanted to hide his strength.

“Little friend Qin Yu.” A familiar voice sounded from behind.

Qin Yu turned around to look and saw the Hidden Emperor, the Black and White Dual Emperors and the Hidden Emperor's granddaughter, Lin Lin. They were all walking over toward him. As for Granny Yin Hua and Emperor Ni, they had already returned to their own residence.

“Lin Lin is also here?” Qin Yu was slightly shocked as this was the First District. Actually, the Cyan Emperor was merely giving the Hidden Emperor face.

Upon seeing Lin Lin, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from thinking about his disciple Liu Hanshu, that simple and honest youth that was striving his hardest to improve himself. Unfortunately... his sole disciple had already died.

[TL: Quite certain that Qin Yu has another disciple called Niu Wa. Then again, he didn't teach either of them...]

(Robin:<--- Wasn't really a disciple, more like a guy he saved, and then helped grow)

[TN: Isn't that true for both except Liu Hanshu was given guidance by him directly a few times...)

“Senior Hidden Emperor.”

With a smile, Qin Yu greeted the Hidden Emperor.

“Let's go to my place and chat. There's quite a lot of people here.”

“That's true.” Hidden Emperor Lin Yin nodded.

That Lin Lin also looked to Qin Yu and Qin Yu also smiled to her. Hou Fei and Hei Yu were muttering in their hearts. They thought that their big brother knew a bit too many people. It was if Qin Yu knew all of the experts. As the date of the Divine Tribulation grew closer, more and more experts arrived. Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, even that newly established Flame Emperor and some hidden experts had arrived. On this date. Qin Yu and his brothers were quietly staying in their own residence. They did not go out and chat with the other experts. Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. “Brother Qin Yu, my Imperial Father and I have arrived on

the Jade Wave Star. Soon, we'll be at the Ridge Peak Star. Even Senior Great Ape Emperor came with us. Oh, that's right... that Peng Demon Emperor has also joined us and came with us." It was Ao Wuming's transmission.

Chapter 41: Undergoing The Divine Tribulation

“The Peng Demon Emperor has arrived?” Qin Yu’s relaxed mood immediately tensed up. Soon after, he said to Hou Fei and Hei Yu beside him. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, come, let’s go out. The Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming and the Great Ape Emperor have all arrived.”

“The Great Ape Emperor also came?” Hou Fei immediately stood up.

Hei Yu was instead not particularly concerned.

“Not only them, there’s another person... the Peng Demon Emperor. The Peng Demon Emperor has joined the Dragon Emperor and them, and arrived together with them.” Qin Yu muttered. “This matter is a bit troublesome. This Peng Demon Emperor is extremely eccentric, he might even not give the Dragon Emperor and them face and directly attack us. With the Peng Demon Emperor’s speed, it was impossible for others to prevent him in time.”

“What big brother said is correct. With that Peng Demon Emperor’s temperament, he might just directly attack us. Mixed Hair Bird, it’s best for you to temporary not meet that Peng Demon Emperor. The person that Peng Demon Emperor wants to kill the most is you.” Warned Hou Fei.

Hou Fei had a cold expression. “I’m going out with you two.”

Qin Yu looked at Xiao Hei.

He understood Xiao Hei’s temperament very well. It was very hard to persuade him. However, the situation that they had guessed earlier was not necessarily going to happen... furthermore, with his own speed, he should be fast enough to send Xiao Hei into the Jiang Lan’s Realm in time.

Furthermore... in this First District was Granny Yin Hua, who Qin Yu was still unable to see through, even now.

“Let’s go, we’ll go out and greet the Dragon Emperor and them together.” Qin Yu have made his decision.

The Great Ape Emperor, the Dragon Emperor and them, were people that Qin Yu and his brothers must definitely greet. The three brothers exited their courtyard mansion and followed the bluestone path toward the entrance area of the First District.

In merely a short period of time.

Qin Yu saw a couple familiar figures.... covered in gold from head to toe, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, level eight Demon Emperor Ao Ku and level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu. These three men were leading a bunch of Demon Emperors as they walked over. These people were clearly from the Bird Clan.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness immediately discovered that there were three groups of people entering into the First District. The first group of people were the people from the Bird Clan. The second group of people were from the Dragon Clan and were led by the Dragon Emperor. As for the third group of people, they were from the Beast Clan, lead by the Ox Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor.

"Hei Yu." Upon seeing Hei Yu, the Peng Demon Emperor immediately started to emit killing intent from his eyes. He was planning to attack Hei Yu right away.

Upon seeing Hei Yu, Immortal Emperor Song Shi who was leading everyone from the front, knew that the situation had grown bad. Immediately, he spoke. "Senior Peng Demon Emperor, my master has said that this time around, it is he who is undergoing the Divine Tribulation. None of the people who have came to this place to attend his Divine Tribulation are allowed to attack each other here. Whoever it is that violates his will, my master would personally set out to dispose of them."

"Chi Qing really said such a thing?" The Peng Demon Emperor looked to Immortal Emperor Song Shi with an ice-cold gaze.

"Yes, that's right." Immortal Emperor Song Shi raised his head up and looked the Peng Demon Emperor in the face. He did not retreat in the slightest.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was paying close attention with his Immortal Awareness. His eyes were also fixed on the Peng Demon Emperor. "Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan has never cared about

anyone, maybe he would really attack here?” Qin Yu was very cautious.

“Not good!” Qin Yu who was prepared the entire time and had power stored up in his body, suddenly moved like a spring. He immediately reached beside Hei Yu.

However, with merely moving this short distance, the golden ray of light that the Peng Demon Emperor had turned into had already arrived in front of Qin Yu. His speed was fast to a frightening level.

“Bang.”

A walking stick collided with the Peng Demon Emperor’s golden claw.

The golden ray of light flew back, the Peng Demon Emperor returned to his original place. The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan shrunk his eyes back and firmly stared at the old granny in front of Qin Yu.... Granny Yin Hua.

“You are that Granny Yin Hua?” The Peng Demon Emperor had long since heard about Granny Yin Hua’s distinguished name. Merely, that time around, Granny Yin Hua had only used her mysterious technique to transmit her image. And now, it was also the first time for the Peng Demon Emperor to meet Granny Yin Hua.

With a kind appearance, Granny Yin Hua coughed a couple

times. “Sigh, I’ve grown old and weak now.”

Qin Yu almost laughed out loud.

Granny Yin Hua was indeed as frightening as he had thought. When the Peng Demon Emperor attacked, Granny Yin Hua was still a long distance away from Qin Yu. The Peng Demon Emperor attacked first, whereas Granny Yin Hua moved out afterward. However, Granny Yin Hua instead managed to block the Peng Demon Emperor. With just her speed... Granny Yin Hua was already even faster than the Peng Demon Emperor!

The Peng Demon Emperor who possessed an Inherited Treasure, his strongest strength was his speed. However, Granny Yin Hua was even faster. With merely this, the Peng Demon Emperor had grown terrified.

“That Chi Qing even considers me to be his Big Sister; thus, I cannot not give him face. Since he said he won’t allow people to fight here, I must also help him prevent fighting from occurring. Say, Zong Yan, isn’t that right?” Said Granny Yin Hua with a face filled with smiles.

At this moment, no one dared to look down upon this old granny.

The Peng Demon Emperor merely kept staring at Granny Yin Hua. No one knew what he was thinking.

A couple sounds of airspace vibration was heard and the Dragon

Emperor, Ao Wuming, Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor flew past the group of Demon Emperors and landed beside the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Zong Yan, what are you doing?” Said the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan while smiling. “Could it be that you’re planning to attack the next clan chief of my Monkey and Ape Clan?”

“Most certainly not.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor directly. “Earlier, I merely tried to catch someone.”

That’s right, catch someone.

What the Peng Demon Emperor tried to do earlier, was to momentarily confine Hei Yu’s strength and arrest him. He didn’t dare to kill Hei Yu at all... that was because he had vowed in front of Bai Xin that he would not kill Hei Yu.

“Catching someone? Say, Zong Yan, are you not giving Chi Qing face? This time around, it’s Chi Qing who’s undergoing his Divine Tribulation.” Ridiculed the Dragon Emperor.

The Peng Demon Emperor took a glance at the Great Ape Emperor and the Dragon Emperor and then humphed. He knew that with the Great Ape Emperor and the Dragon Emperor present, even if he wanted to capture Hei Yu, it would be very troublesome.

Qin Yu and his two brothers, the Peng Demon Emperor, the Dragon Emperor and the rest of the people being gathered here

immediately managed to attract the attention of a great number of experts. However, those groups of experts also didn't dare to come closer.

“Huff!”

A cyan clothed figure suddenly appeared in the middle of the air. He soon landed on the ground in between Qin Yu, his two brothers and the Peng Demon Emperor's group. It was precisely the Cyan Emperor who was about to undergo his Divine Tribulation!

The Cyan Emperor was radiating an aura that caused one to be comfortable from his entire body. Chi Qing merely looked at the two sides before immediately smiling lightly to the Peng Demon Emperor and said. “Brother Zong Yan, as I invited you to come watch my Divine Tribulation, I hope that you will give me face. I do not wish for anyone to attack anyone here.”

“Fine, I will give you face. Let's go!”

Said the Peng Demon Emperor ice-coldly. Immediately after, he took to the air. Ao Ku, Liu Tu and the rest of the Demon Emperors of the Bird Clan, all immediately followed him to the sky. Immediately after, this group of Demon Emperor's started flying toward their own courtyard mansion.

The Cyan Emperor merely took a glance at the Peng Demon Emperor who flew past him. He lightly smiled and then looked to Qin Yu. He laughed and said. “Little brother Qin Yu, you have brought me quite many troubles.”

Qin Yu could only smile.

And at this moment, Qin Yu suddenly turned around to look in the distance. What he saw was Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor leading a large group of Immortal Emperors, greeting the Peng Demon Emperor and his men. They were even chatting and laughing.

“These two groups, they have indeed joined hands.” Not only Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, the Dragon Emperor and the rest also took notice of it.

“Everyone, please rest yourselves. I estimate that the date of my Divine Tribulation should be about in a month’s time. In this month’s time, I would have to carefully prepare and would be unable to take care of everyone. Please forgive me.” Said the Cyan Emperor to everyone around.

“You still have to prepare?” Ridiculed the Dragon Emperor.

The Cyan Emperor couldn’t help but laugh. “Haha....”

“Haha...” The Dragon Emperor also laughed out loud. The Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, the Cyan Emperor as well as the previous Gold Punishment Lord, all had an extremely good relationship and understood each other very well.

Upon seeing the scene, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from

gasping in his heart. “This Cyan Emperor is truly completely confident in passing the Divine Tribulation. No wonder he dared to invite so many people to come watch his Divine Tribulation without caring for others causing troubles for him.”

The following days waiting for the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation were not boring at all. That was because there were many friends here. At the same time, many Immortal Emperors, Demon Emperors and even Devil Emperors came to Qin Yu to pay him a visit.

Qin Yu and his two brothers, their reputations were widespread.

Furthermore, not long ago, Emperor Yu had mounted a sneak attack against Qin Yu, yet instead fought him to a draw. Thus, Qin Yu’s prowess was as clear as day. The information regarding their simple exchange of attacks was also widely known... Qin Yu and his two brothers combined possessed a martial prowess that was comparable to that of the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Dual Emperors. Thus, it was natural that there were many people who wanted to befriend them.

Inside Qin Yu’s courtyard mansion.

“Brother Qin Yu need not see me off, I’ll take my leave.” A handsome golden clothed youth bid his farewell to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu and his brothers saw this golden clothed youth leave with their eyes. Immediately after, then closed the door.

“Hey, Big Brother, from the way I see it, this Flame Emperor’s strength is merely so-so. Isn’t he just a level eight Immortal Emperor? How did he manage to suddenly rise to power and obtain a position that’s close to that of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor?” Said Hou Fei.

That golden clothed youth from earlier was precisely the newly risen power in the Immortal Realm, the Flame Emperor.

“You’d best not underestimate that Flame Emperor.” Said Qin Yu solemnly. “I feel that this Flame Emperor is not as simple as he seems to be... moreover, I think that he’s even more powerful than Emperor Yu. Of course, it is merely a feeling that I have.”

“He’s that strong?” Hou Fei was shocked.

Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu with a doubtful expression. As a level eight Immortal Emperor, he ought to not be that powerful.

Currently, Qin Yu and his brothers were not certain about it. However, in the future, when Qin Yu’s status grew higher, when he would gathered with the big shots from everywhere, at that time he would know about the reason why this Flame Emperor was so threatening. Of course, that is something in the future.

A month has passed since the time when Peng Demon Emperor tried to attack Hei Yu. Logically, the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation should have arrived. However... there was no news of the date for his Divine Tribulation yet.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu were all in the courtyard mansion. Bai Ling, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu have never seen a Divine Tribulation before and thus wanted to watch. However, Wu Lan did not come out from the Jiang Lan's Realm. According to Wu Lan, he said. "Don't feel like watching."

As they were chatting, a voice suddenly sounded from the sky.

"Everyone, tomorrow is the date that I, Chi Qing, will be undergoing my Divine Tribulation. At that time, I hope that everyone would stay in their respective districts and watch my Divine Tribulation. Please do not enter the Center District where I will be undergoing my Divine Tribulation." This was the Cyan Emperor's voice.

Immediately after, the voice dissipated.

Following the speech, the entire Ridge Peak Star started to shudder with noise and excitement. Countless people started to discuss the new information they had just received. As for Qin Yu and them, they also grew happy. Finally, the wait was over.

On the day leading to the Divine Tribulation, there were already over a thousand Emperor level experts in the First District!

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, about eighty percent of the Emperor level experts had come to the Ridge Peak Star. After all, watching a Divine Tribulation was something of great appeal to almost all Emperor level experts. For the majority of the people, they do not even know what kind of situation would

occur in the Divine Tribulation.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and them were likewise unclear about the Divine Tribulation.

On the day of the Divine Tribulation.

Over a hundred million cultivators were gathered on the Ridge Peak Star. Over a thousand Emperor level experts were gathered in the First District. Over a hundred million Golden Immortal level experts were gathered in the Second District. As for the Third District, majority of the people gathered there are Heavenly Immortals; there are very few Heavenly Devils and Heavenly Demons.

Densely packed, countless silhouettes flew to the sky. Each and every one of them stood in the sky. They were looking at the faraway Center District.

Inside the First District.

Almost everyone was hovering in the sky watching the Center District. Qin Yu and his group of people were likewise also in the sky. Qin Yu gazed at his surroundings and saw that the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Flame Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor... and numerous groups of other experts were all standing in the sky.

The most center region, the Center District, had a circumference of around ten miles. This was the location where the Cyan Emperor has prepared to undergo his Divine Tribulation.

“Brother Qin Yu.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi flew over to Qin Yu. “I’ll stay here and watch my master’s Divine Tribulation with you guys.”

“Sure. Song Shi, but why didn’t you stay with your senior martial brothers and them?” Qin Yu asked. Immortal Emperor Song Shi was the fourth disciple of the Cyan Emperor. The Cyan Emperor had a total of five disciples. Each and every one of them was an Emperor level expert. The strongest among them, the fifth disciple, was even a level eight Immortal Emperor.

“My eldest martial brother and my fifth martial brother don’t really get along. It’s very tiring for me to be there!” Song Shi shook his head grudgingly.

Qin Yu smiled.

“Oh, that’s right. Where is Granny Yin Hua?” Asked Qin Yu. Granny Yin Hua’s residence was right next to Qin Yu’s. If Granny Yin Hua was present, Qin Yu would easily have noticed her already.

“Oh, regarding Granny Yin Hua, it seemed like she had some sort of important matter and left ahead of time.” Explained Song Shi.

Qin Yu nodded. He reckoned that Granny Yin Hua doesn't care much about Divine Tribulation either. After all, her prowess was already displayed.

“Big brother, the Divine Tribulation has started.” Hou Fei called to Qin Yu's attention.

Qin Yu immediately looked to the Center District.

Only the Cyan Emperor was in that Center District of ten miles circumference. The Cyan Emperor was standing on the ground with his hands behind his back. He did not use any barrier technique nor was there any preparation. He was merely standing on the ground.

The bright and clear sky suddenly turned dark!

The entire Ridge Peak Star had suddenly turned dark and silent. It was a frightening silence. Everyone who was watching the Divine Tribulation, was paying close attention to it, none of them dared to speak a word.

An enormous dark red colored vortex suddenly appeared in the dark sky. That vortex was several thousands of miles wide. It was spinning unceasingly. The frightening energy caused the entire space to begin to fluctuate.

“Chi chi~~~~”

Electric currents were running through the entire Ridge Peak Star. The space was shocked by the lightning. Fortunately, the vaporized electric currents did not affect the experts.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Ye Qu, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Hidden Emperor... and countless other experts, all looked toward the sky. They were staring at that dark red colored vortex.

Blue colored electric currents were flickering through that dark red colored vortex. At the same time, the dark red colored vortex started to rotate. Its rotation speed was not fast. However, its rotation was followed by an odd pattern.

“Mn, what’s happening?”

Everyone was looking at the scene in front of them with astonishment. That was because with merely the rotation of the dark red colored vortex, it had caused the area roughly a mile in circumference surrounding the Cyan Emperor to be completely distorted. Everyone was barely able to see the figure of the Cyan Emperor within that distorted space.

“Big brother, that dark red colored vortex has created a large formation array.” Said Hei Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu also raised his head up to look. Sure enough, the dark blue colored lightning that was originally inside the depths of the dark red colored vortex had started coming out. After the dark blue colored lightning appeared out from the surface of the dark red colored vortex, it turned into a large dark blue colored formation

array. That formation array was in the shape of a ring. The interior of the ring was covered with numerous peculiar trajectories where the dark blue lightning was unceasingly traveling through.

What kind of formation array was this?

“The Three Great Divine Tribulations, this ought to be the First Great Divine Tribulation.” Muttered Song Shi.

Chapter 42: Three Great Divine Tribulations

The sky was muddled dark, with black clouds boiling. In the middle of the black cloud was an enormous dark red colored vortex that spanned several thousand miles. This vortex was spinning unceasingly and causing the space in the area of a mile surrounding the Cyan Emperor to be completely distorted.

Qin Yu, Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and a thousand other Emperor level experts were unable to pass through that distorted space. All they could do was to vaguely watch the silhouette in that distorted space.... the Cyan Emperor.

“Three Great Divine Tribulations?” Qin Yu heard what Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood beside him muttered and started to become puzzled. Qin Yu didn’t know anything regarding the Divine Tribulation, thus he immediately asked quietly. “Brother Song Shi, you said something about ‘Three Great Divine Tribulations,’ what is that?”

The heaven and earth were rumbling. Qin Yu and Song Shi’s voice was able to be completely neglected.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi replied quietly. “Qin Yu, this was also only something that I’ve heard from my master. There was a total of three Divine Tribulations. The first one was formed by Heavenly Thunder. The dark blue colored Heavenly Thunder is the strongest kind of lightning that Emperor level experts could

control. As for this first Divine Tribulation, it is an ancient formation array formed by dark blue colored Heavenly Thunder. The power of them falling down together was immensely powerful... it was very hard for even ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors to take on.”

Qin Yu was startled.

“No wonder the legendary Divine Tribulation is extremely hard to pass and majority of the Immortal Emperors would fail their Divine Tribulation. With the First Great Divine Tribulation being that powerful, the following two Great Divine Tribulations are certain to be even more powerful.”

Immortal Emperor Song Shi said in a low voice. “Qin Yu, look... the dark blue colored lightning is unceasingly flowing about the ancient formation array. That ancient formation array is created by the heaven and earth, its was certainly to be very powerful. And the dark blue colored lightning is already the strongest lightning that Emperor level experts could grasp, after it passed through the ancient formation array like so, its power would continue to increase...” Immortal Emperor Song Shi continued to gasp in admiration. “Not only that, this is merely the First Great Divine Tribulation. The Second Great Divine Tribulation is even more frightening. You ought to know that the experts that undergo the Divine Tribulation would usually have abundant preparations. Majority of them would be able to pass the First Great Divine Tribulation. However, as for the Second Great Divine Tribulation, it’s extremely hard!”

“Oh?” Qin Yu started to puzzle. “What might this Second Great

Divine Tribulation be?”

“Furthermore, I’ve heard from my master that when the Divine Tribulation started, the one mile circumference around the person undergoing the Divine Tribulation would be cut off from the rest of the world. The one mile circumference that my master is in is filled with illusions. Furthermore, his heart’s devil would also unceasingly come about. The entire Divine Tribulation would be like so. If one were to be distracted in the slightest, then one might have one’s body crushed to pieces and soul scattered by the Divine Tribulation.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi was also a bit nervous. “The First Great Divine Tribulation is about to land.”

Qin Yu raised his head and looked at it carefully.

That ancient formation array formed by the dark blue colored lightning appeared like a millstone. At this moment, that dark blue colored millstone emerged from that enormous red vortex. At the same time, that dark blue colored millstone was still slowly rotating.

“Nine dark blue colored lightnings.” Qin Yu was able to clearly see with his eyes that there are a total of nine dark blue colored lightnings continuously revolving about the middle of the millstone with a strange trajectory.

“Rumble~~~”

The giant millstone formed by the dark blue colored lightning was slowly revolving. At the same time, it was slowly descending

from the sky. Although this millstone was descending very slowly, it was giving off an impression, as if it was the end of the world.

“It’s this slow?” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled.

From his knowledge, the majority of the Tribulation lightning would stuck down rapidly. However, this enormous millstone created by nine dark blue colored lightning was descending with a rather slow speed. The distance between the enormous red vortex and the Cyan Emperor was merely ten thousand meters. However, that millstone flew for ten entire breathes worth of time before landing.

Over a thousand Emperor level experts were able to see the Cyan Emperor lifting his right hand high up against the sky in that distorted space. At the same time, he shouted with a thunder-like voice. “Break!”

The enormous millstone landed with a rumble. It was a clear contrast against the tiny silhouette of the Cyan Emperor. That tiny palm collided with the enormous lightning millstone.

However, the result of the collision was...

The enormous millstone started to crack. That ancient formation array had collapsed completely. Like roaming dragons, the nine dark blue lightnings that composed the ancient formation array started to run about in all directions without any pattern. Whenever they collided with the Cyan Emperor’s body, they would immediately dissipate.

“As expected, the Cyan Emperor possessed extraordinary strength.”

“The Cyan Emperor has been hiding his strength the entire time. He managed to so easily cut open the First Great Divine Tribulation. His strength surpasses ours by far.”

Hidden Emperor, Emperor Yu and the rest all started to discuss the Cyan Emperor. These people knew quite a lot about the Divine Tribulation. They also knew of the might of the First Great Divine Tribulation. Upon seeing how the Cyan Emperor broke through it so easily, they all had somewhat realized Cyan Emperor’s strength.

“Big brother, was that the First Great Divine Tribulation? It appeared just so-so to me.” Said Hou Fei to Qin Yu as if he didn’t see anything extraordinary.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi glared and said. “That’s because my master is very powerful. Had it been any other regular level nine Immortal Emperor, then I reckon they’ll be already seriously injured by this First Great Divine Tribulation already.” Upon seeing Hou Fei acting like so, Qin Yu could also only laugh wryly.

“This Heavenly Lightning has already reached the dark blue stage. With the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, it could only take the lightning head on after it reached the eighth stage. Even the seventh stage would sustain injuries.” Ye Qu who stood to the side spoke.

Ao Wuxu also had an extremely serious face.

Upon seeing the reactions of the people, Hou Fei stopped saying anything more. Qin Yu lightly laughed and said. “Well then, the Second Great Divine Tribulation is already storing up its energy now. Pay close attention, there won’t be such a great opportunity to watch it again in the future.”

Not only the group of people with Qin Yu, the other people also started to discuss the First Great Divine Tribulation from earlier. Merely a moment later, the Ridge Peak Star had once again returned to the silence from before. Everyone had their heads raised, they were looking, looking to see exactly what the Second Great Divine Tribulation would look like.

The black clouds rolled. The direction of the rotation of the enormous red vortex started to change. The outer vortex was still spilling at the same orientation as before. However, the inner vortex started to spin at the opposite direction. Suddenly, electric sparks appeared in the region of the intersection between the inner and outer vortex.

Black flames emerged from the area between the inner and outer vortex. The red vortex was several thousands of miles wide. Although it was merely a slight amount of black flames everywhere, but one cannot belittle these black flames should they be gathered together.

Black flames?

“Blue Heavenly Flames are blue colored. Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames are golden colored with a blue colored exterior. What is this black flame?” Asked Qin Yu in a low voice.

“Divine Flame!” Immortal Emperor Song Shi had a very solemn expression. “The True Flame of the Nascent Souls of Immortal Emperors are Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. It is rumored that this Divine Flame is the True Flame of Deities. It is extremely powerful.”

“True Flame of Deities? That... how could anyone be able to take that on?” Qin Yu was startled.

Hou Fei who stood to the side said. “Regarding this Divine Flame, I actually know about it. Not only Deities possessed them... in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the beings birthed by flames, the Super Divine Beasts Phoenix and Fire Qilin would also have the Divine Flame as their True Flame upon reaching Emperor level.”

“Divine Flame, it is said that it can be used to refine Divine Artifacts. Generally, one could only defend against the Divine Flame should one possess a Divine Artifact and use a large amount of energy.” Explained Immortal Emperor Song Shi. “This Divine Flame would only attack once. As long as you can defend against it, it’ll automatically dissipate. If one were to be roasted by the Divine Flame, then in time even ordinary Divine Artifacts would melt. No matter how strong a cultivator was, he would still be unable to resist it.”

“That’s not for certain.” Said Ye Qu who stood to the side.

Upon training the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body to the max level, all of the bones in one's body would be as tough as High Quality Divine Artifacts. Divine Flame was only able to melt ordinary Divine Artifacts and materials that are used to refine Divine Artifacts. However, High Quality Divine Artifacts were not something that can be melted with merely Divine Flames.

“The Divine Flame is descending.” Hei Yu who have been quiet the entire time spoke.

Qin Yu and them also saw that the black flames have finally finished gathering. They condensed together into a long black dragon shaped flame that spanned several tens of meters long. The long black dragon shaped flame came rushing downward.

Suddenly...

Everyone was shocked. The Cyan Emperor directly flew upwards toward the incoming black dragon-shaped Divine Flame.

Generally, one would take on one's tribulations on the ground because the impact that one would receive in the air was even greater. For the Cyan Emperor to do such a thing, it signified that he was either an idiot or extremely self confident. The Cyan Emperor was an idiot? Not a single person thought of that.

“Why isn't Cyan Emperor using his Divine Artifact?” Puzzled Hou Fei.

After the Cyan Emperor flew to the air, everyone was able to see his expression and what he was wearing even more clearly. The Cyan Emperor was still wearing his ordinary cyan jacket that was at the very most only a Top Quality Immortal Artifact.

Would the Cyan Emperor not have a Divine Armor? Of course not. However, the Cyan Emperor wasn't using it.

“Howl~~~” The black dragon-shaped flame actually roared. Afterwards, it opened its dragon mouth and swallowed the Cyan Emperor. That black flame had completely covered the Cyan Emperor.

The several tens of meters long black dragon-shaped flame continued to fly downwards. Logically, although the black flames had only covered the Cyan Emperor for a short period of time, even if the person was to be a level nine Immortal Emperor, they would still be burned to ashes without Divine Artifacts. Afterall, that black dragon-shaped flame was composed of Divine Flames!

Merely a breath's time have passed. Soon after, that black flame have surprisingly disappeared.

Sure enough, this Divine Tribulation was created by the cosmos and was extremely marvelous.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Qin Yu was able to clearly see that when the black Divine Flames were flying past the Cyan Emperor's body, the Cyan Emperor was radiating traces of jade green ripples. Under the protection of the jade green ripples, the Cyan Emperor was not damaged in the slightest.

“Those jade green ripples have protected the Cyan Emperor, what exactly is it?” Qin Yu was very certain about that.

When the black Divine Flame dissipated, the Cyan Emperor was still wearing his cyan jacket and had a light smile on his face.

Confidence!

Standing in the air and taking on the Divine Tribulation indifferently; with merely this sort of manner, it was already something that no ordinary people can reach up to. This Cyan Emperor who had stayed at the level eight Immortal Emperor stage for a frightening period of time has truly hidden his power extremely deep.

“I am inferior to the Cyan Emperor.” A voice sounded. Qin Yu's extremely sensitive hearing was able to distinguish that it was Emperor Ni who said that.

“Haha... Emperor Ni, you need not mind too much about it. For the Cyan Emperor to achieve his current prowess, it mostly have to do with the fact that he was lucky back then. Luck... is something that's beyond one's ability to control.” Laughed the Dragon Emperor.

Emperor Ni's true form is that of a Phoenix. She who was a level nine Demon Emperor level Phoenix was able to fill the entire sky with Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames and attack her enemy. Under the attack from the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, even if it was to be the Hidden Emperor, Lin Yin, he would still be unable to survive. Against Emperor Ni, even the Hidden Emperor has to flee.

As for the true finishing skill of Emperor Ni, it was charging her entire body into a Divine Flames and attacking her enemy. As she was birthed by flames, it was possible for her to change her body to flames. However, there is a limit to the time that she can turn into a Divine Flame. And now that she saw that the Cyan Emperor was unaffected by Divine Flames for a short period of time, Emperor Ni had no choice but to admit that she's inferior to the Cyan Emperor.

“Song Shi, what kind of martial technique did senior Cyan Emperor use earlier? What are those jade green ripples?” Qin Yu asked Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

Song Shi had a face filled with confusion. “I'm not certain either. Ever since tens of millions of years ago when my master started to train in a certain kind of special martial technique, I have never seen him fight. However, my master is very powerful. That's without doubt. When lecturing us martial brothers, he would always subdue us with only a single move.”

Qin Yu nodded to himself.

Song Shi and his four other martial brothers, the strongest amongst them was now already at the level eight Immortal Emperor level. However, they were still subdued by the Cyan Emperor with a single move. One could easily imagine how deep and unmeasurable the Cyan Emperor's strength was.

“It's the final Divine Tribulation of the Three Great Divine Tribulations.” Said Immortal Emperor Song Shi as he pointed at that enormous dark red colored vortex. “Qin Yu, this Third Great Divine Tribulation is the strongest amongst the three. Historically, many powerful Emperor level experts have died to this Third Great Divine Tribulation.”

Qin Yu also understood that the final one was definitely the strongest. Thus, he was fully concentrated as he watched on.

Perhaps, one day he too might have to take on this Divine Tribulation.

The enormous dark red colored vortex started to give off bits of black colored mist. The black colored mist permeated out from the cracks within the vortex and then started to gather toward the center.

A lump of several hundred meters wide mist was formed. This lump of mist started to slowly descend downward.

“Black colored mist? What is that?” Qin Yu was carefully watching on with his eyes. It wasn't that he didn't want to use his Immortal Awareness but rather that, for some strange reason, his

Immortal Awareness was unable to permeate into that distorted space.

As the black colored mist descended, Qin Yu finally managed to see the ‘mystery’ within the black colored mist.

“Lightning, gray colored lightning.” Qin Yu’s eyes were shining.

Within that black colored mist of several hundred meters were numerous gray electric snakes roaming through. Those gray electric snakes are extremely thin. At first, Qin Yu had thought them to be just part of the mist. Only through great difficulty did he manage to distinguish the two.

“I’ve never seen a gray colored lightning before. It appears to be something frightening.” Qin Yu was carefully watching how the Cyan Emperor would take it on.

The several hundred meters long and wide black mist was extremely large. It covered half of that one mile area. When it descended upon the Cyan Emperor, it immediately covered the Cyan Emperor completely.

“Chi Chi~~~”

Acute sound echoed. The thousand Emperor level experts all clearly heard the sound. Had the space not been distorted, they would also be able to clearly see that the countless amount of electric snakes were striking the Cyan Emperor’s body

unceasingly.

“Divine Tribulation, as expected, it’s very powerful. Haha....”

The Cyan Emperor suddenly started to laugh out loud. The Cyan Emperor who was not moving and continued to let the electric snakes strike upon him suddenly stretched open his arms. A jade green colored water screen, with the Cyan Emperor as the center, started to spread in all directions.

Wherever the jade green colored water screen passed, everything would turn into nothingness, the black mist and the gray lightning included.

Afterwards, the jade green colored water screen started to gather toward the Cyan Emperor’s body with an even faster speed. Soon after, it disappeared. The Cyan Emperor was still smiling as he stood in the air. It was as if he have not done anything at all. However, that black mist and those gray electric snakes have all disappeared.

“So powerful.” Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and other super experts were all shocked.

Even the Dragon Emperor and them who are close friends with the Cyan Emperor have never seen the Cyan Emperor’s true strength before. The jade green colored water screen that the Cyan Emperor had displayed earlier was immensely powerful... its strength was definitely above that of Divine Flame.

“I reckon that the jade green ripples that countered the Divine Flame earlier is the same kind of energy as this jade green water screen.” Qin Yu was still looking at the Cyan Emperor who was tranquilly smiling in the distance.

Chapter 43: The Cyan Emperor's Punishment

That enormous dark red vortex slowly ascended into the rolling black clouds and disappeared. In merely a blink of an eye, the rolling black clouds had also dissipated. The sky has once again returned to its sunny and cloudless state.

That distorted space had also returned to normal. The figure of the Cyan Emperor also became clear to view now.

“The Divine Tribulation has ended.” Qin Yu deeply exhaled.

The countless people in the Ridge Peak Star also returned from their earlier tense state. For the majority of the people present, it was the first time they have seen a Divine Tribulation. The effects of the shock from watching the Divine Tribulation were obvious...

“Everyone.” The main character in this Divine Tribulation, the Cyan Emperor, was standing in midair. Loud and clear, he said. “The Divine Tribulation has ended. I, Chi Qing, have succeeded in passing the Divine Tribulation by a fluke. I have prepared a banquet on the Jade Wave Star; everyone, feel free to join.”

“Huh, everyone can join? There’s over a hundred million people here.” Hou Fei gasped in surprise.

Ye Qu’s extravagant voice sounded. “That Cyan Emperor was

being overly modest. Succeeded in passing the Divine Tribulation by a fluke? You call that a fluke? Then what do we call others passing the Divine Tribulation?”

Ao Wuxu also nodded and said. “Without using formation arrays and barriers, without using Divine Artifacts, using merely his own strength and easily passing through all Three Great Divine Tribulations. Furthermore, his cyan jacket was not even damaged in the slightest. This Divine Tribulation was passed extremely elegantly.”

Qin Yu smiled and said. “If the Cyan Emperor wasn’t certain of passing the Divine Tribulation, then how would he possibly invite the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to come and watch? Furthermore, he already had people prepare a grand feast on the Jade Wave Star beforehand. However... the Cyan Emperor’s boldness is also something that could be admired.”

“Qin Yu, now that we’ve finished watching the Divine Tribulation, you can let us return now.” Said Ao Wuxu lightly.

Bai Ling pulled Hei Yu’s hand and said. “I’ll also go back. If I were to stay with you all, I’ll only be a burden.” Hei Yu immediately started to comfort Bai Ling.

Afterwards, Ye Qu, Ao Wuxu and Bai Ling returned to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Qin Yu, those three said they’re going back, where are they going to?” Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood next to Qin Yu

asked in confusion. “Could it be the legendary Qingyu Immortal Mansion with the extremely astonishing defense?”

Qingyu Immortal Mansion? Extremely astonishing defense?

Qin Yu could only laugh in his heart and say. “Yes, they’re going back to precisely the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.”

“Oh, my master had also told me before that he extremely admired one aspect of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang back then and two aspects now.” Gasp Immortal Emperor Song Shi in admiration.

Qin Yu grew curious and immediately asked. “Song Shi, tell me what they are.”

“Admire, what’s to admire?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu also looked over.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi laughed and said. “What my master admired Immortal Emperor Ni Yang before was for his social skills. He was actually able to become close friends with the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord from the Dark Star Realm. In the Dark Star Realm, they would give troubles to and even attack foreigners, should they enter. The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were an even more eccentric bunch. My master only managed to be in a good relationship with the Gold Punishment Lord of that time and did not manage to befriend either the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. That was because the two of them were very hard to get along with. For

Ni Yang to be able to attain such a good relationship with the two of them, don't you think that was an amazing feat?"

"Indeed, he's amazing." Qin Yu remembered the Blazing Profound Ring.

The Blazing Profound Ring was precisely formed through the fusion of the Black Flame Lord's Ring and the White Profound Lord's Ring. Just from that, one could already know about how close the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord were with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

"That's the first aspect, what's the second aspect?" Asked Hou Fei.

Song Shi smiled and said. "Back then, my master merely admired his social skills. However now... my master also admires Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's accomplishment in the defensive barriers! A mere Qingyu Immortal Mansion possessed such a powerful defense that even when Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor joined hands, they were unable to break through it. This was truly amazing. This aspect... I reckon there is no other person who's able to accomplish the same thing in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Cough...."

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu stared blankly. They have grown speechless.

Never had they expected that the rumor of the Jiang Lan's Realm being the Qingyu Immortal Mansion would cause the dead Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's reputation to become even more outstanding.

“What's wrong, did you not expect that? Could it be that the accomplishment that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had in the defensive barrier aspect is not worthy of being admired?” Immortal Emperor Song Shi instead asked.

“Of course, of course it's worthy of being admired.” Said Qin Yu and his two brothers immediately.

Hou Fei even gasped in admiration. “Song Shi, what you said is right. Had it not been for Immortal Emperor Ni Yang who made the Qingyu Immortal Mansion to be that sturdy, my big brother would've likely been killed by Emperor Yu on the Reef Yellow Star already. We ought to thank Immortal Emperor Ni Yang. Big brother, don't you think so too?”

“Yes, of course.” Qin Yu was smiling wryly in his mind.

Immediately after, Qin Yu started to sweep his surroundings.

For the over a thousand Emperor level experts on the First District, the majority of them have left using Greater Teleportation. After all, the Jade Wave Star was located in the same galaxy as the Ridge Peak Star. The distance between them was not great and was a distance that could be reached after two or three Greater Teleportations. If they were to line up for the

Interstellar Conveying Array, then who knows how long they'll have to wait as there were over a hundred million people.

When people came, no one knew about the location of the Ridge Peak Star and thus would have to use the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. However now, for the departure, they do not need to use the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

“Everyone has already left, we should be leaving too.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Brother Qin Yu, do not rush to return. You three should come to the celebration in the Jade Wave Star. My master has prepared a magnificent banquet. There are banquets all over the entire Jade Wave Star... Those Golden Immortal and Heavenly Immortal level people would be able to enjoy the banquets in normal cities. As for the Emperor level experts, they are allowed to enjoy the banquets in the Crescent Moon Bay.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi invited Qin Yu and his brothers.

Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

There was certain to be a large group of Emperor level experts gathered in the Crescent Moon Bay. For such a large number of Emperor level experts to be gathered in a single place was still an extremely rarely seen occasion. Upon seeing Hou Fei and Hei Yu's expression, Qin Yu knew that his two brothers also wanted to go and check it out.

“Well, in that case, we shall stay a bit longer.” Said Qin Yu while

smiling.

While Qin Yu and his brothers were chatting with Song Shi, the Cyan Emperor instead had flown over to the location where the Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Emperor Ni and Ao Wuming were at.

“Brother Chi Qing, once you actually display your power, it’s extremely astonishing!” Said the Dragon Emperor as he laughed. Ao Wuming who stood to the side also said. “Senior Cyan Emperor had passed the Divine Tribulation so easily, extremely admirable.”

Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor and them all offered their admirations and praise.

The Cyan Emperor said while smiling deeply. “Everyone, please don’t say such a thing. For me to be able to attain my success today, I reckon that everyone knew of the reason. Luck, it was merely that I was lucky.”

“What kind of reasoning is that? Luck is but a single aspect. There’s also your insight. If it wasn’t for your insight in the Bewitching God Temple when you determined that unremarkable thing was extraordinary, then how would you be able to attain your success today?” Said the Dragon Emperor.

Upon saying this point, Ao Wuming who had been confused the entire time came to realize. So it turned out that the success the Cyan Emperor obtained today had to do with the Bewitching God Temple.

“Well then, everyone, come with me to the Jade Wave Star’s Crescent Moon Bay. We’ll properly celebrate this occasion. Now that I’ve passed the Divine Tribulation, the time that I have remaining in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is not long. I will soon ascend to the Divine Realm. For the next time we meet each other again, I’m afraid that’ll have to be in the Divine Realm.” Lamented the Cyan Emperor.

Upon hearing those words, the surrounding people all thought of numerous things.

To meet again in the Divine Realm, what kind of scenario would that be?

“Haha, let’s go. Having known you, Chi Qing, for all this time and knowing that I do not have much time left in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with you, today I shall eat and drink to the fullest with you.” Said the Dragon Emperor as he laughed out loud.

Afterwards, this group of people all started to use Greater Teleportation toward the Jade Wave Star in succession.

When the Cyan Emperor was inviting the Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and them, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku, and Liu Tu were together. From time to time, they would look toward Qin Yu in the distance. They have even set up a barrier around themselves to not let their voices be heard.

“Brother Zong Yan, if we were to hesitate any longer, then I’m afraid that we would never have another opportunity to kill Qin Yu.” Emperor Yu advised.

The Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi also spoke out. “Brother Zong Yan ought to understand that Qin Yu and his brothers are already very powerful right now and it would require a great deal of effort in order to kill them. If we were to not attack them now... then, firstly, with their ability to hide themselves, it would be very hard for us to find them again. Secondly, with their cultivation speed, even if we were to meet the brothers again, it’ll likely be very hard for us to kill them!”

“That Qin Yu has trained in a body fortification technique; his current body is as tough as a Divine Artifact. Brother Zong Yan ought to know about that.” Emperor Yu continued.

However, at this moment, Ao Ku and Liu Tu did not say anything. The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan’s brows slightly creased. Following which he took a glance at the distant Qin Yu who was currently talking with Immortal Emperor Song Shi. He too wanted to kill Qin Yu.

It’s just that the Cyan Emperor had clearly said that they are not allowed to fight. If they were to fight, then it’s the same as not giving the Cyan Emperor face. The Cyan Emperor’s strength was already illustrated from the earlier Divine Tribulation.

Not only the Cyan Emperor, the person the Peng Demon Emperor

Zong Yan feared the most was actually Granny Yin Hua.

He still remembered the time when Granny Yin Hua blocked his attack. It was clear that Granny Yin Hua's speed was even faster than his.

“To attack or not to attack?” The Peng Demon Emperor frowned. He was hesitating in his heart.

“Qin Yu had left.” Ao Ku suddenly spoke.

Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, and the Mystic Emperor looked over. Sure enough... Qin Yu, his two brothers and Immortal Emperor Song Shi had used Greater Teleportation and departed from the Ridge Peak Star. Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor grew a bit anxious. Even with their current strength as level nine Immortal Emperors, they are unable to kill Qin Yu. If they wanted to kill him, they must rely on the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Brother Feng Yu, are you certain that Granny Yin Hua is not on the Jade Wave Star?” Peng Demon Emperor suddenly asked.

“I'm certain. Granny Yin Hua had already departed before the Divine Tribulation even started. At this moment, there's a eight or nine out of ten chance that Granny Yin Hua would not be on the Jade Wave Star.” Said Emperor Yu.

A cold light flashed through the Peng Demon Emperor's eyes. “Good. In that case we shall go to the Jade Wave Star immediately

and then find out where Qin Yu and his brothers are. I'll take care of Qin Yu. Ao Ku and Liu Tu would pin down Hou Fei. The two of you shall kill Hei Yu. What do you think about that?"

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had joy spelled out in their eyes. "Good."

After the three of them set up their agreement, they immediately used Greater Teleportation and departed from the Ridge Peak Star.

In the sky above the oceans of the Jade Wave Star.

Qin Yu, his two brothers and Immortal Emperor Song Shi were alongside chatting and laughing as they flew toward the Crescent Moon Bay. Suddenly, an Immortal Awareness had covered Qin Yu and his brothers from afar.

"Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness." Qin Yu frowned. "Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, be careful. That Emperor Yu might be planning to attack us."

"Brother Qin Yu, don't worry. This is the celebration for my master's successful Divine Tribulation, how would that Emperor Yu dared stir up troubles?" Immortal Emperor Song Shi did not believe that Emperor Yu would start a fight here. However, Qin Yu instead covered the entire Jade Wave Star with his Immortal Awareness.

He was able to clearly discover that the Peng Demon Emperor

was currently with Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor at a location several million miles away from where they are.

Suddenly...

“Not good.” Qin Yu discovered that the Peng Demon Emperor have suddenly disappeared. Clearly he had used Greater Teleportation. In merely a moment, Peng Demon Emperor appeared in a location a mile away from them. At the same time, he was rushing toward them with a frightening speed.

A mile?

With the Peng Demon Emperor’s speed, it was a distance that he’ll be able to cover instantly.

“Don’t resist.” Qin Yu’s first reaction was to directly sent his two brothers, Hei Yu and Hou Fei, into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. As for Immortal Emperor Song Shi, Qin Yu did not believe that the Peng Demon Emperor would attack him.

Right after Qin Yu sent his two brothers back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the Peng Demon Emperor arrived. As for Emperor Yu, he and the Mystic Emperor, level eight Demon Emperors Ao Ku and Liu Tu have also used Greater Teleportation and teleported to a location a mile away from Qin Yu.

“Where’s Hei Yu?” When Peng Demon Emperor was about to kill Qin Yu, he was astonished to discover... that Hei Yu had

disappeared.

His true goal was for Emperor Yu and them to kill Hei Yu. Now that Hei Yu had disappeared, the Peng Demon Emperor was unable to hide his shock for a moment. This also caused his attack to be a bit slower.

“Peng Demon Emperor, today is the celebration day for Senior Cyan Emperor to successfully pass the Divine Tribulation; you dare to come stir up trouble?” Qin Yu rapidly flew backwards and said via voice transmission simultaneously.

“Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Humph. Once I kill you, Qin Yu, that Qingyu Immortal Mansion would naturally appear. At that moment, that little bastard Hei Yu would not be able to escape either.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor via voice transmission. At the same time, with his speed at its extreme, he came charging at Qin Yu once again.

“Peng Demon Emperor!” Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood to the side unexpectedly grew angry. Never had he expected for there to actually be people who refused to give his master face.

And at this moment, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu had also arrived.

“Stop!”

A furious voice resounded through the heaven and earth. At the

same time, a cyan colored light rushed into the space between Qin Yu and the Peng Demon Emperor from the side. Peng Demon Emperor's golden light ferociously collided with this cyan light. Peng Demon Emperor was unable to refrain from drawing back.

That cyan colored light turned into a man. It was the Cyan Emperor.

Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu flew to the Peng Demon Emperor's side. The five of them were looking at the Cyan Emperor.

“Zong Yan, Feng Yu, Xuan Xi, today is the day of my Divine Tribulation. Furthermore, I have numerous experts from all over the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to join my banquet. Yet, you all paid no mind to what I have said in the slightest and instead attacked another...” The Cyan Emperor have an angry expression on his face.

Qin Yu who stood to the side rubbed his fists. He didn't enter into the Jiang Lan's Realm earlier because he wanted to test out his strength fighting against the Peng Demon Emperor.

“It would seem that only after one reached level eight Demon Emperor level would one be able to fight several tens of rounds against the Peng Demon Emperor.” Gaspd Qin Yu in his heart. He then glanced at the Cyan Emperor. “Cyan Emperor appears to be very angry.”

The Cyan Emperor was indeed extremely angry.

For him to invite the experts from the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to attend his Divine Tribulation, it was all for the sake of face. And now, he had decided to hold a grand banquet through the entire Jade Wave Star. That too was for the sake of face and reputation.

As a man who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm, what would he care about? After enduring silently for tens of millions of years, he only managed to be grand and majestic today after great difficulty.

“Chi Qing, if I want to kill Qin Yu, what can you do about it?” Said the Peng Demon Emperor proudly.

Comparing speed, the Peng Demon Emperor feared only Granny Yin Hua.

“What can I do about it? Haha... I have said that whoever that attacked another, I will personally punish them... the five of you, I will not kill you. Instead... I will punish you!” The Cyan Emperor’s voice had turned cold.

Qin Yu and the rest only sensed that the surrounding space had started to tremble.

Nine Cyan Emperors suddenly appeared beside the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and the rest. These nine Cyan Emperors have surrounded Peng Demon Emperor and the other four completely. Peng Demon Emperor and the rest’s expression

changed. That was because these nine Cyan Emperors possessed the same strength as the true body. Jade green water screens, with the Cyan Emperors as the points, have covered the Peng Demon Emperor and the rest. Peng Demon Emperor and the rest were shock to find that... they can no longer move.

Of the nine Cyan Emperors, five of them walked respectively in front of the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

“Bang!”

All five of the Cyan Emperors extended out their right fist and ruthlessly smashed it onto the faces of the five people. The five people were unable to move in the slightest and could only watch as the fist came smashing on their faces.

Chapter 44: Angry Humiliation

“Bang!”

Five fists ruthlessly smashed onto five faces. The sound of noses breaking were heard almost simultaneously. Blood splashed everywhere. Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were all hit so hard that their faces have turned bloodied.

The nine Cyan Emperors suddenly fused together and turned into a single Cyan Emperor.

The Cyan Emperor looked to the Peng Demon Emperor and the other four with a light smile. “Zong Yan, Feng Yu, Xuan Xi, for you all to stir up troubles here, I’ll consider this punch of mine to be your punishment. I hope that you all would know when to advance and when to retreat. Otherwise... I do not mind to make my fist even heavier compared to earlier.”

That jade green colored water screen has completely returned back to the Cyan Emperor’s body. The binding on the Peng Demon Emperor and the rest were removed. However, none of them doubted that the Cyan Emperor could once again subdue them.

Qin Yu, Immortal Emperor Song Shi as well as the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Great Ape Emperor and a large group of other people that had arrived afterwards all saw the humiliation that the Peng Demon Emperor and the other four received.

In an instant, Peng Demon Emperor and the other four immediately recovered their injured faces. However, the humiliation from earlier was something that they cannot forget in their entire lifetime.

“Huff!”

The Peng Demon Emperor’s chest was like bellows as he took in a deep breath. His complexion had turned dark reddish purple. His gaze was like that of a beast wanting to eat someone. His immense anger was something that everyone present was able to sense. A never before seen humiliation. The Peng Demon Emperor’s anger had reached its peak.

“Cyan Emperor, you’re strong indeed.” The Peng Demon Emperor slowly exhaled. His dark reddish purple complexion had also turned pale.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor’s expressions were also very unsightly. However, neither of them did anything. That was because they have both sensed the gap between them and the Cyan Emperor earlier. If they were to try to attack him, then they’ll only be asking for more humiliation. As for Ao Ku and Liu Tu, they were standing behind the Peng Demon Emperor and not saying a single word.

“Qin Yu.” Emperor Yu looked to Qin Yu. “If you have the ability... then I dare you to stay beside the Cyan Emperor for your entire life.”

Afterwards, Emperor Yu said coldly. “Brother Chi Qing’s countless years of bitter cultivation was truly exceptional. In front of you, I do not even have the capability to move. I, Feng Yu, admit my defeat. After being bestowed the fist by brother Chi Qing, I no longer possess the face to participate in your banquet. Thus, I shall take my leave....”

Before Emperor Yu was even finished, Peng Demon Emperor had already interrupted.

Peng Demon Emperor looked at Cyan Emperor. “Cyan Emperor, after cultivating for all these years, your strength has actually reached such a level. Only now did I find out that... I was mistaken about a matter. Excessively mistaken.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes were emitting evil intent. He shot a glance toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from narrowing his eyes.

“Zong Yan, what is it that you want to say?” Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan instead looked to the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor. “Ao Fang, Sun Yuan, we Three Great Emperors of the Demon Clan had once thought that we would be able to do whatever we wished in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm as with our Inherited Treasures. I had felt that Bewitching God Temple was not something of worth the entire time. However, never would I have expected that the treasure that

Chi Qing obtained in the Bewitching God Temple from back then would allow him to power up to such a level. It would appear that us looking down upon the Divine Artifacts of the Bewitching God Temple all these years was a mistake.”

Qin Yu, Immortal Emperor Song Shi as well as all the ever increasing number of Emperor level experts gathered here were all surprised.

So it turns out that the Cyan Emperor being this powerful was because of a Divine Artifact from the Bewitching God Temple.

“What? Cyan Emperor had been to the Bewitching God Temple before?” Said Emperor Yu in shock. Mystic Emperor also had an unbelieving expression on her face. In the memories of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, Cyan Emperor had never once been to the Bewitching God Temple before. Furthermore, he didn’t even fight for the Bewitching God Painting.

“That’s right, I’ve been to the Bewitching God Temple. Merely, that’s something that happened tens of millions of years ago. At that moment, I went to the Bewitching God Temple with three other Emperor level experts. And at that time, Feng Yu, Xuan Xi, you two were merely nonentities in the Immortal Realm.” Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor took a glance at each other. They were both a bit humiliated and angry in their hearts.

They felt that in front of the Cyan Emperor, they were like

infants in front of an adult. Tens of millions of years ago, the gap between them was immensely great... and now, the gap between them was still as great as before even though they were all level nine Immortal Emperors.

“For the Cyan Emperor to have such achievements, it was all because of the Bewitching God Temple. As for the most important treasure for exploring the Bewitching God Temple, the Bewitching God Painting, it is currently precisely with Qin Yu. Qin Yu... I hope that you’ll hide that Bewitching God Painting well, I reckon there’ll be a whole bunch of people coming to take your Bewitching God Painting.” The Peng Demon Emperor had an expression of fake kindness.

Qin Yu’s expression turned cold.

“This sinister scoundrel.” Qin Yu swept his gaze around his surroundings. Currently, of the over a hundred Emperor level experts gathered here, the overwhelming majority of them had a look of desire as they looked at Qin Yu. “After what the Peng Demon Emperor said, I reckon there’ll be even more people wanting the Bewitching God Painting.”

And right at this moment...

“Peng Demon Emperor, is that Bewitching God Painting truly on this Qin Yu?” A black clothed old man bystander suddenly spoke out. This black clothed old man had a very indistinct appearance. Chillness was naturally being emitted from his body. The other Emperor level experts were all involuntarily keeping their distances from him. This old man was a hidden expert of the Devil

Realm. His level was that of a level nine Devil Emperor! As for how powerful he was, no one was certain. After all, with Granny Yin Hua as an example, these Hidden Experts' strength were extremely hard to tell.

Peng Demon Emperor turned around to look. Upon seeing this black clothed old man, his eyes immediately shined and said. "That's certain. If Qin Yu did not possess the Bewitching God Painting, then why would Emperor Yu spent immense effort in trying to kill him? Brother Feng Yu, don't you agree?"

Emperor Yu and the Peng Demon Emperor exchanged a glance. He then also smiled and said. "Precisely. I will also not conceal this secret any longer. The Bewitching God Painting is indeed on Qin Yu. Furthermore, not only the Bewitching God Painting, even the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas is on him."

Fixed attention!

Over a hundred Emperor level experts simultaneously looked to Qin Yu with passionate eyes.

The Cyan Emperor's strength was already displayed. Even the Peng Demon Emperor, when in front of the Cyan Emperor, had his hands tied. And the source of the Cyan Emperor's strength was precisely the Bewitching God Temple. Not to mention those Immortal Emperors, even the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Ox Demon Emperor and them were unable to refrain themselves from yearning for it. Fortunately, the Dragon Emperor and them each had their own respective things to rely on and did not yearn for the Bewitching God Painting greatly.

“Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, truly treacherous.” Qin Yu sensed that the situation had turned somewhat bad. However, there was nothing he can do about it now.

The number of Emperor level experts gathered in the surrounding grew more and more numerous. Many of the people looked to Qin Yu with the intention to kill. This caused Qin Yu to become even more angry. Qin Yu’s ice cold gaze was ruthlessly swept to those people. He said in his heart.

“You bunch of greedy bastards, it’s best for you to not anger me. If you were to anger me, then I’ll go into the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train for several thousands of years and reach the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. At that time, whoever dares become my enemy shall be killed with no exception.”

Qin Yu’s gaze that was filled with killing intent instead caused those Emperor level experts to be shocked.

They have remembered that this Qin Yu fought to a standstill with Emperor Yu. For a level two, three, five or six Immortal Emperor or Demon Emperor, trying to snatch that Bewitching God Painting from Qin Yu was the same as throwing their lives away. Those weaker Emperor level experts immediately concealed the greed of their heart. However, they were nevertheless prepared to attack him the moment he fell from grace.

“Humph.” Qin Yu sneered coldly.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, sometimes one must be a bit more forceful. While Qin Yu could forget about others should they not provoke him, but if they were to try to come to kill him and snatch his treasure, then he too cannot be too compassionate and lenient toward them.

“Everyone.” Cyan Emperor lightly smiled and said. “For I to attain my current achievement, it is indeed related to that Bewitching God Temple.”

Once the Cyan Emperor said those words, everyone immediately looked to him. As for Qin Yu, he started to frown again.

“It’s just that the treasure that I’ve obtained was not really a Divine Artifact. Furthermore, it made me stay at the level eight Immortal Emperor level and bitterly trained for tens of millions of years before attaining success. Had it not been for that treasure, I would’ve long since ascended to the Divine Realm. For there to be gain, there must be loss.”

The Cyan Emperor said with a clear voice. “Well then, everyone, the banquet has already been prepared. Everyone, it’s best follow me to the Crescent Moon Bay first.”

“Good, everyone, let’s attend the banquet.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi also said with a face filled with smiles.

“We will not be going, farewell.” Emperor Yu suddenly said. The Mystic Emperor also stood beside Emperor Yu.

The Cyan Emperor merely smiled and nodded.

“Chi Qing, I too will take my leave.” The Peng Demon Emperor also cupped his hand respectfully. Afterwards, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them flew away rapidly.

Crescent Moon Bay. Over a hundred tables were placed in an spacious courtyard mansion. Qin Yu and his two brothers were seated at a table by the corner.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu sat at a table. They were the only ones at that table. A voice restrictive barrier was placed in the surroundings by Qin Yu. Although Hou Fei and Hei Yu were sent into the Jiang Lan’s Realm by Qin Yu, but they too have heard about what happened earlier.

“The circumstances are as such. I reckon our following days would be even harder than before. Say, what do you two think we should do?” Qin Yu told what happened earlier clearly. He also explained the current situation they are in.

“So freaking troublesome. Whoever it is that wants to come and steal the Bewitching God Painting, we’ll just kill them directly. If we’re unable to defeat them, we’ll hide. What are we three brothers afraid of?” Hou Fei was filled with anger.

Hei Yu’s expression was also gloomy. “Big brother, there is no need to be lenient toward those that want to kill us.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu understood that ever since the Peng Demon Emperor told everything in front of all those Emperor level experts, it was likely that more than half of the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's Emperor level experts have knew about it by now. It was very possible for them to be surrounded to kill.

“Haha...” Qin Yu suddenly laughed. He raised his wine cup and drank the wine. “Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, there is no need to care about these. We will properly train and enjoy life at ease. If those people behave themselves, then we can disregard them. However, if they want to kill us and snatch the Bewitching God Painting, we most certainly cannot just stand there and let them kill us.”

Qin Yu's intention was very clear.

“Well then, let's leave first.” Qin Yu suddenly stood up.

Once the three brothers stood up, the rest of the Emperor level experts that were laughing and chatting all looked to them. Qin Yu took a glance at his surroundings before proceeding to walk toward the frontmost table with his brothers. Seated at that table were the Cyan Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, Great Ape Emperor and them.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, everyone, we three brothers still have matter to attend to so we'll be taking our leave first.” Said Qin Yu as he cupped his hand respectfully.

The Cyan Emperor took a glance at Qin Yu and his brothers. He then smiled and nodded. “In that case, I will not be able to send you off. Qin Yu, I will still be on the Crescent Moon Bay for another half a year. If you want to come, then you can come and find me within this period of time. As for after the half year’s time... if you want to see me, then I reckon it’ll be in the Divine Realm.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu and his brothers left the Crescent Moon Bay under the gaze of numerous Emperor level experts.

On an uninhabited planet. Suddenly, a single figure appeared. It was Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was currently using Greater Teleportation by himself and rushing toward the Cyan Flame Star Field’s Flowing Mist Star with a rapid speed. If the three brothers were to journey together, it would’ve been easier for their identity to be leaked as there are three of them. Thus, it was safer for Qin Yu to proceed onward by himself.

In a half month’s time, Qin Yu had reached the Cyan Flame Star Field’s Flowing Mist Star from the Crescent Moon Bay.

Inside the Flowing Mist Star’s Five Willows Palace.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling and the rest were gathered together.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei.” Qin Yu said. “This Flowing Mist Star could still be considered as being safe. For Little Tong and Guo Fan to be here, you all could still feel reassured. I am prepared to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and start training the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. What do you all plan to do?”

Qin Yu felt that his strength was still not powerful enough. If he was to be truly powerful, then who would dare provoke him? Instead, they’ll likely be afraid that he’ll come cause problems for them.

“Big brother, how would we dare be lazy when you’re about to start training?” Said Hou Fei while laughing. Hei Yu also nodded and looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling.

“Ling’er, I’m sorry.” Hei Yu looked to Bai Ling who stood beside him. Bai Ling merely smiled and shook her head. Bai Ling knew that with her own cultivation speed, it was simply impossible for her to keep up with Hei Yu. It was likely that when Hei Yu ascend to the Divine Realm, Bai Ling would be unable to ascend with him.

Thus, Bai Ling decided to stay with her daughter Hei Tong.

Qin Yu and his brothers once again returned to the Jiang Lan’s Realm and started their seclusion training. As for Bai Ling, Hei Tong and the rest, they stayed in the Flowing Mist Star and lived their lives peacefully. As for when Qin Yu and his brothers would once again come out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm, at the very least

for now they do not know.

The Imperial City of the core planet of the Bird Clan, Black Crow Star.

“Scram!”

With a wave of his sleeve, two maids were sent flying. Their blood splashed all over the palace chambers’ stairs.

Wearing a golden crown, golden boots and golden clothes, Peng Demon Emperor was still standing in his palace chambers. “Without my command, you all are not allowed back in here again.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

The two maids said respectfully while trembling with fear. Soon after, they hurriedly left here. And at this moment, four figures appeared at a distant place by the palace chambers. They were looking at the palace chambers. These four people were Ao Ku, Liu Tu, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

“Ao Ku, Liu Tu, what’s wrong with brother Zong Yan?” Asked Emperor Yu.

Ao Ku and Liu To smiled helplessly. Soon after, Ao Ku explained. “In all these years, His Majesty has never suffered such a great humiliation before. This time around, after being humiliated like

so by the Cyan Emperor, His Majesty has been burning with rage the entire time.”

“Brother Feng Yu, if you all want to come in then come in. There is no need to stand outside.” Suddenly, Peng Demon Emperor turned around. His ice cold gaze was looking toward where Emperor Yu and them stood.

Emperor Yu and them glanced at each other and then started to walk toward the Peng Demon Emperor’s palace chambers.

Chapter 45: Gathering

The palace chambers were desolate. There was not a single maid present. It was giving off a gloomy and cold sensation. And the sole person in the palace chambers... the Peng Demon Emperor, currently had his hands behind his back and standing without moving. Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu walked into the palace chambers with puzzlement in their hearts. They do not know why the Peng Demon Emperor wanted them to come inside.

“Brother Feng Yu, you all must’ve also felt the pressure Qin Yu and his brothers brought upon you all, right?” The Peng Demon Emperor stood with his back toward Emperor Yu and them. However, he suddenly asking a question.

Emperor Yu suddenly stopped. However, he still responded. “Brother Zong Yan is correct. The speed in which Qin Yu and his brothers power up is truly too frightening. For every additional day that they live, it’ll be another day of nervousness for me.... with their cultivation speed, even if I managed to luckily pass the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm, I’m afraid that once I’m in the Divine Realm, I’ll still be much inferior to them.”

Emperor Yu’s wife Xuan Xi also felt a bit helpless in her heart. Following her husband, she also became an enemy of Qin Yu and his brothers. And now, she too was feeling an immense pressure in her heart. Furthermore, currently, she and her husband no longer have the ability to kill Qin Yu at all.

“That’s right.” Peng Demon Emperor suddenly turned around. He looked to Emperor Yu with his sharp gaze. “Brother Feng Yu, for you to have such a feeling, how would I not have such a feeling too? That third brother of Qin Yu, Hei Yu, was actually a Variation Super Divine Beast. Furthermore, according to my investigation, this Hei Yu’s speed is not inferior to the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, his attack techniques are comparable to those of the Monkey and Ape Clan and his defense is something that no one in the Bird Clan could compare with. One could say that... a Variation Divine Beast like Hei Yu possessed no weak point.”

“That powerful?” Emperor Yu was shocked upon hearing that.

“As you wanted to kill Qin Yu, you have not considered about Hei Yu much. Thus, you’ve naturally not come to realize that.” Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes narrowed. A cold ray of light was emitting from his eyes. “In merely several hundred years, this Hei Yu has reached level six Demon Emperor level. If we were to allow him to continue his growth, then I’d reckon that he’ll be able to reach level nine Demon Emperor level in another ten thousand years. At that time, with merely his defense, I would become unable to break through it.”

The Peng Demon Emperor felt helpless.

Although the Inherited Treasure of the Peng Clan was extremely powerful and could increase his speed to a frightening level, but on the aspects of attack power.... although his attack power approaches that of a High Quality Divine Artifact, but when compared to his speed, it was instead a weak point.

“Brother Feng Yu, are you able to continue to bear and allow them to continue increasing their power?” Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan looked to Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu shook his head and replied hurriedly with anger. “I have always wanted to kill Qin Yu, but... currently, we don’t even know where he lives. How do we kill him? There’s nothing we can do!”

“No.”

Peng Demon Emperor smiled coldly and shook his head. “Although we are temporarily unable to find where Hei Yu and his brothers are, but we are able to increase the amount of troops and power we spent on searching for them. That way, we can also restrict them from increasing their attack power.”

“Restrict?” Mystic Emperor who stood to the side asked in confusion. “How do we stop them from increasing their strength?”

Peng Demon Emperor laughed and said. “The fastest method of increasing one’s strength is not increasing one’s original strength but instead obtaining a powerful weapon. If that Qin Yu were to possess a treasure that’s comparable to my Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasure, then at that time... I’m afraid that even I would become unable to kill him.”

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor’s expression suddenly changed.

Right.

The best method of increasing strength was precisely Divine Armors and so on.

“You all have also seen the Cyan Emperor’s strength. Back then, he obtained a treasure from the Bewitching God Temple. I believe the name of that treasure was called ‘Nine Water Elemental Pearl.’ It was precisely that treasure that allowed him to reach his current prowess, so much that he’s stronger than even me now. As for that Qin Yu, he possessed that Bewitching God Painting. The current Qin Yu’s strength was even more powerful than the Cyan Emperor who have explored the Bewitching God Temple back then. On top of that, with his Bewitching God Painting, who knows if he would obtain a treasure comparable to the Nine Water Elemental Pearl.” Peng Demon Emperor laughed coldly. “If he were to obtain such a treasure, then we could only have our hands tied and wait for him to capture us and then be killed directly by him!”

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor took a glance at each other. They both felt that what the Peng Demon Emperor said was right.

“That Qin Yu... could he have already left for the Bewitching God Temple?” Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi’s expression suddenly changed.

“Mystic Emperor, rest assured. His Majesty has already anticipated that and already sent a total of seventy two Demon Emperors from the Bird Clan toward the Bewitching God Temple. They have already set up the ‘Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array’ on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple. No matter how strong that Qin Yu is, it’s impossible for him to enter into the Bewitching

God Temple.” Said Ao Ku confidently.

“Seventy two Demon Emperors?” Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor both took a cold breath.

To be able to dispatch so many Emperor level experts at once, it’s likely that only the Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm could do such a thing. The amount of Emperor level experts underneath people like the Cyan Emperor, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was only equal to a third or even a fourth of what Peng Demon Emperor possessed.

Afterwards, Emperor Yu took a breath of relief. He smiled and said. “Brother Zong Yan is truly farseeing. With the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array being set up and the tunnel to the Bewitching God Temple being only that small, the defense of the formation array at that small space would be extremely powerful. Even if it was me, I’d still be unable to break through it.”

“Humph, the two main entrances of the Bewitching God Temple, the one that’s in our Demon Realm was only large enough to allow five or six people to enter at the same time. With such a small tunnel entrance, I’ve had seventy two Demon Emperors join hand and form a formation array. The strength of its defense is so powerful that much less a single you, even if three Emperor Yus were to be present, I reckon that they’ll still be impossible to break through it.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor confidently.

Peng Demon Emperor laughed and didn’t say anything.

Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi smiled and said. “Brother Zong Yan’s move is truly amazing. There are a total of only two channels leading to the Bewitching God Temple. One is in the Demon Realm whereas the other is located in the Dark Star Realm. It was impossible for the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to be allowed entrance into the Dark Star Realm and use that entrance. And the entrance in the Demon Realm here has been sealed off. Thus, although Qin Yu possesses the Bewitching God Painting, it was all in vain as he cannot get through to the Bewitching God Temple.”

Of the two great channels leading to the Bewitching God Temple, the one in the Dark Star Realm was indeed something that people not from the Dark Star Realm can enter.

Even Immortal Emperor Ni Yang who possessed a great relationship with the then Dark Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord of the Dark Star Realm was unable to enter the Bewitching God Temple from their channel. If he were to be able to enter from that side, then how would he be threatened by Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor?

“However, for I to have deployed this formation array, the matter has also become somewhat troublesome.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a frown.

“That’s right, it’s indeed a bit troublesome.” Emperor Yu also came to realize that. “This Bewitching God Temple is something that’s possessed by the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. For Brother Zong Yan to take your own initiative and close off this channel, then the Emperor level experts from the Immortal Realm

and Demon Realm and even the ones from the Beast Clan's territory and the Dragon Clan's territory would be enraged.”

That was inevitable.

A large treasure deposit but the Peng Demon Emperor dispatched people to seal off the doors to the treasure deposit and not allow anyone to go through, then how would the other powers possibly be able to endure it?

“Therefore, I have prepared to invite all the leaders of the different parties of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm to come to my Black Crow Star and discuss it.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a light smile.

“Oh?” Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were instead a little startled.

Of the two great entrances to the Bewitching God Temple, one of them was sealed off by the seventy two Demon Emperors dispatched by the Peng Demon Emperor. This matter currently does not have a lot of affect yet. Afterall, the blockage had only been set less than a hundred years ago. In a hundred years, how many Emperor level experts would go there? Thus, the complaint level was still not large. However, if the blockage was to last for a hundred thousand or a million years, then it was likely that all the powers would come to find trouble for the Bird Clan.

Immortal Realm's Crescent Moon Bay.

The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming were still in the Crescent Moon Bay. As the time before the Cyan Emperor ascend to the Divine Realm was only several months away, the two of them decided to stay here and return after the Cyan Emperor ascended.

The Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming and the Cyan Emperor were currently drinking tea and chatting. Suddenly, the Dragon Emperor took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He quietly chatted with the other person for a moment. Ao Wuming and the Cyan Emperor both looked to him with puzzlement.

“Imperial Father, who is it?” When the Dragon Emperor placed the Transmission Spiritual Pearl away, Ao Wuming immediately asked.

“It’s Zong Yan.” Said the Dragon Emperor while smiling.

“Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan? Why is he contacting Imperial Father you? Could it be that this guy is unable to find brother Qin Yu and want our Dragon Clan to help him find and kill brother Qin Yu?” Ao Wuming ridiculed. Because of his relationship with Qin Yu, Ao Wuming found the Peng Demon Emperor very unpleasant to the eye.

“No, that’s not it.” The Dragon Emperor shook his head and smiled. “It’s not regarding this matter but instead about the Bewitching God Temple.”

“Bewitching God Temple? I remembered that twenty years ago, a Demon Emperor from our Dragon Clan have reported that the

Peng Demon Emperor had dispatched seventy two Demon Emperors and set up the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array there. We have still not gone to him to inquire about that, yet he came to us to talk about this Bewitching God Temple. Imperial Father, what did he say?" Asked Ao Wuming.

"It's all because of Brother Chi Qing." The Dragon Emperor shot a glance at the Cyan Emperor.

"What does this have to do with me?" Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently. The current Cyan Emperor who had already successfully passed his Divine Tribulation was very relaxed. As he is now a person who was waiting to be ascended to the Divine Realm, he no longer cared much about the affairs of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

The Dragon Emperor said. "Zong Yan said that the strength Brother Chi Qing displayed this time was enough to threaten us Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm. He said that the source of your strength is precisely the Bewitching God Temple's treasured Divine Artifact. Thus, he wanted us Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm to cooperate and eliminate this hidden danger."

"What the Peng Demon Emperor said is indeed somewhat reasonable. We cannot let such a matter occur again." Said Ao Wuming as he nodded. Suddenly, Ao Wuming came to a realization. He turned to the Cyan Emperor beside him and said. "Senior Cyan Emperor..."

"There's no need for you to say anymore. I am a person who's

about to ascend to the Divine Realm, the matters of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is of no concern to me. There is no need to concern me regarding the matters of you all.” Said the Cyan Emperor with an indifferent smile. As a man who’s about to ascend, there was not many things that concerned him.

Ao Wuming looked to the Dragon Emperor. “Imperial Father, he said to eliminate this hidden danger, how do he suggest we do that?”

As the future Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming also didn’t want for another person that could threaten the Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm to appear.

“Sealing off the channel toward the Bewitching God Temple. As for when to reopen it, it shall be determined by us. If others do not even have the opportunity to enter the Bewitching God Temple, how would they be able to attain a powerful treasure?” The Dragon Emperor lightly smiled and said. “What the Peng Demon Emperor suggested was indeed a bit reasonable.”

The Cyan Emperor suddenly said. “Ao Fang, the matter regarding sealing off the Bewitching God Temple cannot be only decided upon by your three powers of the Demon Realm. My Immortal Realm as well as that Devil Realm would also have to be included.”

What the Cyan Emperor said instead startled the Dragon Emperor Ao Fang.

“If the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm were to join hands,

then they would be able to match up against your Demon Realm. If you all were to really contest over this matter... then your Demon Realm would also not be able to live in peace.” Said the Cyan Emperor with a smile.

The Dragon Emperor also nodded.

Indeed, if the three big shots of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were to join hands and seal off the Bewitching God Temple, the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm would definitely be discontent with it. It was even possible for war to happen. If the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm were to join hands, then their strength was not much weaker than that of the Demon Realm. Furthermore, who knows how strong the hidden experts of the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm are?

The Cyan Emperor’s suggestion was very effective. The matter regarding the sealing of the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple was rapidly spread to all the big shots of the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm. The Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Flame Emperor... and all the other big shots all started to proceed toward the Bird Clan’s Black Crow Star. However, the Dragon Emperor and them still continued to stay on the Crescent Moon Bay.

That was because the time of the gathering was scheduled to be a month or so after the Cyan Emperor ascends.

Crescent Moon Bay.

A whole bunch of people were gathered by the coast of the Crescent Moon Bay. They were here to see the Cyan Emperor off as he was about to ascend now!

Granny Yin Hua who had mysteriously departed from the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation had also come to the Crescent Moon Bay. Along with her were the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, Emperor Liu and a whole bunch of people. This Emperor Liu was precisely the newly appointed successor to the Cyan Emperor.

“Big brother.” Emperor Liu looked to the Cyan Emperor. His eyes were filled with reluctance to part.

The Cyan Emperor smiled and said. “Second brother, I will be ascending to the Divine Realm. Everything here would be under your care now.... haha, actually in the past tens of millions of years, it has always been you who had been looking over my areas.”

Emperor Liu nodded.

“Carefully train, I will wait for you in the Divine Realm.” Said the Cyan Emperor with a smile. Immediately after, he looked to Emperor Ni, the Dragon Emperor and them. “Sister Ni Xue, Ao Fang, you're both now level nine Demon Emperors now. Quickly have your Divine Tribulations, I'll be waiting for you two to reunite with us.”

The Dragon Emperor and Emperor Ni both laughed.

They and the Cyan Emperor as well as the then Gold Punishment Lord of the Dark Star Realm were extremely good friends. The Gold Punishment Lord had ascended and now the Cyan Emperor was also going to ascend. Emperor Ni and the Dragon Emperor are now both level nine Demon Emperors, they too would be ascending soon.

The time for the four of them to reunite again in the Divine Realm is not far away.

“Big sister Yin Hua.” The Cyan Emperor looked to Granny Yin Hua. At this moment, the Cyan Emperor’s expression was very strange. It was as if he was grimacing. “When would you ascend? When would we be able to meet in the Divine Realm?”

Granny Yin Hua smiled. “Little brat. We’ll soon be meeting each other in the Divine Realm. Crafty little boy, make sure to continue to train in the Divine Realm. If you don’t, then don’t blame me when I punish you.”

“Yes, yes.”

The Cyan Emperor started to laugh. He then looked to his wife, the woman who had stayed with him close to a hundred million years. The final moment before his ascension was precisely the time for them to be with each other.

After a long time...

“My wife, it’s time.” The Cyan Emperor said softly. He then slowly removed his hands from his wife that’s in his bosom.

The Cyan Emperor’s wife lightly nodded.

“Everyone, we’ll meet again in the Divine Realm.” The Cyan Emperor’s body started to slowly fly toward the sky without control. At the same time, his body was radiating a misty light. As the misty light disappeared, the Cyan Emperor had also disappeared.

Down below, the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni and the rest of them were all looking upwards.

“Wuming, there would also be a day for you to ascend to the Divine Realm. Don’t continue to stand there and let your imagination run wild. We currently still have important matters to attend to.” The Dragon Emperor said to Ao Wuming. And at this moment, Emperor Liu and said. “Brother Ao Fang, I shall accompany you all.”

The Dragon Emperor and them were about to proceed toward the Black Crow Star and attend the gathering of the big shots of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm. The meeting this time was regarding the matter of sealing off the Bewitching God Temple.

However, the source of this matter, Qin Yu, was still training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm...

Chapter 46: The Ninth Stage Of Stellar Transformation

Inside a palace within the Black Crow Star's Imperial City.

The leaders and big shots from all over the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms as well as their important subordinates are all gathered here. There are a total of over twenty people. However, some of the people amongst them are only here to observe and cannot do anything.

The ones with the true right of speech was the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, the side of the Immortal Realm and the side of the Devil Realm for a total of five different groups.

The side of the Immortal Realm was composed of the Flame Emperor, Emperor Liu, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor combined. The side of the Devil Realm was composed of the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor as well as the two hidden experts combined.

The twenty some people within the palace were separated into five different groups. On the side of the Peng Demon Emperor sat three people: Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

“Everyone.”

As the person who proposed this matter, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan stood up first. As usual, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan wore gold from head to toe and his facial expression was as cold as always.

“Everyone are the leaders of the numerous powers within the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm. I believe none of you all wish for an unstable factor to appear within your domain. This unstable factor is precisely the Bewitching God Temple. Brother Chi Qing had just ascended. However, I believe everyone knew of brother Chi Qing’s strength... if one day, your enemy or subordinate were to obtain a treasure comparable to that of brother Chi Qing’s, I believe everyone would be able to imagine the consequences.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

A black clothed old man that leaded the side of the Devil Realm said indifferently. “Brother Zong Yan, it’s better for you to go to the main topic.”

“What brother Mo Luo said is correct.” Peng Demon Emperor slightly nodded.

Ever since the Cyan Emperor invited everyone from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to come and attend his Divine Tribulation, the Blood Devil Emperor and them of the Devil Realm discovered that there were actually two exceptional experts in the Devil Realm and immediately decided to get to know them. This time around, they had invited these two great experts to come out and help oversee the matter regarding the Devil Realm.

These two men were respectively Mo Luo and Mo Kong. They

were both level nine Devil Emperor level experts. As for their true strength, no one knew about it yet.

“I shall get to the main topic then. The reason why I invited everyone today was precisely in hope that everyone would agree to sealing off the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple.” The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan spoke of his aim clearly.

“Seal off the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple?” A voice sounded. The person who spoke was a handsome golden clothed youth. This golden clothed youth was dazzling with grandeur like the sun. “Brother Zong Yan ought to know that there are two great entrances to the Bewitching God Temple. How do we go about sealing off the entrance in the Dark Star Realm?”

Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently. “We merely need to seal off the entrance that’s located in the Demon Realm. I do not believe that.... there would be anyone in the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm that is capable of entering the Bewitching God Temple from the Dark Star Realm’s entrance.”

Everyone grew silent.

All of these big shots of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of the hostility the Dark Star Realm had toward their respective realms. If someone from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm were to enter the Dark Star Realm, they would be lucky if they haven’t been killed by them directly. Allowing them to enter the Bewitching God Temple through the Dark Star Realm’s entrance? That was without question.

“Everyone, please speak out whether or not you’ll agree to this. I’ll voice my opinion first. My Bird Clan has agreed to this matter.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor directly.

“My Beast Clan also agree to this.” The Ox Demon Emperor also nodded and said.

“My Dragon Clan, agreed.” The Dragon Emperor also spoke his standpoint.

All of a sudden, three amongst the five parties have agreed to it. The couple Immortal Emperors from the side of the Immortal Realm were currently discussing over it. As for Mo Luo and Mo Kong, they were not in the slightest anxious. They were currently waiting for the result of the discussion from the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and the Asura Devil Emperor. The only reason why Mo Luo and Mo Kong agreed to come was because the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and Asura Devil Emperor had agreed to one of their request. Otherwise, why would they possibly bother to show up?

Flame Emperor, Emperor Yu and Emperor Liu discussed about the matter for a moment before Emperor Liu spoke out as the representative of the side of the Immortal Realm. “My Immortal Realm also agree to this matter. However, after we seal off the Bewitching God Temple, how long would it take before we reopen it? Also, how many people are allowed to enter it every time we reopen it? That is something that I believe we still need to discuss greatly.”

“That’s of course.” The Peng Demon Emperor also had a smile on his face.

Mo Luo received a voice transmission from Asura Devil Emperor. He then nodded and said. “My Devil Realm side also agree to it. Merely, we had the same question as the side of the Immortal Realm. When would the Bewitching God Temple be opened and how many people amongst every side would be allowed entrance every time it’s opened? That is something that we still have to negotiate on.”

The Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor actually wanted to shut off the Bewitching God Temple forever.

[TL: Yes I know, didn’t know Great Ape Emperor was here. Who knew.]

If they were to shut off the Bewitching God Temple for good, then their superiority was something that none of the other powers would be able to catch up to.

However, they also knew that it was impossible to shut off the Bewitching God Temple forever. For one, the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm would oppose it. Secondly, the other Super Divine Beasts within the Demon Realm, such as the Phoenix, Seven Colored Peacock, Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and the Fire Qilin would all oppose to it. Furthermore, the other clans within the Demon Realm would also be in opposition to it. They would not give up the opportunity to allow themselves to strengthen and expand.

“Well then, since everyone has agreed to it, then the matter of sealing the Bewitching God Temple is thus settled. Now, we shall discuss how many years between each time the Bewitching God Temple opens and how many people are allowed to enter every time.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

Soon after, all the major powers started to discuss.

From the viewpoint of the Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor, the longer the blockage the better, the lesser the amount of people that were allowed in the better. However, the Immortal Realm, the Devil Realm and even the Ox Demon Emperor were not really in favor of that.

Three entire days.

After using all kinds of methods, the five sides finally agreed to a proposal that all five sides could barely accept.

“Good, since everyone has agreed to it, then from today on, us five sides must always be in accordance to this agreement. If any side were to violate the plan, the other four sides shall join hand and kill them.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor coldly.

The Dragon Emperor and them nodded.

This agreement that is decided upon by the leaders of the five different sides, this agreement that would last for countless years,

was thus determined like so.

The details of the agreement: the Demon Realm's entrance to the Bewitching God Temple shall be sealed. In ordinary times, no one was allowed to enter it. Then every ten thousand years, the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple shall be opened once. And upon opening, each of the five sides would be allowed one person to enter it.

The side of the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm possessed numerous powers and were very chaotic. Thus, the person who is to be allowed to enter shall be determined by the powers within the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm.

Opening once every ten thousand years and all five sides could only submit a single person to enter; it appeared to be very few. However, this was the result that was obtained after a lot of talks by the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm.

According to what the Peng Demon Emperor had originally proposed at the beginning, he wanted the Bewitching God Temple to be opened once in every ten million years!

The proposal by the Peng Demon Emperor had shocked everyone. It was clear that he did not wish for the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm to obtain any treasure. Finally, after continuous discussions, the time was reduced to ten thousand years.

In actuality, the Peng Demon Emperor also knew that the time that he proposed at the beginning was not something that could

happen. Merely, the Peng Demon Emperor knew that the longer the time he proposed, the more leeway there would be in the discussions.

“The Bewitching God Temple shall be opened once every ten thousand years. Of our five sides, we are only allowed one person per side to enter into the Bewitching God Temple every time it opened. As this matter has been determined, we shall now discuss about the method of sealing off the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple.” The Peng Demon Emperor brought about a new subject.

The Dragon Emperor smiled and said. “Isn’t the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array very good for the job? I do not believe that there would be anyone that’s capable of breaking through it.”

“That’s right, just have those seventy two Demon Emperors continue their guard.” The Ox Demon Emperor also said while laughing.

The Peng Demon Emperor’s brows creased. They wanted to have his seventy two Demon Emperor’s waste their time there till the end of time? The scheme from the other four sides was truly too much.

The Peng Demon Emperor suddenly smiled and said. “If those seventy two Demon Emperors were to continue to arrange the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array, then where would they themselves be at? If they were to stay outside of the entrance, I fear that they might be killed. If the people setting up the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array were to die, then the formation array would naturally be broken. Thus, the seventy two Demon

Emperors could only stay inside the entrance.”

“What you said is reasonable. It is indeed not safe for them to stay outside the entrance.” Emperor Yu nodded and said.

“Since you all wanted my men to guard the Bewitching God Temple’s entrance the entire time, I too would not have any complaint regarding that. We can just let them continue to guard the entrance.” The Peng Demon Emperor suddenly said while smiling.

The Dragon Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and them all came to a realization.

To be able to stay inside the entrance meant that they could enter into the Bewitching God Temple and gather Divine Artifacts. If the seventy two Demon Emperors of the Bird Clan were to continue to stay there the entire time, who knows how many Divine Artifacts they’ll be able to obtain.

“That won’t do.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor as he laughed. “For one, we cannot let you suffer such a loss. Secondly, this would cause embezzlement to be very easy to occur.”

“That’s right.” The Dragon Emperor nodded and said. “How about this, us five sides would all dispatch some Emperor level experts and set up the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array together. In that case, the Emperor level experts from all five sides could monitor each other and thus prevent the matter of embezzlement from occurring.”

The Blood Devil Emperor laughed grimly and said. “That’s hard to say. If they were to come into a mutual agreement, they could still embezzle. Thus, we must strictly order that whoever it is that were to enter the Bewitching God Temple and seek for Divine Artifacts while they’re on guard duty would be chased and killed by all three realms.”

“Right.” Peng Demon Emperor also nodded.

Following, this suggestion received the approval from all the other parties.

“Eh, can the power of the Emperor level experts we dispatched be different? There’s Immortal Elemental Energy, Devil Elemental Energy and Demon Elemental Energy. If they were to blend with one another, would it cause a rejection and cause the formation array to collapse?” Emperor Liu said in puzzlement.

Peng Demon Emperor laughed and said. “Brother Liu is not familiar with the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array. This Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array is actually stronger the more mixed the energy of the people setting up the formation array are.”

“Oh, it’s that peculiar?” The Black Devil Emperor of the Devil Realm was also startled.

“That’s precisely the case. You all would come to know it when we display it later.” The Peng Demon Emperor said confidently. This Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array is a great formation array of

the Bird Clan, thus he was naturally very familiar with it.

Peng Demon Emperor continued. “Now we shall discuss about how many people are we each sending out. Seventy two is a number that’s a bit hard to distribute amongst the five sides.”

After another round of discussions.

The final result of the discussion: the Bird Clan, Dragon Clan and the Beast Clan would each dispatch fourteen Demon Emperors. As for the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm, they would each dispatch fifteen Emperor level experts. This amount to a total of seventy two Emperor level experts.

Afterall, if one were to talk about the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm as a whole, they are a respectively a bit stronger than the Dragon Clan or the Bird Clan.

The entrance would be opened once every ten thousand years. The amount of time it would stay open is a single year. If one were to not come out within a single year’s time, then they would be chased and killed by all five sides.

On the year the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm set up the agreement regarding the Bewitching God Temple, each of the five sides have all dispatched a single person to inspect the outside region of the Bewitching God Temple. The next time the Bewitching God Temple reopens was to be ten thousand years after.

A year later.

The five people who were lucky enough to be dispatched to search the outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple have all returned. These five people were: Ao Ku of the Bird Clan, Ao Lan of the Dragon Clan, the Ox Demon Emperor himself of the Beasts Clan, Mo Luo of the Devil Realm and Emperor Liu of the Immortal Realm.

These five people have power on par with each other.

On a planet closest to the Bewitching God Temple.

At this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor and the rest were here.

“The outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple was truly weird. To be regulated to leave within a year’s time, I too could only extend my best capabilities to scour the outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple. In this single year... my luck was pretty good. I managed to obtain a single Low Quality Divine Artifact.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor carefreely.

The Dragon Emperor laughed and said. “You’ve had it pretty good. Of the five that went in this time, only you managed to obtain a Divine Artifact. The rest of them didn’t obtain anything.”

Divine Artifacts were very hard to obtain.

Back when the Bewitching God Temple wasn't sealed, there would frequently be Emperor level experts entering it to try their luck. However, trying to test their luck out in the outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple and to the best of the abilities, only one amongst a hundred Emperor level experts would be able to obtain a Divine Artifact.

After the matter regarding the sealing of the Bewitching God Temple had finished, the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had returned to the dullness of before. Occasionally, a new person would become famous and their name widespread. However, they are incomparable to Qin Yu and his brothers.

In merely a couple hundred years, Qin Yu and Hou Fei's strength were comparable to that of level nine Immortal Emperors whereas Hei Yu's approaches that of a level eight Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu and his brothers had grown equally as famous as the Hidden Emperor and his two brothers, people of the peak of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, for such a miracle-like thing to happen again was extremely hard.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu and his brothers were currently together. Qin Yu was watching Hou Fei and Hei Yu sparring.

"Bang!" A spear swept across. As if it was penetrating through space, it suddenly appeared in front of Hou Fei. Hou Fei who was startled by its appearance was forcefully knock onto the ground by

it. The ground had cracked open.

Qin Yu clapped his hands and laughed. “Good. Fei Fei, well wasn’t that karma? See how you were always bully Xiao Hei in the past?”

“Mixed Hair Bird is truly a freak.” Hou Fei stood up aggrievedly. “While he’s fighting against me, he actually learned my stick technique. After changing it and improving it a bit, he’s using my stick technique as a spear technique.”

Stick, spear, the difference between the two wasn’t great. One could use a spear to display the techniques of a stick.

“You can’t say it like that. For Xiao Hei to be able to beat you, it’s not merely because of the spear technique and stick technique. What’s most important was that his speed is faster than yours and his movement more agile. Furthermore... his defense is stronger than yours. He does not have to care about his body’s defense like you do. All he needed to do is attack and didn’t have to defend at all. Thus, you’ll naturally lose to him.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Hou Fei humped lowly a couple times and didn’t say anything.

Hei Yu continued to stand there coldly. He held the Cloud Piercing Spear with a single hand and said coldly. “Monkey, you’ve trampled upon me for several hundred years, and today, I’ve only managed to smack you with a single spear technique; this debt of mine has yet to be paid completely.”

Hou Fei had a blank face.

Qin Yu immediately started to laugh. He felt that his two brothers were truly amusing.

“Mn?” Qin Yu suddenly had a delightful expression on his face. “It’s been several hundred years now. After all these years, I’ve finally managed to absorb enough of my body’s energy. The energy from the flour paste space could finally enter into the ninth stage of the Stellar Transformation.”

Chapter 47: Divine Flame

“Big brother, what’s wrong?” Hei Yu asked in puzzlement. He had noticed that Qin Yu had a somewhat strange expression on his face. Hou Fei also looked over... he too was astonished and puzzled.

Qin Yu’s excited and joyous expression was something that was unable to be concealed.

Qin Yu looked to his two brothers and said. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you knew that I’ve been stuck on the eighth stage of the Stellar Transformation the entire time right? And now, I’m finally able to enter into the ninth stage.”

“Really?” Said Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

Qin Yu nodded repeatedly. He said excitedly. “That’s right, I’m going to train right away. Mn, it’ll be fine for me to train here. While I train, it would be good if you two were to not disturb me. I’ve already reached the boundary between the two stages, I believe that I’ll soon be able to reach the ninth stage of the Stellar Transformation.”

Qin Yu was unable to care for anything else and immediately sat down cross-legged on the meadow. Afterwards, with an intention, he separated the area three meters around him from the rest of the world. Qin Yu was unparalleled in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Even if the Cyan Emperor were to come here, he would also become unable to attack Qin Yu.

“Monkey, we’ll just wait by the side.” Hei Yu also sat down cross-legged and quietly watched Qin Yu from afar. Hou Fei also nodded and sat down cross-legged. Likewise, he too was looking at his big brother.

Qin Yu appeared to be very tranquil.

Although his appearance was extremely tranquil, his awareness had long since entered into his dantian’s Black Hole and through the Black Hole Channel and into the somewhat small ‘Stellar Space’ in the flour paste space that belonged to him.

The flour paste space was still filled with an endless amount of ‘flour paste.’ However, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the aged and ancient aura that was pervading from the flour paste space.

“The Stellar Space had become more than ten times larger compared to when I was last here.” Qin Yu was inspecting the Stellar Space from up to down.

The more the Stellar Space absorbed the flour paste energy from the outside, the bigger it would naturally become. And now... the Stellar Space possessed a spherical shape with a diameter of nearly a kilometer.

And within this enormous space with a diameter of nearly a kilometer was countless amount of revolving golden specks. The countless amount of golden specks had formed a ‘nebula.’

“Every part of my energy had absorbed the ‘flour paste’ energy and successfully transformed. Now, it’s time to proceed onto the next step.” For some unknown reason, Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

Following the control of Qin Yu’s intention, the countless amount of golden specks started to rotate faster.

“Rumble~~~”

The entire Stellar Space started to tremble. It was even giving off a loud noise. It was as if the space was about to collapse. That countless amount of golden specks were rotating with a frightening speed. At the same time, the nebula started to slowly shrink in size.

“This is the time!”

Following Qin Yu’s control with his intention, the speed at which the nebula decreases in size suddenly increased by ten thousand folds!

“Pop~~” As if there was a leak in the core of the nebula, all of the rotating golden specks began to gather toward the center of the nebula. It appeared to be in merely a blink of an eye but also appeared to be extremely long and endless.

All of the golden specks had disappeared.

Only that golden sphere remained in the Stellar Space. This golden sphere was extremely small. Observing with Qin Yu's consciousness, it was only as large as a fist. There was only a fist sized golden sphere in the entire Stellar Space with a diameter of a kilometer. When contrasting the two, it appeared even smaller.

That golden sphere was currently spinning around and around. Around the golden sphere were burning black flames.

Black colored flames!

“Black colored flames, Divine Flame!” Qin Yu was unable to refrain his pleasant surprise. It was exactly as he had anticipated. Back then when he had reached the Dark Star Realm, the Stellar True Flame was the Blue Heavenly Flame. When he reached the Black Hole Stage, the Stellar True Flame was the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame. And now, the Stellar True Flame was the black colored Divine Flame!

“According to what Song Shi had said, the true flame of an Emperor level Phoenix was also black colored Divine Flame. Phoenix was able to casually use a large amount of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame in attacking others; would I be able to do that too?” Qin Yu questioned himself.

Unfortunately, Qin Yu wasn't proficient in the usage of flames.

Back then, he was only able to use flames and attack others through the usage of the Black Flame Lord's Ring. And the flames

that the Black Flame Lord's Ring was merely the Blue Colored Heavenly Flames. As for the Blue Colored Heavenly Flames, they were not at all threatening to top quality experts like Emperor Yu.

“Seems like I must also learn about how to use flames sometime in the future.” Qin Yu understood well in his heart that as his Stellar True Flame was the Divine Flame, then he should logically be able to employ a large amount of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames in his attacks.

That golden sphere was still spinning unceasingly.

“Whirl whirl~~~” A very clear sound was heard. The flour paste energy from all over the flour paste space had turned into strip-like shapes and were permeating into the Stellar Space and gathering toward the golden sphere. The golden sphere was easily absorbing the incoming energies.

Qin Yu looked over and saw millions of gray colored strips gathering toward the golden sphere unceasingly.

“Eh, could it be that I do not need Elemental Spirit Energy now?” Qin Yu tried to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy from the outside world however, his golden sphere did not absorb any of the extremely pure Elemental Spirit Energy.

Qin Yu immediately realized.

It would appear that after reaching the ninth stage, if he wants

the golden sphere to transform, he could only do so through absorbing the energy within the ‘flour paste space.’

With an intention, Qin Yu withdrew his awareness from the Stellar Space.

After opening his eyes, Qin Yu extended his index finger. A golden finger ray was emitting back and forth from his index finger. Qin Yu was sensing the power of this golden finger ray. “It would appear that it’s not really powerful. It’s not as powerful as my current body’s strength.”

“However, it’s not too bad. It’s about the same as what I had predicted. From the Late Stage Black Hole Realm to the early stage of the ninth stage, the power of the energy had increased by about ten times.” Qin Yu was still very satisfied with the amount of increase in the power.

“What should I call the ninth stage?” Qin Yu thought about it for a moment.

Suddenly, Qin Yu remembered the information about the science and technology civilization that was left by his master Lei Wei. He remembered the speculation they had toward the formation of the cosmos — that the cosmos was formed through a singular point.

“Singular point? In that case... I shall temporarily name this as the ‘origin’. The ninth stage of the Stellar Transformation... shall be the Origin Realm.” Qin Yu had decided in his heart. He didn’t really like the sounding of ‘singular point’ and thus did not use it.

The current Qin Yu was merely at the early stage Origin Realm and his Origin Energy only possessed the attack power of a level five or six Immortal Emperor. The assistance it provides to Qin Yu is not great. Only after he reach the mid stage Origin Realm would it provide a large amount of assistance to him.

“Since I’ve reached the ninth stage, it essentially means that when conditions are right, success will follow naturally for the future cultivation. Although the Stellar Transformation possesses immense potential, but what truly raises my attack power now is the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body martial technique.” Qin Yu understood in his heart.

He reckoned that after a longer period of time had passed or after he ascended to the Divine Realm, what he would they rely the most on would still be the Stellar Transformation.

With an intention, Qin Yu removed the space barrier around him.

“Big brother, how was it?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu asked almost simultaneously.

Qin Yu stood up, took a stretch, smiled and said. “It’s not bad. However, as I’ve only just stepped into the ninth stage, its strength is currently inferior to that of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. For now, I still have to train the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu both nodded.

This was exactly as they had anticipated. The later stage Black Hole Realm possessed merely the strength of a level three Immortal Emperor. Even if Qin Yu managed to break through, it was still impossible for the Stellar Transformation's energy to soar to that of a level eight or nine Immortal Emperor at once.

“Big brother, how far along are you with the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body?” Hou Fei asked.

“I’ve reached the later stage of the seventh stage. The time before I reach a breakthrough is very close.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. The strength of the seventh stage was only comparable to Emperor Yu’s strength. If he were to reach the eighth stage, then adding on the recovery power of the Life Elemental Energy, it was completely possible for him to defeat Emperor Yu.

Qin Yu suddenly saw a person. It was Ye Qu. He was standing not far away and looking at Qin Yu.

“You’ve reached the later stage of the seventh stage?” Ye Qu once again asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. He knew that... Ye Qu was about to become depressed again.

Ye Qu held up his fists, he stared at Qin Yu with his tiger eyes. “How many years have I cultivated? Through all those exhausting labor, I’ve managed to break through the seventh stage and reach the eighth stage. And you, you’ve only reach the seventh stage

several hundred years ago, less than a thousand year's worth of time. Are you to say that you're going to break through the seventh stage and reach the eighth stage in less than a thousand years?"

"Ye Qu, do not despair too much. To be honest, your cultivation speed is actually pretty fast. It's merely a trace bit slower than mine." Said Qin Yu with deadly earnest.

"You..." Ye Qu grew speechless.

However, Hou Fei and Hei Yu both started to laugh.

"You little scoundrel bastard, I'm done, I've had enough." Said Ye Qu grudgingly. As for Qin Yu, he could only smile.

Ever since the Peng Demon Emperor and them saw Qin Yu and his brothers again on the Ridge Peak Star, it had already been a hundred years without any news regarding the three brothers. As the time passed, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them grew more and more anxious.

The longer the time, the more frightening Qin Yu and his brothers would become.

In a certain palace in the Black Crow Star's Imperial Palace. The Peng Demon Emperor was currently chatting and drinking with Emperor Yu.

“Back when Qin Yu had only stepped foot on the territory of the Bird Clan, I tried to kill Qin Yu but was obstructed by the Dragon Emperor. The Qin Yu from back then was without any power to defend himself against me. A hundred years later, when Qin Yu showed himself again he was already powerful enough to be able to kill Bai Feng. His strength was around the level of level eight Immortal Emperor.”

“And after another hundred years, when Qin Yu appeared once again, his strength was already equally matched with mine. He had attained the strength of a level nine Immortal Emperor.” Emperor Yu had a slightly helpless expression. “And now, another hundred years have passed. The current Qin Yu, his strength... might’ve already surpassed mine.”

Peng Demon Emperor who sat to the side lightly laughed and said. “Brother Feng Yu, the further down the road, the harder it is to increase one’s strength. While he was able to increase his attack power from that of a level eight Immortal Emperor to that of a level nine Immortal Emperor in a hundred years, but in this hundred years, I reckon there would not be a major increase in strength. The Bewitching God Temple had also been sealed off by us, so it was impossible for him to enter into the Bewitching God Temple. I believe that there shouldn’t be anything unexpected.”

“All these years, we’ve been unable to find Qin Yu and his brothers. Could it be that Qin Yu and his brothers had been in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time?” Emperor Yu shook his head and said helplessly.

Peng Demon Emperor had also grown silent.

Where exactly had they hidden to?

Suddenly, Emperor Yu raised his head. His eyes shined. “Brother Zong Yan, I had discovered that we had a gap in the method that we had been using to chase and kill Qin Yu... I think, it’s extremely possible for us to be able to kill Qin Yu this time!”

Book 14 - The New Sovereign

Chapter 1: Discovered

“What did you say? You have a way to kill Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei?” The wine cup in the Peng Demon Emperor’s hand rocked. A lot of wine splashed onto the table. However, it appeared that the Peng Demon Emperor did not notice it as he was still staring at Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu nodded, smiled and said. “That’s right. If my guess is correct, it’s very possible for us to capture those three.” Emperor Yu had an extremely confident smile on his face. This also caused the Peng Demon Emperor to believe in it even more. “Tell me, quickly, tell me.”

Emperor Yu took a deep breath and then slowly said. “Brother Zong Yan, all these years, we’ve been trying to chase and kill Qin Yu and his brothers. The major reason for that was because we cannot find out where they are hiding. Although we’ve ordered our subordinates to pay attention to three extremely powerful youths and report back to us the moment they appear. But... it was very possible that Qin Yu and his brothers had never traveled the Bird Clan’s territory together.”

The Peng Demon Emperor was calmly listening.

“According to what I know, there are many people who are around Qin Yu. For example, there’s Hei Yu’s wife Bai Ling! I think that although it might be possible for Qin Yu and his brothers to willingly stay in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion for the entire time, but what about Bai Ling? Would they have the hearts to make her

stay there too? If they really had such steel hearts and decided to have their entire group stay in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time, then we truly would have no way to find them. However, for now... let's assume that the three of them are not in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. If that was the case, then how did they manage to escape from brother Zong Yan's search?" Said Emperor Yu while smiling.

Peng Demon Emperor slowly nodded. "That's right, how exactly did they escape my search?"

"That's very simple. The people carrying out brother Zong Yan's orders are brother Zong Yan's subordinates. How would brother Zong Yan's subordinates be able to investigate who they are? Of course, they would send transmission to some of the ordinary bosses of some ordinary planets. However... if Qin Yu and them became the boss of a planet, then no matter how we search for them, we'll still be unable to find them. That's because we'll be asking them to search for themselves." Said Emperor Yu with a self mocking smile. "I too had only just recently thought of this issue."

"That's right."

Peng Demon Emperor's eyes shined. He immediately turned around and frowned. "No, the experts that appeared in the Bird Clan all these years, my subordinates had kept track of all of them. If Qin Yu and his brothers were to become a boss of a planet, their strength would at the very least be that of a Emperor level. However, according to my records, there are no three people that fits the condition."

“Brother Zong Yan, you’re mistaken.” At this moment, Emperor Yu’s train of thought was extremely free-flowing. “Had you forgotten that this Qin Yu possesses the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas? He has a large amount of subordinates. I reckon there are over a thousand Demon King level experts. You must know that in some ordinary planets, the bosses there are merely Demon Kings. If he were to let his subordinate control this planet and hide himself in the back, then how would your men be able to find him?”

Once Emperor Yu said these words, the Peng Demon Emperor suddenly came to a realization.

“That’s right. Haha... I understand now.” Peng Demon Emperor laughed loudly and said. “Qin Yu had arrived in the Bird Clan’s territory some three hundred years ago. There were about a hundred years difference in the three times that he showed up. In that case... I’ll order my subordinate to search the newly emerged bosses in the Bird Clan’s territory of the past three hundred years.”

“Brother Zong Yan is truly brilliant.” Flattered Emperor Yu.

“Haha...” Peng Demon Emperor laughed out loud. Immediately after, he spread his Demon Awareness and immediately covered the entire Imperial Palace. He immediately discovered level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu and sent a voice transmission to him. “Liu Tu, come over immediately.”

In a blink of an eye.

Demon Emperor Liu Tu had appeared. Liu Tu bowed and said. “What might Your Majesty have for me?”

“Liu Tu, go and search exactly how many planets had new bosses within the past three hundred years! After you finished your search, immediately report back. No delay is allowed.” Shouted the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Yes, Your Majesty.” Upon seeing the tone that the Peng Demon Emperor spoke with, Liu Tu knew that this matter is of extreme urgency. Immediately, he bowed, left the place and started working.

“Brother Feng Yu, let’s continue drinking and wait for the news to come.” At this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor’s mood was extremely good. In the past hundred years, there had been no thread leading to Qin Yu at all. Although Emperor Yu’s idea might not necessarily work, but it possessed feasibility.

“Drink.”

Emperor Yu also raised his wine cup.

In merely two hours.

“Your Majesty, this is the information regarding the new bosses of the planets within the Bird Clan’s territory within the past three hundred years.” Liu Tu had immediately arrived in front of the Peng Demon Emperor and handed over the jade slip in his hand.

“Your Majesty, majority of the planets are controlled by a family for several hundred thousand to several millions of years. There are not many planets within the entire Bird Clan’s territory that had changed hands within the last several hundred years. There are a total of eight of them.”

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that can be said to be boundless, only eight planets have changed hands in the Bird Clan’s territory. It was truly not many.

The Peng Demon Emperor held the jade slip in his hand. He swept through it with his Demon Awareness. Immediately, he lightly smiled and said. “Four amongst these eight are most probable.” As he said that, he passed the jade slip to Emperor Yu beside him. Emperor Yu did not say anything and immediately took the jade slip and looked through it with his Immortal Awareness.

Soon after, Emperor Yu raised his boss and looked to the Peng Demon Emperor with a smile. “Brother Zong Yan, of these eight, four of them are likely to be bosses that are changed by the time when Qin Yu escaped. Two of these four had their bosses changed right when Qin Yu arrived at the Bird Clan’s territory. One of them had their boss changed after Qin Yu killed Bai Feng. The last of them changed their boss after Qin Yu returned after the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation.”

“That’s right, these four planets are the most probable. However, the other four are also probable.” The Peng Demon Emperor nodded and said.

Merely, both Emperor Yu and the Peng Demon Emperor knew that it was only a possibility. It might be possible that their speculation would not hold up at all and Qin Yu and his brothers had instead stayed in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time.

“Big brother Feng Yu, you sought for me?” Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi suddenly appeared.

Emperor Yu nodded and said while smiling. “That’s right, brother Zong Yan and I had come to a speculation. If we are to be correct in our speculation, it is very possible for us to be able to find Qin Yu and his brothers and even kill them this time around.”

“Really?” Xuan Xi’s mood had also turned cheerful.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan also nodded.

Emperor Yu’s expression suddenly grew solemn. He slowly said. “This time around, no matter what, we cannot alert them. We must certainly be able to... kill them with a single strike. If they were to discover us, we must not allow them to escape.”

“That’s right.” Peng Demon Emperor also nodded. He was also able to deeply sense the pressure that the three brothers brought upon him.

“Brother Zong Yan, that’s why I believe that this time, when we are to inspect these eight planet bosses, all three of us must set off

together. Once we discover them, the three of us are to immediately kill them.” A cold light shined through Emperor Yu’s eyes.

Peng Demon Emperor also nodded. “We’ll go and personally inspect every single one of them. After all, there are only eight of them. We’ll start off with the most probable four.”

“Mn...” Emperor Yu slightly nodded.

On a starry sky.

Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were all standing in the sky. Emperor Yu’s Immortal Awareness was spread open. This planet was their first target. The boss of this planet was someone who had turned into the planet’s hegemon when Qin Yu had just step foot into the Demon Realm.

“How is it?” Peng Demon Emperor looked to Emperor Yu.

Of the five, Emperor Yu possessed the highest level soul. Furthermore, he had already seen Bai Ling, Ye Qu, Ao Wuxu and them before when they were watching the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation on the Ridge Peak Star. Thus, he was naturally familiar of their auras.

“None. There is no one in this planet that possesses the aura of the people with Qin Yu or that Bai Ling.” Said Emperor Yu as he shook his head.

Peng Demon Emperor's brows creased. He then said. "Let's go, we'll go and try out the next planet."

When the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and the other three were bitterly searching for Qin Yu and them, Qin Yu and his brothers were still peacefully training in the Jiang Lan's Realm. This time around, it was unlikely for Qin Yu and his brothers to exit the Jiang Lan's Realm until they reach a level where they can handle the Peng Demon Emperor.

Flowing Mist Star. Five Willows Palace. In the back garden of the Pure Flow Mansion.

Bai Ling and her daughter Hei Tong was sitting beside the cluster of flowers. They were currently looking at the open space in the middle of the garden where Wu Lan was currently instructing Guo Fan. Wu Lan, unlike Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu, did not try his utmost to bitterly train. Instead, he was living a quiet and cozy life on the Flowing Mist Star.

Occasionally, he would play with Hei Tong. Occasionally, he would go fishing or drink tea. And occasionally, he would give some directions to Guo Fan.

"Uncle Wu Lan, is this right?" Guo Fan once again threw his right fist frontward. The space where his fist went through appeared to had been compressed instantly and was giving off a frozen repressiveness.

In actuality, Guo Fan's fist did not contain any energy. It was a fist that was thrown with merely strength and muscles.

There was nothing that can be done... when training in the garden, if he were to use the Demon Elemental Energy within his body, then it was likely that Guo Fan would have smashed the entire garden to pieces with a single fist. Thus, he could only train like this. Fortunately, what he was learning was the methods of using one's fist. Therefore, it didn't matter even if he didn't use any energy.

"Haha... it's not bad." Wu Lan nodded joyously. Afterwards, he looked toward Hei Tong who sat afar. "Little Tong, your husband is truly not bad. His attack technique is similar to my own. He could indeed learn my martial technique. Merely, this is about it for today, I'll teach him again tomorrow."

Hei Tong immediately ran over to Wu Lan, grabbed his arm and started to act coquettishly. "Uncle Wu Lan, just teach him for two more hours. Up till now, you've only demonstrated three times. How would Big Brother Guo Fan be able to learn your technique that easily? Uncle Wu Lan~~~"

"Sigh, okay, okay." Said Wu Lan as he pampered Hei Tong.

Immediately after, Wu Lan looked to Guo Fan. "Guo Fan, open your eyes wide. Make sure to also use your Demon Awareness to carefully observe. As to how I execute my fist, the method of the fist, you must comprehend it yourself in order for it to become yours."

After he finished saying that, Wu Lan looked to the front indifferently.

He lightly grasped his right fist and struck it out slowly yet fast. At the time when Wu Lan threw his fist out, the surrounding space appeared to have been frozen. Wu Lan's fist had completely pierced through the space.

“Buzz~~~”

A faint air ripple had appeared in the surrounding.

Fortunately, Wu Lan had not used any energy with his fist strike. It was merely done with his comprehension of the way of the fist. Even without any energy behind it, it was able to give rise to such a result. If he were to use his energy with the fist, then the might of the fist was something that can well be imagined.

“Did you manage to see it clearly?” Wu Lan looked to Guo Fan.

Guo Fan frowned and shook his head. Immediately after, he walked to the side and started to slowly throw his fists forward one by one. He was trying to unceasingly experience the new sensation. Wu Lan smiled as he saw this scene. At the same time, he walked to the table on the side, picked up a cup of tea and started to slowly drink it.

However, Wu Lan and them were completely oblivious that at

this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor and them had already arrived on the Flowing Mist Star.

The sudden emergence of the Five Willows Palace was indeed a matter that had happened within the past three hundred years. It was one of the eight places under suspicion. At this moment, in the sky above the oceans of the the Flowing Mist Star stood Emperor Yu, Peng Demon Emperor, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

“Brother Feng Yu, check it out.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor.

Emperor Yu nodded and once again began to spread his Immortal Awareness. The Immortal Awareness of a level nine Immortal Emperor instantly covered the entire Flowing Mist Star. Naturally, his Immortal Awareness also covered the Five Willows Palace. Naturally, Wu Lan, Guo Fan and them were discovered.

“Bai Ling, I’ve discovered Bai Ling’s aura.” Emperor Yu said to Peng Demon Emperor with a pleasantly surprised tone.

“Really?” The Peng Demon Emperor also had an ecstatic expression on his face.

To search eight planets, they were already prepared for failure. After all, Qin Yu and his brothers’ ability to hide themselves had caused Peng Demon Emperor and them to suffer immensely.

“What about Hei Yu and his brothers?” Peng Demon Emperor immediately asked.

Emperor Yu frowned and shook his head. “None. I only see Bai Ling and a girl that’s very intimate with her. At the same time, there are two males. One of them possessed the strength of level eight Demon Emperor while the other wasn’t even at the level of Demon King.”

“Level eight Demon Emperor? Who?” Peng Demon Emperor was suspicious. Level eight Demon Emperor, all of them possessed widespread reputation.

“I don’t know.” Emperor Yu shook his head. Immediately after, he said puzzled. “Even during the time on the Ridge Peak Star when we were watching the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation, I had also not seen this man.” Wu Lan had indeed not watched the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation. That was because... Wu Lan didn’t feel like watching it.

Peng Demon Emperor’s brows creased. “It would appear that he ought to be a Demon Emperor from the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.”

“Mn.” Emperor Yu nodded and said. “Although I did not manage to find Qin Yu and his brothers, but let’s first capture Bai Ling and them. Furthermore, I sense that girl appears to be very intimate with Bai Ling. Ah, it’s her daughter.”

Emperor Yu’s Immortal Awareness had covered the Five Willows Palace the entire time. Earlier, Hei Tong was chatting with Bai Ling and had called her ‘mother.’

“Daughter? Hei Yu and Bai Ling’s daughter?” An indescribable light was flickering in the Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes.

“Good, let’s proceed immediately. It’s a bit hard to capture that level eight Demon Emperor alive, we’ll kill him directly. As for the rest of them... capture them all alive.” The Peng Demon Emperor had gave the order directly. “Let’s go.”

Immediately, the five of them disappeared from the sky above the ocean and appeared in the sky above the Five Willows Palace.

Wu Lan’s soul realm’s level was not strong, it was merely at a level eight Demon Emperor level. However, during the moment when Emperor Yu had spread out his Immortal Awareness and covered the entire Flowing Mist Star, Wu Lan had a foreboding sensation. However, he was unable to instantly find the reason.

Wu Lan who had sensed something immediately raised his head up.

What he saw was five people suddenly appearing in the sky above them. It was precisely the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them. Upon seeing this group of people’s sudden appearance, Wu Lan’s expression immediately changed and immediately sent a Mind Voice Transmission. “Qin Yu, Emperor Yu and them have come!”

Chapter 2: Emperor Yu's Death

“I’ll take care of that level eight Demon Emperor.” Said Emperor Yu as he lightly smiled.

After he finished saying those words, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu all turned into five rays of light and rapidly shot toward the Pure Flow Mansion below them. As for Emperor Yu, he specially shot toward Wu Lan to handle him.

Wu Lan stood up like a spear. He was calmly looking at Emperor Yu who was coming toward him from afar.

“It’s been a long time since I last fought.” A faint smile appeared on the corner of Wu Lan’s mouth.

Wu Lan retreated his right fist toward his waist and started to slowly emit a black light from his entire body. Looking from afar, Wu Lan appeared to be completely covered by a layer of black colored liquid-like and flowing matter.

“A level eight Demon Emperor dares to take me on, you’re courting death.” Upon seeing Wu Lan acting like that, Emperor Yu was unable to refrain from being slightly angered. The Great Emperor’s Sword that he held in his hand shot a sword ray that ripped through the sky and arrived in front of Wu Lan in an instant.

Wu Lan continued to stand there. His right fist was still beside his waist. Suddenly...

Time appeared to have been stopped, and space appeared to have been frozen. Clearly, Wu Lan's right fist was shot out with a speed that appeared to be very slow. His fist penetrated through the space and collided with the Great Emperor's Sword.

Wu Lan's fist was very ordinary. However, his fist was covered with a flowing black matter and was thus no longer ordinary.

The Great Emperor's Sword collided with Wu Lan's fist directly.

“Kacha~~~” Like a frail iron, the Great Emperor's Sword instantly broke apart into seven to eight pieces. The fragments of the Great Emperor's Sword slowly scattered in all directions. However, Wu Lan's fist was still advancing.

“Bang!”

His fist had penetrated through Emperor Yu's abdomen.

In the silence, everyone's heartbeat sounded like rolling thunder. Everyone present was looking at Wu Lan with a dumbfounded expression; including the Peng Demon Emperor that had prepared to go and capture Bai Ling.

Emperor Yu, a grand level nine Immortal Emperor, was actually unable to even land a single move against a level eight Demon

Emperor. Furthermore... even his Mid Quality Divine Sword, the Great Emperor's Sword, was shattered by this level eight Demon Emperor with a single fist. What exactly was this level eight Demon Emperor's fist composed of?

“Could it be the Dragon Emperor? Or is he the same as the Dragon Emperor?” Peng Demon Emperor was dumbfounded.

As for Emperor Yu himself, he was looking at the large hole in his abdomen in shock. And at this moment, Wu Lan was holding onto a Nascent Soul in his hand. This Nascent Soul had already been pierced through by the black light that covered Wu Lan's hand.

“You, you...” Emperor Yu was completely speechless.

At this moment, a series of scenes had flashed through Emperor Yu's mind in an instant. There was the time when he first started cultivating. There was the time when he was high-spirited after being renowned as a genius. There was the time when he confidently and easily wandered the Immortal Realm. There was the time when he and Xuan Xi experienced love with each other. There was also the haughty time when he became an Emperor level expert. There was also the time when he became the ‘Emperor Yu’ of the Immortal Realm, the esteemed honorable and radiating moment when he attained the same status as people like the Cyan Emperor.

However, all of this had vanished like smoke in thin air.

Regardless of what grand prospect or magnificent aspiration he

had, regardless of the longings he had for the Divine Realm, everything was smashed to pieces by this fist. At the moment before his death, Emperor Yu's gaze fell toward the Mystic Emperor who stood afar, toward his wife, Xuan Xi!

“No!!!” That extremely mournful voice came from Xuan Xi's mouth. Red tears rolled down her face. Emperor Yu felt that his soul, being surrounded by the black light, was slowly dissipating.

With his consciousness fuzzy, Emperor Yu seemed to have seen a figure.

That man who had knocked him down from his utmost position, that man that had brought him numerous nightmares, that man with a miraculous cultivation speed.

“Qin...Yu...” With Emperor Yu's final consciousness, he said these two words. Immediately after, his consciousness dissipated entirely.

“Boom!”

Emperor Yu's body heavily collapsed onto the ground. The sound of the impact was something that resounded through everyone's heart. Only after a short moment had passed did everyone react. And at this moment... Guo Fan, Bai Ling and Hei Tong had already been taken into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu stood beside Wu Lan.

“Wu Lan is truly powerful.” Qin Yu took a glance at Wu Lan beside him. He was thoroughly shocked. This Wu Lan who had come from the Divine Realm possessed merely a level eight Demon Emperor level soul. Who would’ve expected that he was able to smash even a Mid Quality Divine Artifact to bits. Exactly how hard was his fist?

Qin Yu believed that Wu Lan was definitely able to pulverize his body with a single fist.

Even if his ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ had reached the eighth stage after being in the Jiang Lan’s Realm for a thousand years, even if his body was now comparable in hardness to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact, that Great Emperor’s Sword that Wu Lan had easily smashed to bits was also a Mid Quality Divine Artifact.

“So strong!” Qin Yu felt that even his breathing had turned somewhat difficult.

Amongst the people that Qin Yu knew, it seemed that only the Cyan Emperor and the Dragon Emperor possessed such frightening strength. Oh, that’s right, there was also that mysterious Granny Yin Hua. As for the Great Ape Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor, it was still difficult to tell whether or not they’re able to match up against Wu Lan.

“Qin Yu, I’ve said before that you possess an opportunity to make me fight. This time...”

“Stop!” Qin Yu immediately said stop and break off Wu Lan’s speech.

Qin Yu was secretly laughing in his heart. Even if he didn’t continue to listen to what Wu Lan was saying, he still knew about Wu Lan’s intention. It was evident that Wu Lan wanted to use this time where he disposed of Emperor Yu as Qin Yu’s request so that Qin Yu would no longer have any more opportunity to request him to fight.

Holy fuck, his single fist strike was able to smash a Mid Quality Divine Artifact to bits, with a strength that abnormal, how could I let him off so easily?

“Wu Lan, remember, my request... was killing Emperor Yu my request? I had never requested you to do such. You killed him by your own intention. Therefore... this most definitely cannot be considered as a request I made toward you. I still have this request opportunity.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. At this moment, Qin Yu appeared to have completely ignored the Peng Demon Emperor and them.

Wu Lan didn’t know whether to laugh or cry. “Then this Emperor Yu died for nothing?”

“Died for nothing?” Qin Yu was slightly startled. Following which he realized what Wu Lan meant and then nodded his head as if that was obvious. “Mn, he died for nothing.”

“Qin Yu!”

Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi clothed in red from head to toe stared at Qin Yu with her hatred filled eyes. “Your subordinate killed my husband, yet you’re still here acting all hypocritical. Fine, in that case I’ll...”

Peng Demon Emperor waved his hand, stood in front of Xuan Xi and stopped her.

Peng Demon Emperor looked to Qin Yu and then to Wu Lan. “Who are you?” The Peng Demon Emperor felt threatened. This Wu Lan had indeed threatened him. Earlier, Peng Demon Emperor had noticed that... this Wu Lan’s point of attack possessed a very fast speed.

That was right, very fast.

However, what was very strange was that when Wu Lan attacked, his opponent was able to clearly see the trajectory of his fist. The rate that the time flowed appeared to be very slow and almost frozen. Speaking of it from a certain point of view, Wu Lan’s attack... was very fast.

Fast to a frightening level.

“With my speed, am I able to dodge this man’s fist?” Peng Demon Emperor suddenly discovered that he no longer held certainty.

“Who exactly are you?” Asked Peng Demon Emperor again after

seeing that Wu Lan did not respond.

Wu Lan finally shot a glance toward the Peng Demon Emperor and said. “Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, your speed is indeed very fast... unfortunately, your attack power is not strong enough. You cannot injure me. It is impossible for you to kill Qin Yu when I’m present.”

Qin Yu was shocked.

Holy, the Peng Demon Emperor who possessed attack power close to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact was actually being described as being ‘not strong’ by Wu Lan and even unable to injure him. Wasn’t this a bit too terrifying?

At this moment, Qin Yu suddenly remembered a thing.

Fei Fei had said back then that when the Great Ape Emperor was commenting on the Demon Realm’s Three Great Emperors, he had said that the Dragon Emperor possessed a terrifying attack and defense but a subpar speed. As for the Peng Demon Emperor, he possessed a very fast speed, ordinary defense and also a weak attack.

Indeed... experts of the same level would give the same kind of determination.

“Not only do you possess a weak attack, your defense could also only be considered as so-so. If you’re far from me, it might be

possible that I cannot kill you. However, if you were to approach me... that Inherited Treasure of your Peng Clan might have to exchange ownership today.” Wu Lan continued.

Beads of sweat appeared on the forehead of the Peng Demon Emperor.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan remembered about a matter. What Wu Lan had said to him was not much different from what the Dragon Emperor had said to him before.

“Your Majesty?” Ao Ku and Liu Tu looked to the Peng Demon Emperor. They were waiting for the Peng Demon Emperor’s decision.

Peng Demon Emperor’s countless years of haughtiness started to rise. This man in front of him actually disregarded him like so. Peng Demon Emperor grasped his fists and started to radiate with a golden light. At the same time...

Specks of crimson colored dots appeared on the body of the Peng Demon Emperor. The crown on the Peng Demon Emperor’s head that was originally golden color had turned crimson color.

“Comparing the mastery of one’s movement technique, there are not many people who dare to compare with me. Even if I were to fight you in close combat, I do not believe that you’ll be able to hit me.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes were shining with a crimson light.

Wu Lan's expression changed. He muttered. "Those seniors of this Peng Clan had truly left enough assets. Seems like I'll have to spend some great effort this time around."

Seeing that Wu Lan's expression had grown solemn, the Peng Demon Emperor instead grew relaxed. He realized that the man in front of him does not have the assurance of taking him on. Immediately, the Peng Demon Emperor ordered. "Xuan Xi, Ao Ku, Liu To, the three of you go surround Qin and kill him. I'll take care of this guy."

"Yes." Ao Ku and Liu Tu immediately accepted the order. As for Xuan Xi who was enraged, she had already set off to kill Qin Yu.

Qin Yu not at all concerned about being surrounded by the three.

"As my Nine Steps Dark Gold Body has reached the eighth stage, I shall test out my achievement today." A smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. His body was comparable in hardness to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. On top of that, he had the recovery ability of the Life Elemental Energy.

Qin Yu was confident that he'll be able to fight one against three.

"Qin Yu, die!" The Flowing Great Sword that contained within it the immense hatred of the Mystic Emperor was the first to arrive in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu merely moved his body aside and directly stretch his hand out to catch the sword.

Catching a Divine Sword one handed!

A faint silver light was radiating from Qin Yu's body. Qin Yu grabbed the Divine Sword with his left hand whereas his right hand came smashing at the Mystic Emperor like lightning. Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi actually decided to take on Qin Yu's fist head on. Her left hand turned into numerous mirages as it rushed forth to attack Qin Yu's head.

“Bang!” Qin Yu's fist smashed onto Xuan Xi's body. As for Xuan Xi's finger technique, even though Qin Yu had dodged, it still managed to land on Qin Yu's forehead. Xuan Xi's body was merely jolted and not damaged in the slightest. Qin Yu was also not damaged in the slightest.

Qin Yu took a step back.

“Prepare to die!” Ao Ku and Liu Tu came with a pincer attack on Qin Yu from both sides. Ao Ku's spiked club and Liu Tu's machete both came attacking at Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu merely used his two hands to hit back.

“Emperor Yu was truly good toward you.” Qin Yu continuously blocked several tens of strikes from Ao Ku and Liu Tu. However, he instead started to speak to the Mystic Emperor. “Unexpectedly, he was willing to part with his Divine Armor and gave that to you.”

Emperor Yu possessed a Divine Armor.

However, when Emperor Yu was killed by Wu Lan earlier, his Divine Armor did not appear at all. If he had his Divine Armor... the result would still not change. After all, even the Mid Quality Divine Sword, the Great Emperor's Sword, had been smashed to pieces. Wu Lan's attack power was obvious.

"Thus, I must kill you with even more." Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi's eyes shined with fierceness. Her figure turned red. Once again, she rushed toward Qin Yu.

"I cannot waste any more time. Having been chased to kill the entire time, I shall let them know that... trying to kill me would sometimes cause you to pay a hefty price." Qin Yu gave rise to a killing intent.

Ao Ku, Liu Tu and the Mystic Emperor came attacking at Qin Yu almost simultaneously. To the left, Ao Ku. To the right, Liu Tu. As for the Mystic Emperor, she was coming from behind. At this moment, both Ao Ku and Liu Tu had entered their battle form.

Ao Ku's spiked club came crushing toward Qin Yu's left arm. Liu Tu's machete came chopping toward Qin Yu's right arm.

Without any defense, only focusing on attack!

With the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body having reached the eighth stage, Qin Yu's speed had also become even more frightening. Ao Ku and Liu Tu only saw the silhouette of a fist crashing toward their chests.

Their chests caved in. Their bones shattered.

“Explode!” The two hands that Qin Yu had pieced into the body of the two started to shoot out tens of finger rays. Those extremely sharp finger rays easily pierced through Ao Ku and Liu Tu’s Nascent Souls.

And at this moment, Mystic Emperor’s sword split open a line of blood on Qin Yu’s back and knocking him forward.

“Eh?” Qin Yu looked to Ao Ku with puzzlement.

Liu Tu was killed with a single strike. However, Ao Ku... he actually split into two at the final moment. Qin Yu only managed to kill one of the two. The other one was unexpectedly still alive.

“Your Majesty, Qin Yu is too powerful.” Said Ao Ku via voice transmission. When he finished, without waiting for the Peng Demon Emperor to respond nor caring for what he might say, he immediately turned to a ray of light and started to flee.

Ao Ku was able to split into two. In actuality, both of them were his true bodies. It was an ability that he possessed as a Variation High Level Divine Beast. However, one of his true bodies was already killed by Qin Yu... if he wanted to cultivate another true body, it’ll be extremely hard to accomplish.

“Qin Yu is too powerful?” Peng Demon Emperor who had heard the voice transmission was unable to refrain himself from glancing

over to Qin Yu.

With a single glance, he had discovered that Liu Tu's corpse had fallen onto the ground. As for Ao Ku, he had already fled. As for that Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi who had hacked Qin Yu with her sword, she too had stepped onto her Divine Sword and started fleeing after being unable to injure Qin Yu.

“They’ve actually all left. And this level eight Demon Emperor in front of me is also extremely abnormal.” Peng Demon Emperor had discovered a matter upon fighting Wu Lan.

Wu Lan possessed an extremely powerful defense, powerful to a frightening level.

His attack power was also extremely powerful, so powerful that he could seriously injure him. Peng Demon Emperor understood that had he not used the final function of the Inherited Treasure right away which increased his defense greatly, then he would be unable to even take on a single hit from this Wu Lan.

Peng Demon Emperor turned into a blur and arrived high up into the sky. He looked to Wu Lan from afar.

“You’re truly powerful. Your fists are extremely fast. However, your movement techniques are inferior to mine... your defense is also extremely powerful. I sense that you resemble the Dragon Emperor. Merely, I don’t know when comparing your defense and attack with the Dragon Emperor, who would be stronger? However, the Dragon Emperor’s fists’ speed is far inferior to

yours.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

Wu Lan retrieved back his hand, placed them behind his back, smiled and said. “The Dragon Emperor possesses an Inherited Treasure. On top of that, being a Five Clawed Golden Dragon is powerful by itself. Both his defense and attack are a rank higher than mine. Merely, his attack speed... is indeed significantly inferior to mine.”

“Qin Yu, I congratulate you on obtaining such a good helper.”

After the Peng Demon Emperor finished, he directly turned into a blur and disappeared. Peng Demon Emperor also understood this in his heart... that from today on, it was practically impossible for him to be able to kill Hei Yu.

Chapter 3: Bewitching God Temple

Peng Demon Emperor turned to a golden ray of light. At this moment, Peng Demon Emperor's heart was extremely disturbed. His eyes were flickering with light unceasingly. "Never had I expected that Hei Yu's big brother Qin Yu actually had such a powerful helper. It would appear that killing Hei Yu is now impossible. With Hei Yu's potential and his cultivation speed, he would most definitely surpass me one day!"

"I should try to ascend to the Divine Realm at an earlier date and find the seniors of my Golden Winged Great Peng clan. If I were to rely on them and become their subordinate, I believe that I should be able to ensure my safety then." At this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor had no choice but to make the decision to try to rely on the seniors of Peng Clan in the Divine Realm.

Peng Demon Emperor stopped. He was preparing to use Greater Teleportation to leave.

"Hm?" Peng Demon Emperor flipped his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. With a swept of his Demon Awareness, he came to know that this message came from Ao Ku... "Your Majesty, the Mystic Emperor and I are on the Green Blue Star."

"Green Blue Star, that's not far away from here."

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan started to use Greater

Teleportation. After three Greater Teleportations, he had arrived on the Green Blue Star and saw Ao Ku and Xuan Xi.

On a wasteland on the Green Blue Star. Ao Ku and Xuan Xi were both standing there. At this moment, Ao Ku's complexion was somewhat pale. As for Xuan Xi, her eyes were somewhat red. She was giving off an aura of grief.

“Your Majesty.” Upon seeing Peng Demon Emperor's arrival, Ao Ku immediately greeted him respectfully.

Upon seeing Ao Ku, Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan was unable to refrain himself from sighing. “Ao Ku, this time around, everything had surpassed our expectations. Not a single one of us would have thought that Qin Yu actually possessed such a powerful helper. Moreover, his own strength had also increased by a lot. Liu Tu had died and you've also lost one of your two true bodies...” Saying all of this, the Peng Demon Emperor was also unable to refrain himself from feeling disappointed and frustrated.

Ao Ku smiled bitterly. “Your Majesty, over two hundred years ago when Qin Yu came to save Bai Xin, I had fought against him. At that time, when I used my two true bodies, I was able to slightly push him down. Who would've expected that in such a short period of time, his strength would've surpassed mine by so much that he had become able to kill me with merely a flip of his palm.”

“Zong Yan.”

Upon hearing this voice, Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan looked

to the side. Immediately, he said. “Xuan Xi, you should stop grieving so much about brother Feng Yu’s death. Afterall, none of us had expected for that black and thin man to be that frightening. Even I am not a match for him.”

Xuan Xi naturally knew that the Peng Demon Emperor was unable to match up against that black and thin man. However, she still said coldly. “Zong Yan, I merely wanted to know... whether or not you’re planning to help me with avenging my husband’s death?”

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan frowned. He raged in his heart. He tried to kindly advise Xuan Xi yet she instead possessed no sense of propriety. With his strength, although he might be inferior to Wu Lan, he was still much more powerful than Xuan Xi.

“Xuan Xi, do not overestimate your own capabilities. In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it’s completely impossible for you to kill Qin Yu. I would also not mix myself into it. This is all that I have to say, farewell.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor coldly. Immediately after he shouted to Ao Ku. “Ao Ku, return back with me.”

“Good. Good.” Xuan Xi was so angry that her face had turned blue. Her entire body was shivering. “Zong Yan, I will avenge my husband myself. Farewell!” After she finished saying that, she immediately used Greater Teleportation and disappeared.

Peng Demon Emperor sneered in his heart. “After seeing Qin Yu’s true strength, you’re still thinking about trying to avenge your husband? Truly courting death.”

Immediately after, Peng Demon Emperor and Ao Ku had also departed from the Green Blue Star.

From this battle, the Peng Demon Emperor had lost a great general in his camp. Even Ao Ku's strength was cut in half. Furthermore, the Emperor Yu who had roamed through the Immortal Realm freely for tens of millions of years had lost his life in this battle.

After such an occurrence, the Peng Demon Emperor would not dare to try to chase and kill Qin Yu again. As for the sole person who wanted to kill Qin Yu, Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi, she was of no threat to Qin Yu.

Flowing Mist Star, Five Willows Palace.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Guo Fan, Hei Tong, Wu Lan and Dong Xue were all in the main hall. Even the five Demon Kings that had constructed the Five Willows Palace were standing outside the main hall waiting for orders.

“Haha, delightful. Truly delightful. Wasn't Emperor Yu planning to kill us? He's finally been rid off. Wu Lan, you're truly amazingly powerful. With merely a single fist, you've crushed Emperor Yu to death.” Said Hou Fei with excitement.

Almost everyone in the main hall was smiling.

“Uncle Wu Lan, what’s with you too. You’ve never set off to attack the entire time. If you would have shown your might earlier and taught that Peng Demon Emperor and them a lesson, how would they still dare to come after us then?” Hei Tong was secretly muttering on the side. Guo Fan, upon seeing that Hei Tong was speaking bad of Wu Lan, secretly pulled Hei Tong’s hand and said with in a low voice. “Tong Tong, be more respectful toward Uncle Wu Lan.”

At this moment, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were looking at each other and laughing.

Upon seeing this scene in front of him, Qin Yu was also very delighted.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, I believe that after this battle, that Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan ought to not dare to continue to come after us now. It could be said as... we would be able to freely wander the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Said Qin Yu to everyone present.

When Qin Yu was saying those words, he also shot a glance toward the calm and easy-going Wu Lan. Although he was somewhat prepared for Wu Lan’s prowess, but it still surprised him greatly.

“This Flowing Mist Star is also very boring, where should we go to?” Hei Tong’s eyes shined as she asked.

“From this battle, we had also exposed the Flowing Mist Star.

Although we believe that the Peng Demon Emperor would not continue to come for us, but it was also possible for him to be unable to keep his anger down and send subordinates to cause troubles for us. Although Fei Fei, Xiao Hei and I would not be afraid of that, but Guo Fan and Little Tong's strength were still pretty weak. Furthermore... that Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi most definitely possessed an extreme hatred for us as Emperor Yu had also died. It was also possible for her to come for revenge."

Qin Yu had a somewhat solemn expression.

Qin Yu understood very well in his heart that it was very likely for Xuan Xi who had went mad with anger to come seeking for revenge and then target the weaker people like Bai Ling and Hei Tong.

"It's very possible." Hei Yu's expression had also turned solemn.

They cannot stay in the Flowing Mist Star.

"Let's enter the Jiang Lan's Realm." Guo Fan suddenly suggested. Guo Fan had already married Hei Tong several tens of years ago. However, Guo Fan had never trained in the Jiang Lan's Realm before. Unlike Hei Tong who loved lively places, Guo Fan instead liked to quietly train.

Hei Tong also nodded. She curled her lips and said. "In this past hundred years, I've already grew bored of strolling the city. Since it's so boring now, let's return to the Jiang Lan's Realm. However, Eldest Uncle... you have to agree to make me a beautiful island in

the Jiang Lan's Realm. At the same time, you must make me some beautiful palaces on that island.”

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

Everything in the Jiang Lan's Realm were things that Qin Yu could create with a single intention.

“Big brother, where should we go to?” Hei Yu asked. Since they cannot stay in the Flowing Mist Star any longer, where should they go to?

“I've decided to go stroll the Bewitching God Temple first.” Said Qin Yu with a smile. Qin Yu had wanted to go to the Bewitching God Temple for a long time already. Merely, he did not have the opportunity to go there all these years.

“Bewitching God Temple.” Wu Lan's eyes shined. Immediately after he started to smile.

“Sure. Bewitching God Temple, let's go to the Bewitching God Temple.” Hou Fei started to shout excitedly. Guo Fan and his wife Hei Tong's eyes started to shine. They were also looking forward to the Bewitching God Temple.

In the boundless cosmos, Qin Yu used Greater Teleportation to travel from a planet to another. With Qin Yu's Greater Teleportation's distance, he had arrived on a easternmost planet on the Chaotic Star Field, the Bewitching Overlooking Star.

The Bewitching Overlooking Star was a flourishing planet. Furthermore, it was the most chaotic planet of the Chaotic Star Field. That was because it was the closest planet to the Bewitching God Temple. It was also the planet with the most Emperor level experts gathered there. However, not to long ago, after the negotiations of the five different powers of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm sealed off the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple, the chaos of the Bewitching Overlooking Star had also gradually disappeared. The amount of experts that remained on the Bewitching Overlooking Star had also grown smaller and smaller in amount. And today, three Emperor level experts had appeared here.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had just arrived on the Bewitching Overlooking Star. They immediately sensed the particularity of the Bewitching Overlooking Star.

“What’s happening here? How come the entire planet’s space is fluctuating? Furthermore, it’s an incessant fluctuation.” Qin Yu was completely puzzled. It was clear that one cannot use Teleportation and Greater Teleportation on the Bewitching Overlooking Star.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu was also puzzled.

Qin Yu spread his Immortal Awareness outside of the planet to search for the cause of the space fluctuation. However, the further Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness departed from the range of the Bewitching Overlooking Planet and approached the Bewitching God Temple....

“Ah!” Qin Yu had a completely astonished expression.

Having been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for so long, this was the first time Qin Yu had witnessed such an astonishing scene.

“Big brother, what’s wrong?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu both looked to Qin Yu.

“No wonder one must fly through the Bewitching Overlooking Star in order to reach the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu muttered. He then turned to his brothers and said. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let’s go.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. They did not know why Qin Yu was startled earlier. However, they still followed behind Qin Yu and rapidly flew out of the Bewitching Overlooking Star and into the boundless cosmos. They began to proceed to rapidly fly toward the direction of the Bewitching God Temple.

After Qin Yu and his brothers flew for two hours in the boundless cosmic space, they had finally arrived beside the ‘thing’ that had startled Qin Yu.

“What is that?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were completely shocked.

Qin Yu smiled. “That’s the reason why I was shocked earlier. Never had I imagined that... the Bewitching God Temple would

contain such a boundless tear in space. The space here is tearing, restoring, tearing and then restoring incessantly. With such a large tear space, it's no wonder that...the space was clearly fluctuating even on the Bewitching Overlooking Star that's so far away from here."

"Big brother, could this even be considered as a tear?" Hou Fei had his eyes wide open as he looked at the enormous tear located several millions miles away.

Even though they are located several millions miles away, the three brothers were still able to see that enormous crack clearly. Thus, one could imagine that the enormous space tear was at the minimum several thousand miles wide or even tens of thousands of miles wide.

A space tear that's several thousand miles wide?

"This space tear is too abnormal. The width is one thing. But its length was at the very least ten billion miles long!" Gaspd Qin Yu. Qin Yu was able to clearly see that this space tear appeared like a winding great river within the boundless cosmic space.

The source of this space tear 'great river', according to Qin Yu's estimation, ought to be the Bewitching God Temple.

An enormous space tear that originated from the direction of the Bewitching God Temple and continued to extend to a length close to that of an entire star field. Just through imagining it, one would know how frightening it was.

Although the space tear was restoring itself, it could also start to tear in the blink of an eye.

“A frightening energy was ripping apart the space of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm incessantly. The source of this energy ought to be the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu’s brows slightly creased. From merely this tear, one was able to determine how extraordinary the Bewitching God Temple was.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also nodded.

To be able to rip apart a crack in space with a length of an entire star field and a width of several thousand miles, on top of that, this space tear was being ripped apart unceasingly, how powerful must this energy be?

“Come, let’s go check it out.” Qin Yu’s eyes were bright and full of expression. Toward the peculiar and miraculous things, Qin Yu was extremely willing to explore them. And now, he very much wanted to check out what exactly was the Bewitching God Temple for it to be able to continuously rip apart space and create such an enormous tear in space.

The three brothers flew side by side.

Even with the current astonishing speed that the three brothers possessed, they still spent two entire days before they managed to approach the Bewitching God Temple.

“Big brother...” Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu had an astonished appearance.

“My estimation was wrong. It’s not a single space tear but instead a series of tears!” Upon seeing the scene before him, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from admitting that he had underestimated the frightfulness of the Bewitching God Temple.

According to the narration written on the Interstellar Map, the ‘thing’ before them ought to be the Bewitching God Temple.

Why was it called a ‘thing’?

That was because what stood in front of them did not had an appearance of a ‘temple’ at all. Instead, he had the appearance of an enormous planet. This ‘planet’ had a size a hundred thousand times bigger than ordinary larger planets in the cosmos. It was so big and beyond reasonable limits.

“This is the Bewitching God Temple?” Hou Fei swallowed a gulp of saliva. His eyes were wide like a ball.

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded. He was also staring at the ‘planet’ of extremely terrifying size that stood before him. “To be exact, the Bewitching God Temple is inside it. A substance covered the outside of it. Only through passing this substance would one enter the Bewitching God Temple.”

“Does it require such a large scale thing to protect the Bewitching God Temple?” Hei Yu was also shocked.

This planet in front of them, the surface of one half of the planet was black whereas the other half was golden. Qin Yu was able to tell right away that this golden half was composed of a countless amount of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. As for what the other half of the planet, the black specks that composed it, was, Qin Yu was unable to tell.

However, Qin Yu knew that it ought to be a substance that possessed the same rank as Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

With one half being Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and the other half being a stream of black specks, the two halves were both in the shape of a semicircle. When the two of them folded and connected with each other, they took the shape of a sphere. It was likely that once they pass through this layer of protective barrier, they'll be able to reach the Bewitching God Temple.

“So many Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, this was the most that I had seen gathered in a single place. This Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and that stream of black speck appeared to be truly terrifying. The location where the two of them met was actually rubbing and colliding with each other unceasingly. Their friction had even give birth to Divine Flames, their collisions had created space tears. Terrifying. Terrifying!”

Qin Yu was speechless.

Indeed, on the ring where the two frightening energies met were numerous black flames. That was the Divine Flame created by the friction and collisions. Due to the fact that the two energies were too powerful, their collisions had even give birth to space tears. All of these tears were long to a frightening level. There are some on the top, some on the bottom, some toward the north, some toward the south... The space tears that Qin Yu and his brothers had encountered earlier was one of the many.

“The Bewitching God Temple has two entrance channels. That ought to be one of the two.” Qin Yu pointed to a far away location, the central part of the golden semisphere. That was because there are the aura of Emperor level experts gathered there.

Chapter 4: Changing Target

“There are indeed quite a lot of people there.” Hei Yu also nodded and said. Currently, Qin Yu and his brothers were not far away from the entrance. Thus, Hei Yu and Hou Fei were also able to notice the aura of those Emperor level experts. Immediately after, Qin Yu and his brothers proceeded to fly toward the entrance.

Only when they got closer to the entrance did Qin Yu manage to truly sense how enormous that half planet composed of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream was. It could even be considered as being boundless.

When looking from afar, all they saw was still a sphere. When they flew closer, Qin Yu and his brothers instead managed to clearly sense that it instead appeared like a plane. A boundless amount of Fragmentary Gold was covering everything. With a glance, the entire place appeared to be golden. There was only a single place, a circular hole with a diameter of about ten meters, that wasn't golden.

This circular hole appeared to be black colored from the distance. Merely, weak lights would occasionally be seen in it.

Qin Yu and his brothers flew to the front of that circular hole.

“Mn?” Qin Yu frowned.

According to the information on the Interstellar Map, the

entrance to the Bewitching God Temple should be open. However now, Qin Yu instead found that... the entrance tunnel had been sealed. A layer of transparent membrane covered the circular hole. Different kinds of light were circulating through the surface of the transparent membrane.

“Immortal Elemental Energy, Demon Elemental Energy, Devil Elemental Energy, there’s actually three different kinds of energy auras.” Qin Yu frowned. The transparent membrane formed by the barrier actually had numerous different auras flowing through it.

Qin Yu was able to discover, with his Immortal Awareness, that behind the membrane, or inside the circular hole, was a group of Emperor level experts.

Suddenly...

“The three of you are to depart from here quickly. All the major powers within the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm came to an agreement to seal off the Bewitching God Temple. No one is allowed to enter it.”

A voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu and his brothers’ minds.

Qin Yu was even able to see through the transparent membrane and saw the numerous silhouettes located seven to eight meters behind the transparent membrane. The person who had sent them the voice transmission was certainly one of them.

“Big brother, what’s going on? How come the entrance has been sealed?” Asked Hou Fei in confusion. “Furthermore, it’s a decision agreed upon by all the powers of the three realms. What exactly is going on?”

Qin Yu shook his head. He was completely ignorant toward this matter.

“Let me go and ask Ao Wuming.” Qin Yu directly took out the Transmission Secret Array from the Jiang Lan’s Realm. The Transmission Secret Array was floating in the cosmic space. Qin Yu entered the Transmission Secret Array and sent a transmission to Ao Wuming.

After merely a moment had passed, Qin Yu walked out from the Transmission Secret Array with a frown on his face.

“How was it?” Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu shook his head. “Not long ago, the Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor and all the other leaders of the three realms, gathered in one place and came to a common agreement. According to the agreement... the entrance channel to the Bewitching God Temple would be opened once every ten thousand years. At all other times, it would be sealed off.”

“Ten thousand years, how long must we wait for that?” Hou Fei said discontentedly.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled disdainfully. “No. Even after ten thousand years, we would still not have the qualifications to enter. According to their agreement, after ten thousand years, only the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm, and the three leaders of the Demon Realm are able to send people into the Bewitching God Temple. Furthermore, the opportunity to enter is pathetic. The entire Immortal Realm only possesses a single seating.”

Hei Yu and Hou Fei immediately came to a realization.

The agreement by the leaders of the three realms was set so that they could completely exclude the solitary experts and other not so powerful experts, making it so that those people are unable to obtain the Divine Artifacts in the Bewitching God Temple.

“Truly despicable.” Hou Fei cursed in rage.

Qin Yu sneered. “According to what Ao Wuming said, this barrier is called the ‘Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.’ Its defense is so powerful that even if some level nine Immortal Emperor level experts were to join hand, they’ll still be unable to break through it. However, I instead want to test out whether or not it’s truly as powerful as he said.”

Qin Yu flicked his leg. The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body had covered through his body from head to toe. His strength had reached its pinnacle. Ferociously, he kicked at that transparent membrane.

Qin Yu was confident that this kick possessed the power to pierce

through a planet.

“Bang!” A very light noise sounded. Qin Yu felt as if his kick had landed on cotton. His endless amount of attack power had been completely stripped away. The transparent membrane merely bounced, it was not damaged in the slightest.

Qin Yu was unable to suppress his shock.

His entire body is comparable to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. He was so powerful that he suspected that even among the Dinosaur Clansmen from the other parallel space, there are not many that are stronger than him. However, his full strength kick was unexpectedly unable to damage the barrier in the slightest.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei’s expression changed. “This barrier’s defensive power is indeed astonishing. I suspect only Wu Lan would be able to break through it.”

“It’s best for you all to stop wasting your time here. It’s impossible for you all to break through the barrier!” An Emperor level expert located on the other side of the transparent barrier said to Qin Yu and them via voice transmission. Clearly, they were very confident in the barrier.

Before they request for Wu Lan’s help, Qin Yu and his brothers decided to first try attacking the barrier together. However, encountering the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array, Qin Yu and his brothers were unexpectedly unable to break through it even when attacking it together.

Qin Yu tried every possible method. He even asked Hei Tong to help him with his persuasion. Finally, he managed to get Wu Lan to help him open this Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array. Afterwards, Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Wu Lan attacked it together... Unfortunately, even when the four of them joined hands and attacked it together, they were still unable to break through the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.

“Big brother, what do we do now?” Hou Fei looked to the transparent membrane and then looked to Qin Yu helplessly.

Qin Yu also found the scene to be hard to believe.

His own attack power was definitely comparable to that of two level nine Immortal Emperors. Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s attack powers could both be considered as a level nine Immortal Emperor. As for Wu Lan, he possessed the attack power of five to six level nine Immortal Emperors. However, even with all of them joining hands and attacking the barrier together, they were still unable to break through it.

“One last time!” Qin Yu clenched his teeth. “Have Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu help us out too. I refuse to believe that with all of us here, we’ll still be unable to break through this thing.”

Wu Lan also looked to this ‘transparent membrane’ in astonishment. He was also unable to believe that this ‘transparent membrane’ actually possessed such an amazing defense.

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu appeared out of thin air.

“Brother Qin Yu, is it true? Is this transparent membrane truly as powerful as you have said?” Said Ye Qu in astonishment. Qin Yu nodded. He was still completely shocked.

The defensive power of this thing was truly frightening. If one were to use this thing to surround a person, who would be able to escape from it?

However, Qin Yu did not know that the the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array required seventy two Emperor level experts in order to set it up. To take out so many experts at once, there are not many powers that are capable of doing such.

Secondly, this ‘Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array’ is extremely complicated to set up. To try to use this Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array to capture someone, it would be likely that before the formation array even finished setting up, the person they were trying to catch would have already escaped.

Thirdly, what was the most important was... the reason why the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array in front of them was so powerful, was because the area that it covered was very small, merely the size of a circular hole. If the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array were to defend a circular hole with a diameter of several thousand miles, then it would have been broken by merely Qin Yu himself. Other than it covering a small area, there was one more reason, the utmost important reason why it was so powerful... the people who set up the formation array are from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

This Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array was very peculiar. The more mixed the energy of the people setting up the formation array, the stronger its defense.

Originally, with merely seventy two Demon Emperor experts setting up the formation array, they were able to create a powerful enough barrier to block five to six Emperor level experts.

However now, the seventy two Emperor level experts had come from all three realms. With their energies being all mixed, the barrier's defensive abilities increased by a lot at once. As for exactly how much the defense had been increased by, no one had actually tried to test it out yet.

“Everyone, be prepared, we'll attack together.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu all began to store up their power. Their power had all been stored up to the extreme.

“Attack!”

The six of them all attacked at the same time. With the six great experts joining hands and attacking together, their attack power was powerful to a frightening level. With a rumbling sound, the full power attack from all six of them had landed on the transparent membrane simultaneously. That transparent membrane actually started to vibrate violently. However, after a

moment, it returned back to its undisturbed state.

Failure!

Unexpectedly, even with the six of them joining hands, it was still a failure.

Qin Yu and the rest of the six glanced at each other. Their eyes were filled with overwhelming shock. The current six of them possessed such powerful strength that even if a level nine Immortal Emperor were to stand before them, that Immortal Emperor would've likely be smashed to ashes immediately. However, their combined attack was unable to do anything to the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.

“Qin Yu, let me return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Ao Wuxu took a deep breath.

Ao Wuxu who had always been indifferent, proud and aloof rarely displayed expressions of shock. Yet at this moment, he had even given up. Even with the six of them joining hands and attacking it together, they were still unable to break through the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array. With that, it was likely that there’s no way to break through it.

Qin Yu nodded and let Ao Wuxu return back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Hell, this, this, this thing is truly too abnormal. If we were to

fight anyone with such a powerful defense, how would anyone be able to break through it?” Hou Fei’s eye were trembling. The defensive power of the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array had completely jolted him.

Qin Yu started to laugh. “While its defense is indeed astonishing, who would be able to instantly set up such a formation array while fighting? What you’ve said is simply impossible.”

Qin Yu had missed one point. In order to set up this formation array, there was also a need for seventy two Emperor level experts.

Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu. “Big brother, the entrance has been sealed and we are unable to break through it, what should we do now?” Hei Yu also didn’t know what to do next.

“While the entrance has been sealed, it is merely the entrance in the Demon Realm that had been sealed. The entrance in the Dark Star Realm has not been sealed. Let’s go and use that one!” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s eyes started to shine.

“Qin Yu, it’s best for you to stop dreaming.” Said Ye Qu, laughingly. Wu Lan who stood beside them also nodded and said. “Qin Yu, only the people from the Dark Star Realm are allowed entrance into the Dark Star Realm’s entrance. There is no way for you to enter there.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled. He asked. “How did that come about?”

“Just think about it. If outsiders were to be able to enter the Bewitching God Temple from the entrance in the Dark Star Realm, then what use would there be for the Peng Demon Emperor and them to seal off this entrance? Back then, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang possessed such a great relationship with the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. However, even he was not allowed to enter through the entrance in the Dark Star Realm. You ought to be able to imagine how strict that rule is.” Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu came to a realization.

Had Ni Yang been able to enter through the entrance in the Dark Star Realm, then he wouldn't have ended up entering the Bewitching God Temple with Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor and finally even losing his life after being careless.

Qin Yu suddenly had an idea.

“Wu Lan, Ye Qu, do you know how the people from the Dark Star Realm identify whether or not you're from the Dark Star Realm?” Qin Yu asked. From Qin Yu's point of view, there ought to be both strong and weak individuals in the Dark Star Realm. With his current strength, there shouldn't be many in the Dark Star Realm that could match him.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “I am not very certain about that.

However, what I do know is that... no matter how strong a person from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm is, they'll still be easily discovered by those from the Dark Star Realm."

"Haha, I shall try out that Dark Star Realm." Qin Yu suddenly said.

Wu Lan and Ye Qu were slightly startled. Ye Qu immediately said. "Qin Yu, going to the Dark Star Realm, if you're discovered you'll be chased to be killed. Oh, that's right. You possess the Blazing Profound Ring. Maybe things would take a turn for the better. However... the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord both possess eccentric temperaments. While they were friendly toward Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, it does not signify that they'll be friendly toward you."

Qin Yu however merely smiled.

Currently, he had only trained in two different martial techniques. The first was the 'Stellar Transformation.' The energy from the 'Stellar Transformation' was currently inside his 'Stellar Space.' Qin Yu did not believe that the people from the Dark Star Realm would be capable of discovering the energy from a different space.

The second was the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' This was a martial technique of the body. As the people of the Dark Star Realm were also people who trained their body, it might be possible for him to pretend himself as one.

Furthermore...

Even if he failed, with Qin Yu's current strength, who would he be afraid of? It'll be fine as long as he doesn't anger the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. As for the Gold Punishment Lord? The previous Gold Punishment Lord had already ascended to the Divine Realm and who knows whether or not a new Gold Punishment Lord had been born.

“Wu Lan, Ye Qu, you two had also accompanied Ni Yang into the Dark Star Realm. I want to know... if I were to use the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ to pretend as a person from the Dark Star Realm, would those from the Dark Star Realm be able to tell who I am?” Qin Yu asked.

Wu Lan was slightly startled.

Ye Qu instead responded right away. He started laughing. “Qin Yu, I can tell you directly, that since you've trained in the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ martial technique, it would definitely be impossible for anyone in the Dark Star Realm to recognize you if you were to disguise yourself as one of them! However, you can only pretend as someone who trained in the ‘Gold Punishment Sect's’ martial technique.”

“Oh that's right, you cannot use the Nine Steps Force! If you were to use your energy to attack others, you must use the golden energy! Only then would others not suspect you.” Said Ye Qu carefully.

“Gold Punishment Sect? Can’t use the Nine Steps Force? What’s that all about?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

Wu Lan who stood to the side explained. “We do not have a deep understanding of the Dark Star Realm. However, we still have a general idea. There are three great sects of martial techniques in the Dark Star Realm. They are respectively the Gold Punishment Sect, the Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect. The leaders of these Three Great Sects are respectively the Gold Punishment Lord, Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord; the Three Great Sovereigns! Everyone in the Dark Star Realm is certain to train in one of the Three Great Sects’ martial techniques.”

Ye Qu continued on. “My ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ martial technique focus mainly on the bones and secondly on the muscles. From looking at just the exterior, others could easily tell that it isn’t the martial technique of the Black Flame Sect nor the White Profound Sect. That’s because those two martial techniques both possess a distinct characteristic. As for the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique, they pay equal attention to both the muscles and bones. However, with your current strength, there is no one that can tell that your body differs from a body that is trained from the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique.”

“The only difference is that the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect give forth to a golden color force when attacking! However, you’ve currently reached the eighth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body and your Nine Steps Force is silver colored. Thus, you must be sure to not use Nine Steps Force!”

After Qin Yu heard what Ye Qu said, he started to smile.

Golden colored?

Now that his ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique had reached the early stage Origin Realm, his energy was precisely golden. It just happened to be the one needed for pretending.

“Haha. I’ve decided. I’ll go to the Dark Star Realm and create an identity in the Dark Star Realm and then openly enter the Bewitching God Temple.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Chapter 5: Gravity Gathered Planets

“You’re really planning to go to the Dark Star Realm?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were staring at Qin Yu.

As for Ye Qu and Wu Lan, they glanced at each other and then started laughing. Ye Qu laughed and said. “Qin Yu, if you were to try and pretend to be a person from the Dark Star Realm and wander the Dark Star Realm, then that would be truly interesting.... to be honest, I’ve been curious about the Dark Star Realm the entire time. Back then, when I was following Ni Yang, I did not manage to thoroughly get to know the Dark Star Realm.”

Hou Fei said helplessly. “Big brother, as you’re planning to go to the Dark Star Realm.... actually, I also want to go there. Dark Star Realm, that place is truly mysterious. It’s making my heart itchy. However, that place is hostile to the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm and I also do not possess the ability to pretend to be a person from the Dark Star Realm like you.”

“Monkey, we’ll just ease ourselves and continue to train in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Hei Yu was instead smiling. “Big brother’s cultivation speed is so fast. Even the current me feels like I am unable to catch up to him. And now, since big brother wanted go and wander the Dark Star Realm, we should stay in the Jiang Lan’s Realm and calmly train ourselves. Hehheh... with the gap in time being tenfold, we would definitely be able to catch up to big brother!”

Upon hearing what Hei Yu said, Hou Fei also smiled.

Precisely as Hei Yu had said, ever since Qin Yu reached the eighth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,' Hou Fei and Hei Yu who are still both level seven Demon Emperors, had been trying hard to catch up the entire time.

With Qin Yu being in the outside realm and Hou Fei and Hei Yu being in the Jiang Lan's Realm, they are confident that they'll be able to surpass Qin Yu.

"Haha...actually, one of the reason why I am going to the Dark Star Realm is because I wanted to use the entrance in the Dark Star Realm to enter the Bewitching God Temple. The other reason is to check out this legendary Dark Star Realm." Qin Yu was filled with excitement of exploring the unknown.

In the eyes of the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm, the Dark Star Realm is of the utmost mysterious. Even the Cyan Emperor and them had never managed to explore it thoroughly. The most they know is some of rough information about it.

"Qin Yu." Wu Lan had a somewhat serious expression. "Make sure to not be too careless when you're in the Dark Star Realm. Afterall, Ye Qu and I only possessed a skin deep understanding of the Dark Star Realm. It might be possible that the people from the Dark Star Realm might possess some method that we do not know about that could determine that you're a foreigner."

“Rest assured.” Qin Yu himself was instead filled with confidence. He said to himself in his heart. “I do not believe that the people from the Dark Star Realm could discover the energy in the Stellar Space.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu looked to the rest of them. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, for now, the two of you will stay in the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train or provide Little Tong and Guo Fan some guidance.”

“Okay. Big brother, you also need to make sure to be careful in the Dark Star Realm.” Hou Fei was no longer laughing and playing. Instead, he said those words with a serious expression.

Merely, Hou Fei and Hei Yu knew of Qin Yu’s current strength. To be able to kill Qin Yu... there are not that many people that would be capable of doing that even in the Dark Star Realm.

Qin Yu flew in the boundless cosmic space by himself. His brothers had already entered into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. And now, as he is by himself, his speed could also now reach the fastest speed.

Qin Yu did not use his Divine Sword ‘Sky Piercer’ because his body was now comparable to a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. At this moment, he was rushing toward the Bewitching Overlooking Star with a frightening speed.

“Originally I had planned to go to the Dark Star Realm directly. However who would’ve expected those numerous space cracks had actually split up the space between the Bird Clan’s Territory and

the Dark Star Realm, separating them.” Qin Yu had a helpless bitter smile.

Upon thinking of those unceasingly forming enormous space cracks over millions and millions of miles long, then no matter how strong Qin Yu was, he would still have to make a detour around it.

It was not a single space crack. Instead, it was a serious of space cracks. Qin Yu knew that he could not pass through those directly.

From the Bewitching Overlooking Star, Qin Yu had used the Interstellar Conveying Array and reached a planet to the extreme south of the Bewitching Overlooking Star that also bordered the Dark Star Realm. Qin Yu had set off to go toward the Dark Star Realm from this planet.

There were no space fluctuations in the surrounding of this planet. Qin Yu had first flown out of the planet and then used Greater Teleportation twice before he arrived on the region of the Dark Star Realm.

On a planet in the Dark Star Realm that was very suited for the living of humans. There are rivers, flowers and plants on this planet. However, there had not been any people living on this planet for numerous years. Today... someone had finally arrived on this planet.

“What’s going on?”

Qin Yu frowned as he stood on the meadows. He used his Immortal Awareness to cover the entire planet and found out that there was no one else on this planet other than himself. “How could there be no a single person on this planet that is so suited for humans to live on? Majority of the planets in this cosmic space are desolated. There are rarely planets this beautiful. Instead of there being no one here, there should be a lot of people here.”

This was Qin Yu own determination.

However, Qin Yu knew that... the people from the Dark Star Realm ought to be very different from the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

After looking around for a long time, Qin Yu was able to be sure that... no one had lived on this planet for a long long time. That was because Qin Yu was unable to find the slightest amount of human traces on this planet. Nature had filled the entire planet.

“I reckon that this planet is most likely to be on the edge of the Dark Star Realm. Let me continue onward and see. I do not believe that I would not be able to encounter someone from the Dark Star Realm.” Qin Yu used Greater Teleportation and disappeared from this beautiful planet.

After a month.

Qin Yu was standing in the middle of the cosmic space. He was feeling a bit helpless.

Everything was beyond his expectations.

An entire star field! Qin Yu had explored a star field located on the border of the Dark Star Realm. However, he was unable to find even a single person on this star field. This star field was completely empty.

“I reckon that the Dark Star Realm possessed a territory of ten or so star fields. So why is it that there are no one in the star field located on the edge?” Qin Yu was unable to understand.

And now, Qin Yu had already arrived on a new star field.

Upon setting foot on the new star field, Qin Yu had a kind of indescribable sensation. He had a premonition... that he'll be soon to discover people from the Dark Star Realm.

After merely half a month, after Qin Yu had used Greater Teleportation for dozens more times, Qin Yu stopped in the middle of the cosmic space. He was looking at a yellow colored planet located far away with shock. This yellow colored planet's size was not big. The entire planet was likely only several hundred thousands of miles in diameter.

“You're kidding me!” Qin Yu had a face filled with shock.

Qin Yu had been searching for those beautiful planets that are suited for humans to live on as he had believed that those planets are the ones where people are most likely to live on. However,

never had he expected... the first time he found the traces of people were on such a planet before him.

The yellow planet before him, had it been in the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm, would've been a planet that no one would be interested in. No one would want to live on a planet with such an arduous environment.

However, Qin Yu had discovered with his Immortal Awareness at least ten thousand people's aura on this yellow colored planet.

Furthermore, his Immortal Awareness was able to clearly see the appearance of everyone. At the very least, Qin Yu had discovered that... the people in the Dark Star Realm also possessed a nose, two ears, two eyes and a mouth. They were not much different in appearance compared to himself.

If a difference must be said, then that would be...

It seemed as if every single one of the Dark Star Realm's people were relatively powerful. At least, in the ten thousand people that Qin Yu had discovered and examined, the majority of them possessed strength greater than a level one (Golden Immortal). Even the children that he came across all possessed strength of Dujie level. Some of the children were even at the Heavenly Immortal level...

[TL: IET forgot some words. He wrote level one but not what rank they are. Since the children are at the level of Heavenly Immortal, I'm assuming the adults would be Golden Immortal

level. Dujie → Undergoing Tribulation level]

“From all the things on this planet, it seemed to be an ordinary planet of the Dark Star Realm.” Qin Yu was able to tell that this planet was very ordinary. The amount of people living there was also relatively few.

“Whatever, I’ll go and check out this planet first.” Qin Yu had determined to enter the Dark Star Realm through this planet in front of him.

Greater Teleportation!

Qin Yu had arrived on this planet. However, at the moment when he first set foot onto the ground, Qin Yu had already discovered in astonishment that... this planet possessed a very strong gravity, an astonishing level of gravity.

“How could the gravity be this strong?” Qin Yu frowned. However, this amount of gravity does not affect him in the slightest. “When determining a planet to live on, one must at the very least consider whether or not the babies would be able to live on it. With such strong gravity, would the babies be able to bear it?”

On the planets of the Immortal Realm with populations of over a hundred million people and numerous other ordinary planets like the Flowing Mist Star all do not possess a strong gravitational force. They merely possessed a gravity several times stronger than the Purple Mystic Star of the Mortal Realm.

However...

On this planet that Qin Yu had just arrived on, the gravitational force was about three hundred times stronger than that of the Flowing Mist Star. The same baby would weigh twenty three catties on the Flowing Mist Star. However, if this baby was to be on the planet that Qin Yu was on now, then... she'll have to bear on a gravity of seven to eight thousand catties!

A newly birthed baby would have to bear such a gravity. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

“There are too few people on this planet. The total amount numbered only ten thousand. Although the planet isn't huge, but for there to be only this few people... the majority of the places on this planet are still spacious and empty. Hm? There's even ferocious beasts on this planet?”

Qin Yu merely casually checked out the planet before deciding to pay attention to the two people closest to him, a man and a woman.

With a movement of his foot.

In merely a blink of an eye, Qin Yu had traveled a distance of several thousand miles and arrived in a ravine. However, right after he got here, Qin Yu discovered an astonishing thing...

The gravity had changed!

To be exact, the location of the ravine when compared to the location where Qin Yu was on previously possessed different gravities.

“Even though it’s the same planet, the different places on the planet possessed different gravity?” Qin Yu was amazed. Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled his master Lei Wei. On the cosmos that his master Lei Wei was from, he had once described a type of planet, ‘Gravity Gathered Planets.’

The cosmos where Lei Wei was from was extremely progressed in science and technology to a point where humanity had practically covered the entire cosmos. They were even able to leap through the space between star fields. Thus, one could imagine how progressed their science and technology was.

A peculiar type of planet was mentioned before in the books that Lei Wei had left behind... ‘Gravity Gathered Planets.’

Gravity Gathered Planets possessed peculiar core structures. Unlike regular planets, Gravity Gathered Planets possessed extremely strange gravitational and magnetic forces that causes the different regions of the entire planet to possess different level of gravity.

However, the locations on the Gravity Gathered Planets with the smallest amount of gravity were still a hundred times stronger than those of planets that are suited to live on. Thus, in the cosmic

space where Lei Wei was from, the Gravity Gathered Planets were planets that are unsuited for humans to live on.

“Could it be that the people of the Dark Star Realm live on Gravity Gathered Planets? Truly the world is full of extraordinary things. Master had written that the Gravity Gathered Planets are uninhabitable planets. However, in here, numerous people lived in such planets. There were even babies and children.” Qin Yu smiled. Earlier when his Immortal Awareness had covered the entire planet, he had already discovered the babies and children.

“The location where I was before only possessed gravity three hundred times that of the Flowing Mist Star. However here, the gravity is nine hundred times that of the Flowing Mist Star!” Qin Yu looked at the two people who are fighting each other with a lightning speed and was unable to refrain himself from complementing how outstanding the people of the Dark Star Realm were.

The two people in front of him possessed only the strength around that of a Golden Immortal. In front of Qin Yu, they were naturally inadequate. When the two of them are fighting against each other, they were also speaking with each other nonstop. Qin Yu stood there and carefully listened to every one of their words. He gradually came to understand what happened.

“This is truly too barbarous. Consider it your bad luck, I’ll chose you.” Qin Yu lightly smiled and disappeared.

The two people fighting each other were a man and a woman. The woman possessed an sporty black short hair and milky white

skin. Her body was soft like satin. However, she was vigorous like a leopard. She was attacking with her legs like lightning.

As for that male, he possessed a head full of dazzling golden hair. His explosive and terrifying power followed each and every kick as he firmly continued to kick at the woman.

“Xu Zong, although your attack power is a bit stronger than mine now. But it’s still greatly insufficient to kill me. Do not force me to take you down with me.” Shouted that woman. The two of them had fought each other for six entire hours now.

Xu Zong laughed. “Haha... Xiu Ya, although I had pursued you before and wanted you to become my wife, but you’d best not think that I’ll be lenient toward you because of that. Immediately leave behind the ‘Golden Core.’ I’ll spare you if you leave that behind.”

“In your dreams!” Xiu Ya angrily rebuked. “Had I not fought against that Metal Beast and injured my right arm when trying to obtain the Golden Core, how would you possibly be able to injure me? This Golden Core is something that I had attained through fighting with my life, don’t you dare dream about obtaining it!”

“You’d at the very least have to be able to survive if you want to use the Golden Core. Since you’re so obstinately persistent in going about things the wrong way, then I shall help you with your death.” That Xu Zong’s entire body started to shine faintly with a golden radiance. His attack power had once again increased by a layer.

It was evident that this Xu Zong had already decided to kill her.

Xiu Ya's heart was filled with hatred. Had she not fought against that Metal Beast, ended up seriously injured and even had her right hand broken, how would she be forced to such a circumstance? Yet, in order to her order, she needed time, a sufficient amount of time!

“Despicable!” Xiu Ya grew even more hateful of this sunshine like Xu Zong.

Xu Zong's hands and legs turned into a blur and came attacking at Xiu Ya with a rapid speed. Following a ‘kacha’ sound, Xiu Ya flew backwards. Her left arm had also been broken.

A malevolent smile appeared on Xu Zong's face.

“Bang!” A palm casually smashed onto Xu Zong's face. Xu Zong's head was twisted around. Immediately after, that palm caught Xu Zong's head and grabbed Xu Zong up by his head.

Devil Technique, Soul Searching!

“Dead.” Xiu Ya looked to the scene in front of her with shock. She was able to sense that Xu Zong's soul had already scattered. His aura was also gone.

“It’s one thing to try to rob another’s possession, but bullying a woman makes you wrong. Especially wrong when you want to rob and kill a woman that you have once pursued. That makes you deserve to die even more.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded.

Chapter 6: Metal Beast

Qin Yu took a glance at Xu Zong's corpse and sighed in his heart.

This Xu Zong was truly shameless. From the exchange he heard earlier, this Xu Zong seemed to have pursued Xiu Ya before and wanted her to become his wife. Although he did not succeed, Xu Zong still had the face to attack her.

Furthermore, with what Qin Yu had observed with his Immortal Awareness, Xu Zong and Xiu Ya ought to possess a similar level of strength. That young woman called Xiu Ya, had she not been previously injured, she would likely not have been forced to such a situation.

“The tougher and more durable the body, the harder it is to recover. With an arm broken, it'll likely take a long time and energy to recover it. After having an arm broken, her strength had been greatly reduced.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

This is the weak point of almost every expert who trained in the body.

Ye Qu had also said before that if the bones within his body break, it'll be extremely hard to recover them. One could easily imagine how hard that would be just by comparing how hard it was to restore a broken Divine Artifact. Merely, as the bones are part of one's body, when compared with restoring a broken Divine Artifact, it was still a bit easier.

As for the people of the Dark Star Realm that also train in their body, they are no exception.

“Thank you Lord for saving my life.” Xiu Ya said to Qin Yu respectfully.

“I was merely passing by, do not care about it too much. Which village from the ‘Deep Mulberry Star’ are you from?” Qin Yu asked very casually as if he understood this planet very well. In actuality, everything that Qin Yu knew about were all obtained through the ‘Soul Searching’ of that Xu Zong’s soul.

In fact, Qin Yu had already learned from Xu Zong’s memories that Xiu Ya was a cultivator from the “Mulberry Receiving Village” of this ‘Deep Mulberry Star.’

Xiu Ya instead did not doubt Qin Yu in the slightest. She said respectfully. “I am a cultivator from the ‘Mulberry Receiving Village.’”

“Mulberry Receiving Village? Mn, it’s my first time here on the Deep Mulberry Star. I shall go and check out the Mulberry Receiving Village first.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile. Xiu Fa was instead pleasantly surprised. “I can lead the way for Your Lordship.”

“You should heal your injuries first.” Said Qin Yu.

Xiu Fa bowed thankfully. She then started to sit on the ground and start to restore her injuries.

And at this moment, Qin Yu started to tidy up the information he had obtained from Xu Zong. At the same time, Qin Yu had also attained a comparatively thorough understanding of the Dark Star Realm. At the very least, he now knew a lot more than Ye Qu and Wu Lan.

“So apparently, there are only three star fields in the Dark Star Realm that truly possess people. The other six are all spacious and empty with barely any people.” At this moment, Qin Yu had a complete understanding.

From Xu Zong’s memories, Qin Yu found out that... the Dark Star Realm possesses a significantly inferior population compared to the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

In the Dark Star Realm, the planets on which people reside, usually merely had a population of over ten thousands. Even on large planets, the population numbered only over a hundred thousand. Ordinary planets had a population of ten to twenty thousands and for smaller planets, their population only numbered several thousands.

It was a number incomparable with the Immortal Realm, where the population numbered in the hundreds of millions. Furthermore, the people of the Dark Star Realm only live on the Gravity Gathered Planets.

Of course, Gravity Gathered Planets, is Qin Yu's own name for those planets. As for the people of the Dark Star Realm, they address those Gravity Gathered Planets as 'Origin Movement Planets.' The number of Gravity Gathered Planets is awfully tiny. An entire galaxy would usually only have several tens of them. An entire star field would usually only have several hundreds of them.

"The number of people is truly small. An entire star field only has a population of around ten million. The three star fields combined only numbered a population of around thirty million. Dark Star Realm... is truly sparsely populated." Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from gasping in admiration once again.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm...

Any ordinary planet would have a population of over a hundred million. As for greatly developed planets, such as the Blue Flame Star and such, their population numbered several to tens of billions. The population of a single planet easily surpasses the population of the entire Dark Star Realm.

"However, there are more experts in the Dark Star Realm compared with the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm combined." Qin Yu was still shocked by this discovery.

According to Xu Zong's memories.

There was an elder in every single Gravity Gathered Planet of the Dark Star Realm, protecting and administering the Gravity Gathered Planet. As long as nothing major happened, the elder

would always remain in the 'Elder's Palace' and train quietly.

There are certain to be an elder on a Gravity Gathered Planet. There numbered about two thousand Gravity Gathered Planets across the three star fields. In other words... there are around at the very least two thousand or so elders. And in order for one to become an elder, they would have to, at the very least, be an Emperor level expert!

With merely these elders, they already numbered over two thousand Emperor level experts!

However, the number of Emperor level experts in the Dark Star Realm, was most certainly more than merely those elders. That's because in each of the Three Great Star Fields that the people of the Dark Star Realm lived in, was a 'Sacred Planet.' These Three Great Sacred Planets were respectively the headquarters of the Gold Punishment Sect, Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect.

On the Sacred Planets, the number of Emperor level experts from each of those sects were most definitely numerous to a frightening level.

In addition to the Sacred Planets, there was another mysterious place that was certain to possess a large amount of Emperor level experts. In this place, the Emperor level experts were so numerous... that it was estimated that they numbered greater than half of the entire Dark Star Realm's Emperor level experts!

“The amount of elders of the Gravity Gathered Planets and the experts from the Sacred Planets likely number nearly three thousand. However, this is merely half of the Emperor level experts... So many. The Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm, it is likely that even with all of the Hidden Experts and other unknown Emperor level experts added to the list would likely not even number three thousand.” Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart.

The difference between the population was so great.

Yet the amount of experts in the Dark Star Realm was much more numerous.

This was something that one couldn't do anything about. This was something that was determined by the time when the babies in the Dark Star Realm were born. The babies of the Dark Star Realm possess physiques that surpass those of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm's babies. It was likely to be caused by generations of evolution.

At the same time, the Gravity Gathered Planets are also one of the reasons. With gravity that frightening, how could the babies possibly be lacking?

Ordinarily, the babies' strength would increase rapidly after birth. Majority of them would have reached the level of level one Heavenly Immortal by the time they reach adulthood at the age of sixteen. Of course... in the Dark Star Realm, strength is mainly divided into three categories. Ordinary level, King level and Emperor level.

King level was comparable to Golden Immortal and Demon King. Emperor level was comparable to Demon Emperor and Immortal Emperor. As for the Ordinary level... it was comparable to levels lower than Golden Immortal!

In other words, in the Dark Star Realm, there was no such thing as Jindan, Nascent Soul and Heavenly Immortal. That was because as long as one was a person from the Dark Star Realm, even if one were to be lazy and not do any work, one would still easily attain the strength at the level of Heavenly Immortal. Furthermore, there is no such thing as the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation, Six-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation or the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation for them!

“This... isn’t the Heavens favouring one and discriminate against the others?” Qin Yu was speechless.

When the people of the Dark Star Realm reached adulthood, they’re already comparable to level one Heavenly Immortals. This was the difference. Those that are talented were even able to reach a level comparable to level one Heavenly Immortal while they are still children.

“Lord, I’ve finished recovering.” Xiu Ya stood up and said respectfully.

The years of Xiu Ya’s training and cultivation were not long. She had not even cultivated for a hundred years. However, she was one who stood at the peak of the ‘Ordinary’ people and soon to become

a King level expert. Even in the Dark Star Realm, her cultivation speed was considered to be extremely fast. After all, the people in the Dark Star Realm... as long as they do not encounter any natural or man-made disaster, they would have a near infinite life span.

From the moment of birth, they are able to absorb the energy of the Heaven and Earth, live without air, possess extraordinary strength and a body with a frightening level of hardness. This was what it meant to be loved by the heavens.

“Let’s go together then.” Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu could only believe that the gap between people was so large. However, what he did not know was that although the people of the Dark Star Realm are extremely formidable since birth, there are actually people in other spaces that are tens or even a hundred times more formidable than those from the Dark Star Realm. This was the cosmos!

“Lord, Xiu Ya is very grateful that you saved her life. If Your Lordship has any request in the future, Xiu Ya would definitely try her best to fulfill them.” Said Xiu Ya, as she flew beside Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “Xiu Ya, never would I have guessed that you’d be able to kill a King level Metal Beast, when you’re not even at the King level yet. Truly outstanding.”

After being praised by Qin Yu, Xiu Ya’s face grew red. However, she ultimately said helplessly. “Had it not been for the King level Metal Beast’s Golden Core, that Xu Zong would not have used such

methods against me.”

“That’s right. To treat a woman like so, truly shameless.” Qin Yu sighed.

In the Dark Star Realm, the males usually possessed a bit greater talent compared to the females. Occasionally, there would be powerful woman. However, in general, it was still the males that’s more powerful. For example... the previous Gold Punishment Lord, the current Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord were all men. From such, one could see the difference between the two genders. It was not that there had never been a female Sovereign in the history of the Dark Star Realm, but... in the entire history of the Dark Star Realm, amongst all those Sovereigns, only a single one of them was a female! Thus, the gap between the genders was evident.

The people of the Dark Star Realm, the men would usually not bully the women, nor would they ever go so far as to mercilessly kill a woman. What Xu Zong had done, even if ordinary Dark Star Realm’s people were to see it, they would still kill him on the spot.

“Xiu Ya, for you to be able to obtain a Golden Core, it ought to be able to allow you to save a lot of cultivation time.” The current Qin Yu was very familiar with this ‘Golden Core.’

Xiu Ya nodded. A smile involuntarily appeared on her face. “This is a King level Golden Core. At the very least, it’ll allow me to save a hundred years of cultivation time. Fortunately that Metal Beast had only reached the early King level. Otherwise, I would’ve been the dead one.”

“Lord, could you tell me what level you are? Are you a King level expert? What star ranked King level expert are you?”

Qin Yu knew that in the Dark Star Realm, there was a star ranking system for the King level and Emperor level. For example, amongst the King level experts, the weakest was an one star King level expert whereas the strongest was an eighteen star King level expert. As for the Emperor level experts, the weakest was also one star whereas the strongest was eighteen star.

Compared to the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm, the Dark Star Realm possessed more ranks for the King and Emperor levels.

“You asked what star King level expert I am?” Qin Yu was unable to conceal a smile.

King level?

Even though he had only reached the eighth stage of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ it was still, at the very least, comparable to a fifteen star Emperor level. If Qin Yu’s Life Elemental Energy’s recovery ability was to be added onto it, then he would be comparable to a seventeen or eighteen star Emperor level.

Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh. “What level do you think I am?”

“Could it, could it be that you’re an eighteen star King level expert?” Xiu Ya guessed with a low voice. However, when Qin Yu heard what she said, he was unable to refrain his laughter. At this moment, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness discovered some ferocious bird beasts were flying over toward them to attack them.

“Lord, exactly how many stars are you?” Xiu Ya, hearing his laughter, pressed for an answer. Her pure eyes were staring at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Stop asking. I just discovered three Bird type Metal Beasts flying over here rapidly.”

Xiu Ya’s expression immediately changed. Promptly, she asked. “What level?”

“They’re all King level. As for how many stars, you should be able to tell once you encounter them.” Said Qin Yu with a gentle laughter. And at this moment, three enormous golden colored vicious birds had flown over.

Xiu Ya’s complexion turned pale in an instant. At the same time, she looked to Qin Yu with an appealing expression.

“You go first. Rest assured, I’ll look after you from behind.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. Upon hearing those words, Xiu Ya’s frame of mind immediately turned better. Soon after, she raised her morale and grew excited. With Qin Yu behind her, she would not have to fear about anything. Immediately, she shouted and rushed forward.

Displaying all the skills that she knew and using her nimble body, Xiu Ya was unexpectedly not defeated instantly.

Qin Yu stood to the side and watched. However, his mind was still in a state of shock.

“This Dark Star Realm is truly incredible. Metal Beast, where exactly did these wild beasts, whose entire body is composed of metals, come from? They possess immense strength but their intelligence is excessively weak.”

Qin Yu had been puzzled the entire time.

The Gravity Gathered Planets were not something that the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm didn't possess. It was just that there are no people on those planets and were considered as desolate planets. No one had ever paid attention to those planets. However, when Qin Yu used his Greater Teleportation, he had also searched through a couple of those Gravity Gathered Planets with his Immortal Awareness before. Yet, he had never discovered such a peculiar life form like the Metal Beast.

A Metal Beast with the strength of a Golden Immortal yet possessed such low intelligence?

And what's the most strange was that!

Even in the Dark Star Realm, the other couple star fields also do not have Metal Beasts. Only on the star fields where the Gold Punishment Sect was located at are there Metal Beasts. Furthermore, these Metal Beasts were only born on the Gravity Gathered Planets.

As for the Gravity Gathered Planets of the Black Flame Sect, they instead had the Blazing Fire Beasts that are composed of a Fire attribute energy crystal. Their entire body was burning with flames.

On the Gravity Gathered Planets of the White Profound Sect, there are Frost Ice Beasts whose bodies are composed of cold ice.

“What exactly is going on? On the star fields of the Gold Punishment Sect, the Gravity Gathered Planets have Metal Beasts. However, on the star fields of the Black Flame Sect, the Gravity Gathered Planets instead had Blazing Fire Beast. Could it be that the Gravity Gathered Planets of the two places are different?”

Qin Yu was filled with confusion.

He was unable to understand what sort of difference the different star field's Gravity Gathered Planets possessed.

Currently, Qin Yu was unable to understand how the Metal Beast, Blazing Flame Beast and the Frost Ice Beast came to be. Only later when Qin Yu actually met the Emperor level experts of the Dark Star Realm did he managed to clear up his confusion. After all, those sort of things were not something that ordinary people

from the Dark Star Realm like Xu Zong would know about.

“Lord.” Xiu Ya only managed to last for a moment before being unable to continue to bear the three Metal Beasts.

Qin Yu smiled. Immediately after, his body moved. In front of Xiu Ya’s astonished eyes, Qin Yu instantly turned into three blurs and appeared before the three vicious Metal Bird Beasts simultaneously.

All three blurs outstretched their hand and grabbed. Instantly, the vicious Metal Bird Beasts’ bodies were all penetrated through and the core of those Metal Beasts... the Golden Cores were all snatched out.

Immediately after, the three blurs disappeared. Qin Yu had also returned to his original spot. This all happened in a blink of an eye. Had Xiu Ya not been looking at Qin Yu the entire time with wide open eyes, she would’ve thought that he had not moved at all.

“Lord, you...” Xiu Ya suddenly sensed that the Qin Yu in front of her was likely a legendary expert that could match up to the elder of the Deep Mulberry Star.

“You can have these three Golden Cores.” Casually, Qin Yu threw the three Golden Cores to Xiu Ya.

Qin Yu had killed three Golden Beasts in the blink of an eye and then threw the three Golden Cores over to Xiu Ya. The series of

event had left her dumbfounded. She stood stunned for quite some time.

“Ah, Golden Cores.” Xiu Ya immediately dived downward and caught the three Golden Cores that had passed her stunned self and started dropping.

Chapter 7: Mulberry Receiving Village

Qin Yu did not care about the Golden Cores of the Metal Beasts. From Xu Zong's memories, Qin Yu knew that these Golden Cores were of some benefit to the people from the Dark Star Realm. To be more exact, it is beneficial toward those who train in the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique.

"Thank you Lord." Xiu Ya was filled with excitement. She was thanking Qin Yu repeatedly.

"Don't mention it. These Golden Cores do not have much use to the current me." Said Qin Yu while smiling. Since he planned to pretend to be a resident of the Dark Star Realm, he naturally had to pretend to be an expert.

When Xiu Ya heard what Qin Yu said, she immediately grew astonished. The 'Golden Core' possessed a very large usefulness toward those who trained in the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique. For example, even the ordinary King level Golden Cores are very useful to the seventeen and eighteen star King level experts.

"Could it be that he's an Emperor level expert?" Xiu Ya secretly guessed in her heart. Merely, she did not dare to ask.

"I believe we're about to arrive at the Mulberry Receiving Village?" Said Qin Yu while smiling. His Immortal Awareness had already discovered a village not far away from where they were.

However, even though he possessed Xu Zong's memories, it was still impossible for him to determine whether the village was the Mulberry Receiving Village.

That was because the eight villages of the Deep Mulberry Star frequently migrate. That was because they would sometimes encounter herds of Metal Beasts and have no choice but to evade through migration.

“That's right, my village should be located several hundred miles ahead.” Xiu Ya looked at the surrounding before nodding. Immediately after, she smiled and said. “Lord, the brothers and sisters in my village, they would definitely be very happy to see you.”

The cultivators of the Dark Star Realm adores the strong.

As for Qin Yu, he was a strong expert not just in name only but also in reality.

“For now, you do not have to publicise my strength. I am only planning to temporarily stop by your village. I do not wish for your village to change too much because of me. After some time, I would also have to go to the Elder's Palace.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Yu was already prepared.

How to become a member of the Dark Star Realm? When Qin Yu

obtained Xu Zong's memories, he had already devised a complete plan in his heart. Of course... before then, he must also learn the martial techniques of the Gold Punishment Sect.

Fortunately, in Xu Zong's memories, there was a primary level of Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique.

The martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect was divided into three different sects of three different levels: primary, middle, and advanced. In actuality, one could reach the pinnacle of Emperor level with any one of the martial technique sets. Merely, the efficiency of each sets of martial technique was different. For ordinary people like Xu Zong, they were only able to obtain the primary level martial technique.

Qin Yu and Xiu Ya continued to fly. Soon, they came to see a village before them.

“Lord, we’ve arrived at my village. If you do not mind, you could come and live at my place!” Xiu Ya said with a smile. “The residence of every one of us in our village was constructed by ourselves. There are no empty residences.”

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “In that case, I’ll trouble you.”

“You’re not troubling me, of course not.” Xiu Ya’s complexion turned slightly red. For an Emperor level super expert to come to her house, what else other than the greatest honor could it be? Especially this expert who was both handsome and possessed magnanimity.

“What kinds of stupid things are you thinking about?!” Xiu Ya abandoned the wild imaginations that she had in her mind.

Qin Yu did not know about what Xiu Ya was currently thinking. Instead, his attention was completely concentrated upon the ‘Mulberry Receiving Village’ in front of him. With his Immortal Awareness, he had casually inspected the entire village.

“This Mulberry Receiving Village is truly powerful. There are over a thousand people in the village. Other than several hundred Ordinary level people, the remaining thousand plus people are all King level experts. Xiu Ya ought to still be considered as a weakling in this village.”

Qin Yu had attained the complete understanding of the strength of everyone in the village.

While he was investigating with his Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu had discovered one thing... the people of the dark star realm, over ninety percent of them were all training unceasingly.

They were either training in their own house, sparring with another, or training via fighting Metal Beasts outside the village. Only a small amount of them were chatting and laughing with each other.

“What a magnificent cultivation atmosphere.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart. “No wonder when Xiu Ya first met me, she introduced herself as a cultivator from the Mulberry Receiving

Village. It would appear that every single person of the Dark Star Realm is a cultivator.”

At this moment, Qin Yu and Xiu Ya had arrived outside the village.

There were currently several hundred youths sparring with each other outside of the village. Upon seeing Xiu Ya, some of them smiled and greeted her. “Xiu Ya, you have been away for an entire month now. Did you manage to harvest anything this time around? You’d best not say that you haven’t even encountered a single Metal Beast.”

Xiu Ya raised her head up slightly and said confidently. “I encountered one. Furthermore, it’s a King level Metal Beast. I even killed it!”

As she said that, Xiu Ya took out the Golden Core from the Metal Beast that she killed. After showing off in front of her companions for a while, those couple teenagers all looked to her with astonishment.

Qin Yu was laughing in his heart. “It seemed like these teenagers are about the same age as Xiu Ya.” Just by looking at their strength, Qin Yu was able to tell that these couple teenagers were all not at the King level. They were even a lot weaker than Xiu Ya. Thus, he was able to determine that they ought to be about the same age as her.

“King, King level?” A teenage girl covered her mouth in shock. At

this moment, many of the people who were still sparring with each other had also walked over. A middle aged man amongst those people said laughingly. “Little Ya, you’ve killed a King level Metal Beast? Not bad, not bad at all.”

“Little Ya’s potential is very high. She could already be ranked amongst the top ten for the people her age.” Another middle aged man also nodded and said.

At this moment, a tanned and robust middle aged man with naked torso and wearing only trousers stared at Qin Yu. Immediately after, he looked to Xiu Ya. “Little Ya, where did this expert behind you come from? How come I have never seen him before?”

Qin Yu did not pay any attention to that robust middle aged man. While this robust middle aged man possessed pretty decent strength, he was likely comparable to a level eight Demon King, but in front of Qin Yu, he is still greatly inferior.

Upon hearing this question, Xiu Ya’s expression turned into one of anger. She said. “Uncle Si Liu, this time when I left the village, I had encountered a King level Metal Beast. Only through great difficulty did I managed to kill it. However, never would I had anticipated that Xu Zong from the Golden Sun Village would take advantage of my serious injuries, try to kill me and steal my Golden Core!”

“Xu Zong, is that the youth from the Golden Sun Village that had once pursued you?” The robust middle aged man called Si Liu said with a frown.

In the Dark Star Realm, each of the villages are usually extremely united. That was also the reason why Xiu Ya immediately showed off the Golden Core that she obtained in front of her brothers and sisters. However, similarly... two different villages are always under constant strife.

“Xiu Ya, what did Xu Zong do to you?” Many of the teenagers around were filled with anger.

Amongst them, a simple and honest looking youth said angrily. “The next time I see Xu Zong, I will definitely kill him.”

“Such a shameless, despicable and nasty person, he must definitely be killed.” The surrounding youths all started shouting.

Xiu Ya instead started to laugh. “There’s no need for that, Xu Zong is already dead.”

“Dead?” The surrounding people were all shocked. Many of the people looked to Qin Yu who stood beside Xiu Ya. Xiu Ya nodded and said. “That’s right. When I was about to be killed, it was precisely this person who killed Xu Zong and saved my life.”

That middle aged man called Si Liu placed his left fist on his right chest. He slightly bowed and said. “Si Liu on behalf of Xiu Ya give thanks to you, friend. May I know your name, friend?”

What’s my name? Qin Yu was slightly startled. Immediately, he

smiled and said. “Liu Xing!”

“Liu Xing?” Xiu Ya who stood to the side muttered. It was also the first time for her to hear Qin Yu’s name.

“Liu Xing, this Mulberry Receiving Village thank you for saving our Little Ya. I am wondering if you would like to come to my residence so that I could be honored to entertain the distant arrival friend?” Si Liu’s manner was very courteous.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and shook his head. He said. “There is no need. I am only planning to stay in the Mulberry Receiving Village temporarily. After some time, I planned to go to the Elder’s Palace.”

Upon hearing the ‘Elder’s Palace,’ Si Liu’s attitude grew a bit more respectful. “Liu Xing, if you need anything, feel free to have people come and find me. In the Mulberry Receiving Village, I, Si Liu, manage nearly everything.”

“Lord Liu Xing, Uncle Si Liu is very powerful. In our village, only the village chief is slightly stronger than Uncle Si Liu.” Said Xiu Ya to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly bowed and said. “If I need anything, I would most definitely come to you, Si Liu.”

Qin Yu knew that for the experts of the Dark Star Realm... he cannot use their soul realm’s level to determine their strength. As

for the strength of one's body, it was something that was very hard to determine with merely Immortal Awareness. This Si Liu in front of him, his soul was merely at the level of level eight Demon King. However, as for how powerful his body was, that was something that's hard to determine.

“Xiu Ya, you can bring me to your residence.” Qin Yu looked to Xiu Ya.

Xiu Ya smiled and said. “Sure, come with me.”

Si Liu then shouted to the surrounding onlookers. “You all, continue training. Stop wasting time here.”

“Yes.” All the surrounding people returned to sparring or training in their own residences. As for Qin Yu, he had followed Xiu Ya and arrived at her residence, a very ordinary looking house.

This house was only a single story tall. There are three rooms in the house. Usually, Xiu Ya would live in the room to the left. The middle room is the living room that's used to receive and welcome guests. As for the room to the right, it had now turned into Qin Yu's residence.

“Lord Liu Xing, please go ahead and tell me if you need anything.” Xiu Ya's face was red. She slightly bowed and said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “I do not have anything I need. As

you've obtained the Golden Cores, it's best for you to go and properly train. I would have to do seclusion training for a period of time. When I am finished with my seclusion training, I would inform you about it."

"Seclusion training?" Xiu Ya was slightly startled. Immediately after, she smiled and nodded. "When Your Lordship is finished, you merely need to call for me!"

Afterwards, Qin Yu closed the door to the room.

Seeing the surroundings, Qin Yu did not dare to arrange any barriers. He feared that his identity would be discovered. After thinking for a while, Qin Yu had come to a decision... "It's better that I return to the Jiang Lan's Realm and train there."

With an intention.

A silhouette flew out from Qin Yu's body. Immediately after, it stood on the ground cross-legged. It had the same appearance as Qin Yu.

"Sword Immortal Puppet, it's been a long time since I've used it. It'll temporarily replace me." Qin Yu merely left behind a trace of his soul power in the Sword Immortal Puppet. He then took out all of the Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.

With a movement of his body, Qin Yu disappeared from the room. As for the clone that he had created with the Sword

Immortal Puppet, it continued to sit there cross-legged.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu did not go and greet his brothers. Instead, he went directly to the private room in his own residence.

Qin Yu sat down cross-legged. A Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique appeared in his mind.

“This Dark Star Realm is truly peculiar. The entire martial techniques of the Dark Star Realm were only divided into three different schools. This martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect could also be considered as being loved by the world and was extremely peculiar.” Upon inspecting this martial technique, Qin Yu started to gasp in admiration.

According to Xu Zong's memories, this set of martial technique was merely the most fundamental amongst the three sets of martial techniques of the Gold Punishment Sect. It was also the slowest one to train in.

After reading information regarding the martial technique carefully, Qin Yu came to a realization.

The boundless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm could be converted into Gold Attribute Energy, Cold Attribute Energy and also Fire Attribute Energy. In order to convert the energy, a formation array was

necessary. As for the major Gravity Gathered Planets, they all possessed an already set up enormous formation array that has been conducting the transformation. When on those Origin Movement Planets, people are able to directly absorb the Gold Attribute Energy.

However, if one wanted to set up their own ‘Conversion Array,’ one must at the very least reach the King level in order to be successful.

“Never had I expected that the cultivators in the Dark Star Realm do not absorb Elemental Spirit Energy when training! Instead, it’s a converted energy.” Qin Yu exclaimed in admiration. Every set of Gold Punishment Sect’s martial techniques contained within them the method to arrange the ‘Conversion Array.’

The size of the Conversion Array and how many Elemental Spirit Stones are used are all factors that determined the efficiency of the Conversion Array.

“When absorbing Golden Attribute Energy, when one absorbed more than one could control, it would actually... turn into metal!” Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

When training in the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect, one must absorb Golden Attribute Energy slowly and allow one’s body to steadily transform as one absorbed the energy. At the same time, the amount of energy one absorbs must be within one’s control range. If one were to absorb too much Gold Attribute Energy, so much that it surpassed one’s ability to control... one’s body would turn into metal!

The reason why the people from the Dark Star Realm search for Metal Beasts to kill was because when they crack open the Golden Cores from the Metal Beasts, a golden liquid would flow out from the Golden Core. If one were to absorb this golden liquid, then one would be able to develop a part of one's potential at an earlier date, allowing one to absorb even more Gold Attribute Energy.

Those people with soul realms at the level of level eight Demon Kings, if they were to not use Golden Core, they would at the very most become fifteen or sixteen star King level experts.

If they were to use the Golden Core, after the golden liquid had been absorbed by the body, another portion of their body's potential would be opened up allowing their bodies to be able even more Golden Attribute Energy. Their strength would then be able to reach seventeen or eighteen star King level expert.

Golden Core!

It was the possibility of bypassing ranks. However, the stronger one was, the less effective the Golden Cores are. If one were to become an Emperor level expert, then the Golden Core would have practically no effect. Golden Cores merely allow one's potential to be released at an earlier date.

Thus, to King level experts and the one or two star Emperor level experts, the Golden Core was still very useful to them. Merely, when one become an high star Emperor level expert, the Golden Core would then become useless.

“The effectiveness of the formation arrays are dependent on the quality and amount of Elemental Spirit Stones?” Qin Yu smiled.

He casually set up a Conversion Array in his private room. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that a large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy were being absorbed by this Conversion Array and then converting into a special energy.

“I’ll just train according to the primary martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect.” Soon after, Qin Yu started to train quietly.

Chapter 8: Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars

After spending thirty six Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones, Qin Yu set up a Gold Attribute Conversion Array and sat within the formation array. The Elemental Spirit Energy, after passing through the Conversion Array, was changed into Gold Attribute Energy. Soon after, the energy was frantically absorbed by Qin Yu.

Unprecedented!

Never had there been anyone in the Dark Star Realm that dared to absorb Gold Attribute Energy so crazily like Qin Yu. Thirty six Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones was so extravagant that likely even the main formation array of the Mulberry Receiving Village could not compare to it.

However, even though that was the case, there was still not enough Gold Attribute Energy for Qin Yu to absorb.

“The martial techniques of the Dark Star Realm are truly blessed by the world. To change the body fundamentally... it is no weaker than ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ martial technique.” Qin Yu felt very relaxed.

His body had already transformed to a frightening level. And now when absorbing the Gold Attribute Energy, he was simply absorbing as much as possible.

The cultivators in the Dark Star Realm trained to precisely increase their body's level. That is, the amount of capacity they have toward Gold Attribute Energy. The larger their body's capacity, the more they'll be able to absorb.

However, what about Qin Yu?

His body had long since reached a frightening level. His body's capacity was frighteningly large. He could absorb as much as he liked.

"There's still not enough Gold Attribute Energy." As Qin Yu absorbed the energy, he did not sense any great change in his body. Thus, he started to ponder.

Suddenly...

"I've forgotten that this is Jiang Lan's Realm!"

Qin Yu laughed at himself. He waved his hand and undone the Gold Attribution Conversion Array. At the same time, he disappeared from the private room. Setting up formation arrays in the Jiang Lan's Realm, would Qin Yu even need to use Elemental Spirit Stones?

In the Jiang Lan's Realm, he was omnipotent!

In Jiang Lan's Realm's space, Qin Yu was standing in the air.

“Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm, I could make the Conversion Array as big as I want it to be.” Qin Yu pointed forward. A golden ray of light flew out from Qin Yu’s finger. Casually, Qin Yu drew a formation array. After a while... a golden formation array with a circumference of over ten thousand miles was created.

“Convert!”

With an intention, that enormous formation array with a circumference of over ten thousand miles started to revolve. It started absorbing a large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy and began converting it into Gold Attribute Energy.

“Decrease the conversion speed by half.” With an intention, the conversion speed of the formation array immediately decreased by half.

Immediately after, Qin Yu sat inside the great formation array with his legs crossed. The Gold Attribute Energy that covered the entire sky started to rush into Qin Yu’s body from all directions. It rushed into Qin Yu’s muscles, bones, muscle fibers, and even the cells.

Qin Yu’s entire body was being slowly transformed.

“Now that I’ve decreased its speed by half, its speed is the same as my absorption speed now.” Qin Yu was very satisfied. “When comparing the two, the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body has some weak points. The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body focuses the most the bones

and secondly the muscles. However, this Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique instead pay equal attention to the bones and muscles."

When comparing toughness, Qin Yu's bones were now comparable to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. However, his muscles' toughness were likely only comparable to that of a Low Quality Divine Artifact. If he were to be attacked by a Mid Quality Divine Sword, then he would likely bleed. Yet, it would be unable to break through his bones.

After three entire days and nights.

With such a frantic amount of Gold Attribute Energy rushing into his body, Qin Yu's bones and muscles were changing unceasingly. After three days, Qin Yu's body had finally reached the limit that it could bear. If he were to continue to absorb... then his body would turn into metal.

With a whip of his hand, Qin Yu undid the ten thousand miles circumference great formation array.

"To me, the Gold Punishment Sect's primary, middle and advanced martial techniques are all the same." Qin Yu lightly smiled. He then took a step and disappeared into the air.

The difference between the primary, middle and advanced martial techniques was that they determine the speed at which one's body transformed. However, for Qin Yu... his body had already been trained to a successful level. Currently, he was merely

going through a process... a process to transform his exterior.

Qin Yu's strength did not change much. However, he now possessed the Gold Punishment Sect's Golden Force flowing through his body.

Qin Yu directly arrived at Ye Qu's residence. At this moment, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were training. For the time being, Qin Yu did not wish to bother them.

"Ye Qu!" Qin Yu saw Ye Qu who was not far from him.

Ye Qu stopped his training and turned around to look at Qin Yu. Immediately, he opened his wide mouth and started laughing. "Qin Yu, how does it feel now that you've arrived on the Dark Star Realm?"

"Pretty good." Said Qin Yu while smiling. "However Ye Qu, I've just recently obtained a Gold Punishment Sect's training technique. It is only a primary level training technique. But, after I trained in it, I discovered that the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' appeared to be inferior to the Gold Punishment Sect's training technique."

"For real?" Ye Qu did not believe it one bit. "That's absolutely impossible."

With a wave of his hand, Qin Yu took out a jade slip. On the jade slip recorded the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect.

Ye Qu received the jade slip from Qin Yu and then inspected it. He carefully pondered for a moment and then said to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, I believe that the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique is inferior to my Dinosaur Clan’s martial technique!”

“Why is that? When the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body reaches the ninth stage, one’s bones will be comparable to High Quality Divine Artifacts. However, one’s muscles will be a level weaker. However, when one reached the pinnacle of the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique, both one’s bones and muscles would be comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact. Which one’s better and which one’s worse is obvious.” Said Qin Yu.

Ye Qu shook his head. “That’s wrong. If two people, with the same aptitudes, were to train respectively the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body and the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique, the one who trained in the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body would certainly be stronger.”

“Let me tell you, the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, is a martial technique that one can train anywhere. However, what about that Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique? One can only train that after constructing a Conversion Array. This is the first reason. The second reason is that the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body does not require the use of Elemental Spirit Stones in setting up a formation array. However, the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique do. The amount of Element Spirit Stones that would be used would be a large expense. “

Ye Qu said confidently. “And the most important reason is...

bones are naturally much tougher and stronger than muscles. The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body allows for those who are strong to become even stronger while simultaneously increasing the power of the muscles. However, what about the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique? When one first trains in it, it would not increase the the toughness of the bones. Instead, it increases the toughness of the muscles. It would wait till the two reach the same level before slowly increasing both of them together. For the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique to be like this... it would definitely be extremely difficult to reach the peak in the martial technique. That is because the bones are most definitely easier to reach High Quality Divine Artifact level hardness compared to the muscles!"

Qin Yu immediately started to laugh.

"Ye Qu, never had I expected that what you said would be pretty reasonable." During his training, Qin Yu had also sensed that it was much easier to increase the toughness of the bones compared to increasing the toughness of the muscles.

Muscles not only need to be hard, it was more important for them to be tough. In order to transform the entire body's muscles, it required an extremely careful and slow process. However, what about the bones? Although toughness was important, hardness was even more important.

"I can assure you that... when the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique is trained to the later stage, it is completely impossible to reach the pinnacle where it could be compared with a High Quality Divine Artifact without outside help!" Said Ye Qu

with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu was shocked. “How did you know that?”

The martial technique that he had given to Ye Qu did not state that. Qin Yu only knew about it from Xu Zong’s memories.

Ye Qu said confidently. “That’s because my Dinosaur Clan has tried multiple times to use energy at the same level as the Elemental Spirit Energy to train. The muscles would only be able to obtain the hardness of Mid Quality Divine Artifacts. Only the bones, due to the fact that they’re superior to begin with, would be able to become comparable to High Quality Divine Artifact. I do not believe that... without using external help, the people in the Dark Star Realm would be able to make their muscles reach the High Quality Divine Artifact level.”

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “That’s right. If one were to continue to train on a planet, one’s muscles would at the very most reach Mid Quality Divine Artifact level. As for the method that the Dark Star Realm used to solve this difficult problem, it is... with the help of gravity!”

“Gravity?” Ye Qu grew confused. “How does that help you?”

“Dark Star!” Said Qin Yu.

Ye Qu’s expression changed. “Impossible. Different Dark Stars possess different gravity. Some Dark Stars possess gravity so

strong that even experts that have reached the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body cannot withstand it. Upon setting foot on those stars, their entire body would be crushed to pieces. Even the soul cannot escape.”

Qin Yu understood that the Dark Stars are, in his master Lei Wei’s previous cosmos, the science and technology cosmos, the ‘Neutron Stars,’ ‘White Dwarf’ and other planets with frightening level of gravitational force.

Different Dark Stars possessed different level of gravity. Some of the frightening Dark Stars possessed attractive force approaching that of Black Holes. Even bodies that are as tough as High Quality Divine Artifacts would also collapse under the weight.

“I do not believe that the people from the Dark Star Realm are capable of finding Dark Stars that are most suited for them to train on where the gravitational force just happened to be their limits and not surpass their ability to bear the weight. How could there such a coincidence?” Said Ye Qu with certainty. “Back then, the seniors of my Dinosaur Clan had also once thought of using Dark Star’s gravitational force to train. However, many of the seniors instead lost their lives when they step foot onto the Dark Stars with terrifying level of gravity. Since then, no one dared to enter a Dark Star without permission.”

Qin Yu nodded.

It was indeed very difficult to tell how strong a Dark Star’s gravity was. Some Dark Stars possess very weak gravity, that even ordinary Immortal Emperors would be able to bear. However,

there are some that possess extremely strong and terrifying gravity. They're so strong that even Nascent Souls would be crushed by it.

“I also do not know how the seniors of the Dark Star Realm managed to find a Dark Star that suited their needs. However, what I do know is... they have the legendary ‘Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars.’ These eighteen Dark Stars are respectively suited for one starred Emperor level expert to eighteen stars Emperor level expert. Those who are able to persist for two entire hours on a Dark Star would be able to be rated with stars according to the Dark Star.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars. Eighteen King Level Dark Stars.

The legendary Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars were something that practically everyone in the Dark Star Realm knew about. More than half of the experts in the entire Dark Star Realm were training on those Dark Stars.

As for how these thirty six planets that just so happened to be suited for King and Emperor level experts were discovered, Qin Yu had no idea. Qin Yu had the same thought as Ye Qu, this was practically impossible.

For example, in order to find a Dark Star suitable for an eighteen star Emperor level to train on, at the very least the person finding the Dark Star ought to be an eighteen star Emperor. That was the strongest one could be before ascending to the Divine Realm. For such an expert to go find Dark Stars, while it's one thing if he

managed to find one, but if he were to find a Dark Star with a gravity stronger than what he could bear, then it would mean that he'll die instantly.

How many eighteen star Emperor level experts are there in the Dark Star Realm? It's likely hard for there to even be one. So how would they possibly be able to risk searching for Dark Stars?

“If they were to slowly draw closer to a Dark Star and withdraw when unable to bear the gravity and descend when they are able to; using this kind of method should be able to allow them to find a Dark Star.” Suddenly, such an idea came to Qin Yu's mind.

However, merely after a moment, this idea was rejected by Qin Yu.

“I am truly foolish.” Qin Yu laughed at himself.

If one were to do what Qin Yu suggested earlier, then while flying near the Dark Star Realm, what would be resisting the gravitational force of the would not be one's body but instead it'll be the energy within one's body. The stronger the body's energy was, the stronger the gravity it could resist.

Those who cultivate and train their body, their body was usually more powerful than the energy they have in their body.

For example, when training in the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ one would use the Nine Steps Force to resist the gravity when

flying. However, the body's tolerance is usually stronger than the Nine Steps Force. By slowly approaching the selected Dark Star type planet, it would definitely be unable to reach the body's limit and would have no effect on training the body.

Outside the Mulberry Receiving Village of the Dark Star Realm.

A lot of the youths of the Mulberry Receiving Village were gathered together. In the middle of the group of youths were Xiu Ya who had trained for three days now. Xiu Ya had absorbed the golden liquid in the Golden Core and then the Gold Attribute Energy. And now, her strength had just reached the one star King level.

“Little Ya, congratulations. Starting from today, you would be ranked amongst the top five from your generation.” Said a brown haired youngster while smiling.

The several tens of youths in the surrounding were all chatting and laughing. For there to be an outstanding talent in their village, of course all the villagers would be happy.

Suddenly, a blond girl spoke out. “A’Ya, exactly how strong is that Liu Xing? He appeared to be very outstanding. From the way I see it.... it’s very possible that he’s a fake expert.”

“Don’t talk gibberish, that Liu Xing has at the very least killed Xu Zong.” A youth defended Liu Xing.

The blond haired girl humped. “That’s hard to say. It’s likely that Liu Xing killed Xu Zong with a sneak attack. That is not enough to show that he’s powerful. A’Ya, say, is that Liu Xing very powerful?”

Xiu Ya wanted to speak.

However, she remembered what Qin Yu had asked her to do. He didn’t want her to speak of his strength.

“Since A’Ya isn’t even speaking, seems like that Liu Xing is really nothing great.” That blond haired girl grew even more certain. “From the way I see it, that Liu Xing would at the very most be a one star King level expert. He’s about the same level as the current A’Ya.”

Xiu Ya said angrily. “I am much weaker than Lord Liu Xing. You all didn’t know about this but.. three powerful King level Metal Beasts were about to kill me, but Lord Liu Xing killed all three of them in a blink of an eye.”

“Blink of an eye?” Everyone was startled.

“Impossible!” Immediately, a couple young males and females all spoke out.

However, just when they were talking about that. The brown haired youngster from before suddenly frowned. “Stop making all this noise. There’s a group of people coming toward our village

from the south.”

Immediately, this group of youths all grew quiet and looked to the south. A moment later, several hundred silhouettes had rapidly flown over from the sky. Afterwards, they descended outside of the Mulberry Receiving Village. They were led by three middle aged men.

“They’re from the Golden Sun Village!” The brown haired youth frowned and immediately said with a clear voice. “This is the Mulberry Receiving Village, what might the Golden Sun Village come here for?”

Of the three middle aged men who lead the group, the one in the middle stepped forward and said. “I am the village chief of the Golden Sun Village. Not long ago, we encountered a herd of Metal Beasts and were forced to migrate our village. Only after we finished selecting our new village location did we discover that... your Mulberry Receiving Village is located less than a hundred miles from our new village location. Thus, we decided to come and greet you all from the Mulberry Receiving Village.”

Chapter 9: Emperor Level Metal Beast

Being attacked by a large and powerful herd of Metal Beasts and then forced to migrate the village. This was a common occurrence in all the Gravity Gathered Planets of the Dark Star Realm.

“Jin Feng, if you want to greet our Mulberry Receiving Village, you only need to come by yourself. Why did you bring such a large group of people with you? There are several hundred people. Furthermore, all of them are King level experts. They should all be the third stage experts of your Golden Sun Village, right?”

Following the thick and strong voice, a robust man without any shirt on walked out. It was precisely Si Liu... the number two person of the Mulberry Receiving Village.

The village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Jin Feng, smiled lightly. “The reason why we came was first to greet you all and secondly to ask about a matter.”

“What is it?” Si Liu frowned and said.

Jin Feng’s expression turned cold. “This time, our Golden Sun Village split our people into multiple groups for the migration. Amongst a group of them were a bit over a hundred people... however, everyone in this group has died.”

“Everyone of them died?” Si Liu’s expression took a huge change. Even the group of youths including Xiu Ya were astonished.

It was truly rare for there to be so many people dead at once. That was because the Metal Beasts possess very low intelligence. It is practically impossible for them to kill over a hundred experts at once.

“After we searched, in that group of people, other than Xu Zong, we were unable to find even the corpses of the other people. Also, looking at the injuries that Xu Zong had that caused his death, he ought to have been killed by humans and not Metal Beasts.” Jin Feng’s voice was cold. “In the surrounding area, only your Mulberry Receiving Village is located near there. I want to know whether or not it’s your people that killed Xu Zong and the over a hundred people that were migrating?”

The Golden Sun Village was antagonistic towards the Mulberry Receiving Village. They possess a hatred that has persisted for countless years. Adding on the corpse of Xu Zong, it was no wonder that Jin Feng would suspect the Mulberry Receiving Village.

“No, we haven’t.” Said Si Liu resolutely.

Jin Feng sneered. “Although there is hatred between our two villages, it’s not at a level where you should kill over a hundred of our people at once.”

At this moment, a silver haired old man walked out from the Mulberry Receiving Village. Beside him was precisely Qin Yu.

“Village chief.” Si Liu, Xiu Ya and the rest of the Mulberry Receiving Villagers, all bowed. At this moment, all of the villagers of the Mulberry Receiving Village who had been training in their residences had also walked out. Over a thousand people had gathered here.

“Lord Liu Xing, allow me to take care of this matter first.” This silver haired old man said to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

It had been two days since Qin Yu came out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm. These past two days, he had been together with the village chief of the Mulberry Receiving Village, Si Liu’s father... Si Xu. Qin Yu slightly exposed a bit of his strength and Si Xu immediately began to welcome Qin Yu respectfully.

“Village chief Si Xu, could it be that you’re also planning to deny that the over a hundred people of my Golden Sun Village were killed by your Mulberry Receiving Village?” Said the village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Jin Feng, coldly.

Si Xu’s silver brows jumped. He lightly smiled and said. “I admit that Xu Zong was killed by our people. However, the other people were absolutely not killed by our people.”

“Father.” Si Liu looked to his own father with a frown. The matter would become very troublesome once they admitted that they had killed Xu Zong.

Jin Feng laughed out loud. “What a joke! Since you’ve admitted that Xu Zong was killed by your people, how could you not dare to admit that the remaining over a hundred people were also killed by your people? Si Xu, you ought to not be this sort of person.”

Suddenly, a clear voice sounded.

“Village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Xu Zong was planning to plunder my Golden Core and kill me when I was seriously injured. Only then did he get killed. As for the other people, I have never seen them.” Said Xiu Ya as she stared at Jin Feng.

“Little girl, do not interrupt when I haven’t ask you.” Jin Feng shot a cold glance at Xiu Ya. “Furthermore, don’t you dare go and insult the honor of a descendant of my Golden Sun Village. The descendants of my Golden Sun Village would rather die than do that sort of thing.”

Qin Yu who stood to the side merely lightly laughed in his heart. A man whose strength was merely around the level of a level nine Demon King actually dared to be this tyrannic.

“You are Jin Feng, right? That Xu Zong was killed by me. I can bear witness... the descent of your Golden Sun Village, Xu Zong, indeed tried to take advantage of another person’s hard work and tried to kill Xiu Ya.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Who are...” Jin Feng was about to shout and berate Qin Yu. However, when his gaze landed on Qin Yu, his expression slightly changed. Immediately, his manner changed greatly. Courteously,

he said. “May I know who Your Lordship might be...?”

Upon hearing these words, the youths that were still disputing with Xiu Ya regarding Qin Yu earlier were all shocked. This was especially true for that blond haired girl. Unable to believe it, she said to Xiu Ya who stood beside her in a low voice. “A’Ya, is that Liu Xing truly that powerful? Even the village chief of the Golden Sun Village has to address him as Lord?”

“Lord Liu Xing is truly very powerful.” Said Xiu Ya with absolute certainty.

In the Dark Star Realm, people would usually address those who are stronger than them as ‘Lord.’ The people in the Dark Star Realm, when compared with the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, adored the strong even more. In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, those with amazing backgrounds might be able to be respected and revered. However, in the Dark Star Realm, even if it was the son of one of the Three Sovereigns, he should still be looked down upon if he were too weak.

“This is Lord Liu Xing.” Said Si Xu. “Lord Liu Xing only recently arrived at my Mulberry Receiving Village. He had saved Xiu Ya enroute. Jin Feng, could it be that you do not believe in what Lord Liu Xing has said?”

Jin Feng was immediately distressed.

For one, he was unable to sense Qin Yu at all with his soul’s

strength. Thus, Qin Yu was at the very least at the same level of power as him. Secondly, Qin Yu was radiating an aura from his body. That kind of aura was something that only Emperor level experts possessed. Jin Feng had only sensed those kinds of auras before, when he met some Emperor level experts on the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars.

“Jin Feng definitely would not dare to doubt what Lord Liu Xing has said. It’s just that, how else did the other hundred people die?” Jin Feng continued. “Furthermore, Xu Zong was amongst the same group as them. How was it possible that such a thing like what Lord Liu Xing said had happened?”

And at this moment, a middle aged man who stood beside Jin Feng raised his head and said. “Lord Liu Xing is extremely powerful and possesses majestic status. Your Lordship is someone that I should not doubt. It’s just that Xu Zong is a descendent of my Golden Sun Village. At the very least, he ought to possess the dignity as a descendent of my Golden Sun Village. The action that Your Lordship spoke of, I am unable to believe that those are things that Xu Zong would do.”

“One may know a person for a long time without understanding his true nature. Do you all understand this principle?” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

These people from the Golden Sun Village had indeed believed themselves to be infallible.

Qin Yu continued. “Furthermore, had it really been as you all had said and that the people of the Mulberry Receiving Village had

indeed killed your people, then since they've already disposed of the traces of a hundred people, why would they leave the corpse of this Xu Zong behind?"

Jin Feng and the rest of them Golden Sun villagers were dumbstruck.

That's right. If over a hundred people's corpse had disappeared, why would the corpse of Xu Zong remain?

"Furthermore, at the moment when I had arrived on the Deep Mulberry Star, I had once used my Soul's Power to inspect the planet and discovered a large group of Metal Beasts surrounding over a hundred corpses. It's just that I did not pay much attention to it back then. If my guess was correct, those people ought to be from your Golden Sun Village." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

In the Dark Star Realm, the people referred to things like Immortal Awareness and Demon Awareness as Soul's Power as what is used to search was the Soul's Power anyways. Thus, Qin Yu naturally referred his Immortal Awareness as 'Soul's Power.'

The expression of the people from the Golden Sun Village changed.

Jin Feng said coldly. "Lord Liu Xing, you said that your Soul's Power managed to discover a large amount of Golden Beasts surrounding and attacking a group of over a hundred people? In that case, why didn't Your Lordship save my clansmen?"

“Save?” Qin Yu was startled.

He had never thought of saving!

This could not be blamed on Qin Yu. During the time when he wandered the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, when he used his Immortal Awareness to search on a planet, he would frequently discover hundreds and thousands of people fighting on the planet. How could Qin Yu possibly save each and every one of them?

After a long time, Qin Yu had grown accustomed to it.

When he arrived on the Deep Mulberry Star and used his Immortal Awareness to inspect the planet, he had already discovered several tens of battles happening. Could it be that Qin Yu really must go and save the weak? Save all of the weak from the occurring battles?

If he were to save all of them from every single battle that occurred, then he would've long since collapsed during the moment when he was wandering the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms.

“Who do you think me to be? Your Golden Sun Village's protector?” Said Qin Yu coldly. “When I wander the Dark Star Realm, how many battles do you think I discover on every planet I pass? Do you think that I am required to save the people from each and every battle?”

The group of people from the Golden Sun Village were all stunned.

Merely, in their heart, they were angry. After all... Qin Yu once had the opportunity to save their people.

“That village that’s being constructed right now around a hundred miles from here ought to be your Golden Sun Village right?” Qin Yu suddenly said.

“Right.” Jin Feng replied.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Let me tell you all a thing. At this moment, there is a large herd of Metal Beasts. Their number is no less than a thousand. They are currently split into two groups, one from the front and one from behind, proceeding toward your village.”

“Ah?” Jin Feng was startled. Immediately after, Jin Feng spread out his Soul’s Power and then lightly smiled. “A total of a little over a thousand Metal Beasts, although they are a bit hard to take care of, killing all of them is still possible.”

“Do not be too confident in yourself.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Yu had already discovered that this herd of Metal Beasts was still not at a frightening size. However... the leader of this herd of Metal Beasts was one of the strongest Metal Beasts on the entire

Deep Mulberry Star... an Emperor level Metal Beast!

Jin Feng instead had a completely confident appearance. “Lord Liu Xing, could it be that you don’t know that the Metal Beasts are the targets that we people from the Dark Star Realm use to test ourselves? No matter what, it is impossible for them to extinguish our village. At the very least, the Elder would not ignore it.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu said confused. “Targets to test yourselves?”

The village chief of the Mulberry Receiving Village, Si Xu, who stood to the side said to Qin Yu. “Lord Liu Xing, you might now know about this matter. This is what the Elder has told us. The reason why the Metal Beasts came to be, was for the purpose of helping our clansmen grow. However, all of the Metal Beasts are under the control of the Elder and will not endanger the safety of an entire village.”

Qin Yu came to a realization.

Every ‘Elder’ of each Gravity Gathered Planet were there to protect the planet, while monitoring what happens on it. They are there to prevent major catastrophes such as an entire village being wiped out. After all, the population of the Dark Star Realm was small to begin with.

“But the strength of your Elder is inferior to that Emperor level Metal Beast!” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

The Elder's Palace was located on top of a mountain peak of the Deep Mulberry Star. That Elder was indeed an Emperor level expert. However, when looking at his soul realm's level, he was merely comparable to that of a level two Demon Emperor. That Emperor level Metal Beast, on the other hand, possessed the strength of a level four Demon Emperor!

That Elder was simply unable to detect that Emperor level Metal Beast. Thus, how would he protect them?

“As I have said, it's best for you all to not be overly confident.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

This time, Jin Feng spoke to the group of people surrounding him. “Let's return first. Although those thousand Metal Beasts or so cannot be considered catastrophic, if we do not return, then it'll be somewhat hard for the remaining villagers to take them on.”

“Yes, village chief.” Immediately after, those couple hundred people began to rapidly fly toward the direction of the Golden Sun Village.

“Si Xu, follow me, we shall have a look.” Qin Yu suddenly said.

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart, that with merely the group of villagers from the Golden Sun Village, whose strongest individual only possessed the strength of a level nine Demon King, it was simply impossible for them to take on that Metal Beast with a strength comparable to a level four Demon Emperor.

“Okay. I shall have a look as to how this Golden Sun Village will deal with the Metal Beasts’ attack.” Said Si Xu as he nodded. Immediately after, Si Xu followed Qin Yu and proceeded toward the direction of the Golden Sun Village.

Si Liu said to the surrounding villagers of the Mulberry Receiving Village. “Everyone, return to your residences first. Currently, the herd of Metal Beasts is attacking the Golden Sun Village. It might be possible for them to spread over to us. Everyone must be on alert.”

At this moment, Xiu Ya and the group of youths were discussing.

“A’Ya, how strong is that Lord Liu Xing? Earlier, I saw that our Village Chief and the Village Chief from the Golden Sun Village, were both very respectful toward him.” That blond haired girl’s eyes were shining. “Could he be an Emperor level expert?”

Xiu Ya did not speak. Instead, she was looking to the direction that Qin Yu left toward.

“Si Xu, let me ask you a question. Usually, the Metal Beasts possess very low intelligence. What might be the reason for that? Could it be that all of the Metal Beasts possess very low intelligence?” Qin Yu asked in confusion.

Si Xu smiled and said. “Had Your Lordship been training on uninhabited planets?”

“That’s right.” Qin Yu knew that his question was somewhat stupid.

Si Xu nodded and said. “No wonder Your Lordship isn’t familiar with this. Metal Beasts are only born on the Origin Movement Planets. All of the Metal Beasts are very powerful. However, for some unknown reason, they all possess a very low intelligence. But... once a Metal Beast reaches Emperor level, it develops an intelligence comparable to ours.”

“Emperor level?” Qin Yu understood everything now.

No wonder that herd of Metal Beasts cooperated so well when they charged into the Golden Sun Village. It all made sense now.

“However, Emperor level Metal Beasts are extremely rare. While there are a lot of Metal Beasts that have reached the peak of King level, the number of Metal Beasts that have reached the Emperor level, is so small, that it’s frightening. Once they break through that gateway, they will be able to attain intelligence! Metal Beasts that do not possess intelligence are not scary at all. However, once they develop intelligence, even though the body of an Emperor level Metal Beast possesses merely twice the hardness when compared to a peak King level Metal Beast, the difference between their strength is ten times or greater!” Si Xu said solemnly. “Even on the Sacred Planet, there is an organization, the ‘Enforcement Squadron,’ specially created to search and kill some Emperor level Metal Beasts. The reason being, that an Emperor level Golden Beast could easily cause the entire population of an Origin Movement Star to die out. At the very least, in the past hundred million years, there were already five Origin Movement Stars that

have been annihilated.”

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Had it not been for my arrival, then the Deep Mulberry Star would have been the sixth.”

Si Xu’s expression changed. “What Your Lordship means is... there’s an Emperor level Metal Beast here? Impossible! How did the Elder not manage to discover it?”

Qin Yu’s gaze was cast toward the Golden Sun Village located not far away. “Elder? The Elder’s strength is merely around four star Emperor level or so. However, that Emperor level Metal Beast is roughly at seven star Emperor level! How would your Elder be able to discover it?”

Chapter 10: Elder

“Seven, seven star Emperor level Metal Beast?” Si Xu’s eyes were wide open. Shock was written across his face.

Si Xu repeatedly shook his head, saying. “Impossible. Absolutely impossible. Every successive generation of Elders have been monitoring the entire time. No matter what, they would never have allowed the Metal Beast to mature to a seven star Emperor level. When a Metal Beast first reached Emperor level, it would definitely be killed by that generation’s Elder.”

Hearing what Si Xu said, Qin Yu also thought that... this Emperor level Metal Beast should not be able to exist. Furthermore, it is even more impossible for it to reach seven star Emperor level.

“Then what is the reason why those five Origin Movement Planets were wiped out by the Metal Beasts?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

Si Xu was slightly startled. Immediately after he sighed and said. “The reason why those five Origin Movement Planets were wiped out by the Metal Beasts was because when those Metal Beasts first reached one star Emperor level, it had immediately left the Origin Movement Planets. Only after their strength grew stronger did they return to those Origin Movement Planets to attack.”

“Clever.” Qin Yu started to laugh.

Those Emperor level Metal Beasts were truly clever. They knew that they were unable to handle a powerful expert when they first reached Emperor level and actually decided to leave the Origin Movement Planets. They decided to first raise their strength before returning to the Origin Movement Planets to attack.

“Si Xu, I think this Emperor level Metal Beast probably also descended to the Deep Mulberry Star from outside.” Qin Yu guessed.

Si Xu said solemnly. “This matter is of utmost importance. A seven star Emperor level Metal Beast poses immense danger. This matter definitely has to be reported to the Elder and the Sacred Planet.” As he said that, Si Xu took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Unexpectedly, the tool that the people of the Dark Star Realm use to send transmission is also the Transmission Spiritual Pearl.” Qin Yu was shocked.

What Qin Yu did not know, was that the reason why the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm possessed Transmission Spiritual Pearls, was because they learned from the Dark Star Realm. If one were to compare who had the Transmission Spiritual Pearls for the longest period of time, then the Dark Star Realm possessed it for much longer than the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

“The Elder will be coming immediately.” Si Xu put away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl and said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. He then looked to the Golden Sun Village. “We still do not have to worry right now. That Emperor level Metal Beast has not attacked yet. The only ones attacking are some King level Metal Beasts.”

In the entire Golden Sun Village, close to two thousand silhouettes were flickering about rapidly. They were fighting against the Metal Beasts.

From the appearance, it was obvious that the humans were dominating. Although the Metal Beasts possessed pretty decent strength, their intelligence was truly too low. Without intelligence, it would already be pretty decent if they were able to display half of their strength.

“Hiss!” A Metal Wolf’s abdomen was directly pierced through by two hands. Immediately afterwards, it was ripped apart into two.

The middle aged man who killed that Metal Wolf even frantically howled. This middle aged man was precisely the village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Jin Feng.

“Jin Feng is very powerful. Although his soul realm’s level is merely an eighteen star King, his body is extraordinarily valiant and is comparable to that of a one star Emperor level expert.” Si Xu said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu naturally was able to guess that this was because of the Golden Cores.

After using a large amount of Golden Cores and absorbing the liquids within them, one's body would be able to be opened up for development even more and one's strength would become even stronger. With a body of a one star Emperor, when facing a King level Metal Beast, Jin Feng was indeed extremely confident and at ease while fighting.

Like a lightning bolt, wherever Jin Feng passed, the Metal Beasts were ripped apart, sprinkling blood everywhere.

“Village chief!” Some of the cultivators within the Golden Sun Village started to cheer.

In merely a moment, more than half of the Metal Beasts were killed. However, only three of the Golden Sun Village's villagers were killed and several tens were injured. With the increase in the superiority of their numbers, it was likely that there would be even less injuries and deaths when killing the remaining Metal Beasts.

“Your Elder has arrived.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

His Immortal Awareness clearly discovered a silhouette flying over rapidly. In merely a blink of an eye, this man had arrived in the sky above the Golden Sun Village. From his appearance, it seemed that he was also currently using his Soul's Power to carefully search for the Emperor level Metal Beast.

The Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star was a bald headed middle aged man. His body was radiating a faint golden light. His gaze was

like lightning as it swept through every corner of the Golden Sun Village below him. Upon seeing Qin Yu and Si Xu, he merely nodded and did not fly over to them. Clearly, this Elder was more concerned about the existence of the Emperor level Metal Beast. He was using his Soul's Power to continuously search the region below him.

“With the gap between the soul realm levels being so great, how could you possibly be able to find it?” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Qin Yu looked to that Emperor level Metal Beast with his Immortal Awareness.

That Emperor level Metal Beast had the appearance of a cheetah. Its body was composed of a dark cyan colored metal. Its ice-cold eyes took a glance at the Elder on the sky with great disdain. It was evident that this Emperor level Metal Beast did not care about the Elder at all.

The Emperor level Metal Beast then cast his gaze at Jin Feng who was currenting massacring the Metal Beasts.

“Die.” Jin Feng had a bloodthirsty smile on his face. His hand had turned into a claw as it ripped through the surrounding space. With a ‘kacha’ sound, he grabbed and smashed a tiger type Metal Beast's head.

Suddenly...

A deep cyan colored light ripped through the sky. It was shot directly toward Jin Feng.

The Elder who had been keeping a close watch over the battlefield had also immediately shot himself toward that dark cyan colored light. As for Jin Feng, when he saw that dark cyan light rushing toward him, he was unable to help himself from feeling a burst of fear in his heart. Immediately, he flew backwards.

“Bang!”

The Elder had actually managed to intercept that cheetah Metal Beast.

Upon seeing this scene, Si Xu had a smile on his face. Qin Yu, on the other hand, shook his head.

“That Emperor level Metal Beast had intentionally slowed down its speed.” Qin Yu spoke. “That Emperor level Metal Beast attacked first whereas the Elder intercepted later. With the Elder’s strength, how would his speed be able to match that of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast? For him to be able to block the Metal Beast, it is evident that the Metal Beast had intentionally slowed down.”

Si Xu immediately realized.

“It was planning to kill the Elder?” Si Xu shivered.

At this moment, the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Village, Liu Tong, was currently filled with shock. A couple days ago, he had received a message from the Sacred Planet saying that there had been an Emperor level Metal Beast roaming around the surrounding star fields and to be on alert.

In these past couple days, Liu Tong had been carefully monitoring the entire planet. And earlier... the message from Si Xu had caused him to immediately rush over. And now, he had also encountered the so called 'Emperor level Metal Beast.' However, Liu Tong had never anticipated that this Emperor level Metal Beast would actually be this powerful.

In merely three bouts.

A large cut had appeared on Liu Tong's chest. His blood was flowing out unceasingly. Had it not been for the fact that he had slightly dodged earlier, then his chest and abdomen would've already been split open. To Immortals and Devil experts, having their chest and abdomen split open does not mean much. However, to the people from the Dark Star Realm, it was an extremely serious injury.

"Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, do not try resisting anymore, you are no match against me. All of the people on this Deep Mulberry Star shall be killed! Not one will be able to escape." The deep cyan colored cheetah stared at Liu Tong with his eyes. His voice had resounded in Liu Tong's mind.

Liu Tong was startled.

Emperor level Metal Beasts possessed intelligence comparable to that of humans; sure enough, that was true.

“You will be the second Origin Movement Star Elder that I’ve killed.” Said that dark cyan color cheetah Metal Beast via voice transmission. Upon hearing this, Liu Tong was shocked... could it be that another Elder of an Origin Movement Star had died?

“Woosh!”

That sharp claw’s speed had immediately increased by fifty percent. In merely a blink of an eye, it had appeared before Liu Tong.

Against this claw, Liu Tong closed his eyes. He was simply unable to dodge it. All he could do was to close his eyes and await his death... Four star against a seven star, the gap between them was truly too great.

However, Liu Tong waited for a long time but the claw still have not arrived.

“Hey, little cheetah, don’t stare at me.” A voice resounded.

Liu Tong opened his eyes. What he saw was a scene that caused him to be dumbstruck...

A youngster was grabbing the neck of the Emperor level Metal Beast with a single hand. The Emperor level Metal Beast was hanging in the air. The Cheetah Emperor level Metal Beast was unceasingly radiating a flickering light from its body. It was trying to resist. However, although it merely had its neck grabbed, no matter what it did, it was unable to throw itself off from that youngster's hand.

“He's, that's right, he's that youngster that stood beside Si Xu.” Liu Tong immediately remembered.

At this moment, Qin Yu looked to Liu Tong. He smiled and said. “Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, let me introduce myself. I am Liu Xing, an Interstellar Cultivator.”

“Interstellar Cultivator!” Liu Tong was shocked.

There was indeed a group of Interstellar Cultivators in the Dark Star Realm. This group of people do not seek pleasure. Instead, they only wish to continuously wander the Dark Star Realm and train. Although this group of people do not possess a prominent reputation, they are usually dreadfully powerful.

After all, if one was not powerful, how would they dare to wander the Dark Star Realm?

“I am the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, Liu Tong. Thank you Lord Liu Xing for saving my life. Thank you Lord Liu Xing for saving this Deep Mulberry Star.” Liu Tong was filled with an endless amount of thankfulness.

A seven star Emperor level Metal Beast.

Had it not been for Qin Yu, the Deep Mulberry Star would be most definitely doomed. Furthermore, a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast could use Greater Teleportation to continue to endanger the other Origin Movement Planets. The dangers of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast were truly too great!

Furthermore, according to what that Emperor level Metal Beast had said via its voice transmission, it had already killed another planet's Elder.

And at this moment, the group of Metal Beasts that no longer had the Emperor level Metal Beast controlling them, started to frantically flee after finding themselves at a complete disadvantage. In merely a moment, all of the surviving Metal Beasts had fled.

“Lord Elder.” Jin Feng and the rest of the people all walked over. Respectfully, they greeted the Elder. Si Xu had also walked over. “Lord Elder.”

Jin Feng glanced at that Emperor level Metal Beast with some fear in his heart. He asked. “Lord Elder, what level is this Metal Beast? Could it be... Emperor level?”

Who amongst them didn't know of the terrible reputation of Emperor level Metal Beasts?

Elder Liu Tong nodded and said. “This Emperor level Metal Beast is extremely powerful. It is much stronger than myself. As for its true strength, Lord Liu Xing should be able to tell.” Elder Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu respectfully.

Jin Feng’s eyelids jumped. All of those Golden Sun Villagers were startled.

Even the Elder addressed him as Lord!

Qin Yu nodded and said. “This Emperor level Metal Beast’s strength can be considered as pretty good. It possesses the strength of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast.” Qin Yu was still grabbing onto this Emperor level Metal Beast by the neck with a single hand. No matter how hard it tried to struggle free, it was unable to move in the slightest.

Seven star Emperor level?

All of the cultivators of the Golden Sun Village had their eyes wide open as they looked to the cheetah Metal Beast that appeared like a plaything in Qin Yu’s hand.

A cheetah Metal Beast that had become unable to resist after having its neck pinched was a seven star Metal Beast? If that really was the case, then how many star Emperor level is this Lord Liu Xing that’s smiling in front of them?

Chapter 11: The Mystery To Its Birth

“Lord Liu Xing, please forgive this Jin Feng for the disrespect that I showed you before.” Jin Feng suddenly walked forward. He said respectfully, as he placed his left hand on the right side of his chest and lowered his head.

Upon seeing that Qin Yu was able to subdue a seven star Emperor level Golden Beast, Jin Feng had completely realized that such an expert was not someone that he, who was not even Emperor level, could risk offending.

“Lord Liu Xing, please forgive us.” Said Jin Feng’s two brothers, respectfully, to Qin Yu.

Elder Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu. He asked. “Lord Liu Xing, did Jin Feng and them commit an offense against you? If Jin Feng and them were to have offended Your Lordship, I too ask for Your Lordship to forgive them!” Elder Liu Tong also requested for Qin Yu’s forgiveness earnestly.

In the Dark Star Realm, strength determined one’s status!

Having absorbed Xu Zong’s memories, Qin Yu knew very well about the rules of the Dark Star Realm. Immediately, he laughed unconcernedly. “Village chief Jin Feng need not mind about it too much. Back then, you’ve merely had your eyes clouded by hatred after your villagers were killed. I am capable of understanding your hatred.”

“Lord Liu Xing.” Jin Feng was moved. He still remembered the manner he had toward Qin Yu back on the Mulberry Receiving Village. Never had he anticipated that the respectable Lord Liu Xing would be so opened minded.

Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart.

He looked to Elder Liu Tong and said. “Elder, I have a matter that I came to seek your help with. Of course, before you decide whether to help me, would you be willing to come to the Mulberry Receiving Village along with me? I shall bid farewell to that girl who guided me.”

“Lord Liu Xing, please do.” Elder Liu Tong stood beside Qin Yu. He even slightly distanced himself to the back. His respect toward Qin Yu can be clearly seen.

Afterwards, Qin Yu, Si Xu and Elder Liu Tong flew toward the Mulberry Receiving Village located not far from here. And at this moment, almost everyone on the Mulberry Receiving Village was on alert. They were afraid that the herd of Metal Beasts would attack their village.

Upon seeing Si Xu flying over, those villagers who are on alert immediately spread the news to the entire village. Almost immediately, over a thousand villagers of the Mulberry Receiving Village had all come out. Amongst them included Xiu Ya.

“A’Ya.” That blond haired girl who had originally suspected Qin

Yu pulled Xiu Ya's arm and slightly pointed at Qin Yu who was flying over. "Look, that's the Elder! The Elder also appears to be somewhat respectful toward Lord Liu Xing."

For some unknown reason, Xiu Ya had a bad feeling. However, she still said to the friend who have grown up together with her beside her. "Li Xin, Lord Liu Xing had told me before that he had came to our planet to find the Elder."

As Elder Liu Tong monitored the entire Deep Mulberry Star, he had also appeared several times in those eight villages of the Deep Mulberry Star before. Almost everyone on the Deep Mulberry Star recognizes this strongest protector of the Deep Mulberry Star.

"Lord Elder." All of the cultivators respectfully saluted to the Elder.

Elder Liu Tong flew ahead. He said to the bunch of people below him. "This is Lord Liu Xing. Lord Liu Xing is about to depart from here. Before he leaves..."

"Xiu Ya." Qin Yu suddenly called out for Xiu Ya directly.

This girl called Xiu Ya was tenacious, hardworking and optimistic. Qin Yu, from the bottom of his heart, liked her a lot. Of course, he merely liked her like a younger sister. Now that he was about to leave, he figured that he must at least bid his farewell with her. Otherwise, Qin Yu was unable to feel comfortable.

“Lord Liu Xing, are you leaving?” Momentarily, Xiu Ya’s heart was in a state of confusion.

Rarely did Xiu Ya revere a person. When she saw that Qin Yu was able to instantly kill three King level Metal Beasts, she had already grown to revere him. In her heart, Qin Yu was very powerful, very perfect.

“That’s right, I’m leaving.” Qin Yu nodded and said. He then raised up the Emperor level Metal Beast in his hand. Under the grasp of Qin Yu’s hand, this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was unable to resist at all.

“Before I leave, I’m going to give you a present.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Present?” Xiu Ya was slightly startled.

And at this moment, Elder Liu Tong seemed to have guessed what Qin Yu was about to do. He hurriedly sent Qin Yu a voice transmission. “Lord Liu Xing, no matter what, we cannot let that Emperor level Metal Beast live. We must definitely kill it. In the Dark Star Realm, the dangers of an Emperor level Metal Beast is too great, truly too great! Everyone from the Dark Star Realm, when they encounter an Emperor level Metal Beast, they all have to spare no effort in killing it. No matter what, we cannot allow it to have an opportunity to destroy our Origin Movement Planets.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

When he captured this Emperor level Metal Beast, he had originally planned to tame it and then gift it to Xiu Ya. Although it might be hard for others to tame an Emperor level Metal Beast, Qin Yu was instead still able to do it.

However now, it seemed that... the Dark Star Realm simply do not allow for Emperor level Metal Beasts to live.

“In that case, that’s also quite simple.” Qin Yu smiled and was about to kill this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast. However, at this moment...

“It’s best for you to not kill me. Otherwise, my brothers would not let you get away with it.” That seven star Emperor level Metal Beast stared at Qin Yu. Its two eyes were filled with hatred.

Qin Yu was slightly shocked. This seven star Emperor level Metal Beast had brothers?

However, with his strength, would he fear a mere Metal Beast?

“Little cheetah, did you think that your brothers are able to rival me?” Qin Yu asked back with his voice transmission. The seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was shocked. For Qin Yu to be able to take care of him so easily, his strength was clearly unfathomable.

With merely a kacha sound.

The seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's neck was broken by Qin Yu's hand. Immediately after, a golden energy was shot out from Qin Yu's hand and a Golden Core flew out.

A seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's Golden Core!

Countless people of the Mulberry Receiving Village had their eyes shining. The Golden Core of an Emperor level Metal Beast was simply something that was rarely seen in millions of years. Even Elder Liu Tong grew a bit startled.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said to Elder Liu Tong. "Elder Liu Tong, you ought to know of the preciousness of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's Golden Core. The golden liquid within this Golden Core, you are to let Xiu Ya absorb it after she reached a sufficient level. As for the corpse of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast, it shall be my gift to you."

Liu Tong grew excited.

"Thank you Lord Liu Xing." Liu Tong looked to the corpse of that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast. His eyes were shining.

Toward Emperor level experts, the effects of Golden Cores were less and less useful. To one star and two star Emperor level experts, the Golden Cores were still of some appeal. However, to four star Emperor level experts like Elder Liu Tong, the ordinary Golden Cores were simply of no appeal. Even the Golden Core of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast would only cause him to be slightly excited. The thing that truly attracts Elder Liu Tong was the seven

star Emperor level Metal Beast's corpse!

The reason why Metal Beasts are called Metal Beasts was because their bodies are composed of metals!

When Metal Beasts are born, although their bodies were composed of metals, their bodies were incomparably agile. When the Metal Beasts die, their bodies would solidify and completely turn into a metal ore.

One could easily imagine how hard the metal ore that a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's corpse would turn into. Even without refining it, the weapons created by the corpse of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast would also be extremely sharp and tough. If one were to refine it, then the weapons created from the corpse would possess a hardness that approaches that of a Low Quality Divine Weapon.

"Thank you Lord Liu Xing." Xiu Ya wanted to say something but she ended up not saying much.

"Make sure to continue training hard." Qin Yu gave a word of encouragement.

Soon after, Qin Yu turned around and looked to Elder Liu Tong. "Elder, let's return to your Elder's Palace first." Elder Liu Tong nodded. He absorbed the corpse of the Metal Beast into his space ring and then set off with Qin Yu.

Seeing the rear views of Qin Yu and Liu Tong flying away, Xiu Ya merely bit her lips.

“Little Ya, Lord Liu Xing is truly too far away from us.” Si Liu stroked Xiu Ya’s head and comforted her.

Xiu Ya merely continued to stare at the shadow of Qin Yu that had disappeared into the horizon. Her gaze was extremely firm.

The Elder’s Palace was located on top of a mountain. Following an arc, Qin Yu and Liu Tong rapidly flew to the Palace located atop the mountain. The Elder’s Palace was constructed by the people from the Sacred Planet. It was extremely luxurious.

The Elder’s Palace was not large. It was composed of two palaces, one in the front and one behind. Usually, the Elder would reside in the palace in the back.

“I must truly thank Lord Liu Xing this time around. Not only have you saved me, you’ve also saved the entire Deep Profound Star. You’ve even gave me the corpse of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast.” Elder Liu Tong’s entire face was red as if he had a blush on. Evidently, his mood was extremely good.

“Elder Liu Tong, to be honest, I have been wondering about a matter the entire time.” Qin Yu muttered.

When Elder Liu Tong was talking with Qin Yu, they had stepped into the palace. The two of them sat on two chairs. Elder Liu Tong

looked to Qin Yu and said. “Wondering about a matter? What might this matter be?”

“Metal Beasts!”

Qin Yu had been wondering about the Metal Beasts the entire time. And now, he decided to ask. “During the times when I have been training amongst the cosmos, I had also discovered some uninhabited Origin Movement Planets. However, there are no Metal Beasts on those Origin Movement Planets. Furthermore... people only lived on the Three Great Star Fields in the Dark Star Realm... Gold Punishment Star Field, Black Flame Star Field and the White Profound Star Field. Of which, the Origin Movement Planets of the Black Flame Star Field possesses not Metal Beasts but instead Blazing Fire Beasts. On the Origin Movement Planets of the White Profound Star Field, what they had was also not Metal Beasts but instead Frost Ice Beasts.”

“I am truly unable to think of exactly what the cause of all these might be.” Qin Yu sighed.

Elder Liu Tong started to laugh. “Haha, Lord Liu Xing, if you were to ask other Elders, then I suspect nine amongst ten Elders would not know the reason. However, I am knowledgeable about this.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu looked to Elder Liu Tong.

Qin Yu had merely asked. Never did he expected for Elder Liu Tong to be able to provide an answer.

Elder Liu Tong gasped in admiration and said. “The Metal Beasts, Frost Ice Beasts and Blazing Fire Beasts were all Beasts that are only available in the Dark Star Realm. The reason why they exist only in the Dark Star Realm is because.. of the Conversion Array!”

“Elder Liu Tong, are you talking about the Conversion Array that converts Elemental Spirit Energy into Gold Attribute Energy?” Qin Yu suddenly had a guess in his mind.

Elder Liu Tong nodded and said. “That’s right. This was actually something that my teacher told me back in the Sacred Planet. Lord Liu Xing, I can tell you that... the Metal Beasts, Frost Ice Beasts and the Blazing Flame Beasts were all birthed by the world.”

“For example, on the Origin Movement Planets, because of the fact that we have to set up Gold Attribute Energy Conversion Array, the person setting it up need at the very least have King level strength. Furthermore, a sufficient amount of Elemental Spirit Stones are required. However, ordinary babies and children were simply unable to set up those kind of formation arrays. Thus, we set up an enormous Gold Attribute Conversion Array on the Origin Movement Planets. This great formation array would convert the Elemental Spirit Energy to Gold Attribute Energy at all times. Thus, the Gold Attribute Energy covered the entire Origin Movement Planet.” Elder Liu Tu explained carefully.

Qin Yu nodded.

He too knew about this.

Elder Liu Tong continued. “Those Gold Attribute Energy are not merely absorbed by the cultivators on the Origin Movement Planets. Some of the Gold Attribute Energy gathered together and even formed Metal Beasts. As to why they formed Metal Beasts, I too am not certain about that. However, what I know was that... the Metal Beasts are formed because of the Gold Attribute Energy.”

Qin Yu completely understood everything now.

“Ah, I understand now. The Blazing Fire Beasts on the Origin Movement Planets of the Black Flame Star Field were formed by the Fire Attribute Energy covered by the Fire Attribute Conversion Array. The Frost Ice Beasts of the White Profound Star Field was formed through the same method. The reason why the Origin Movement Planets of the other star fields didn't have any such Beasts was because they do not possess the Conversion Arrays.”

Qin Yu suddenly had understood everything.

However, after he know the reason why, Qin Yu grew curious. How come the large amount of Gold Attribute Energy created through conversion would create Metal Beasts for no reason?

“The mysteriousness of the cosmos is not something that I could understand.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

Elder Liu Tong also nodded and said. “Right, the cosmos are truly too mystical. A lot of the things that happens in the cosmos is not something that we could understand. Why the Metal Beasts are

born, why they would attain intelligence after reaching Emperor level... it is truly a mystery.”

Qin Yu nodded. He then smiled and said to Elder Liu Tong. “Elder Liu Tong, the reason why I came to find you was because I have a matter that I seek to inconvenience you with.”

“Lord Liu Xing, please go ahead and speak without hesitation. As long as I can help out, I would definitely help out.” Elder Liu Tong was very frank and straightforward.

Qin Yu said slowly. “Elder Liu Tong, you ought to know that I am an Interstellar Cultivator. All these years, I have been drifting about the cosmos. I had never cared about where I might be at. I had merely wandered all over the place and trained. However, a thousand years ago, I had discovered that I had reached a bottleneck. No matter what I do, I was unable to move forward. Thus... a certain place came to my mind. A place that I had never been to before.... the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars. I have decided to enter the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars and test myself there.”

Elder Liu Tong said in approval. “Lord Liu Xing ought to go there. The Eighteen Emperor Level Trail Dark Stars are the places where one would be able to train the fastest. Never had I imagined that... Your Lordship had reached your current strength without going to the Trail Dark Stars.”

“In all these years, I had been drifting about the cosmos and have never used my Stellar Identity Diamond. Back then, when I departed from my home planet, I had used Greater Teleportation

and didn't go to the Elder's Palace to receive my Stellar Identity Crystal. And now, I hope to be able to use your Deep Mulberry Star's Stellar Identity Crystal." Qin Yu finally spoke his purpose in coming.

The existence of the Stellar Identity Crystal was also something that Qin Yu learned through Xu Zong's memories.

To be able to carry a 'Stellar Identity Diamond,' it signified that the Elder's Palace recognized this person's strength.

Usually, the cultivators that had decided to leave their planet would go to the Elder's Palace to receive a Stellar Identity Diamond. That was one could only receive the special treatment that was specific to the people from the Dark Star Realm after possessing a Stellar Identity Crystal.

For example, entering a Dark Star to test oneself, entering the Bewitching God Temple, becoming a guard of the Sacred Planets and so on.

They were all things that one need a proof of identity for. However, there were also a lot of proud and aloof people who thought that it wasn't worth their time to go and receive the Stellar Identity Crystal. They are cultivators that trained by themselves. They believed that strength was everything.... Only when they truly needed a Stellar Identity Crystal, they would randomly go to a planet and obtain an Identity Crystal.

As for the Elders that received those proud and aloof experts,

they were also extremely willing to present them with a Stellar Identity Crystal. That was because... giving them an Identity Crystal signified that the extremely powerful expert had originated from their planet and would allow their planet's reputation to spread far and wide.

“Lord Liu Xing, as someone this powerful, are you truly willing to accept the Stellar Identity Crystal from my Deep Mulberry Star and become a person of my Deep Mulberry Star?” Elder Liu Tong was filled with a pleasant surprise.

Chapter 12: Identity Inspection

Upon seeing Liu Tong's expression, Qin Yu merely smiled and nodded. "Yes, Elder Liu Tong, I shall trouble you with a Stellar Identity Crystal."

"No, no trouble at all." Said Elder Liu Tong as he waved his hand.

Now, Liu Tong was already beginning to imagine the future where when others mention Liu Xing, they would also mention that Lord Liu Xing was from the Deep Mulberry Star. As the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, his reputation would also grow.

He had also heard from a lot of his friends, the Elders of other planets, that they have also received Interstellar Cultivators before and given them Stellar Identity Crystals. Never had anticipated that he too would attain such an opportunity.

"Lord Liu Xing, please wait a moment." Liu Tong took out a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar.

"What is that for?" Qin Yu looked at the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar in confusion. He was able to sense a special kind of aura from it.

Elder Liu Tong casually explained. "Lord Liu Xing, this is the first time you've received a Stellar Identity Crystal. Thus, you likely do not know the procedure. This is the rule set by the Sacred Planet.... everyone that is to be granted a Stellar Identity Crystal must be

inspected by this crystal pillar first.”

“Inspected? What sort of inspection?” Qin Yu had a bad feeling.

Could it be that this mysterious crystal pillar would be able to tell his identity?

Liu Tong smiled and said. “Lord Liu Xing, please don’t worry. This triangular prism shaped crystal pillar is used to inspect the person’s strength. It could determine whether you’re King level or Emperor level! At the same time, it could tell one’s energy attribute. I remember that ten million years ago, it even managed to find a Devil Realm’s person trying to disguise his way into the Dark Star Realm.”

“Oh? A Devil Realm’s person was found through the inspection ten million years ago? What did that person from the Devil Realm come to the Dark Star Realm for?” Asked Qin Yu.

Elder Liu Tong casually replied. “I have heard that Devil was a Black Devil Path cultivator. The Black Devil Path also trains one’s body. Although their method is somewhat different from ours, the difference was not large. That Devil Realm’s expert wanted to enter our Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars and train there. However, in order for one to enter the Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars, one must possess an Stellar Identity Crystal. Thus, that Devil Realm’s expert tried to obtain a Stellar Identity Crystal and was found out by this triangular prism shaped crystal pillar.”

“This crystal pillar is that amazing?” Qin Yu exclaimed in

admiration. However, in his heart, he had become careful.

Qin Yu was very confident about himself. After all, all his energy was stored in the Stellar Space. Furthermore, in order to guard against the unexpected, Qin Yu had also learned the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique and he also has the Gold Force, the characteristic to the Gold Punishment Sect's cultivators.

However... who knows what kind of principle this crystal pillar uses to investigate?

Maybe it might search for the characteristic specific to the people of the Dark Star Realm. As he does not know the principle behind the crystal pillar, Qin Yu had grown a bit worried.

However, having reached this situation, all Qin Yu could do was to brace himself for the inspection.

“Lord Liu Xing, we merely need a short moment. This crystal pillar will be able to determine Your Lordship's type as well as strength.” The Gold Force in Elder Liu Tong's hand was poured into the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. The crystal pillar started to give off a misty radiance.

Soon...

The misty radiance covered Qin Yu's body. The triangular prism shaped crystal pillar slowly started to shine.

“This sensation feels pretty comfortable.” Although Qin Yu was a bit worried in his heart, he was still enjoying the massage-like sensation. Qin Yu spoke and asked. “Elder Liu Tong, do you know how this crystal pillar conduct its inspection?”

“I’m not certain. This triangular prism shaped crystal pillar is given to every Elder’s Palace by the Sacred Planet. I don’t even know how many years it’s been inherited for. However, it has never malfunctioned.” Said Liu Tong with absolute certainty.

Never malfunctioned!

Upon hearing those words, Qin Yu’s heart grew tense.

“Seems like I might have to use my last resort, if I were to be discovered.” Qin Yu didn’t want to rely on his last resort. Not only was it extremely sinister, it was also quite risky.

After some time.

“Lord Liu Xing, it is done.” Elder Liu Tong held the triangular prism shaped Crystal Pillar in his hand and looked at it. Immediately after, he looked to Qin Yu with a shocked expression.

Seeing Liu Tong’s expression, Qin Yu grew nervous. However, he still asked. “Elder Liu Tong, what happened?”

Elder Liu Tong swallowed a gulp of saliva. He stared at Qin Yu and said. “Your Lordship, what star ranked Emperor level expert

are you?”

“Why are you asking me that?” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

The expression that Elder Liu Tong looked at Qin Yu with was somewhat passionate. “Lord Liu Xing, granting a Stellar Identity Crystal does not only signify one’s status. It also signifies that one has been recognized by an Elder. Only one who has reached a high star King or Emperor level is qualified to receive a Stellar Identity Crystal. This crystal pillar, is precisely the tool used to inspect one’s identity and strength.”

“What is my strength?” Asked Qin Yu with a smile.

Elder Liu Tong placed the crystal pillar on his hand. “Lord Liu Xing, this crystal pillar’s strength inspection is very rough. For King levels, it simply divides them into elementary level, middle level and advanced level. Amongst them, the elementary level represents one to six star King level, middle level, seven to twelve star King level and advanced level, thirteen star to eighteen star. The Emperor levels are also divided into elementary, middle and advanced level! Your Lordship...”

Liu Tong firmly stared at Qin Yu. “Is an advanced level Emperor!”

“Advanced level Emperor is advanced level Emperor, what’s so shocking about that?” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Finding it hard to believe, Liu Tong said. “Lord Liu Xing, could it be that you do not know that ever since the previous Gold Punishment Lord ascended, our Dark Star Realm hasn’t had any fifteen star Emperor level experts?”

“Fifteen star Emperor level, why are you mentioning this?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

Liu Tong immediately remembered that Qin Yu was an Interstellar Cultivator. At once, he explained. “Our Dark Star Realm possessed Three Great Sovereigns. In order to become a candidate for the next Sovereign, one must, at the very least, be a fifteen star Emperor level expert. However, our Gold Punishment Sect... for some unknown reason, hasn’t had a fifteen star Emperor level expert, even after all these years. Thus, the position of the Gold Punishment Lord has been empty the entire time.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

A fifteen star Emperor was comparable to a level eight Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu found it a bit hard to believe. In the large Dark Star Realm, how could there not be a fifteen star Emperor level Gold Punishment Sect expert?

“Elder Liu Tong, you said there weren’t any fifteen star Emperor level experts? I find that a bit hard to believe.” Said Qin Yu as he shook his head.

Elder Liu Tong also had a face filled with helplessness. He nodded and said. “I also do not understand why. Back then, when I was still on the Sacred Planet, I had heard from my teacher that other than His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord, our Gold Punishment Sect also possessed two other great experts. One was a seventeen star Emperor level expert whereas the other was a fifteen star Emperor level expert. I do not know what happened for there to not be even a single fifteen star Emperor level expert left.”

“You’re saying... there were many powerful experts in the past?” Qin Yu found this matter to be somewhat fishy.

Elder Liu Tong continued. “Seventeen star Emperor level is at the level where one’s about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. It might be possible for that seventeen star Emperor level expert to have ascended to the Divine Realm. But, what about that fifteen star Emperor level expert? I do not believe that it is possible for him to have undergone the Divine Tribulation and ascended to the Divine Realm in such a short period of time.”

“Sigh. Forget about it. After all, there are no fifteen star Emperor level experts appearing. This matter is also not something that I, a mere Elder of a planet, could manage.” Liu Tong laughed.

Qin Yu nodded.

Who knows what sort of secrets there are in the internal parts of the Dark Star Realm.

Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu with a burning gaze. “Lord Liu Xing,

you are an advanced level Emperor expert. That is to say... you are at the very least a thirteen star Emperor level expert. Lord Liu Xing, is it possible for you to tell me whether or not you've reached fifteen star Emperor level?"

Fifteen star Emperor level.

Qin Yu was very clear about his own strength. With merely his body, he possessed the strength of a fifteen star Emperor. However, when adding on his miraculous Life Elemental Energy, it was possible for him to take on a seventeen or eighteen star Emperor.

"Elder Liu Tong, let's just say that I am not a fifteen star Emperor." Said Qin Yu with a mysterious smile.

"Consider..." Liu Tong's eyes were wide open. From Qin Yu's words, he was able to tell... that this Interstellar Cultivator in front of him ought to have reached fifteen star Emperor level.

A fifteen star Emperor level expert. Who amongst them was not someone with a name that spread far and wide?

"Lord Liu Xing, I would not tell anyone." Seeing Qin Yu trusting him like so, Elder Liu Tong also felt a sense of pride. Suddenly, Elder Liu Tong thought of something and said in astonishment. "Lord Liu Xing, you've said that you've never been to the Eighteen Trial Dark Stars?"

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded.

Elder Liu Tong took a deep breath and then looked at Qin Yu. “Lord Liu Xing. In the history of the Dark Star Realm, there has been a Gold Punishment Lord that had originally not entered the Eighteen Trail Dark Stars and had only been drifting about the cosmos while training. It’s the same as Lord Liu Xing! That Gold Punishment Lord Majesty had reached the sixteen star Emperor level before reaching a bottleneck. That Majesty had once said before that if he were to not have used the Dark Stars, it was absolutely impossible for him to reach seventeen and eighteen star Emperor level.”

Qin Yu thought of what Ye Qu had said.

With the cultivation method of the Gold Punishment Sect, if one were to not use the assistance provided by the gravity of the Dark Stars, sixteen stars would be the peak one could reach. It would appear that what Ye Qu said was correct!

“In the entire history, only that Majesty reached sixteen star Emperor level without using the Dark Stars. The number of Majesties that have managed to reach fifteen star Emperor level, without using the Dark Stars, is also so small that it can be counted on merely one’s hands. Never had I, Liu Tong, thought that I too, would be able to meet one such expert.” Liu Tong was very excited.

What Qin Yu had accomplished was enough to be recorded in the annals of the Dark Star Realm.

Qin Yu smiled. “Elder Liu Tong, please do not spread this to the others. I do not wish for everyone in the world to know about it.” Elder Liu Tong nodded. To be able to obtain the trust of such an expert, Elder Liu Tong was already very moved.

“Elder Liu Tong, what about my Stellar Identity Crystal? Are you not planning to present that to me?” Qin Yu said jokingly.

Elder Liu Tong was unable to refrain from laughing. “My apologies, Lord Liu Xing. While we were talking, I had forgotten to present you with your Stellar Identity Crystal. Please wait a moment...” After he finished, Liu Tong flipped over his hand and took out a three colored stellar crystal. He then inserted it into a hollow space in the bottom of the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. The three colored stellar crystal fit perfectly into the hollow space..

“Lord Liu Xing, this crystal pillar will record all the information into the Stellar Identity Crystal.” Explained Elder Liu Tong. After a short period of time, the Stellar Identity Crysta rolled out from the hollow space.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from gasping in admiration. The Dark Star Realm was truly miraculous.

“Lord Liu Xing, you merely have to place a drop of your blood onto this Stellar Identity Crystal and it will merge into your palm. After it merges into your palm, you will naturally know how to use it.” Elder Liu Tong smiled as he handed the Stellar Identity Crystal to Qin Yu.

After Qin Yu received the Stellar Identity Crystal and dripped a drop of his blood onto it to become its master, the Stellar Identity Crystal immediately merged into his body.

“So that’s how it works.” Qin Yu immediately understood how to use the Stellar Identity Crystal. The method of usage was indeed very simple.

Having obtained the Stellar Identity Crystal, Qin Yu’s problem could now be considered as having been solved. Now what he planned to do was to find a Interstellar Map that would record the passage that leads to the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars and the Bewitching God Temple.

The Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars, Qin Yu wanted to go and experience them.

Merely, Qin Yu was currently in no rush to ask for an Interstellar Map from Elder Liu Tong. He thus stayed in the Elder’s Palace for two days. In these past two days, he would frequently chat with the Elder. Through the conversations, Qin Yu grew to know a bit about the secrets of the Dark Star Realm.

Three days after Qin Yu’s arrival at the Elder’s Palace.

Qin Yu and Elder Liu Tong were both in the Elder’s Palace. They were waiting for a group of people, a group of people from the Gold Punishment Star Field’s Sacred Planet. This group of people were called... the Enforcers.

The Enforcers, originally their duty was to chase and kill the Emperor level Metal Beasts in the Dark Star Realm. Later on, their duty became to not only chase and kill the Emperor level Metal Beasts in the Dark Star Realm but to also chase and kill some of the insane and frenzied cultivators of the Dark Star Realm. After all, amongst the cultivators of the Dark Star Realm, it was unavoidable that some extremely sinister ones would appear. The destruction and harm brought about by those people was sometimes even more terrifying than Emperor level Metal Beasts.

This group of Enforcers had come to the Deep Mulberry Star precisely because of the Emperor level Metal Beast.

“Elder Liu Tong, the news sent by the Enforcers is truly too shocking. Three Emperor level Metal Beasts had arrived on the regions surrounding this planet. We have only killed one, where are the other two?” Gaspd Qin Yu.

Elder Liu Tong nodded.

It was indeed extremely shocking. According to the news sent over by the Enforcers, there were three extremely powerful Emperor level Metal Beasts. The weakest amongst the three was a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast. The strongest amongst them had actually reached twelve star Emperor level.

Twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast. In the entire Dark Star Realm, there was not a single Gravity Gather Planet’s Elder that would be able to take it on.

Qin Yu also recalled that the moment before that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was killed by him, it had tried to threaten him saying that its brothers would come for revenge.

“Twelve star? Revenge?” Qin Yu did not care in the slightest. A twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast was something that he could kill with a flip of his hand. Why would he be worried?

“The Enforcers have arrived.” Qin Yu suddenly looked to the sky. Elder Liu Tong also raised his head. They saw six figures rapidly flying toward the Elder’s Palace. The man leading them was wearing a silver mask. His two eyes were emitting a sharp radiance.

Qin Yu’s eyebrows were raised. “Fifteen star Emperor level expert!”

Two days ago, this Elder Liu Tong had even told him that there were no fifteen star Emperor level experts in the Gold Punishment Sect and that the seat of the Gold Punishment Lord had been empty the entire time. However, he instead saw a fifteen star Emperor level expert now. Furthermore, this person was an Enforcer!

This group of Enforcers were very powerful. The leader amongst them was a fifteen star Emperor level expert. The other five all possessed strength no less than ten star Emperor level.

The Enforcer party of six were all wearing black clothes. Other

than the leader who wore a silver colored mask, the other five did not wear any masks. Merely, the gaze of all six Enforcers were cold and detached.

The leading male descended onto the Elder's Palace. His gaze was on Qin Yu the entire time. "I am called Wen Feng, who are you?"

"Liu Xing." Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Chapter 13: The New Gold Punishment Lord

“You’re very strong.” The leader of the Enforcers, Wen Feng, looked at Qin Yu and said.

“You’re not bad yourself.” Qin Yu’s swept his gaze at the five people behind Wen Feng and nodded slightly. “The Enforcers truly lived up to their name. No wonder you’re capable of causing those sinister people to fear unceasingly.”

The five Enforcers behind Wen Feng all looked to Qin Yu. Their gazes were extremely cold.

At this moment, Elder Liu Tong immediately spoke with a light laugh. “I am the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, Liu Tong. This person is the Interstellar Cultivator, Lord Liu Xing. Lord Liu Xing is currently also a person of our Deep Mulberry Star.”

“Interstellar Cultivator!” Wen Feng repeated the words. He then placed his left fist on his right chest. Respectfully, he said. “Wen Feng thanks Liu Xing for killing the seven star Emperor level Metal Beast.” The five other Enforcers behind Wen Feng also saluted to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “It is merely a very slight effort. Oh, that’s right. At the moment when I killed that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast, that Metal Beast had sent a voice transmission to threaten me. He was saying that if I killed him,

then his brothers would return to avenge him.”

Enforcer Wen Feng’s lips were slightly raised. It appeared as if he had a slight smile on his face. “That seven star Emperor level Metal Beast must have most likely been mistaken with his plan. I reckon that even if his two brothers were to join hands, they’ll still be no match against you, Liu Xing.”

[ED: More like joining paws...XD]

Qin Yu merely slightly nod his head.

The reason why he stayed on the Deep Mulberry Star for a couple more days was because he was worried about that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast’s brothers coming to the Deep Mulberry Star and retaliating against the people of the Deep Mulberry Star. According to Qin Yu’s estimation, if those brothers of that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast were to come for revenge, it’ll happen in these couple of days.

Now that the Enforcers have arrived. Furthermore, looking at their strength, they are definitely able to take care of the two surviving Metal Beasts. Qin Yu also did not worry about it or staying on the Deep Mulberry Star any longer.

“Lord Enforcer, please come inside and rest.” Elder Liu Tong immediately said. Amongst this group of people, he, Elder Liu Tong, was the weakest.

Elder Liu Tong knew very well that the Enforcers were a violent force that chases to kill those sinister people who causes destruction to the Dark Star Realm. Thus, the Enforcers were even more blood-thirsty compared to those sinister and blood-thirsty people!

Inside the inner palace of the Elder's Palace.

“Elder Liu Tong, these three Emperor level Metal Beasts first appeared on the Origin Movement Planet located to the north, the Oh'Esteemed Star. They massacred all of the several tens of thousands of people on the Oh'Esteemed Star. Even the Elder of the Oh'Esteemed Star was killed. Afterwards, we Enforcers were dispatched. We were separated into three squadrons. However, we did not anticipate for the three Emperor level Metal Beasts to be that powerful. When the three Emperor level Metal Beasts destroyed another Origin Movement Planet, one of our small Enforcer Squadron managed to intercept these three Emperor level Metal Beasts.”

In the palace, Wen Feng was carefully presenting what had happened. “Merely, at that time, the people that we dispatched were not strong. The strongest amongst that Enforcer Squadron was merely a ten star Emperor. Of that small squadron of six, three were killed and three fled. However, the captain of that squadron, the ten star Emperor, had already deduced that the strongest amongst those three Metal Beasts is around twelve star Emperor level. Of course... that does not eliminate the fact that that Emperor level Metal Beast might be concealing its strength.”

When Liu Tong heard all these, his heart was overwhelmed with

horror.

Never had he anticipated that two Origin Movement Planets had already been massacred into extinction. Had it not been for Qin Yu, then his Deep Mulberry Star would have become the third.

“It should not be hiding its strength. Otherwise, it wouldn’t have let three of your men escape.” Qin Yu determined.

Wen Feng who was wearing a silver mask cast his gaze to Qin Yu. He nodded and said. “I also believe that to be the case. Furthermore, we have managed to determine the strength of the other two Metal Beasts. One of them is ten star Emperor level whereas the other is seven star Emperor level. Those are absolutely certain. No matter how powerful the last one might be, it would not be much stronger than those two.”

“Liu Xing, you said... that before that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast died, it had once tried to threaten you saying that its brothers would come to avenge him?” Wen Feng looked to Qin Yu and asked.

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded. “Rest assured, had those two Emperor level Metal Beast appeared, then I would have been the first one to discover them.”

Currently, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Deep Mulberry Star. With Qin Yu’s current Immortal Awareness, covering the entire Deep Mulberry Star nonstop would not affect him in the slightest.

“You all go rest first.” Wen Feng said to his subordinates.

“Yes, Your Lordship.” The five Enforcers said as they saluted. Immediately after, they left the main hall of the palace. And at this moment, Wen Feng’s gaze was shot toward Elder Liu Tong. Elder Liu Tu also tactfully departed the main hall. Immediately, only Qin Yu and Wen Feng remained in the main hall.

Wen Feng looked to Qin Yu. The mask on his face had instantly disappeared.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from opening his eyes wide.

This Wen Feng’s appearance had indeed caused Qin Yu to be shocked. Never had he thought that someone from the Dark Star Realm would have an appearance similar to that of someone from the Demon Realm... A third eye!

To be more exact, there was a closed crack on Wen Feng’s forehead. Qin Yu was able to tell with his Immortal Awareness that inside that crack was an eye.

“Liu Xing, your strength is sufficient for me to unmask myself. Let me introduce myself first. I am called Wen Feng, the newly appointed great captain of the Enforcers, a fifteen star Emperor level expert.” A hard to come by smile appeared on Wen Feng’s face.

Qin Yu was unable to determine what the purpose of this Wen Feng in front of him was.

“I am called Liu Xing, an ordinary Interstellar Cultivator.” Qin Yu casually introduced himself.

“Someone that even I, Wen Feng, am unable to see through is an ordinary Interstellar Cultivator? A while back, the Sacred Planet had even called for a summon of all the fifteen star or higher Emperor level experts of the Gold Punishment Sect to assume the position as the leader of our Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns... Gold Punishment Lord. I am confused... with your strength, why have you not gone to the Sacred Planet?” Wen Feng asked straightforwardly.

Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns, it was a position that everyone yearned for. Furthermore, the Gold Punishment Lord is the leader amongst the Three Great Sovereigns. The status of the Gold Punishment Lord is even more reverend!

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Let’s not talk about me, what about you then? From the way I see it, you’ve also reached fifteen star Emperor level. However, why haven’t you gone and become the Gold Punishment Lord and instead became the great captain of the Enforcers?”

Regarding this, Qin Yu was incomparably confused.

Wen Feng had a self-mocking smile. “Did you think that I didn’t want to become the Gold Punishment Lord? The Gold Punishment

Lord, the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns, oh how revered that status was...”

“The Emperor level Metal Beasts have arrived.”

Qin Yu suddenly interrupted Wen Feng.

Wen Feng also stopped talking. The two of them took a glance at each other. Almost simultaneously, the two of them disappeared into thin air.

A vicious bird with an entire body composed of blue colored metal was currently circling around the sky. This vicious bird was precisely the Metal Beast that had reached ten star Emperor level. It was currently hesitating... as to whether or not to eliminate the Deep Mulberry Star.

“Second brother, quickly, flee. There’s expert here.” A voice sounded in this vicious bird’s mind.

The vicious bird also felt its heart shaking in fear. “Not good, there’s danger here.” However, right at the moment when it was prepared to use Greater Teleportation to run away, a hand suddenly appeared in the air and grabbed onto its neck.

“Little bird, you’re still trying to flee?” A voice with a trace of mocking tone was heard.

The vicious bird turned its head to the side to look. The person

who grabbed his neck was a smiling youth. This youth was standing in the middle of the sky. This vicious bird did not know at all that a couple days ago, its third brother was also caught by the neck by the same person.

At this moment, another figure appeared beside Qin Yu. It was Wen Feng.

“We’ve let it escape.” Wen Feng’s expression was a bit ugly. “That twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast is hiding in the cosmic space. It had also set up a formation array around itself causing me to be unable to directly teleport over to it.”

“Formation array? Metal Beasts also know formation arrays?” Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

Wen Feng had a self mocking smile. “Who knows, it’s also my first time seeing one. However, there had also been powerful Emperor level Metal Beasts setting up formation arrays in the records of history. As they possess the intelligence of humans, it is not impossible for them to set up formation arrays.”

“It’s best for you all to let me free. Otherwise, my big brother would definitely come and kill you all.” That vicious bird actually spoke human language from its mouth.

“Haha...”

Qin Yu started laughing. “Hey, little bird, did you know that a

couple days ago, that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was also captured by me like this. When I was about to kill it, he had also threatened me with the same words.”

“It’s you who’ve killed my third brother.” That vicious bird firmly stared at Qin Yu.

However, the vicious bird discovered that after having its neck grabbed by Qin Yu, the Golden Core within its body had been completely wrapped up by Qin Yu’s Gold Force. It was unable to use even the slightest amount of its energy at all.

“Wen Feng, even if that twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast was to be in the formation array, you should also be able to capture it.” Said Qin Yu in confusion.

Afterall, Wen Feng was a fifteen star Emperor level expert.

Wen Feng shook his head and said. “As it was in the formation array, I was unable to use Greater Teleportation to teleport to it. In a blink of an eye, that twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast had left the great formation array from the other side and fled.”

“How shall we take care of this little bird?” Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng.

“However you want. All’s good as long as you killed it. The Golden Core and the corpse is naturally yours.” Said Wen Feng casually.

As if it had sensed its doomsday coming, that vicious bird looked to Qin Yu in dismay. “Your Lordship, please spare my life. As long as you spare my life, I would do anything you want me to do.”

“It indeed has a human level intelligence.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

Spare?

Would he spare it? Qin Yu still remembered that the Enforcer leader Wen Feng had said that these three Metal Beasts had massacred two Origin Movement Planets. Such cruel and savage Metal Beasts, how could he possibly spare their lives?

Qin Yu’s fingers slightly squeezed.

A sound like metal breaking sounded. That ten star Emperor level Metal Beast’s neck was completely snapped off. Its Golden Core had also been taken out by Qin Yu.

“Wen Feng, what I had asked you earlier, you still haven’t given me an answer. Weren’t you a fifteen star Emperor level expert? How come you didn’t become the next Gold Punishment Lord?” Qin Yu was still concerned about this question.

Wen Feng shook his head and smiled helplessly. “I too had once wanted to become the Gold Punishment Lord. That’s why I had tried my best in training myself. Half a year ago, I had finally

managed to attain a breakthrough and became a fifteen star Emperor. However, only when I returned to the Sacred Planet did I found out that... a super expert had already returned to the Sacred Planet. That super expert had already been determined to become the new Gold Punishment Lord. After half a year, they would likely make it public. At that time, I felt a bit helpless. Thus, I assumed the position of the great captain of the Enforcers and decided to chase and kill some people to vent my anger.”

“Never had I expected that you became the great captain of the Enforcers just to vent your anger. Oh, that’s right... you’ve mentioned that the new Gold Punishment Lord had been decided; how strong is that person?” Qin Yu asked.

Wen Feng clenched his fist tightly. He said. “The new Gold Punishment Lord is extremely strong, frighteningly strong!”

Qin Yu was astonished.

For even Wen Feng to say that the new Gold Punishment Lord’s strength is frighteningly strong, exactly how strong was this new Gold Punishment Lord?

“How strong could he get?” Said Qin Yu while smiling. Wen Feng instead replied solemnly. “No, he’s truly extremely powerful. Back then, I was also not convinced as to why he’s the one who should become the new Gold Punishment Lord. Only later did I found out that he’s already an eighteen star Emperor.”

“Eighteen star Emperor!”

Qin Yu was stunned.

Seventeen and eighteen star Emperor level experts usually possess souls at the level of level nine Immortal Emperor. They were people that were about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. For an Eighteen star Emperor level expert to appear, the probability was truly low.

“Eighteen star Emperor, then his bones and muscles were all comparable to High Level Divine Artifacts.” Qin Yu felt a bit terrified in his heart.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

How did such an expert suddenly appear out of nowhere? Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng and asked. “Where is this super expert from? How come he would suddenly appear out of nowhere?”

“Dark Star!”

Wen Feng said solemnly. “The eighteenth Dark Star of the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars.”

“Liu Xing, you ought to know that one would be considered as an eighteen star Emperor level expert once one managed to persist on the eighteenth Dark Star for two hours. In all these years, I have never known anyone that would go and train in that eighteenth Dark Star. However... about a year ago, a person suddenly

appeared out from the Interstellar Conveying Array that is connected to the eighteenth Dark Star.”

Upon saying to this part, Qin Yu also understood it.

The eighteen Dark Stars all possessed Interstellar Conveying Arrays leading to them. For this person to be able to walk out from the Interstellar Conveying Array that was connected to the eighteenth Dark Star, that person was definitely an eighteen star Emperor level expert.

“Sigh. Who would’ve known that there would be people on the eighteenth Dark Star? Just like that, he suddenly appeared. After he appeared, two months later, another person appeared from the Interstellar Conveying Array that lead to the seventeenth Dark Star.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

“Another one? This one ought to be a seventeen star Emperor. Seemed like it wasn’t injustice for that Gold Punishment Lord’s position to be taken away from you. That’s right, how come these two super experts suddenly appeared?”

Wen Feng smiled wryly. “How would I know? Based on the records of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays, the last time someone had used the seventeenth and eighteenth Dark Stars Interstellar Conveying Array was several hundred years ago. The majority of the people had thought that those people who had entered to those Dark Stars were crushed to pieces by the gravity and died. Who

would've known that they'll appear again after all these years.”

Qin Yu nodded and said jokingly. “Indeed, it’s quite terrifying. If tens or twenty people were to walk out from that eighteenth Dark Star that day, just imagine what sort of scene that would be.”

Hearing Qin Yu’s words, Wei Feng grew numb from head to toe.

“Rarely does anyone enter the seventeenth and eighteenth Emperor level Dark Stars. Likewise... no one knew whether or not there are any super experts training themselves on those two Dark Stars.” Wen Feng sighed.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Mn, it’s time for me to go to the eighteen Emperor level Trial Dark Stars.” Thought Qin Yu.

Chapter 14: Set Off To The Trail Stars!

Violent gale whistling. The Elder's Palace was located on the summit of the mountain. Above this mountaintop and amongst the whistling gale, Qin Yu was currently bidding his farewell to Elder Liu Tong, Wen Feng and the other five Enforcers.

“Lord Liu Xing, you do not have a Transmission Spiritual Pearl?” Upon hearing Qin Yu's response, Elder Liu Tong was shocked.

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “Back when I was drifting and training amongst the cosmos, there was no need for a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Thus, I had never gone to purchase one. What? Is that very strange?”

Qin Yu was instead blushing with shame in his heart. Of course he possess a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Merely, the Transmission Spiritual Pearl that he had was created by the people from the Immortal Realm. It was likely that if he were to take it out, then he'll immediately incite the suspicions of others.

“So that's what happened.” Elder Liu Tong suddenly understood. Immediately after, Elder Liu Tong said with a straight face. “Lord Liu Xing, it's one thing that you do not possess a Transmission Spiritual Pearl before as you were an Interstellar Cultivator. However now, you are an Emperor level expert from our Deep Mulberry Star. If something were to happen to our Deep Mulberry Star, we might have to ask Lord Liu Xing for help. However, if you do not possess a Transmission Spiritual Pearl, it would become very hard for us to find you. I have a Transmission Spiritual Pearl

here. If Lord Liu Xing do not mind about it, then please accept it.”

Upon seeing that Transmission Spiritual Pearl in the Elder’s hand, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

This Elder Liu Tong was indeed someone who knows how to conduct himself.

“Liu Xing, you should accept it. In the future, if I have anything that I need to find you for, I could also contact you through the Transmission Spiritual Pearl.” The leader of the Enforcers Wen Feng also said to Qin Yu.

“In that case, I shall accept it.”

Qin Yu received the Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He then exchanged soul imprints in the Transmission Spiritual Pearl with Elder Liu Tong and Wen Feng so that they could contact each other.

“Now that I’ve obtained a Transmission Spiritual Pearl, all that remains is an Interstellar Map.” Qin Yu was very satisfied.

It was truly complicated for a foreigner like him to enter the interior sections of the Dark Star Realm. Especially during the moment when he was being inspected before being granted a Stellar Identity Crystal. At that time, Qin Yu was truly worried that he would be discovered. According to Qin Yu’s own deduction, the reason why he was not discovered was all because of the

‘Stellar Space.’

If it were someone else, it would be absolutely impossible for them to be able to pass the inspection.

“Wen Feng, I have never been to the Trial Dark Stars nor do I know how to get there. Might you have the Interstellar Map with the way to the Trial Dark Stars?” Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng.

The goods that this fifteen star Emperor level expert would take out was most definitely not of inferior quality. Therefore, Qin Yu did not ask Elder Liu Tong but instead asked the leader of the Enforcers, Wen Feng.

Wen Feng’s lips were slightly raised. A smiling intent was in his eyes. “Liu Xing, I truly must admire you. To be able to reach such a level without ever setting foot on the Trial Dark Stars. This Interstellar Map is the Map of the entire Dark Star Realm. Each of us Enforcers possesss one.” As he said that, Wen Feng handed Qin Yu a jade-slip like crystal.

After receiving the crystal, Qin Yu swept through it with his Soul’s Power.

Inside the crystal was an Interstellar Map. This Interstellar Map was extremely large. It actually contained all nine great star fields of the Dark Star Realm and was extremely detailed. Furthermore, it also marked the location of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was overjoyed.

With this detailed Interstellar Map, no matter how big the Dark Star Realm might be, he was now able to go wherever he wanted.

“Wen Feng, thank you. As I have never been to the Trial Dark Stars before, I am truly filled with anticipation now.” Laughed Qin Yu. Qin Yu had his own determination regarding the Dark Stars.

He had once seen the introductions of the Dark Stars from his master Lei Wei’s Science and Technology Universe.

White Dwarf, Neutron Star and other planets like them. The density of their gravity was extremely intense. However, Qin Yu had also discovered something... the planets of the Science and Technology Universe, that his master Lei Wei was from, seemed to not be very big for the most part.

For example, planets like his hometown, the Purple Mystic Star. Super planets like such with diameters over a hundred billion miles were something that had never been discovered before in the Science and Technology Universe. Furthermore, they were determined to be planets that were unlikely to exist.

“The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, as a cosmic space that is a stage higher than the Mortal Realm, how might the Dark Star here be different than the Dark Stars of the Mortal Realm?” Qin Yu started to guess in his heart.

“Qin Yu, as it is your first time going to the Dark Stars. There are a couple things you must take note of.” Wen Feng’s expression suddenly turned serious as he spoke. “When you are transferred to the Trial Dark Star from the Trial Sacred Planet, it’s best for you to put both of your hands and legs on the floor when you’re in the Conveying Array. If you were to do that, then it would allow the pressure that your body would bear to become a bit smaller. If you were to rely only on your two legs, then if the gravity were to become too frightening, it is possible for the gravity to crush your bones to powder.”

Upon hearing those words, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Hands and legs on the ground, what’s with that?

“Furthermore, do not overestimate yourself when selecting the Trial Dark Star to enter. You must try to conserve as much as possible. You should only enter the next Trial Dark Star after being able to stand still while holding a ‘Dark Star Piece’, that weighs twice your weight.” Wen Feng continued. Afterwards, he smiled. “I’m going to stop. I had forgotten that these were all things that you’ll be taught once you reach the Trial Sacred Planet.”

Trial Sacred Planet?

Qin Yu only knew about the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars. He did not know what the Trial Sacred Planet was.

“What is the Trial Sacred Planet?” Qin Yu asked.

Elder Liu Tong who stood to the side sighed and said. “Lord Liu Xing, you don’t even know about the Trial Sacred Planet? It would appear that you’re truly lacking knowledge in this field. Let me tell you. The Three Great Core Planets of the Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Star Fields, are the Three Great Sacred Planets. They are respectively the Gold Punishment Sacred Planet, Black Flame Sacred Planet and the White Profound Sacred Planet. Other than those three Great Sacred Planets, there is another planet called ‘Sacred Planet.’ That is the Trial Sacred Planet.”

Wen Feng continued. “Liu Xing, the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars are respectively the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars and Eighteen King Level Trial Dark Stars. And in order to reach the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars, one must reach the Trial Sacred Planet. This Trial Sacred Planet is the transfer planet that leads to the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars!”

Qin Yu suddenly realized.

Wasn’t it just a transferring planet?

However, after carefully thinking about it. Qin Yu came to realize that this ‘Trial Sacred Planet’ was likely even more bustling than the other three Sacred Planets. After all, more than half of the Dark Star Realm’s experts were gathered on the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars. Experts would most certainly frequently appear on this sole transfer planet.

Elder Liu Tong said. “My teacher once said to me, that there are

an extremely number of experts on the Trial Sacred Planet. Even Emperor level experts were commonly seen there. Thus, it is better for one to be restrained there.”

“Elder Liu Tong, you don’t have to say those words to Liu Xing.”
Said Wen Feng.

“Oh, right, I’ve forgotten.” Elder Liu Tong laughed at himself. “There are not many people in the Dark Star Realm who are stronger than Lord Liu Xing.”

Qin Yu slightly arranged the new information he obtained, in his mind. He then said to Elder Liu Tong and Wen Feng. “Elder Liu Tong, Wen Feng, I shall be taking my leave toward the Trial Dark Star.”

“Take care, Lord Liu Xing.” Said Elder Liu Tong respectfully. As for Wen Feng, he saw Qin Yu off with his gaze.

Qin Yu’s figure turned into a ray of light and flew away from the mountaintop. His figure shot into the horizon. Afterwards, it disappeared.

Qin Yu did not use the Interstellar Conveying Array to proceed toward the Trial Sacred Planet. Since he now possessed the Interstellar Map of the Dark Star Realm, he had decided to directly use Greater Teleportation to rapidly proceed toward the Trial Sacred Planet.

Trial Sacred Planet.

It was a planet with a diameter of over a million miles. The Trial Dark Star could be considered as the planet in the Dark Star Realm that contained the most experts. On this Trial Dark Star, there are thirty six extremely tall buildings.

All thirty six of these extremely tall buildings have ninety nine floors. As for the other buildings on this planet, the tallest among them was merely ten floors tall. Naturally, the thirty six ninety nine floor tall buildings were extremely eye-catching. The reason why the constructions on this planet was like so, was because of the rules of the Trial Sacred Planet. The rules were like this because the thirty six, ninety nine floors buildings housed the experts participating in the Trials.

On top of each of the thirty six, ninety nine floor tall buildings were a layer of words. They were respectively ‘One Star King Level, Two Star King Level, up to Eighteen Star King Level, One Star Emperor Level, Two Star Emperor Level, up to Eighteen Star Emperor Level.’

Groups of males and females were currently walking about the street.

Almost everyone possessed the same kind of aura. The kind of aura that all cultivators that had trained hard possessed — the tenacious aura. There were also a lot of such people in the stores and restaurants of the Trial Sacred Planet that possessed such aura.

A youth wearing a black gown and possessed long hair that trailed over his shoulders, was walking on the street.

“There are indeed a lot of experts here.” Qin Yu looked at his surroundings. “Eh? What’s happening?” Qin Yu looked to a tall building not far away with a puzzled expression. This tall building was ninety nine floors tall. Looking from afar, one could clearly see the words on it — ‘Eighteen Star Emperor Level.’

“It ought to be that Eighteen Star Emperor level experts are very sparse. But why is it that there are the most people gathered there?” Qin Yu was a bit confused. He started to walk toward the direction of the Eighteen Star Emperor Level building.

According to Qin Yu’s understanding.

These thirty six tall buildings were there as the residences of the cultivators undergoing the Trials. The first floor was for drinking and eating whereas the second floor and above were the living spaces. The cultivators were able to eat and drink for free on those buildings.

Upon entering the Eighteen Star Emperor Level building, Qin Yu heard a large clamor.

“Lord Yu Yang, I heard that you’ve successfully managed to train in the Eight Star Emperor Level Dark Star. I suspect you’re about to step into the Nine Star Emperor Level Dark Star soon.”

“Most definitely not. Although I have trained on the Eight Star Emperor Level Dark Star for over three thousand years, but I reckon it’ll still take me a couple hundred more years before I could step into the Nine Star Emperor Level Dark Star.”

“Hey, check please.”

“Thirty six Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.”

The noisiness directly entered into Qin Yu’s ears. However, with Qin Yu’s sharp sense of hearing, he was still able to hear a lot of the dialogues. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being puzzled. It seemed that these people were not eighteen star Emperor level.

“Why is it this noisy?” Qin Yu was confused and decided to enter into the building through the main entrance.

Right when Qin Yu entered into through the entrance, a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar located on top of the entrance started to emit a misty light that enveloped Qin Yu’s entire body. Upon looking at the crystal pillar, Qin Yu noticed that this crystal pillar appeared very similar to the crystal pillar that Elder Liu Tong had used to inspect him.

After entering from the main entrance, Qin Yu reached an enormous lounge with a length and width of several hundred meters. In the middle of the lounge was a Conveying Array. Beside the Conveying Array was a long bearded old man who currently had his eyes closed. This Conveying Array was evidently used to

send people to the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

This first floor occupied a very large space. Other than this several hundred meters long and wide lounge, there was an even larger restaurant. At this moment, several hundred people were gathered in that restaurant eating and drinking.

The triangular prism shaped crystal pillar located on top of the main entrance stopped radiating the misty light. However, a ray of light was shot out from the peak of the pillar. The ray of light landed on that red sphere on top of the lounge.

“Ding!” A clear ring sound echoed through the entire first floor. Almost instantly, the first floor grew completely quiet, including the several hundred people that were drinking and eating.

“Huff!” In a blink of an eye, those several hundred cultivators had all rushed into the lounge. Almost everyone looked to the entrance... only Qin Yu was standing there.

“Elder, an advanced level Emperor level expert had arrived!” A waiter immediately shouted to the long bearded old man that seemed to have already fallen asleep. “Lord Elder, wake up!”

“Mn?” That long bearded old man who had his eyes closed suddenly opened his eyes wide. He looked to that red sphere on top of the lounge. At this moment, that red sphere was radiating a dazzling light. Unable to believe what he saw, that long bearded old man rubbed his eyes.

And at this moment, the several hundred people who had been surrounding Qin Yu started to discuss with each other.

“It’s an advanced Emperor level expert. At the very least a twelve star Emperor level expert. He don’t have the Black Flame Sect’s fiery aura nor do he have the White Profound Sect’s cold aura, it’s clear that he’s from the Gold Punishment Sect. From my recollection, there doesn’t seem to be anyone from the Gold Punishment Sect that has reached fifteen star Emperor level!”

“There is! For this Lord to come here, could it be that he’s an eighteen star Emperor level expert? I’ve heard that not long ago there was an eighteen star Emperor level expert who came out from this Conveying Array. At that time, I was also here.”

“Quiet!” The long bearded old man seemed to have completely woken up. He suddenly shouted to those group of people.

Those several hundred people immediately grew quiet. At this moment, that long bearded old man slowly walked to Qin Yu. Respectfully, he said. “I am Elder Liu Yu. I have been the supervisor of the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star’s Conveying Array the entire time. May I ask what business Your Lordship has in coming? Is it to enter the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?”

Elder Liu Tong carefully looked at the man standing in front of him. He muttered in his heart. “Mn, from his aura, it doesn’t look like he’s from the Black Flame Sect or the White Profound Sect. I reckon he’s from the Gold Punishment Sect. Ah, could it be that someone who’s daring to enter the Eighteen Star Emperor Level

Trial Dark Star had appeared from the Gold Punishment Sect?”

“No, I have not reached that level yet.” Qin Yu immediately said.

Qin Yu was instead shocked greatly. He had just entered but that triangular prism shaped crystal pillar had already displayed his strength and even caused attracted the attention of a great amount of people.

“What is exactly happening here? Is an advanced level Emperor level expert worthy of being shown such a scene?” Qin Yu felt a bit aggrieved.

What Qin Yu didn't know however, was this.

Advanced Emperor level experts were extremely sparse to begin with. Usually, it was hard for people here to even encounter one in several tens of years. The most important matter was... this building is connected to the ‘Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.’ For someone to come here and also be an advanced level Emperor, it was possible for that person to be an eighteen star Emperor level expert. It was only because of that that a large amount of people became shocked like so.

“Oh. It is our honor for Your Lordship to come here. Over there is the location for you to dine at. Your Lordship is able to enjoy everything at half off here.” That Elder Liu Yu hurriedly said. If one was not an advanced level Emperor level expert, one must pay the full price here. Ordinary advanced level Emperor level experts were able to enjoy everything at half price. Only eighteen star

Emperor level experts were able to enjoy everything for free.

Qin Yu nodded. “I understand. Farewell.” After he finished, Qin Yu directly left here.

“Understand? Understand what?” That Elder Liu Yu was a bit puzzled.

When Qin Yu heard about the ‘half price off,’ he realized the reason why those people were there eating and drinking. Logically, eighteen star Emperor level experts would be able to enjoy the meals and lounge there for free. Seems like those group of people have to spend money there. No wonder they were able to gather there.

After leaving the ‘Eighteen Star Emperor Level Building,’ Qin Yu walked toward another tall building... the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building!

Chapter 15: Training On The Dark Star

Qin Yu walked into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building.

Like before, the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar located on top of the entrance of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building immediately discovered Qin Yu's strength. The familiar 'ding' sound echoed through the lounge. Even the noise of the people eating had immediately turned into silence.

When that sound rung , it signified that an advanced Emperor level expert had arrived!

In the middle of the lounge was a Conveying Array. Beside that Conveying Array was an Elder. This elder's job was precisely handling all the affairs regarding the 'Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.'

"Quiet." This Elder shouted to the people in the dining area. He then walked to Qin Yu. Respectfully, he said. "Your Lordship, I am the Elder in charge of all affairs regarding the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, Elder Zhi Qiao."

"I am Liu Xing." Qin Yu nodded and said.

"Might Your Lordship want to enjoy a meal and rest here or could it be that Your Lordship wants to enter the Dark Star to train?" Elder Zhi Qiao asked. However, Zhi Qiao was a bit shocked. 'It's another super expert that I've never heard of before. It's

already the second one today.’

“I wish to enter the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and train.” Said Qin Yu tranquilly.

Once Qin Yu said those words, many people beside him immediately started to discuss among themselves.

“It’s another one going to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star to train! There had already been one earlier. And now, another one had appeared. How did the Gold Punishment Sect have so many experts?”

“Fourteen star Emperor level. Forget about fourteen star Emperor level, if I were able to reach one star Emperor level, I’d already be thanking the heavens and earth.”

Upon hearing what those group of people were saying, Qin Yu was surprised. “Mn? Someone had already entered the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star today?”

“Lord Liu Xing, this is all the key information regarding training in the Dark Star. Your Lordship, please look over it.” That Elder Zhi Qiao handed a jade slip over to Qin Yu. Qin Yu received the jade slip and ran his Spiritual Awareness over it.

Although this jade slip was very small, it contained within it a lot of information.

Upon looking through it, Qin Yu learned a lot of the information regarding the Trial.

First of all, in order to enter the Trial Dark Stars, one must use their Stellar Identity Crystal. Earlier, when Qin Yu stepped through the entrance, the reason why the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar shined was that it was inspecting Qin Yu's Stellar Identity Crystal.

Furthermore, in order to enter the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, one must have the proof that one possesses the strength of a thirteen star Emperor.

The proof of this strength is through successfully passing the trial on the Thirteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Once successful, one would be granted a Thirteen Star Emperor Level Title Plate.

Of course, as Qin Yu was determined to be an advanced level Emperor level expert through the inspection, he was at the very least a thirteen star Emperor. Thus, there was no need for him to have the Thirteen Star Emperor Level Title Plate. Furthermore, if Qin Yu were to successfully train on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, then he would be granted a Fourteen Star Emperor Level Title Plate.

Other than this, the jade slip in Qin Yu's hand also contained some information that one must know when training on the Dark Star Realm. Of course... Qin Yu was also able to eat, drink and rest here for free.

“Elder Zhi Qiao.” Qin Yu put away the jade slip. With a smile, he asked. “I’ve heard that not long ago someone had entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?”

They’re all extraordinary experts.

Elder Zhi Qiao gasped in his heart. He said. “That’s right. There had indeed been a person entering the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star not long ago. Haha. I’ve been here all this time, sometimes, I would not even receive a single visitor proceeding to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Yet, today, I received two visitors at once.”

“Well then, please start the Conveying Array.” Said Qin Yu.

Immediately after, Qin Yu walked into the center of the Conveying Array.

“Please wait a moment.” Elder Zhi Qiao walked to the front of Qin Yu. He raised his hand, pointed it toward the Conveying Array and then a white colored energy was shot out from his hand and poured into the Conveying Array. Immediately after, the Conveying Array started to shine.

At this moment, several hundred people had surrounded Qin Yu and were watching him. Within their eyes as... envy and adoration!

“Your Lordship, please be careful.” Seeing Qin Yu standing so proudly like that, Elder Zhi Qiao was unable to refrain from reminding him to be more careful.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and shook his head.

Elder Zhi Qiao gasped in his heart. “What a relaxed and careless attitude.”

After the radiance of the light covered the entire Conveying Array, it disappeared after a short period of time. Qin Yu had also disappeared with the light. The surrounding cultivators started to grow noisy again. In merely a single day, two people had gone to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. That was certainly something worthy to be discussed.

Qin Yu knew his own strength very well. With merely his own bones, he was certain that they were definitely able to compare with a fifteen star Emperor level expert. However, if he were to compare his muscles instead, then it was likely that Qin Yu would be inferior to even a fourteen star Emperor level expert.

Qin Yu decided to come to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star precisely to train his muscles.

Qin Yu saw a flash pass by his eyes. Following the flash, a desolate world appeared before him. However, before he was able to clearly inspect his surroundings, he felt an extremely powerful and terrifying pressure engulfing his entire body.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu kneeled onto the ground with a crash. His knee was smashed onto the ground. His hands were also on the ground.

“What’s happening?” Qin Yu felt that his entire body’s muscles were shivering. Both the muscles inside and outside. It was as if all his cells were being shattered to pieces. The terrifying gravity caused his cells to be unable to maintain their original form and start to collapse.

“Sss sss~~~” Qin Yu’s skin started to rupture. The crimson colored veins and arteries were exposed. His crimson colored muscles lumps were clearly visible. However, his muscles were still slowly being ripped apart.

Qin Yu was feeling a pain that penetrated through his soul!

This pain came not from merely the ruptures of skins and muscles. Instead, it was the collapse of the cells that existed in the depths of the skins and muscles. Even his heart, lungs and other organs were starting to slowly collapse. It was the ultimate pain!

“It’s someone who had overestimated his abilities. He actually dared to come to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star without training on the Thirteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star till he reached a sufficient level.” A cold voice sounded from nearby.

With great difficulty, Qin Yu turned his head toward that voice.

It was a robust youth whose situation was currently a bit better than him. Compared with Qin Yu... that youth's skin had also ruptured. However, his muscles were still alright. Merely, that youth's entire body was giving off a crackle sound.

This youth was also kneeling on the ground on one knee. His hands were also pushed against the ground.

“You are not much better off than me.” Qin Yu tried his hardest to say those words. However, at this moment, the muscles in his throat were causing him immense pain.

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart that there was still some gap between his muscles and the muscles of a fourteen star Emperor. However, the gap shouldn't be large. Had the gap been larger, then it was likely that his entire body's muscles would've been crushed into fine dust instantly.

However, Qin Yu's bones had reached fifteen star Emperor level. On this Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, his bones were still pretty relaxed. However, that youth located not far from him was currently experiencing an immense pressure on his bones, causing his bones to give off a crackle and rattle sound.

“There's Gold Attribute Energy here?” Qin Yu's Soul's Power managed to sense the energy here.

“The seniors of the Dark Star Realm had most definitely prepared these Conversion Arrays for their descendants.” Qin Yu

understood it clearly in his heart. Immediately, he began to absorb the Gold Attribute Energy.

Qin Yu continued to kneel on one leg. He strived his hardest to crawl three steps forward and out from the range of the Conveying Array. Afterwards, he sat down on the ground cross-legged.

The situation of his muscles was still not too bad. Although the weak muscles like his skin had ruptured, the Life Elemental Energy hidden in every single cell of Qin Yu's body was restoring his body at a terrifying speed.

Skin ruptured, restored!

Slowly, his muscles ripped apart; once again, the Life Elemental Energy restored them!

The Life Elemental Energy was also slowly transforming Qin Yu's muscles. As for Qin Yu, he was currently absorbing the Gold Attribute Energy unceasingly. He was increasing the toughness of his muscles with a frightening speed.

Once Qin Yu sat down, he sat down for an entire year.

A year later, Qin Yu opened his eyes.

“My muscles have reached the fourteen star Emperor level now.” With a push from his hands, Qin Yu stood up. At the moment when Qin Yu stood up, a voice sounded.... “Eh? You’ve succeeded

in the training?”

Qin Yu looked to the direction where the voice sounded from. Not far away from Qin Yu, at a location about ten meters away, a naked man sat cross-legged with only his shorts on.

Not only that person, Qin Yu was also only wearing shorts created by the Gold Attribute Energy. His upper body and his thighs were all bare. Even his feet were bare.

After all, in a circumstance where his skin had ruptured and his blood was flowing unceasingly, it was very uncomfortable to wear clothes.

“Didn’t you say that I was overestimating my capabilities?” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

That robust man also tried his hardest to stand up. However, his skin would still occasionally burst open a small crack. That robust man laughed to Qin Yu. “In that case, I shall apologize to you. However, you’re truly amazing. In merely a single year, you’ve managed to stand on this Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star without the slightest amount of damage being done to you.”

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart that the reason why he was able to succeed so fast was most definitely because of the Life Elemental Energy.

“Let me introduce myself. I am called Meng Long!” Said that

robust man with a grin.

“I am Liu Xing.” Qin Yu replied.

Meng Long nodded. He then said. “You should continue training. However, this time around, you don’t need to be too anxious. A year ago when you first came out of the Conveying Array, I was able to clearly tell that your muscles had not reached a level where you could endure the fourteen star Emperor level. At that time, I thought that you would immediately run back. Who would’ve expected that you were actually able to persist until today and even succeeded.”

“I was not careful enough last time around. This time around, I will pay more attention. Meng Long, I shall go and train first.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Meng Long nodded. He then immediately sat back down in a cross-legged position. Actually, earlier, when he was standing up on his two legs, the pressure on his bones was truly too great.... His bones were currently still unable to bear that terrifying pressure standing up.

As for Qin Yu, he was currently walking at a slow speed like ‘taking a stroll.’

“It’s been a long time since I’ve felt such a state of reaching my limits.” Qin Yu felt that his entire body seemed to have received an extremely frightening pressure. “According to the descriptions of master’s Science and Technology Universe, on Dark Stars like the

White Dwarf and Neutron Star, that possess a terrifying level of gravitational force, a matter of a cubic centimeter was comparable in weight to a large mountain. However, this is the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It is a cosmic space of a higher stage than the Mortal Realm. The Dark Stars here seem to be different from the Dark Stars in the Mortal Realm.”

Qin Yu looked at the ground under his foot.

It was indeed different.

According to Qin Yu’s understanding. The Dark Stars in the Mortal Realm’s Science and Technology Universe ought to be formed by the later stage of a star. Furthermore, a neutron star could even be considered as a complete giant atomic nucleus.

“Science and technology? It seems to be impossible to me.” Qin Yu smiled as he walked on this Dark Star.

Of the eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars, this was the fourteenth. Its gravitational force ought to be considered as one of the most terrifying amongst them.... According to Qin Yu’s estimation, its gravity ought to be able to be compared with that of the Mortal Realm’s neutron star. However, as a living person, he was actually able to walk on it.

Although his cells collapsed earlier, due to the transformation they had underwent. With the help of the meteoric tear, they were now even more powerful. They were now able to completely bear the gravity of the Dark Star that he was stepping on.

Qin Yu started to spread out his Soul's Power.

“Mn? This Dark Star is actually able to attract the Soul's Power?” Qin Yu was shocked to find out that this Dark Star's frightening gravity was actually able to affect the Soul's Power. However, Qin Yu possessed the assistance of the Meteoric Tear. Thus, he was still able to observe the entire Dark Star.

This Dark Star was very small.

To be more exact, Dark Stars are usually extremely small. This Dark Star possessed merely the diameter of around a thousand miles. Had it been a normal Mortal Realm's planet, then Qin Yu would've likely passed through the entire planet in an instant.

However, what about now?

To walk a thousand miles with the speed of taking a stroll, how long would that take? If he were to walk a hundred miles a day, it would still take ten days. Furthermore, that was merely the distance of the diameter. To walk a circle around the Dark Star, the time it would take would be absolutely more than a month.

“Only myself and that Meng Long are on this Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. This is exactly as I had anticipated. However, there's actually liquid on this Dark Star?” Qin Yu was a bit shocked.

Earlier, Qin Yu's Soul's Power had discovered that in a distance greater than three hundred miles away from him, was a small hole with the length of about two meters and width one meter. Inside that small hole was a green colored liquid.

There's liquid on the Dark Star?

According to Qin Yu's understanding of the neutron star, he was completely unable to explain this phenomenon. All he could do was to comfort himself. This was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It was a cosmic space at a higher layer than the Mortal Realm.

"Sigh, a distance over three hundred miles. So far." Qin Yu had a long sigh.

Qin Yu was only able to reach the speed of 'taking a stroll' after his muscles' toughness reached their limit. To walk over three hundred miles with that kind of speed... Perhaps only on the Dark Star would Qin Yu feel that a distance of over three hundred miles was extremely far.

What Qin Yu didn't know was Meng Long who found it difficult to even stand up was currently extremely envious of him being able to 'stroll.'

After a day...

"Huff, Huff...." Qin Yu was breathing hard.

Wearing only shorts, Qin Yu's entire body was completely covered in sweat. He immediately collapsed under the frightening gravity. All the muscles on Qin Yu's body were shivering. An entire day. 'Strolling' for an entire day. Qin Yu was using his muscles to their limits.

At this moment, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the aching pain coming from his muscles. Fortunately he possessed the Life Elemental Energy that continuously restored his body.

Otherwise, walking an entire day would be nothing but wishful thinking.

As he walked, Qin Yu raised his head and saw the endless outer space. There were no other planets beside this Dark Star. That was because this Dark Star's gravitational force was too great. Only very far away were there some very small planets.

"What exactly is the liquid on the Dark Star? Mn, continue walking." Qin Yu clenched his teeth and continued to, heavily, walk step by step. The muscles of his body that had reached their limits were being sprained unceasingly...

On this Dark Star with the extremely terrifying gravity, Qin Yu walked step by step like so. Each of his steps were heavier than Mount Tai.

Chapter 16: Unitary Heavy Water

Dark Stars were created through the evolution of stars. Thus, the temperature on its surface was still very frightening. In that kind of temperature, even ordinary steel would be melted and evaporate into gas. However, to Qin Yu, this kind of temperature was nothing much.

That was because, with Qin Yu's current body, he would not even be slightly damaged by Blue Heavenly Flames. As for the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames... Qin Yu's current body was still a small step away from being able to completely ignore them.

"This gravity is truly frightening." All the muscles in Qin Yu's body were extremely tired. Each and every step that Qin Yu took was so heavy. With the assistance of his Life Elemental Energy, Qin Yu managed to walk to his destination without stopping.

Qin Yu had been curious the entire time.

A liquid that could exist on a Dark Star!

According to Qin Yu's estimation, with the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star's gravity, even if a mountain was to be placed here, it'll likely be instantly crushed and compressed into a finger-size like thing. As for ordinary rivers and other liquids, they'll likely be crushed and compressed into nothingness.

However, this green liquid was a gleaming little pond.

“Mn?” Roughly thirty miles away from that green pond, Qin Yu sensed that the temperature of his surroundings had suddenly fallen. Even the solid land of the Dark Star underneath his feet was dropping in temperature.

Puzzled, Qin Yu continued onward.

When Qin Yu reached a point twenty miles away from that pond, the temperature had dropped to a level where mortals could survive on.

“Could it be that ahead is frighteningly cold?”

In his confusion, Qin Yu continued to proceed onward. However, he was guessing the entire time. His speculations were also changing unceasingly.

Ten miles away from the green liquid pond, Qin Yu was shivering all over. He was thinking in his mind. “The temperature is now this low. It should be comparable to the coldness of the Jade Mist Cold Air.”

When he was three miles or so away from that green liquid, Qin Yu was sensing a bone chilling coldness. “The temperature here is definitely comparable to the Weeping Gold Cold Air.”

Flames were separated into Heavenly Flames, Blue Heavenly Flames and Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

As for the Cold Airs, they were separated into the Jade Mist Cold Air, Weeping Gold Cold Air and the Ice Soul Cold Air.

[TL: quite certain IET referred to the 'cold air' as 'mist' before...]

At a distance three miles away from that green liquid, the temperature in the surrounding had already reached a level comparable to that of the Weeping Gold Cold Air. Through that, one could imagine exactly how frightening the temperature of that green liquid was.

When Qin Yu originally used his Soul's Power to inspect the green liquid, he was only able to see it. That was because the Soul's Power could only display the scene and not the perception of cold or hot.

“Isn't this a bit too cold?”

Qin Yu looked to the ground under his feet. His expression had also changed somewhat.

The Dark Star was an extremely solid existence, that was condensed completely through frightening gravity. When Qin Yu walked out from the Conveying Array, all the ground of the Dark Star underneath his foot was condensed together like a single block.

However, at this moment, the Dark Star's ground underneath his

foot, because of the frightening coldness, had cracked. Even the terrifying gravity of the Dark Star was unable to cause them to condense together. Thus, one could imagine how cold the temperature was.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was around six hundred meters from that jade liquid pond.

“What exactly is this green liquid? I must inspect it closer.” Qin Yu grew stubborn and continued to walk toward the jade green liquid pond.

The extreme coldness caused all the muscles in Qin Yu’s entire body to shiver.

Shivering. This meant that Qin Yu’s tolerance had reached a critical level.

However, it was still alright. At the very least, his muscles were still able to shiver. Had they stopped shivering and were instead frozen, then it meant that the interior of his muscles might be frozen and split open. Qin Yu continued to walk forward.

“Ssss~~~” The exterior muscles of Qin Yu’s left arm had already turned white from the coldness and cracked open. Before the bright scarlet blood was able to flow out from the wound, it was already frozen to a dark red color.

Qin Yu frowned.

However, he still took another step forward.

“Sssss~~” His thighs, left face, and chest instantly split open from the cold. Abruptly, Qin Yu stopped moving.

“Seems like I cannot proceed forward any more. If I were to proceed forward, then I reckon that all my muscles would be frozen to death. Even the Life Elemental Energy would not be able to recover them in time.” Qin Yu knew very well of his body’s current condition.

All of his muscles were violently shivering. The tiny cells in his body were also violently moving about. It was as if they were trying to use the shivering to create some heat to counteract the coldness of the outside. Under such coldness, the tough and powerful muscles also began to slowly rip apart. The Life Elemental Energy was recovering the muscles unceasingly.

At this moment, the limit had been reached!

Qin Yu was just a bit more than three hundred meters away from the location of that jade green liquid pond!

“The coldness here is very close to that of the Ice Soul Cold Air. I reckon that when I reach the distance of two hundred meters, the temperature would be the same as the Ice Soul Cold Air. What exactly is that jade green pond? Its temperature is actually even colder than the Ice Soul Cold Air.”

The Ice Soul Cold Air was a coldness at the same level as the hotness of the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame.

Even Low Quality Divine Artifacts were unable to resist being split open by its coldness. It was likely that even Mid Quality Divine Artifacts were unable to resist it repeatedly. Only a High Quality Divine Artifact would not be damaged by the Ice Soul Cold Air. The frightening coldness that it possesses is very clear.

This green colored liquid.... appears to be much more terrifying than the Ice Soul Cold Air.

“Where exactly did this green colored liquid come from?” Qin Yu began to ponder. He was certain that with such a powerful liquid... it definitely could be used for a major function.

But how would he be able to obtain it?

“Using the Gold Force to obtain that green liquid?” Qin Yu was pondering. “No. With such a large gravitational attraction force from the Dark Star, my Gold Force would be crushed the moment he leaves my body. Furthermore, with such a powerful coldness, the Gold Force would also not be able to resist it.”

Qin Yu had immediately rejected his first idea.

What about the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Although the Jiang Lan's Realm could absorb things, the distance between them cannot be too great. Furthermore, it also depended on what the 'thing' being absorbed was. If it was a person, then it won't work should that person resist being absorbed. If it was an object like a Dark Star, then it would be impossible for the Jiang Lan's Realm to absorb it. As for a pond of liquid... it should be able to absorb it, if the distance between them was smaller.

Suddenly, Qin Yu's eyes shined.

"At times like this, I could only believe in Uncle Lan." A figure was split from Qin Yu's body. It was the Sword Immortal Puppet.

"The toughness of the Sword Immortal Puppet is much stronger than my current body. I suspect it'll be able to resist the cold." Qin Yu's Awareness entered into the Sword Immortal Puppet. He then prepared to control the Sword Immortal Puppet to move forward.

However, when Qin Yu proceed to lean forward to walk....

"Bang!"

The Sword Immortal Puppet had been crushed by the gravity!

The body of the Sword Immortal Puppet was indeed extremely tough. Even under the crushing weight of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, its body did not receive the slightest amount of damage. Its body also did not receive the slightest amount of damage in the surrounding temperature that was close

to that of a Ice Soul Cold Air's temperature.

However, the Sword Immortal Puppet's maximum strength was only that of a level nine Golden Immortal.

The Sword Immortal Puppet that was powered with a level nine Golden Immortal's strength was simply unable to even walk a single step on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. While it was still able to stand earlier, but once it start to lean forward to take the first step, it lost its balance and was crushed to the ground on his stomach.

“It would appear that it is impossible for me to obtain that green liquid.” Qin Yu had a self mocking smile. He then directly retrieved the Sword Immortal Puppet back into his body.

“If he were to help out, then it might be possible.” Qin Yu suddenly remembered a person. Soon after, he disappeared and a green speak appeared on the Dark Star.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Wu Lan and Hei Tong were sitting beside each other. As for Guo Fan, he was bitterly training. Wu Lan had merely said two sentences casually but Guo Fan instead started to think real hard about what Wu Lan had said and then started training.

“Uncle Wu Lan, my Eldest Uncle has arrived.” Hei Tong suddenly said.

There was only a single person who was called ‘Eldest Uncle’ by Hei Tong. It was Qin Yu. Wu Lan turned around to look. He then smiled and said. “Qin Yu, didn’t you said that you’re going to go to the Dark Star Realm to train last time around? How come you’ve come here instead?”

“I’ve already reached the Dark Star Realm. Not long ago, I’ve discovered some liquid on a Dark Star. However, that liquid was extremely and frighteningly cold. I was unable to approach it at all. Nor was I able to collect it. Thus, I came here to seek the help from you, Wu Lan. With how strong your body is, I believe it should be possible for you to approach it.” Qin Yu immediately got into the main subject.

Upon hearing Qin Yu’s speech, Wu Lan grew puzzled. He asked. “You said, liquid?”

“Wu Lan, you could spread your Demon Awareness out of the Jiang Lan’s Realm and observe it yourself.” Qin Yu controlled the Jiang Lan’s Realm to allow Wu Lan’s Demon Awareness to be able to travel through it. Wu Lan nodded and began to spread his Demon Awareness out.

After a short moment.

“How was it?” Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “Who could’ve known. Never had I expected this thing would appear on a Dark Star. That jade green

colored liquid, if my guess is correct, it ought to be ‘Unitary Heavy Water.’”

“Unitary Heavy Water?” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled. He had never heard of the name ‘Unitary Heavy Water’ before.

Wu Lan explained. “Unitary Heavy Water is a cold attribute liquid energy of the same rank as the ‘Divine Flame.’ Merely, when compared with the Divine Flame... this Unitary Heavy Water is even more rare. Back during the time when I was in the Divine Realm, I had only seen it once before.”

“Rare? Could it be that this Unitary Heavy Water is extremely hard to obtain?” Although he still had not ascended to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu was already anxious to know more about the Divine Realm.

Wu Lan laughed at himself and said. “My status in the Divine Realm was not high. Thus, I do not know much about it. However, I know that... the Deities usually possess Black Divine Flames as their true flame. Thus, there are quite a lot of people who utilizes the Black Divine Flame. However, as for those who uses the Unitary Heavy Water, I’ve only ever seen one.”

Qin Yu carefully listened.

“That time, I happened to be lucky and saw the master of the Bewitching God Temple refining artifacts. At that time, I saw that the master of the Bewitching God Temple was using the Unitary Heavy Water.” Wu Lan said in detail.

Qin Yu was shocked.

“Wu Lan, you said that the master of the Bewitching God Temple was refining artifacts?” Qin Yu wanted to know everything regarding the master of the Bewitching God Temple.

Wu Lan nodded and said. “The master of the Bewitching God Temple was also an extraordinary big shot in the Divine Realm. Of course... I reckon that the master of the Bewitching God Temple was still not as amazing as your Uncle Lan.”

Qin Yu started to laugh. “How do you know that he’s not as powerful as Uncle Lan?”

Wu Lan said with an inevitable tone. “How is that even a question? Merely by looking at this Jiang Lan’s Realm; being able to refine this Jiang Lan’s Realm, his status in the Divine Realm, is that something that cannot be questioned! Although the master of the Bewitching God Temple was extraordinary, it was still impossible for him to create the Jiang Lan’s Realm. If the master of the Bewitching God Temple were able to match your ‘Uncle Lan,’ then he wouldn’t have caused such a great fanfare when coming from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Nor would it have been that troublesome.”

Qin Yu nodded in understanding.

Having witnessed Uncle Lan’s strength, Qin Yu was even more certain, that Li’er ought to be in the Divine Realm.

“Likely there was some specific reason as to why Uncle Lan and Li’er were residing on the Mortal Realm’s Purple Mystic Star. Who knows how much time it will take for me to grow strong enough to see them.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

During the time when Qin Yu was training in the Mortal Realm, he had felt that he was so far away from reaching Li’er that the distance seemed to be boundless.

However now, Qin Yu knew in his mind that he should be able to find Li’er once he ascends to the Divine Realm.

“Oh, Wu Lan.” Qin Yu woke back up and proceeded to ask Wu Lan. “This Unitary Heavy Water, are you able to get them in here?”

Wu Lan muttered to himself. “The Unitary Heavy Water, I have also never attempted to touch it before. I am not afraid of ordinary Divine Flames, but Unitary Heavy Water? That’s truly hard to say.” Wu Lan did not have absolute certainty that he was able to do it.

“Wu Lan, help me out and give it a try.” Said Qin Yu.

Now, all Qin Yu could do was to ask Wu Lan for help. Wu Lan muttered to himself for a short period of time before saying. “In that case, let me leave the Jiang Lan’s Realm and try it out. Of course... if I were to fail, then there’s nothing else I can do.”

“In that case, thank you very much.” Qin Yu was overjoyed.

“Eldest Uncle, that Unitary Heavy Water that you two are talking about, is it very powerful?” Hei Tong who was confused as she listened to the conversation from the side asked.

Qin Yu stroked Hei Tong’s head affectionately. He smiled and said. “Of course it’s powerful. Even your Eldest Uncle was unable to approach near it. Say, do you think it’s powerful or not?” Afterwards, Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan.

Wu Lan nodded. Qin Yu then let Wu Lan out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

On the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

Qin Yu and Wu Lan suddenly appeared on the Dark Star. Upon returning to the Dark Star, Qin Yu once again felt that frightening pressure. However, Wu Lan appeared to be completely fine on the Dark Star.

“The gravity here is pretty good.” Wu Lan seemed to be unable to sense that frightening gravity. He then looked to that cold pond located three hundred meters away. He asked Qin Yu. “It should be that, right?”

Qin Yu nodded. “Wu Lan, if you can’t do it then don’t force yourself. As you’ll be too far away from me, it would be impossible

for me to return you back into the Jiang Lan's Realm.” Qin Yu carefully entrusted the task to Wu Lan.

Indeed, this was very dangerous.

If Wu Lan were to encounter any dangers beside that cold pond, it would likely be impossible for Qin Yu to save him.

“Don't worry.” Wu Lan smiled confidently. Then, with a movement of his leg, he shot toward the cold pond like an arrow. He was so fast that Qin Yu even saw a blur!

A speed so fast that it created a blur on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?

“To have a speed this fast on the Dark Star, his body is able to bear it?” Qin Yu was amazed. It was the first time that he discovered that he had underestimated Wu Lan.

“Qin Yu, I forgot to tell you this. That time when I saw the master of the Bewitching God Temple refining his artifacts, I was only several meters away from him and the Unitary Heavy Water. Thus, at the very least, it would be very easy for me to get near the Unitary Heavy Water.” Wu Lan's Voice Transmission sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

Qin Yu was unable to conceal a smile.

A distance of over three hundred meters. Had it been Qin Yu,

then it would have taken a long time to walk over there. However, Wu Lan was like an arrow. With two steps, he had arrived beside the green pond. Wu Lan's expression started to change. It turned serious. The relaxed expression that he had before was gone.

The Unitary Heavy Water was extremely cold. Ordinary Storage Rings were simply unable to endure it. As even Low Quality and Mid Quality Divine Artifacts were unable to resist its coldness, much less ordinary Storage Rings.

“Wu Lan, cover the Unitary Heavy Water with your body's energy.” Said Qin Yu via Mind Voice Transmission.

“Can't do. With the Unitary Heavy Water's coldness, I reckon my Demon Elemental Energy would be frozen to nothingness the moment it touches it.” How would taking the Unitary Heavy Water be as easy as Qin Yu had imagined?

Wu Lan could only use his two hands!

A faint black light started covering Wu Lan's right hand. Qin Yu remembered that when Wu Lan was fighting against the Peng Demon Emperor, his two hands had also been covered with a layer of black light.

Wu Lan's right hand, with the black light circulating around it, started to slowly proceed towards the jade green colored cold pond.

Chapter 17: Training For A Hundred Years

Qin Yu held his breath as he stared at Wu Lan from afar. Wu Lan's right hand that was covered by the flowing black light slowly touched the surface of the jade green colored liquid. Wu Lan's right hand started to shiver.

"Could it be that even Wu Lan is unable to resist the Unitary Heavy Water?" Qin Yu grew anxious.

Wu Lan's right hand slightly stopped for a moment. Immediately after, he pulled it back at a lightning fast speed.

After some continuous movements, Wu Lan had instantly arrived beside Qin Yu.

"Wu Lan, what happened?" Qin Yu already had a bad premonition. Wu Lan had a serious expression. At this moment, the skin on Wu Lan's right hand was frozen to a pale color.

Wu Lan's gaze was still on the jade green colored cold pond located over three hundred meters away. With a low voice, he said. "Qin Yu, I am certain that jade green colored pond is no mere Unitary Heavy Water."

"How could that be?" Qin Yu wasn't aware of the details about what happened earlier. All he saw was Wu Lan extending his right

hand into the green liquid and then pausing for a moment.

Wu Lan suddenly started laughing. He looked to Qin Yu while laughing. He said. “Qin Yu, when I extended my hand into that Unitary Heavy Water pond, I sensed that there was a mysterious thing at the bottom of the pond.”

“Mysterious thing?” Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan in confusion.

“That’s right. If it was merely Unitary Heavy Water, my hands would be able to endure its coldness. However, when I extended my right hand into it earlier, an extremely sharp coldness had corroded my right hand instantly. The coldness from that surpassed that of a Unitary Heavy Water’s coldness. The thing that emitted that sharp coldness ought to be a certain mysterious thing located at the bottom of the pond. It even caused my right hand to be injured.” Wu Lan had a self mocking smile on his face.

Qin Yu shook his head and said helplessly. “Seems like that thing does not belong to me. Thus, I too shall not wastefully seek it.”

“No.” Wu Lan said with a smile. “Do not give up, it is still possible for you to obtain that thing.”

“Please speak, let’s hear it.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Wu Lan said in details. “Earlier, when I extended my hand into it, I was able to confirm one thing - that even if it was a High Quality Divine Artifact, it too would not be able to withstand the coldness

within it. Thus, trying to obtain the Unitary Heavy Water as well as the thing located at the bottom of the pond is absolutely impossible. Therefore, there is only one method left... relying on the storage space!”

“You mean... the Jiang Lan’s Realm?” Qin Yu frowned.

Wu Lan nodded and said with a smile. “Qin Yu, think about it. This thing had remained here the entire time. The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm have never taken it away. Evidently... the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm also have no means to take the cold pond. Furthermore, ordinary storage rings, even Divine Storage Artifacts, would still be unable to resist the coldness of the Unitary Heavy Water, much less the coldness from the item located at the bottom of the cold pond.”

“Isn’t the Jiang Lan’s Realm also a Spatial Divine Artifact?” Qin Yu asked in confusion.

Wu Lan sneered. “Divine Artifact, you’re truly looking down on the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

Qin Yu’s eyes shined. “Wu Lan, what do you mean by that?”

“It is useless for me to tell you about it now. You’ll understand it yourself once you reach the Divine Realm. Divine Artifact? Just think about it. The Dragon Clan’s Inherited Treasure and the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasure, aren’t they both more powerful than a High Quality Divine Artifact? This Jiang Lan’s Realm is the most precious treasure I have ever seen in my entire lifetime.” Said Wu

Lan as he gasped in admiration.

Qin Yu didn't press on.

He knew that Wu Lan didn't wish to tell him. If he did, then he would've already done so.

“You could consider the Jiang Lan's Realm as a space. However, this space is different from the Storage Ring's space where there isn't a bit of life energy. This space is a space that's similar to the 'cosmic space.' Its level is below that of cosmic space, but it's not far from it. As long as you're able to get near that cold pond, you'll be able to use the Jiang Lan's Realm and directly absorb the cold pond into it.” Said Wu Lan with certainty.

Qin Yu thought about it for a moment.

He then looked to Wu Lan and asked. “Then, in order to get near that cold pond, what level of strength must I be?”

“What level of strength? It'll be more or less about when one's body is trained to a level comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact.” Said Wu Lan with a light smile. “However, I reckon that it's impossible for you to use this sort of treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

Qin Yu did not think too much.

After all, the number of people that could defeat him in the

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was not many now. His goal had always been the Divine Realm. That was because Li'er was there.... even with Uncle Lan, he was only able to ensure that Li'er would not be forced. Thus, he could imagine the final difficulty he would stumble upon in the Divine Realm.

Identity, strength, status, they are very important regardless of which realm one might be in. After training for all these years, Qin Yu was naturally very knowledgeable about it. He had never once considered that upon reaching the Divine Realm, Li'er's father would directly give him Li'er. Everything required him to strive for it!

“High Quality Divine Artifact, right? I got it.” Qin Yu smiled and said to Wu Lan. “Wu Lan, thank you for all of this. I'll immediately send you back into the Jiang Lan's Realm.”

Wu Lan smiled and nodded. “Continue to try your best, Qin Yu. Let me advise you.... it's best for you to get used to moving about under immense pressures.”

“Wu Lan, what do you mean by that?” Qin Yu grew confused by Wu Lan's 'advice.'

“Aiyah, the gravity of this Dark Star is truly difficult to bear. Qin Yu, let me return to the Jiang Lan's Realm.” Instead of answering, Wu Lan shifted the subject. Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart. He understood that Wu Lan did not wish to say anymore. Afterwards, with an thought, Wu Lan disappeared from the Dark Star.

“Continue to properly train on the Dark Stars. Once I have finished training, I will proceed toward the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu had a plan in his mind. As long as it would be helpful to him in the Divine Realm, Qin Yu would definitely strive for it.

Qin Yu looked at his surroundings. Feeling that bone chilling coldness, Qin Yu slightly nodded. “The conditions here just so happened to be suited for training. Coldness! Gravity!”

Soon after, Qin Yu started running.

He no longer walked, instead, he was running.

Qin Yu’s gaze was firm. His leg’s muscles started to bulge. Each and every one of his steps firmly smashed onto the ground. With the jade green colored cold pond as the center, at a distance over three hundred meters away from the cold pond, Qin Yu was unceasingly running around it.

This was the limit to the coldness that he could sustain right now. In a state of absolute limit, the Life Elemental Energy was unceasingly pouring into Qin Yu’s muscles, causing them to be accustomed to that kind of oppression.

Running, the simplest type of running.

Qin Yu continued to run for three entire years!

With the assistance from his Life Elemental Energy, the past three years have given Qin Yu an exceptional amount of improvement. Qin Yu's current speed was much faster than before. However, even though this was the case... Qin Yu was only able to get closer to the cold pond by ten more meters.

"I'll start running with weights now." Qin Yu sensed that his muscles had improved by a lot.

His gaze was cast toward the ground.

Under that frightening level of coldness, the ground here had already cracked open. The cracks created strips among the ground. Qin Yu grabbed a strip of ground with his hands. He planned to pull it out!

However, Qin Yu was shocked to find out that he was unable to pull it out.

"This substance is extremely hard." Suddenly, the Mid Quality Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, appeared in Qin Yu's hand. When comparing the hardness, the Divine Sword Sky Piercer was harder than the Dark Star's matter. Further, it was also much sharper.

Using a great amount of force, Qin Yu slashed his sword downward. After using a great amount of effort, Qin Yu managed to slice off this strip. The strip was merely a finger wide and a finger thick. It could even be considered as a 'stick.' Even though it's so thin, Qin Yu still had to borrow the sharpness of his Divine Sword in order to sever it.

It was a three inch long, one finger wide, and one finger thick dark red colored strip.

Qin Yu wanted to pick it up with his hands.

However, no matter how hard he tried, he was still unable to pick up this merely three inch long strip. Moreover, he was even unable to move it in the slightest. What Qin Yu didn't know was that this dark red strip, had it been on other ordinary planets, would still possess a weight greater than a large mountain. To be able to exist under the gravity of the Dark Star, one could easily imagine the density of this dark red strip.

Furthermore, in a place like the Dark Star with a terrifying amount of gravity, the weight of this strip was over a hundred thousand times Qin Yu's weight. Although it appeared to be very small, but how could Qin Yu possibly be able to move it?

"How do I add weight then?" Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

He then looked to the Divine Sword Sky Piercer in his hand. Qin Yu had already dripped his blood on the Divine Sword Sky Piercer and had become its master. Thus, it did not possess even the slightest amount of weight in Qin Yu's hands.

"Gravitational barrier!" Qin Yu immediately pat his head. "I actually forgot about the gravitational barrier." After he said that, he created a gravitational barrier with his hands and increased the

gravity by three times.

This gravitational barrier secret technique was something that nearly everyone from the Dark Star Realm knew how to use. When Qin Yu used his Soul Searching on Xu Zong, he had also come to know about this rather primary level gravity barrier technique.

“This is truly heavy. And it’s only three times.” Qin Yu felt that his entire body had suddenly sunk. It was as if standing up had turned into a kind of burden. Qin Yu suddenly started laughing

He remembered his childhood.

Back in his childhood period, he had also carried weights and frantically ran to temper his body.

Compared to his childhood, what he stood on was no longer the mountain roads of the East Misty Mountain but instead the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

Back during his childhood, he carried stones and the likes behind his back. However now, Qin Yu was relying on the gravitational barrier technique of the Dark Star Realm in order to increase the gravity. Although his body weight had only increased three times, with the gravity of the Dark Star, the weight surpassed over a hundred East Misty Mountains!

The sound of footsteps was heard!

Qin Yu started to run resolutely run step by step.

As he ran, a peaceful smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. With his awareness getting fuzzy, Qin Yu seemed to have began to feel that the Dark Star that he was on had turned into the mountain roads of the East Misty Mountain from back then. Furthermore, a familiar voice seemed to sound from behind him... "Faster, even faster!"

That voice was the voice of his first teacher, Zhao Yunxing.

Qin Yu was running unceasingly. Sweat drops appeared on his body endlessly. However, once they appeared, they were immediately extinguished by the terrifying gravity of the Dark Star. Qin Yu still remembered that before he entered the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, there was such a line in the jade slip that Elder Zhi Qiao gave him... "Do not use Transmission Spiritual Pearl on the Dark Star. Under the terrifying gravity of the Dark Star, the Transmission Spiritual Pearl would be crushed to nothingness."

Even Qin Yu's Sword Immortal Puppet was crushed by the gravity, one could imagine how terrifying the gravity was. Thus, Qin Yu's sweat did not even possess the qualifications to exist on this Dark Star.

Qin Yu continued to run.

His gaze was incomparably resolute.

After a hundred years!

Qin Yu had already increased the gravitational barrier on his body to four times his body's weight. He was still running. His gaze was still that resolute.

He had run for a hundred years now. Actually, being pressured by such a strong gravity, one's body would be transforming endlessly with just standing. However, running like Qin Yu, every single muscle within his body was undergoing an evolution with the assistance of the Life Elemental Energy.

Training for an entire hundred years.

“My muscles should have reached fifteen star Emperor level now.” Recently, Qin Yu was able to sense that his bones were also slowly undergoing a transformation through weighted running. Evidently, his bones and muscles were now at the same level.

Qin Yu looked to the cracked Dark Star strips underneath his foot.

“This thing is as heavy as hell. Since I've arrived in the Dark Star Realm, might as well show this to Little Tong and them.” Qin Yu used his Divine Sword Sky Piercer to cut off three sticks of the dark red colored strips. Although it was impossible for him to pick it up, he was still able to absorb it with his Jiang Lan's Realm.

With a thought, Qin Yu absorbed the three dark red sticks into

the Jiang Lan's Realm.

He then turned around and glanced at the jade green colored cold pond located not far away from him. "I can only come again after I have reached seventeen star Emperor level." Qin Yu then proceeded to run toward the direction of the Interstellar Conveying Array.

This time around, Qin Yu removed the gravitational barrier. The speed that he ran at had turned exceedingly fast.

In merely half a day, Qin Yu had arrived by the Conveying Array. Not far away from the Conveying Array, Qin Yu saw Meng Long who was currently walking. Evidently, the past hundred years of training had only allowed Meng Long to slowly walk.

Meng Long looked to Qin Yu who was rapidly running over with shock.

"Meng Long." Qin Yu greeted while smiling.

Meng Long pointed at Qin Yu and said stammeringly. "You, you've already successfully finished your training?" One must know that the further down the road, the harder it was to train. Meng Long's speed was already very fast.

However, the plan that Meng Long had for himself was... to be able to stand up and walk within a hundred years, to be able to run regularly in ten thousand years, to be able to run with twice his

bodyweight in a hundred thousand years and to be able to run with three times his bodyweight in a million years.

He had planned for a thousand years. However, what about Qin Yu? How many years had it only been?

How could he not be shocked? He was even starting to feel that his brain had been jolted.

Qin Yu nodded and said with a smile. “That’s right. I’ve succeeded. I think I am able to step onto the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star now.” To be able to carry the weight of twice one’s body weight and run regularly was the requirement to succeed. However, Qin Yu was currently able to carry four times his weight when running.

“How is that possible? How is it possible that you’ve succeeded this fast?” Meng Long was unable to accept it.

Qin Yu also knew that his training speed was somewhat frightening. Immediately, he smiled and said. “It might be that my aptitude is good. Meng Long, I’ll take my leave first.” Qin Yu no longer say anymore and directly walked into that Conveying Array.

This Interstellar Conveying Array was specially manufactured and did not require Elemental Spirit Stones to supply energy. Instead, it required the cultivator to pour in his own energy. After all, it was impossible for Elemental Spirit Stones to exist on a Dark Star like this.

After Qin Yu poured in Gold Force into it, the Interstellar Conveying Array started to shine.

In over a hundred years, Qin Yu's muscles had completely reached fifteen star Emperor level. So much that it was likely even a bit higher level than that.

Seeing Qin Yu disappear, Meng Long still felt that he was about to faint. "How could this be? I had personally seen his muscles being unable to withstand the pressure of the gravity at first. Could it be... that he was faking from the beginning? No, that can't be, why would he be faking it to me?" No matter how hard he tried to think, he was still unable to understand why that Liu Xing was able to train so fast.

Trial Sacred Planet. On the transfer planets of the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars. The Interstellar Conveying Array on the lounge on the first floor of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building started to shine. Immediately, it attracted a large amount of people.

"Hello, Lord Liu Xing." Elder Zhi Qiao was smiling to Qin Yu. "Did Your Lordship manage to succeed in your training?"

Qin Yu felt a bit helpless in his heart.

He knew that if he were to train in the Dark Stars one after another, then his astonishing training speed would definitely shock everyone.

“Forgot about it, who cares about what others think? I’ll just let others think that I’m a genius.” Ultimately, Qin Yu could only reach such a decision. Qin Yu nodded to Elder Zhi Qiao and said. “That’s right.”

“Lord Liu Xing, please wait a moment. Let me prepare the fourteen star Emperor level title plate.” Said Elder Zhi Qiao while smiling.

Chapter 18: Reaching The Final Stage Of The Soul

To Qin Yu, this title plate was still of significant importance. For one, it would allow him to continue his training on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Secondly, it was a mark of his identity. It would allow Qin Yu to travel about the Dark Star Realm easier.

Elder Zhi Qiao took out a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. That crystal pillar started to emit a misty radiance that covered Qin Yu.

“Eh? Lord Liu Xing, you haven’t obtained your Emperor level title plate?” Elder Zhi Qiao looked to Qin Yu in shock. According to the rules, when awarding a new Emperor level title plate, the old one must be returned.

Qin Yu had seen the information in the jade slip and knew about this matter. He explained. “I had never trained on the Dark Stars before.”

“So that’s the case.” Elder Zhi Qiao nodded with a smile. However, he was still a bit shocked. Soon after, Elder Zhi Qiao took out a title plate that appeared to be of stellar crystal construction and handed it to Qin Yu. “Your Lordship, this is the fourteen star Emperor level title plate. Your Lordship can drip your blood on it to become its owner.”

Qin Yu received the title plate.

The title plate was a bit transparent. It radiated three different colors. On the front of the title plate was the word 'Emperor.' On the back of the title plate was the word 'Fourteen.' After Qin Yu dripped his blood on it and became its master, he absorbed it into his body.

"Elder Zhi Qiao, farewell." Said Qin Yu and then he immediately proceeded to leave through the entrance.

All of the people standing around immediately spit a road open for him. They watched as Qin Yu proceeded toward the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building. Unable to refrain themselves, these people started discussing what happened.

On one of the Three Great Sacred Planets of the Dark Star Realm, the Gold Punishment Star.

When Qin Yu was training on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, the new Gold Punishment Lord had already ascended the throne and had completely made it public. At this moment, the Gold Punishment Lord and a group of people were gathered in the main hall of the Gold Punishment Sect.

The Gold Punishment Lord sat on the owner's seat, whereas the six people sat on the guest seats. At this moment, one person stood up. Respectfully, he reported. "Your Majesty, news has arrived from the Trial Sacred Planet. The two lords that had entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star from back then, one of them has already come back out. It is Lord Liu Xing."

“Liu Xing, he is currently a member of the Deep Mulberry Star. In the past, he was an unknown interstellar cultivator.” Said the Gold Punishment Lord indifferently.

The newly appointed Gold Punishment Lord’s name is Xing Yuan. He was originally also an unknown interstellar cultivator. Later, he came out from the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and, with his overwhelming strength, undisputedly became the next Gold Punishment Lord.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan continued. “According to the information Wen Feng sent over, this Liu Xing’s strength ought to be no weaker than Wen Feng. In that case, why did this Liu Xing enter the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star to train?”

“I reckon this Liu Xing’s strength is at the fifteen star Emperor level. According to the information, this Liu Xing had never gone through training in the Dark Stars. It might be that he was not confident in himself and thus decided to train on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star for a period of time before entering the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?” Said a white bearded old man with a smile.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan nodded and smiled. “That makes sense. For this Liu Xing to possess such a strength... it would seem that he would be a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord.”

“Humph.” A cold humph came from a seat to the left of the Gold

Punishment Lord.

It was a cold looking middle aged man.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan lightly smiled and said. “Vice Sect Master, you do not have to think about it too much. Since he has reached fifteen star Emperor level, he shall be considered as a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord. However, with your seventeen star Emperor level strength, is there even a need for you to worry about him? Merely, you’re the same as me. Neither one of us know when our Divine Tribulation might arrive. Once we pass the Divine Tribulation, the position of the Gold Punishment Lord would still be something that Liu Xing, Wen Feng and them would be left to fight over.”

The cold looking middle aged man nodded.

This man was precisely one of the three Vice Sect Masters of the Gold Punishment Sect. He is a seventeen star Emperor level expert with strength only second to the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan!

A breeze brushed past. The countless soft branches of the large tree drifted with the wind.

While drinking wine, Qin Yu looked through the window and saw the scenery outside. The scenery on the Trial Sacred Planet was very decent.

When Qin Yu came out from the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, he did not immediately continue his training. Instead, he decided to first dine and drink in the first floor restaurant of the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building and then go onto the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star later.

The surroundings of Qin Yu's table were extremely empty. Although there were several hundred people in the restaurant dining and drinking, all of them took their own initiative to distance themselves from Qin Yu. This was their reverence toward the strong.

“That is Lord Liu Xing, you see him? He's the one beside the window. I've heard that Lord Liu Xing had only trained for a bit over a hundred years on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star before coming out. That kind of speed is truly astonishing.” A baldy boasted in a low voice.

“It might be that Lord Liu Xing was powerful to begin with?” A youth beside the baldy said.

“Not necessarily.” The baldy said to the surrounding people in a low voice. “How about this, let's have a bet as to how long it'll take for Lord Liu Xing to reach the Sixteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.”

“Even if he's a genius, it'll still take at the very least ten thousand years.” Someone said.

The baldy smiled and said. “In that case, let's bet if it would take

less or more than ten thousand years for Lord Liu Xing to reach the Sixteen Star Emperor Level.”

“Fine, who will be the banker?”

[TL: banker = dealer. Not sure which term is better, since I felt that the dealer is more like a card dealer... whereas banker is like the house player that everyone bets money to... argh...]

“Quiet down, His Lordship has stood up.”

Seeing Qin Yu standing up, the entire restaurant lounge grew quiet. Qin Yu smiled and then walked toward the waiter. “I’d like to pay my bill.” That waiter looked at Qin Yu with eyes filled with admiration. Respectfully, he said. “Lord Liu Xing need not pay anything. As Your Lordship is planning to enter the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, you’re also entitled to eat here free of charge.”

“I thought that I’m only qualified to eat here for free after I obtained the fifteen star Emperor level title plate?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

That waiter shook his head. “Elder had said that there was no need. He was certain that you possess the strength of a fifteen star Emperor.”

Of course, among those who dared to enter the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, how many would dare enter it without

sufficient confidence in themselves? If one were to enter without sufficient confidence, then it was literally no different from suicide.

Finally, Qin Yu exited the restaurant lounge and walked into the main entrance lounge where the Interstellar Conveying Array stood.

A middle aged man who was sitting cross-legged beside the Conveying Array stood up. He walked to Qin Yu and said respectfully. “Lord Liu Xing, I am the Elder in charge of the affairs here.”

“You can start the Conveying Array.” Qin Yu was very straightforward.

On the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

This time around, Qin Yu was not in a sorry state like last time. Immediately after he was transferred over, he merely felt a slight pressure causing him to sink down. The familiar pressure of the gravity had once again returned.

“There’s actually someone else on this planet.” Qin Yu’s Soul’s Power clearly sensed that there was a woman located some twenty miles away from where he stood.

“She’s from the White Profound Sect.” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the cold aura emitting from that woman. “For a woman to be

this powerful, it truly is a rare occasion.” Qin Yu praised in his heart.

Qin Yu did not bother to waste time, immediately, he deployed the gravitational barrier and increased his body weight by one fold.

“Mn?” Qin Yu suddenly remembered a thing. “Something’s amiss. The gravity of these eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars are increased gradually and corresponds to the tolerance of the one star Emperor level to eighteen star Emperor level. However... since that was the case, there should only be a need for only a single Dark Star. One only needs to train on the first Dark Star and then increase the pressure on oneself through gravitational barriers. The seniors of this Dark Star Realm, why did they go through all the hardships of finding eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars?”

Qin Yu found himself a bit unable to understand the reasoning.

“Forget about it, I’m not going to bother with it anymore.”

However, Qin Yu didn’t know at all... that it didn’t take a lot of time for the seniors of the Dark Star Realm to find these eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars.

Furthermore, only through having these eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars would they be able to confirm the strength of the people. Only through them would the Three Great Sacred Planets be able to record the people’s strength more accurately.

Qin Yu had also decided on a matter. He had decided to only train on this Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and just continue to increase the weight on himself. There was no need for him to go to other Dark Stars.

“Training!”

Qin Yu took a deep breath. Soon after, he began his long training journey.

Experts are lonely beings. Qin Yu was also only able to accumulate his strength through an extreme amount of loneliness. On this Dark Star, Qin Yu began his solitary training.

After eight hundred years.

Merely only a pair of shorts. With a naked upper body, Qin Yu was doing a handstand. His hands' ten fingers were like trees as they firmly grabbed the ground. He was supporting his entire body's weight with his ten fingers. At this moment, Qin Yu had also added four times his body's weight to himself through the gravitational barrier technique. Furthermore, this was all done on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star!

Qin Yu clearly understood that his two hands are his most effective weapons in the future.

Thus, he must attach a lot of importance to temper his fingers.

“Is the High Quality Divine Artifact truly the limit?” As Qin Yu was training, he was also pondering in his mind.

Was the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body the limit?

Right at this moment, Qin Yu started to frown. Soon after, his face displayed an ecstatic expression. “After all these years, my soul realm’s level has finally reached the limit!” Qin Yu immediately stopped training and sat down on the ground cross-legged.

Within his boundless mind, Qin Yu’s soul was rolling about unceasingly, viscous like a thick liquid. At the same time, sharp golden light would occasionally emit from the thick liquid.

“According to the ‘Three Souls Nine Refinements,’ when the soul has reached the limit, the stage of satisfaction, it would be able to turn into essence.”

A figure appeared in Qin Yu’s mind. The appearance of this person was exactly the same as Qin Yu.

This person was sitting there in a cross-legged position. He was executing the hundred and eight hand seal techniques ‘Three Souls Nine Refinements’ with his two hands at a lightning speed. When Qin Yu began to execute the first hand seal, his soul started to flow like quicksilver.

As the hand seals continued to be executed, the speed of the

quicksilver-like flow grew faster and faster.

When he executed the final hand seals, his boundless mind started to vibrate. The figure that was sitting there cross-legged suddenly opened his eyes. His eyes were bright like a torch.

“Unite!”

Within his frantically shaking mind, rays of golden light suddenly started to shine. Immediately, his entire brain stopped vibrating. It returned to the peacefulness from before. Clearly, one could see... a circular golden pellet was whirling around in Qin Yu’s mind.

That was precisely the soul that had reached the satisfactory stage.

“Is this the soul of ordinary Deities?” Qin Yu looked at that deep brilliance that was the round golden pellet in his dantian. That round golden pellet was extremely dazzling.

Suddenly, an even more astonishing green light shined from another location. Immediately, the green light covered the golden light. Qin Yu’s mind had turned completely green. As for the thing that was radiating the endless amount of green light, it was precisely a near transparent tear.

“Meteoric Tear.” Qin Yu was shocked.

Suddenly, the Meteoric Tear started to radiate a seven colored brilliance. That seven colored brilliance was directly shot into Qin Yu's golden soul pellet. At this moment, a large amount of information had rushed into Qin Yu's mind.

“These are...” Qin Yu was immediately attracted.

Immediately afterward, he continued to sit cross-legged on the Dark Star. Motionlessly, Qin Yu began the longest cultivation period he had ever underwent, from since he was born till now!

Chapter 19: Her Name Is Zuo Qiumei

The Meteoric Tear that was radiating an endless amount of green light in Qin Yu's mind was extremely dazzling. The green light had covered everything. The Meteoric Tear was currently emitting a seven colored brilliance into Qin Yu's golden soul pellet.

As the seven colored brilliance entered into Qin Yu's golden soul pellet, the Meteoric Tear started to reduce in size with a speed visible to the naked eye!

When Qin Yu's golden soul pellet was absorbing the seven colored brilliance, Qin Yu's Awareness had entered into a particular setting.

A boundless amount of seawater.

At this moment, Qin Yu appeared to have turned into a drop of seawater. He was connected with the boundless amount of seawater and experiencing the extensiveness of the peacefulness of the ocean, the ire during the time when enormous waves surged in the ocean and the boundless depths of the ocean.

After an unknown period of time, Qin Yu had even come to believe that he was indeed a droplet of water.

Suddenly, the ocean disappeared.

Qin Yu had entered into a vegetative state. He was surrounded by all kinds of flowers and plants. They were many and varied. So many and varied that Qin Yu was unable to even count them. As for Qin Yu, this time around, he was merely regular grass among them.

He grew and then withered. Soon, once again, he revived and germinated. Again he grew, he again withered....

A cycle, a continuous cycle.

As he was undergoing the cycle, Qin Yu suddenly sensed that his surroundings were once again undergoing a change. His surroundings had turned into nothingness. It was the outer space! Qin Yu was able to see the celestial bodies far away; the blazing sun, the uninhabited planets.

All of these celestial bodies were eternally floating in the cosmic space. It was as if they would never change.

Occasionally, Qin Yu would become one amongst countless weapons. Occasionally, Qin Yu would become a speck of dust in the air. Occasionally, Qin Yu would enter into an endless void. Occasionally, Qin Yu would enter a boundless sea of flames....

As he went through the mysterious experiences one after another, Qin Yu did not know how much time had passed.

After seemingly a countless number of years had passed, a voice

sounded.

“Child, this is what I left behind before my death. Contained within it is my comprehension toward the cosmic space. Try your best to comprehend as much as you can. I, Zuo Qiumei, have never accepted a disciple in my life. You could be considered as my sole disciple. However, you must remember, before you are able to comprehend everything that I have passed onto you, do not speak of my name to others. Disciple of mine, I hope that you’ll be able to enjoy a more relaxed and more happy life than mine....”

That gentle and soft voice had caused Qin Yu’s mind to enter a state of hypnosis.

“Mother.”

In his fuzziness, Qin Yu appeared to have heard the voice of his mother. That sort of tranquility was extremely comfortable to him. He wished that voice would never stop. However, that voice disappeared after merely a moment.

As the voice disappeared, Qin Yu became sober headed again in a short period of time.

“Was it this Zuo Qiumei who passed on the Meteoric Tear to me?” Qin Yu grew somewhat understanding of what have happened. “Based on what that Zuo Qiumei had said, she appears to have already died.”

For an unknown reason, upon knowing that this Zuo Qiumei had died, Qin Yu unexpectedly had a painful feeling in his heart.

Qin Yu still clearly remembered the final voice of that Zuo Qiumei. Qin Yu was unable to understand at all. She who possessed such a voice that could allow even one's soul to enter a state of tranquility, who would be willing to kill her?

“The comprehension toward the cosmic space?”

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that within his soul were some things that are similar to the most ancient and origin of the universe. They were the things that this woman called Zuo Qiumei left behind for him.

“I shall allow my body to naturally continue its training with the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body and the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique.” Qin Yu's Awareness entered into the dazzling seven colored radiance within his soul.

In Qin Yu's mind, the Meteoric Tear had stopped shooting out the seven colored radiance. The current Meteoric Tear, when compared the before, was an entire size smaller. Earlier, when Qin Yu experienced all those scenes, the time seemed to be very long... however, only a couple days had actually passed.

The Meteoric Tear that had become a size smaller once again fused with Qin Yu's golden soul pellet.

As for Qin Yu, he was currently submerging his awareness into the depths of that seven colored radiance. He was appreciating the comprehensions that Zuo Qiumei left for him.

These were the most precious things that Zuo Qiumei had left behind with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear. It was unknown how long it would take for Qin Yu to comprehend these things.... Just like that, Qin Yu's Awareness entered a state of comprehension, training at the depths of the seven colored radiance.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged on the Dark Star. The twenty seven thousand seals and patterns merged with the depths of Qin Yu's bones and muscles. They were unceasingly absorbing Elemental Spirit Energy and tempering Qin Yu's bones and muscles. As for the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect, it too was being used constantly and absorbed an endless amount of Gold Attribute Energy into Qin Yu's body.

Time passed. Qin Yu, in the depths of his training, did not know how much time had passed at all.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

On a snow peaked mountain. Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Wu Lan were currently together. Hou Fei was donned in golden clothes. His fiery eyes were flickering with a sense of helplessness. Standing beside Hou Fei was Hei Yu who was dressed in all white with a grave and stern expression.

As for Wu Lan, he was sitting on the side and drinking wine.

“Monkey, what’s with big brother this time around? Even with using Mind Voice Transmission, big brother still did not respond.” Hei Yu’s brows were creased. Qin Yu’s training this time around was truly too long. It was so long that even Hou Fei and Hei Yu grew worried.

Hei Yu and Qin Yu were brothers who grew up together. Thus, there was a special kind of connection between them. Between Hei Yu and Qin Yu, they do not even need to use Soul’s Power to send voice transmissions. Instead, with merely a mind’s intention, they were able to communicate with each other.

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. “The Mind Voice Transmission would only sound in one’s True Spirit.”

“True Spirit, what is that?” Hou Fei looked to Wu Lan in confusion.

Wu Lan explained while smiling. “Oh, I’ve forgotten about it. This ‘True Spirit’ is the same as the ‘Awareness’ that you all know. Usually, one’s Awareness would be able to receive communications coming to it. Since even your Awareness Voice Transmission was not received by him, it would seem that Qin Yu has entered a deep level training where even his Awareness is immersed.”

“Deep level training?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

How deep must it be for even Mind Voice Transmission to not work? This was truly too astonishing.

“What’s the most important is that big brother had already trained for twenty thousand years. No, only two thousand years have passed outside! However, training for two thousand years, isn’t that a bit too long?” Said Hou Fei anxiously.

Wu Lan laughed as he scolded. “What would a brat like you know? This sort of deep level training is something that can be discovered but not sought! Usually, when one trains, one would train one’s body of the power of one’s Nascent Soul. Much less Awareness Voice Transmission, even a Voice Transmission through the Demon Awareness would be able to wake him up.”

“This sort of deep level training is not a training of the body or one’s energy. Instead... it’s the training of the state of being. It’s the achieving of comprehension regarding the cosmic space! That is both the most basic and the most deep level training. It is something that would not come even if I sought for it. It’s best for the two of you to not be bored and randomly send Mind Voice Transmission to your big brother. I wish for your big brother to continue training like this for several tens of thousands of years more.”

Hearing what Wu Lan had said, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were only able to smile.

“For big brother to possess such good luck, we are naturally happy for him. It’s just that both Monkey’s and my soul have reached level nine Demon Emperor level. Our power had also

reached the limit of level eight Demon Emperor. Had it not been for us restricting ourselves, we would've already reached level nine Demon Emperor level." Said Hei Yu helplessly.

Training for twenty thousand years, Hou Fei and Hei Yu's souls have both reached level nine Demon Emperor level. In terms of strength, had they not been suppressing themselves, they too would have reached level nine Demon Emperor level.

Hou Fei muck up his lips and said. "Once one enters the level nine Demon Emperor, it's very possible for him to encounter the Divine Tribulation. Although it is very hard to say when the Divine Tribulation would arrive, in order to not ascend to the Divine Realm too early, the two of us could only suppress our powers."

Hei Yu also nodded.

Wu Lan who stood to the side said helplessly. "You two brats, your cultivation speed is so fast. I, on the other hand, wished to reach level nine Demon Emperor level earlier but was unable to do that. That holds true for Ye Qu and Wuxu too. They have been working very hard on their training these past years."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu both smiled apologetically.

The speed in which the two of them progressed caused an immense shock to Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu. The cold and detached Ao Wuxu did not bother to say anything, he merely frantically trained by himself. As for Ye Qu, he was also training with great effort.

“Sigh, we’ll just have to continue waiting. Who knows when big brother will finish his training.” Said Hou Fei helplessly.

Hei Yu smiled. “In these past years, I have also not spent time with Ling’er. Now, I shall go and spend some time with Ling’er and give some guidance to Little Tong and Guo Fan.”

Currently, Qin Yu’s awareness was completely submerged and unceasingly absorbing comprehensions. Like an extremely hungry traveler, he frantically absorbed the comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Qin Yu’s body was faintly radiating a golden light. Even the bones within his body were faintly radiating a dark gold light. Evidently, this was the sign that Qin Yu had reached the ninth stage of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.’

Before Qin Yu submerged his awareness into a deep level training, he had already reached the eighth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. In the following two thousand years, even though he did not proactively trained in it, the long period of time still allowed him to reach the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.

After a long long time!

Qin Yu who had been sitting cross-legged the entire time suddenly opened his eyes. Two essence-like lights were being emitted from his eyes.

“It’s already been, it’s already been three thousand years.” Qin Yu calculated the amount of time in his heart and was shocked to discover that he had trained for three thousand years. The deep level training of his awareness, now that he recalled it, it appeared to have only taken a blink of an eye.

In a flash, three thousand years have passed.

“Who exactly is this Zuo Qiumei? The comprehension of the cosmic space that she left behind is so astonishing. In these three thousand years, I merely managed to comprehend ten or twenty percent of it. However, with barely this ten or twenty percent, it allowed me to become ten to a hundred times stronger than before.”

Qin Yu stood up.

“Dark Star’s Gravity? Even if this gravity were to increase by ten times, it would still not affect me in the slightest.” Suddenly, Gold Force were emitted from Qin Yu’s body. The Gold Force was drifting through the surrounding of Qin Yu’s body. Like a lump of golden rings, it covered Qin Yu.

Qin Yu started to float.

That’s right, he was floating.

He was floating on the Dark Star!

A Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Even if one was a sixteen star Emperor level expert, one would only be able to, at the most, jump on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Floating was practically impossible. It was only possible if one was an eighteen star Emperor level expert.

However, Qin Yu's current strength was still not at the eighteen star Emperor level. He had merely just reached seventeen star Emperor level.

However, through his comprehension of the cosmic space, Qin Yu had easily transformed the space surrounding him and decreased the Dark Star's gravity in the space surrounding him by several tens times.

"Laws, that is the most basic and most powerful force." Qin Yu had already understood this.

However, he also understood, that when two people with the same level of comprehension fight each other, they would still have to resort back to using their most primitive strength. Nevertheless, the comprehensions regarding the 'Laws' is still very important.

"Laughable, truly laughable. The Meteor Finger Technique, that Ten Thousand Weighty Fingers, Thousand Illusion Fingers, Ten Termination Fingers and that Sky Piercing Finger, they are truly laughable, laughable!" Qin Yu laughed at himself.

When viewing the sky from the bottom of a well, one would not

know how the sky is. However, once one exited the well, one would be able to see that the sky was boundless.

Qin Yu was precisely feeling like this.

The comprehension he had toward the cosmic space from before was merely that of an Emperor level expert from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. He merely had an experience of sensing the cosmic space yet though himself to be extraordinary already. Furthermore, coming up with the ‘domain,’ truly ignorant and narrow-minded.

Qin Yu was certain that even if the Peng Demon Emperor dared to come and fight him again; then, with merely his comprehension toward the space, he would be able to greatly decrease the Peng Demon Emperor’s speed and make the fastest person in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to become the slowest amongst the Demon Realm’s Three Great Emperors.

“Never mind the Meteor Finger Technique, all I need to know is the Sky Piercing Finger.” Qin Yu extended the index finger of his right hand.

A ray of Gold Force was shot out from Qin Yu’s finger.

“Chi!”

As if passing through the layer of space, that golden finger ray was shot directly on the ground of the Dark Star. Even though the

Dark Star was extremely tough and durable, a half meter deep hole was still created by the finger ray.

“Haha....” Qin Yu started laughing. “Back when I was on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, through great efforts, I merely managed to cut a small stick’s worth of Dark Star substance with my Divine Sword Sky Piercer. However now, with merely a simple finger ray, its power is more than ten times greater than the Divine Sword.”

Qin Yu had not used his black hole to increase the speed of his finger ray.

This finger ray was shot through utilizing the comprehension Qin Yu had toward the cosmic space. He caused the surrounding space of the finger ray to disintegrate. Thus, even the Dark Star substance was shot through half a meter by the finger ray. Merely, Qin Yu’s comprehension level was still not enough... had it been that Zuo Qiumei, then Qin Yu reckoned that with a wave of her hand, she would be able to turn the entire Dark Star into dust.

“I’m still very weak.”

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Weak?

Was Qin Yu really weak? With merely his body that was comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact, there are

already not many people that could defeat him. However, the strongest thing that Qin Yu possessed was instead the comprehension toward the space. Although he merely managed to comprehend ten to twenty percent of what Zuo Qiumei had left for him.

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, perhaps only people like the Dragon Emperor who possessed an Inherited Treasure could be able to resist his attack through his turtle-like defense.

“I reckon my body has now reached seventeen star Emperor level. I should not be far away from eighteen star Emperor level. There is no need for me to rush training myself anymore.” Qin Yu had prepared to leave this Dark Star. However, right after walking two steps, Qin Yu opened his eyes wide. “It’s been three thousand years! Fei Fei and them had already trained for thirty thousand years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm! Don’t tell me that the two of them have already undergone the Divine Tribulation!”

Qin Yu disappeared from the Dark Star Realm. He had entered the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Chapter 20: Stick Technique Walkthrough

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu, Bai Ling, their daughter Hei Tong and their son-in-law Guo Fan were currently having a meal together. Other than their family, Guo Fan's master Wu Lan was also present. Of course, Hou Fei was certainly to be there too.

This large group of people were happily drinking and eating. As for Hou Fei, he was currently boasting to Hei Tong.

“Little Tong, let your Second Uncle tell you; in the Immortal Realm, the Devil Realm and the Demon Realm combined, there are not many people who could match against your Second Uncle. With my Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, who would dare to take it on?” Hou Fei blinked his eyes complacently.

Hou Fei's Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes was indeed very powerful. This held especially true with the assistance of the Black Stick that Uncle Lan gifted him. Its attack power was so strong that even Hei Yu didn't dare to take it on with his defensive scaled feathers. Thus, one could easily imagine how strong it was.

“You have the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, my father also has it.” Said Hei Tong.

“Your father? Your father had learned it from me.” Said Hou Fei with his head raised up.

Sitting on the side, Hei Yu merely smiled. At this moment, he did not dare to say anything. Indeed, more than eighty percent of his spear technique was learned through Hou Fei’s stick technique. The other twenty percent was created by himself.

Hei Tong smiled and laughed. She said. “Second Uncle is amazing. However, is it possible for you to teach my Big Brother Guo Fan that Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes of yours?”

“Little Tong.” Bai Ling uttered a voice of rebuke.

Whenever Hei Tong sees someone powerful, she would ask that person to teach their techniques to her husband. Guo Fan smiled and said. “Little Tong, my comprehension is insufficient. Moreover, I think that it would be sufficient as long as I can master the fist technique that master taught me.”

“It is good to specialize in one thing. Little Tong, you need to learn more from Guo Fan.” Lectured Wu Fan.

At the beginning, Wu Lan merely gave Guo Fan some guidance. However, as time passed, Wu Lan discovered that Guo Fan who appeared to be very simple and honest was actually extremely meticulous. His comprehension of things was also extremely high. The speed at which he learned the fist technique that was taught to him was also extremely fast.

“Where’s uncle Ye Qu? Is he not coming today?” Hou Tong said with a frown.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “Regarding Ye Qu, your father and your Second Uncle are now able to become level nine Demon Emperors any time they want and have controlled their power in order to wait for your Eldest Uncle; your uncle Ye Qu, on the other hand, is still at the level eight Demon Emperor level. Thus, he naturally has to try his hardest.”

“Haha... even if he has to try harder, there is no need for him to concern about such a small bit of time.” A thick voice sounded. With a mountain-like figure and heavy steps, Ye Qu walked over. He then directly sat down. “Little Tong is the best after all, she still thinks of me even now.”

Cleverly, Hei Tong nodded her head. Soon after, she looked to her surroundings. “It’s one thing for master to not come because she had entered seclusion training, but didn’t uncle Wuxu reach level nine Demon Emperor level not too many years ago? Why didn’t he come?”

“He’s not used to places with a lot of people.” Ye Qu explained.

“Oh, that’s right, uncle Wuxu doesn’t like lively places.” Hei Tong nodded. Suddenly, she looked to a distant place with excitement. “Ah, Eldest Uncle came!”

“How could that be? I am certain that I know about Wuxu’s personality.” Said Ye Qu confidently.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei and them also looked over. “Big brother, you’ve finally returned.”

”[TL: okay, this might be confusing. the reason why Ye Qu thought Hei Tong was referring to Wuxu is because she calls them all with ‘(eldest) uncle.’ However, Qin Yu was the only one referred to her with only ‘(eldest) uncle.’ Since technically, they are related, and Hou Fei is the second uncle, I have translated Qin Yu as the eldest uncle.]

Shocked, Ye Qu also turned around to look. “Qin Yu?”

Indeed, the person who came was Qin Yu.

Qin Yu walked over. He said. “I’m sorry about the fact that I ended up training three thousand years at once and caused you all to wait for a long time.” He then looked to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, both of your souls have reached the level nine Demon Emperor level. Mn, not bad. Even your strength has reached the limit of level eight Demon Emperor. Fortunately, you two still haven’t gone through the Divine Tribulation and ascended.”

Hou Fei stood up, with a slanted mouth, he said. “What’s so fortunate? Mixed Hair Bird and I have reached our current level a long time ago. Had it not been for the fact that we have been suppressing our power, we would’ve long since reached level nine Demon Emperor and likely be in the Divine Realm by now.”

“Monkey.” Hei Yu frowned. He did not like what Hou Fei had said. “The reason why we were able to cultivate so fast was because big brother allowed us to be in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Had we been outside, then I suspect we wouldn’t have reached our current level yet.”

Hou Fei immediately smiled apologetically. He said. “Mixed Hair Bird, I’m merely joking.”

“Enough now, stop fooling around.” Qin Yu smiled and put a stop to the two. “The two of your souls have reached level nine Demon Emperor level for quite some time now. Seems like the speed at which the two of you progressed is pretty fast. However, I am unsure about what your actual strength might be.”

Hou Fei said confidently. “Strength? I have completely comprehended the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes now. My current strength is definitely no weaker than the Great Ape Emperor. You asked about how my strength is? Big brother, are you feeling inferior now?”

Qin Yu smiled. He then looked to Hei Yu.

Hei Yu had instead grew confident. “The Black Feathered Armor formed by my feathers ought to possess a defense close to that of a High Quality Divine Armor. With my speed and the Cloud Piercing Spear; big brother... I think that there are not many people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could surpass me.” Although Hei Yu did not say it, the meaning behind his words were very clear. He was also confident in beating Qin Yu in a fight.

“Seems like you’re all very confident.” Qin Yu was smiling.

“Eldest Uncle, Second Uncle and father had been in the Jiang Lan’s Realm the entire time. They have trained many times longer than you have. It’s not unreasonable if you were to lose.” Hei Tong comforted Qin Yu out of kindness.

Qin Yu merely smiled helplessly.

“Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, let me know of the progress you’ve made in this period of time. Come, attack at me.” Said Qin Yu.

“Big brother, you want the two of us to fight against you?” Hou Fei’s eyes were wide open. Hei Yu also looked to Qin Yu in shock. The two of them were both extremely powerful. It would have already been pretty amazing if Qin Yu managed to defeat one of them. Yet, he wanted to fight against two?

“Qin Yu, Fei Fei’s Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes possesses an extremely powerful might. Even a High Quality Divine Artifact would be unable to resist it. This was precisely the reason why the Great Ape Emperor was able to match up against the Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor.” Wu Lan reminded Qin Yu.

Wu Lan knew that Qin Yu had received comprehension. However, he did not believe that Qin Yu would be able to increase his power by much in a mere three thousand years.

That was because in the Divine Realm, experts would spend tens of thousands of years every time they entered seclusion training to achieve comprehension.

However, Wu Lan did not know at all that Qin Yu had not been trying to attain comprehensions with no direction. Instead, he had directly comprehended the achievements that Zuo Qiumei have toward the laws of the cosmic space.

This was comparable to collecting diamonds. Others have gone through the entire world to collect them one by one. However, for Qin Yu, a large amount of diamonds were displayed in front of him. He merely need to reach out his hand to grab them and they would've been his. The speed in which Qin Yu had achieved comprehension was at a level of its own.

Although he merely trained for three thousand years, Qin Yu's achievements were likely better than the three million years long training of some the experts in the Divine Realm.

“Don't worry about it, just come at me.” A faint golden light was emitted from Qin Yu's body. “I have already reached the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. My entire body could be comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact. It would be hard for you two to injure me.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. Immediately after, they nodded.

“Big brother, in that case, please excuse us!” Excited, Hou Fei

licked his lips.

It wasn't that Hou Fei had never fought against Qin Yu before. Merely, almost every single time he fought against Qin Yu, he would end up being trampled upon by Qin Yu. Thus, Hou Fei currently wanted to turn the table around and devastate Qin Yu instead.

“Big brother, you're seeking to be trampled upon, you cannot blame me for it.” Hou Fei was smiling excitedly. As for Hei Yu, he was also holding onto his Cloud Piercer Spear with a single hand. His gaze directed at Qin Yu. In his eyes were a trace of excitement.

This was the first time the three brothers fought each other after three thousand years.

Was this the time for Hou Fei and Hei Yu to bring about change and ravage Qin Yu or would they be oppressed by Qin Yu again?

“Eldest Uncle, add oil, Eldest Uncle, add oil, I believe in you!” Hei Tong started clapping to encourage Qin Yu. At the same time, she comforted. “Eldest Uncle, it's fine if you lose too. They're two against one.”

[TL: add oil = chinese word meaning to try harder. Encouragement.]

Qin Yu could only smile.

Soon after, with a movement of his figure, Qin Yu had reached the sky. Hou Fei and Hei Yu had also teleported into the air.

“Let’s start.” Qin Yu said.

“Stop!” Hou Fei suddenly yelled.

“What’s wrong?” Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei. Hou Fei said. “Big brother, this is the Jiang Lan’s Realm, your territory. You are able to completely control everything that happens in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Thus, I demand that you must not use the Jiang Lan’s Realm to fight against us and could only use your own strength.”

Hei Yu also looked to Qin Yu. The two of them had realized this.

“Sure, I guarantee you that I would not control the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Qin Yu agreed. He however felt helpless in his heart.

Not control the Jiang Lan’s Realm?

Even if Qin Yu did not control the Jiang Lan’s Realm, but once he start using the comprehension he had toward the laws of the space and create space distortions and the like, it was likely that his two brothers would think that he was controlling the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Big brother, eat my stick!” Hou Fei roared.

A black stick silhouette merely flashed before passing through space and arriving in front of Qin Yu. Against this incoming stick strike, Qin Yu merely slightly moved and easily dodged it.

“Mn? Impossible.” Hou Fei’s expression changed. He was very confident in his own stick techniques. It was one thing if Qin Yu used his body to resist it. However, Qin Yu actually managed to easily dodged it.

“Chi!”

A black spearhead had arrived in front of Qin Yu in an instant.

“This spear strike’s comprehension toward the laws of the space is also pretty good. However, from the looks of it, Xiao Hei also merely knows of its existence but doesn’t know what it is yet.” Qin Yu’s body moved once again. He had dodged the incoming spear.

The comprehension toward the space was something that Qin Yu was able to use on any technique that he possessed.

Movement technique, spear technique, finger technique, leg technique, fist technique... over ten thousand of them. Hou Fei and Hei Yu had merely achieved the comprehension of spear and stick techniques. Although they knew that if they were to attack using the spear or stick technique one way, it would allow for an immense attack power. However, they do not know the reason why it would display such an immense attack power!

“Impossible!” Hou Fei’s eyes were filled with shock. Hei Yu was also staring at Qin Yu in shock.

Soon after, Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other and nodded slightly.

The Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear almost came attacking at Qin Yu simultaneously. Stick and spear silhouettes were flying toward Qin Yu unceasingly. However, as if it was a child’s play, Qin Yu was easily evading all of them.

Wu Lan, Hei Tong and the rest of the people down below were filled with shock upon seeing the scene.

“Impossible. Big brother, did you control the Jiang Lan’s Realm and change your body’s location?” Hou Fei grabbed onto his Black Stick and stood up in the air. He looked to Qin Yu and said. “Big brother, it is wrong for you to do that.”

Hei Yu also grabbed his spear and looked to Qin Yu.

“I have said that I would not use the Jiang Lan’s Realm, so I would definitely not use it.” Qin Yu sighed in his mind.

Sure enough, it was exactly as he anticipated. Hou Fei and Hei Yu guessed that he was using the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“However your... your ability to dodge is too abnormal.” Hou Fei found it somewhat hard to accept.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “It is not my dodging ability that is abnormal. Instead, your stick technique could only be considered as being ordinary. Back in the Inherited Prohibited Area, I have already seen and understood the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Eighteen Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes and the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike.”

Qin Yu extended his hand. An ordinary metal stick appeared in his hand.

The amount of spatial laws that the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike contained was still an extremely sparse amount. Compared to Qin Yu’s current comprehension, it was much less. In the past he did not understand the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. However now that he had managed to comprehend part of the spatial laws, he managed to understand the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike completely upon remembering it.

“Big brother, what are you planning to do?” Hou Fei looked to the stick in Qin Yu’s hand. He started to have a guess in his heart. However, that guess of his, even he himself thought it to be extremely crazy.

Qin Yu held the long stick with a single hand. Immediately after, the long stick in his hand started to shake.

“This is the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes!”

Qin Yu's figure flashed at a lightning speed. Countless stick silhouettes covered the entire sky. Qin Yu had executed the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes extremely naturally. Although Qin Yu's execution of the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes did not contain the grandeur of Hou Fei's, yet Hou Fei knew that... this was because Qin Yu had managed to achieve complete comprehension of the stick technique and have polished it to its true brightness.

“This is the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes!”

Qin Yu executed every single move from the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes. The final move, the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, had even bursted forth an amazing power.

Hou Fei mumbled. “That's too crazy. Don't continue anymore. I don't even dare to continue watching it anymore.”

“This is the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes!”

This was already the fifth set of stick technique that Qin Yu executed. When executing the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, Qin Yu used his Gold Force to protect the metal stick. That was because no ordinary metal sticks would be able to bear such a stick technique.

Three explosions were heard. Cracks have appeared in the space.

“Monkey, big brother executed the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes even more effortlessly than you did. Furthermore, its power was much stronger than yours.” Hei Yu looked to Hou Fei. Hou Fei was however staring at Qin Yu. “Please don’t tell me you even know the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike.”

After Qin Yu finished executing the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, he took a glance at Hou Fei and Hei Yu. With a smile, he said. ““This is the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike!”

Qin Yu held the long stick in his right hand. He then directly thrust it forward!

When Qin Yu thrust the long stick forward, everyone who were watching him saw that his figure had turned blurry. Even the long stick had turned blurry. It was as if there were seven or eight blurs.

When the blurs united with each other, Qin Yu’s long stick had also stopped.

“Bang!”

The space that the long stick struck started to shake. Unceasingly, the vibration was being sent forward unceasingly all the way till it reached a large mountain located far away. That large mountain slightly vibrated for merely a moment before turning into fine powder.

Everything that the long stick pointed to had turned into fine

dust!

“Did you manage to see that clearly?” The metal stick in Qin Yu’s hand disappeared. Qin Yu looked to his two brothers while smiling.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. They both saw the unbelieving expression in each other’s eyes.

What an abnormal big brother. Hou Fei felt a bitter pain in his heart. He raised his head to Qin Yu and said helplessly. “Big brother, I have trained here for thirty thousand years and only managed to learn the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes. You, on the other hand, did not train like I did and have only stayed outside for three thousand years. Yet, you’ve mastered even the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike.”

Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu’s figure. He thought to himself. “Big brother is still that strong. It appears that I have to try harder.”

“Actually, the stick technique of your Monkey and Ape Clan has already entered the Dao. However, a Dao is the same as Ten Thousand Daos. As long as you possess enough comprehension toward the cosmic space, then stick techniques, spear techniques, fist techniques, you’ll know them all. The movement techniques that I displayed earlier were through the use of merely my comprehension toward the space. When I reach a sufficient amount of spatial comprehension, I am even able to cause the space in a certain place to disintegrate. The people that exist in that space would also naturally be disintegrated. This is the power of the greater Dao.” Qin Yu explained.

[TL: Dao = Daoism/Taoism = Path/Way. Hard to explain.... Basically... kinda like All Might's One For All... wait no... argh... (from wikipedia: The term Tao means “way”, “path”, or “principle”, and can also be found in Chinese philosophies and religions other than Taoism. In Taoism, however, Tao denotes something that is both the source of, and the force behind, everything that exists.)]

[ED: Just go check out DE or ISSTH or something(which you guys probably have)]

Chapter 21: The Second Layer Of The Jiang Lan's Realm

The large mountain far away had already disappeared. All that remained was a large amount of rocks and powder, where the mountain used to be. As the wind blew, the powder followed the wind and started flying. Upon seeing the scene in front of them, Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked at each other and then started laughing.

“Big brother, there's no use in telling us about things like the Greater Dao. Our soul realm levels are merely level nine Demon Emperor. How much do you think we'd possibly be able to comprehend?” Said Hou Fei helplessly.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

He knew that the only reason he himself managed to attain such an accomplishment, in merely three thousand short years, was because of the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, the assistance of that Zuo Qiumei. The fact that Hou Fei and Xiao Hei were able to achieve comprehension in the spear technique and stick technique, was already a pretty good accomplishment.

“Come, let's descend.”

With a movement of his body, Qin Yu arrived on the ground.

Beside a short and robust large tree, everyone was surrounding a

table, laughing, eating and chatting. Qin Yu had also started talking about what had happened all these years. Of course... he had not mentioned the name, Zuo Qiumei.

That was because Qin Yu remembered very well that Zuo Qiumei had said to not mention her name unless he managed to completely comprehend everything that she had left for him.

“Qin Yu, to what extent did you comprehend the spatial laws? What level is your soul now?” Wu Lan suddenly asked.

Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan. For Wu Lan to ask him such questions, it was evident that Wu Lan knew quite a lot. Unable to refrain himself, Qin Yu asked. “Wu Lan, do you know how many levels there are for the soul?”

“When one’s soul reaches the final stage and obtains satisfaction, it will condense into a golden pellet. This golden pellet is called Golden Soul Pellet. This is the level of ordinary Deities. The stage above this, is called the Pre-Infant Soul. Which is when your soul takes the appearance of an infant, making one become very powerful. That being said, Qin Yu, based on everything that you displayed earlier, I am certain that your soul’s level is extremely high. Have you reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage?” Wu Lan asked.

[TL: I have decided to translate the stage after golden pellet as ‘pre-infant soul.’ Based on my understanding, the final stage, one’s soul would take the appearance of an infant. This is different from Yuanying (which I have translated as Nascent Soul as according to Deathblade’s explanation). The actual chinese raws called this

stage ‘the stage in which the soul transforms into an infant.’ I cannot find a way to condense it and keep the meaning so I ended up deciding to go with ‘pre-infant soul.’]

Qin Yu nodded.

Golden Soul Pellet?

Before he started comprehending all those laws regarding the space, Qin Yu’s soul had already reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage. Qin Yu theorized, that his current Golden Soul Pellet was over ten times stronger compared to his Golden Soul Pellet from three thousand years ago.

“The spatial laws are extremely immeasurable and possess no end point. The path of comprehending the spatial laws is a very very long and endless path. Actually, one would be able to tell one’s comprehension toward the spatial laws just through by looking at one’s soul’s level... When your soul surpasses the level of Pre-Infant Soul, then you’ll likely gain complete comprehension of the spatial laws. However, in all my years in the Divine Realm, I had never once seen anyone who managed to achieve complete comprehension of the spatial laws. For people like that, with merely a thought, they’d be able to kill hundreds of millions of me.” Gaspd Wu Lan.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were overwhelmed with shock.

They were very familiar with Wu Lan’s strength. However, to be able to kill hundreds of millions of Wu Lans, with merely a

thought. That sort of strength was truly too frightening.

“Mn.... when one has reached that level, then with merely an intention, one would be able to cause the heavens to fall and the earth to rend.” Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu understood very well the strength one would possess after completely comprehending the spatial laws. That was because he had only managed to comprehend ten to twenty percent of what Zuo Qiumei had left him. Furthermore... the Meteoric Tear had also only grown a ring smaller. It was likely, that all that had been passed to Qin Yu was merely a part of what was contained within the Meteoric Tear.

Wu Lan had already said earlier.

When one's comprehension regarding the spatial laws reaches a certain level, one's soul will transform from the Golden Soul Pellet to the Pre-Infant Soul. When one reaches the level of Pre-Infant Soul, one will still be on the journey of comprehending the spatial laws. Only when one surpasses the Pre-Infant Soul stage will one have completely comprehended the spatial laws.

Thus, one could easily see how long and boundless this cultivation journey was.

“Golden Soul Pellet, Pre-Infant Soul... how long will it take?” Qin Yu thought in his heart. Presently, he did not sense any sign that his Golden Soul Pellet would transform into a Pre-Infant Soul. Clearly, he was still very far away from reaching the Pre-Infant

Soul stage.

Upon seeing Qin Yu's expression, Wu Lan smiled and said. "Qin Yu, don't think about it anymore. With your current strength... with merely your comprehension of the spatial laws, you could essentially be unparalleled in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Unparalleled?" Qin Yu laughed. "That's hard to say. While I might not care much about the Peng Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor, against the Dragon Emperor's defense, I am not confident that I would be able to break through it."

Although the Peng Demon Emperor possessed a very fast speed, Qin Yu was able to use his comprehension toward the spatial laws to decrease his speed immensely.

The Peng Demon Emperor who no longer possessed his absolute speed would have no hope at all against Qin Yu's attack.

As for the Great Ape Emperor, the reason why the Great Ape Emperor was powerful was because of the Heaven Startling Stick Techniques. However, Qin Yu's comprehension toward the Stick Techniques was even better than his, so how would the Great Ape Emperor be able to match up against Qin Yu?

Only the Dragon Emperor with the abnormal defense remained. Qin Yu was uncertain whether his strongest attack would be able to penetrate through the defense of the Dragon Emperor.

“Not only the Dragon Emperor, there are also the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm. I also do not have absolute certainty in defeating them.” Qin Yu’s gaze was deep. Slowly, he said. “All of the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm possess Inherited Treasures. Their bodies are already extremely valiant when they do not use their Inherited Treasures; once they use their Inherited Treasures, I reckon... they might be even more powerful than the Dragon Emperor.”

All the people around the dinner table started to quietly ponder over it.

“They’re that powerful?” Hei Tong muttered in a low voice.

Wu Lan, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Ye Qu and the rest of them were still quiet and pondering about the words that Qin Yu had just said.

Seeing everyone acting like this, Qin Yu smiled. “Haha, what I meant is that they’re extremely exceptional. However, as for whether their defense is able to resist my attack, that’s still unknown.” Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei. “Fei Fei, you ought to know about the might of the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike of your Monkey and Ape Clan.”

Hou Fei said confidently. “If I were able to execute the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, then I am certain that I would be able to pulverize even a High Quality Divine Artifact.”

Qin Yu smiled and said. “My comprehension toward the spatial laws is much greater compared to the comprehensions contained

within the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. If I were to attack... then with my strongest attack, the possibility that the Dragon Emperor and them would be able to resist it, would also be very low.”

“Haha, I still have quite a large gap from you, big brother. I’m not going to compete with big brother anymore. It’s all good as long as I am able to trample upon the Mixed Hair Bird.” Said Hou Fei while giggling.

“Who’s actually trampling upon who now?” Hei Yu asked.

Hou Fei suddenly grew silent.

“Haha...” Everyone started laughing.

After having their dinner, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were wandering the mountains.

“Big brother, how’s your progress in your Stellar Transformation martial technique?” Hei Yu asked. Hou Fei also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Stellar Transformation martial technique?

After he finished his three thousand year long training, Qin Yu had rushed back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. He had yet to enter

into the Stellar Space to see what the progress his Stellar Transformation martial technique had made.

Qin Yu stopped walking. His Awareness directly entered into the Stellar Space.

Inside the Stellar Space.

The Stellar Space was as spacious and empty as before. However, its volume had turned a lot larger compared to last time when Qin Yu was there. A vast amount of flour paste energy had permeated through the membrane and assimilated into the Dark Golden Sphere located in the center of the Stellar Space.

“It’s changed color? Last time I was here, it was still a golden color.” Qin Yu immediately took control of that Dark Golden Sphere and made it shoot out a ray of energy.

Qin Yu carefully inspected the pureness of that ray of energy.

“It’s strength is much stronger than before. It is even stronger than the current Nine Steps Force and the Gold Force.” Qin Yu was overjoyed. When the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body reached the ninth stage, his Nine Steps Force and the Gold Force were both comparable to a level eight Immortal Emperor’s energy. However, Qin Yu’s current Origin Energy was actually even stronger!

Suddenly, Qin Yu thought of a thing. “I might be able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm now!”

Of the Jiang Lan's Realm's three layers, Qin Yu has only opened the first layer. According to what Uncle Lan had said, he, Qin Yu, would only be qualified to see Li'er after opening all three layers of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Big brother, what's wrong?" Confused, Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

"Let me try to see if I am able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm." With an intention, Qin Yu made the dark golden color Origin Energy to directly enter into the true body of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Qin Yu's Origin Energy entered into it continuously.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were quietly watching.

Time passed.

"There's something." Qin Yu sensed that his Awareness vaguely came into contact with the gateway to the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Immediately, Qin Yu poured even more amount of Origin Energy into it.

"Boom!"

Qin Yu suddenly felt that there were two layers in the Jiang Lan's Realm. One was the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm whereas the other was the second layer.

“Uncle Lan?”

Qin Yu was delighted. Immediately, he disappeared.

“Where’s big brother?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu saw Qin Yu disappear in front of their eyes; they were unable to refrain their shock.

There are three spaces within the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Earlier, Qin Yu had directly entered the second space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm from the first space.

Inside the second space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

The second space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm was completely empty. Qin Yu appeared out of thin air. In front of Qin Yu was a person. With a deep and unflustered gaze, with a tranquil aura, the identity of the person was obvious.

“Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised.

Uncle Lan was as unflustered as he was before. He lightly smiled to Qin Yu and said. “Little Yu, congratulations on opening the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Your cultivation speed is indeed very fast.”

“Uncle Lan, is this your image or your awareness?” Qin Yu asked.

“To be able to converse with you, what do you think it is?” Uncle

Lan slightly smiled. “Little Yu, I want to ask you about a thing.”

“Uncle Lan, please ask away.” Qin Yu calmly waited for the question.

Uncle Lan opened his mouth. He then shook his head and took a deep sigh. Unexpectedly, he did not say anything. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock. The Uncle Lan who he had always considered to be something who would be unbothered by even the heavens collapsing actually would have a moment when he was unable to say something.

“Your soul has condensed to a golden pellet, right?” Finally, Uncle Lan asked.

“Yes.” Qin Yu nodded. He opened his eyes wide and looked at Uncle Lan. “Uncle Lan, was this what you wanted to ask?” Qin Yu did not believe this question to be something that’s hard to ask.

Uncle Lan had a self mocking smile. A sparking tear seemed to have flashed through his eyes. However, when Qin Yu carefully looked to Uncle Lan’s eyes, he instead found that there were no tears at all. He ended up not knowing whether what had flashed by was actually tears or not, whether he was seeing things.

“Your soul has condensed to a golden pellet, I suspect you’ve managed to attain a part of what she left behind?” Uncle Lan took a deep sigh and then no longer held himself back.

“Her?” Qin Yu was shocked.

Could it be that Uncle Lan knows about that ‘Zuo Qiumei?’

After a moment, Uncle Lan regained his calmness from before. He lightly smiled to Qin Yu and said. “Let’s not talk about that. Qin Yu, continue to strive your hardest. With how you’re doing, if you continue on with it, then there would definitely be one day when you’ll be able to be together with Li’er. No one would be able to stop the two of you. I can guarantee you that!” Uncle Lan patted Qin Yu’s shoulder. With an extremely resolute expression, he looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was able to sense that the hand that Uncle Lan placed on his shoulder was filled with power.

Uncle Lan’s guarantee? Qin Yu was startled.

“However, what’s most important is still that you’ll have to try hard yourself. It is not enough with only my help. Li’er is also trying her best. In the past, she disliked training. However now, she is also training her hardest. Merely, with her strength, it’s still impossible for her to leave the Divine Realm.” Uncle Lan slightly leaked some information about Li’er.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his emotions.

At once, he came to find out that... Li’er was actually also striving her hardest.

“I will definitely continue to strive my hardest.” Qin Yu clenched his fists.

Uncle Lan happily nodded his head. His figure then disappeared. Only a voice remained. “Qin Yu, continue to strive hard. When you open the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, I will try to find a way to allow you and Li’er to meet each other.”

Qin Yu nodded. At this moment, he felt that his body was filled with enthusiasm.

“Uncle Lan, thank you.” After calming himself down, Qin Yu thanked Uncle Lan in his heart.

Qin Yu knew that he, as a nobody from the Mortal Realm, would definitely have caused Uncle Lan to spend a great amount of effort to allow him and Li’er to be together. After all, Qin Yu was able to recall some of the things Uncle Lan had done for him.

“The next step shall be going to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star’s green colored liquid cold pond. After that, I shall proceed toward the Bewitching God Temple!” Qin Yu thought in his heart. As long as it’ll help him in the Divine Realm in the future, Qin Yu would definitely go and do it.

Qin Yu returned to the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. He gathered Wu Lan, Ye Qu and a lot of other people together.

“Qin Yu, what’s the matter for you to find us?” Wu Lan asked while smiling. The other surrounding people were also curious as to why Qin Yu had gathered them. As for Hou Fei and Hei Yu who had already knew that Qin Yu had opened the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm; they were on the side smiling.

Qin Yu directly said. “Earlier, I opened the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. In the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s second layer space, when one spends a hundred years in there, only a single year would be passed in the outside. Furthermore, the density of the Elemental Spirit Energy there is a hundred times that of the outside. Whoever wants to enter into it, do let me know.”

“A hundred years inside is a year outside?” Ye Qu’s eyes shined. With how fast Hou Fei and Hei Yu were training, they had already provoked Ye Qu to frantically train. With such a great opportunity in front of him, how would he possibly let it slip by? At once, Ye Qu said. “I want to go to the second layer space to train.”

Wu Lan also nodded. He said with a smile. “Consider me too. My soul’s level is indeed a bit too low.”

Qin Yu looked to them and then nodded. “Good. Wu Lan and Ye Qu shall temporarily enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm to train. As for everyone else, if you want to enter into it, you can come and let me know.”

Chapter 22: Freezing Of The Soul

After some discussions, only Ye Qu and Wu Lan decided to enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. As Ao Wuxu had already reached level nine Demon Emperor level, he did not want to enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

After Qin Yu transferred Ye Qu and Wu Lan to the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm, he exited the Jiang Lan's Realm.

On the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

Qin Yu appeared out of nowhere on the Dark Star. Immediately after, he rapidly proceed toward the Interstellar Conveying Array. Currently, he was able to decrease the gravity in his surrounding by ten times. Thus, his speed naturally grew faster.

“Mn? That woman from the White Profound Sect.” Qin Yu's speed slowed down abruptly.

That was because Qin Yu discovered that not far ahead of him was a white clothed woman. When he first entered into the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, he had also noticed this woman. However, he didn't expect that after three thousand years, this white clothed woman was still here.

That white clothed woman was located only several hundred meters away from the Interstellar Conveying Array. As Qin Yu wanted to go to the Interstellar Conveying Array, he would

naturally be noticed by this woman.

Qin Yu did not hesitate much. He continued to advance toward the Interstellar Conveying Array.

The surface of the Dark Star was blazingly hot. The ground was completely scorched with a dark red color. There was even rising steam in the air close to the surface of the Dark Star. However, in the surroundings of that white clothed woman, the surface had turned black.

When Qin Yu got closer to this woman, he also sensed that the temperature surrounding this woman was starting to decrease.

Suddenly, she turned around. The white clothed woman's clear and cold gaze fell on Qin Yu. Her brows slightly creased. "From the Gold Punishment Sect? I am Han Xue of the White Profound Sect."

"Han Xue." Qin Yu nodded. "I am called Liu Xing."

"The Gold Punishment Sect is worthy of being the leader of the three sects. Not only that new sect master and the new vice sect master, there's also you Liu Xing. They truly have a large number of hidden experts." Han Xue nodded. She then continued on with her training and did not bother to look at Qin Yu.

"What a cold woman". Qin Yu gasped in his mind. He then continued to proceed toward the Interstellar Conveying Array.

When he stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array, Qin Yu started to pour his Gold Force into it. Following a misty radiance that covered the entire formation array, Qin Yu disappeared from the Interstellar Conveying Array.

“Did he succeed in his training? But it has merely been three thousand years.” That woman called Han Xue looked to the Interstellar Conveying Array and muttered in a low voice.

Many cultivators were gathered on the Trial Sacred Planet. On the Trial Sacred Planet were high level experts from the Gold Punishment Sect, White Profound Sect and the Black Flame Sect. There were also a lot of powerful solitary cultivators, silent cultivators and even assiduous nobodies.

Fifteen star Emperor level.

Fifteen star Emperor level was the boundary that separated the mountains. Upon reaching fifteen star Emperor level, one would be qualified to become a candidate for the ‘Lord’ position. There was no need to speak more about how revered that position was.

The enormous Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building was located on the Trial Sacred Planet.

A countless number of cultivators in the Dark Star Realm all wished to one day be able to step into the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building.

Thus, a lot of people would rather pay a huge price to dine in the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's restaurant. The majority of them were there in order to sense the aura of a fifteen star Emperor.

On the wide street, when people passed by the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building, quite a lot of them would involuntarily look to the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's entrance. Looking through the entrance, they are able to clearly see the Interstellar Conveying Array.

“Ah, the Interstellar Conveying Array is shining. Look, that Interstellar Conveying Array is shining.”

A youth on the street pointed toward the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's entrance in excitement. Immediately, a large number of cultivators on the street started rushing over. Likewise, the majority of cultivators who were dining in the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's restaurant, also ran over and surrounded the Interstellar Conveying Array. To be able to come out from this Interstellar Conveying Array, then they most definitely must've come from the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

A fifteen star Emperor level expert!

While being surrounded by all these people, Qin Yu's figure appeared in the Interstellar Conveying Array. Qin Yu had just come out and instantly saw this scene in front of him. To this, Qin Yu merely smiled lightly. He didn't mind it at all. When he came out from the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star's Conveying Array, he was also surrounded by others like that. Thus, he was

able to understand how the people of the Dark Star Realm revere the strong.

“Lord Liu Xing.” The Elder in charge of the Interstellar Conveying Array said respectfully. “Lord Liu Xing spent three thousand years on the Dark Star, you are now qualified to be granted the fifteen star Emperor level title plate. Please wait a moment.”

Qin Yu nodded.

That Elder also took out a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. That crystal pillar emitted a radiance that covered Qin Yu’s body. Immediately after, he said apologetically. “Lord Liu Xing, please return the fourteen star Emperor level title plate.

Qin Yu knew the rules. When being awarded a higher level title plate, he must first return the title plate that he had.

Qin Yu removed his blood contract from the fourteen star Emperor level title plate and handed it over to that Elder. After the Elder accepted the title plate, he respectfully handed Qin Yu the fifteen star Emperor level title plate. “Lord Liu Xing, you can conduct the blood contract with it.”

Compared to the fourteen star Emperor level title plate, the fifteen star Emperor level title plate was composed of the exact same material. It was still as transparent as before and was still radiating three different colors. The front of the title plate was still the word ‘Emperor.’ Only the back was different. The ‘Fourteen’

had changed to ‘Fifteen.’

After Qin Yu dripped a drop of his blood on the title plate and became its master, he was prepared to leave. However, the Elder blocked Qin Yu. Apologetically, he said. “Lord Liu Xing, I have a message that His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord had left for Lord Liu Xing.”

“Gold Punishment Lord?” Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being puzzled.

He didn’t know of the Gold Punishment Lord at all, why would the Gold Punishment Lord leave a message for him?

“Lord Liu Xing.” The Elder bowed and handed Qin Yu a jade slip. After accepting the jade slip, Qin Yu swept through it with his Soul’s Power and discovered the message that the Gold Punishment Lord left for him... “Liu Xing, as a cultivator of our Gold Punishment Sect, as you’ve managed to reach the fifteen star Emperor level, then I shall inform you that you’ve become a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord and are qualified to compete for the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord.”

This was the first of the two messages that the Gold Punishment Lord left for Qin Yu. Merely this message had already shocked Qin Yu.

Being a Fifteen star Emperor level would automatically make one a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord? Who decided that?

Other than this message, the other one was....”At the same time... your strength has been recognized by the entire Gold Punishment Sect. Thus, the Gold Punishment Sect would like to invite you to take the position of ‘consecrated.’ Of course... you can decline the invitation. Liu Xing, I am not far away from undergoing the Divine Tribulation. I wish that you’ll continue to train hard so that you’ll be able to seize for the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord.”

Qin Yu flipped his hand and retrieved that jade slip.

Qin Yu knew of the strength of the current Gold Punishment Lord, Xing Yuan. He was an eighteen star Emperor level expert. His Divine Tribulation might come at any moment. However, unexpectedly, after three thousand years, he had still not undergone his Divine Tribulation yet.

“The speed in which the Divine Tribulation comes is truly strange. That Hidden Emperor Lin Yin had long since reached level nine Immortal Emperor. After all these years, even the Cyan Emperor had finished his Divine Tribulation and ascended to the Divine Realm, but the Hidden Emperor had yet to even undergo his.” Qin Yu gasped. “Who knows when this new Gold Punishment Lord will undergo his Divine Tribulation.”

Qin Yu didn’t know.

Although the Cyan Emperor had told everyone that he possessed the strength of a level eight Immortal Emperor, his soul had long

since reached completion and condensed into a Golden Soul Pellet. When the Cyan Emperor managed to succeed in his cultivation and no longer suppressed his power.... the Divine Tribulation ascending that fast because of his strength was also a very natural thing.

As for ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors, it would usually take them tens of thousands of years before their Divine Tribulation arrives.

“Consecrated?” Qin Yu smiled and then directly walked out the entrance.

All of the cultivators that were standing in circle and watching Qin Yu naturally moved aside and created a path for Qin Yu. However, what Qin Yu did next caused a lot of people to be confused. That was because...

Qin Yu entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building and even stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array leading to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

“He’s already a fifteen star Emperor level expert, why is he entering into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?” This was something that countless people were puzzled about. However, none of them knew the reason why Qin Yu stepped entered the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

While the group of people were puzzled, Qin Yu ordered the Elder to start the Conveying Array.

On the Interstellar Conveying Array on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, Qin Yu's figure appeared.

“Might as well accelerate my speed.”

The surface of Qin Yu's body started emitting Gold Force. As the Gold Force drifted, it seemed to cause a distortion to the surrounding space around Qin Yu. The gravity of the Dark Star had been weakened by over ten times by Qin Yu.

Soon after, with an explosive power, Qin Yu was leaping forward unceasingly. He was traveling like a sharp arrow.... It merely took Qin Yu ten breaths worth of time before reaching the distance of three hundred miles.

“It's more cool and relaxed here.” Sensing the coldness in his surroundings, Qin Yu had a face filled with smiles. “The other places of the Dark Star is truly too hot. Now that I've reached the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, I think I should be able to get closer to it now.”

Qin Yu slowly walked toward that jade green liquid cold pond.

At a distance three hundred meters from the cold pond.

Currently, Qin Yu's muscles and bones were comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact. Thus, the temperature of the green liquid cold pond at a distance of three hundred meters no longer

had much effect on him. Qin Yu continued onward... when Qin Yu reached a distance ten meters away from the cold pond, he started to feel numb from the cold.

“Seems like this Unitary Heavy Water will be mine.” Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

Although his body was somewhat numb from the cold, it had yet to reach the point where his Life Elemental Energy would step in and recover it. Qin Yu continued onward.... When he was five meters away from the cold pond, his surroundings were filled with fog. That was the the Ice Soul Cold Air.

Qin Yu had started feeling as if his body was about to be unable to resist it anymore.

“Five meters, I should be able to absorb this cold pond now.” Qin Yu tried to absorb the Unitary Heavy Water cold pond into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. However, no matter how hard he tried, that cold pond did not move at all.

Usually, when Qin Yu absorb people into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, even if they were tens of meters away, as long as they do not refuse it, he would be able to easily absorb them into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

However this cold pond, although the distance between them was merely five meters, Qin Yu was unexpectedly unable to absorb it. Qin Yu understood that... the harder it was to absorb it, the more exceptional the item within the cold pond would be.

Onward, one step, two steps!

At this moment, Qin Yu was merely three meters or so from the cold pond. Qin Yu's muscles were so frozen that they started to slowly tear. His Life Elemental Energy was rapidly recovering them. Once again, Qin Yu tried to absorb the Unitary Heavy Water with the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The jade green color Unitary Heavy Water started to sway back and forth. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his joy from showing on his face.

"Come." Qin Yu increased the suction power of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Violently, the jade green colored liquid in the cold pond disappeared. Qin Yu sensed that the jade green liquid, the Unitary Heavy Water, had appeared in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Success!" A cheerful expression appeared on Qin Yu's face. However, Qin Yu did not feel that the temperature in his surrounding had changed. And at this moment, Qin Yu also saw the item located at the bottom of the cold pond.

In the bottom of the cold pond was a small puddle of golden liquid. In the middle of the small puddle of golden liquid was a small bead that was radiating a golden light.

Qin Yu frowned. "Although I've absorbed the Unitary Heavy Water, the temperature here did not change much. It would seem that the originator that caused the temperature in the surrounding

to be this cold was this small amount of golden liquid and that golden bead. Furthermore, when I absorbed the cold pond, I managed to absorb the Unitary Heavy Water but was unable to absorb this golden liquid or that golden bead. It would appear that they are even harder to absorb.”

Qin Yu clenched his teeth. “The preciousness of these items definitely surpasses that of Unitary Heavy Water. Even the Unitary Heavy Water was that hard to absorb. I’ll risk it all.”

“Woosh!”

Qin Yu suddenly rushed forward.

Qin Yu covered the distance of three meters in an instant. However, Qin Yu’s body had also rapidly frozen and split open. Qin Yu’s bones had also instantly froze and fractured.

“Come!” At a distance only half a meter from the cold pond, Qin Yu started to control the spatial energy of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

With extreme difficulty, that final small amount of golden liquid as well as that golden bead were unwillingly absorbed by the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Qin Yu, on the other hand, had fallen on the ground to the side.

“So close.” Qin Yu inhaled a mouthful of cold air.

In that instant from earlier, ninety percent of his muscles were

frozen to death. Even for his bones, seventy percent of them were fractured. The might of this golden bead and the golden liquid was something that one can well imagine. And this was merely from approaching them. Had he touched them, then the result would be something that one would know just by imagining it.

The green Life Elemental Energy instantly poured into the fractured bones and dead muscles. Qin Yu's body had recovered to the a perfect condition.

Having lost the cold pond, the temperature in the surroundings started to rise rapidly. As for Qin Yu, he disappeared from the Dark Star and entered the Jiang Lan's Realm.

First layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu had already created a small region to store the pond of Unitary Heavy Water as well as the small amount of golden liquid and the golden bead. Even through using his control of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was still only able to see the outward appearance of the golden bead.

Having returned to the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu planned to use his Soul's Power to cover that golden bead and carefully inspect it.

Qin Yu's Soul's Power penetrated through the golden liquid and proceed to touch the golden bead. However, when Qin Yu's Soul's Power had just touched that golden bead....

“Sss!”

A icy-coldness instantly froze Qin Yu’s Soul Power. Following Qin Yu’s Soul Power, it instantly reached into Qin Yu’s Golden Soul Pellet. That coldness had covered Qin Yu’s soul entirely.

The freezing of the soul!

Instantly, Qin Yu grew completely lifeless.

At the moment when Qin Yu’s soul was frozen, the Meteoric Tear that had fused with Qin Yu’s soul and had turned a size smaller suddenly burst forth a green radiance. Like the spring wind and rain, the coldness was instantly dispersed.

Chapter 23: The Entrance Of The Bewitching God Temple

Qin Yu's complexion had turned somewhat pale. Only after a long time did Qin Yu manage to open his mouth and exhale slowly.

“That golden bead is truly dreadful.” Qin Yu's heart was filled with a lingering fear. “It actually managed to freeze even my soul. Had it not been the Meteoric Tear helping me out at the final moment, then I'd likely have lost my life just then.”

Qin Yu stood in the air. He was staring at the floating golden bead in front of him.

This golden bead had caused Qin Yu to tremble with fear. To not even be able to touch it with his Soul's Power, this was also the first time for Qin Yu to discover such an item... that could pass through his Soul's Power and injure his soul!

Against this sort of problem, Qin Yu remembered Wu Lan.

Soon after, Qin Yu's figure disappeared from the sky. When he reappeared, he had already arrived at the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. He had arrived at the location where Wu Lan was training.

Wu Lan was quietly sitting there with his legs crossed and his eyes closed.

“Wu Lan.” Qin Yu spoke. Wu Lan slowly opened his eyes. Upon seeing Qin Yu, he displayed a smile and asked. “Qin Yu, for you to come here, is there something you need?”

Qin Yu solemnly nodded his head. “Yes, there’s a matter. I would like to ask... whether or not there are things that even Soul’s Power could not inspect. Upon trying to inspect it, the soul might even be attacked.”

“Things?” Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. “As long as the thing does not possess a life, there would be no problem in inspecting it with the Soul’s Power. You said that using the Soul’s Power to inspect would cause the soul to suffer an attack? I don’t think that’s likely.”

Qin Yu immediately understood it. Likely Wu Lan doesn’t know about those sort of things either.

“Oh...” Qin Yu nodded. “Wu Lan, you can continue training. I won’t bother you anymore.”

With a movement, Qin Yu’s body disappeared again.

Wu Lan looked at Qin Yu in confusion. He muttered. “Something that the Soul’s Power is unable to inspect? Something that would directly attack the soul through the Soul’s Power?” After pondering over it for a long time, Wu Lan gave up and started training again.

Blazing hot surface. Astonishing gravity.

Qin Yu had returned to the surface of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. As to what exactly that golden bead was, Qin Yu was currently at a loss. After all, even Wu Lan appeared to not have heard about a treasure like it before.

However Qin Yu understood that the small puddle of golden liquid possessed an even more astonishing coldness than the Unitary Heavy Water. That is to say... the golden liquid that surrounded the golden bead was even more precious than the Unitary Heavy Water. As for the golden bead...

Qin Yu estimated that he would only discover what it was after he descended to the Divine Realm.

“Mn, I’ll temporarily leave the golden bead here and study it later. For now... I shall go to the Bewitching God Temple.” Rapidly, Qin Yu started to proceed toward the Interstellar Conveying Array. In a short moment... Qin Yu had arrived by the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Trial Sacred Planet. On the first floor’s lounge of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building. The Interstellar Conveying Array started shining and attracted quite a few people. A moment later, Qin Yu appeared from it. This immediately caused all the surrounding people to be confused once again.

Not long ago, Qin Yu, an expert who was awarded the fifteen star

Emperor level title plate, had entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and caused confusion to a lot of people. In merely a short period of time, Qin Yu had came back from the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. The surrounding people were unable to refrain from being confused.

“Lord Liu Xing.” Elder Zhi Qiao said respectfully. As for Qin Yu, he merely casually nodded his head and then quickly left while being watched by a bunch of confused people.

After leaving the Trial Sacred Planet, Qin Yu started to rapidly proceed toward the location of the Bewitching God Temple in accordance to the Interstellar Map given to him by Wen Feng. Currently, Qin Yu’s Greater Teleportation possessed an even more frightening range. The range was now more than ten times compared to before. It was more than sufficient to pass through an entire star field.

After merely a couple Greater Teleportations.

Qin Yu had arrived near the Bewitching God Temple. When Qin Yu reached a distance of a galaxy away from the Bewitching God Temple, he no longer dared to use Greater Teleportation again. That was because there were a large number of spatial cracks in the nearby vicinity of the Bewitching God Temple. Those spatial cracks of astonishing length had caused the space surrounding the Bewitching God Temple to become unstable.

After spending some Elemental Spirit Stones, Qin Yu was transferred to the planet closest to the Bewitching God Temple.

This planet that was closest to the Bewitching God Temple was called the ‘Dragon Arrow Star.’

Upon arriving on the Dragon Arrow Star, Qin Yu was able to sense that the entire space of the Dragon Arrow Star appeared to be shaking like having an earthquake. Furthermore, Qin Yu discovered something.... there were barely any people on the Dragon Arrow Star, it was a pitiful number of ten people.

That’s right, there were only ten people on the entire planet.

Currently, Qin Yu’s Soul’s Power could be considered as Divine Awareness. Using his Divine Awareness, he searched the entire planet and was unable to help himself from becoming confused. “What’s with the experts of the Dark Star Realm? Could it be that none of them want the items in the Bewitching God Temple?”

Qin Yu knew that in the Demon Realm, because of the Bewitching God Temple, it had even caused the planets close to the Bewitching God Temple to be known as the Chaotic Star Field. The reason why it was ‘chaotic’ was precisely because of the Bewitching God Temple. However, on the Dark Star Realm’s side, there appeared to be no one here.

There were only two Interstellar Conveying Arrays on the Dragon Arrow Star. One receiving and one transporting,

“Your Lordship, what brings you to the Dragon Arrow Star?” The person managing the Interstellar Conveying Array looked to Qin

Yu and asked,

Qin Yu asked. “Mn, what’s happening? There doesn’t seem to be a lot of people on the Dragon Arrow Star. Could it be that there are not many people going to the Bewitching God Temple?”

The man in charge of the Interstellar Conveying Array shook his head and laughed. “Your Lordship, why would the experts from our Dark Star Realm want to go to the Bewitching God Temple? Furthermore, how many among us would be able to open the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple?”

“The entrance of the Bewitching God Temple cannot be opened?” Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

The man explained. “Your Lordship, it’s not that it’s the entrance cannot be opened but rather that there are not many people who are capable of opening it. Thus, over time, the number of people proceeding toward the Bewitching God Temple grew fewer and fewer. However, every hundred thousand years, a large group of experts from all over the Dark Star Realm would all proceed into it together.”

Qin Yu understood it now.

“It would seem that the entrance on the side of the Dark Star Realm has also been sealed. Hopefully this seal is not as astonishing as the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.” Qin Yu’s figure turned into a ray of light and shot toward the sky.

Of the two great entrances to the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu had already tried the one in the Demon Realm. At that time, he had joined hands with Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu, but was still unable to open it. Although his strength had increased greatly, Qin Yu was still not certain of being able to open it.

Qin Yu was rapidly flying in the cosmic space.

Right away, Qin Yu saw a several thousand miles wide and a boundless length enormous spatial tear. That spatial tear was unceasingly restoring and ripping apart.... causing the space to fluctuate the entire time.

Because of this tear, it was very easy for Qin Yu to find the Bewitching God Temple. All he had to do was fly at a parallel line with the spatial tear and find the place where it originated from, in order to find the Bewitching God Temple.

An enormous spheroid was floating in the cosmic space. This spheroid was much greater than ordinary stars. The exterior of the planet was composed of the golden Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and a large amount of a different kind of black speck.

The entrance in the Demon Realm was located on the half with the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

As for the entrance in the Dark Star Realm, it was located on the side of the black specks.

“This black speck, it’s strength is no weaker than the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.” Qin Yu discovered that when he flew very close to those black specks, his body unexpectedly had a pricking pain.

With how tough and durable Qin Yu’s current body was, to be able to sense a pricking pain just from getting closer; the might of these black specks was imaginable.

Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness was able to clearly detect that there were human auras on the side of the black specks. The location with human aura was precisely the entrance in the Dark Star Realm. At once, Qin Yu started to rapidly fly over there.

“Stop.” The white haired old man beside the entrance shouted at Qin Yu.

Immediately, Qin Yu took out his fifteen star Emperor level title plate. He said. “I am Liu Xing. Let me into the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu knew, that in the Dark Star Realm, one’s strength and status was very important.

Upon seeing that Qin Yu was a fifteen star Emperor level expert, that white haired old man immediately said respectfully. “The Elder in charge of the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple, Lian Fan pays his respect to Lord Liu Xing.”

“Elder in charge of the entrance?” Qin Yu’s brows creased. His gaze was shot toward that circular tunnel entrance with a diameter of around ten meters. At this moment, there was an energy

circulating around the entrance that caused Qin Yu to be worried. “Open this entrance for me.”

That Elder in charge of the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple, Lian Fan, immediately replied helplessly. “Lord Liu Xing, I am merely here to supervise the entrance. How would I be able to open the entrance? Could it be that Your Lordship doesn’t know that it was sealed by the Three Great Sovereigns through using their Inherited Treasures? Only through gaining the consent from the Three Great Sovereigns would one be able to open the entrance.”

“Three Great Sovereigns?” Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“It’s grown troublesome.” Qin Yu frowned. He did not expect for the Bewitching God Temple’s entrance on the Dark Star Realm’s side to be this troublesome to enter. He had originally thought that he merely needed to become an expert of the Dark Star Realm in order to enter it.

“What if I break through this seal?” Qin Yu asked.

Lian Fan laughed and said. “Lord Liu Xing, the Three Great Sovereigns from back then had once said that... If anyone were to be able to break through the seal, then feel free to break through it. The Three Great Sovereigns would definitely not look into it. Instead, they would reward that person.”

Qin Yu nodded. His gaze once again fell on that seal on the entrance.

For the Three Great Sovereigns that set up the seal from back then to be this confident, the seal was obviously very extraordinary. Qin Yu had already sensed the oppressive sensation that the energy from the seal was giving him.

“Move aside.” Qin Yu said indifferently to Elder Lian Fan.

“Yes, Lord Liu Xing.” Elder Lian Fan happily flew to a far away location. Being in charge of looking after the entrance, Lian Fan would usually only train. It was truly boring. For this Lord Liu Xing in front of him to want to try to break open the seal, he naturally grew cheerful and decided to watch.

The Gold Force on the surface of Qin Yu’s body started to fill the air.

Like a water ripple, the space several tens of meters around Qin Yu started to twist. Seeing this scene, that Elder Lian Fan’s eyes were wide open. “What kind of technique is this Lord Liu Xing using?”

Qin Yu’s stared at that seal in front of him.

The Black Hole in Qin Yu’s dantian started to rotate in the opposing direction. A dark golden colored Origin Energy was accelerated by the Black Hole and reached a frightening speed instantly.

Qin Yu extended his index finger. He pointed to the entrance and shouted....

“Break!”

A sharp energy ray was suddenly shot out from the tip of Qin Yu's index finger. Wherever the finger ray passed, faint spatial cracks would appear... with a ‘Bang!’ the finger ray firmly landed on the seal.

A finger ray containing the strongest spatial comprehension that Qin Yu had, created through the strongest Origin Energy that Qin Yu possessed and sped up to the extreme by Qin Yu's Black Hole!

With this strike, even if what stood in front of it were three Top Quality Divine Artifacts, Qin Yu was confident that he'd be able to penetrate through them.

“Buzz~~” Ripples appeared from the seal. At the same time, a special kind of sound was heard. A soul oppressive feeling was actually spreading about from the seal. It had caused Qin Yu to be stunned for a moment.

Failure!

“Sure enough, one cannot look down upon the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm.” Qin Yu turned around and looked to that Elder Lian Fan. At this moment, Lian Fan was all excited and had flew over. “Lord Liu Xing, you're actually able to

shake up the seal and cause it to fluctuate?”

“What, is that strange?” Qin Yu said indifferently.

That Lian Fan promptly said. “Lord Liu Xing, this seal was created by the Three Great Sovereigns through the use of the Three Great Inherited Treasures. Even if one of the Three Great Sovereigns were present, they would at most cause the seal to fluctuate. And without an Inherited Treasure, a seventeen star Emperor level expert from back then, with his strike with all his power, it did not cause the slightest reaction to the seal.”

“Lord Liu Xing, may I know how many star Emperor level you are?” Lian Fan was extremely respectful. At this moment, he didn’t believe in the fifteen star Emperor level title plate at all. Qin Yu’s strike... had already displayed a strength comparable to the Three Great Sovereigns.

However, Lian Fan didn’t know that.

There are both strong and weak fluctuations of the seal. Although the Three Great Sovereigns and Qin Yu were all able to make the seal fluctuate, the strength of the Gold Punishment Lord was a bit greater than the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. Thus, the Gold Punishment Lord was able to make the fluctuation’s width to be a bit bigger. As for comparing the Gold Punishment Lord and Qin Yu, which one of them was stronger? It was very hard to tell without comparison.

“How many star Emperor level I am? I’m about to ascend to the

Divine Realm.” Qin Yu said indifferently.

Currently, merely by comparing his soul, Qin Yu was already a bit stronger than some of the weaker Deities. Thus, he was qualified to say these words.

Upon hearing those words, Lian Fan immediately understood. To possess such strength without an Inherited Treasure, it was something that no one had heard about before. Thus, it was natural for Qin Yu to be someone who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm.

“Lian Fan, remember, do not spread the news of my strength. Understand?” Qin Yu’s voice grew cold.

“Your Lordship, please rest assured. I will definitely not tell others about it.” Lian Fan’s heart was pounding. How would he dare resist the orders of someone who was as powerful as the Three Great Sovereigns?

Qin Yu nodded. He continued to ask. “Lian Fan, do you know what I must do in order to break the seal and enter into the Bewitching God Temple?”

“This Lord Liu Xing ought to be a super expert who’s been training for his entire life. He seems to not know about a lot of matters.” Lian Fan thought in his heart. He then said respectfully. “Lord Liu Xing, entering the Bewitching God Temple is not a hard matter either. Your Lordship merely needs to go to the Three Great Sovereigns and obtain their permission and the passage title plate

refined by the three of them.”

“Passage title plate?” The corner of Qin Yu’s mouth was slightly raised. “It would seem that I will have to go to that consecration.”

Chapter 24: Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan

The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was immensely boundless. Among the powers within it, the most mysterious one, the Dark Star Realm, was divided into three great sects. The three great sects were headed by the Gold Punishment Sect. The Gold Punishment Star was the Sacred Planet of the Gold Punishment Sect. It was also one of the Three Great Sacred Planets of the Dark Star Realm.

Gold Punishment Star.

There was only a single super enormous city on the entire Gold Punishment Star. A large number of experts lived in this city. The main road of the city was enormous and wrapped around the entire city. On the edge of the road were numerous buildings of all sizes and shapes.

There were places where one can spar with others, places to relax, restaurants to dine and drink at... the liveliness of the Gold Punishment Star was comparable to the top notch planets of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Lots of people traveled about the street. Qin Yu, who was dressed in a black gown, was one of them.

Quietly walking on the street, Qin Yu's footsteps appeared to be slow-moving. However, in merely a couple steps, he had reached

the end of the street. Immediately after, he turned and continued walking... Qin Yu's target was... the Sacred Mountain.

At the center of this Gold Punishment Star's city, was a mountain of ten thousand fathoms. This enormous mountain stood in the middle of the city. On the summit of the mountain was the location of the headquarters of the Gold Punishment Sect. In there gathered the high level experts of the Gold Punishment Sect, including the leader of the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns... the Gold Punishment Lord. He too lived there.

This Sacred Mountain of ten thousand fathoms occupied an extremely large area. The cultivators within the city were all very aware of the Sacred Mountain and stayed far from it. The sacred land of the Sacred Mountain, ordinary people were not allowed to enter it.

As for Qin Yu, he had just arrived at the foot of the Sacred Mountain.

"A mountain within the city, imposing indeed." The corners of Qin Yu's mouth were slightly raised. He then proceed to walk toward the path leading to the Sacred Mountain.

The foot of the Sacred Mountain was guarded. When the guards saw Qin Yu, they shouted at him. "This is the Sacred Mountain, outsiders are not allowed entrance."

Qin Yu did not bother to talk rubbish with them. He directly took out his fifteen star Emperor level title plate. Upon seeing the title

plate, the guards immediately grew respectful. “Lord Liu Xing. The Great Elder has already given the order to let Lord Liu Xing pass should he come.”

“You know that I am Liu Xing?” Qin Yu was slightly puzzled.

That guard said respectfully. “Currently, the only cultivators of the Gold Punishment Sect that have been granted a fifteen star Emperor level title plate are Lord Liu Xing and Lord Wen Feng. I know who Lord Wen Feng is. As Your Lordship was able to take out the fifteen star Emperor level title plate, Your Lordship is naturally Lord Liu Xing.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from laughing.

So it turned out that the experts of the Gold Punishment Sect, only he and Wen Feng were granted a fifteen star Emperor level title plate.

Stepping onto the flight of steps, Qin Yu proceed onward up the mountain.

Qin Yu did not fly or run. Instead, he merely slowly walked up the steps toward the top of the mountain. He was observing the Sacred Mountain as he walked. The mountain road of the Sacred Mountain was very complicated. It shuttled through forests, rivers, and even the mountain itself.

The Sacred Mountain occupied an area of several hundred miles.

Many of the ancient trees on the mountain were over a kilometer tall. Their trunks were so wide that it would take several tens of people holding hands in order to hug it. There were also some animals and plants residing in the mountain. Merely, Qin Yu was unable to tell what sort of animals they were. They were vastly different from the animals of the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu suddenly saw a ray of light shooting toward him from the sky. Only when this ray of light descended did he manage to see the figure of the person. It was precisely the Great Captain of the Enforcers, Wen Feng. Wen Feng currently had a smile on his face.

“Liu Xing, you’re still here? The Great Elder and I received the transmission from the guards down below and have been waiting for you outside the main hall of the sect. However, after a long time of waiting, you still didn’t arrive. Even when using the Soul’s Power to search, we were unable to find you. Thus, I started flying downwards, following the mountain path. Never would I have expected that you’d only walked such a short distance in such a long period of time.” Said Wen Feng in a slightly annoyed tone.

Qin Yu was unable to help himself from smiling. “Wen Feng, I didn’t know that you all were waiting for me. Furthermore, when I was walking up the mountain, I’ve discovered at the scenery of the mountain was pretty good. Thus, I started to appreciate the scenery as I walked. I am truly sorry about that.”

“Fortunately I came down to find you. Had we listened to the Great Elder and continued to wait, then with your speed... we’d truly have to wait till the sun sets before you reach the summit.” Wen Feng said with a smile. “Come, stop checking out the

mountain. You'll have all the time in the future to do it."

Qin Yu nodded. "Then I'll follow you and go up there quickly."

Qin Yu and Wen Feng both turned into two rays of light. They shot over two curves and directly arrived on the top of the mountain.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng descended down on the summit. In front of them was a grassy open area. There were quite many cultivators training on the open area. Below the open area was a majestic palace. That palace gave off a very imposing aura. It was worthy of being the Gold Punishment Sect's headquarters.

"This is the Grass Plain, it is the place where the inner disciples of the Gold Punishment Sect frequently train and spar. The palace in the back is the front palace of the Gold Punishment Sect. The main palace is located behind the front palace." Said Wen Feng as he pointed to the palace.

Qin Yu nodded. However, he was filled with shock in his heart. He had thought that the palace in front of him was the main palace. Never had he expected that it was merely the front palace.

"The scenery of the Sacred Mountain is pretty good. There are seventeen summits with heights about the same level. The buildings on those summits all possess distinguishing features." Qin Yu looked to the surroundings. The summit that the main palace of the Gold Punishment Sect was located on was not the tallest one. Instead, it was one of the shorter ones amongst the

eighteen mountains.

Wen Feng also looked to the surrounding seventeen summits. He smiled and said. “Of the seventeen summits in the surroundings, the buildings on seven of them are side palaces. They are all private residences. The other ten buildings are buildings that the Gold Punishment Sect possesses collectively.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“Those side palaces on the seven summits were respectively the residences of His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord, the Three Vice Sect Masters, the Great Elder, the Guard Elder and I, the Great Captain of the Enforcers.” Wen Feng’s words allowed Qin Yu to come to an understanding.

These seven summits belonged to the seven major big shots of the Gold Punishment Sect.

Wen Feng smiled and said. “Liu Xing, this time, in your consecration, the sect will most definitely also provide you with a side palace. After all, of the ten other summits, only two of the buildings on them are in use. The other eight buildings were all residential side palaces that the former Gold Punishment Lords have left behind. Their purpose was only to commemorate the former Gold Punishment Lords.”

Qin Yu shook his head, smiled and said. “There is no need, I am fine with any casual residence.”

“That won’t do.” Wen Feng immediately shook his head and said. “Liu Xing, it would seem that you still do not know of the meaning behind being granted the ‘Consecrated’ position. Throughout history... all the experts of the Gold Punishment Sect that have reached fifteen star Emperor level were all qualified to compete for the title of the Lord. Likewise, another rule stated that if there were no special position to be granted to the fifteen star Emperor level expert, then he shall be granted the position ‘Consecrated.’ The status of the ‘Consecrated’ is the same as that of the vice sect master.... merely, he would not have many things to take care of.”

“So that’s how it is.” Qin Yu asked. “Why is it that there are only vice sect masters in the Gold Punishment Sect and no sect master? Could it be... that the Gold Punishment Lord is the sect master?” This was merely Qin Yu’s guess.

After all, the sect master of the Gold Punishment Sect ought to be the position with the utmost supreme position. If such a person were to exist, then what would the position of the Gold Punishment Lord be?

“That’s right. Wen Feng nodded and said with a smile. “The Gold Punishment Lord is in fact the sect master. There are three vice sect masters... that was done for the purpose of better administering all of the Origin Movement Planets.”

“Wen Feng.” A red haired old man walked over from the green lawn in front of them. “Here I stood waiting over there yet you started chatting with Liu Xing.”

“Ah, my apologies, Great Elder.” Wen Feng said with a smile.

Immediately after, he turned to Qin Yu and said. “Liu Xing, this is the Great Elder, Fu Lan. Great Elder Fu Lan is in charge of a lot of things. To simplify it... he’s in charge of the information.”

Great Elder Fu Lan felt a bit helpless. Promptly, he turned to Qin Yu and said while beaming with smiles. “Liu Xing, I am called Fu Lan. You can call me Fu Lan.”

(ED note: And i’m Robin, you can call me Robin.)

“Great Elder Fu Lan, nice to meet you.” Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Consecrated Liu Xing, the fact that you are willing to come to the Sacred Mountain and receive the position of the Consecrated, makes me very happy. However, it would appear that His Majesty would be distressed, because... he would have to arrange the construction of your residence, Consecrated Liu Xing.” Great Elder Fu Lan said while laughing.

Qin Yu shook his head. He did not wish to speak about this anymore.

“Great Elder Fu Lan, may I know if it’s possible for you to arrange a meeting between His Majesty and I?” Qin Yu directly got to the point. He came to the Sacred Mountain to take upon the position of ‘Consecrated?’ Of course not. He did all this just for that passage title plate.

Great Elder Fu Lan nodded and said. “Of course, in fact, you’ll be

able to meet His Majesty right away.”

“In that case, please bring me over.” Qin Yu did not wish to waste any time.

Great Elder Fu Lian turned to Wen Feng. While smiling and laughing, he said. “Wen Feng, look, Liu Xing is already anxious to meet His Majesty to receive his position as the Consecrated.” Wen Feng also nodded and looked to Qin Yu.

In order for Qin Yu to truly receive the position of ‘Consecrated,’ he must first obtain the official imperial order from the Gold Punishment Lord.

Currently, Qin Yu was still not a Consecrated.

“I want to meet His Majesty because of an important matter.” Qin Yu explained. “Great Elder Fu Lian, please help lead the way for me.”

Great Elder Fu Lian did not bother to say anymore. He nodded and said. “Follow me, presently, His Majesty is inside the conference hall.” As he said those words, Great Elder Fu Lan started walking in the front.

As for Qin Yu, he started following Great Elder Fu Lian with Wen Feng.

“Liu Xing, what exactly do you plan to do?” Wen Feng asked.

In Wen Feng's mind, Qin Yu was an Interstellar Cultivator. Although his strength was extremely deep and unfathomable, he still did not seek for reputation. Thus, he did not believe that Qin Yu came for the position of the Consecrated. There must definitely be another important matter for him to come.

"I wish to enter the Bewitching God Temple." Qin Yu directly said his reason for coming. "Merely, I do not possess the passage title plate."

"You want to enter the Bewitching God Temple? Now?" Wen Feng opened his eyes wide.

"What? Is there something strange about it?" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Puzzled, Wen Feng said. "Although there are a lot of Divine Artifacts in the Bewitching God Temple, but with your current prowess, I suspect that only High Quality Divine Artifacts would be of use to you. However, finding a High Quality Divine Artifact in the Bewitching God Temple is an extremely difficult task."

Wen Feng still thought that Qin Yu was a fifteen star Emperor level expert. He didn't know that Qin Yu's body had reached seventeen star Emperor level now. Even if he managed to obtain a High Quality Divine Artifact, it would also be barely useful. Furthermore, with Qin Yu's current comprehension toward the spatial laws, the High Quality Divine Artifacts have been rendered useless.

“The external barrier of the Bewitching God Temple is the Divine Barrier. It is extremely powerful. Liu Xing, it’s better for you to not go in there.” Wen Feng advised.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head.

How could Wen Feng possibly know that Qin Yu possessed the Bewitching God Painting? Furthermore, Qin Yu didn’t care for the Divine Artifacts located on the external parts of the Bewitching God Temple. What he truly had his eyes on was the inner palace of the Bewitching God Temple, the true core of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu had seen the prowess of the Cyan Emperor. The Cyan Emperor was so powerful that even the current Qin Yu does not possess absolute certainty in handling him. After all, even the Peng Demon Emperor could not move in the slightest in front of the Cyan Emperor. The power that the Cyan Emperor possessed was unquestionable. The reason why the Cyan Emperor was so powerful was precisely because of the treasure he obtained in the Bewitching God Temple. According to Qin Yu’s estimation... the Cyan Emperor might’ve luckily obtained a treasure that had been leaked through the inner palace of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was determined to possess the inner palace of the Bewitching God Temple.

“Sigh, forget about it. I won’t try to urge you to not go anymore. However, entering the Bewitching God Temple is not a simple

matter. With merely the passage title plate, one must obtain the permission from all three sovereigns.” Said Wen Feng.

Upon hearing ‘obtain the permission from all three sovereigns,’ Qin Yu’s brows started to crease.

This was indeed what caused Qin Yu a headache.

And at this moment, after being led by Great Elder Fu Lan, Qin Yu and Wen Feng had already walked a long distance. The three of them had already passed by the front palace and the main palace. At this moment, the three of them had arrived outside an ordinary courtyard mansion.

“Liu Xing, here is the conference hall. His Majesty and them ought to be inside.” Said Great Elder Fu Lan with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded. Just at the moment when Great Elder Fu Lan proceed to open the doors, the doors opened by itself. After the doors opened, a man walked out from inside. It was a plump and short middle aged man. This short middle aged man looked to Qin Yu. “This ought to be Liu Xing right?”

Qin Yu nodded. However, he had instantly spread his Divine Awareness to check the strength of the person in front of him... twelve star Emperor level expert.

Wen Feng said to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, this is one of our Gold Punishment Sect’s three vice sect masters, Vice Sect Master Kou

Feng. Vice Sect Master Kou Feng has been a vice sect master for a very long time. Currently, majority of the matters within the sect is under the administration of Vice Sect Master Kou Feng.”

“Vice Sect Master Kou Feng.” Qin Yu slightly bowed.

“Come, His Majesty is waiting inside.” An amiable smile appeared on Kou Feng’s fat face. He grabbed Qin Yu’s hand and proceed to pull him inside. Qin Yu however slightly frowned. He was not used to being held hand by others. Especially if the person was a man.

Qin Yu slightly moved his hand and pulled it back. This was actually merely a small trick that Qin Yu used through his comprehension of the spatial laws.

“Eh?” Startled, Kou Feng turned around and looked at Qin Yu. He did not sense that Qin Yu had used any strength at all but Qin Yu’s hand had already slipped out from his hand. Kou Feng did not believe that he had a loose grip on Qin Yu’s hand.

“This Liu Xing is extraordinary!” Thought Kou Feng to himself.

Soon after, Kou Feng continued to proceed while smiling. After crossing through the front courtyard, the four of them stepped into a relatively spacious and empty great hall. At this moment, there were four people inside the great hall. Only one amongst them sat on the master’s seat. Without a doubt, this man was definitely the person with the highest status in the entire Dark Star Realm, the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns... Gold

Punishment Lord!

Qin Yu entered into the great hall. The four people inside the great hall all looked to Qin Yu.

As for Qin Yu, he also looked to the Gold Punishment Lord. Contained within Qin Yu's eyes was not reverence. Instead, he merely exchanged gazes with the Gold Punishment Lord tranquilly.

“Humph!” A cold humph sounded in the main hall.

Chapter 25: The Original Residents

Hearing the humph sound, Qin Yu turned around to look at the origin of the sound. The person who had humped earlier was a cold looking middle aged man. His ice-cold gaze contained vicious fierceness within them.

“What a fierce man.” Qin Yu still had a tranquil smile on his face.

The man in front of him possessed fairly decent strength. He was a seventeen star Emperor. Only comparing their bodies, that man was at the same level as Qin Yu. Unfortunately... if they were to really fight, Qin Yu was absolutely confident that he could take care of him in a single hit.

“Liu Xing, this is Vice Sect Master Liu Lan. Vice Sect Master Liu Lan is already at the seventeen star Emperor level. He is the second strongest expert in our Gold Punishment Sect.” Great Elder Fu Lan immediately said to Qin Yu. “Next to Vice Sect Master Liu Lan is Vice Sect Master Bao Yu. As for the final one of the Three Great Vice Sect Masters, you’ve already met him. He’s Vice Sect Master Kou Feng. As for this person, he is our Gold Punishment Sect’s prestigious Guard Elder.”

In the middle of the great all, Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan was seated on the master seat.

To the right of the Gold Punishment Lord’s seat were three seats. There sat the Vice Sect Masters Liu Lan and Bao Yu. The last seat

was empty. Qin Yu suspected that it should be the seat for that Vice Sect Master Kou Feng.

To the left of the Gold Punishment Lord's seat were four seats. Only the Guard Elder sat on the first one. The other three were all empty. Qin Yu knew that those ought to be the seats of Wen Feng, Great Elder and himself.

Qin Yu merely slightly bowed. He indifferently said. "Liu Xing pays his respects to Vice Sect Master Liu Lan, Vice Sect Master Bao Yu and the Guard Elder."

Immediately after, Qin Yu stopped looking at Liu Lan. Instead, he turned to the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan and slightly bowed. "Liu Xing pays his respects to Your Majesty." Qin Yu's appearance, expression as well as his words have all displayed his proud and aloof personality.

Originally, when people see the Gold Punishment Lord, they would bow completely and say "Baijian (kowitz and pay one's respect to) Your Majesty." Qin Yu, however, merely slightly bowed and said 'Pays his respects.' The difference between the two was immensely great.

[TL: Okay, this is pretty hard to translate. What Qin Yu did was that he said basically said 'I, Liu Xing, saw Your Majesty.' This basically means paying one's respect. However, the Baijian version would be: 'I, Liu Xing, kowitz and saw Your Majesty.' See the difference? Essentially, both of them were very respectful but the second version made one more of a subordinate.]

“Consecrated Liu Xing seems to be a bit arrogant.” Sneered that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan.

Qin Yu however ignored that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan’s expression immediately changed. This Liu Xing actually ignored his existence. How would he not get angry? Back then, Liu Lan had wanted to become the Gold Punishment Lord. However, he was merely a bit weaker than Xing Yuan and thus ended up with the position of Vice Sect Master. Other than Xing Yuan, he had never showed any respect to anyone.

“Liu Lan, Liu Xing’s temperament might be a bit proud and aloof. You shouldn’t mind too much about it.” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan spoke.

Liu Lan coldly cast a side-eye glance to Qin Yu and then stopped talking.

Qin Yu did not care about that Liu Lan at all. He knew that... this Liu Lan does not affect him much.

“Liu Xing, I am very glad that you’ve come to the Sacred Mountain. Originally, I had thought that you’d continue training and ignore the position of Consecrated.” Xing Yuan said with a light smile.

That Xing Yuan possessed a very sharp facial appearance. Even

though he had just been sitting there, he was giving off the imposingness of Mount Tai, causing one to not dare to be the slightest contemptuous toward him.

“Your Majesty, Liu Xing has come to the Sacred Mountain to accept the position of Consecrated. However, the main reason why he wanted to come to the Sacred Mountain was not merely to accept the Consecrated position.” Said Wen Feng with a smile. At the same time he looked to Qin Yu. Qin Yu took over from Wen Feng, he nodded and said. “Your Majesty, I came to the Sacred Mountain in hopes that Your Majesty would grant me a passage title plate to the Bewitching God Temple.”

“Bewitching God Temple!”

Liu Lan, Bao Yu and Kou Feng and the rest, including the Gold Punishment Lord himself, were all shocked. Even the Guard Elder who had his eyes closed the entire time also opened his pair of muddle eyes. He took a glance at Qin Yu before closing his eyes again.

“Bewitching God Temple, there are indeed Divine Artifacts there, but Liu Xing, with your strength, you shouldn’t need any Divine Artifacts. As for High Quality Divine Artifacts, the possibility of obtaining one is extremely low.” Said Vice Sect Master Bao Yu.

Qin Yu was merely silent.

How could these people possibly know that Qin Yu possessed the Bewitching God Painting?

“Liu Xing, our Three Great Sovereigns of our Dark Star Realm have already determined a rule that the Bewitching God Temple shall be closed all the time ordinarily. Only once every hundred thousand years would we all obtain an opportunity to enter it.” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan frowned as he explained.

Qin Yu frowned.

“How much longer till the next time the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple will be opened?” Qin Yu asked.

“The last time it was opened was over sixty thousand years ago. For the next time, it’ll take over thirty thousand years more.” Great Elder Fu Lan instead answered Qin Yu’s question.

Over thirty thousand years?

Qin Yu simply cannot wait that long. At once, Qin Yu spoke out. “Your Majesty, I was told that the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple was sealed together by the past Three Great Sovereigns through using their Inherited Treasures. Only through using the passage title plate refined by all Three Great Sovereigns would one be able to open the seal. I wish to obtain the help from Your Majesty to open the seal. I would like to know what I must do in order to have my request agreed?”

Qin Yu’s question had made it clear that he was determined to enter the Bewitching God Temple.

“It is not that I am not willing. As you are the Consecrated of our Gold Punishment Sect, I naturally would agree to help you. Merely... there is no certainty that the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord would agree to help you. Back then, the reason why such a rule was established, sealing the Bewitching God Temple and opening it once every hundred thousand years, was firstly to prevent others not from our Dark Star Realm from forcing their way into it and secondly to make sure the Divine Artifacts in the Dark Star Realm remain in control of our Three Great Sects.” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan explained.

Qin Yu grew slightly relaxed.

“Since your majesty has agreed, why not invite the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord over to have a discussion?” Said Qin Yu sincerely.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan smiled and nodded. “Good, I shall invite the two of them. Merely, the chance that the two of them would agree to it would be extremely low. You must know that the Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect had been in competition with us the entire time.”

“For Your Majesty to be able to invite the other two Majesties to come, Liu Xing is already extremely thankful. If we were to be unable to come to an agreement at that time, then I can only renounce my wish to enter into the Bewitching God Temple.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Since you’re prepared to fail, then the matter would be easier to deal with.” The Gold Punishment Lord’s impression of the Liu Xing in front of him grew a lot better.

The Gold Punishment Lord was originally a person with a very good temperament. Everyone who knew Xing Yuan, knew of his good temperament. Even though he had become the Gold Punishment Lord, Xing Yuan still did not have the arrogance of the sovereign.

“Good, let’s not waste any more time. I shall now grant you the position of Consecrated.” The Gold Punishment Lord suddenly stood up. The few people that had been sitting all stood up following him. At this moment, Qin Yu also gave a well behaved salute.

The etiquette of all the cultivators of the Dark Star Realm.

A bow with the left fist to the right chest!

“Take it.” The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan placed two items in front of Qin Yu.

“Thank you, Your Majesty.” Qin Yu received the two items.

These two items, one was an imperial order and the other was the title plate of the Consecrated. The imperial order was constructed by a special kind of silk cloth. Its toughness was comparable to that of a Top Quality Immortal Artifact.

“Wen Feng, you are to bring Liu Xing to check out the ‘First Ancient Palace’ and the ‘Inherited Palace.’” Said the Gold Punishment Lord with a light smile.

Wen Feng stood up. “Yes, Your Majesty.”

The Front Palace, Main Palace and many other palaces, were all located on the main mountain summit of the Sacred Mountain. At the same time, there were also a lot of places where cultivators lived. As for the seventeen summits that surrounded the main summit, seven of them were private residences, eight of them were the residences of previous Gold Punishment Lords. The remaining two were important palaces of the Gold Punishment Sect.

These two palaces were respectively the First Ancient Palace and the Inherited Palace.

First Ancient Palace occupied a very large area. It occupied roughly seventy percent of the summit that it was on. Qin Yu and Wen Feng were currently outside of the First Ancient Palace.

“Halt. Lord Wen Feng, please have that Lordship take out his title plate.” Shouted the guard of the First Ancient Palace coldly.

Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng. Wen Feng explained. “Both the First Ancient Palace and the Inherited Palace are very important places for the Gold Punishment Sect. There are less than ten people in the entire Gold Punishment Sect that are qualified to enter into them. You, as the newly appointed Consecrated, are naturally qualified to

enter into it.”

Qin Yu promptly took out his Consecrated title plate.

Upon seeing the title plate, that guard immediately bowed and saluted. “Lord Consecrated, please come in.”

Qin Yu and Wen Feng walked through the gate together and entered the enormous First Ancient Palace. The First Ancient Palace was separated into the front hall and the back great hall. There were a lot of hanging boards in the front hall.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from looking at those hanging boards.

“The third Gold Punishment Lord was called Liu Tian. His place of birth was the Cedar Lotus Star. He reached the first star King level after spending seventy two years. After that, he left the Cedar Lotus Star and started to wander the interstellar space....”

“The eighth Gold Punishment Lord was called Hong. His place of birth was unknown. The amount of time he cultivated was unknown. Killed the sixteen star Emperor level Massacre King, Xue Sheng....”

Written on each board was the biographical notes of a Gold Punishment Lord.

On the front hall, there hung a lot of boards. With a sweep of Qin

Yu's eyes, he saw numerous boards closely packed together. There were definitely no less than ten thousand boards total. Hanging in the front were early generations of Gold Punishment Lords. As Qin Yu and Wen Feng walked toward the back, there were even more boards.

“Wen Feng, exactly how many Gold Punishment Lords have there been?” Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng.

Wen Feng smiled and said. “Could it be that you are unable to tell with your Soul's Power?”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “It's not that I cannot count them. Rather, it's because I was able to count the amount that I found it hard to believe. There are over seventy thousand boards here.... from the past till now, there's already been over seventy thousand Gold Punishment Lords?”

“That's right. The current Gold Punishment Lord Majesty is already numbered over the seventy thousandth Gold Punishment Lord.” Wen Feng nodded.

Qin Yu continued to ask. “In that case, how long would each generation's Gold Punishment Lord usually hold their position?”

Wen Feng smiled and shook his head. “That is very hard to say. Some Gold Punishment Lords ascended to their position when they were just a fifteen star Emperor. Someone like that might be a Gold Punishment Lord for several millions of years or several tens of millions of years, before ascending to the Divine Realm. There are

some... for example our current Gold Punishment Lord, that took up the position at Eighteen Star Emperor level. Even though they've become the Gold Punishment Lord, they'll also likely ascend to the Divine Realm in several tens of thousands of years or even earlier."

Qin Yu nodded.

It was hard to tell how long each generation's Gold Punishment Lord would last. Some were there for an extremely long time and could be several tens of millions of years. Some were there for a short period of time and would be there for less than ten thousand years. However, with over seventy thousand Gold Punishment Lords, even if each person were to be a Gold Punishment Lord for an average of a million years, that would still be over seven hundred billions of years.

Furthermore, Qin Yu suspected that... the average number of years was more than a million years.

"Wen Feng, exactly how long does our Dark Star Realm's history go back to?" Qin Yu asked.

Wen Feng muttered and shook his head. "I'm afraid that no one knows. As far as I know, the history of the Dark Star Realm was separated into two different phases. The first phase was without Inherited Treasures. At that time, the Dark Star Realm was extremely chaotic. People were at war with one another constantly. This lasted until the Inherited Treasures appeared. Only then did the Dark Star Realm enter a peaceful development phase."

Qin Yu was astonished.

Holy, the amount of years these seventy thousand Gold Punishment Lords represented was merely the years when the Inherited Treasures appeared in the Dark Star Realm. Who knows exactly how long the chaotic period was?

The history of the Dark Star Realm was truly long.

Wen Feng gasped. “The people of our Dark Star Realm were very warlike. Without a powerful enough strength, who amongst us would serve someone? Only when the Three Inherited Treasures appeared did everyone in the Dark Star Realm start serving the holders of the Three Inherited Treasures.”

Qin Yu’s gaze was shot toward the back. Behind the front hall was the back great hall. The dimension of the back great hall was much greater than the front hall. There were numerous sculptures there.

“Over there are the sculptures of every generation of Gold Punishment Lords. Do you wish to go and admire them?” Said Wen Feng with a smile.

“Let it pass, it’s not even the actual person. What is there to admire?” Qin Yu said that and turned around. “Wen Feng, let’s proceed to the Inherited Palace. Oh, that’s right, what’s in the Inherited Palace?”

Wen Feng and Qin Yu walked as they chatted.

“The Inherited Palace is the location where each successive Gold Punishment Lord merges with the Inherited Treasure. For example, after the previous Gold Punishment Lord ascended to the Divine Realm, the Inherited Treasure had remained in the Inherited Palace the entire time. This lasted all the way until His Majesty Xing Yuan appeared. Only then did he fuse with the Inherited Treasure. The person in charge of the Inherited Palace is the Guard Elder.” Wen Feng explained in details.

By the time Wen Feng finished, the two of them had already arrived outside the Inherited Palace.

The Inherited Palace was very simple and unadorned. It was black all over. It gave off an ancient aura. Merely standing outside the Inherited Palace would give one a repressive sensation.

“Liu Xing, Wen Feng, come inside.” A voice sounded from within the palace.

Qin Yu looked over. On the corner of the palace sat cross-legged a dark and thin old man. It was the Guard Elder. At this moment, the Guard Elder had already stood up and was walking toward Qin Yu and Wen Feng.

“What is the painting on the wall?” Qin Yu looked to the wall of the Inherited Palace in confusion.

On the walls were rows upon rows of carved pictures. With a sweep of his gaze, Qin Yu discovered that there were a total of ten thousand carved pictures on the wall.

“On the walls are some of the scenes of the people of our Dark Star Realm fighting each other before the appearance of the Inherited Treasures.” Said the Guard Elder.

Qin Yu suddenly looked to a picture amongst the many.

That picture was actually the Interstellar Map of the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Merely, there were a lot of symbols on this Interstellar Map. It was as if the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was occupied by the people of the Dark Star Realm.

“What’s with this? Where are the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm?” Qin Yu asked curiously.

The Guard Elder had a long sigh. “After countless years, majority of our Dark Star Realm’s descendants have forgotten about it.... the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was originally called the Dark Star Realm.”

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

What? The entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was

originally called the Dark Star Realm?

The Guard Elder closed his eyes and slowly said. “The people of our Dark Star Realm were the original residents of this Cosmic Space. As for those Immortals, Devil and Demons, they are all people who have ascended from the lower realm...merely, there are too many of them that have ascended to our Dark Star Realm. Furthermore, their ability to reproduce and multiply is truly too powerful, greatly surpassing us of the Dark Star Realm.”

Chapter 26: The Gathering Of The Three Great Sovereigns

It was the first time that Qin Yu came to know that the original inhabitants of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were actually the people from the Dark Star Realm. The Immortals, Devils and Demons were all people that have ascended from the lower realm and then started to propagate in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

It was likely that even the name 'Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, was named by people afterwards.

“To ascend from a lower realm to a higher realm is the natural law of the cosmos. It is something that cannot be changed. Thus, the Three Great Sovereigns of our Dark Star Realm from back then decided to step aside and retreat back to a single place to reside on. After all, our Dark Star Realm’s population was tiny to begin with... it was useless for us to occupy so many territories.” The Guard Elder said slowly.

Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

If the people from the Dark Star Realm had wanted to really kill those that ascended from the lower realm, then with the strength of those seniors of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm, that had just ascended, it would simply have been impossible for them to resist. It was likely that there would be a large number of casualties.

“As those people ascended from the lower realm, the cosmic space restrictions on them was much greater too. It was also a lot harder for them to reach Emperor level.... thus, even though their population is hundreds of millions times greater than ours, the number of Emperor level experts they possessed were much fewer than ours.” The Guard Elder face was filled with confidence.

Wen Feng who stood to the side also nodded. He said. “If we were to truly fight each other, then we merely need to execute the ‘gravitational barrier’ and then fight them at close range. Humph... our people from the Dark Star Realm would definitely be able to surpass them and kill them.”

Qin Yu was able to tell that these people from the Dark Star Realm were very arrogant.

However, Qin Yu knew... that although there are more Emperor level experts on the Dark Star Realm, there were still some extremely powerful individuals in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. When compared to the Dark Star Realm, they were not much inferior.

In this great hall, other than the four walls possessing numerous carvings, there was also an enormous altar over a hundred meters wide and long in the middle of the great hall.

“This is the Sacred Altar. Whenever the position of Gold Punishment Lord is unoccupied, the Inherited Treasure will be kept in the Sacred Altar.” Said the Guard Elder tranquilly.

Qin Yu asked puzzled. “Could it be, Guard Elder, that you are not afraid of people harboring unfathomable motives coming to plunder the Inherited Treasure?”

Wen Feng who stood to the side started laughing loudly. “Liu Xing, I suspect that you do not know this. This Sacred Altar contains within it the power of the Inherited Treasure. Forcibly seize it? That is simply an impossible matter.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from spreading out his Divine Awareness. It covered the entire Sacred Altar.

Sure enough... a very astonishing power was contained within the Sacred Altar. The feeling it gave Qin Yu was very similar to the feeling that the seal on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple gave Qin Yu.

Even without the Inherited Treasure in the Sacred Altar, it was already giving such a sensation. Once the Inherited Treasure was placed inside, Qin Yu reckoned that its defense would become even more powerful. No wonder Wen Feng said it was impossible to forcibly take it.

“Guard Elder, today I have gained knowledge and experience.” Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “Thus, I shall not bother you anymore. I’ll take my leave first.”

Seeing Qin Yu like this, Wen Feng was a bit confused. However, he also bid his farewell to the Guard Elder.

The Guard Elder nodded.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng left the Inherited Palace.

In Wen Feng's personal palace.

As one of the eight big shots of the Gold Punishment Sect, his palace also occupied a very wide area. He also possessed many servants. For the time being, Qin Yu had decided to stay here.

“Liu Xing, what exactly are you planning to do, going to the Bewitching God Temple? Is it possible for you to tell me?” Wen Feng asked.

Qin Yu knew that Wen Feng would ask him this question. He had already made up an excuse. With a smile, he said. “Wen Feng, do you know of my true strength?”

“I'm not certain, I think you ought to be a fifteen star Emperor level.” Said Wen Feng uncertainly. Wen Feng's soul's level was much inferior to Qin Yu's. Thus, he was simply unable to see through Qin Yu's level. Naturally, he was also unable to determine Qin Yu's level.

“Fifteen star Emperor level?” Qin Yu lightly smiled and shook his head.

Wen Feng's eyes suddenly shined.

It would appear that this Liu Xing was indeed concealing his strength. Wen Feng felt a bit of admiration toward Liu Xing. However, he was also puzzled. What exactly was the true strength of this Liu Xing who stood before him?

“I am seventeen star Emperor level.” Qin Yu said to Wen Feng with a smile.

“Seventeen star Emperor level!” Even though Wen Feng was prepared, he was still greatly shocked.

Qin Yu continued. “As for the reason why I want to go to the Bewitching God Temple, it's precisely because of the treasures within it. My current strength is equivalent to that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan. Yet It would still be a bit hard for me to defeat him and become the next Gold Punishment Lord.”

“Haha... Liu Xing, you're certainly as I had expected.” Wen Feng started laughing. “Liu Xing, I have heard that His Majesty will be undergoing the Divine Tribulation soon. Originally I had thought that... once His Majesty ascends to the Divine Realm, then with Liu Lan's strength, it would be absolutely certain that he'll become the next Gold Punishment Lord. However now, it would appear that it is still very hard to tell. I reckon that Liu Lan has no idea that your strength is already at the seventeen star Emperor level.”

Qin Yu nodded.

This was the only explanation Qin Yu could tell others.

“His Majesty will be undergoing the Divine Tribulation soon?” Qin Yu was shocked. He didn’t know about this information.

Wen Feng nodded and smiled. “That’s right. You’ve just arrived on the Sacred Mountain, how would you know about such hidden matter as this? Furthermore, the matter of His Majesty undergoing the Divine Tribulation was not publicized at all. In these recent days, that Liu Lan has already prepared to take on the position of the Gold Punishment Lord the moment His Majesty ascends to the Divine Realm.”

Qin Yu was excited.

He decided that it would be pretty good to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. At the very least, he would be able to experience the strength of one of the Three Great Inherited Treasures of the Dark Star Realm.

“Liu Lan, if he wants to become the next Gold Punishment Lord, he’ll have to pass through me first.” Qin Yu’s face was filled with confidence.

“Good, Liu Xing, I’ll support you!” Wen Feng patted Qin Yu’s shoulder. He then gasped and said. “Back then, I had wanted to become the Gold Punishment Lord when I reached fifteen star Emperor level. However, His Majesty Xing Yuan appeared. Afterwards, Liu Lan also appeared. His Majesty Xing Yuan was very broad-minded and open, it is one thing for him to become the

Gold Punishment Lord. However, someone like Liu Lan.... he's vicious and arrogant. I do not like him in the slightest."

A trace of hatred appeared in Wen Feng's eyes.

"After knowing that His Majesty was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation, that Liu Lan grew even more domineering. From his point of view... with his strength as a seventeen star Emperor level expert, for him to succeed the position of the Gold Punishment Lord was merely as simple as stretching his hand and grabbing it."

"Liu Xing, you must definitely teach that Liu Lan a lesson." Wen Feng said to Liu Xing.

"Rest assured. However before that, I shall first go to the Bewitching God Temple. If I were able to obtain a good weapon, then I'll hold even more certainty in defeating him." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Suddenly...

A man walked in front outside Wen Feng's private palace. It was Vice Sect Master Kou Feng. Vice Sect Master Kou Feng still had an amiable smile on his face. He said. "Liu Xing, His Majesty the Black Flame Lord has arrived."

"His Majesty the Black Flame Lord has arrived?" Qin Yu was overjoyed.

Wen Feng also said. “Liu Xing, make sure to try your best to persuade His Majesty the Black Flame Lord to help you.”

Vice Sect Master Kou Feng said while smiling. “The Three Great Sacred Planets are all core planets in the Three Great Star Fields. Furthermore, they all possess Interstellar Conveying Arrays to each other. After the Black Flame Lord received His Majesty’s transmission, he immediately rushed over. It is said that His Majesty the White Profound Lord had also set off, I reckon he’ll be arriving shortly.”

Qin Yu was overjoyed. He had not expected that the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord would come so fast.

“Vice Sect Master Kou Feng, quickly, bring me over.” Qin Yu’s face was filled with happiness.

“His Majesty the Black Flame Lord is located in the Sect’s main hall and is chatting with His Majesty Xing Yuan right now.” Kou Feng explained to Qin Yu while flying with him and Wen Feng toward the summit where the main palace was located at.

In the great conference hall.

“Haha, Xing Yuan, what I admire the most is your straightforwardness! Haha...” Qin Yu and the other two were still outside when they heard a loud and clear laughter.

Vice Sect Master Kou Feng said in a low voice. “The person

speaking is His Majesty Black Flame Lord. Liu Xing, His Majesty the Black Flame Lord is very straightforward. You must make sure to not speak in a roundabout way or do something like containing implied meanings within your words. Those are things His Majesty the Black Flame Lord hates the most.”

“I understand.” Qin Yu thanked Vice Sect Master Kou Feng’s advice in his heart.

When trying to befriend someone, knowing their temperament was very important.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Kou Feng walked to the doorstep of the main hall together. They then walked into the main hall.

Qin Yu’s gaze immediately locked onto the man with the most robust body in the main hall. That man possessed a steadfast appearance, extremely bulging muscles and fiery red hair... this was one of the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm, the Black Flame Lord.

“Seventeen star Emperor level strength. However, he possesses a mysterious aura. It ought to be because of that Inherited Treasure.” Qin Yu had made this determination in his heart.

“Liu Xing pays his respects to Your Majesty Black Flame Lord.” Qin Yu slightly bowed and said with a smile.

The Black Flame Lord took a glance at Qin Yu. He then looked to

the Gold Profound Lord Xing Yuan in shock. “Xing Yuan, this Consecrated of your Gold Punishment Sect is extraordinary indeed. Even I am unable to determine his soul’s level.”

“Not only you, I too am unable to see through it.” Xing Yuan said while smiling.

“He’s really that exceptional?” A clear and cold voice sounded from behind Qin Yu. Qin Yu turned around to look... what he saw was a handsome man walking over with a maid.

“Ju Mi, if you don’t believe us then you can try checking it yourself.” Joked the Black Profound Lord.

At this moment, Qin Yu took note of the strength of the person that had just arrived.

This man called Ju Mi was also seventeen star Emperor level. As for the maid following behind him, she was fifteen star Emperor level... furthermore, Qin Yu even recognized this maid. It was precisely the woman that he met on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, Han Xue.

“Liu Xing.” Han Xue was a bit surprised to see Qin Yu.

“Little Xue, you know him?” Ju Mi turned around to look at Han Xue.

Han Xue nodded. “Master, this Liu Xing is the person that I have

mentioned to master before, he's that man who trained for three thousand years on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star."

"Fifteen star Emperor level? With such a soul, I suspect that his level is higher than merely fifteen star Emperor." Said Ju Mi with a light smile.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan said to Qin Yu. "Liu Xing, this is the White Profound Lord."

"As I have anticipated." Qin Yu was already prepared. Immediately, he slightly bowed and said. "Liu Xing pays his respects to Your Majesty White Profound Lord."

"Liu Xing, right? I've heard that Xing Yuan invited Wu Shan and I to come this time precisely for your matter." The White Profound Lord's appearance was as clear and cold as when he just walked in. It was as if his emotion have not moved at all.

Qin Yu nodded and said. "Precisely. I wish to enter the Bewitching God Temple. However, it is not yet the unified time to enter the Bewitching God Temple. Thus, I wish for the Three Majesties to help refine a passage title plate for me."

"This matter is a bit troublesome." The Black Profound Lord Wu Shan's blazing black brows jumped. He then started laughing. "Oh Liu Xing, there's not anything good in the Bewitching God Temple anyways. It shouldn't matter for you to not go in there."

Qin Yu merely shook his head. “Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, please help me out.”

At this moment, the Black Flame Lord turned his gaze to the White Profound Lord. The White Profound Lord merely sat and shook his head indifferently without saying a single word.

Immediately, the atmosphere within the great hall turned oppressive.

“Wu Shan, Ju Mi, Liu Xing’s soul’s level is extremely high. I reckon he would ascend to the Divine Realm very fast. Isn’t it merely allowing him to enter the Bewitching God Temple once? That’s not really anything of great concern.... just help him out. Furthermore, it would merely take us a blink of an eye’s time to refine a passage title plate together. Now that we mentioned it, I have yet to refine any passage title plate after becoming the Gold Punishment Lord. Furthermore, I would soon be ascending to the Divine Realm, if I were to not refine a passage title plate now, then I reckon that I’ll never have a chance to refine one again.” Joked Xing Yuan.

However, what Xing Yuan said was the truth.

He had been the Gold Punishment Lord for merely several thousands of years. The Dark Star Realm would usually allow people to enter into the Bewitching God Temple once every hundred thousand years. Only in every hundred thousand years would the Three Great Sovereigns meet and refine a passage title plate together. Xing Yuan would be ascending to the Divine Realm shortly, it was truly possible that he would not have an

opportunity to refine a passage title plate again.

“Ju Mi, even Xing Yuan had said something like this, just help us out a little.” Wu Shan muttered to himself for a moment and then said to Ju Mi.

Ju Mi calmly shook his head indifferently. He said. “There seems to be no need for this Liu Xing to enter the Bewitching God Temple. Why must we break the rules? At the very least, there ought to be a reason for us to break the rules. Liu Xing, if you are able to provide a reason that can convince me, then I will be able to agree to help.”

Reason?

Qin Yu took a look around the grand hall.

There were quite a lot of people in the great hall. Even that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan was present.

“Your Majesty White Profound Lord, Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, is it possible for the two of you to come to a side hall with me?” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Upon hearing those words, the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and the rest of the people were surprised. However, Wen Feng was instead smiling. He believed that Qin Yu was about to mention the matter of competing for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. At this moment, Liu Lan

was present. Thus it would be hard for Qin Yu to mention it in the grand hall.

The Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord took a glance at each other.

“Fine, I shall see what kind of reason you’ll give to persuade me.” Nodded the White Profound Lord.

Soon after, Qin Yu, Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord entered into a side hall. Once they entered into the side hall, the White Profound Lord waved his hand and set up a barrier around them. He then looked to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, I have already set up a barrier around this side hall, just go ahead and speak without hesitation.”

The Black Flame Lord also looked to Qin Yu.

“Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, Your Majesty White Profound Lord, the two of you have guessed correctly. My soul’s level is high. My strength is also above fifteen star Emperor level. It is actually seventeen star Emperor level.” Qin Yu said.

The Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord nodded. The two of them were not shocked in the slightest.

“The two of you ought to know that His Majesty Xing Yuan would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation and ascending to the Divine Realm shortly. When that time comes, that Liu Lan and I

would have to contest over the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Currently, I do not have absolute certainty that I would be able to defeat him. However, my soul's level is high. I believe that if I were to go to the Bewitching God Temple and explore, I would be able to obtain a pretty good harvest. Thus, I want to obtain a good treasure so that I can defeat him. I wish for the two of you to help me out." Qin Yu said his reasoning in one breath.

The Black Flame Lord laughed and said. "So that was the case. This could also be considered as a reason. Ju Mi, what do you think?"

The White Profound Look shook his head indifferently. "Competing for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord? It does not matter to us at all who would be the next Gold Punishment Lord. It also does not affect the Dark Star Realm at all. Why then must I help you?"

Qin Yu was stunned.

With his brows creased, Qin Yu took a deep breath. He then stared at the White Profound Lord. "Your Majesty White Profound Lord, then could you help me out once in honor of this?" A ring suddenly appeared on Qin Yu's finger.... the Blazing Profound Ring!

Chapter 27: Entering The Bewitching God Temple

The calm and indifferent expression that the White Profound Lord Ju Mi originally had suddenly disappeared. An astonishing cold ray of light burst forth from his eyes. He stared at the Blazing Profound Ring on Qin Yu's finger. Black Flame Lord Wu Shan's expression had also turned serious.

“Liu Xing, from where did you obtain this Blazing Profound Ring?” The White Profound Lord Ju Mi stared at Qin Yu with an extremely serious expression.

Qin Yu took a glance at the White Profound Lord and the Black Flame Lord. He nodded and said. “I obtained this Blazing Profound Ring from Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from the Immortal Realm. You could consider that he gifted it to me.”

“Gifted it to you? Impossible.” Said the White Profound Lord coldly. “Ni Yang knew of the usefulness of this Blazing Profound Ring. He would definitely not gift it to others.”

“However, he had died.” Qin Yu said directly. “If he was still alive, then perhaps he would not gift it away. However, he was about to die. As someone who was about to die, how would they care about mere worldly possessions?”

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, Your Majesty White Profound Lord, the two of you might not

know of this. I have once wandered the Immortal Realm and the Demon Realm. This Blazing Profound Lord was obtained through my luck. I know that... Your Majesties possessed a friendly relationship with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang. I hope that the two of you are willing to honor the Blazing Profound Ring and help me this one time.”

The Black Flame Lord sighed and said. “Can you tell me how he died? Before Ni Yang died, he had once sent a transmission to us saying that he would definitely die. Merely, no matter how Ju Mi and I ask him, he still refused to tell us the cause of his death.”

The White Profound Lord also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu understood the reason why. He reckoned that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang who was poisoned by a poisonous bug of the Divine Realm was embarrassed to tell his good friends. All the way till the time before his death, this Ni Yang likely was unable to bear to contain his secret anymore and ended up telling Qin Yu who have found his Ni Yang’s Realm.

“Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, Your Majesty White Profound Lord, to be honest, Immortal Ni Yang’s death is somewhat vexed. Before he died, he also did not wish for the reason of his death to be known and spread about. Please forgive me.” Qin Yu did not say the reason.

The Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord took a glance at each other and sighed.

“Vexed death, I truly do not know how vexed Ni Yang’s death was.” The Black Flame Lord took a deep sigh. He then looked to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, since you’ve obtained this Blazing Profound Ring, we most definitely could help you out with a trifling matter like refining a passage title plate.”

The White Profound Lord also nodded.

Qin Yu felt a bust of relaxation.

His gamble was a success.

Qin Yu was also without any other choice. Otherwise, how would he possibly take out the Blazing Profound Ring? Taking out the Blazing Profound Ring, Qin Yu had even worried that the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord might think that he was the one who killed Ni Yang. He had even prepared a large amount of excuses. Fortunately... Immortal Ni Yang had communicated with the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord before his death.

“Thank you Your Majesties.” Qin Yu said his thanks.

The White Profound Lord said indifferently. “No need. If you want to thank someone, then thank Ni Yang. Unfortunately, Ni Yang has died, sigh...”

As Qin Yu and the other two were chatting on the side hall, the couple people in the main hall also started discussing. The topic of

their discussion was whether or not Qin Yu would be capable of persuading the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord.

“You all know of His Majesty White Profound Lord’s temperament. He’s not that easily persuaded.” Vice Sect Master Bao Yu said with a smile.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan had his eyes closed as if he didn’t care in the slightest.

“From the way I see it, as that Liu Xing is that anxious of going to the Bewitching God Temple, he ought to have prepared a method to persuade Ju Mi and Wu Shan. Although I am also unable to think of a reason as to how he’ll persuade them.” Laughed the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan.

Wen Feng who stood down below had been wondering the entire time whether or not Qin Yu’s reason would be able to persuade the White Profound Lord.

“They’ve come out.” Said the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan while smiling. At the same time, he looked to the door to the side hall. Wen Feng, Liu Lan and the rest of them all looked over too. They saw Qin Yu and the White Profound Lord and the Black Flame Lord walking out from the door.

Upon seeing Qin Yu’s expression, everyone had an idea in their mind.

“Consecrated Liu Xing’s mood seems to be pretty good. I suspect he managed to successfully persuade Wu Shan and Ju Mi.” Said Xing Yuan while laughing.

Qin Yu was about to speak but the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan instead opened his mouth first. He laughed loudly. “Liu Xing had given us a pleasant surprise. Mn, we’ll help him refine a passage title plate.”

The White Profound Lord also nodded.

“Are we refining it here?” Asked the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan.

Both the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord nodded. They did not object to it.

Qin Yu was instead shocked. Could it be that one could refine the passage title plate anywhere? There was no need for any preparation at all?

Wen Feng who stood to the side saw Qin Yu’s puzzled expression. He said via voice transmission. “Liu Xing, refining a passage title plate is extremely hard for us. However, to the Three Majesties, it’s something that can be done in the blink of an eye.”

“Good. As this is my first time refining a passage title plate, therefore I shall be the one deciding its appearance.”

The Gold Punishment Lord flipped his hand around and took out a dark black colored metal. A burst of Gold Force was emitted from his palm and wrapped around that dark black colored metal. Under the powerful control of the Gold Force, the appearance of that metal started to change.

In merely a blink of an eye, this dark black colored metal turned into a hexagon shaped title plate. On the front side was the word 'Title' whereas the back side had a vivid and lifelike sculpture. It was precisely the sculpture of the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan himself.

“Xing Yuan, you’re truly narcissistic.” Upon seeing the sculpture, the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan started laughing out loud. Everyone in the main hall was also unable to refrain themselves from laughing.

Xing Yuan said in a deadly earnest tone. “This is likely the only time that I would get to refine a passage title plate, you should all be a bit more serious. Well then.... the appearance has been set. Wu Shan, Ju Mi, let’s refine it.”

The White Profound Lord and the Black Flame Lord nodded.

The expressions on the Three Great Sovereigns all turned serious. Soon after, they all extended their right palm simultaneously. From the center of the palms of the three people, three rays of lights simultaneously shot out. One of the rays of light was golden colored. The other was white colored and the last one was black colored. The three rays of lights gathered on that title plate.

Qin Yu narrowed his eyes in front of the light.

“The power of inherited treasures.” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the three rays of lights all contained a mysterious energy. The aura of the energy was exactly the same as the aura of the energy of the seal at the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple.

In an instant, the Three Great Sovereigns withdrew their hands simultaneously.

And at this moment, faint light was wandering about the surface of the title plate. After a brief period of refinement, this title plate had changed, becoming something more than just an ordinary metal.

The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan held the title plate in his hand. He looked at the sculpture of himself on the back side. After appreciating it for a short period of time, he threw the title plate to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, take it.” Qin Yu immediately caught it.

“It is very easy to use this passage title plate. You merely have to bring it to the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple and then pour Gold Force into the passage title plate; the title plate itself will then naturally emit a ray of energy into the seal on the Bewitching God Temple. When that happens, the seal will disappear for a short moment. At that time, you should use that opportunity to enter the Bewitching God Temple. When leaving, the method is the same. You’ll have to pour in Gold Power and it’ll start the

energy within the passage title plate.” Explained the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan attentively.

The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan laughed. “Liu Xing, you’d best not randomly go and pour in Gold Force and enter the Bewitching God Temple because you’re bored. The amount of energy contained within this title plate is not a lot. I suspect it’ll only allow you to use it three or four times. If you were to use all of the energy contained within it, then you won’t be able to open the seal to the Bewitching God Temple anymore.”

“I understand.”

Qin Yu grabbed the title plate in his hand. His mood was extremely good.

He was able to clearly sense the energy within this title plate. The aura of the energy was the same as the aura of the seal. Merely, the amount of energy within the title plate was not much to begin with and would likely only work for a couple times.

“Liu Xing, this time, the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord have specially come over to help you out. I already had people prepare a banquet. You must properly entertain the two of them.” The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. “Of course.”

Having obtained the passage title plate, Qin Yu enthusiastically entertained the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. By the time the second day came, Qin Yu proceeded to leave for the Bewitching God Temple by himself.

Having comprehended things for three thousand years, Qin Yu's Golden Soul Pellet was already at a level where even ordinary Deities fall short.

Adding on the Meteoric Tear, a single Greater Teleportation from Qin Yu was sufficient to cross over an entire star field. With the speed of Qin Yu's Greater Teleportation...in merely a short period of time, Qin Yu had arrived on the closest galaxy to the Bewitching God Temple. On this galaxy, Qin Yu did not dare to use Greater Teleportation anymore. Instead, he used the Interstellar Conveying Array to reach the Dragon Arrow Star.

On the Dragon Arrow Star.

"Your Lordship, you've come again?" That personnel in charge of the Interstellar Conveying Array was unable to refrain his shock. Qin Yu had come once not long ago.

"That's right, I've come again." Said Qin Yu while beaming with smiles. His current mood was great.

Qin Yu then turned into a ray of light and was shot toward the Cosmic Space. Qin Yu started to fly toward the Bewitching God Temple rapidly... however, no matter how fast he flew, it was still much inferior to teleportation. For a distance less than half a

galaxy, Qin Yu had spent a long time flying through it.

By the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple.

Elder Lian Fan was still sitting cross-legged in front of the entrance. Guarding the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple could be considered as a boring job. However, as Elder Lian Fan was calmly training, time also passed by quickly for him.

The scene of that expert called Liu Xing attacking the seal a couple days ago, would be occasionally remembered by Elder Lian Fan. He gasped in his heart. “Lord Liu Xing is truly amazing.”

“Lian Fan.” A familiar voice sounded.

Elder Lian Fan immediately opened his eyes. Upon seeing the person who have arrived, he immediately said respectfully. “Lian Fan pays his respects to Lord Liu Xing. May I know what business Lord Liu Xing might have... could it be, Your Lordship is going to break the seal?”

Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out the passage title plate. “This time around, I’ve brought the passage title plate with me.”

Upon seeing the passage title plate, Elder Lian Fan gasped in his heart. ‘He is indeed a super expert. He was actually able to make the Three Great Sovereigns break the rules and personally make him a passage title plate.’

“Lord Liu Xing, congratulations on obtaining the passage title plate.” Lian Fan said promptly.

“Move aside first.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

“Yes.” Lian Fan moved aside. He then looked to Qin Yu. To see someone enter the Bewitching God Temple... that too was a difficult scene to come by.

The passage title plate started to float in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu pointed at it with his hand. A Gold Force energy was poured into the passage title plate. Immediately, the passage title plate started to vibrate.

“Chi...”

A three colored light was shot out from the passage title plate. It shot toward the seal on the Bewitching God Temple’s entrance.

The seal that merely jolted under the all out attack from Qin Yu, after being shot by the three colored light, actually opened like curtains being pulled apart. The energy of the seal pulled apart to two sides. The tunnel to the Bewitching God Temple was exposed.

Qin Yu retrieved the passage title plate. His figure turned into a ray of light and he immediately rushed into it.

After a short moment, the seal started to slowly close again.

The black speck-like matter was over ten meters thick. After passing through the tunnel, Qin Yu saw the external region of the Bewitching God Temple!

Seeing it with his eyes....

Fog covered his view. The entire external region of the Bewitching God Temple seemed to be enveloped by a layer of fog. When Qin Yu flew forward a couple more steps, he discovered that landslides, earthquakes, volcano eruptions and so on would occasionally appear within the fog...

“It would appear that this is the illusion barrier of the external region of the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu knew quite a bit regarding the Bewitching God Temple.

The external region of the Bewitching God Temple was covered in a Divine Barrier. To be more accurate, it was covered in a Divine Realm’s Illusion Barrier. The area that the barrier covered was extremely vast. It’s area was comparable to a hundred ordinary stars. This had also caused the Illusion Barrier’s power to not be very powerful.

The most important thing was... this Illusion Barrier did not possess the power to kill someone. It merely possessed the ability to trap someone.

However, if one were to be trapped in this Illusion Barrier for hundreds of millions of years, then it would also be very difficult to bear.

Ordinary, when people enter into the Bewitching God Temple, they would only go about this external region covered by the Illusion Barrier. That was because the area this barrier covered was truly too great. Thus, its strength was not large. As long as one does not enter the depths of the Bewitching God Temple and only move about the fringe, then by relying on one's Soul's Power, one would still be able to exit the Bewitching God Temple.

“Let's see, with my soul's level, how far in will I be able to go?” Qin Yu's Divine Awareness immediately started to permeate into the Illusion Barrier. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the moment his Divine Awareness entered the Illusion Barrier, he felt as if his Divine Awareness had sunk into a quagmire. It was very hard for him to continue to spread it forward.

After a short moment.

“This is my limit. Not even a millionth of the distance that the Illusion Barrier covers.” Qin Yu clearly sensed that... there were three Divine Artifacts floating in the areas where his Divine Awareness spreaded out to.

Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out the Bewitching God Painting.

A misty radiance was shining in the surroundings of the

Bewitching God Painting. Qin Yu muttered out loud. “Illusion Barrier? I have no time to waste on that.” A part of Qin Yu’s awareness entered into the Bewitching God Painting. The route to the Inner Palace of the Bewitching God Temple appeared in his mind. Merely, this route was changing unceasingly.

Qin Yu took a step. He had instantly entered into the foggy land covered by the Illusion Barrier.

With the routes pointed out by the Bewitching God Painting, Qin Yu had been turning left and right unceasingly. He had even turned back.... However, Qin Yu knew that this was the closest route. After six hours, Qin Yu had managed to travel half the distance.

Within this half distance that he had traveled, Qin Yu had already collected thirty six Divine Artifacts.

Some of the time, he merely needed to turn back and spend some time in order to pick up a Divine Artifact. However, Qin Yu was disinclined to even turn back to pick them up. That was because he knew... if he wanted to obtain it, it’d be extremely easy.

“When Ni Yang entered the Bewitching God Temple with the Bewitching God Painting for the first time, he had surprisingly only obtained more than a dozen or so Divine Artifacts. His soul’s level was too weak, much too weak.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Qin Yu continued onward with a fast speed. His Divine Awareness had covered a wide area around him.

Ni Yang, when he entered the Bewitching God Temple for the first time, the distance his Soul's Power covered was less than a thousandth of what Qin Yu currently covered. Thus, how could he possibly be able to compare with Qin Yu?

Chapter 28: The Inner Palace Of The Bewitching God Temple

“Might as well leave behind a bit more Divine Artifacts for the people who’ll come here in the future.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. If he were to collect the Divine Artifacts unceasingly and take all of them, then the people in the future would not be able to find any more Divine Artifacts.

Qin Yu immediately sped up. His figure turned into a blur.

The remaining route was even more complicated and winding. After spending eight more hours, Qin Yu finally passed through the entire region covered by the Illusion Barrier. There were now a total of forty six extra Divine Artifacts in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

There had been a couple Divine Artifacts in front of Qin Yu at locations where he could see them. However, he did not bother to take them. Qin Yu did not want to take too many Divine Artifacts. Forty six Divine Artifacts were not a lot to the external region of the Bewitching God Temple.

After passing through the fog-filled Illusion Barrier region, the place in front of him suddenly grew clear.

At roughly a distance of ten miles away from Qin Yu, was a purple colored floating building. This purple colored floating building was formed by four palaces. The four palaces were respectively located on the east, west, south and north. They were

all connected to each other through their walls. It was much like a.... four sided courtyard manor.

Four interconnected palaces were floating in the sky.

“This ought to be the main body of the Bewitching God Temple. Never had I expected that the Bewitching God Temple was constructed through four interconnected palaces.” Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness immediately covered the four palaces of the Bewitching God Temple.

The volume of the Bewitching God Temple was not huge.

The length of those four palaces was merely several hundred meters. The entire true body of the Bewitching God Temple was much smaller than the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, Qin Yu knew that this Bewitching God Temple was extremely extraordinary. That was because his Divine Awareness could only cover the external shell of the Bewitching God Temple and was unable to penetrate into it at all.

“There is only a single entrance. I reckon that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had entered through that entrance, got careless, stepped onto the poisonous insect and lost his life.” Qin Yu started flying toward the entrance.

The four sided courtyard manor shaped Bewitching God Temple only had a single entrance.

When Qin Yu flew to the side of the entrance, Qin Yu already started to be on guard. The death of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was already a warning to him. Thus, how would Qin Yu dare to loosen his guard?

“What a luxurious entrance door. I reckon that not even a High Quality Divine Artifact would be able to leave a mark on it.” Qin Yu looked to the main gate of the Bewitching God Temple...a granite like dark blue colored entrance door.

At this moment, the entrance door was wide open. Qin Yu carefully looked to his feet. He then stepped into the entrance.

For some unknown reason, Divine Awareness was inhibited within the Bewitching God Temple. Through great effort, Qin Yu was only able to cover a region several meters around his body with his Divine Awareness. What Qin Yu didn't know was that... when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang entered the Bewitching God Temple back then, his Immortal Awareness was unable to even cover anywhere past his body.

Before Qin Yu entered, his Divine Awareness and eyes had carefully surveyed the place. However... the Divine Awareness and eyesight were both something that would deceive oneself. When Qin Yu stepped into the Bewitching God Temple, he had discovered that everything had changed.

“This, this is the same Bewitching God Temple that I surveyed earlier?” Qin Yu looked to everything in front of him in shock.

The Bewitching God Temple was divided into four palaces. According to the observations Qin Yu did on the outside, the four palaces were all only ten meter or so tall. However, upon entering, he discovered that the peak of the palace was over a hundred meters tall. Qin Yu took a glance at his surroundings.

“Heavens, exactly how big is this Bewitching God Temple? When I observed it from the outside, its length was merely several hundred meters. However now, I was actually unable to see the end from here.” Qin Yu was a bit astonished. Toward the unknown, Qin Yu didn’t dare to act blindly without thinking.

Mind voice transmission.

“Wu Lan, I’ve entered the interior of the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu directly sent a voice transmission to Wu Lan inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm. The knowledge Wu Lan possessed of the Bewitching God Temple was something that Qin Yu cannot compare with.

Wu Lan stopped his training.

“Interior of the Bewitching God Temple? You’ve already reached there? Good. Are you in the Front Palace?” Wu Lan asked.

“Front Palace? I do not know the names of these four palaces of the Bewitching God Temple. However, I’ve just recently entered the Bewitching God Temple. Merely, upon entering, I’ve discovered that the inside is much larger than when I was surveying it from the outside. Thus, I didn’t dare to act blindly

without thinking.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Wu Lan immediately laughed and respond back with a voice transmission. “The four palaces of the Bewitching God Temple are respectively the Front Palace, Transfer Palace, Artifacts Palace and the Refinement Flame Palace.”

As Wu Lan had lived in the Bewitching God Temple before, he was still quite knowledgeable about the Bewitching God Temple.

“The palace that you have currently entered is precisely the ‘Front Palace.’ Once you exit the Front Palace, you’ll enter the courtyard located in the middle. Mn... once you’ve reached there, I’ll tell you more about it.”

Qin Yu did not care about the other couple palaces. He immediately asked. “Why is the Front Palace much larger than when I observed it from the outside?”

Wu Lan said via Mind Voice Transmission. “The master of the Bewitching God Temple was an extremely extraordinary person. When I was in the Divine Realm, I was merely a person of low status. Although I am not very certain about the identity and strength of the master of the Bewitching God Temple, I know a bit... I know that the master of the Bewitching God Temple is very powerful and that his Bewitching God Temple was also very peculiar. The space inside it is actually extraordinarily large. It is over ten thousand times larger than how it seems from the outside.”

“To be able to descend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from the Divine Realm, how could he be an average person?” Thought Qin Yu in his heart. Qin Yu was able to guess that descending from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was something that no ordinary Divine Realm expert would be able to accomplish.

“What must I pay attention to when I travel about the Bewitching God Temple?” Qin Yu asked.

Wu Lan said via voice transmission. “There are not many barriers in the Bewitching God Temple. You can walk freely. However, there are many rooms in the Front Palace. When you enter those rooms, it’s best for you to rely on the Bewitching God Painting. Otherwise, it is very easy for you to be lost within those rooms.”

“Lost within those rooms?” Qin Yu was startled.

At the same time, Qin Yu swept his gaze around. Located in the center of the Front Palace was a large main hall. There were three winding corridors connected to the main hall. He was unable to see the road that leads to the courtyard at all.

On the two sides of these winding corridors were some rooms. He would be lost within those rooms?

“Qin Yu, do not be careless. Because there are not many precious things in the corridors of the main hall, there were no barriers in those places. However, there are precious things located in each

room. Thus, you must be careful.” Wu Lan advised.

Qin Yu eyes flared with determination.

There are precious things inside the rooms? Qin Yu was immediately delighted.

Firstly, Qin Yu carefully surveyed the main hall. There are red wooden chairs in the main hall. There are also some hanging ornaments on the wall. It appeared to have a very natural feeling.

Qin Yu walked to a red wooden chair. He grabbed onto this chair with one hand and tried to crush it with his strength.

“What a strong wood. Merely this red wooden chair, it’s toughness was comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact.” Qin Yu discovered that the chair had only trembled a bit after he used all his strength.

“Why didn’t Immortal Emperor Ni Yang take these chairs? The materials that these chairs are made of are extremely amazing.” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled. He didn’t know at all... that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from back then merely wanted to enter those rooms to find treasures and didn’t care at all about these regular looking chairs.

Qin Yu looked around this main hall. “Mn, I’ll carefully inspect it again after I return. Let’s go check out those rooms first.” Qin Yu chose a winding corridor and walked down it.

The external part of the palace was made of purple colored stones. However, when one went inside, one would notice that the interior part was made out of bluestones.

Qin Yu walked to the first room. Everything that the Bewitching God Painting displayed had appeared in his mind.

After pushing open the door, Qin Yu was unable to see what was inside the room with his eyes at all. After spreading out his Divine Awareness to a distance of ten meters, he managed to barely discover the road created through bluestone planks.

That's right. There's actually a bluestone plank road inside the room.

Qin Yu stepped into the room.

The scenery immediately changed. What had been foggy the entire time had suddenly changed. He had walked into a very peaceful courtyard. The bluestones paved a road. There were even some stone benches in the courtyard.

However, what caught Qin Yu's attention the most from this courtyard were the numerous prisoner cages.

There was a Demon Beast within each cage. These Demon Beasts were fantastic oddities of every descriptions. However, each of the Demon Beasts were in their true forms. There were bugs, birds,

beasts, and all kinds of other strange Demon Beasts.

There was also a stele in front of every cage.

“House pet ‘Sharpwing.’ Originated from the Dinosaur Realm. True form is that of a Sharpwinged Dinosaur.” Qin Yu looked to the cage in front of him. Inside this cage was a bird-like animal that’s only half a man tall. Merely, Qin Yu was certain that he had never seen such a species in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm before.

Qin Yu looked to the other places.

“House pet ‘Whitehair.’ Originated from the Greenmatter Realm. True form is that of a Cosmic Monster, ‘White Hair.’”

“House pet ‘Ninebeasts.’ Originated from the Illusion Light Realm. True form is that of a Illusion Magic Beast.”

“House pet ‘Fiveclaws.’ Originated from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. True form is that of a ‘Five Clawed Gold Dragon.’”

The numerous steles. The numerous cages. They were placed around the courtyard in picturesque disorder. All of the Demon Beast in the cages were in their true forms.

Qin Yu’s mind was blank. Only after a long time did he manage to react.

“What, what is this? House pet courtyard?” Qin Yu was a bit stupefied. He had never expected for there to be a courtyard in the room, much less all these prisoner cages.

“Wu Lan, I’ve entered a house pet room. What’s happening?” Qin Yu directly sent Wu Lan a voice transmission.

Only after a long time did Wu Lan respond back. “House pet room? Qin Yu, are there a lot of cages with Demonic Beasts in the room that you’ve entered?”

“That’s right, what exactly is going on?” Qin Yu felt that his breathing had become somewhat hard.

Wu Lan said via Mind Voice Transmission. “That was where Ye Qu and I were from before. Back then, Ye Qu and I were also considered to be pets by the master of the Bewitching God Temple and placed there.”

Qin Yu was stunned speechless. However, he was able to sense the pain contained within Wu Lan’s voice.

“The master of the Bewitching God Temple was fond of raising pets. He was fond of raising exotic pets from exotic places. I remember... that there were a lot of people from the Divine Realm that came to the master of the Bewitching God Temple and gifted him exotic pets in order to ask for his help. As for me, I was captured by an expert in the Divine Realm and then gifted to the master of the Bewitching God Temple.” Said Wu Lan after a long

sigh.

Qin Yu suddenly understood everything.

“When the master of the Bewitching God Temple grew bored, he would usually grab a pet cage and play with it. These pets, each and every one of them were extremely rare. Many of them are from other cosmic spaces. Even in other cosmic spaces, these pets were also extremely rare.” Wu Lan sighed.

Qin Yu understood it. That was because he saw one of the pet. It was a Super Divine Beast of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Five Clawed Golden Dragon.

“When Immortal Emperor Ni Yang entered this room back then, he had only released Ye Qu and I. However, with his strength, it was impossible for him to bring any more with him.” Wu Lan sighed. “Qin Yu, if you are capable of doing it, I hope that you’ll be able to restore the liberty to these Demon Beasts.”

After a moment, Qin Yu muttered. “Okay.”

According to the safe path pointed out by the Bewitching God Painting, only the bluestone path in the middle was safe. All the other paths, the paths that are near those cages, were changing unceasingly. Carefully, Qin Yu continued to walk closer.

“Absorb.” With an intention, Qin Yu directly absorbed a cage into his Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Like so, Qin Yu absorbed over eighty cages at once. All of the Demon Beasts in the cages possessed pretty decent strength. However, none of them have reached the level of Deity. The majority of them were Demon Emperor level. There were even some that were at the Demon King level.

“I’ll go and open those cages after I finish checking out the Bewitching God Temple.” For the time being, Qin Yu had merely absorbed all of the cages. At the same time, he remembered all the information written on those eighty some steles with his Divine Awareness. Afterwards, Qin Yu left this ‘house pet’ room.

The master of the Bewitching God Temple knew how to enjoy life very well.

While there was a house pet room, there was also a vegetation room. The vegetation room was an enormous garden. Inside the garden were all kinds of rare and priceless vegetations. Qin Yu had also grown to like some of those vegetations in the room.

After exiting the vegetation room, Qin Yu randomly picked a room and entered it. There were no illusions in this room. It still had the appearance of a room. However, unexpectedly, none of the things in this room could be touched.

There were dragons formed by stones, people formed by wood and so on. Essentially, the room was covered with carving art works formed through natural things. Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from exclaiming in admiration. Beside each of the

art works were detailed notes. Each one of the art works was created through natural things. Clearly, these things were also extremely precious in the Divine Realm.

Merely, things of such a high quality, was something that only high class people in the Divine Realm would be able to afford.

Qin Yu knew that once he reached the Divine Realm, these things would definitely be useful.

However, when Qin Yu tried to absorb them with his Jiang Lan's Realm, he discovered that these art works and carvings seemed to be protected by a kind of barrier. Even the Jiang Lan's Realm was unable to absorb them. Finally, he had no choice but to helplessly leave the room.

“How come that wood from earlier looked exactly like jasper? Is it really wood? Could it be that the notes left by the master of the Bewitching God Temple were incorrect?” Qin Yu was still thinking about the adorable rabbit formed by a jasper-like wood.

Having returned back to the corridor, Qin Yu looked to the three remaining rooms in the corridor.

“Which one should I enter?” Qin Yu spreaded out his Divine Awareness. Within this Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu's Divine Awareness was only able to cover an area of ten meters.

“Mn, I'll enter that one.” Qin Yu picked a room and proceeded to

walk toward it. However, after walking two steps, Qin Yu suddenly stopped.

Qin Yu's gaze suddenly turned to a carving on the wall of the corridor.

“Something's wrong.” Qin Yu carefully inspected that carving with his Divine Awareness. With Qin Yu's current comprehension toward the spatial laws, he was able to sense that the space where the carving was located at was somewhat unusual. It was as if the space... was folding there.

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out a long sword-shaped Divine Artifact. Using that Divine Sword, Qin Yu tried to touch that carving.

Right when the tip of the Divine Sword touched that carving, the space suddenly started turning around. At the same time....

“Gaga~~~~” A sound echoed. The walls on one side of the corridor started to slowly ascend upwards. A short moment later, a door appeared. So it turns out that there was actually a hidden door here.

At this moment, a path had also appeared on Qin Yu's Bewitching God Painting. Holding his breath, Qin Yu took a step forward and passed through the door. Once he entered the room, the scenery suddenly changed. Qin Yu who was already shocked was actually pretty calm.

“Rumble~~~” An enormous rumble sounded.

“Waterfall?” Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock as he looked at the scene in front of him. A several thousand foot tall waterfall was rumbling down into the enormous pool in front of him and creating countless splashes.

[TL: feet → zhang → chinese feet.]

Chapter 29: The Message Left By The Master Of The Bewitching God Temple

This was a beautiful valley. It was the intoxication of a beautiful spring day. The water of that several thousand foot tall and close to a hundred foot wide waterfall, was falling from high above. It was as if there was a curtain of white pearls hanging down from the sky. Under the sunshine, the waterfall's splashes appeared like pearls as they radiated a touching luster.

Qin Yu was standing in front of this pond of water.

The waterfall was falling unceasingly. Behind the waterfall was a steep and extremely straight rock wall.

“There's actually no danger here at all.” Qin Yu was shocked to discover that the Bewitching God Painting displayed that all of the routes were safe. Evidently... there was no danger whatsoever in this valley.

Qin Yu carefully looked everywhere. There were flowers and plants filled with vitality, clear lake water, a warm breeze... everything had signified that there was nothing special here. However, why then did the master of the Bewitching God Temple hide this room?

“Wu Lan, I've entered a hidden room. I opened it by chance. However now, I am unable to find anything special about this room.” Qin Yu once again sent a Mind Voice Transmission and

asked Wu Lan.

With Wu Lan here, if Qin Yu didn't ask him and instead let his imagination run wild, then he'd truly be an idiot.

Ever since the first time Qin Yu asked Wu Lan about the Bewitching God Temple after entering it, Wu Lan had stopped his training. He knew that Qin Yu might ask him again at any moment. Hearing Qin Yu's question, Wu Lan pondered for a moment. He then said via Mind Voice Transmission.

"Qin Yu, I had never seen any hidden room like the one you spoke of, while I was still living in the Bewitching God Temple. However, according to my understanding of the master of the Bewitching God Temple, he is not a senseless person. As he has concealed the room, there must definitely be an important reason for him to do so. Oh, that's right, what does the Bewitching God Painting show?"

"Nothing, the Bewitching God Painting shows that everything here is safe." Qin Yu replied. He was still carefully inspecting everything with his eyes. At the same time, he had slowly spread out his Divine Awareness.

"The Bewitching God Painting actually displayed that everything's safe. Qin Yu, you should explore the area carefully. You must also carefully examine even the things that are unremarkable. You might even be able to obtain a pleasant surprise." Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu walked forward slowly. He was looking through his surroundings. His Divine Awareness was also carefully inspecting everything in this valley.

“Mn?” Qin Yu’s moving gaze suddenly locked on to a location... the waterfall! To be more exact, it was the mountain wall behind the waterfall. The mountain wall was yellow but Qin Yu clearly saw that there was a cyan colored wall behind the waterfall!

With how accurate Qin Yu’s sight was, he instantly determined that there was a cave behind the waterfall!

“There’s actually a cave behind the waterfall. Had I not carefully inspected my surroundings, then I suspect I wouldn’t have been able to spot the cave when it showed up for an instant.” With a step, Qin Yu’s body flickered and shot toward that waterfall.

After passing through the waterfall, Qin Yu sensed that the scene in front of him had changed.

Refreshing. This was the first sensation Qin Yu felt when he entered the cave. The entrance to the cave was about four meters wide. After merely walking three or four steps, Qin Yu had entered the cave dwelling. The arrangement of the cave dwelling was extremely relaxed and natural.

A ancient dark black colored wooden table was in the middle of

this cave. Beside the table was a chair.

There were some swaying hammocks in the cave too. It was likely that when the master of the Bewitching God Temple grew bored, he would rest on those hammocks. There was even a bend of creek water in the cave.

Crawling mountain plants were on one wall of the cave. The other wall of the cave was covered in a scarlet red color. It was like a red-heated boiler. There was unexpectedly a row of words on that scarlet colored wall.

“To have come to my cave dwelling, it seems fate has brought us together. The things that I left behind in the Bewitching God Temple, you can have however many you’ll be able to obtain. I am not afraid that you’ll take too much, all I’m afraid of is that you won’t be able to take them with you...

Written by Che Hou.”

“Che Hou?” Qin Yu was slightly startled. “Che Hou seems to be a name. Chehou is also a family name. Is the master of the Bewitching God Temple called Che Hou or is his family name Chehou?”

Back in the Hidden Dragon Continent, Qin Yu had indeed came across the surname Chehou. Although it was very rare, but there were still people with that surname. However... it was hard to tell whether or not there are people with this surname in the Divine Realm.

[TL: Hidden Dragon Continent = Qianlong Continent]

“Was this row of words written using his fingers? His calligraphy is actually pretty good.” Qin Yu walked to this scarlet colored mountain wall. However, on the bottom of the scarlet wall was a stream of water. Qin Yu was unable to get very close to the wall.

After being separated by a the stream of water, Qin Yu stood merely a few meters away from the wall. Using his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu carefully inspected this row of words. Qin Yu knew that he cannot let anything slip by in here.

“I do not believe that this hidden room’s purpose is only to leave a series of words for me.” Qin Yu carefully inspected the words with his Divine Awareness. Not only the words, Qin Yu was also carefully inspecting the scarlet wall. After inspecting for a long time...

The expression on Qin Yu’s face started to change. Initially, he had a confused appearance. However, slowly... he displayed a pleasantly surprised expression.

That scarlet wall was slowly trembling at an almost invisible speed. Space ripples were passing through and forth the surface of the wall.

“So it’s like this.” Qin Yu took out a Divine Sword. He held it in one of his hands and then suddenly jumped. The Divine Sword started to draw on the wall. A flamboyant carving. Soon after, a

word appeared on the wall.

“Yuan!”

This Yuan that Qin Yu wrote covered almost the entire wall.

“Buzz!” The space inside the cave started to vibrate. Suddenly, the entire space appeared to have been immersed in a layer of gold color. A dazzling white light shot out from the Yuan that Qin Yu carved.

The white light that shot out suddenly turned into a person.

This person was very handsome. Merely, the hair on his temples was already white. He appeared to be forty years old. However, his handsome face appeared to be only twenty or thirty years old. His gaze was extremely deep and serene. An indifferent expression was on his face the entire time. It seemed that nothing could change his expression.

“Hello, I am called Chehou Yuan.” Said the man with white hair on his temples.

“Chehou Yuan, so he’s actually called Chehou Yuan.” Qin Yu came to an understanding. However, Qin Yu had a feeling... that this man in front of him ought to be an image that was left behind and not a part of the Bewitching God Temple.

Chehou Yuan continued. “This is an image I left behind. For you

to be able to discover the barrier I left behind, signifies that your soul's level is pretty decent and could be comparable to pretty powerful Deities. For there to be an expert like you in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it is truly surprising.”

Qin Yu was confused. If someone from the Divine Realm were to descend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, wouldn't they be able to enter here just like he did?

“Although I, Chehou Yuan, do not possess great strength, this Bewitching God Temple of mine possessed a barrier effect toward those from the Divine Realm.... Even if a Godking wanted to enter it, he'd have to spend a large amount of energy. Furthermore, if the Bewitching God Temple were to encounter some of the Godking level expert intruding upon it, it would also self destruct.” Said Chehou Yuan indifferently.

Qin Yu was excited.

Although he did not know how strong the level 'Godking' was, for them to be able to become 'Kings of Deities,' they were most definitely extraordinary.

“Since you've found this location and also opened the image I left behind, you shall become the sole person with the opportunity to obtain the greatest treasure of my Bewitching God Temple. Of course... as to whether or not you'll obtain it, will depend on your luck as well as your ability.” Chehou Yuan continued.

Merely by listening to Chehou Yuan's words, Qin Yu had already

had a favorable impression towards him.

Although there was no smile on Chehou Yuan's face, his speech gave off an amiable sensation.

“For you to be able to come here, you could also be considered a genius in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Now then, before everything else, let me introduce the Divine Realm to you.” Chehou Yuan continued. Qin Yu instead grew puzzled.

For what purpose did this Chehou Yuan leave behind a hidden room and this image?

Merely, the curiosity Qin Yu had for the Divine Realm had caused him to continue paying close attention and listen. After all, Wu Lan was merely a low level character in the Divine Realm and didn't even know a lot of the fundamental stuff about the Divine Realm.

“Divine Realm is a Cosmic Space of an even higher level than your Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. If my guess is correct... the Divine Realm ought to be the peak of all Cosmic Spaces!”

Chehou Yuan said slowly. “The Divine Realm contains within it ‘Divine Spiritual Energy’ and gives off an extremely strong oppression toward those who ascend to it. Usually, the Deities that have just ascended, upon entering the Divine Realm, would be oppressed by the Divine Spiritual Energy to a level where they would barely be able to walk.”

Qin Yu was startled.

This Divine Realm was truly a bit too astonishing. This Divine Realm was much stronger than the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even Deities that have just ascended to the Divine Realm would barely be able to walk.

“The experts of the Divine Realm, to put it simply, are separated into Two Great Stages. The first stage is the Deity Stage. The second stage is the Heavenly Deity Stage! The Deity Stage was separated into Low Level Deity, Mid Level Deity and High Level Deity. Above that are the Low Level Heavenly Deity, Mid Level Heavenly Deity and High Level Heavenly Deity!” Upon reaching this part of his speech, Chehou Yuan slightly stopped. It was as if he knew that this information would stun Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was indeed somewhat shocked.

“So the Divine Realm’s experts are actually separated into different levels like this!” Qin Yu had a relaxed sensation. The most frightening thing was the unknown. In the past, he didn’t know anything regarding the Divine Realm. However now, he finally knew that the people in the Divine Realm were primarily separated into the Deities and Heavenly Deities.

“The soul of Deities is the ‘Golden Soul Pellet’ stage whereas the soul of Heavenly Deities is the ‘Pre-Infant Soul’ stage. At the same time... the energy the Deities use is merely Divine Energy whereas the energy Heavenly Deities use is Heavenly Divine Energy.” Chehou Yuan continued.

Qin Yu frowned.

From what he had heard, it seems like the gap between Deities and Heavenly Deities was pretty great.

Suddenly, Chehou Yuan's mouth was slightly raised. It was as if he had a feeling of disdain. "In the Divine Realm, although one's strength and soul is important, but other than those, weapons are also very important."

"Weapons are divided into Low Quality Divine Artifact, Mid Quality Divine Artifact and High Quality Divine Artifact; and above those are the Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts for a total of six great grades." A slight confidence suddenly appeared on Chehou Yuan's face. "Divine Artifacts are usually used by Deities. Divine Artifacts are merely very ordinary weapons. Ordinarily, anyone possessing strength would be able to take one out. Upon pouring one's Divine Energy into the Divine Weapon, one would be able to exhibit a formidable power. As for Heavenly Divine Artifact, they are generally used by Heavenly Deities... a good Heavenly Divine Weapon was capable of allowing one to skip past levels and kill those above."

"Of course, the power of the weapon is not all there is to it. With a good stratagem, a good method, or a good sneak attack, Deities can still kill Heavenly Deities." Said Chehou Yuan indifferently.

Qin Yu was instead a bit puzzled.

Deities were divided into Low Level, Mid Level and High Level. Heavenly Deities were divided into Low Level, Mid Level and High Level. The Heavenly Deities possessed both stronger strength and soul than Deities; so how would a Deity be able to kill a Heavenly Deity?

“The reason why Heavenly Deities are powerful, is mostly because of their ability to control the space. Their levels are divided into Low Level Heavenly Deity, Mid Level Heavenly Deity and High Level Heavenly Deity according to their ability to control the space.” Once Chehou Yuan finished these words, Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

So it turns out that Heavenly Deities were actually ranked like that.

“The Deity and Heavenly Deity that I spoke of earlier are only the major levels. I myself am a High Level Heavenly Deity.” Said Chehou Yuan indifferently. Only now did Qin Yu know of the strength of the master of the Bewitching God Temple.

The strongest amongst the Heavenly Deities!

“Above the High Level Heavenly Deities is another level.” Chehou Yuan continued. “That is the Godking level! Godkings are practically unequalled existences in the Divine Realm. Godkings are people who have completely comprehended the spatial laws!”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Heavenly Deities experts were differentiated through their comprehension of the spatial laws. However, the Godkings have completely comprehended the spatial laws. Their strength was almost unimaginable.

“In the Divine Realm, to a certain degree, the Godkings are the strongest existences. Merely... all of the Divine Realm experts know that there is actually another level above the Godkings! An omnipotent existence that could split the heaven and earth apart.... Exalted Celestial!” Upon reaching this point, Chehou Yuan’s expression had also slightly changed. It seemed as if he grew a bit excited.

Qin Yu felt that his heartbeat had suddenly stopped.

Exalted Celestial?

Merely the title of Exalted Celestial had already gave Qin Yu an oppressive sensation.

“After completely comprehending the spatial laws, one will become a Godking! Although there are only so many Godking level experts in the Divine Realm, those Godking level experts still seek a higher level. They seek to comprehend and control an even higher law... the temporal laws! Upon completely comprehending the temporal laws and the temporal laws, one would become a Exalted Celestial.”

Chehou Yuan gasped. “Legends say, that Exalted Celestials are

able to split the heaven and earth apart and bring about the apocalypse. Even if their soul were to be destroyed, as long as their True Spirit remained, the Exalted Celestials are able to come back from the dead. This is the power of Exalted Celestials; the absolutely unequalled, absolutely supreme power!”

Qin Yu felt as if he was unable to breathe.

Merely this Chehou Yuan had already given him an incomparably oppressive sensation. However, the Godkings were even stronger. To have completely comprehended the spatial laws, just thinking about it was already scary. Yet, above it... was the Exalted Celestial.

Exalted Celestial! In front of an Exalted Celestial, everyone was just powerless ants. With a wave of his hand, the entire world would crumble!

“Even with my status in the Divine Realm, I have still only seen extremely exceptional Godkings. As for Exalted Celestials... I was lucky to have a chat with a Exalted Celestial. However unfortunately, I was unable to see this Exalted Celestial’s face the entire time.” Sighed Chehou Yuan.

Qin Yu had a speculation in his heart.

This Chehou Yuan ought to not be an ordinary High Level Heavenly Deity. According to what he had said, Exalted Celestials are practically people of legends in the Divine Realm. However, Chehou Yuan was actually able to have chat with a Exalted

Celestial. Even though they have not met, it was still a shocking thing.

“I have told you all this to allow you to have a rough understanding of the expert levels in the Divine Realm. Actually, in the Divine Realm, as long as you can reach the Heavenly Deity level and not offend anyone, you’ll be able to walk with your head up. After all... the Divine Realm is extremely boundless and there are only that many Godkings. With their status being that high, Godkings would not randomly come and handle a nobody like you.” Said Chehou Yuan indifferently.

Qin Yu understood very well about what Chehou Yuan’s intention was.

It was likely that it would be extremely hard for him to meet a Godking, much less a Exalted Celestial.

Chapter 30: A Spear

Chehou Yuan paused for a moment before slowly continuing. “Junior, having heard all that I’ve said, I suspect your heart has also grown excited. However, you’d best not have excessive expectations.”

“That is because it is truly extremely difficult to increase one’s comprehension of the spatial laws!” Chehou Yuan took a deep sigh. “Usually, when one ascends to the Divine Realm, one will require tens of millions of years or even hundreds of millions of years in order to grow from Low Level Deity to a High Level Deity.”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Zuo Qiumei had left behind the Meteoric Tear and the comprehension of the spatial laws for him, but even with that advantage... after spending three thousands years comprehending those spatial laws, his soul was still only at the Golden Soul Pellet stage.

Clearly, Qin Yu’s comprehension of the spatial laws was inferior to even the Low Level Heavenly Deities.

After all, when one’s soul reaches the Low Level Heavenly Deity level, it will turn into a Pre-infant Soul. Qin Yu had spent three thousand years but regular Deities might not even attain his accomplishment even after spending thirty million years.

Reaching the level of Low Level Heavenly Deity? That's difficult.

Qin Yu did not have any excessive expectations. He merely wanted to continue walking the path of cultivation, step by step.

“Back then, I was a child who was unable to even train in the Internal Techniques and was only able to train in the External Techniques. Yet now, I've reached a strength that could move about unhindered in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm! What then would there be that's impossible to be accomplished in the world? Although I'm weak now, as long as I continue to try hard and train, I will definitely succeed one day.”

Qin Yu was extremely resolute. Toward the endless and limitless path of cultivation, Qin Yu had never once been fearful.

“In the Divine Realm, as long as you become a Low Level Heavenly Deity, you'll be considered an expert. As long as you don't offend others, no one would go and cause trouble for a Low Level Heavenly Deity.” Chehou Yuan consoled.

Qin Yu had a bitter smile.

Low Level Heavenly Deity? Qin Yu did not wish to offend others, but with that cousin of Li'er, Zhou Xian, for example, Uncle Lan had said that there are many people in the Divine Realm who wished for Li'er's hand in marriage. He is someone who needs to defeat that group of people. If he did not have sufficient strength, how would he possibly be able to defeat them?

Chehou Yuan had merely left behind an image, so naturally he didn't know what was going on in Qin Yu's head.

Chehou Yuan grew silent for a long time.

“I am an Artifacts Craftsman!”

Out of nowhere, Chehou Yuan, who had been silent for a long time, suddenly said these words.

Qin Yu was startled. He then started smiling.

Qin Yu had already made some guesses regarding the identity of this Chehou Yuan. Merely by looking at the large amount of scattered Divine Artifacts located outside the Bewitching God Temple, where even High Quality Divine Artifacts were thrown away like garbage, he was able to guess a bit about this Chehou Yuan.

Chehou Yuan continued. “Earlier, I mentioned that weapons are separated into Divine Artifacts and Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Usually, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts are the peak of the refining of artifacts. However, within the Cosmic Space, there is another kind of treasure. It is called the ‘Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!’” Chehou Yuan's eyes suddenly started shining brightly.

[TL: Grandmist Spiritual Treasure → Hong Meng Spiritual Treasure. Ren said to call it Grandmist when I initially thought to call it Great Cheat lol]

Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

At this moment, Qin Yu didn't dare to think about anything else. He had firmly remembered everything that Chehou Yuan said. After all, everything that Chehou Yuan had said would be helpful to him after he ascends to the Divine Realm.

“The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are separated into Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Amongst them, the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are products of nature. Almost every one of the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure possessed exceptional remarkable ability. The strongest amongst them was even able to bring about the destruction of the world or revive its user from the dead!” Said Chehou Yuan slowly.

[TL: Innate → Xiantian; Acquired → Houtian]

“Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Products of nature?” Qin Yu was stunned. This boundless Cosmic Space could actually produce spiritual treasures? After all, in all these years, the powerful weapons that Qin Yu knew of were all man made.

“When comparing the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures with Heavenly Divine Artifacts, which one would be stronger?” Qin Yu suddenly started guessing in his heart.

Chehou Yuan seemed to know that Qin Yu was puzzled, he said. “The power of Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are very hard

to tell. That is because there are second and third-rated Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures as well as first-rate Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. The inferior Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were so weak that they're inferior to even ordinary Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

Qin Yu understood it now.

The Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures only signified that they are products of nature and does not necessarily mean that they would be stronger than Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

“However, being the products of nature meant that they would still possess miraculous characteristics. The first-rated Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are so powerful that their strength is beyond reasonable limits. When compared with High Quality Heavenly Divine Weapons, they are much more powerful... as for the Spiritual Treasures that the Exalted Celestials possessed in the legends, it was told that they possessed the power to bring about the destruction of the world. Those Spiritual Treasures are known as Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.” Chehou Yuan's eyes were blazing.

Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasures, the peak amongst the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are divided into ‘Innate’ and ‘Acquired.’ I have already explained the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures... they are those that are refined by man!” Said Chehou Yuan slowly.

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, although they're man made, they're still very powerful.

“There is no difference between the might of Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They are still separated into third-rated, second-rated and first-rated. The only difference is that one is a product of nature whereas the other is man made. In the entire Divine Realm... there are not many people that are capable of refining Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, I, am one of them.” Chehou Yuan had a confident expression on his face.

It was a kind of confidence that one came to possess after reaching the peak of comprehension.

“As far as I know, the legendary Exalted Celestials are capable of refining Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Amongst the Godkings, there also seems to be one or two that are able of refining Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Heavenly Deities, only I know how to refine Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!” Chehou Yuan's voice was powerful and resounding.

Qin Yu's heart grew slightly excited.

If he was to be able to learn the methods of refining ‘Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures,’ then it would likely be helpful to

his journey in the Divine Realm.

“Do you know why the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are called ‘Grandmist’ Spiritual Treasures?” Chehou Yuan asked. After a short moment, Chehou Yuan spoke of the reason himself. “That is because the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures contain within them Grandmist Spiritual Energy!”

Qin Yu grew puzzled. “What is the Grandmist Spiritual Energy?”

In Qin Yu’s mind, he knew of the Mortal Realm Worlds’ Spiritual Energy, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s Elemental Spiritual Energy as well as the Divine Realm’s Divine Spiritual Energy that Chehou Yuan had just told him about.

However, this Grandmist Spiritual Energy was a complete mystery to Qin Yu.

“This ‘Grandmist Spiritual Energy’ is something that every Grandmist Spiritual Treasure possesses. Grandmist Spiritual Energy is something that can be discovered but not sought. Even in the Divine Realm... it is very hard for even Godkings to acquire some Grandmist Spiritual Energy. One can only obtain Grandmist Spiritual Energy by chance if one’s lucky.” Said Chehou Yuan indifferently. “Back when I was in the Divine Realm, I was once asked by a Divine King level expert to help refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for him. He had given me ten parts of Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Usually, I would save three parts Grandmist Spiritual Energy for myself.”

Qin Yu snickered in his heart.

This Chehou Yuan was truly treacherous.

“There are two ways to obtain Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The first method is to try one’s luck and search for it all over the place. The second method is to destroy an old Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and obtain the Grandmist Spiritual Energy within it.”

Chehou Yuan shook his head and sighed. “In my entire life, I once refined a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, my greatest desire is still to refine an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu heart jumped.

The target of this Chehou Yuan was truly far-reaching. He wanted to refine the strongest ‘Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.’

“When solely comparing one’s ability to refine artifacts, then in the entire Divine Realm, even the Exalted Celestials are inferior to me.” Chehou Yuan suddenly said.

“Truly arrogant!” Qin Yu was unable to avoid laughing.

“That is because even the legendary Exalted Celestials are only able to refine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasures, they are all products of

nature, the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They were not refined by the Exalted Celestials... Although they controlled both the spatial laws and the temporal laws, they were still only able to refine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Yet I, a mere High Level Heavenly Deity, was also able to refine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. When comparing the ability to refine Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, one could tell by a single glance who's better and who's worse." Said Chehou Yuan confidently.

Upon hearing what Chehou Yuan said, Qin Yu was also unable to refrain from admiring this Chehou Yuan.

"Having researched the path of refining artifacts for all these years, I suddenly realized something not long ago... actually, it is not true that the better the material the better the artifact. In order to refine an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, it is not enough to merely use Grandmist Spiritual Energy and other top notch materials of the Divine Realm. That's why I decided to come to the Lower Realm." Chehou Yuan continued. "I have passed through numerous Cosmic Spaces searching for some fantastic materials that would help with my refinement."

"Junior from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, by the time you see this image of mine, I will have long since left the Bewitching God Temple." Chehou Yuan's eyes started shining. "That is because not long ago, while I was searching for the materials to use for refinements, I unexpectedly reached a higher level of comprehension. I think I should be able to refine an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure."

Qin Yu felt as if his brain had started buzzing.

Refine an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure?

This Chehou Yuan was that powerful?

“Of course, this is merely a possibility. However, as there is a possibility, I will definitely make an all-out effort to make the possibility bear fruit. That's why I've left here. I have to devote my heart and soul into refining that Spiritual Treasure.”

After saying all this, an extremely rare smile appeared on Chehou Yuan's face. “This time around, I do not know whether I'll be able to succeed. Furthermore, I have a feeling... that the day that I succeed in refining an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure might be the day of my death.”

Qin Yu frowned.

“You won't be able to understand this. Your comprehension of the heavenly mysteries should still be very low.” Chehou Yuan said with a disappointed and frustrated tone. “However, even if it will result in my death, I still want to create an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from admiring this Chehou Yuan.

This sort of person who was willing to sacrifice his life for his ideals was someone who's worth being admired.

“Junior from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, you have still not ascended to the Divine Realm yet. Even though your soul’s level is very high, I reckon your body’s strength is still not up to much. I suspect... with your current strength, you’re simply unable to enter the Artifacts Palace and Refining Flames Palace, the locations where the true treasures are located.” Chehou Yuan suddenly said.

“Senior Chehou Yuan, you might’ve underestimated me.” Qin Yu muttered.

“Since you’ve found this place and also saw the image that I left behind, I also cannot let you return empty-handed.” A slight smile appeared on Chehou Yuan’s face. “The Bewitching God Temple has a total of four palaces and a shared courtyard. When you exit the Front Palace and enter into the courtyard, you should be able to see a spear sticking beside the flower terrace.”

Qin Yu was overjoyed.

It would appear that he was still able to obtain a powerful treasure.

Chehou Yuan’s gaze turned fuzzy. “That spear is not a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!”

“Not a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu felt a bit disappointed. According to what he had heard, the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures seemed to be very powerful.

Chehou Yuan continued. “The spear does not contain Grandmist Spiritual Energy, that’s why it’s only a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact! However, that spear was something that I refined through gathering the rare materials of the Divine Realm and spending three entire years. It is the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that I am most proud of. Although it does not have Grandmist Spiritual Energy within it, when comparing its might, then it surpasses ordinary Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

No matter how calm Qin Yu might be, he still grew excited.

So it turned out that the spear that Chehou Yuan was giving him was actually the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that he was most proud of.

“When you’ve reached the courtyard and see the spear, you merely need to write ‘Yuan’ on the shaft of the spear to break the barrier placed on it. The spear would then be yours to keep.” Said Chehou Yuan.

Qin Yu firmly remembered it.

“Well then, you can leave this room now.” Said Chehou Yuan indifferently. Following that, his figure started to slowly disappear.

“Senior Chehou Yuan, thank you.” Qin Yu gave a proper bow.

Although he knew that what stood in front of him was an image

and not the real person, Qin Yu still grew to admire a genius like Chehou Yuan and his determination to create an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure even with the risk of him losing his life.

Qin Yu exited the cave. He flew past the waterfall and left the room.

“Gaga~~~” Right after Qin Yu left the room, the wall of the corridor once again descended back down. The room was once again hidden.

This time around, Qin Yu did not explore all the rooms one by one. That was because he came to know from Chehou Yuan's words, that even if there were treasures in these rooms, they would still not amount to much. The true treasure was that High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear that Chehou Yuan prided himself in.

After coming out from the corridor, Qin Yu entered another corridor. After reaching the end of this corridor, Qin Yu saw a tunnel.

That tunnel leads precisely to the courtyard.

“I'm about to reach the High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear now. I'd best not be too careless and end up like Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.” Qin Yu laughed at himself. He spread out his Divine Awareness to completely cover the area ten meters surrounding him. Actually, even if Qin Yu were to be poisoned by that Divine Realm's poisonous bug's poison, he would still not end up like

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

Back then, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's soul's level was merely that of a level eight Immortal Emperor. Qin Yu, on the other hand, had already condensed his soul into a Golden Soul Pellet. His soul was even stronger than ordinary Deities. Furthermore, Qin Yu also possessed... the Meteoric Tear.

Having exited the tunnel, Qin Yu finally entered into the courtyard.

This courtyard was very spacious and empty. There was only a single large tree in the entire courtyard. This large tree is so large that it required three to four people to encircle it. Its height was around twenty meters. However, the treetop covered an extremely large area, over a hundred meters in diameter.

There was a long stone bench located in the courtyard. Beside the stone bench was a row of weapons. Swords, spears, staffs, clubs, and all kinds of exotic weapons were all present. According to Qin Yu's knowledge, he suspected that those weapons were all above High Quality Divine Artifact level. They ought to be at the level of Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

“Was that the poisonous bug that caused the death of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang?”

Qin Yu saw that in front of that row of weapons were actually several tens of bug carcasses.

“Ni Yang from back then, after he threw Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor off and came to the courtyard, did he get too excited and want to obtain the weapons without paying attention to the bugs under his foot?” Seeing the scene in front of him, Qin Yu was able to imagine what had happened back then.

After a moment, Qin Yu’s gaze was cast toward the left side of the courtyard, toward a simple and unadorned spear located beside the flower terrace.

“Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, how could you have known, that this ordinary looking spear was actually a weapon more precious than that entire row of weapons.” Qin Yu proceeded to walk towards that spear.

Chapter 31: The Housekeeper Of The Bewitching God Temple

[TL: In this chapter, IET used two different forms of 'refine.' First, there is the refine to create. (the refine from previous chapter) that I decided to change to refine and create to differentiate. The second form is to refine for usage. Essentially, it has to do with the dripping of blood to form a blood oath. I decided to keep this as refine for now. Editors, if there are any suggestions, please feel free to change them.]

*

In the peaceful courtyard stood a short and robust tree.

Qin Yu slowly walked to the spear beside the flower terrace. At the same time, he was carefully surveying this High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact that the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Chehou Yuan, prided himself in. The entire spear was simple, unadorned and black colored. The tip of the spear was very bright. Only on the edge of the tip was there a blood red colored line, adding a hint of murderous aura to the spear. Merely, at this moment, the blood colored line on the edge of the spear was somewhat dull in color.

Upon seeing this spear, Qin Yu had immediately grown fond of it. He liked the feeling of the spear, simple and unadorned, yet still possessing a hint of murderous aura.

“Chehou Yuan’s level of skill, regarding barrier techniques, is truly profound to an astonishing level ” Qin Yu smiled as he walked to the front of the spear. He then used his finger to write ‘Yuan’ on the spear.

Right after he finished writing the word ‘Yuan’, the spear immediately started emitting a faint crimson light.

Qin Yu faintly smelled the stench of blood. His gaze grew brighter and brighter, as he was looking at the spear. After a short moment, that crimson colored light disappeared. However, at this moment, the spear’s appearance had already undergone a huge change.

The shaft of the spear was now a dark black color. It was radiating a fascinating deep and black luster. It was like the spear’s shaft was able to swallow one’s soul.

The tip of the spear was bright and shiny. It was so sharp that merely by looking at it one would feel a burst of chilliness in one’s heart.

On the edge of the flat spearhead was a line of bright colored blood. That line of blood extended from the edge and around the entire spearhead. Upon seeing it, Qin Yu had an urge to kill.

“Heavenly Divine Artifacts, I’m not even sure if I can bind it.” Muttered Qin Yu.

“You can.” Suddenly, a voice sounded.

Qin Yu was immensely shocked. Immediately, he turned his head over to look. However, there was no one behind him. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from displaying a shocked expression. “Am I hearing things? I am certain I heard someone saying something earlier.”

“I’m over here.” The voice once again sounded from his side.

Qin Yu turned over to look at a lightning speed. He saw a kind looking old grandpa walking over. This kind looking old man continued. “Youngster of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, can you tell me your name?”

Qin Yu frowned as he looked at the man in front of him. He started pondering in his mind. “Who is he? According to the words of the master of the Bewitching God Temple, there shouldn’t be anyone else here. How did such an expert appear here?”

The reason why Qin Yu called this old man an expert was because... Qin Yu was unable to detect the aura of the man standing in front of him at all. Qin Yu was certain that this man in front of him possessed an extremely frightening level of power and might even be a Heavenly Deity ranked expert from the Divine Realm.

“I am called Qin Yu, may I ask who Senior might be?” Said Qin Yu immediately.

Where exactly did this old man come from? Is he coming to steal the High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear?

“Me? I am the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, A’Fu. This name was bestowed to me by my master.” The kind looking old man said with a smile. “Qin Yu, you can address me as Uncle Fu. If one day you become the master of the Bewitching God Temple, you can also address me as A’Fu.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

This great expert in front of him was actually called ‘A’Fu?’ That master of the Bewitching God Temple truly plays around too much.

“Uncle Fu, how come you’re in the Bewitching God Temple?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. “Me? I’ve lived in the Bewitching God Temple for my entire life. I have never left it. Even when those people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm came in here to test out their luck and try to obtain a Divine Weapon, I still only observed them.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from feeling ashamed.

It would appear that everything that he had done when entering the Bewitching God Temple was completely known by this Uncle Fu.

“According to the order my master had left behind when he left here, whoever obtains the message my master left behind, shall become his sole successor. So from now on, i will consider you my master’s sole successor.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu felt a burst of dizziness.

However, he instantly recalled what the Bewitching God Temple’s master Chehou Yuan had said... “Since you’ve found this location and also opened the image I left behind, you shall become the sole person with the opportunity to obtain the greatest treasure of my Bewitching God Temple. Of course... as to whether or not you’ll obtain it, will depend on your luck as well as your ability.”

Combining what Chehou Yuan had said with what Uncle Fu had just said.

Qin Yu realized one thing. Opening that image is merely the starting point, becoming the official successor of the Bewitching God Temple. However, what he’ll be able to obtain... that would still have to depend on his own ability.

“Qin Yu, although you are the sole successor of my master, according to the order my master had left behind, you must have sufficient strength in order to obtain the two great palaces. Of course... even if you do not possess sufficient strength, just by merely opening my master’s hidden room, you are qualified to obtain this Divine Spear.” Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded.

This Uncle Fu mentioned obtaining the two great palaces that the Bewitching God Temple's master left behind, where then are the two great palaces?

“Qin Yu, this spear is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. With your current soul's level, you are capable of personalizing such an artifact.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile. “Quickly, drop some blood on the Heavenly Divine Spear and make it yours.”

Qin Yu nodded. He extended his right hand and grabbed the spear.

A coldness that penetrated through the heart. That dark black colored spear shaft sent a ice-cold sensation to Qin Yu following along his palm. Without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu immediately dripped blood out from his finger.

“Buzz...” Having absorbed a drop of Qin Yu's blood, the spear immediately started trembling. The crimson colored radiance was faintly emitted once again. The blood line revolving around the tip of the spear had also grown even brighter.

Qin Yu was able to clearly feel a sort of connection, the connection between this spear and his soul!

“Spear name: ‘Waning Snow.’ High Quality Heavenly Divine

Artifact. It's firmness is so strong that it cannot be destroyed. Two major auxiliary powers: Body Break and Devouring Soul." Information regarding the Heavenly Divine Spear Waning Snow had instantly appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

When Qin Yu completely comprehended the attack power of this Divine Spear, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

"With this Divine Spear, my attack power has increased ten times at the very least." Qin Yu was overjoyed. "This Divine Spear was said to be so hard that it cannot be destroyed. Furthermore, it can even completely crush its opponent's body in order to amplify its attack power. At the same time, it also has the ability to devour souls... truly amazing."

Uncle Fu who stood to the side saw Qin Yu's expression. He laughed and said. "Only by having the soul devouring effect would an artifact be considered as an absolute top class treasure. Back then, master had collected all kinds of top-notch materials from the Divine Realm and spent three entire years in order to create this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Ordinarily, only powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would possess the ability to devour souls. However, this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact also possesses it. There is no need for me to say anymore regarding the preciousness of this Divine Spear Waning Snow."

Excited, Qin Yu nodded his head.

Soul devouring!

That is, devouring the soul's energy!

Against the true experts of the Divine Realm, mere physical attacks do not possess much effect. Their true lethal weakness is the soul! Only through eliminating the soul would one achieve true victory.

As long as one was struck by this Divine Spear, even if one's body does not suffer any injury, one's soul would grow weaker. After being attacked by the Divine Spear numerous times, one's soul could even disperse. One could easily imagine how powerful this Divine Spear was.

“Body Break. If one's opponent's strength is too strong, then even trying to damage their body would be hard.” Said Qin Yu as he smiled.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “Body Break. That is an effect caused by the blood line imprint on the spear tip of this Divine Spear Waning Snow. Even if one's opponent possesses a very powerful body, even if you're unable to destroy their body, you can still leave behind a hole in their body!”

Qin Yu held the spear with one hand. He brandished it for a little while and was extremely satisfied.

Regarding spears, Qin Yu knew how to use them pretty well.

“Uncle Fu, earlier you said that I am capable of binding this

Divine Spear Snow Breaker? How did you determine that?” Qin Yu thought of this. When binding a treasure, it would usually be determined by one’s soul’s level.

However, even though Qin Yu’s soul’s level was very powerful right now, he was still unable to even bind the Meteoric Tear.

Uncle Fu laughed and said. “Refining weapons is indeed dependent on one’s soul’s level. I can tell you that the people of your Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm are capable of refining Divine Artifacts when their soul reaches the Emperor level. However, only when their soul’s level reach that of the Deity stage, would they be able to bind Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

“Some time ago, there was another person from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that came here. Unfortunately his soul’s level was truly too weak. He was unable to even withstand the poison from the Divine Realm’s poisonous insect. Even if he were to be allowed to bind a Heavenly Divine Artifact, he would still be unable to do it.” Uncle Fu lightly laughed.

Qin Yu nodded in understanding.

So it turned out that in order to bind a Heavenly Divine Artifact, one’s soul must be at the level of Deities.

Currently, Qin Yu’s soul had reached the ‘Golden Soul Pellet’ stage. That was to say, the level of Deities. However, why was it that he was unable to bind the Meteoric Tear? What exactly was this Meteoric Tear?

“Uncle Fu, are there treasures that even Deities were unable to bind?” Qin Yu asked.

“There are.” Uncle Fu nodded and said. “As Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Divine Artifacts are all man made, they are comparatively easy to bind. Yet there is another kind of artifact... Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are hard to bind.”

Qin Yu recalled three things... Jiang Lan’s Realm, Meteoric Tear as well as that golden bead he obtained on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

These three items were all items that he was unable to completely bind.

“How hard is it to bind the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Qin Yu asked.

“It’s not that they are hard to bind, but rather that Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possess spirituality. Binding them requires not only ability, it also requires luck as well as many other things.” Uncle Fu had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple for numerous years. Thus, he also knew quite a lot.

“There are some Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that, if brought together by fate, could be bound by even a mortal. However, there are also Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that are hard to bind even for Heavenly Deities.” Uncle Fu was smiling. “Grandmist Spiritual

Treasures contain within them Grandmist Spiritual Energy. In order to bind them, firstly it would depend on your ability and secondly your destiny.”

“Of course, the higher one’s soul’s level is, the easier it will be for one to bind a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Uncle Fu summarized.

Qin Yu nodded in contemplation.

Qin Yu now understood somewhat. Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, regardless of whether they’re Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, produced by nature, or man made Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, all contained Grandmist Spiritual Energy... binding them was no easy task.

“Jiang Lan’s Realm was created by Uncle Lan, it should be an Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Even with his current strength, he was still unable to open the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Thus, he had naturally come to the conclusion that it was a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“As for the Meteoric Tear, it was absorbed into my body when I was still a mortal and could be considered as having recognized me as its master. However, even now, I still have yet to gain complete control over it. It would appear that it is another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu started smiling.

Although he had still not gained complete control over it even now, that Meteoric Tear had admitted him as its master since back in the Mortal Realm. Evidently, this Meteoric Tear was brought together with him by fate.

Some Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were able to be bound by Mortals. That was true.

“Unfortunately for the golden bead, it froze even my Soul’s Power when touching it. I truly don’t know how to go about binding it.” Qin Yu thought to himself. He then immediately shook his head and stopped thinking about it.

After putting away the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact ‘Waning Snow,’ Qin Yu started chatting with the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu, as they walked to the weapons rack with the numerous weapons.

“Back then, that man from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, that came here with the Bewitching God Painting, stepped on a dead poisonous bug. Sigh. With such a weak soul, he still tried to vainly attempt to obtain a Heavenly Divine Artifact. Isn’t that courting death?” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

Qin Yu looked to the numerous dead poisonous bug carcasses on the ground.

“Uncle Fu, is the poison of these poisonous bugs very powerful?” Qin Yu asked.

“Not at all. If one’s soul reached the Deity level and condensed into a Golden Soul Pellet, then even if he were to be poisoned by these bugs, it would take merely a short while for him to remove the poison. Merely, if one’s soul still hasn’t condensed into a Golden Soul Pellet, then one would definitely die upon being poisoned.” Said Uncle Fu indifferently.

Qin Yu nodded. He then walked to the rack of Heavenly Divine Weapons.

“These ought to be all Heavenly Divine Weapons right? What quality are they?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “These Heavenly Divine Artifacts are all ornaments that my master had casually forged. They are all weapons that are made from the discarded materials guests had left behind. All of them are Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and possess no special abilities. They are extremely ordinary.”

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Discarded materials left behind by guests?

This master of the Bewitching God Temple was truly amazing. He had casually created a series of Heavenly Divine Artifacts and threw them aside as ornaments.

“If you want them, you can have them. However, I suspect you do not have any Heavenly Divine Artifact level spatial ring right?

It'll be hard for you to put them away.” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile. Qin Yu merely smiled mysteriously.

He walked to the front of those weapons. Then, with an intention of his mind.

“Absorb!”

That weapons rack disappeared into thin air. Of course, the series of Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts on the weapons rack was also absorbed into the Jiang Lan's Realm by Qin Yu.

“You.” Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu in shock. “You possess a Heavenly Divine Artifact level spatial ring? Spatial artifacts are things that are extremely hard to make. My master hated creating that sort of artifact the most. However, to those Godkings, even though they are relatively unskilled at forging artifacts, due to their complete comprehension of the spatial laws, creating those spatial artifacts becomes comparatively easy.”

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

There is even specialization in techniques. Those Godkings that stand at the apex of the Divine Realm had completely comprehended the spatial laws. Thus, it was naturally not too hard for them to forge spatial rings. No matter how amazing Chehou Yuan was, his comprehension of the spatial laws was still inferior to the Godkings.

“Uncle Fu, earlier you had said that the master of the Bewitching God Temple left behind two palaces, where are they?” Qin Yu had been concerned about that the entire time.

“I knew that you’ve been concerned about that the entire time.” Uncle Fu turned around and looked to the palaces behind him and to the right of him. He then said. “Qin Yu, this Bewitching God Temple is divided into four great palaces: Front Palace, Transfer Palace, Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace. My master had practically hidden all his treasures within the Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace.”

Chapter 32: Do You Have A Soul?

“Artifacts Palace? Refining Flames Palace?”

Qin Yu felt that his heart had jumped ferociously. He was already able to guess the status the master of the Bewitching God Temple possessed in the Divine Realm. The treasure storage left behind by such a person, oh how astonishing that would be?

“The palace across from the Front Palace is the Artifacts Palace. The palace to the left of the courtyard is the Transfer Palace. To the right is the Refining Flames Palace.” Uncle Fu explained as he pointed at the three palaces.

Qin Yu looked to the three palaces.

The entrance of the Transfer Palace was wide open. It ought to be very easy to enter it. However, the entrances of the Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace were completely shut.

“My master’s ability to create artifacts could be regarded as the best in the entire Divine Realm. The Refining Flames Palace is the place where my master would generally create artifacts. Inside the Refining Flames Palace is the Refining Mastery that my master had left behind. There are also many instruments that my master used to create artifacts.” Uncle Fu said while smiling.

Qin Yu’s gaze immediately turned blazing as he looked to the Refining Flames Palace.

Qin Yu understood very well that regardless of whether it was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Divine Realm or the Mortal Realm, they were all locations where one's strength determines one's status. In a world where those with strength prevail... the status of a master who possessed the greatest ability to create weapons and artifacts, its exaltedness was something one could easily imagine.

Chehou Yuan had also said that there were even Godking level experts that had come to him to ask him to assist them in creating Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Chehou Yuan, his craftsmanship ability had reached such a level where even Godkings have come to ask for his help, the status that Chehou Yuan possessed was well imaginable.

“If I were to learn this ability to create artifacts, then it'd likely be a lot easier for me to take Li'er as my wife.” Qin Yu's heart grew excited. Qin Yu also knew that even if he were to obtain the Forging Mastery, he would still have to spend a large amount of time in order to become a Forging Master. However, if he didn't have the Forging Mastery... then no matter how hard he tried, it'd still be very difficult for him to achieve major accomplishments in the field of refining and creating artifacts.

After all, the statuses of peak experts of all skills and trades were not something that one could reach with merely effort. There was also the need for Heavenly Resources!

Uncle Fu continued. “Although there are not many treasures in the Refining Flames Palace, contained within it is my master's

Forging Mastery. Thus, it can be considered the most important place in the entire Bewitching God Temple. There are two requirements for one to be able to open the Refining Flames Palace.”

“What are they?” Qin Yu blurted out.

Even someone as calm as Qin Yu was unable to resist his thirst for the Forging Mastery.

“My master once said that only his disciple would be qualified to succeed the Refining Flames Palace. Thus, of the two requirements to open the Refining Flames Palaces, the first one is.... for one’s True Flame to be at the ‘White Pure Flame’ level!” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

“White Pure Flame?” Qin Yu was stunned. He only recovered after a short moment. “What level flame is the White Pure Flame?”

Uncle Fu explained. “Generally, the True Flame of Deities are ‘Black Divine Flames.’ As for experts at the Heavenly Deity level, their body’s True Flame is the ‘White Pure Flame.’ In order to learn my master’s refining techniques, merely the requirement to become a disciple is that one’s True Flame must be White Pure Flame.”

‘The requirement to become a disciple is that one’s True Flame must be White Pure Flame?’ Qin Yu felt bitter in his heart.

Although the Forging Mastery of the Forging Master was extremely precious, the requirement one must meet in order to learn it was extremely astonishing. Fortunately his 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique was also special. Qin Yu was only at the Origin Stage but his True Flame was already the Black Divine Flame.

Qin Yu suddenly thought in his mind. "That Chehou Yuan said that the Bewitching God Temple would block the people from the Divine Realm from entering it. If one haven't reach the Deity level, how would their body's True Flame be at the White Pure Flame level?"

Uncle Fu seemed to have guessed what Qin Yu thought. He continued. "My master had already anticipated that the True Flame of people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm cannot be the White Pure Flame. Thus, he had relocated an item from the Refining Flames Palace to the Artifacts Palace."

Qin Yu started at Uncle Fu.

"What's in the Artifacts Palace?" Qin Yu asked.

"The Artifacts Palace contains within it a large number of things. For example, there are precious forging materials. My master's forging materials are all placed in the Artifacts Palace. At the same time, there are also some precious Heavenly Divine Artifacts and even a couple Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures." Said Uncle Fu solemnly.

Even though he was already prepared, Qin Yu was still unable to refrain from looking at the Artifacts Palace again.

Chehou Yuan's forging materials? Precious Heavenly Divine Artifacts? Precious Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?

“The Artifacts Palace is the storage of all kinds of treasures that my master possessed. It is still possible for you to obtain them.” Uncle Fu said while smiling. “There are a lot of things in the Artifacts Palace. At the same time, it is also very messy. There are also precious items like the Divine Spiritual Crystal Soul, machineries that my master has created and so on.”

Qin Yu nodded.

It would seem that practically all of the treasures of the Bewitching God Temple was hidden in the Artifacts Palace. As for the Refining Flames Palace, it contained only the Forging Mastery as well as some forging tools.

Qin Yu suddenly asked. “Uncle Fu, you've said that the master of the Bewitching God Temple had once transferred one item from the Refining Flames Palace to the Artifacts Palace, what is that item?” Qin Yu had a premonition that this item that was transferred was no ordinary item.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. “It was nine ‘Purple Origin Flame Beads.’”

“Nine Purple Origin Flame Beads? What is a Purple Origin Flame Bead?” Qin Yu grew puzzled. He had never heard about something called Purple Origin Flame Bead.

Uncle Fu explained. “The Purple Origin Flame Beads are nine Flame Beads birthed by the world. They could be considered as Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

‘Since they’re Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they most definitely won’t be inferior.’ That was what Qin Yu thought.

“However, the Purple Origin Flame Beads are merely third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. If one were to compare the preciousness, then they are inferior to even your High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

Qin Yu nodded as if he had expected that.

He knew that Grandmist Spiritual Treasures only meant that they contained within them Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Their strength was not necessarily higher than that of Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Furthermore, one must also consider as to what quality the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was. A third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure like this was nothing extraordinary.

Uncle Fu’s tone suddenly changed. He said. “However, the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads have been re-made by my master. I do not know how my master did it, but he basically combined all nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into one and increased their power by a

large margin. At the same time, it turned into the core of the entire Bewitching God Temple.”

“Core of the entire Bewitching God Temple?” Qin Yu suddenly thought of something.

Uncle Fu nodded. “That’s right. In the past, these nine Purple Origin Flame Beads were located in the Refining Flame Palace. That was because when my master extract the fire energy from those Flame Beads, it allowed him to create artifacts more effortlessly. This time around, when my master left, he transferred these nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into the Artifacts Palace... As long as you can absorb these nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into your body, this entire Bewitching God Temple shall be yours.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his joy. “This aspect is actually pretty similar to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. The Qingyu Immortal Mansion also has an Elemental Spirit Essence Soul as its core. This Bewitching God Temple also possesses a core.”

“My master once told me that it is hard to open the Refining Flames Palace. However, if you are able to open the Artifacts Palace and obtain the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads, then you’ll have obtained the Bewitching God Temple. You would then be able to carry the Bewitching God Temple with you and open the Refining Flames Palace when your strength grows stronger.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu suddenly remembered something.

“Uncle Fu, you said earlier that there are two major requirements

to opening the Refining Flames Palace. You've only said that the body's True Flame must reach the White Pure Flame level. What is the second requirement?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

"The second one is truly difficult." Uncle Fu sighed. "When your True Flame reached the White Pure Flame level, you'll be able to open the entrance of the Refining Flames Palace. However, after you enter the Refining Flames Palace, you'll encounter three great formation arrays. You must break through all three of the great formation arrays in order to obtain it. The second requirement is thus requiring you to achieve a very high level of comprehension toward the Divine Realm's formation arrays and barriers."

Qin Yu was speechless.

Formation arrays, barriers?

Qin Yu knew that this was his biggest failing. That was because the time he had cultivated was truly too short. Formation arrays and barriers are things that required the most time to research.

Furthermore, the requirement of the Refining Flames Palace was to achieve a high level comprehension of the formation arrays and barriers of the Divine Realm. Yet currently, Qin Yu merely knew of some basic formation arrays and barriers of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"What level is that Illusion Array outside of the Bewitching God Temple?" Qin Yu asked.

“That? That’s only the lowest, the most basic of the Divine Realm’s Illusion Array. Qin Yu, think about it. As even you people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were capable of entering into parts of this Divine Realm’s Illusion Array, just think about how low level that formation array is.” Said Uncle Fu indifferently. “That formation array was merely something that master had casually set up in order to prevent the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from bothering the Bewitching God Temple unceasingly.”

Qin Yu took a deep breath. He started laughing. “Forget about it. I won’t think about the matters of opening the Refining Flames Palace right now. Let me first open the Artifacts Palace.”

Inside the courtyard, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu walked to the entrance of the Artifacts Palace.

The entrance door of the Artifacts Palace was entirely dark red in color. This entrance door was not in a style of two opening doors. Instead, the only way to open this entrance door was to slowly lift it up to expose a tunnel leading to the Artifacts Palace.

“My master once said before that the requirements to open this Artifacts Palace are not high at all. The first requirement is to find the mechanism of this entrance door through using Divine Awareness. The second requirement... once you’ve found the mechanism, I will tell you.” Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

Confidently, Qin Yu spread out his Divine Awareness.

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness covered the entire entrance door. It was carefully inspecting every single area of the entrance door.

One time.

No result at all.

“Let me remind you, the mechanism is located above the entrance gate.” Said Uncle Fu indifferently.

Qin Yu nodded. He then proceeded to search for it even more attentively, over and over. The entire entrance gate was merely that big. However, Qin Yu searched for the mechanism with his Divine Awareness several times back and forth to no avail.

“Mn?” Qin Yu's Divine Awareness was locked onto two locations toward the bottom of the entrance gate. Earlier, when his Divine Awareness passed through those two places, he had felt that they were unusual.

“What are these two places for?” A Divine Sword appeared in Qin Yu's hand. He struck those two places with his Divine Sword. His Origin Energy had also passed through the Divine Sword and struck on those two places.

Suddenly...

Cyan lights exploded outward from those two places. At the same time, two protrusions appeared from those two places.

“Very good. You’ve accomplished the first requirement to opening the Artifacts Palace. Originally I thought your soul’s level to be at the Golden Soul Pellet stage. However, it would appear that your soul has already reached the Pre-infant Soul stage.” Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu in confusion.

Pre-infant Soul?

“Uncle Fu, you said that my soul has reached the Pre-infant Soul stage?” Qin Yu asked again.

Uncle Fu said matter-of-factly. “As far as I know, in order to detect the hidden mechanism, one’s soul must reach a level close to that of a High Level Deities. In order to find the hidden mechanism in the door, one’s soul must reach the Pre-infant Soul stage. If you did not reach the Pre-infant Soul stage, then how could you have found the location of the mechanism?”

Qin Yu nodded in understanding.

“Could it be that this Uncle Fu is not a Heavenly Deity level expert?” Qin Yu grew puzzled.

Qin Yu knew very well himself that his soul was merely at the Gold Soul Pellet stage. For him to be able to luckily find the location of the mechanism, it likely was because of the assistance

from the Meteoric Tear that allowed his Soul's Power to be even more sensitive.

“If Uncle Fu was a Heavenly Deity level expert, he should be able to discover my soul's level. However, he was unable to discover it... then he isn't a Heavenly Deity. However, I am unable to detect Uncle Fu's aura at all. Why is that the case?” Qin Yu grew puzzled.

With Qin Yu's current soul's level, if he was a deity, Qin Yu would definitely be able to tell.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his confusion.

“Qin Yu, as you've found this hidden mechanism, these two protrusions have also appeared. What you must do now is to grab these two protrusions with your hands and pull the entrance door up.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu woke back up from his pondering.

“Pull up the entire stone entrance door?” Confidently, Qin Yu walked to the two protrusions. These two protrusions were merely a foot taller than the ground. The distance between the two protrusions were just right for Qin Yu to grab onto them with his hands.

Qin Yu grabbed the two protrusions and started pulling them.

“Heeh!”

Qin Yu shouted. The muscles in his arms immediately started bulging. However, the entrance door did not move in the slightest.

“You can use both your body’s power as well as the energy within your body. It is all fine as long as you can open this entrance door.” Said Uncle Fu as he stood to the side.

At this moment, Qin Yu was half squatting and grabbing firmly onto those two protrusions.

Nine Steps Force, Gold Force, Origin Energy... Qin Yu poured all of his power into his hands. Qin Yu’s muscle’s strength had also burst forth to their limits. His face had also turned red.

“Rise!”

Qin Yu roared. This was the strongest power that Qin Yu possessed!

Qin Yu’s muscles started to tremble. His muscles were clearly bulging. However, the entrance door merely slightly trembled and then stopped responding.

“To be able to make the entrance door tremble, that means... once you increase your strength to three times the strength you possess now, you’ll be able to pull the entrance door up completely.” Said Uncle Fu who stood to the side.

Qin Yu was unable to help himself from letting go of the protrusions.

“According to the set up that my master had made, in order to open the main entrance door, one’s power must reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. In order to find the hidden mechanism, one’s soul must reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. My master had said... that at the very least, one must reach this level to be qualified to possess the Bewitching God Temple.” Said Uncle Fu slowly.

“Low Level Heavenly Deity?” Qin Yu was shocked.

His strength was comparable to one third of that of a Low Level Heavenly Deity?

“Your soul’s level have reached the Pre-infant Soul. If you continue to train, you should be able to increase your strength to Low Level Heavenly Deity level.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu was once again puzzled.

“Uncle Fu, do you have a soul?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

Qin Yu was unable to think of a reason why he was unable to detect even the slightest amount of aura from Uncle Fu. There was only a single possibility... Uncle Fu does not have a soul. However, could a human not have a soul?

Uncle Fu was unable to refrain from looking at Qin Yu with a shocked expression. He then calmed down and said with a smile. “You’ve found out? That’s right, I do not have a soul.”

Chapter 33: Puppet

As Qin Yu was unable to detect Uncle Fu's aura, he had concluded that Uncle Fu should be levels above him. However, Uncle Fu was unable to detect his true strength. That appeared to be a contradiction. Qin Yu was only able to think of one possibility... that Uncle Fu does not have a soul.

However, Qin Yu was unable to accept this conclusion. Thus, he blurted out that question. Yet, Uncle Fu's response had truly shocked Qin Yu.

“Uncle Fu, you truly do not have a soul?” Qin Yu asked again to confirm.

Uncle Fu smiled and nodded. “That's right, I don't. What, is that strange?”

“How is that possible? The most important aspect of a person is their soul. If one does not have a soul, how could they exist?” Qin Yu retorted. “Even if one were a Heavenly Deity, I'd suspect that one would still die without a soul.”

Uncle Fu smiled and instead asked Qin Yu a question in response. “Have I said that I am a person?”

Qin Yu was stunned. “Uncle Fu, you mean?”

Uncle Fu took a deep sigh. “I am not a person at all. Instead, I am a puppet that was created by my master. Merely, I am a relatively high level puppet.”

“Puppet?” Qin Yu was listening attentively.

“In the Divine Realm, some of the high level craftsmen are able to directly create bodies. After placing some simple sentience into the bodies, those bodies would then become puppets.” Uncle Fu shook his head and said while smiling. “Merely, to create a puppet is very difficult. For one, it is hard to create a human shaped corporeal body. Secondly, it is hard to install wisdom and sentience into the body.”

Qin Yu suddenly recalled the hometown of his master Lei Wei.... that science and technology cosmos where Earth was located in.

“I know of a Mortal Realm level cosmic space. In the cosmic space, there is the existence of a kind of science and technology. Within that was the existence of artificial intelligence.” Qin Yu said.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said unconcernedly. “I too gained some knowledge of the existence of the science and technology cosmos during the time when I was in the Divine Realm. It is merely an ordinary level cosmos of the same level as the Mortal Realm. They utilize extrinsic matters to research the cosmos. That is truly very low level... as far as I know, there has yet to be a single science and technology cosmos that has managed to breakthrough the bindings of the Mortal Realm to a cosmic space at the level of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Merely by relying on external forces, without cultivating one's own body, it was very hard to achieve success.

“Furthermore, that sort of intelligence is also very low level. It possesses neither emotions nor the ability to think for itself. It is merely a very low level intelligence. However, the ‘puppets’ that Deity level experts create, they are practically no different from people when looking from the exterior.” Uncle Fu said.

“Indeed.” From the conversation with Uncle Fu, Qin Yu sensed that Uncle Fu possessed the same intelligence as people.

“Uncle Fu, how did puppets manage to possess intelligence?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said. “Regarding that, I am honestly not very certain. That it because even in the Divine Realm, there are not many people who know how to create puppets. In the Divine Realm, those who possess puppets as servants are all people with great status and power.”

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a thing.

“Uncle Fu, look.” With but a thought, the Sword Immortal Puppet that was bestowed to him by Uncle Lan flew out from Qin Yu's body. “Is this the sort of puppet that you spoke of?”

Qin Yu still remember that back then when Uncle Lan gave this to him, he had called it the ‘Sword Immortal Puppet.’

“This is a puppet.” Uncle Fu instantly confirmed it. However, after looking at it for a long time, he said. “The material that was used to create this puppet isn’t very precious. Its body’s toughness also could not be considered very strong. Merely, the expert who created this puppet possessed an extremely high level of craftsmanship. He was actually able to make such a result from ordinary materials.”

“How good is the strength of this puppet?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

Uncle Fu said indifferently. “The skeleton of this puppet could be considered as being tough and durable. I reckon it’s comparable to a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Yet, its muscles are only ordinary. However, I sense that this puppet’s skeleton and muscles complements one another. It was forged extremely skillfully. To be able to create such a puppet, there are also not many experts in the Divine Realm that are capable of doing it.”

Uncle Fu had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Chehou Yuan, for all these years, thus he also know quite a lot.

“However, this puppet does not have intelligence.” Uncle Fu was a bit puzzled. “I believe that for an expert who could refine such a harmonious corporeal body, it should not be hard for him to install simple intelligence to this puppet.”

Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

Uncle Lan had actually given him a Divine Realm's puppet. This signified that Uncle Lan's intention was to give Qin Yu a better guarantee in his survival. It was very simple why Uncle Lan did not install intelligence to the puppet. Uncle Lan wanted Qin Yu to rely mostly on himself.

“Uncle Fu, how good is your corporeal body?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

A confident shine flashed through Uncle Fu's eyes. He said. “As the housekeeper of the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm, there are not many puppets that are stronger than me in the entire Divine Realm. My body's toughness... is definitely at the level of High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!”

Qin Yu was startled.

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Oh how tough and durable that was! It was likely that even ordinary High Level Heavenly Deities did not possess such a valiant body. Uncle Fu's body was actually this powerful.

“However, what use is there for my body to be tough? Although I possess the same intelligence as people, I still do not possess a soul. I am not a living thing and cannot cultivate nor could I comprehend the spatial laws... With my strength, if I were to encounter a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then I'd have my hands

tied, waiting to be captured.” A trace of helplessness appeared on Uncle Fu’s face.

Qin Yu understood.

Experts of the Heavenly Deity level most likely possess a very powerful comprehension toward the spatial laws. When experts reach that level, who among them would actually fight you in close range? Through merely controlling the space, they’re able to execute people from afar. This was also the reason why Uncle Fu stated that he is inferior to Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

Inside the courtyard, a leaf floated by Qin Yu and slowly landed on the floor.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look. “Uncle Fu, what is the name of this large tree?”

“Red Tung Tree. It is also classified as a treasured variety in the Divine Realm. Red Tung Trees grows extremely slowly.... this Red Tung Tree is already several billion years old.” Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu looked to the Red Tung Tree in front of him in shock. This tree had a girth requiring three to four people to surround it. Its height was only around twenty meters. Its treetop could also be considered wide. The diameter was over a hundred meters.

However, a height of twenty meters and a girth requiring three

to four people to surround it.

Had this been in Qin Yu's hometown... the Purple Mystic Star's 'Great Wilderness,' then a tree of this height and thickness could be seen everywhere. In merely several tens of years a tree would be able to grow to this size. However, this tree was several billions of years old!

"It's only this tall after such a long time?" Qin Yu was somewhat shocked.

"You'd best not underestimate the Red Tung Tree. I can let you know explicitly that this Red Tung Tree definitely worth more than your High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear Waning Snow." Said Uncle Fu with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu looked to the Red Tung Tree in amazement.

"The Red Tung Tree, whether its roots or its branch, they are all extremely tough and durable. Their toughness are naturally comparable to ordinary High Quality Divine Artifacts. If one were to create items using either the roots or the branches of the Red Tung Tree, then one could make a Low Quality or Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact." Slowly said Uncle Fu as he looked to the Red Tung Tree. "Especially the trunk of the Red Tung Tree. With such a thick Red Tung Tree trunk, with merely a slight refinement, its toughness would definitely be at the level of High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact."

Qin Yu now understood that this Red Tung Tree was covered

with treasures.

“This Red Tung Tree was a reward that my master had sought for when he helped Godking Lei Bu refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Back then, Godking Lei Bu was very pained to give this to my master too.” Uncle Fu said while smiling. “I suspect that in the entire Divine Realm, the only tree that’s more precious than a Red Tung Tree would be the legendary Ancient Ironwood Tree.”

Qin Yu was shocked. He did not expect for there to be a tree even more amazing than the Red Tung Tree.

“That Ancient Ironwood Tree is something that even my master had never seen before. He had only seen a branch from the Ancient Ironwood Tree before. It was a material that a High Level Heavenly Deity brought with to my master when asking him to help create an artifact.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu naturally understood it in his heart.

Even the Bewitching God Temple’s master had never seen it before, the preciousness of the Ancient Ironwood Tree was something that one can well imagine.

“Uncle Fu, I am unable to open this Artifacts Palace. What should I do?” Qin Yu looked to the stone entrance door beside him. He felt a bit helpless in his heart.

Uncle Fu still had a face filled with smiles. He said. “Don’t worry.

Didn't I tell you this before? As you've opened the image my master had left behind, you are then the sole successor of my master. It is fine for you to be unable to open it now. It is not too late for you to come back when you possess the strength to open it in the future."

"By the time I possess the strength to open it, I reckon I'll already be in the Divine Realm." Said Qin Yu helplessly.

"Even if you've ascended to the Divine Realm, you could still find people to assist you in descending to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm after your strength has increased greatly." Comforted Uncle Fu.

"Is it very easy for one to descend from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Qin Yu grew puzzled.

Uncle Fu shook his head repeatedly. "Of course not. Other than Godkings and Exalted Celestials who would casually pass through space, the rest of the people, including people of high status like my master, would require others to help them if they want to descend to the lower realm."

"Require others to help them?" Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. He was waiting for Uncle Fu's response.

"It is too early for you to ask this. When you reach the Heavenly Deity level and attain a status in the Divine Realm, you would naturally know how to descend to a lower realm. At that time, you merely need to spend some treasures to bribe others to help you

descend.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling. Bribe?

It would appear that interpersonal relationship was the same everywhere.

Qin Yu suddenly remembered a question that he had. “Uncle Fu, didn’t you say that people who possessed the aura from the Divine Realm were incapable of entering the Bewitching God Temple? Once I ascend to the Divine Realm, even if I descend back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm later, I reckon the Bewitching God Temple would still not allow me to enter it.”

“Haha... you are wrong about that. Although the Bewitching God Temple blocks people with the Divine Realm’s aura from coming in, you’d best not forget that I am the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple. As my master is not present, I am the administer of the Bewitching God Temple. As long as I discover that it is you who has come, I would naturally give you access.” Said Uncle Fu.

Hearing Uncle Fu saying that, Qin Yu also had a long sigh of relief.

The treasures left behind by the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm, even if he had to return back here after ascending to the Divine Realm, it would still be worth it. Qin Yu had heard that even the Godkings of the Divine Realm had asked Chehou Yuan to help before.

“If I have the opportunity, I must definitely learn Chehou Yuan’s artifact forging skills.” Thought Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, with your current strength, it is impossible for you to open the Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace. As you’ve already been to the Front Palace, let me bring you to the remaining palace, the Transfer Palace.” Uncle Fu said those words and started walking.

[ED(Robin): I want him to ask about the treasure that the Cyan Emperor obtained sooo badly :D]

Qin Yu followed behind Uncle Fu. The two of them proceeded to walk toward the Transfer Palace.

Unlike the Refining Flames Palace and the Artifacts Palace with closed doors, the Transfer Palace’s entrance was wide open. Furthermore, the entrance to the Transfer Palace was extremely wide. The entrance with a height of around merely ten meters actually possessed a width close to thirty meters.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu stepped past the entrance of the Transfer Palace.

“This is?” Qin Yu looked to the Transfer Palace in confusion. The Transfer Palace was very strange. There was no room whatsoever. Only numerous thick and solid pillars were present. Furthermore, there were words written on each and every pillar.

“There are over thirty pillars here, what are they for? These pillars are not as tall as the roof, they are not there to support the roof at all.” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled.

What exactly are these thirty some erected pillars there for?

Upon seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Uncle Fu opened his mouth and said. “Qin Yu, you ought to know that the higher level a cosmic space was, the more steady it is. My master possessed the strength of a High Level Heavenly Deity. In the Divine Realm, he was still incapable of breaking through the space barrier. However, with my master’s strength, he was able to easily create a space channel in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“That’s right. The space in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is much more steady than the space in my hometown, the Purple Mystic Star.” Qin Yu said.

The space of the Mortal Realm was something that even a level nine Heavenly Immortal could rip apart. However, the space in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, even if one were a level nine Immortal Emperor, one would still need to use a large amount of energy and a Divine Artifact to rip apart the space. Just by comparing that, the stability of the spaces was easily seen.

“My master is a master at creating artifacts and puppets. Likewise, he is also extremely good at making space channels. These thirty eight pillars are thirty eight space channels that leads to thirty eight different cosmic spaces.” Said Uncle Fu dully.

Qin Yu however, was greatly startled.

Space channels that leads to thirty eight different cosmic spaces?

“How, how is that possible?” Qin Yu found it hard to believe.

“How is that not possible?” Said Uncle Fu indifferently. “For a cosmic space at the level of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. For example, if my master wanted to create a space tunnel that connected the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with the Dinosaur Realm, he would be able to create that easily. After all, my master is a High Level Heavenly Deity. He is merely a step away from becoming a Godking.”

Qin Yu could only nod.

High Level Heavenly Deity. Their comprehension toward the spatial laws were definitely not something the current Qin Yu was able to imagine.

“How do you make a space channel?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

“I am not sure myself. However, the space channels look resemble black holes.” Uncle Fu suddenly said.

Qin Yu was stunned. “Black hole? How is that possible? I am most definitely unable to withstand against the gravitational force

of a black hole.” Qin Yu knew very well how hard it was for him to resist the gravitational force of the Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars. Thus, there was no need for mention of the gravitational force of a black hole.

“I merely said that they are similar to black holes. I never said that they are black holes. Their gravitational forces is many times smaller than a real black hole.” Said Uncle Fu with a slight smile.

Only then did Qin Yu understood.

Uncle Fu pointed at the erect pillars and said. “These pillars are not real entities. You are able to directly step into them. You’ll enter the space channel when you do. As for which cosmic space they lead to, they are written on each of the pillar.”

“Thirty eight cosmic spaces. Truly amazing.” Qin Yu started checking out the pillars one by one.

“Dinosaur Realm. Discovered Heavy Milky Spiritual Bead on the Flowing Cloud Star.”

“Illusion Devil Realm. Discovered Five Clever Blocks Stone on the Sky Blue Star.”

“Third Cosmic Space of the Mortal Realm. Discovered Black Ivory Spring Water on the Maywind Star.”

On each of the pillar listed the cosmic space that it leads to as well

as the precious material that was discovered on the cosmic space. Among them, those cosmic spaces of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm all possessed names. However, the Mortal Realm's cosmic spaces merely have numbers to indicate them. Evidently... there were too many Mortal Realms and they do not possess the same name.

“My master purpose was finding peculiar materials. Thus, he naturally proceeded to search for them through each and every cosmic space. Constructing set space channels allows my master to travel about those cosmic spaces more effortlessly. Of these thirty eight cosmic spaces that these space channels leads to, twenty two of them are of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The other sixteen are all at the level of Mortal Realm.” Said Uncle Fu.

At this moment, Qin Yu did not say anything.

That was because he saw the words written on a pillar.... “Eleventh Cosmic Space of the Mortal Realm. Discovered Bipolar Spiritual Stone on the Purple Mystic Star.”

Chapter 34: Returning Home

Purple Mystic Star!

Seeing those words, Qin Yu appeared to be struck by lightning. Scenes immediately flashed through his mind. The scene of when he was training as a child, the scene when he was chatting with his big brother and second brother happily in the hot spring, the scene when he was together with his Royal Father...

Returning home!

Qin Yu felt as if his entire soul was throbbing. The impulse to return home had instantly lifted up heavy waves in the calm ocean that was Qin Yu's mind. Qin Yu was unable to hold down that urge to return home at all.

“Uncle Fu, you said that I can reach the cosmic space listed in on the pillar just by entering it?” Qin Yu asked.

“That's right. Why? Are you planning on entering one?” Upon seeing Qin Yu's expression, Uncle Fu asked.

Qin Yu took a deep sigh. “The Purple Mystic Star is the place that I lived in my childhood. Although I have reached a level where I could rip apart space, it is still very hard for me to create a space channel that would allow me to reach the Mortal Realm. I still do not have the strength to do that.”

“Fortunately, Senior Chehou has already refined such a space channel.” Qin Yu was overjoyed.

“It is fine if you want to enter it. However, Qin Yu, you must definitely never forget to come back when you have the strength to open the entrance door to the Artifacts Palace.” Uncle Fu said, entrusting this task to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Rest assured, I will definitely return.” After Qin Yu said those words, his gaze shifted toward the pillar in front of him.

Qin Yu took a step and disappeared into the pillar.

In an instant, everything changed.

Qin Yu felt that his body was rapidly passing through space. The only thing that he could see was the chaotic space rifts. It was something that Qin Yu would frequently see when he ripped apart spaces. After about seven breaths’ time, Qin Yu felt that the scene in front of him had changed.

The chaotic space rifts had disappeared. A boundless outer space appeared before Qin Yu.

“The gravitational force here is truly small.” Qin Yu turned

around. He saw that there was an unremarkable space tunnel behind him. From a glance, this space tunnel appeared to be a black hole. Merely, the gravitational force of this black hole was too small.

Qin Yu understood that once he entered this black hole, he'll be able to return back to the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu remembered this place in his heart.

“The Purple Mystic Star ought to be not far away from here.” Qin Yu looked to the boundless outer space. He immediately started to spread out his Divine Awareness. Upon spearing out his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu discovered that the range of his Divine Awareness was much greater than the time when he was in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu had a very clear-headed sensation that as long as he just slightly spread a bit of his energy, he would easily be able to rip apart the cosmic space of this Mortal Realm.

“The space here is indeed a level lower than the space of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Qin Yu waved his hand.

Instantly, a over ten thousand meters long enormous space crack appeared before Qin Yu. Engulfing energy was being emitted by this space crack unceasingly. Merely, this engulfing energy did not affect Qin Yu in the slightest. After a short moment, this space crack was automatically restored by the cosmic space.

“It would appear that what Zhou Xian did back then could not be considered as anything exceptional.” Gaspd Qin Yu.

[TL: have to check out who Zhou Xian was. Dude’s Li’er’s cousin. That scrub who killed tons of mortals and almost killed Qin Yu.]

Back then, in front of Qin Yu, Zhou Xian was able to rip apart the space with a wave of his hand and easily extinguish everything in a location. The Qin Yu from back then was indeed shocked and stunned.

However, from the way it seemed now, the space that Zhou Xian ripped apart and extinguished back then was merely the space of the Mortal Realm. The space of the Mortal Realm was the lowest level space. Ripping apart such a space was nothing exceptional. The current Qin Yu was also capable of easily accomplishing such a thing.

“The Purple Mystic Star, its distance is indeed not far from here.” Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness had already covered the Purple Mystic Star that was located about half a galaxy away from where he stood.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu disappeared from the cosmic outer space.

Qin Yu stood on the Yellow Stone Star. He was looking at the enormous planet located not far from him.... the Purple Mystic Star. Back then, Qin Yu had trained on this Yellow Stone Star until he finally reached comprehension and attained the ‘Dark Star

Realm' of Stellar Transformation.

The Purple Mystic Star, when looking at it from the faraway Yellow Stone Star, one could still see that it was filled with torrent-dashing flames and a white colored mist. Those are naturally the Two Great Extreme Regions of the Purple Mystic Star. Qin Yu's figure was rapidly flying toward the Purple Mystic Star.

As Qin Yu approached, he began to see the vast ocean of the Purple Mystic Star. He had also seen the Chaotic Astral Ocean located within the middle of the vast ocean. On the north of the Chaotic Astral Ocean was a small area of land. That was the Hidden Dragon Continent. The large area of land to the north of the Chaotic Astral Ocean was the Soaring Dragon Continent.

[TL: Qianlong Continent → Hidden Dragon Continent. Tenglong Continent → Soaring Dragon Continent]

As he looked at the various locations on the Purple Mystic Star, various scenes began to form in Qin Yu's mind.

The time when he was training on the Hidden Dragon Continent.

The struggle and battles in the Seabed Cultivation Realm.

The frantic burning by the Heavenly Flames on the Soaring Dragon Continent.

Qin Yu stood in front of the Purple Mystic Star. However, he still

did not go to the Purple Mystic Star. Only after a long time did Qin Yu manage to calm his disturbed frame of mind. He shook his head, forced a smile and sighed. “The closer to home, the more timid one gets.”

Soon after, Qin Yu’s figure disappeared. Evidently, he had arrived at the Purple Mystic Star.

Hidden Dragon Continent.

It had already been around four thousand years since Qin Yu ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. In the period of four thousand years, numerous dynasties have succeeded through the Hidden Dragon Continent. There was no dynasty that was capable of having perpetual glory.

The Qin Dynasty of the olden days, the Han dynasty of the olden days, the Song dynasty of the olden days, they have all become things of memories.

In the current Hidden Dragon Continent where mortals lived, a rare unity has occurred.

The Tang Dynasty Empire!

Li Shi, the founding emperor of the Tang Dynasty Empire fought for close to half of his lifetime. In the end, he managed to unify almost the entire Hidden Dragon Continent. With the exception... of the restricted area of humanity, the Great Wilderness, which

belonged to Demon Beasts.

The Tang Dynasty Empire had existed for over two hundred years. Currently, it is incomparably bustling. However, because it did not have any enemy, the hierarchy of the entire empire appeared to be decaying somewhat. The people sought for pleasure, beauty and longevity....

This had also caused true cultivators to become even more esteemed.

Tang Dynasty Empire. Broad Hill City.

The Broad Hill City was a remarkable large city of the Tang Dynasty Empire. The most famous things in this city is the beautiful women and the fine foods. The beautiful women of this city have attracted a great amount of gifted scholars. The fine foods have attracted some nobilities and people of high standings.

There was no need to mention how flourishing the Broad Hill City was. When night falls, lanterns were hung in all of the streets and alleyways of the Broad Hill City. The night was actually the most flourishing time for the Broad Hill City. People would walk about the street. There were many people wearing embroidered clothes. There were also servants following behind those people.

“Master, where are we heading to today?” A servant asked respectfully.

This master had a potbelly. He flicked his thin mustache with his pinkie finger. With a light smile, he said. “Today we shall go to the Moonlight Boat.”

“Yes, master.” Said the servant respectfully.

However, right at this moment...

A brilliant light landed from the sky. That was a sharp sword!

That master with the big belly’s expression immediately changed. He violently inhaled. That potbelly of his actually violently grew smaller. This master’s right fist had also grown red. Following a violent gale, this master violently smashed his fist forward.

His fist actually created sonic boom as it flew forward.

“Bang!”

The longsword shattered. The assassin also spurt out a mouthful of blood before immediately escaping.

The servant’s eyes shined with a cold light. He was about to chase after the assassin. However, the master coughed. Indifferently, he said. “Don’t chase. That man is merely a bronze assassin of the Heavenly Net. Even if you chase him, it’s still useless.”

“Someone from the Heavenly Net?” The little servant’s expression also changed. “Master, then...”

“Return first. Whoever it is that wanted to kill me, they’ve actually only hired a bronze medal assassin. They truly are belittling me a bit too much.” This master’s complexion turned cold. He immediately turned around and proceeded to leave.

The scene that had just happened on the street was seen by many people in the restaurant beside the street.

“Heavenly Net? The Heavenly Net is actually still in existence.” Muttered a black clothed youth who sat in the restaurant.

This was precisely Qin Yu who had arrived on the Hidden Dragon Continent. Having returned to his hometown, Qin Yu did not immediately return home. Instead, he proceed to first get to know his hometown of four thousand years later first. Furthermore, Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness had covered the entire Purple Mystic Star. On the Purple Mystic Star, only his second brother, Qin Zheng, still remained.

As for his Royal Father Qin De, his big brother Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the others, none of them remained on the Purple Mystic Star. Even his little sister from back then, Little Lu, also disappeared from the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu knew that the cultivation speed of his brothers and them could still be considered relatively fast. Adding on the treasures that he had left behind, the four thousand years was sufficient for

them to ascend to the Immortal Realm. As for his second brother Qin Zheng, the fact that he still remained in the Mortal Realm now was also something that Qin Yu had anticipated. After all, the second brother Qin Zheng was the one with the slowest cultivation speed among the three brothers.

“That man from earlier was a bronze medal assassin from the Heavenly Net. Never had I expected that the hidden expert Boss Wang actually possessed such a strength.” Some of the sons of nobilities in the restaurant started chatting.

“Only a bronze medal assassin. It would appear whoever it was that wanted Boss Wang dead was unwilling to spend enough money. If they were to have requested for a ‘bone ash’ assassin from the Heavenly Net, who would possibly be able to escape?” Another son of nobility said.

Qin Yu was shocked upon hearing that.

Bone ash assassin?

Back when he was still in the Mortal Realm, it seemed that there were no such rank called ‘Bone Ash’ among the assassins.

“The changes of four thousand years is truly great.” Qin Yu lightly sighed. He then drank the wine in his cup. After all these years, the wine brewing skills of the Hidden Dragon Continent had actually increased greatly.

“Brother Li, I’ve heard that the eldest daughter of the number one martial family, the Qin clan, Miss Qin Yutong was about to arrive to the Broad Hill City. Do you all know of it?” Said a son of nobility.

“Brother Guo, I’ve already known about this. If I didn’t, why would I rush to this Broad Hill City? Furthermore, I know that Miss Qin Yutong ought to be arriving tomorrow.” Said that Brother Li.

“Miss Qin Yutong is the number one beauty amongst the martial world. If anyone were to be able to marry her, then not only would he obtain a beauty, he would also be able to learn the top martial techniques of the Qin clan.”

“That’s of course. The Qin clan has existed and inherited over three thousand years of martial techniques. There is absolutely no need for us to suspect of their strength.”

Immediately, a group of people started chatting around the topic of this ‘Qin Yutong.’

Qin Yu instead grew suspicious.

“For this Qin clan to be able to exist and inherit over three thousand years of martial techniques, this ought to have something to do with second brother.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart. However, according to Qin Yu’s thoughts, he did not believe that his clan would only be a mere martial arts clan.

Furthermore, after merely inspecting with his Divine Awareness.

In his family's headquarters, the Flame Capital City, other than his second brother, Qin Zheng, there was also many Dujie level experts and Loose Immortal level experts. With such strength, the Qin clan was strong enough to compete against some of the cultivation sects of the Soaring Dragon Continent.

[TL: Dujie = about to undergo tribulation]

On the second day, Qin Yu also slightly observed that Qin Yutong. She was indeed an outstanding beauty. However, he did not care too much about her. Soon after, Qin Yu started roaming around the cities of the Hidden Dragon Continent.

After three days.

Qin Yu arrived at the Flame Capital City.

Flame Capital City was the headquarters of the Qin clan. Even after all these years, it is still the capital!

Although the dynasties of the Hidden Dragon Continent changed many times, all of the dynasties knew of one thing... there was a great hidden clan in the Hidden Dragon Continent, the Qin Clan. This clan possessed the strength to instantly destroy an entire dynasty.

Therefore, in all these years, the Flame Capital City has always

been under the control of the Qin clan. The Prince Who Pacified the East's Mansion from back then has already been renamed the Virtue Garden. In the four thousand years, the master of the Virtue Garden had always been from the Qin clan.

Qin Yu stood on the outside of this Virtue Garden by himself.

“I, have returned.” Said Qin Yu softly.

Outside of the gate of the Virtue Garden's Mansion House. Other than Qin Yu, there was no one else who dared approach it. Whenever someone approaches the Virtue Garden's Mansion House, the guards of the Virtue Garden would always 'coldly' stare at them. However, with Qin Yu standing there, the guards instead seemed to act as if they didn't see Qin Yu.

Furthermore, even some of the people that were walking by acted as if they didn't see Qin Yu. Whenever lights shined on the area that Qin Yu stood, they would automatically distort.

Qin Yu's comprehension regarding the spatial laws was sufficient enough for him to distort the space and make it so that no others can see him. It might be that he was unable to accomplish such a thing so easily in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, the space of the Mortal Realm was extremely simple and effortless for Qin Yu to control.

At this moment, a father and daughter walked by. The woman was wearing a veil. The father was instead wearing plain and simple clothes.

Even though the woman was wearing a veil, Qin Yu was still able to see through her appearance. This woman was precisely that so called number one beauty of the martial world that Qin Yu had met yesterday, Qin Yutong.

“Father, why did the clan master gather everyone from the branch family over?” A twenty years old or so beautiful young lady said to the black clothed middle aged man beside him via voice transmission.

This middle aged man responded back indifferently via voice transmission. “Don’t ask. Our clan master has already dispatched the order for us to gather three days ago. He most definitely has something important to tell us.”

This pair of father and daughter were both using the voice transmission that internal experts were proficient in. With Qin Yu’s strength, he was able to easily hear their conversation.

The guards of the Virtue Garden’s Mansion House stopped this pair of father and daughter. This pair of father and daughter displayed their invitation card. Immediately, the guards allowed them entrance.

“Branch families? Never had I expected for second brother to separate our clan into different branches. However, this is also good.” Qin Yu was calmly looking from the entrance of the mansion house. In merely a day, many people had displayed their invitation cards and entered into the Virtue Garden’s Mansion

House. These people had all come here either by themselves or with one or two people.

“Master, are you not coming in?” A voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Mind Voice Transmission. It was the Ink Qilin. Only the Spiritual Beast that possessed a soul connection with Qin Yu, Ink Qilin, knew that Qin Yu have arrived.

“Ink Qilin, you’ve told the news of my return to my second brother, right?” Asked Qin Yu through Mind Voice Transmission.

Chapter 35: Second Brother Qin Zheng

“Yes, that’s right master. Qin Zheng already knows that you have returned. That is the reason why he has gathered all of the Qin clan branch families to the Virtue Garden.” Said the Ink Qilin extremely sincerely.

“It’s fine for my second brother to know that I have returned. I will go and meet my second brother later. For now, I shall first go and check out what the descendants of my Qin clan are like.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Yes, master.” Answered the Ink Qilin.

Immediately afterwards, Qin Yu calmly walked through the gate of the Virtue Garden. With Qin Yu’s comprehension toward the spatial laws, how could those guards that are not even Heavenly Immortal level possibly be able to see him?

Qin Yu was walking step by step on the familiar hallway.

“This is the place where my big brother used to live in.” Qin Yu looked to a courtyard manor. “However, after four thousand years, this place has been rebuilt countless times.” Qin Yu was able to sense that the tiles and bricks have been refurbished.

“This place has actually become a prohibited area where others are not allowed to enter.” Qin Yu smiled.

After strolling through the entire Virtue Garden, the mansion house of the Prince Who Pacified the East from back then, Qin Yu discovered... the residences that he, his big brother as well as his Royal Father lived in were all guarded. Outsiders were not allowed entrance into those places at all.

“Second brother’s cultivation speed is indeed slow.” Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness clearly detected his second brother’s current strength... Middle Stage Kongming. He had only reached Middle Stage Kongming after four thousand years. This sort of cultivation speed was indeed something that would cause one to be speechless.

[TL: Kongming = Enlightened stage.]

After returning to his hometown, Qin Yu’s mood was very tranquil.

The courtyard manors that used to be residences that guests of his family stayed in have now turned into places that some people from the Qin clan branch families stayed in. All of these people were people standing at the apex of the Tang Dynasty Empire. However, in the headquarters of their clan, each and every one of them were extremely modest. That was because all of these branch family members knew that... their status were all obtained through the help of the main Qin clan. Furthermore, the Qin clan’s true strength were extremely terrifying.

Qin Yu walked to the entrance of a courtyard manor.

“Dad, are we not going to be able to see younger brother in the future?” A familiar voice sounded.

“It’s that Qin Yutong.” With a movement of his foot, Qin Yu entered into the courtyard manor.

At this moment, Qin Yutong was chatting with her father.

“Yutong, do not think too much about it. This is the order of the sole existing Utmost Supreme Second Elder of our Qin clan. Not only our branch family, the other branch families have also sent over the elites of their younger generations.” Qin Yutong’s father Qin Fulan sighed helplessly and said.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

The sole existing Utmost Supreme Second Elder?

“I understand.” A trace of helplessness appeared on Qin Yutong’s face. She then looked to her father. “Father, have you seen the Utmost Supreme Second Elder before?”

“I have once. You too ought to know of the identity of the Utmost Supreme Second Elder. He is the true first Emperor of our Qin Royal Dynasty from back then.” Qin Fulan gasped in admiration.

A trace of adoration appeared in Qin Yutong’s eyes. She said. “Of course I know about the Utmost Supreme Second Elder. Not only him, I also know of the Utmost Supreme First Elder. Back then, he

led our Qin Royal Dynasty's army and swept across the entire continent unobstructed. Furthermore, the most powerful was the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. I have heard that the Utmost Supreme Third Elder's strength pierces through the heavens. He was the first among our Qin clan to ascend to the Immortal Realm."

"Not only that. Utmost Supreme Third Elder's strength was even more frightening than what you have imagined. The reason the powers of the Chaotic Astral Sea is so considerate of our Qin clan, that too is because of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder." Qin Fulan said after a gasp of admiration. "I have grown up hearing about the achievements of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Sigh, he is the true genius."

"Aren't I the same? I have also grown up hearing about the achievements of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. He is the first person in the Hidden Dragon Continent that had reached the Xiantian stage using external martial techniques. In a mere twenty years, he entered the cultivation world... I truly didn't dare to believe that he managed to enter the Xiantian stage using external martial techniques. Oh how much pain and suffering he must've gone through? Nowadays, those martial arts circle's sons of nobilities would come to me and show off. Each and every one of them managed to attain their status through the help of their status. Yet they think that they're extraordinary. When comparing to the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, those people are truly..." Qin Yutong has traces of disdain in her eyes.

[TL: Xiantian = Innate.]

Qin Yu who had been listening from the side was unable to refrain his laughter.

So it turns out that this Utmost Supreme Third Elder was actually he himself!

“Unfortunately reaching the Xiantian stage through external martial techniques was truly too difficult. I have heard that in every generation, our clan would select ten outstanding disciples to train in the external techniques. However, in the past four thousand years, almost everyone was unable to continue to move forward the moment they reached the pinnacle of external martial arts technique. Only one have managed to successfully trained in the external techniques, merely your uncle Qin Shitian.... but, I’ve heard that the martial technique that your Utmost Supreme Third Elder practices is extremely powerful!” Said Qin Fulan.

“Uncle Qin Shitian. I know of him. Each and every disciple of our Qin clan revere him. He is the sole successor to the Utmost Supreme Third Elder after all these years.” Qin Yutong gasped in admiration.

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu was startled.

There’s a successor to the ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique? Qin Yu immediately covered the entire Virtue Garden with his Divine Awareness. Back then, Qin Yu merely spread out his Divine Awareness to search for his second brother and had not carefully observed the other people.

However this time around, Qin Yu managed to easily detect the person training in the ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique.

“Early stage Nebula stage. To be able to reach this stage in about forty years could be considered as being pretty good.” Qin Yu instantly discovered that man called Qin Shitian.

“Yutong, when are you going to get married? Dad cannot wait any longer. To be honest, there are still some that are pretty good among the people that are chasing after you.” Said Qin Fulan while smiling.

Qin Yutong shook her head. “I’m not thinking about it for now. I do not seek for my future husband to possess the perseverance and talent at the level of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. I merely want him to possess a tenth of the perseverance and talent of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Those sons of nobilities...”

Qin Yu was startled. He then started laughing. “Amusing, amusing.”

“Who are you?” Qin Yutong was shocked to find that there was actually a black clothed youth standing not far away.

Qin Fulan also turned around. Seeing this black clothed youth, he immediately said humbly. “Are you also a descendant of my Qin clan?” Qin Fulan knew that.... even if one were a powerful cultivator, they would also not be able to easily charge into the the Virtue Garden of the Qin clan. That was because there was a Clan Protecting Divine Beast within the Virtue Garden. The information

regarding the Clan Protecting Divine Beast was something that practically everyone from the Qin clan knew about.

“That’s right, I am from the Qin clan.” Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling. His gaze shifted to Qin Yutong. “Little girl, sometimes, you must not possess too high of a demand for your husband. It is all fine as long as he fits.”

“Little girl?” Qin Yutong opened her eyes wide. “How much older are you compared to me?”

“I am much much older than you.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

At this moment, Qin Fulan’s heart was beating. He was able to sense the special aura that Qin Yu radiates. That is the kind of aura of someone who have assimilated with the heaven and earth. Even though he had met the Utmost Supreme Second Elder only once, he could also sense that the Utmost Supreme Second Elder was inferior compared to the man in front of them.

“He might be a certain Loose Immortal expert of my Qin clan.” Though Qin Fulan in his heart. In the past four thousand years, there have been quite a few Loose Immortal experts in the Qin clan.

And right at this moment, another man walked into the courtyard manor.

“Qin Fulan.” The person who arrived said indifferently.

“Lord Emissary.” Upon seeing the person who have arrived, Qin Fulan immediately bowed. Even Qin Yutong bowed.

In the Qin clan there are Clan Protector Emissaries. The Clan Protector Emissaries are divided into three levels. The gold clothed Clan Protector Emissaries are the lowest level. The blue clothed Clan Protector Emissaries are a slighter higher level. The highest level was the black clothed Clan Protector Emissaries.

Even the lowest level gold clothed Clan Protector Emissaries, their strength was at the very least at the Nascent Soul stage.

[TL: Yuanying → Nascent Soul.]

“Clan master has ordered, in two hours, everyone is to be in the Maple Evening Hall to attend in the banquet.” Said that gold clothed Emissary. Immediately after, he turned and left. It was as if he didn’t see Qin Yu at all.

Only when the Emissary left did Qin Fulan and Qin Yutong raise their body back up.

“Eh, how come Lord Emissary seemed to not have seen that person at all?” Qin Yutong looked to Qin Yu with a confused expression. If Qin Yu’s status was high, then the gold clothed Emissary would at the very least salute to him. If Qin Yu’s status was to be lower, then he would at the very least salute to the gold

clothed Emissary. However, the gold clothed Emissary did not even look to Qin Yu the entire time. This was something that brought about confusion to others.

Qin Yu walked to a stone bench on the side and sat down. He said. "If I want him to see me, then he'll be able to see me. If I don't want him to see me, then he won't be able to see me." Soon after, Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out a wine jar. He drank a mouthful. "Mn, the wine from the Flame Capital City is the best afterall."

Qin Yutong and Qin Fulan looked to each other. However, they were unable to say anything.

Standing in front of others, if he wanted others to see him then they will, if he didn't want others to see him then they won't, is there such a remarkable ability? That was something that neither of them have ever heard of before.

Qin Yu continued to drink in the courtyard manor happily.

Two hours later.

Inside the Maple Evening Hall.

At this moment, a large number of people from various great Qin branch families were gathered in the Maple Evening Hall. These people have covered several tens of tables. One could easily imagine how many people there were. However, at this moment,

none of the people have moved their chopsticks. That was because the Clan Elder had yet to arrive.

Qin Yu was also seated on a corner table of the Maple Evening Hall.

The Qin clan merely checked the invitation cards of everyone outside the entrance. They did not do any checking afterwards. That was because everyone knew... that there is no one in the Hidden Dragon Continent that would dare come to stir troubles for the Qin clan.

Because of the fact that for some branch families only one person come while for other families there might be two or three people, the amount of food that was prepared was still extremely big. With Qin Yu joining the rest, the other people had thought that Qin Yu was also someone from the branch families.

“The Clan Master has arrived!” Said a gold clothed Emissary in the front of the Maple Evening Hall. Immediately, everyone stood up.

The current Clan Master of the Qin clan walked in from the back hall followed by four blue clothed Emissaries. This Clan Master’s eyes were filled with calmness. Qin Yu nodded in his heart. The strength of this Clan Master is not strong. He is merely a middle stage Nascent Soul stage expert.

“Everyone, today is a day of great happiness!” The first word from this Clan Master had caused all of the branch clansmen to

become stunned.

That was because everyone remembered that... not long ago, the Utmost Supreme Second Elder had personally ordered for all of the branch families to dispatch the elites of their younger generations to the Virtue Garden so that they could be hidden all over the continent in order to keep the bloodline of the Qin clan intact. At the same time, he claimed that... the Qin clan is faced with an enormous calamity. All of the branch families were alerted by that. However, in a blink of an eye, this Clan Master actually stated that today is a day of great happiness.

Although they were shocked, the branch clansmen did not grow noisy at all.

“Everyone, please rest assured. The Utmost Supreme Second Elder had personally ordered for all of the elite younger generations that was dispatched all over the continent to be returned to each and every branch family. Furthermore, the Utmost Supreme Second Elder... would soon come to the Maple Evening Hall.” Said the Clan Master loudly.

No matter how calm they were, the branch clansmen still started to make a racket.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder will be coming? Am I mishearing things?”

“For real? Utmost Supreme Second Elder will be coming?”

Even Qin Fulan had only met the Utmost Supreme Second Elder once. And that was because he was the leader of a Qin branch family. Amongst those sitting in the hall, there are less than ten who have even seen the Utmost Supreme Second Elder.

“Quiet.” A voice sounded from the side entrance of the Maple Evening Hall. A black clothed Emissary had walked in.

Immediately, everyone had grew silent.

The legendary Clan Protector Emissaries of the Qin clan were separated into gold clothed, blue clothed and black clothed. This black clothed level was the highest level of the Emissaries. Even the weakest among them have reached the Kongming stage. The stronger ones have even reached the Dujie stage.

With three black clothed Emissaries leading the road, a scholarly youth wearing a light yellow colored gown walked in.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” The Clan Master saluted respectfully.

The Qin clan changed its Clan Master once every hundred years. However, the position of the Three Utmost Supreme Elders were everlasting. Any one of the Three Utmost Supreme Elders possessed strength that surpassed the Clan Master by far.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” The people sitting below have finally woke back up to reality. Each and every one of them

respectfully bowed.

Only a single person did not bow, it was Qin Yu.

“Second brother.” Qin Yu merely slightly nodded.

Qin Zheng saw Qin Yu. A pleasantly surprised expression erupted from his eyes. However, Qin Zheng was also an Emperor in the past and had also controlled the Qin clan for four thousand years. In an instant, he held back his emotions and also nodded to Qin Yu.

The couple Clan Protector Emissaries saw that Qin Yu did not bow and was about to immediately shout at him angrily.

“Do not be impulsive.” Qin Zheng’s Spiritual Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in the minds of these couple people.

When all of the branch families lifted their heads back up, Qin Zheng said with a light smile. “Everyone, a while earlier, our Qin clan was faced with a calamity. However now, the calamity has passed. I am currently deploying all of the elite younger generations. I believe that within a month, they would all be returned to their respective families. Everyone could also be at ease now.”

All of the great branch families heave a sigh of relief upon hearing those words from the Utmost Supreme Second Elder.

A while back, the calamity have caused all of the branch families to become frightened.

“Everyone, please enjoy the banquet.” After Qin Zheng finished his words, he proceeded to walk down toward the banquet hall.

Those people, upon seeing Qin Zheng walking down toward them, were all excited speechless. Qin Zheng merely nodded and smiled. He then walked to Qin Yu’s table and looked at Qin Yu.

“Second brother, your administration is indeed pretty good. There must be more than ten thousand descendants of our Qin clansmen now, right?” Qin Yu stood up.

“To be exact, the Qin clan, when all is added up, numbers over eighty thousand people now.” Qin Zheng said.

“Qin Yu walked to Qin Zheng. “Second brother!”

“Third brother.” Qin Zheng also looked straight at Qin Yu.

Qin Yutong who sat on the same table as Qin Yu heard the conversation of the two and grew dumbstruck.

“Everyone, please do not spread what you have heard today.” Qin Zheng glanced at everyone present in the Maple Evening Hall.

Soon after, Qin Yu and Qin Zheng left the Maple Evening Hall

together.

“Dad. Am, am I mishearing things?” Qin Yutong looked to her father. Qin Fulan also found it to be hard to believe. “If I am not mishearing things, then that person is the legendary Utmost Supreme Third Elder.”

“Him, the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?” Qin Yutong instantly recalled about talking about the conditions for her husband in front of Qin Yu. She immediately grew red.

All of the leaders of the numerous branch families in the Maple Evening Hall were excited. The Utmost Supreme Third Elder had returned? What sort of calamity would there be then? Everyone was excited to the peak. Everyone was at ease now.

To ease the minds of everyone present, that was the reason why Qin Yu called Qin Zheng second brother in front of everyone present.

With his strength, there was no need for him to be secretive at all.

Chapter 36: Qin Yu's Return

Inside a secluded courtyard manor was a simple and unadorned stone table. On top of the stone table was six or seven small dishes and two jugs of wine.

Qin Yu and Qin Zheng were sitting around the table and chatting with each other.

“Little Yu, fortunately you have come back this time around. Otherwise, our Qin clan would definitely suffer serious injury.” A trace of smile was on Qin Zheng's face. His mind had also grew a lot more relaxed.

Ever since the Ink Qilin told Qin Zheng of Qin Yu's return, Qin Zheng had grown completely relieved.

“Second brother, what exactly had happened?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Zheng smiled and said. “Ever since you've ascended, our Qin clan have been slowly expanding. Furthermore, the Peng Devil Island of the Chaotic Astral Ocean have looked after us greatly. This had allowed our Qin clan to progress steadily. However, several tens of years ago, the Peng Devil Island's Island Master, Lian Chong, ascended.”

“Lian Chong?” The scene of the time when he saved Lian Chong from his eighth Loose Devil Tribulation appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

“That’s right, ever since Zong Jue ascended, Lian Chong’s mother became the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island. After Lian Chong’s mother ascended, Lian Chong’s father became the new Island Master. With the support from his parents and adding on the fact that his own strength was also pretty good, Lian Chong became the Island Master of the Peng Devil Island after his father.” Said Qin Zheng while smiling. “Lian Chong had always remembered your benevolence in saving his life. Thus, he is usually relatively concerned about the wellbeing of our Qin clan. This had allowed our Qin clan to become very stable and without any calamity befalling it.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“If I have the opportunity, I would definitely go and thank Lian Chong.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“However, ever since Lian Chong ascended to the Devil Realm, trouble has befallen our Qin clan.” Said Qin Zheng helplessly.

“What kind of trouble?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Zheng said helplessly. “Do you still remember that before you ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, you had left behind some Immortal Artifacts in the Qin clan and even deemed one of the Top Quality Immortal Artifacts sets among them as the Inherited Treasure of our Qin clan?”

“Right, I do remember that. Back then, I have obtained all those

Immortal Artifacts in the Ni Yang's Realm. Thus, leaving behind some for the clan is only natural." Qin Yu remembered it clearly.

Back then, after Qin Yu successfully cultivated in the Yellow Stone Star and returned back home, during the period of time when he stayed at home, Qin Yu had arranged the plans for the Qin clan. That set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts was composed of a Top Quality Immortal Armor and a Top Quality Immortal Sword.

"We knew of the principle of not showing off one's valuables. That set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts was something that we had never told outsiders about. Only Lian Chong who was benevolent toward us knew of it... however, we suspect that Lian Chong might have told about them to some of the experts of the Peng Devil Island. The current Peng Devil Island's Island Master have started to long for our set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts." Said Qin Zheng helplessly.

Killing intent shined through Qin Yu's eyes.

To those that threatened his clansmen, especially a threat at the level of wiping out the entire clan, it was best to take care of it as soon as possible.

"However, as Lian Chong's family of three were three successive Island Masters of the Peng Devil Island, Lian Chong's influence toward the Peng Devil Island was still very great. That newly appointed Island Master of the Peng Devil Island also would not dare to come killing at us directly. He feared that he would be opposed by some of the elders of the Peng Devil Island." Said Qin Zheng with a smile.

Qin Yu was able to guess that.

For such a large power like the Peng Devil Island, if one does not possess an unequalled strength like that of Zong Jue, then when one becomes the Island Master of the Peng Devil Island, they definitely have to take into consideration of the elders and experts of the Peng Devil Island.

The Lian family of three were all Peng Devil Island's Island Masters. Thus, Lian Chong likely would've also entrusted some elders before he ascended. Hence, that newly appointed Island Master naturally would not dare to openly come and threaten the Qin clan.

“Thus, that new Island Master had told about this information to a single person, the current controller of the Great Wilderness, a twelve tribulation Loose Demon with the name Xiu Ku. This Xiu Ku is extremely powerful!” Said Qin Zheng solemnly.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently.

A twelve Tribulation Loose Demon was the equivalent to a level nine Heavenly Demon. A person of such strength would only dare to proclaim himself hegemon in the Mortal Realm. In front of the current Qin Yu.... such level nine Heavenly Demons, even if ten thousand of them were to appear, Qin Yu would still likely be able to exterminate them all with a single wave of his hand. After all, they were of two completely different standards.

“A twelve tribulation Loose Demon. Back then, the controller of the Great Wilderness, Yu Lan, also tried to steal our Qin clan’s Immortal Artifacts and lost his life. Could it be that this newly appointed controller of the Great Wilderness didn’t take lesson from his predecessor?” Said Qin Yu cold and matter-of-factly.

Qin Zheng shook his head and said. “It is very normal. That twelve tribulation Loose Demon is a High Level Divine Beast. In the entire Chaotic Astral Ocean and the Dragon Clan, there had not been any newly emerged Super Divine Beast. In this world, there is truly no one capable of defeating that new controller of the Great Wilderness.”

“When there are no tigers in the mountain, the monkey would become king.” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

Qin Yu still remembered the years back then before he ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. With the Five Clawed Golden Dragon Fang Tian, the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird Zong Jue as well as the emissaries from the upper realm descending. With all these experts present fighting for the treasures within the Ni Yang’s Realm.

At that time, even someone of Yu Liang’s ability was merely a nobody.

Back then, Qin Yu was merely at the Dacheng stage. Yet, he was competing with those people. Yet now, Qin Yu’s strength was comparable to that of Deities. However, he had allowed his clan to be humiliated by such a nobody! Qin Yu spread out his Divine Awareness and covered the entire Purple Mystic Star.

“What did the two of them say?” Qin Yu looked to his second brother.

Qin Zheng said. “At the beginning, they merely threatened us and I did not pay attention to them at all. However, not long ago, those two simultaneously sent people to display me a message. They wanted me to hand over that set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts within a year. Otherwise, they would not give us face and directly attack us.”

“It would appear that they also have things they were concerned about.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Zheng nodded and said. “Of course they are concerned. The new Peng Devil Island’s Island Master as well as new controller of the Great Wilderness were afraid that they’ll encounter retaliation when they reach the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. After all, with Zong Jue and the Lian family, they are definitely stronger than them.”

“If these two people were to attack, they would definitely kill all of our Qin clansmen.” Sneered Qin Yu. “They would definitely wipe out our clan completely.”

Qin Yu was able to understand the mindset of these two people.

After all, the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was boundless. From the way these two people thought... even if the Qin clansmen in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of this

information, it was also highly unlikely that they would be able to find them in the boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Only because of that did these two people dared to do such a thing.

“The two of them never anticipated that, Little Yu, you’d return to the Mortal Realm.” Said Qin Zheng while smiling.

Ever since he knew of Qin Yu’s return, Qin Zheng had been very happy the entire time.

“Well then, let’s not talk about these two people anymore. It’ll only dampen the mood.” Qin Yu shook his head and said. Immediately after, he said. “Second brother, when did big brother and Royal Father ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Is there a way for me to contact them?”

Qin Zheng shook his head. “In the past four thousand years, there were over ten people from our Qin clan that had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Big brother was the first to ascend. Royal Father and Uncle Feng were instead pretty late. However, they both managed to successfully ascend.”

“I’ve noticed that we have quite many Loose Immortals in our Qin Clan. What’s with that?” Qin Yu asked, puzzled.

With the Immortal Artifacts that the Qin clan possessed, it shouldn’t be hard for them to ascend.

“That was a regulation set by me. Only a few people were

qualified to bring the Immortal Artifacts into the Immortal Realm. The rest of the people must rely on their own strength. Even if they were to fail and become Loose Immortals, they would still be able to increase the strength of our Qin clan in the Mortal Realm.” Said Qin Zheng as he ate the food.

“That is good too. However, it’s also hard for me to find my Royal Father and big brother.” Qin Yu frowned.

Trying to find his Royal Father in the boundless Immortal Realm was indeed a difficult matter.

After all, with the range of his current Divine Awareness, trying to search through the entire Immortal Realm was not a simple task. There were close to twenty star fields in the Immortal Realm and several hundred galaxies.

“Second brother, do you know anyone who is about to ascend to the Immortal Realm?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

That was because Qin Yu knew that if someone were to ascend to the Immortal Realm, he would ascend to the same location others from the same planet have ascended to. This holds true for also the Devil Realm.

Qin Yu believed that with his Royal Father’s strength, it was likely that he was still on the same location he had ascended to. Even if he had left, he likely wouldn’t have left far away.

“Ascend?” Qin Zheng muttered.

Suddenly, Qin Zheng’s eyes shined. He said. “There is a person from our Qin clan that has reached the middle Dujie stage. I suspect that he’ll soon be undergoing the tribulation.”

Qin Yu shook his head. “That’s too slow. Reaching the Dujie middle stage would still require one to undergo the tribulation. Only after reaching the Dacheng stage would one be able to ascend. That’s too slow.... are there any Dacheng stage experts?”

Qin Zheng said helplessly. “Our Qin clan’s history is too short. The number of experts we possess isn’t too overwhelming. We truly do not have anyone who has reached the Dacheng stage. I think... only in the Soaring Dragon Continent would there be someone who fits your requirement.”

“Soaring Dragon Continent?” Qin Yu suddenly smiled.

“I am truly foolish. There are sects in the Soaring Dragon Continent that are capable of communicating with the Immortal Realm directly. They definitely know... which planet they would ascend to. Won’t it do if I just go and ask them about it?” Qin Yu grew relaxed.

“In that case, everything’s good. Come, Little Yu, drink.” Qin Zheng raised his wine cup for a toast.

Qin Yu also smiled and raised his wine cup to toast.

The two brothers toasted and drank their wine in a single gulp.

The second day.

Within the boundless Great Wilderness located on the East of the Hidden Dragon Continent, the new controller of the Great Wilderness, Xiu Ku, was currently in his back hall. He was lying on a chair and enjoying the massage from beautiful demon foxes.

“You should be Xiu Ku, right?” A voice suddenly sounded from nowhere.

Xiu Ku who was originally dozing off and enjoying the massage violently opened his eyes. Only now did he notice that there was a man standing in the middle of the back hall. For some unknown reason, he was unable to see clearly the facial appearance of this person no matter how hard he try. Even the light that grew closer to that man appeared to be swallowed.

“Who are you?” Xiu Ku’s expression changed.

“Didn’t you want the Top Quality Immortal Artifacts of the Qin clan? If I were to give you a Divine Artifact, would you want that?” Said that man.

Xiu Ku took two gulps of saliva. He looked to the two Demon Fox maids beside him. As if they were stunned, the two maids were unable to move.

“You two Demon Foxes, listen carefully. Tell the remaining people of the Great Wilderness that I am taking your new controller, Xiu Ku and that the previous controller of the Great Wilderness, Yu Liang had longed for my Qin clan’s Top Quality Immortal Artifacts and ended up dying. Never had I expected that you, Xiu Ku, also dared to long for them. I reckon you’ve also prepared for the same ending as Yu Liang.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Only at this moment did Xiu Ku know who it was that had come.

“No, I wouldn’t dare....” Said Xiu Ku in great fear. However, he had merely said a few words before he discovered that he was unable to utter a sound no matter how hard he tried to speak.

“Have the two of you heard that clearly? Have the Great Wilderness prepare to select a new controller for the Great Wilderness. If they do not wish to suffer the same fate as the previous two controllers of the Great Wilderness, then they can feel free to come to the Qin clan and seize their Immortal Artifacts. I would welcome them at any time.”

After Qin Yu finished saying those words, his figure instantly disappeared.

Xiu Ku had also disappeared alongside Qin Yu.

Only after Qin Yu disappeared did those two Demon Fox maids manage to regain their ability to move. At this moment, the two of

them started shouting in dismay. Immediately, three eleven tribulation Loose Demons have rushed in.

“Where is his Lordship the controller?” One of the three enormous demons shouted.

The two Demon Fox maids possessed deathly pale complexions. One of the two said stammeringly. “He was arrested. That man said, said, to tell the lords to select another new controller.”

The complexion of those three enormous demons with status second only to Xiu Ku all changed.

“That man, had also said, that if, if, your lordships want to, to follow the footsteps of the previous two controllers, then go ahead and go to the Qin clan to seize their Immortal Artifact.” Said the Demon Fox main stammeringly.

The three enormous demons glanced at each other.

“Qin clan, there’s such an expert in the Hidden Dragon Continent’s Qin clan?” The three great demons have all grown silent. To capture a twelve tribulation High Level Divine Beast without a word or movement, such strength had already brought fear to them.

Not only the Great Wilderness, the same sort of thing had happened in the Peng Devil Island.

Merely, compared to the Great Wilderness, the spectacle in the Peng Devil Island was even greater.

That was because the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island was having a meeting with the six great elders and some of the important high level experts. However, Qin Yu appeared during the meeting.

At the moment when Qin Yu appeared, all of the people in the Peng Devil Island were shocked to find that they were unable to move.

“Lian Chong is a close friend of mine, I shall give him face. This time around, it was merely your new Island Master that were thinking of taking advantage of my Qin clan. Thus, I will only take him with me. Well then, everyone, continue your meeting. Go and casually select a new Island Master.”

Just like that, Qin Yu brought the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island and left with a teleportation.

All of those eleven tribulation and even twelve tribulation experts of the Peng Devil Island were shocked to find out that... they were unable to even see Qin Yu's facial appearance. In front of Qin Yu, they were as helpless as ants.

Regardless of whether it was the Peng Devil Island or the Great Wilderness, both of them selected a new Island Master as a new controller. At the same time, everyone engraved this day in his or her minds.

Who exactly was this supreme expert that had suddenly appeared? This brought fear to everyone.

Flame Capital City. Inside the Virtue Garden's Mansion House.

"Second brother, how shall we take care of these two? You decide." Qin Yu and Qin Zheng both sat on top of chairs. As for the controller of the Great Wilderness, Xiu Ku, and that Island Master of the Peng Devil Island, Lan Tie, they were unable to move in the slightest.

Qin Zheng checked these two people out.

The controller of the Great Wilderness Xiu Ku and the Island Master of the Peng Devil Island Lan Tie were both filled with fear.

Qin Yu was too powerful!

In front of Qin Yu, the two of them were incapable of even killing themselves. They were not at the same level at all.

"Controller of the Great Wilderness Xiu Ku, what is his true form?" Qin Zheng suddenly asked. "I've heard that the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island was also a Demon Beast."

"One is from the leopard clan whereas the other is from the bird clan." Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu. “Third brother, don’t you think that it’s too easy on them for us to kill them? Do you have any Spiritual Beast Ring? I sense that our Qin clan’s defense is not sufficient.”

“Spiritual Beast Ring? I’ve used them all. However, such a simple artifact was extremely common in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The many great Demon Emperors of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas all know how to create them.” Qin Yu’s gaze turned to Xiu Ku and Lan Tie. “The two of you, do you wish to die or become spiritual beasts?”

Chapter 37: Flowing Spring Galaxy

The controller of the Great Wilderness Xiu Ku and the Peng Devil Island's Island Master Lan Tie's hearts were both filled with agony and pain.

“Are you two willing to become Spiritual Beasts?”

The two great leaders of the Great Wilderness and the Peng Devil Island were now going to be forced to become Spiritual Beasts that were controlled by others. Was one's life more important or one's liberty more important? Of course, becoming a Spiritual Beast does not necessarily mean that one's liberty would be lost. However, one's ego would be lost!

“Are you done thinking? The two of you can also choose death.” Qin Yu lifted his tea cup and drank a small sip from it.

Against his enemies, Qin Yu has never been compassionate or lenient toward them. That was because Qin Yu knew that if he were to be compassionate and lenient, then these people would not be thankful but instead would be harboring their hatred within their heart. With all these years of battles, Qin Yu already knew when he ought to be fierce!

“I, I am willing!” Said Lan Tie as he clenched his teeth. Only, the muscles on Lan Tie's face were trembling slightly. One could imagine the anger he was holding back.

Xiu Ku took a glance at Lan Tie beside him. He then looked to Qin Yu. “If I am to become a Spiritual Beast, I am only willing to become your Spiritual Beast.”

“I don’t need one.” Qin Yu stood up. “The number of Spiritual Beasts I possess far exceeds your imagination. Much less you, even if a Demon Emperor wanted to become my Spiritual Beast, I would still not care about it.” Qin Yu had an indifferent expression on his face.

Xiu Ku and Lan Tie were dumbstruck.

To not even care about Demon Emperors? What was the strength of this man in front of them? How could there be such an expert in the Mortal Realm?!

“Xiu Ku, I do not have the time to waste on you.” Qin Yu’s brows slightly creased.

Qin Zheng glanced at his third brother. He nodded in his heart. In this world, one must be benevolent toward certain people. However, against some people, there was no need for benevolence. Only through knowing this would one be able to live even better.

“I agree!” Those words were forced out from Xiu Ku’s teeth.

Qin Yu and Qin Zheng glanced at each other. They both had smiles on their faces.

Qin Yu asked his Spiritual Beasts in his Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and discovered that a level eight Demon King called Jun Xiao was proficient at refining artifacts. He was also extremely proficient in refining Spiritual Beast Rings. Thus, Qin Yu ordered this level eight Demon King to refine the Spiritual Beast Rings.

“Second brother, order two people to confine these two people first.” Qin Yu said to Qin Zheng.

Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu. “Little Yu, if they tried to flee, then....”

“Rest assured, their powers have been completely sealed by me. Even in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there are also not many people who are capable of breaking my seal.” Said Qin Yu with a smile. However, his words were filled with confidence.

Qin Zheng nodded and then casually ordered two gold clothed Emissaries.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” Said the two gold clothed Emissaries respectfully.

Qin Zheng nodded. He then looked to Qin Yu. “He is my third brother. That is, the Utmost Supreme Third Elder.”

The two gold clothed Emissaries had already been told by their close friends, that the Utmost Supreme Third Elder had appeared. Yet at this moment, hearing those words from Qin Zheng himself,

the two of them were capering madly with joy. They both looked to Qin Yu. After all, the two of them have grown up listening to the stories of Qin Yu. Seeing their idol in their hearts, the two of them grew very excited.

“Second brother, are these both descendants of our Qin clan?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Zheng smiled and nodded. “These are both the descents of our Qin clan with pretty good abilities. However, the path of cultivation is indeed hard. Of the eighty thousand descendants of our Qin clan, the number of descendants that have managed to attain success in cultivation is still truly too few. For some of our branch families, only one person was able to cultivate in an entire generation.”

At this moment, the two gold clothed Emissaries were chatting with each other via Voice Transmission.

“Fourth Bro, is he the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?”

“That’s right. The Utmost Supreme Second Elder had said it personally. Never had I expected that the Utmost Supreme Third Elder would look this young. His appearance also resembles the Utmost Supreme Second Elder greatly. As expected from blood brothers.”

“When we return and tell First Bro and them that we have personally seen the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, they will definitely be extremely envious of us.”

Suddenly, Qin Zheng's voice sounded. "Where is your etiquette when you see the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?"

These two gold clothed Emissaries who were shocked to see their idol only now woke up to reality. The two of them hurriedly said. "We pay our respects to Utmost Supreme Third Elder."

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Mn, continue to put effort into your training." Immediately, these two gold clothed Emissaries were extremely moved. The legendary Utmost Supreme Third Elder had actually spoken to them.

Immediately after, Qin Yu looked to Lan Tie and Xiu Ku.

"In these couple days, the two of you better behave yourselves. Do not hope that you'll be able to escape... with my seal within your bodies, no matter where the two of you would try to escape to, I would still be able to find you... furthermore, killing the two of you is also an extremely simple matter for me." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Xiu Ku and Lan Tie laughed bitterly in their hearts.

Having seen Qin Yu's strength, how would they possibly dare to try escaping?!

At this moment, Qin Zheng said to the two gold clothed Emissaries. "The two of you are to carefully watch over them. You

must not make a mistake.”

“Yes, Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” The two gold clothed Emissaries complied with the order. In front of Qin Yu, the two of their voices were both in high spirits.

Afterwards the two gold clothed Emissaries detained and escorted Xiu Ku and Liu Tu down.

“Second brother, I’ve heard that there’s a successor to my ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique? And his name is Qin Shitian?” Qin Yu suddenly said. Regarding this Qin Shitian, Qin Yu was still somewhat looking forward to meeting him.

After all, he could be considered the sole successor to his ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique.

“Haha, Little Yu, so you’ve already heard about it. Good. I shall order him here.” Qin Zheng immediately spread out his Spiritual Awareness and sent a Spiritual Awareness Voice Transmission. Soon after, a tanned scraggly bearded man walked in.

Qin Yu carefully inspected this man called Qin Shitian.

Qin Shitian. His appearance was very firm and persistent. Qin Yu was able to tell that this Qin Shitian was a forthright and straightforward man. His bright eyes were staring at Qin Yu.

“Utmost Supreme Third Elder?” Qin Shitian was a bit uncertain.

Qin Zheng who stood to the side said. “What’s with the Utmost Supreme Third Elder? Just call him master. Little Yu, what do you think?”

“Master?” Qin Yu was slightly startled. A figure had suddenly emerged in Qin Yu’s mind... Liu Hanshu.

“Little Yu, what are you thinking about?” Qin Zheng noticed that Qin Yu was absent-minded, thus he asked.

“Oh, no, nothing.” Qin Yu looked to Qin Shitian. Seeing the longing expression in Qin Shitian’s eyes, Qin Yu said indifferently. “Good. From today hence, you shall be my second disciple.”

“Second disciple?” Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu with a confused expression.

Qin Shitian however, immediately kneeled down. He kowtowed and said. “This disciple pays his respects to master.”

East Hazy Mountain. Misty Mountain Villa.

Four thousand years have passed. However, the Misty Mountain Villa, under the maintenance by the Qin clan, was practically unchanged from four thousand years ago. Generally, only Qin Zheng would come to the Misty Mountain Villa. However now... Qin Yu was living in the Misty Mountain Villa.

Night.

Lanterns were hung in the Misty Mountain Villa. Qin Yu was wearing only shorts. His chest was completely bare. He was lying on his back in the hot spring within the Misty Mountain Villa. He was lying there like how he was back during the time of his childhood.

Only Qin Yu was in the hot spring.

“This kind of sensation is truly comfortable.” A peaceful smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. Qin Yu’s mind and spirit which were as hard as a boulder have also now grown soft.

Under the dusky lantern lights, Qin Yu was enjoying the tranquility of the night. He was lying on his back and looking at the numerous stars in the sky. Just like the time in his childhood. Back then, he was also lying on his back like this and seeing the stars in the sky.

He had once trained in his martial arts in this hot spring, trained in his external techniques in this hot spring.

Qin Yu closed his eyes. It was as if he was still able to hear his shouting sounds from back then.

“Four thousand years have passed in a blink of an eye. Time passed so fast. Royal Father, big brother and they have already ascended to the Immortal Realm. Tomorrow, I shall go to the

Soaring Dragon Continent and figure out where the experts from the Purple Mystic Star would ascend to. After I finish settling down my Royal Father and them, I shall concentrate on my training.”

Qin Yu’s thoughts started to shift toward Li’er.

Li’er’s smiles and frowns.

Especially the helpless and reluctant expression on Li’er when she left with Zhou Xian. However, Qin Yu was forever unable to forget about the disregard, disdain and the words that Zhou Xian said to him.

“Brat, you are merely a mortal, Li’er is not a name that you can call. Likewise, my name, Zhou Xian, is also not a name that you can call.”

“From today hence, you are not allowed to utter ‘Li’er’ from your mouth. Likewise, you also cannot call my name. Understand?”

Qin Yu clearly remembered the disdainful words left behind by Zhou Xian back then.

“Zhou Xian, people like him will definitely obstruct Li’er from being together with me.” Qin Yu clenched his fists. His veins bulged outward. A sharp shine burst forth from his eyes.

“Pop!” “Pop!” “Pop!”

The space in the surroundings started to violently vibrate. The hot spring that Qin Yu was lying on was also blowing up unceasingly. Splashes were flying all over the place. Qin Yu took a deep breath. He suppressed the impatience as well as the anger in his heart. Only then did the surface of the hot spring calm back down.

“Divine Realm!” Qin Yu’s gaze gradually turned cold. “I have never enjoyed killing others. However, if Zhou Xian and them are going to continue to obstruct Li’er and I from being together, then they cannot blame me for turning into an Asura and start killing them.”

A killing intent was born in Qin Yu’s mind.

Even if his current strength was weak, Qin Yu still did not fear in the slightest. After all, the gap between the current him and Heavenly Deities was a visible gap.

“Those are things for when I ascend to the Divine Realm. For now, what I must do is to increase my strength as much as possible.” Qin Yu nodded in his heart. “And before that, I shall set up the arrangements for Royal Father, big brother and them.”

Under the hazy lantern lights, Qin Yu’s eyes were glistening.

Soaring Dragon Continent.

The Soaring Dragon Continent was mostly separated into the side of Immortal Cultivators and the side of Devil Cultivators. Back then, the main faction of the Immortal Cultivators, the Clear Emptiness Monastery, suffered the fate of being burned with Heavenly Flames by Qin Yu. In the end, even the experts of the Clear Emptiness Monastery were killed.

[TL: Clear Emptiness Monastery → Qingxu Guan.]

This had caused the Clear Emptiness Monastery to reach their lowest point in history instantly.

Currently, the two strongest sects in the Immortal Cultivators' side was...the Purple Sun Sect and the Blue Center Sect. When the Clear Emptiness Monastery lost their divine altar and became a second-rated sect, these two great sects were instead incessantly recruiting new disciples.

[TL: Purple Sun Sect → Ziyang Men; Blue Center Sect → Lanyang Men.]

The monastery of the Purple Sun Sect was located on verdant hills and limpid water. Practically everyday, there are people trying to join the sect and become their disciple.

Today was no exception. A group of youngsters were filled with excitement as they stepped onto the mountain path of the Purple Sun Sect. These youngsters were all from the same village. This time around, they have all come to join the Purple Sun Sect. Merely, it was still hard to tell whether or not the Purple Sun Sect

would accept them.

These youngsters walked to the outside of the Purple Sun Sect's monastery's main gate.

“This is the Purple Sun Sect. Outsides are not allowed entrance.” A youth stepping on a flying sword shouted at that group of youngsters. This group of youngsters immediately bowed and said. “Senior, we wish to become disciples of the Purple Sun Sect.”

“Oh, wait a moment.” Said that youth indifferently.

And at this moment, a white clothed man walked past this group of youngsters as if he was floating. That youth on top of the flying sword immediately shouted. “You, stop.”

However, that white clothed man did not look at that youth at all. He merely took a gaze at the entire Purple Sun Sect. He gasped in admiration and said. “Purple Sun Sect, it's even more flourishing than the Clear Emptiness Monastery from back then.”

After he finished saying those words, this white clothed man's foot moved. He had arrived outside of the main hall of the Purple Sun Sect.

“Teleportation?” That youth on top of the flying sword immediately did not dare to shout loudly anymore.

“It's merely been four thousand years. The current Purple Sun

Sect possesses even more Loose Immortal experts than before.” The white clothed man stood outside the doorway to the main hall. His gaze was instead cast toward a palace in the Purple Sun Sect. Afterwards, he disappeared again.

The two disciples guarding the outside of the main hall looked at each other. They were dumbstruck. Immediately after, the two of them rushed to inform the higher levels of the Purple Sun Sect.

A lot of the Loose Immortals from the Purple Sun Sect were still in the Chaotic Astral Ocean. Only about a third of them remained in the Purple Sun Sect. However, the current number one expert of the Purple Sun Sect... twelve tribulation Loose Immortal, Reverend Fen Yang was in the Purple Sun Sect. That was because he was about to ascend soon.

The palace that the white clothed man saw earlier was precisely the palace that Reverend Fen Yang was doing his training in.

Inside a training room of the palace, Reverend Fen Yang was sitting on the ground in a cross-legged position.

“I’m going to ask you about a thing, you merely need to answer it.” A voice suddenly sounded in this room. That Reverend Fen Yang opened his eyes in astonishment. Finding it unbelievable, he looked to the man in front of him.

The room was completely closed off. There was even a barrier outside the room.

Reverend Fen Yang was unable to believe that someone would be able to come into the room without alarming him.

“The barrier is not destroyed? The door is also not open?” Upon checking, Reverend Fen Yang was even more astonished.

“Let me ask you, the Dacheng stage experts of our Purple Mystic Star, which planet would they ascend to?” Qin Yu asked directly. The Qin Yu from today wore all white, he also did not have any of the killing intent that he had before.

At this moment, Reverend Fen Yang didn't dare to think too much. He promptly replied respectfully. “Senior, the Immortal Cultivators of our Purple Mystic Star, once they ascend, they would ascend to the Immortal Realm's Flowing Spring Galaxy's Fish Sun Star.”

Qin Yu was startled.

“You said Flowing Spring Galaxy?” Qin Yu's voice grew a bit louder.

Reverend Fen Yang hurriedly replied. “That's right. This junior is certain. Furthermore, our Purple Sun Sect possessed method of communicating with the Immortal Realm. In our sect, all of our previous generations' seniors have ascended to the Flowing Spring Galaxy's Fish Sun Star.”

“Flowing Spring Galaxy. That was formerly Emperor Yu's

territory. It is currently administered by the Mystic Emperor. Hopefully nothing happens to my Royal Father and them.” Qin Yu frowned.

Qin Yu had originally thought to carefreely enjoy some time on the Purple Mystic Star. However, after knowing where his Royal Father and them have ascended to, Qin Yu no longer have any intention to relax anymore.

“I must go back immediately.”

Qin Yu glanced at Reverend Fen Yang and said indifferently. “Just act as if you never saw me and continue your training.” After saying those words, Qin Yu disappeared.

“Yes, senior.” Replied Reverend Fen Yang hurriedly.

Afterwards, he looked to the empty room and the sensed that the barrier was still intact. He felt that what had happened was even more like a dream.

“An existence that could ignore the barrier? Could it be that I was dreaming earlier?” Muttered Reverend Fen Yang. Beads of sweat were seeping out from his brows.

Chapter 38: The Reunion Of Father And Son

Hidden Dragon Continent. Flame Capital City of the Tang Dynasty Empire. In a certain guest room in the Virtue Garden. Qin Yu and Qin Zheng were the only people in the guest room.

“Second brother, I must go.” Qin Yu looked to his second brother Qin Zheng and said in a serious tone.

“What happened? Why hurry back? If there’s nothing going on, stay a couple more days on the Hidden Dragon Continent.” Qin Zheng didn’t want Qin Yu to leave so quickly. After all, he had only came back a couple days ago.

Qin Yu shook his head and said helplessly. “I can’t. I’ve found out the location where the Dacheng stage cultivators of the Purple Mystic Star would ascend to. That location is located within an area that an enemy of mine, from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, controls.”

“Little Yu, you mean?” Qin Zheng’s expression changed.

Qin Yu nodded. He said solemnly. “That’s right. What I fear the most is that person would go and find our Royal Father and big brother. If that was the case... then things would truly be bad.”

“This...” Qin Zheng also started worrying. “Little Yu, is that

enemy of yours powerful?”

“Only so-so. However, it is impossible for Royal Father and them to contend against her. I hope that she still hasn’t taken note of Royal Father, big brother and them.” The gaze filled with hatred from the time when Mystic Emperor fled from him appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

The death of Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor most definitely sees it as Qin Yu’s fault.

Upon thinking about this, Qin Yu grew even more worried.

“Well, since this is the case, I will not obstruct you anymore. Little Yu, no matter what, you must save Royal Father and big brother.” Said Qin Zheng impatiently.

“Second brother, I would do so even if you didn’t mention it. They are not only your Royal Father and big brother, they’re also my Royal Father and big brother.” Qin Yu comforted Qin Zheng. Before he leaves, Qin Yu also has a couple things he must settle.

Qin Yu said to Qin Zheng. “Second brother, everything regarding our Qin clan in the Mortal Realm shall be in your hands. Now that you have those two twelve tribulation Loose Demons as your Spiritual Beasts, there should not be any problem. Merely, once you ascend to the Immortal , Devil and Demon Realm, those two Loose Demons would also ascend with you... thus, I will leave behind another thing with you.”

Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu.

With an intention, a figure came out from Qin Yu's body. It then fell to the ground beside him. It was the 'Sword Immortal Puppet' that Uncle Lan had given him.

The Sword Immortal Puppet, its strongest strength was only that of a level nine Golden Immortal. Only its defense was a bit stronger than that. However, to the current Qin Yu, the Sword Immortal Puppet was not of much use.

"This is the Sword Immortal Puppet. From today hence, this Sword Immortal Puppet shall become the Inherited Treasure of our Mortal Realm's Qin clan. Regardless of who it is, before they ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, they must pass on this Sword Immortal Puppet to the next 'Great Elder.'" Said Qin Yu.

The Clan master of the Qin Clan changes every hundred years. It was still relatively fast. However, the position of 'Great Elder' was a position for life. Only when the previous 'Great Elder' ascends to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would the next 'Great Elder' be chosen.

"Sword Immortal Puppet?" Confused, Qin Zheng looked to the Sword Immortal Puppet. "Little Yu, is this a human's body?"

"You can consider it as such. However, it is something that Uncle Lan created back then and gave me. Merely, to the current me, this Sword Immortal Puppet is of no use." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“This Sword Immortal Puppet requires the use of Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones to use. These are a hundred fifty Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. As to the key information regarding how to use the Sword Immortal Puppet, you can know about all of them from this.”

Qin Yu took a Mid Quality Divine Artifact level Spatial Ring. This Spatial Ring was something that Qin Yu obtained from the Ni Yang’s Realm.

“There are Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones within this Spatial Ring. It also contains the information as to how to use the Sword Immortal Puppet.” Qin Yu said as he entrust the Spatial Ring to Qin Zheng.

Qin Zheng immediately received the Spatial Ring. After he dripped blood on it to and formed the blood oath, Qin Zheng took out the jade slip from the Spatial Ring. With merely a sweep of his Spiritual Awareness, he had came to completely understand everything contained within it.

“This, this Sword Immortal Puppet....” After knowing about the strength of the Sword Immortal Puppet, Qin Zheng was stunned.

Oh heavens!

With the Sword Immortal Puppet, the Qin clan would be practically unequalled in the Mortal Realm.

“Second brother, make it so that only the several elders of each successive generation will know about the existence of the Sword Immortal Puppet. You must definitely not let others know. Otherwise... our Qin descendants would all become too arrogant and my intention for leaving behind this Sword Immortal Puppet would also be lost.” Qin Yu continued. “This Sword Immortal Puppet must absolutely not be used unless it’s a time of crisis. Although I have left behind a large amount of Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones, we must also take the future generations into consideration.”

Qin Zheng nodded and said while smiling. “Rest assured, Little Yu. I, your second brother have been the Emperor of the Qin Dynasty for several tens of years in the past. I know what must be done.... this Sword Immortal Puppet, unless our Qin clan is in a time of crisis, we will absolutely not use it.”

Only then did Qin Yu grow relieved.

“Mn, those two Spiritual Beasts have been arranged and I’ve also given you this Sword Immortal Puppet. I am now at ease.” Qin Yu forced a smile. “Second brother, I’m going now.”

Qin Zheng placed his hands on Qin Yu’s shoulders. He stared at Qin Yu.

“Don’t be like this.” Qin Yu said as he squeezed out a smile. “Mn, we will be able to meet each other again in the future.” After he finished saying those words, Qin Yu moved and teleported into the sky.

“Little Yu.” Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu’s silhouette in the sky with reddened eyes.

Qin Yu turned around. He smiled and then disappeared from the sky.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu returned to the space channel. After passing through that black hole-like space channel, Qin Yu returned back to the Bewitching God Temple in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

[ED(Robin): I can’t believe he didn’t let Hou Fei and Hei Yu out, the Purple Mystic Star was their home aswell :(Sad times..]

Right after Qin Yu walked out from the Transfer Palace and into the courtyard, the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu, appeared.

“Qin Yu, you’re leaving?” Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded. “Uncle Fu, the next time I come here will be the time when I take over the Bewitching God Temple.”

“I am also looking forward to that day. Being here by myself all this time, I have also started to long for the time back in the Divine Realm.” Uncle Fu’s gaze turned misty. It was as if he was recalling the days in the Divine Realm.

Qin Yu sighed in his heart. “Is Uncle Fu really not a person? It seems like Uncle Fu has feelings, thoughts and everything else.”

The ability that the people of the Divine Realm have when it comes to forging Puppets, was much above what one could imagine.

“Uncle Fu, farewell.” Qin Yu bid his farewell to Uncle Fu. Uncle Fu nodded and said while smiling. “Qin Yu, when you leave, you do not have to go through all those troubles. With your strength as well as the might of the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Divine Spear Waning Snow, you possess enough power to break through the seals in those two tunnels.”

Although Qin Yu had received the Top Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Divine Spear Waning Snow, he has never truly used it yet.

The seals on the two tunnels, their strength was something that Qin Yu had experienced for himself before.

Never had he expected that he who was only able to jolt those two seals in the past, after possessing the Divine Spear Waning Snow, would be able to easily break through them. One could easily determine how many times his power had increased with the addition of the Waning Snow.

“There is no need in using the Divine Spear Waning Snow in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile. After he finished saying those words, Qin Yu exited the courtyard and entered the Front Palace.

Following the corridors within the Front Palace, Qin Yu easily left the Bewitching God Temple. He then flew to the foggy land covered by the Illusion Barrier.

“Just continue forward directly. There is no need for you to concern yourself over the Illusion Barrier.” Uncle Fu stood at the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple and said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

Whenever Qin Yu moved to, the Illusion Barrier actually opened up a path for him. Qin Yu directly flew onward. Easily and quickly, he had passed through the enormous Illusion Barrier.

“Time to find my Royal Father.” Qin Yu looked to the seal on the Bewitching God Temple’s entrance tunnel and muttered.

Immortal Realm, Flowing Spring Galaxy.

Fish Sun Star was the core planet of the Flowing Spring Galaxy. It was an extremely bustling place. As the location where many of the Mortal Realmers ascend to, the number of small sects and schools within the Fish Sun Star was also quite large.

Clear Emptiness Monastery, Purple Sun Sect, Heaven South Sect... essentially, there are numerous amount of small sect members here. Of course, the main power controlling this location was still the troops of one of the Immortal Realm’s three big shots,

Mystic Emperor.

Nine Amplifications Sect, the largest sect on the Fish Sun Star. The Sect leader was one of the important personnel underneath the Mystic Emperor. With a strength of level four Immortal Emperor, the sect master of the Nine Amplifications sect possessed enough strength to display arrogance throughout the entire Flowing Spring Galaxy.

Two men were sitting inside a restaurant on the Fish Sun Star.

“Brother Feng, where do you think Yu’er would be?” Said a middle aged man who sat to the left. This middle aged man was Qin Yu’s father, the then Prince Who Pacified the East, Qin De!

As for the person sitting across him, it was Feng Yuzi.

“The extremely powerful person of rumors that managed to suppress Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was also called Qin Yu. Say, do you think it might be possible that person is Yu’er?” Said Qin De as he frowned.

Feng Yuzi said indifferently. “Brother Qin, the two of us have been friends for all these years. You are also a calm and unflustered person. How come you lose your head whenever we chat about Little Yu? Do you know how powerful that Qin Yu who suppressed Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was? He is definitely a level nine Immortal Emperor. How many years has it been since Little Yu ascended? Furthermore, the most glorious moment of that other Qin Yu was three thousand years ago. At that time, Little Yu

had only ascended for several hundred years. Possessing the strength of level nine Immortal Emperor in merely a couple hundred years? Is that even possible?”

“Right, I am indeed muddled.” Qin De laughed at himself. “Although Little Yu’s talent was good, to attain such a cultivation speed is highly unlikely.”

“Furthermore, Mystic Emperor as well as the Nine Amplifications Sect underneath her has have treated us extremely well.” Feng Yuzi gasped. “If that legendary Qin Yu were to be Little Yu, then how could the Mystic Emperor as well as the Nine Amplifications Sect be so good to us?”

Qin De nodded.

“Sigh. This Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is too populated. The number of people on a single planet numbers several billions or more. Moreover, these sort of planets are countless. The people with the name Qin Yu... there are several thousands of them on a single planet. There is even less of a need to mention the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Finding Qin Yu will be truly difficult.” Qin De sighed deeply.

Feng Yuzi lightly smiled and said. “Rest assured, with Little Yu’s temperaments, he would definitely not become obscure and unknown. Once he became famous, you’ll naturally be able to find him.”

“That’s true. Come, let’s drink.” Qin De stopped thinking about

it anymore. At once, he raised his wine cup.

“Haha... truly a great joke.” A youth sitting on another table in the restaurant started laughing out loud. He then pointed to Qin De and Feng Yuzi. “These two people actually said that Senior Qin Yu was their so called Little Yu? Two nobodies who are merely at the Heavenly Immortal Stage actually tried to say they’re related to Senior Qin Yu. Truly.... Haha, you’re killing me with the joke.”

An Immortal who sat on the same table as this youth sneered. “Enough, there is no need to bother with two Heavenly Immortals. If they want to dream, then let them continue on dreaming.”

“The two of you, listen up.” A black clothed man on the corner of the restaurant also glanced toward Qin De and Feng Yuzi. Coldly, he said. “In the future, do not say that Qin Yu is some Little Yu. Senior Qin Yu is not someone that people like you could discuss about.”

Clearly, this black clothed man was someone who idolized Qin Yu. With Qin Yu’s strength, there was indeed a large number of people who idolized him in the Immortal Realm. This black clothed man who appeared to be very powerful was clearly one of those people.

Qin De frowned upon hearing this.

“Brother Feng, let’s go back.” Said Qin De to Feng Yuzi. Feng Yuzi also sensed the disdain the people in this restaurant had toward them. He immediately nodded.

The two of them were merely Heavenly Immortals. On a galaxy's core planet like the Fish Sun Star, they belonged to lowest level category. Any random Immortal was able to trample upon them. The two of them could only endure.

“Shut your mouth.”

Suddenly, a large shout was heard. A purple clothed old man walked up from the stairway. The purple clothed old man coldly glanced at everyone present in the restaurant. His gaze was then cast on that black clothed man.

“Ah, Second Elder.” Immediately, three people stood up and said respectfully to this old man.

The boss of the restaurant also walked out. “So it's actually Your Lordship the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect who has arrived. Second Elder, please.” Said that restaurant boss at once.

The Second Elder instead said coldly. “You all, listen carefully. Qin De as well as Feng Yuzi are noble guests of our Nine Amplifications Sect. In the future, if you all dare to speak rudely to them, then you'll be insulting our Nine Amplifications Sect. You got that?”

Those two Immortals that were arrogant earlier immediately grew silent. As for that black clothed man, he merely turned around and also grew quiet. When comparing strength, this black clothed man was still no match for the Second Elder who was a

level nine Golden Immortal.

“Brother Qin De, my apologies in letting these two people disturb you. Sigh, brother Qin De, didn’t I already say this? If you want to dine and drink in the future, then come to the couple restaurants owned by our Nine Amplifications Sect. There would definitely not be anyone who would dare to disturb you there.” When this Second Elder looked to Qin De, his tone immediately grew awfully amiable.

Qin De said hurriedly. “Second Elder, there is no need. We have already inconvenienced your Nine Amplifications Sect enough. For us to even have to eat in your restaurants, we truly would feel too apologetic for that.”

“What’s with those words? Brother Qin De, your words are meant for outsiders. You merely need to consider our Nine Amplifications Sect as your family. On this Fish Sun Star, there is no one that dares to not give face to our Nine Amplifications Sect.” Said this Second Elder arrogantly. He then said to Qin De with an amiable tone. “Brother Qin De, come, let’s go have some fun at my place. I am still not resigned to losing to you in chess the last time. Today, I shall definitely win.”

Qin De and Feng Yuzi glanced at each other. Finally, the two of them stood up.

And just at this moment...

A black gowned youth suddenly appeared in the middle of the

restaurant. His gown was fluttering even though there was no wind. His long pitch-black hair was swaying gracefully.

Everyone in the restaurant, including that level nine Golden Immortal Second Elder, had sensed an oppression coming from their heart. All of the people felt a burst of fear. They even had a weak sensation in their arms and legs.

“Who is this person?” The Second Elder looked at this suddenly appearing black gowned youth in fear. The Second Elder even felt as if his Immortal Elemental Energy within his body had grown chaotic and was not being controlled.

“You, you are....” Qin De saw the man in front of him. However, momentarily, he didn’t dare to admit it. Merely the aura emitted by this black gowned youth had caused a level nine Golden Immortal’s Immortal Elemental Energy to become chaotic. Such a strength, it was likely that even level eight or nine Immortal Emperors were unable to do that.

The black gowned youth looked to Qin De and Feng Yuzi. A smile appeared on his face. “Royal Father, Uncle Feng.”

“You’re really Little Yu?” Feng Yuzi also looked to Qin Yu in shock.

Chapter 39: Benefactor?

Qin De looked at the black gowned youth in front of him. This youth's appearance was exactly like his own son. However, that astonishing strength... just by looking at the deathly pale complexion of the Nine Amplification Sect's Second Elder, one would already know how powerful he was. However, the sensation that originated from his heart and soul was very clear!

"Yu'er." Qin De finally called out.

"Royal Father, I've finally found you." An emotional smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. Having cultivated to this point, there were very few things that could cause Qin Yu to become this emotional.

Feng Yuzi also gulped down two mouthfuls of saliva. Happily surprised, he said. "Little Yu, could it be that you're really that legendary Qin Yu?"

Seeing Qin Yu's strength, even Feng Yuzi started believing that he might be him.

Qin Yu turned around to look at the people in the restaurant. His brows slightly frowned. He then said to Qin De and Feng Yuzi with an amiable tone. "Royal Father, Uncle Feng, let's leave here first. We can slowly talk about it later."

"Cough, cough, this, Senior Qin Yu, you're truly him?" Although

that Nine Amplifications Sect's Second Elder addressed Qin Yu's father as brother and all, when he saw Qin Yu, he instead grew reserved and nervous and referred to Qin Yu as 'Senior Qin Yu.' Truly amusing.

However, time was a thing of barely any significance to cultivators. If one was to train for a hundred million years and still remain a Golden Immortal, then even if he was to encounter a Immortal Emperor who have only cultivated for several hundred years, he would still have to respectfully call that person senior. In here... everything is determined by one's strength.

"Oh, and you are?" Qin Yu looked to the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect. He had noticed that this man seemed to have a pretty good relationship with his own father.

"This junior is the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect." Said that Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect.

"From the Nine Amplifications Sect?" Qin Yu frowned.

The Dragon Clan's Interstellar Map Qin Yu received from Ao Wuming, it had given an explanation of all the various powers. Qin Yu knew very well that this Nine Amplifications Sect used to belong to Emperor Yu. And now, it was a sect under the Mystic Emperor.

"No matter what sort of plot one has, in front of an absolute power, they are all child's play." Qin Yu wasn't worried in the slightest. With his current strength... especially after obtaining the

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear Waning Snow, there is definitely no one in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could take a spear strike from it.

Even if he were to not use his High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, with merely his comprehension of the spatial laws, Qin Yu's strength was already slightly stronger than the Gold Punishment Lord, Black Flame Lord, White Profound Lord and the others.

Immediately after, Qin Yu stopped thinking about it.

“Royal Father, Uncle Feng, let's leave. It's been a long time since I've last seen big brother. Little Lu, Big Mountain and them are they also here?” Said Qin Yu while smiling. In front of his relatives, his smile was always that sincere and amiable.

[TL: Little Lu = Xiao Lu → Little Jade. Big Mountain = Da Shan. They're both Qin Yu's friends from the earlier chapters.]

Qin De nodded and said. “Right, let's return. Your big brother has been reminiscing about you since some time ago.”

Qin Yu did not know where his Qin clansmen lived. Thus, he could only follow his Royal Father and Uncle Feng. The three of them flew out from the restaurant together. They rapidly flew toward the residence of the Qin clan. As for that Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect, he instead took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. After he sent the transmission, he also flew out of the restaurant.

Only a long time after Qin Yu and the others left the restaurant, did the people inside the restaurant come back to their senses.

“That man from earlier is so terrifying.” An Immortal still had a pale complexion on his face.

That black clothed man who sat on the corner of the restaurant was staring at the location where Qin Yu flew out. He was astonished. “He is even more powerful than my master, much much much more powerful! Could it be that... he really is Senior Qin Yu?”

The conversation that Qin Yu had with Qin De and Feng Yuzi as well as the original conversation that Qin De and Feng Yuzi had, was something that majority of the people in the restaurant had heard. Merely from their dialog and, on top of that, Qin Yu’s strength, almost everyone had came to a speculation... ‘the black gowned youth from earlier was the legendary Immortal Emperor Qin Yu.’

“We were cursing at Senior Qin Yu’s relatives earlier?” The two Immortals that had started the rebuke against Qin De looked to each other. They were sweating cold bullets.

Qin Yu flew behind Qin De and Feng Yuzi for a long time. Finally, they approached a courtyard manor and descended.

This courtyard manor, merely its walls were several kilometers long. Even on the Fish Sun Star, this courtyard manor could be

considered one that is quite luxurious and big. This was especially true because the courtyard manor was located within the city. Usually, one would not be able to possess such a courtyard manor unless one possessed enough strength.

Qin Yu, his father and his Uncle Feng descended outside the entrance of the courtyard manor.

The two servants guarding the entrance saw them and immediately said respectfully. “Master!” Qin De immediately pulled Qin Yu while smiling and walked into the enormous courtyard manor.

“Royal Father, is this the place you, big brother and the others live in?” Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

With the strength of his own father and big brother, how could they possibly be able to attain such a large courtyard manor on a core planet like the Fish Sun Star?

“That’s right.” Qin De smiled as he nodded. “Actually, this is your Aunt Feng’s courtyard manor. However, after your Aunt Feng and your Uncle Feng married each other, we also benefited from association and started living in this courtyard manor.”

Qin Yu smiled and looked to Feng Yuzi. “Uncle Feng, congratulations.”

Feng Yuzi was unable to refrain from smiling. “This is also fate.

All those years I've spent in the Mortal Realm, never had I anticipated that I too would have such a day. I had anticipated even less that I would be able to meet your Aunt Feng. The Heavens were truly good to me."

"Stop showing off your good fortune shamelessly. Come, let's go into the main hall first." Said Qin De while smiling.

The three of them continued to walk into the courtyard manor. Inside the courtyard manor was an enormous pond. An arching bridge crossed over the pond. After passing over the bridge and walking down the winding corridor for a moment, the three of them arrived at the main hall.

"Inform the young master and them to all come to the main hall." Qin De smiled and said to the servant outside the main hall.

"Yes, master." That servant immediately left.

Qin Yu, Qin De and Feng Yuzi all took their seat in the main hall.

"It seems like big brother is not inside the courtyard manor?" With a sweep of his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu discovered that the only person he knew in the courtyard manor was Little Lu. Even Tie Shan wasn't here. Qin Yu did not go and try to greet Little Lu immediately. After all, Little Lu was about to come over anyway so there was no need for him to be impatient.

Qin De was startled. He said. "Not here? That is something that I

didn't know about. However, rest assured. If your big brother isn't in the courtyard manor, he is most definitely in somewhere in the city. I have already ordered the servant to inform them. The housekeeper would send a message to them via the Transmission Spiritual Pearl."

Qin Yu nodded.

"Yu'er, how have you been in these past four thousand years? Furthermore... not long after I arrived in the Immortal Realm, I heard about an extremely exceptional expert. That expert is also called Qin Yu. Could it be that he was really you?" Even now, Qin De still found it somewhat hard to believe.

Feng Yuzi also looked to Qin Yu. "Little Yu, I've heard that man had once killed twenty six Immortal Emperors in a single succession. And in the end, even Emperor Yu fled in disgrace. Furthermore, on the planet where the Cyan Emperor underwent his Divine Tribulation, he had also displayed his astonishing strength. It was rumored that he is a level nine Immortal Emperor."

Qin Yu laughed at himself and said. "The rumors gets more and more excessive the more they spread. Although a lot of the things are true, they were not what others have said it to be. Back then, my strength was not that exaggerated."

"You truly are him?" Feng Yuzi and Qin De heard Qin Yu's speech and his tone. It seemed that Qin Yu had admitted that he was that Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. “That’s right.”

“But, but during that time, you had only ascended for how long?” Feng Yuzi felt fear in his own thinking. At that time, Qin Yu had only ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for how long? However, he actually killed twenty six Immortal Emperors in a single succession?

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “No. Actually, back then, the one who killed twenty six Immortal Emperors in a single succession wasn’t me. Instead, it was someone else.”

“Oh. Like I said, although Little Yu is a genius, you had only been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for a hundred or two hundred years at that time. How is it possible that you’d be able to kill twenty six Immortal Emperors in succession?” Feng Yuzi suddenly realized.

Qin De instead frowned and asked. “Yu’er, back then, who was it that saved you and killed twenty six Immortal Emperors?”

“Saved? I won’t consider that to be saving. It was mostly because I possessed the Divine Artifact, Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas has three layers. The first layer possesses Heavenly Demon level Spiritual Beasts. The second layer possesses Demon King level Spiritual Beasts. The third layer possesses Demon Emperor level Spiritual Beasts. At that time, I had finally reached the Immortal Emperor level and thus managed to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

Afterwards, I ordered an extremely powerful Demon Emperor to kill those people.” In front of his relatives, Qin Yu told the truth as it was.

Feng Yuzi opened his eyes wide. He pointed at Qin Yu but was unable to finish his sentence. “You, you...”

“Uncle Feng.” Qin Yu looked to Feng Yuzi in confusion.

Only after a long time did Feng Yuzi manage to slowly calm down. He said. “Little Yu, you said you’d reached Immortal Emperor level at that time?”

“That’s right. If I hadn’t reached the Immortal Emperor level, how would I have been able to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas at that time?” Said Qin Yu with a slight smile. Only now did he understood the reason why Feng Yuzi was shocked.

It was true that at that time, it had only been a bit more than a hundred years since he ascended to the Immortal Realm. To be able to reach the Immortal Emperor level in a bit more than a hundred years was indeed something that would shock anyone.

“Yu’er, there are rumors that you’ve encountered Emperor Yu on the planet that the Cyan Emperor was undergoing his tribulation on? And you’ve even fought him there?” Qin De took a deep breath. With anticipation, he looked to this miraculous son of his.

Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling. “That’s right. During the battle on the Reef Yellow Star, I was still no match against Emperor Yu. However, during the time of the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation, although Emperor Yu had reached level nine Immortal Emperor then, I had already reached a level on par with him.”

During the time of the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation, it had only been several hundred years, not even a thousand, since Qin Yu ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Feng Yuzi and Qin De looked at each other.

Was this still the same third child that they had considered to be without any future prospects?

And just when Feng Yuzi and Qin De opened their mouths, about to say something, suddenly...

“Big brother Yu.” A sharp and clear voice sounded. A gentle beautiful woman ran in happily.

“Little Lu.” Upon seeing the person who had arrived, Qin Yu had also grown happy. Little Lu was his childhood playmate.

Right after Little Lu came in, a group of people rushed in one after another. These people, some of them had the appearance of old people, some of them youths, and some of them youngsters. However, with no exception, all of these people’s eyes were filled

with excitement.

After these people came in, almost simultaneously, their gazes were all cast toward the stranger... Qin Yu.

The person who had caused the sudden emergence of the Qin clan in the cultivation world, the person who had made the Qin clan become a miracle in the history of the Mortal Realm, the Qin descendants who grew up hearing about this Utmost Supreme Third Elder, all of them were filled with idolization toward this Qin Yu. To be able to meet Qin Yu today, each and every one of them was excited.

They all clearly remembered the achievements of Qin Yu...

Incapable of training in the internal martial techniques, this man had instead relied on the external martial techniques to enter the Xiantian stage, becoming the first external Xiantian expert of the Hidden Dragon Continent.

At the age of twenty, he entered into the world of cultivators.

He entered the Seabed Cultivation World and, in merely several years, established the Stellar Pavilion and became one of the overlords of the Seabed Cultivation World. The number of Demon Cultivators underneath him numbered in the hundred thousands.

Nine Swords Immortal Mansion, Chaotic Astral Ocean, Soaring Dragon Continent... the numerous stories of Qin Yu, these

descendants all clearly remembered it in their hearts.

“Great grandfather, is he the third grandfather?” A youth said to Qin De in a low voice.

Qin De nodded. He then looked to Qin Yu. “Yu’er, they are the descendants of our Qin clan that have ascended in the past four thousand years. These are merely half of them. There are still many of them that are outside with your big brother.”

Qin Yu nodded. He then looked at this group of Qin descendants.

In the skies of the Fish Sun Star, a group of people were flying rapidly. The leader among them was precisely Qin Feng. In the Immortal Realm, amongst the Qin clansmen, Qin Feng possessed prestige second only to Qin De.

“Little Yu, Little Yu has actually come.” Qin Feng’s eyes possessed an overjoyed expression.

“Everyone, fly faster.” Qin Feng turned his head around and shouted.

Immediately, the group of people following him proceeded to try harder and fly faster. At this moment, more than a dozen people flew up from below. They were led by a white clothed youngster. This white clothed youngster brought the people to Qin Feng’s side and asked. “Grandfather, why did you send an urgent transmission for me?”

In actuality, that housekeeper merely sent a voice transmission to Qin Feng, Tie Shan and a couple other leaders. As for the other younger generations, Qin Feng and them would naturally inform them.

“Your third grandfather has arrived.” Said Qin Feng.

“Grandfather, you mean...” That white clothed youngster was unable to believe what Qin Feng had said.

A woman behind Qin Feng smiled and said. “Little Nan, that’s right. Your third grandfather has come. Didn’t you frequently tell me about how much you idolize your third grandfather? About how much you want to meet your third grandfather after ascending to the Immortal Realm?”

“Mother, is it truly the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?” Qin Nan asked again.

“Mn, why would your mother lie to you?” Said that woman while smiling.

Qin Nan’s eyes immediately burst forth an ecstatic radiance. “Grandfather, quick, let’s go. I’m not going to wait for you.” After that Qin Nan finished saying those words, he immediately increased his speed and turned into a ray of light. Instantly, he had left Qin Feng far behind.

Qin Feng's grandson, Qin Nan, was currently the strongest among the Qin clan. He could also be considered as an exceptional genius. His cultivation speed was extremely astonishing.

“This child.” Qin Feng felt a bit helpless. Immediately after, he was unable to hold back his longing to see his own brother. He turned to Tie Shan beside him and said. “Brother Tie Shan, lead everyone for me, I’ll be going back first.”

Qin Feng also stopped suppressing his speed. Immediately, he sped up to his maximum speed and proceeded to rapidly fly toward the courtyard manor. Merely, his speed was still a bit slower than that Qin Nan’s.

Bustling with activity. Currently, a large number of people were gathered in the main hall of the Qin clan’s courtyard manor. Never had the Qin clan’s courtyard manor been this lively before. All these people would occasionally look at Qin Yu with curious and idolizing gazes.

Only, many of the people among this large group of people didn’t dare to talk with Qin Yu. Only those that were a bit more courageous would go up to him and greet him. As for the rest of them, they would look at those that went up there to talk with Qin Yu with eyes of envy.

The number of people in the main hall grew more and more.

“Brother Yang, is that person truly the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?” Some of the younger generations of the Qin clan were

talking to each other on the edges of the main hall.

“That’s right, that’s the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Oh how amazing it would be if the Utmost Supreme Third Elder would talk and smile to me.” Said that youth beside him.

“Then go up there. There have already been a couple people that have managed to talk with Utmost Supreme Third Elder. It seems that Utmost Supreme Third Elder is an awfully nice person.”

“No, I wouldn’t dare.” At this moment, that youth seemed to be somewhat timid and embarrassed.

“Great Grandfather.” A voice loudly sounded in the main hall. A figure immediately rushed into the main hall. It was that Qin Nan who have rushed over rapidly.

Qin Yu had also noticed this youngster who had bursted into the main hall. This youngster’s strength had actually reached the level one Golden Immortal level. He was definitely the strongest among the entire Qin clan.

“Oh, Little Nan, this is your Third Grandfather Qin Yu.” Qin De stroked Qin Nan’s head affectionately. Qin Nan also continued to cleverly stay beside Qin De. He merely secretly glanced toward Qin Yu.

Seeing that Qin Yu was looking at him with a smile, Qin Nan instantly grew red like a child that had been caught stealing.

“Ah, Little Nan, you’re blushing?” Qin De was amazed. He then looked to Feng Yuzi beside him. “Brother Feng, Little Nan actually has a moment where he blushes too. Truly the sun has risen from the west.”

To suddenly see the idol that he worshipped for several thousand years, being nervous was an extremely regular thing to happen.

“Little Yu, this is your big brother’s grandson, Little Nan. He is the one with the best aptitude in our Qin clan. Oh... mistake mistake, he’s the second best after you.” Said Qin De while laughing. Upon recalling Qin Yu’s cultivation speed, even with Qin De’s temperament, he still clicked his tongue.

In merely several hundred years, he had attained a level comparable to the level nine Immortal Emperor Emperor Yu? Qin De actually has such a son? Truly the Heavens were extremely generous to Qin De.

“Little Yu.” A loud and clear voice sounded in the main hall.

“Big brother.” Qin Yu immediately stood up.

A sturdy youth stood by the entrance to the main hall. His appearance possessed a seventy percent resemblance to Qin Yu’s. Merely, he appeared a bit more straightforward compared to Qin Yu. The two brothers looked at each other. The blood within their bodies were surging. They were blood brothers!

Qin Yu and Qin Feng immediately hugged each other. After some time, they released their hugs.

“Oh, how many years has it been? After all these years in the Immortal Realm, I’ve finally managed to see you again. Haha... today is truly a happy day.” Qin Feng laughed loudly.

“Big brother, today is also my happiest day in the Immortal Realm.” Qin Yu also felt that his heart was heating up.

And at this moment, a beautiful woman walked in. “Brother Feng, I’ve heard that your nephew Qin Yu has come?”

Feng Yuzi immediately stood up. While smiling all over, he walked to that beautiful woman’s side. Pulling that beautiful woman’s hand, he brought her to Qin Yu and said. “Little Yu, this is your Aunt Feng, Lian Yu. She is someone that I met in the Immortal Realm.”

“Lian Yu? Who is Xuan Xi to you?” Qin Yu looked to this ‘Lian Yu.’ His gaze had turned cold.

With Qin Yu’s strength, he was able to instantly tell that this ‘Lian Yu’ in front of him trained in the exact same martial techniques as Xuan Xi.

“The Mystic Emperor is precisely this Lian Yu’s master.” This beautiful woman called Lian Yu said while smiling. “My master

knows about the news of, Qin Yu, your arrival. I reckon that she'll soon arrive on the Fish Sun Star."

Confused, Feng Yuzi said. "Lian Yu, your master? Wasn't your master that great benefactor who had saved all of our lives, the senior expert of the Nine Amplifications Sect?"

"Brother Qin Yu, I know of the news of you and your father's reunion. For me to rush over here to congratulate you only now, I am truly sorry." A voice suddenly echoed through the main hall. At the same time, a white clothed woman walked in.

"Master." This Lian Yu immediately said respectfully.

"So it's actually the great benefactor who has come." Qin De immediately got up.

Qin Yu frowned. This white clothed woman was precisely the person who possessed great hatred for him, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi!

Chapter 40: Xuan Xi's Confession

The arrival of Xuan Xi had caused all of the Qin clansmen within the main hall to become extremely well-behaved. They all stood to the side silently. As for Qin De, he had respectfully walked toward her and said. “Benefactor, you are an acquaintance of my son?”

“Acquaintance? That’s right, I have indeed been associated with your son, Qin Yu before.” Said Xuan Xi with a smile. Immediately after, her gaze shifted to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu’s brows started to crease slightly.

What exactly did this Xuan Xi want to do? From the way it seemed now, this Xuan Xi had long discovered his Royal Father and them. If Xuan Xi wanted to kill them, they she would’ve already killed them. Why didn’t she kill them instead of treating them so nicely?

“Little Yu, you called the benefactor the ‘Mystic Emperor’ earlier? What’s that all about?” Feng Yuzi asked. At this moment, Feng Yuzi’s brows were creased together. Clearly, he was in a very distressed state.

Was there anyone who didn’t know of the grudges between Qin Yu and Emperor Yu?

As for the Mystic Emperor, she was married to Emperor Yu. Emperor Yu had died, yet the Mystic Emperor treated the Qin clan

so nicely and even had her beloved disciple marry Feng Yuzi. For anyone with the slightest amount of intelligence, they would all be able to tell that something was amiss.

“Mystic Emperor.” A light smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. “Why did you conceal your identity and become my clan’s benefactor? Could you perhaps provide an explanation?”

Upon mentioning this, Xuan Xi had a bitter smile on her face. “Qin Yu, the reason why I didn’t tell your father and them about my true identity, is because I don’t want them to indulge in wild speculations.”

Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest were all standing to the side, quietly watching the conversation between Qin Yu and Mystic Emperor.

“Wild speculations? Mystic Emperor, you’ve protected my Qin clan for this many years and are a benefactor to my Qin clan, I must truly thank you for that. However, to be honest, I truly do not understand why you did such a thing.” Said Qin Yu calmly.

Mystic Emperor shook her head. In a disappointed and frustrated tone, she said. “If I were to tell you that I have come to my senses and am repenting for my actions, would you believe me?”

Qin Yu was stunned.

Coming to her senses and repenting for her actions? How could

Qin Yu possibly believe that?

To experts at the level nine Immortal Emperor level, their understanding of right and wrong and the hatred and desire for revenge were definitely unflinching. If they were to suddenly change and repent their philosophy, if a person had such an irresolute frame of mind, then it would be practically impossible for them to reach level nine Immortal Emperor.

Of course, it wasn't that there was no possibility that the Mystic Emperor had come to her senses and was repenting.

But, who was the Mystic Emperor? She was one of the big shots, one of the leaders amongst the three great powers of the Immortal Realm. If she were in the Mortal Realm, then she would be a dynasty's great Empress! Would such a person repent?

The Mystic Emperor did not bother to wait for Qin Yu's response. She said. "Qin Yu, I originally did not have any hatred towards you. I only became your enemy because of my husband Feng Yu. That time, when Feng Yu was killed by that expert underneath you, I became furious with rage. At that time, I indeed wanted to kill you for revenge."

Qin Yu did not speak. His gaze was locked on the Mystic Emperor as he continued to listen to her.

"However, you disappeared afterwards. As the time passed, my hatred against you slowly weakened. I, Xuan Xi, am also a level nine Immortal Emperor. I am not someone who would have my

eyes blinded by hatred. Only after I completely woke up from my hatred, did I discover a single matter — that from the beginning till the end, it had been Feng Yu who was forcing you as he tried to obtain your Divine Artifacts in vain. That was what led to his death.”

Xuan Xi smiled tranquilly. “In fact, Feng Yu’s death had instead allowed me to become worry-free. The current me wholeheartedly focuses on the Dao. My soul’s level is also progressing very quickly. Against you... I truly do not wish to tangle with you any further. Thus, I could only confer a favor toward you in hopes that we could settle the grudges between us.”

Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness swept through.

The last time they met, this Mystic Emperor’s soul had only reached level nine Immortal Emperor level. However now, her soul had almost consolidated into a Golden Soul Pellet. This sort of speed was indeed considerably fast.

However, even if this was the case, were the Mystic Emperor’s words truly real?

“Can I believe her?” Qin Yu asked himself in his heart.

“Yu’er, trust the Mystic Emperor for now.” Qin De’s Immortal Awareness Voice Transmission suddenly sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. After hearing his father’s Voice Transmission, Qin Yu’s heart was determined.

Although his Royal Father's strength was not powerful, his ability to judge was much better than Qin Yu's. For his Royal Father to decide to trust her for the time being, there must definitely be a reason for that. Thus, Qin Yu sighed at once. "Sigh, Mystic Emperor, had Emperor Yu been as logical as you, back then, then those problems between Emperor Yu and I would've never happened. Emperor Yu would also not have died."

"Feng Yu's death was his own to blame. Actually, he was already completely caught up in his Heart's Devil. No matter who tried to persuade him, it was completely useless. As his wife, at that time, the only thing I could do was to help him." Xuan Xi also sighed.

[TL: I think I forgot to explain what Heart's Devil is. Basically, the 'Heart's Devil' is a form of tribulation or obstacle that some cultivators have to overcome, they can cause a lot of trouble during divine tribulation etc. In Emperor Yu's case, his Heart's Devil was his hatred for Qin Yu.]

Qin De started laughing with a bright and clear voice. "Haha, good, it is good that the grudges between Senior Mystic Emperor and my son have been settled. Senior Mystic Emperor, please stay in the courtyard manor and partake in our banquet tonight."

"Of course." Mystic Emperor nodded while smiling.

With brows like the moon, with limpid autumn water-like eyes, with her white clothes floating, the Mystic Emperor indeed gave off a moving aura.

In the banquet.

Qin De, Yu Fengzi, Qin Feng, Qin Yu... and a large group of Qin clansmen as well as the Mystic Emperor, the Sect Master, the First elder and the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect and a bunch of others have all arrived for the banquet.

The courtyard manor was extremely lively.

The Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect, the First Elder and the rest of them also came to know that the legendary Qin Yu was actually a Qin clansman.

Although they were confused as to why the Mystic Emperor did not kill the Qin clan and instead treat them so well, they didn't dare offend Qin Yu. Each and every one of them was extremely respectful. The attitude they had toward Qin De had also turned a lot more sincere compared to before.

Qin Yu, Qin De, Feng Yuzi and his wife, Qin Feng, Mystic Emperor, the Nine Amplification Sect's Sect Master as well as the First Elder. These eight individuals were seated at the same table.

Ever since the Mystic Emperor revealed her identity in the main hall, the Qin clansmen have been in a state of nonstop excitement.

At this moment, at the other tables, the Qin clansmen were chatting about the most top-notch existence in the Immortal Realm, the Mystic Emperor, as well as they their prided Utmost

Supreme Third Elder, Qin Yu. They were also chatting about some of the achievements that they had accomplished in the Immortal Realm. Only today did the Qin clansmen manage to verify that... Qin Yu was that legendary 'Qin Yu.' This had caused this group of Qin clansmen, who already held Qin Yu as their idol, to become even more excited.

As for the table Qin Yu was at, each and every one of them was drinking and eating. Each and every one of them wore a smile on their faces. However, they were not as excited compared to the other tables.

“Brother Qin Yu, your cultivation speed is the fastest amongst all those people that I’ve seen and heard about in my entire lifetime... Having not seen you in a bit over three thousand years, Brother Qin Yu’s strength has grown even more astonishing. May I know exactly what level Brother Qin Yu is now?” Xuan Xi looked to Qin Yu while smiling.

At this moment, Qin De, Qin Feng and the rest of the people also looked to Qin Yu.

“Me? I reckon I’m not far away from undergoing the Divine Tribulation.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu was able to imagine that his soul’s level had already reached a point where he surpassed ordinary Deities. As for his martial prowess and body, it had already reached the ninth stage. They were most definitely fitting the requirements to undergo the Divine Tribulation.

Merely, Qin Yu was still incapable of knowing when the Divine Tribulation would come.

“Don’t tell me it’s because I’m still in the ‘Middle stage Origin Stage’ that the Divine Tribulation hasn’t come?” Qin Yu guessed in his heart.

“Not far from undergoing the Divine Tribulation. I must truly congratulate Brother Qin Yu.” Xuan Xi said at once.

Qin De and the rest of them people instead did not ask anything. Instead, they immediately changed the subject to other things.

After the banquet was over, after the Mystic Emperor left with the people from the Nine Amplifications Sect, Qin Yu, Qin De and Qin Feng went into a room together. Only then did the father and sons start chatting with each other properly.

The three of them sat down around a small table. Each of them poured a cup of tea for themselves.

“Royal Father, earlier, you told me to believe in the Mystic Emperor? Why did you tell me to do that? Could it be that you think what she said was true?” Inside the room, Qin Yu immediately asked the confusion he had in his heart.

Qin De held the teacup with his hands. With a light smile, he said. “No, I do not believe what she said was the truth.”

“Then Royal Father...” Qin Yu frowned.

Qin De shook his head and said. “While I did not believe what she said was the truth, I also do not think that what she said was false. Truth or false, there is no need to determine that.”

“Little Yu, before this, let me tell you about a matter. Among our Qin descendants, there are twelve who ended up marrying wives in the Immortal Realm. There are also three Qin clan’s women who ended up having husbands here. As for their wives and husbands, none of them are unrelated to the Mystic Emperor.” Qin De said slowly.

Qin Yu’s expression changed.

“Mystic Emperor is truly fierce.” Qin Yu sensed that the Mystic Emperor was hard to take care of.

There are not many Qin clansmen in the Immortal Realm to begin with. For there to be fifteen of them’ married to the Mystic Emperor’s people, this matter had turned troublesome. If they were to take care of the Mystic Emperor, then how shall they deal with the children from those fifteen marriages?

Qin Feng also nodded and said. “My grandson Little Nan had also grew into a good relationship with a girl recently. As far as I know, that girl is from the Nine Amplifications Sect.”

“Amazing, amazing.” Qin Yu had a trace of anger from the bottom of his heart.

As the Mystic Emperor had used this move, even if Qin Yu wanted to deal with her, he could not do it easily.

“Yu’er, do not think too much about it. If that Mystic Emperor wanted to kill us from the Qin clan, then she would’ve done so already. There would be no reason for her to drag all the way till now... furthermore, the Mystic Emperor is indeed a benefactor to our Qin clan.” Qin De said.

“Benefactor? What did she do?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Feng spoke. “The clansmen of our Qin clan that have ascended to the Fish Sun Star in the past years have all encountered dangers before. Even I and our Royal Father were like that too. However, every single time, we were saved by the people from the Nine Amplifications Sect. There was one time where the Mystic Emperor personally came to our help. According to what the people from the Nine Amplifications Sect said, the reason why they were so protective of us was precisely because of the Mystic Emperor. Of course, in the past, they had merely said that the Mystic Emperor was an extremely powerful expert of their Nine Amplifications Sect.”

“Danger, it’s possible that this Mystic Emperor had deliberately created some of those dangers.” Qin Yu was completely vigilant against the Mystic Emperor.

If the Mystic Emperor was truly sincere.

Then why would she make a lot of women and men become the life companions of the Qin descendants?

“It is possible. However... I am certain that Mystic Emperor has shown grace upon our Qin clan. Furthermore, it’s a very large amount of grace.” Qin De said solemnly. “Yu’er, you’ll understand once I finish telling you about this thing.”

“Please speak, Royal Father.” Said Qin Yu.

Qin De said. “Yu’er, you ought to know that the people from the Mortal Realm’s Purple Mystic Star, as long as they’re Immortal Cultivators, they would all ascend to the Fish Sun Star. And in every ten cultivators that ascend, roughly half of them would not make it past a hundred years.”

“Really?” Qin Yu was shocked. He had never paid attention to stuff like these.

Qin Feng also nodded. He said. “That’s right. When we first ascend, we’ll be merely level one Heavenly Immortals. On the Fish Sun Star, level one Heavenly Immortals are simply people of the lowest rank. However, because of the fact that those who have ascended are all people of outstanding talents in the Mortal Realm, the majority of them possess treasures and such. Yet, because of the fact that there are too many Heavenly Immortals on the Fish Sun Star, their status is extremely ordinary and the number of treasures they possess is greatly inferior to those that have

ascended. Thus, the Immortals that have ascended will usually be killed by those with ulterior motives.”

Only then did Qin Yu understand.

“Five deaths among ten people, this was the approximate percentage. The overwhelming majority of them would end up dying like that. However, our Qin clan, in all these years, not a single one of our descendants that have ascended suffered the fate of death!” Said Qin De solemnly. “Why is it that our Qin clan was this special? It was precisely because we were protected by the Nine Amplifications Sect which was commanded by that Mystic Emperor in the shadows.”

“Even if our Qin clan were to encounter dangers, and even if some of them were deliberately created by the Mystic Emperor, the others... they are instead ordinary dangers that cultivators who have ascended would encounter. For other sects, such as the Clear Emptiness Monastery and such, half among their disciples that ascend would die. However, none of us are dead. I presume you too understand the great grace that the Mystic Emperor has shown our Qin clan now?” Qin De looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slowly nodded.

Regardless of what that Mystic Emperor was planning to do, from everything that had happened up till now, the Mystic Emperor was still a benefactor to the Qin clan.

After all, if it hadn't been for the Mystic Emperor's protection,

then it would be uncertain whether or not his Royal Father and big brother would still be alive.

“Yu’er, that’s why I said that there was no need to differentiate whether the Mystic Emperor was telling the truth or not. When you weren’t here, she didn’t kill us. And now that you’ve returned, it’s even more unlikely that she’ll kill us now. For her to do such a thing, she must definitely have her own reasons. I believe that... we’ll naturally find out the truth in the future.” Qin De advised.

Qin Yu grew silent. He was pondering in his heart.

Qin De and Qin Feng glanced at each other. They did not disturb Qin Yu.

“If I were to kill the Mystic Emperor now, then I could also be considered as repaying kindness with hostility. Furthermore, my Royal Father and them would definitely not agree to it. However, if I don’t kill her... there exists the possibility that she would kill my Royal Father and them. What should I do?”

Qin Yu pondered over it for a short period of time.

“Even if I were to kill the Mystic Emperor, how shall I deal with Uncle Feng’s wife? With the fifteen Qin descendants that have married the Mystic Emperor’s people?” Qin Yu slowly shook his head. “It would appear that I cannot deal with the Mystic Emperor for now. Mn.... this is the only way for now.”

Qin Yu had come to a conclusion.

“Royal Father, I will be leaving for a short period of time and coming back immediately.” After Qin Yu finished saying those words, he instantly disappeared. Only Qin De and Qin Feng remained. The two of them looked to each other, they were confused as to what Qin Yu was planning to do.

Nine Amplifications Sect.

Inside a simple yet elegant and unique palace. There was not a single servant here. This was the residence that the Mystic Emperor had on the Nine Amplifications Sect. In normal circumstances, others didn't dare to come into this palace at all. As for now, the Mystic Emperor and the Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect was in this palace.

Inside the palace.

Mystic Emperor had her hands on behind her back. She was facing the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master with her back. No one knew what she was thinking.

“Your Majesty.” Said the Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect. “Regarding that Qin clan...”

The Mystic Emperor indifferently waved her sleeve and broke off the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master's speech. “You can go and relax. You do not have to worry about anything. All you have

to do is to carry on my orders.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.” The Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect didn’t dare to say anymore. He immediately withdrew from the Mystic Emperor’s residence. As for the Mystic Emperor, a smile suddenly appeared on her face. “Qin Yu oh Qin Yu, let’s see how you plan to deal with this mountain pass of mine.”

After she finished saying that, the Mystic Emperor flipped her hand and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. “Brother Zong Yan, Qin Yu has shown himself...”

Chapter 41: Breaking Through The Seal

On the core planet of the Demon Realm's Bird Clan, Black Crow Star, inside the Imperial Palace.

Ever since the battle with Wu Lan, the Peng Demon Emperor had restrained his flames of anger for many years. During normal occasions, he would wholeheartedly immerse himself in training so that he could reach the level nine Demon Emperor level at an earlier date. In the over three thousand years that Qin Yu had disappeared, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan had also not been in constant contact with the Mystic Emperor.

Inside a private room within the Imperial Palace.

“What is the Mystic Emperor contacting me for?” Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan flipped his hand around and took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Upon sweeping through the Transmission Spiritual Pearl with his Demon Awareness, he immediately started frowning. ‘Why is this Mystic Emperor informing me of Qin Yu’s appearance?’

“Xuan Xi, for what reason are you telling me this news?” Zong Yan asked via a transmission.

“Brother Zong Yan, back then, you chased to kill Qin Yu and his brothers and even killed Hei Yu’s wife’s sister-in-law, Bai Xin. Furthermore, there is hatred between you and Hei Yu, as you have killed his parents. Could it be that you believe that Qin Yu and his

brothers will not to come find you?” Xuan Xi asked.

Zong Yan’s brows slightly creased.

The hatred and vengeance between him and Hei Yu was indeed something that was difficult to eliminate.

“Xuan Xi, this is not something that you should be worried about. It is still hard to say as to whether that Hei Yu has found out who his actual parents are. And the most important thing is... although it is hard for me to kill Hei Yu, it is also impossible for Hei Yu and his brothers to kill me. I, Zong Yan, am still confident in my speed.” Transmitted Zong Yan indifferently.

Evidently, Zong Yan didn’t want to fight against Qin Yu and them again.

Over three thousand years ago, Zong Yan had joined hands with Emperor Yu and his wife Xuan Xi. In addition to that, his two subordinates also set out together with them. However, the aftermath of all that was a disgraceful escape. And, with Qin Yu and his brothers’ cultivation speed, their current strength was most definitely even more terrifying. There was also that Wu Lan, who had brought about fear to him. Zong Yan did not wish to continue to disgrace himself.

“My speed is fast, it is impossible for them to kill me!” this was the true notion that Zong Yan had in his heart.

Xuan Xi said via transmission. “Brother Zong Yan, please do not deceive yourself. Back then, Qin Yu and his brothers had only cultivated for several hundred years. Yet, their strength was already that exceptional. And now, over three thousand years have passed. No one knows exactly how strong they are now. Furthermore, not long ago, I met Qin Yu. I feel that... the current Qin Yu is very terrifying.”

“You met him yet he didn’t kill you?” Zong Yan was astonished.

Xuan Xi laughed lightly. She said via transmission. “I have my own methods. However, what I want to tell you now is that Qin Yu’s current strength is extremely astonishing. Merely by sensing the aura he emits, I can tell that... I am likely unable to block a single move from him. The sensation he gives me was very similar to that of the Cyan Emperor from back then, very similar!”

What Xuan Xi didn’t know was that the aura that she sensed was the distinctive aura of individuals whose souls have reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage.

The Cyan Emperor had trained for a very long time. Thus, his soul had long since reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage. That was the reason why he had the same sort of aura as Qin Yu. That was also the reason why Qin Yu was unable to tell how strong the Cyan Emperor was, the first time he met him.

“Very similar to the Cyan Emperor?” Zong Yan’s expression changed.

Upon thinking of the Cyan Emperor, Zong Yan felt a burst of fear. Back then, when he, Emperor Yu and the others faced the Cyan Emperor, they were unable to even move. The gap between them was truly too great.

“That’s why I came to inform you. It’s best for you to be careful of Qin Yu and his brothers’ revenge. Well then, that’s all I have to say. Brother Zong Yan, as to what you plan to do about it, that is not my problem.” After Xuan Xi finished transmitting these words, she cut the connection.

Zong Yan was however still holding onto the Transmission Spiritual Pearl. His complexion and expression changed several times. He had turned somewhat gloomy.

“Handle Qin Yu? I’m unable to even win against that subordinate of his, how can I kill him?” Zong Yan slowly shook his head. He had come to a decision.

According to what Xuan Xi had said, the current Qin Yu possessed a very similar aura with the Cyan Emperor.

However, if they were to compare strength, then who would be stronger?

Although the Cyan Emperor had trained for a long time, his soul’s level was at the very most approaching that of a Mid Level Deity. However, Qin Yu’s soul, with the assistance from his Meteoric Tear, was definitely stronger than the Cyan Emperor’s.

The Cyan Emperor was able to instantly and completely restrict the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them because of the treasure that he obtained from the Bewitching God Temple, that he spent tens of millions of years to completely bind and understand. Although that treasure he obtained could be considered as being pretty good, when comparing with the Bewitching God Temple's Master's most beloved treasure, the High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear 'Waning Snow,' it would be seriously inferior.

If the Cyan Emperor were to fight against the current Qin Yu, then as long as Qin Yu took out his Divine Spear Waning Snow, the Cyan Emperor would be unable to even block a single strike from him!

At the Demon Realm's Entrance to the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was standing outside the entrance by himself. After Qin Yu bid his farewell to his Royal Father and big brother on the Fish Sun Star, Qin Yu used Greater Teleportation to rapidly rush over here. With Qin Yu's current speed, he was about ten times faster compared to before.

"Eight Nine Space Sealing Array?" Qin Yu laughed indifferently.

"You, the brat standing out there. As per the joint agreement of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm, this entrance is sealed. Regardless of who you are, you are not allowed entrance into it. It's best for you to depart from here right away." A large shout sounded from inside the Bewitching God Temple's entrance.

Qin Yu did not care about it at all. “Joint agreement of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm? You mean the agreement between those several leaders?”

“After obtaining this Divine Spear Waning Snow, I have yet to use it at all. In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I reckon only this seal is worthy of me using it.” Excitedly, Qin Yu flipped his hand over and took out a spear.

A dark black colored shaft, a snow-like dazzling spearhead, and a blood line coiling around the spearhead, giving it an even more baleful appearance.

“Haha, what is that guy outside trying to do? Could it be that he’s planning to break through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array? He’s truly going to make me die from laughter with this joke. Even the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and them are unable to break through it, who did this guy think he is? A god?”

“Brothers, these thousands of years we’ve spent here have been extremely boring. Let’s enjoy the show. Let’s see how this guy will try to break the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array.”

Inside the entrance, the seventy two Emperor level experts that have set up the formation array were laughing loudly. They were bored and wanted to see the embarrassment of the guy outside.

Holding the spear one-handed, with the spear pointed downward in a slant, Qin Yu stood there straightly. His long black hair was

drifting. His gaze was fixed upon the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array.

“Waning Snow, for your first spear strike, I shall use the idea behind the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike.” Qin Yu’s wrist lightly trembled. The Divine Spear Waning Snow turned into a roaming dragon instantly. With a slight spin, it shot toward the entrance.

Pressing forward without stopping!

Broken!

All seventy two Emperor level experts inside the entrance looked at the scene in front of them with wide opened eyes.

A very simple strike.

However, from their point of view, it was as if the space surrounding Qin Yu had instantly grown distorted following his movements. At the same time, a chain of mirages was born from his spear.

“Pfff!”

Instantly, the numerous mirages combined into one. Like ripping through paper, the spear pierced through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. As for the seventy two Emperor level experts, they all spew out a mouthful of blood simultaneously when the great

formation array was broken through.

“That move just now....” An Emperor level expert still had blood dripping from the corner of his mouth. However, his eyes were wide open. He was still recalling that fearsome spear strike.

All of them managed to clearly see the spear strike.

The spear strike appeared to be very simple. Its speed also seemed pretty average. However, all of them were able to remember that.... when the spear moved earlier, the space was also distorted. Furthermore, the instant the spear left Qin Yu’s hand to the instant it pierced through the seal, none of them managed to see it clearly.

It was like the spear had teleported.

“Haha, mistaken, mistaken. The ‘domains’ of Emperor level experts are truly a joke, a joke. This is domain, the true domain.” A youth among the seventy two Emperor level experts suddenly started laughing out loud. “I finally understand now. So this is what controlling the space is. So this is what ‘domain’ is.”

That youth flew to Qin Yu. He bowed extremely respectfully. “Thank you senior, for the spear strike earlier. This junior has been stuck at the sixth Devil Emperor level for many years, however, from your attack, this junior has realized. This junior is confident that he will be able to become a level nine Devil Emperor within a hundred years.”

“That guy is dreaming.” Immediately, someone mocked the youth. To be certain that he’ll reach the ninth Demon Emperor level just by seeing the spear strike?

That youth was still standing in front of Qin Yu respectfully. “Senior’s control of space greatly surpasses the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and them from that day. It also greatly surpasses this junior’s master’s. May I ask if senior is from the Divine Realm?”

This youth was no ordinary bystander. He was actually the disciple of the Devil Realm’s level nine Devil Emperor, Mo Kong.

As this youth was usually under the guidance of Mo Kong, his speed of progress was also amazingly rapid. However, upon seeing Qin Yu’s spear strike, he instead discovered that what his master had taught him over the years, was extremely shallow. He had instantly caught a glimpse of the greater Dao and was confident that he would be able to become a level nine Devil Emperor within a hundred years.

“Your comprehension is truly good. However, I am not from the Divine Realm.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“This junior is called ‘Wu Long.’ May I know who senior might be?...” Said this Devil Realm’s youth respectfully.

Qin Yu glanced at Wu Long. He then looked to the other seventy one Emperor level experts. With a light smile, he said. “The reason why I broke the seal today, was because I cannot bear to see the

tyranny imposed by some of the leaders of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. From today on, it's best for you to stop sealing this entrance. If I were to discover that this entrance is sealed again, then all those that set up the seal shall be killed.”

All of those seventy two Emperor level experts shivered in their hearts.

The spear from earlier had pierced through the seal like piercing through a window. This had caused everyone to know that... even if it the Dragon Emperor and them went up against him, they would still be no match for the mysterious expert before them. If this man before them truly wanted to kill them...

These seventy two Emperor level experts grew fearful.

“I shall excuse you all this time around.” Qin Yu’s words had let all seventy two Emperor level experts a sigh of relief.

“Return and tell your leaders to stop putting on this seal in the future. I dislike it.” Said Qin Yu coldly.

“Yes, senior.” How would those seventy two Emperor level experts dare to say anything else?

Qin Yu glanced at the seventy two people. He then flew into the entrance. When he passed through this group of people, Qin Yu’s clear voice once again sounded. “You can tell your leaders that my name is... Qin Yu!”

“It’s Qin Yu?”

The majority of these Emperor level experts were woken up by that. When they turned around to look, Qin Yu had already disappeared into the foggy Divine Illusion Barrier.

“Senior Qin Yu is truly too amazing. His strength was already comparable to level nine Immortal Emperors back then. Never had I expected that after not seeing him for these years, his strength had actually reached such a state.” Many of them were astonished.

As for that Devil Realm’s youth called Wu Long, he was looking at that foggy Divine Illusion Barrier and thinking in his heart. “Senior Qin Yu, the grace shown to me by your spear strike is comparable to the grace of being taught by my master. Wu Long will never forget about it.”

Soon after, Wu Long was the first one to depart from here. The other seventy one Emperor level experts also followed behind and left from the entrance.

Wu Long had said that he’ll be able to reach level nine Devil Emperor level in a hundred years. Today, all these Emperor level experts laughed at him. However, a hundred years later... Wu Long had actually become the number one expert from the Devil Realm in not just name but also in reality. Furthermore, he became most proficient in using the spear!

In the Crescent Moon Bay of the Immortal Realm.

Emperor Liu who had succeeded the Cyan Emperor was currently in a state of shock. In front of him were five Immortal Emperors who had just returned from the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple.

“What did you say earlier?” Emperor Liu asked again.

The leader among the five said respectfully. “Your Majesty, this subordinate of yours said that not long ago, the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple was broken through by a man using a single spear.”

“How is that possible, impossible!” Emperor Liu was unable to believe it.

Back then, after the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array’s arrangement was completed, the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and other experts had all tried to attack the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. Some of the powerful experts had even attacked together. However, none of them were able to do anything to the seal.

“Your Majesty, you can go and look at it yourself. Furthermore, all of the other Emperor level experts that set up the formation array also know of it.” Said that Immortal Emperor respectfully.

“Your Majesty, the person who broke the seal also said that he does not allow people to set up the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array in the future. He said that he cannot bear to see this sort of

tyrannical behavior and that if he were to discover the seal again, he would kill all those who set up the seal.” That Immortal Emperor added.

Emperor Liu grew silent.

After a long silence, Emperor Liu asked. “Who is it that broke the seal?”

“He said he is called Qin Yu!” Said that Immortal Emperor respectfully.

“Qin Yu....” Emperor Liu’s brows were raised. He was unable to restrain the shock in his eyes.

The previous Dragon Emperor Ao Fang had already abdicated. The current Dragon Emperor was Ao Wuming.

Only, Ao Wuming does not possess the Inherited Treasure. This was something that Ao Wuming requested himself. He said that he would only accept the Inherited Treasure after his Imperial Father Ao Fang finished using it to pass the Divine Tribulation.

Ao Wuming looked at the fourteen Demon Emperor expert subordinates. These fourteen Demon Emperor level experts were the ones dispatched to set up the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. Hearing what they had said, Ao Wuming was still unable to believe it.

“Wuming, what happened?” Ao Fang walked into the main hall.

“Imperial Father, an expert broke through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. He also said that he does not permit others to seal the entrance in the future and that if he were to discover it again, then he’ll kill all those that set up the seal.” A smile was instead on Ao Wuming’s face.

“Impossible. Both myself and the Great Ape Emperor have tried to break it before. Neither one of us managed to break through it. Who could possibly be capable of breaking through the seal?” Ao Fang found it to be impossible to believe.

“Imperial Father, you can go ask the other people. This is the truth.” Said Ao Wuming solemnly.

Seeing Ao Wuming saying it like this, Ao Fang had also accepted it. Only, the fact that there was someone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that was capable of breaking through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array had brought an immense shock to the old Dragon Emperor.

“You wouldn’t believe who it was that broke the seal.” Ao Wuming said with a smile.

“Who? Is it the new Gold Punishment Lord of the Dark Star Realm?” Ao Fang asked. In his heart, he believed only the leader among the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm was able to break through the seal.

Ao Wuming shook his head. He smiled and said. “I do not know of the Gold Punishment Lord. However, I know of the person who broke the seal. His name is.... Qin Yu!”

“Qin Yu?” Ao Fang seemed to have stopped breathing. He was unable to say anything for a long time.

Following the return of the seventy two Emperor level experts, the news of Qin Yu breaking the seal had instantly spread to all the major experts of the Three Realms — the Demon Realm’s Peng Demon Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and them; the Immortal Realm’s Flame Emperor, Mystic Emperor, Emperor Liu and them; the Devil Realm’s Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and them.

In short, Qin Yu’s astonishing strength had brought fear to all of the people.

Furthermore, not a single one of them dared to bring up the idea of sealing the Bewitching God Temple’s entrance again.

Chapter 42: Remodeling The Immortal Mansion

During the time when the seventy two Emperor level experts left the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple and returned to inform their respective leaders, Qin Yu had once again passed through the Divine Illusion Barrier in the external region of the Bewitching God Temple and arrived in the courtyard within the actual Bewitching God Temple.

“Qin Yu?” Uncle Fu was pleasantly surprised by Qin Yu’s arrival. “It’s only been a couple days and you’ve already back? Could it be that you’ve managed to find a way to open the Artifacts Palace?”

Qin Yu immediately waved his hand and said while smiling. “Of course not. It’s only been several days, I have yet to achieve that great of an improvement. The reason that I came today is because I have a matter that I wish for Uncle Fu to help me with.”

“Right, that’s what I thought. Go ahead and say your matter. As you are the successor to the Bewitching God Temple, as long as I can accomplish it, I will definitely help you.” Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

“Uncle Fu, are you proficient with matters regarding formation arrays and barriers?” Qin Yu asked with hope and expectation.

The reason for his coming today, was so that he could allow his Royal Father and them to be even more safe. He had thought of the

Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, the barrier on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was still too weak to level nine Immortal Emperor level experts. Thus, Qin Yu had thought of Uncle Fu.

According to what the master of the Bewitching God Temple had said, in order to create artifacts, one must possess a sufficient level of understanding in the matters of formation arrays and barriers. Thus, Qin Yu believed that Uncle Fu who had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple for numerous years ought to be very proficient in the Divine Barriers.

Qin Yu did not need Uncle Fu to know a lot about the formation arrays and barriers. All he wanted was for Uncle Fu to place a couple Divine Barriers on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. He believed that if that were to happen, then it would be impossible for even the Mystic Emperor to break through the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

“Formation arrays and barriers?” Uncle Fu stroked his mustache and laughed. “Qin Yu, you also know that I do not possess a soul and am unable to comprehend the spatial laws. When I’m bored, I would usually research some complicated formation arrays. For formation arrays and barriers, I could not be considered as a ‘great expert,’ but I could still be considered as being pretty good in the Divine Realm.”

Uncle Fu had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple for countless years. Due to the fact that his body was created by the master of the Bewitching God Temple, his body’s energy was provided by Divine Realm’s Energy Stones. He didn’t need to train. Thus, he spent majority of his time researching formation arrays

and barriers.

Uncle Fu could definitely be considered an expert in the field of formation arrays and barriers.

However, Qin Yu did not notice in Uncle Fu's tone that he was being modest.

"That's enough, enough. I do not need Uncle Fu you to be amazingly powerful. I merely need some powerful defensive Divine Barriers." Qin Yu said hurriedly. At the same time, he flipped his hand around and took out a pearl.

"Uncle Fu, this is a pearl that was transformed from an Immortal Mansion. I would like Uncle Fu to help me place some defensive barriers on this Immortal Mansion." Qin Yu immediately spoke of his purpose in coming.

Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu in confusion. "Qin Yu, why are you bothering with this? Could it be that with your current attack power, there are still people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm who are capable of threatening you?"

"No, this is for my father as well as my brothers." Qin Yu said. "I fear that after I ascend to the Divine Realm, my father and them might be attacked by certain people. Thus, I wanted to give them an Immortal Mansion that could safeguard them."

Uncle Fu realized Qin Yu's purpose. He immediately patted Qin

Yu's shoulders. Confidently, he said. "Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Haha... I, A'Fu, was someone who had followed my master and seen the greater society. The people that I would usually befriend were also usually first class Heavenly Deity experts. Formation arrays and barriers? Although I cannot be considered as being a great expert in them, but even if I were to just casually create a couple, no ordinary Deities would be able to break through them."

Qin Yu was immediately overjoyed.

Formation arrays and barriers that even ordinary Deities were unable to break through, was there any need to fear Mystic Emperor and them now?

"Uncle Fu, thanks." Qin Yu retrieved the Qingyu Immortal Mansion back into the Jiang Lan's Realm. At the same time, he said. "Uncle Fu, it's too small here. Come with me to the Jiang Lan's Realm, let's properly set up the formation arrays and barriers there."

The area of the courtyard was not big. In order to place barriers on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, they needed to revert it back to its original size.

Uncle Fu was the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple and Qin Yu was the sole successor to the Bewitching God Temple. Thus, Qin Yu did not mind Uncle Fu knowing about the Jiang Lan's Realm.

“Jiang Lan’s Realm?” Uncle Fu was surprised. Following which he smiled and said. “From the way it sounds, it appears to be a spatial Divine Artifact. Exceptional. Exceptional. Good, I shall go and see.”

With an intention of Qin Yu’s mind, Uncle Fu who did not resist him had been absorbed into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Inside the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

A palace suddenly appeared on an area of meadows. It was the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. As for Qin Yu and Uncle Fu, they were standing in the air.

Uncle Fu looked to his surroundings with amazement. Sensing the Elemental Spirit Energy within the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Uncle Fu exclaimed in admiration. “Truly amazing. It’s actually able to let the Elemental Spirit Energy from the outside enter within it. And from the way it looks, this realm is boundless. The person who created such a spatial Divine Artifact... his strength is definitely no less than my master.”

Uncle Fu still didn’t know that the Jiang Lan’s Realm was actually divided into three different layers and each of the layers possessed different flows of time. Had Uncle Fu known that even time changed in the Jiang Lan’s Realm, then he would’ve likely been even more shocked.

“Well then, it’s been a long time since I’ve arranged any formation array. I’m a bit itchy to get started.” Said Uncle Fu while

smiling. At the same time, he flew to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. “Qin Yu, remove all the barriers that were on it before.”

Evidently, Uncle Fu simply did not care about all the formation arrays that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had placed on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu smiled. “Uncle Fu is Uncle Fu alright. The housekeeper of the number one artifact craftsman in the Divine Realm is also not someone that you can look down on.” Immediately, Qin Yu removed all of the barriers on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

The current Qingyu Immortal Mansion had no barrier on it at all. It was free for Uncle Fu to put in whatever he wanted.

“There’s no need for the barrier to be extremely powerful in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Might as well take things less seriously.” Uncle Fu extended out his hands. Ten rays of lights shot out from his fingers simultaneously. The ten rays of lights either intersected with one another, fused together or formed various peculiar symbols. In the end, it took the form of a net and completely wrapped around the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Afterwards, it blended into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

“Defensive, offensive and Illusion Barrier, one of each.” Uncle Fu lightly nodded. He then closed his eyes. His ten fingers would occasionally snap and occasionally form hand seals. Like that, the formation arrays integrated into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

After about an hour.

The entire time, Qin Yu was quietly watching from the side. However, Qin Yu must admit that he did not understand at all the formation array that had been set up. For formation arrays set up by Immortal Emperor level experts, he was still able to understand what he was watching through great difficulty. However, the formation array that Uncle Fu was making, although it appeared to be very simple, Qin Yu was unable to understand it at all.

How come those hand seals and peculiar formations would merge together and form a Divine Barrier?

“It’s done.” Uncle Fu smiled as he flew back to when Qin Yu was at.

“Uncle Fu, how is the barrier that you cast on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Uncle Fu said confidently. “I did not spend a lot of effort or energy. After all, my energy comes from the Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence. I have placed a total of three Divine Barriers on it. One is an offensive barrier, one is a defensive barrier and the last one is a illusion barrier.”

“This illusion barrier that I placed, it is stronger than the lowest ranked illusion barrier placed on the external regions of the Bewitching God Temple.” As Uncle Fu said this, Qin Yu started to smile.

The illusion barrier of the Bewitching God Temple, with the

exception of those who possessed the Bewitching God Painting, there has yet to be anyone who managed to go through it and reach the Bewitching God Temple. However, the one placed around the Bewitching God Temple was merely the lowest level Divine Illusion Barrier. Yet, the one that Uncle Fu had placed on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, an ordinary Divine Illusion Barrier, was even more powerful.

“As for this defensive barrier, ordinary Deities are unable to break through it. Its defense is much stronger compared to the seal that you broke through using the Divine Spear Waning Snow. If you were to use the Divine Spear Waning Snow, then you should be able to break through it when using all your strength.” Uncle Fu continued.

Qin Yu smiled satisfiedly.

With such a powerful defensive barrier, how would Qin Yu not be satisfied?

“As for the offensive barrier, it can only attack those within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. It is unable to attack those outside the Immortal Mansion. As for its attack power... it cannot be considered powerful. While ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors would not be able to block against it, it would be another story if they possessed Heavenly Divine Artifacts or Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Said Uncle Fu honestly.

However, Qin Yu did not mind about that in the slightest.

“Offensive barrier? Haha, there most likely wouldn’t be a need for it. I would tell my Royal Father to not allow any outsiders to enter it.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. “Furthermore, Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are also something that not many people possess in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

As Qin Yu finished his sentence, he recalled the Demon Realm’s Three Great Emperors and the Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns.

Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor’s so called Inherited Treasure was evidently stronger than Divine Artifacts. They ought to be Heavenly Divine Artifacts or Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Inherited Treasures of the Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns, they were probably also Heavenly Divine Artifacts or Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

The three Divine Barriers placed on the Qingyu Immortal Barrier had caused Qin Yu to be very excited. After he thanked Uncle Fu, Qin Yu directly left the Bewitching God Temple.

This time around, the reason why Qin Yu decided to break through the seal was first to intimidate all of the powers in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Secondly, the passage title plate given to him by the Three Great Sovereigns did not contain a lot of energy. It would only be able to open the seal a couple times. Thus, Qin Yu could only break through the seal in order to enter and exit.

As for breaking through the seal to enter and exit, Qin Yu had

selected the seal in the entrance located in the Demon Realm.

After departing from the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu rapidly proceed toward the Fish Sun Star.

Flowing Spring Galaxy. Fish Sun Star. Inside a room within the Qin clan's luxurious courtyard manor. Only Qin Yu, Qin De and Qin Feng were in the room.

“Yu’er, is this Qingyu Immortal Mansion truly as formidable as you said?” Qin De looked at Qin Yu with an expression of disbelief. In the few days that Qin Yu had disappeared, Qin De, Qin Feng and them were also guessing about what Qin Yu was doing. However, none of them expected that Qin Yu would bring them an enormous shock upon his return.

Qin Feng also looked to Qin Yu. “Little Yu, there are barriers this powerful? It shouldn’t be likely, right?”

“Big brother, Royal Father, please rest assured. This time, when I left, I had went to ask the help from a Divine Realm’s expert. The barriers placed on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion are all Divine Barriers. They are so powerful that the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm cannot even enter it.” Qin Yu said with absolute certainty. “Royal Father, quickly bind the core of this Qingyu Immortal Mansion... the Elemental Spirit Essence. Royal Father, this Qingyu Immortal Mansion shall be under your control in the future.”

Overjoyed, Qin De looked to Qin Yu. “Yu’er, to be honest, your

Royal Father, I, am truly somewhat terrified now.” As he said that, Qin De even laughed at himself. “Divine Barrier, it’s something that I don’t even dare to imagine.” As he said that, Qin De also sighed a couple times.

As a father, to see his son being this exceptional and surpassing his imagination time and time again. What then could a father say to his son? All he could do was to be proud of his son.

“Royal Father, Little Yu, I think... we should place the Qingyu Immortal Mansion on another planet and also migrate most of our Qin clansmen over to that planet. As for the Fish Sun Star, it should be fine as long as we left behind a couple people. Knowing the grudges between Little Yu, and the Mystic Emperor, I too am unable to be at ease.” Qin Feng spoke.

After hearing it, Qin Yu grew silent for a moment. He then said. “Mn, I agree. This Flowing Spring Galaxy is the Mystic Emperor’s territory. However, a galaxy to the west of the Flowing Spring Galaxy, the Burning Sun Galaxy, is a territory under the Immortal Realm’s Flame Emperor. It would be safer there.”

“Good, we shall place the Qingyu Immortal Mansion on a planet on the Burning Sun Galaxy.” Qin De also nodded and said.

Soon after, Qin De started binding the Elemental Spirit Essence.

Inside the Nine Amplifications Sect. Inside that elegant palace belonging to the Mystic Emperor.

The Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master bowed and said. "Your Majesty, a majority of the Qin clansmen have left the Fish Sun Star. According to the female disciples that have married into the Qin clan, they have migrated to the Blazing Sun Galaxy's Virtue Residence Star..

"Virtue Residence Star." The corners of the Mystic Emperor's mouth was slightly raised. Her gaze contained a smile within them. "They have indeed done what I expected them to do. This Qin Yu truly does not feel at ease around me and had migrated his family to a different planet."

The Mystic Emperor turned around and looked at the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master. "Although the majority of the Qin clan has left, isn't there still a portion of them remaining? Treat these people from the Qin clan properly like before. You do not need to concern yourself with the other things. You can go now."

"Yes, Your Majesty." Although the Nine Amplification Sect's Sect Master was confused as to what the Mystic Emperor's plan was, he had never once spoken his mind.

The Mystic Emperor had a smile on her face. In a soft voice, she said. "Qin Yu, oh how could you know that I had never intended to kill your entire family. However, what you have done clearly shows that you fear me. It would seem that... my plan ought to be able to succeed."

Burning Sun Galaxy. Virtue Residence Star.

Qin Yu bought a mountain range on the Virtue Residence Star. This included the several palaces on top of the mountain range. With Qin Yu's current wealth, buying a mountain range was extremely easy for him.

These several palaces have become the residences of the Qin clansmen. As for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it was placed in the ravine within the mountain range. The important people of the Qin clan would usually live in this Qingyu Immortal Mansion. At the same time, the Qin clan had also purchased several thousand servants on the Virtue Residence Star.

Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Hei Tong and a large amount of people had also come out from the Jiang Lan's Realm. They had also decided to stay in the Qin clan. After all, there were more people there. These past days, they have also been living their lives relaxedly.

In a blink of an eye, half a year passed.

“Chi....”

A black spearhead had ripped through the space. With an unparalleled grandeur, like a falling thunderbolt from the Heavens, it thrust at Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he merely brushed it aside with his right hand and casually broke this move.

“Hei Yu, the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike is hard to perfect. Your Heaven Startling Single Spear Strike is also hard to

perfect.” Qin Yu consoled.

With Qin Yu’s sight, he was naturally able to tell that this spear strike that Hei Yu had thrown at him had not yet reached the quintessence of the Heavenly Startling Single Stick Strike.

“Big brother, I cannot restrain myself. That Great Ape Emperor, isn’t he also only someone who knows the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes? Yet, isn’t his status the same as that of the Peng Demon Emperor? Furthermore, with my Black Feather Battle Armor, my defense is definitely comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact. My movement technique is also better than the Great Ape Emperor’s. This Cloud Piercing Spear that was given to me by Uncle Lan is also extremely powerful. I should be able to kill that Peng Demon Emperor.” Hei Yu was a bit impatient.

The enmity from killing his parents is absolutely irreconcilable!

“Your speed is still not as good as the Peng Demon Emperor’s.” Qin Yu sighed. Seeing Hei Yu’s expression, Qin Yu knew that he cannot convince him. Thus, he said. “Fine, since you demand it like so, I shall agree to you going to find the Peng Demon Emperor for revenge.”

Chapter 43: You Think You Can Flee?

As Hei Yu was arguing with Qin Yu. Hou Fei, on the other hand, stood there and didn't say anything. His gaze was instead a bit dejected.

“Fei Fei, what's wrong?” Confused, Qin Yu looked at Hou Fei. Usually, Hou Fei was someone who was always loud and lively. Very rarely has there ever been times when Hou Fei was so quiet.

Hou Fei smiled bitterly and said. “Mixed Hair Bird, earlier you've mentioned that you want to avenge your parents. It lead me to remember that... you at least know about the information regarding your parents. But what about me? Even now, I don't even know who my parents are. Or perhaps... do I even have parents?”

Ever since Hou Fei was a child, he had always followed Uncle Lan. Although Uncle Lan had became his master in name, he had actually only provided very little amount of guidance to Hou Fei. The entire time, Hou Fei had been carefree and without worries. Only occasionally would he think about his own identity.

“Monkey, don't grieve. You are a Fiery Eyed Water Ape, you are not a Divine Beast birthed by the world, you most definitely have parents. Even though you don't know anything about your parents, they might still be alive. That's still a bit better off than me.” Hei Yu said after a long sigh.

Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu. “Big brother, I have been with you ever since I was a child. I have considered you as my blood brother. However, that still would not conceal the truth that my biological parents were killed by the Peng Demon Emperor.”

Hei Yu took a deep breath. His gaze grew sharp. “This time around, I must personally kill that Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan in order to avenge my parents.”

“The only thing that I am concerned about is... that Peng Demon Emperor would flee with his speed and refuse to fight with me!” Hei Yu’s brows started to crease.

Hei Yu knew himself very well. He knew that when comparing himself with the Peng Demon Emperor, his speed was still a bit inferior.

“You can rest assured regarding that.” Qin Yu comforted.

“Big brother, you mean?” Hei Yu and Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu with puzzled expression.

Qin Yu nodded and laughed. “No matter what, the Peng Demon Emperor will have to fight against you frontally. This is something that you can be assured of.”

After half a month, Qin Yu and his two brothers had changed their appearances and arrived on the Demon Realm’s Bird Clan’s core planet... the Black Crow Star.

In the airspace above the Black Crow Star, Qin Yu and his brothers were standing next to each other.

“Big brother, how is it?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu both looked to Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness had completely covered the entire Black Crow Star. It had even penetrated through the core of the Black Crow Star. Not a single thing on the entire Black Crow Star was able to escape Qin Yu’s inspection.

“Nothing. That Peng Demon Emperor is not on the Black Crow Star at all.” Said Qin Yu with a frown.

“Not here?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu also frowned.

Qin Yu’s gaze was cast toward the Imperial City in the distant. He started pondering.

In normal circumstances, the Peng Demon Emperor would not have left the Imperial City. However, he wasn’t in the Imperial City right now. There was a high chance that was because of Qin Yu and his brothers. That spear strike Qin Yu used to break through the seal might be another reason.

“Wait here for a moment, I’ll go check out the Imperial City.” Qin Yu suddenly said.

After he finished saying that, he disappeared from the sky and reappeared outside the gate of the Imperial City. At this moment, someone was coming out from the East Gate of the Imperial City and the gate was actually open.

The space where the East Gate was suddenly started distorting. When those guards of the Imperial City started getting surprised by the space distortion, the space had already returned to normal. As for Qin Yu, he had already seized the opportunity and entered the Imperial City.

On the street outside of the Imperial Palace, people were walking about back and forth. Qin Yu was looking at the Imperial Palace in front of him.

“Mn, Ao Ku is the one with the highest strength in the Imperial City right now. He’ll do then.” Qin Yu smiled lightly. Then his figure disappeared from the streets.

Inside a private room in the Imperial Palace.

Ao Ku was quietly training. Back then, he had fought against Qin Yu and lost a true body to him. This had caused Ao Ku’s strength to reduce to half. All these years, he had been trying his best to train and restore his second true body.

And now, his strength was about to reach the level that he was back then.

“Qin Yu, you’ve ruined one of my true bodies, I will definitely get my revenge!” Ao Ku opened his eyes. His heart was filled with hatred. However, he still knew about the news of Qin Yu breaking the seal on the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike.

With Ao Ku’s strength, his vengeance was something that was simply unable to be realized.

“Ao Ku, what are you thinking about?” A familiar voice suddenly sounded behind Ao Ku. This was a voice that had been in his dream numerous times. Ao Ku violently turned around.

What he saw was a smiling Qin Yu standing in the room.

“Qin Yu, you...” Ao Ku was momentarily at a loss for words.

“I do not have time to waste on you.” Qin Yu smiled indifferently. Ao Ku felt that when Qin Yu smiled, the entire world was beginning to spin. His mind started to become muddled. Soon after.... he had lost all awareness.

Devil Path Secret Skill ... Soul Bewitchment.

With Qin Yu’s current soul’s power, it was very simple for him to use this skill on Ao Ku.

“Ao Ku, where is the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan?” Qin Yu asked directly.

Ao Ku had a lifeless expression on his face. Blankly, like a machine, Ao Ku said. “His Majesty Peng Demon Emperor had already left the Black Crow Star half a year ago. He said if there is any important matter, I just need to send him a transmission. The location where he is, no one knows.”

Hearing such a response, Qin Yu grew enraged.

Suddenly, Qin Yu’s voice shined. He said. “Transmission, how do you send the transmission? Do you need to use the Transmission Secret Array or not use it? “ Using the Transmission Secret Array or not would allow Qin Yu to determine how far the Peng Demon Emperor had left.

“His Majesty had strictly ordered that I need to use the Transmission Secret Array and send a transmission every half a month to report the state of affairs. However, one time I did not use the Transmission Secret Array but His Majesty still managed to receive my transmission.” Ao Ku told Qin Yu about everything in a machine like tone.

Hearing such a reply, Qin Yu smiled.

“Strictly ordered the use of Transmission Secret Array? Isn’t that to confuse others? To be able to receive the transmission even without using the Transmission Secret Array, it would seem that this Peng Demon Emperor should not be located far from the Black Crow Star and should be in the same galaxy.”

Qin Yu was extremely certain.

“Well then, as for the cute Ao Ku, since you’re an accomplice that led to the death of Bai Xin, I should leave you for Xiao Hei and Bai Ling to handle.” With but a thought, Qin Yu absorbed Ao Ku into the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu and his brothers started to search the planets surrounding the Black Crow Star. With Qin Yu’s current Divine Awareness’ search range, the speed of their search was naturally very fast. In that galaxy, Qin Yu, without stopping or sleeping, after searching for six days.... had finally found the Peng Demon Emperor.

This was an uninhabited planet.

This planet was relatively close to the core planet. The planet’s temperature was extremely high. There was only desolate sand and stones here. There was no life at all on this planet. Had it been under normal circumstances, there would not be anyone who would stay at this location.

However, below the surface of this uninhabited planet was a cave. A person was quietly cultivating in that cave.

Qin Yu and his brothers were currently on the surface of this uninhabited planet. The three of them looked to each other and smiled.

“Big brother, this Peng Demon Emperor is still only at the level eight Demon Emperor soul level. Even Mixed Hair Bird and I are able to easily find him.” Hou Fei laughed.

Qin Yu nodded.

Hei Yu was instead violently shining with a cold light. With a low and calm voice, he said. “Father, mother, I have never met the two of you. However, I know that even though the two of you were to be killed, you’ve still split open the space and saved my life. Today, I shall avenge the two of you.”

“Yoh!”

A mournful bird siren sounded from Hei Yu’s mouth. That bird siren sound was extremely resounding. It had actually formed clear space ripples. With Hei Yu as the center, the space ripples started spreading in all directions.

Grabbing the Cloud Piercing Spear with a single hand, Hei Yu rushed into the ground.

Following a diagonal line.

Hei Yu actually managed to pierce a subterranean tunnel. The target of this subterranean tunnel was the Peng Demon Emperor located in the underground. As he was piercing through the ground, Hei Yu’s appearance had also started to change.

Sharp and icy-cold black feathers had appeared on his body. Hei Yu was changing to his battle form.

“Someone’s here?”

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan who was training, was woken up by that reverberating bird siren. He opened his eyes. His Demon Awareness instantly discovered a frightening aura rushing towards him rapidly.

Without saying anything, Zong Yan, with a ‘woosh,’ shot directly upward. “Bang!” The sound of explosions rung unceasingly. Zong Yan directly crashed through layers upon layers of subterranean rocks and arrived on the surface.

“Trying to run away?” The direction that Hei Yu was rushing towards suddenly changed. With a slant, he started to rush upward. Anywhere his body passed, the extremely sharp and tough feathers of his easily ripped all the obstructions apart.

The Peng Demon Emperor stood in the empty sky. His entire body was radiating a golden light. The golden crown on his head was even more dazzling.

He did not flee!

As the Peng Demon Emperor, it was impossible for him to not fight against someone and flee immediately. After all, he, the Peng Demon Emperor, was also one of the notable strong expert of the

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan grew curious. “Who is this person that has come for me?”

“Bang!” Sand and stones were flying. The person who had come for the Peng Demon Emperor had finally shown his appearance.

A plate of armor formed by black feathers. A plate of feather on his forehead adding on a layer of coldness. His hatred filled eyes seemed to be bursting out an angry blaze.

“Hei Yu?” Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan was greatly shocked.

He was shocked to discover that this person standing in front of him, someone that he was unable to see through, was actually Hei Yu! For him to be unable to see through Hei Yu, could it be that in merely three thousand short years, Hei Yu had become a level nine Demon Emperor?

“Die!” This was the only word that managed to come out of Hei Yu’s mouth.

Like a volcanic eruption, that spear strike of his contained Hei Yu’s endless anger. At this moment, the black colored Cloud Piercing Spear almost seemed to have turned into a bloodthirsty spear of anger. It ripped through the space and, in an instant, appeared in front of the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Humph!” Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan sneered. His hands, covered in a layer of golden color, shot upwards to block the

incoming spear.

The Cloud Piercing Spear against golden colored hands.

“Bang!”

A violent energy wave burst in all directions. The exchange between the two of them had shaken up the entire uninhabited planet. At their level, destroying a planet was also an extremely easy task.

Hei Yu’s spear was only slightly jolted.

The golden crown on Zong Yan’s head shined. As for Zong Yan’s hands, covered in the golden colored matter, they were also jolted. Zong Yan’s expression instantly changed. He rapidly flew backwards. With an elegant circular arc jump, he had arrived on a place far away. Standing far away, Zong Yan looked at Hei Yu. He was unable to believe what he was seeing.

“Hei Yu, when did you become this powerful? Furthermore, is that spear of yours a High Quality Divine Artifact?” In a single burst, Zong Yan asked these questions.

“The dead don’t need to ask questions.” Said Hei Yu gnashing his teeth. He then proceeded to attack Peng Demon Emperor again.

“A single spear attack made me reach the limit of my Inherited Treasure. If I were to use my ultimate move, then I might be able

to fight against him. However... Hei Yu still has his brothers!" Zong Yan glanced to his surrounding. Sure enough, in a distant sky, there stood a person. It was Qin Yu who had been watching the fight the entire time.

Qin Yu had broken through the seal on the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike. That was a seal that even the Dragon Emperor and them were unable to do anything to. Evidently, Qin Yu's attack power was even stronger than the Dragon Emperor. No matter what, Zong Yan would not dare to fight against Qin Yu.

Flee!

Zong Yan's body formed a graceful curve as he jumped back. He had instantly arrived at a spot extremely far away.

"Humph, in terms of speed, how could you be a match for me? So what if your attack power is strong. You won't be able to land your attacks on me." Zong Yan sneered in his heart. He was extremely confident in his own speed. Zong Yan did not dare to use Teleportation or Great Teleportation because of the effects from the exchange earlier.

However, Zong Yan suddenly discovered that a stick silhouette appeared before him. The stick silhouette was too fast. Its attack was also definitely no weaker than the spear strike that Hei Yu used earlier. Zong Yan was unable to evade it at all. Zong Yan had no choice but to use his two hands to take on the incoming strike.

Black Stick against the gold colored hands!

“Bang!”

Zong Yan’s hands were jolted to numb. A mouthful of blood had also reached his throat from his stomach.

“Hey, your Grandfather Hou was already waiting for you from the side. You think you can flee? Haha...” Hou Fei held the Black Stick with his hands and laughed out loud. Actually, Qin Yu and Hou Fei were located on either sides. They were both observing the Peng Demon Emperor with their Soul’s Power.

Once the Peng Demon Emperor tried to flee, they would track him down with their Souls’ Power and then whoever was closest to him would attack to cut him off.

“Humph, your strength is indeed pretty decent. However, what about your speed?” Zong Yan’s figure instantly turned into a blur. With repeated movements, he had instantly thrown off Hou Fei and proceed to fly towards outer space.

“Bastard, don’t you flee if you have the skills!” Hou Fei was extremely angry.

Seeing Hou Fei who was angry yet unable to catch up him, Zong Yan felt a burst of pride. “Qin Yu and his brothers, their strength is each stronger than the other. Especially that Qin Yu. However, in regards to speed... not a single one of them are a match for me.”

Just when Zong Yan felt that he had entered into an undisturbed region of the outer space and prepared to use Greater Teleportation...

“What’s happening?” Zong Yan was shocked. At this moment, he felt as if he had entered into a deep quagmire. The speed that he prided himself in had instantly decreased by several tens folds. The space in his surroundings seemed to possess a consciousness as it crushed down on him.

And at this moment, a figure suddenly appeared before him.

“Qin Yu?” Zong Yan saw the black clothed youth before him. He was unable to conceal his fear.

If one were to ask who among the three brothers that Zong Yan didn’t want to fight against the most, then it would be the person standing in front of him, Qin Yu! To be able to break the seal on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike, no one would want to fight against such a person.

“Wasn’t your speed very fast? Didn’t you say that you can flee? Try fleeing.” Said Qin Yu in a low voice.

The effortless drifting sensation that he had before was gone. Currently, the entire space was distorted and pressing him down. Zong Yan knew that the speed that he prided himself in had become useless.

“What, what is happening?” Zong Yan tried his best to speed up his flying speed. However, Qin Yu was able to catch up to him with merely some effortless steps. Zong Yan’s face had turned red. Sweat had appeared on his forehead.

And at this moment, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had also, with speed much faster than that of Zong Yan’s, flown over next to Qin Yu.

The three brothers stood next to each other. They looked at the nervous and panicky Peng Demon Emperor who was still trying to run away.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan felt the oppression in his surroundings. He then looked to Qin Yu and his brothers before him. He suddenly felt that... he was at a dead end.

“Bastard, weren’t you able to flee? Try fleeing again.” Mocked Hou Fei. A stick silhouette came crushing down. Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan wanted to dodge it. However, he had lost the agility that he possessed before. That stick landed firmly on his head.

“Bang!” Extremely sharp and clear!

Chapter 44: Thirty Six Overlapping Waves?

With grief and indignation, Zong Yan looked to the three people before him. Among the three people, Hou Fei eyes were filled with ridicule. Hei Yu, on the other hand, had eyes filled with flames of anger. Only Qin Yu preserved a calm expression.

“Will I be able to retain my life?” Zong Yan had already begun to despair. He raised his head and looked at Qin Yu.

Zong Yan knew very well in his heart that the reason why he was unable to flee with his speed was because of Qin Yu. Although he was still unable to figure out exactly what Qin Yu had done to cause the space to constrict him like so, Zong Yan had grown even more afraid of this Qin Yu.

Merely several hundred years after ascending, he possessed strength comparable to that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. Afterwards, he disappeared for over three thousand years. His accomplishments after over three thousand years, one would quake in fear just imagining it.

“Big brother, Zong Yan has committed all manners of crimes, whoever it was that obstructed his path, he would always handle them mercilessly. Haven’t we heard from that Ao Ku that this Zong Yan is an absolutely selfish person, a scum who thinks for no one but himself. Hell, I might as well smash his soul with a single stick strike of mine.” Hou Fei fiercely stared at Zong Yan. His black

stick seemed to be ready to smash downward at him at any moment.

Zong Yan immediately felt a burst of shock in his heart.

“Am I going to die?” Zong Yan instantly recalled all the things he had experienced throughout his life. Zong Yan’s life principle was to rather turn his back on everyone in the world, than have the people of the world turn their backs on him. Whoever set themselves against him are the wrong ones, they are his enemies.

Only at this moment did Zong Yan feel a bust of disappointment and frustration. “If I were to die, I reckon that no one would grieve for me.”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. Qin Yu spoke.

“Zong Yan, I shall give you an opportunity to live.” Qin Yu’s voice had instantly brightened up Zong Yan’s eyes. He raised his head and looked to Qin Yu. However, upon seeing that smile on Qin Yu’s face, Zong Yan felt a burst of humiliation. He raised his chin slightly and said in a cold voice. “Qin Yu, if you want to kill me then go and kill me, don’t you think of humiliating me.”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

As Zong Yan was the Peng Demon Emperor, he still had his pride.

“I will not humiliate you.” Said Qin Yu with an indifferent smile.

“I reckon that you can also tell now, without even my second brother and third brother, I am able to easily kill you by myself. Furthermore, in front of me, you are simply unable to flee. Zong Yan... am I correct?”

Zong Yan nodded and said. “Qin Yu, your strength is enough to convince me. In front of you, I am indeed unable to escape. If I were to die at your hands, all I could blame would be my own ability for being insufficient.”

“Since you’re unable to escape, then the opportunity that I shall give you is... to fight against my third brother Hei Yu without fleeing. If you manage to defeat my third brother, I shall let you go. If my third brother is to defeat you, then your fate shall be decided by my third brother Hei Yu personally. During the period where the two of you fight each other, my second brother, Hou Fei, and I will definitely not interfere. What do you think?” Qin Yu proposed his proposal.

Although Qin Yu gave this proposal, it was actually Hei Yu who told him to propose this via Voice Transmission.

Hei Yu wanted to avenge his parents. If he were to kill Zong Yan with the assistance of Qin Yu, he would not be content no matter what. Only when he fight against Zong Yan himself and kills him would he be able to feel that he had not let his parents down.

“Fight against Hei Yu without fleeing?” Zong Yan’s eyes narrowed.

Hei Yu looked at Zong Yan coldly. “Zong Yan, what’s wrong? Could it be that the grand and majestic Peng Demon Emperor is afraid of me?”

Zong Yan sneered in his heart.

Earlier when he exchanged a blow with Hei Yu, the reason why he was the one losing in the exchange was because he did not use the ultimate move of the Inherited Treasure. If he were to fight against just Hei Yu, Zong Yan believed that he had some certainty that he’d be able to win.

“Good, I’ll agree.” Zong Yan looked to Hei Yu while smiling coldly. He then glanced at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you must remember that you and that Hou Fei cannot interfere.”

“Of course.” Qin Yu nodded.

“However, I am afraid of you escaping. Thus, I am going to have you come to my place to fight against my third brother. I am going to take absorb you into it now, do not resist.” Qin Yu said.

“Okay.” Zong Yan was extremely straightforward.

When his life was no longer on his own hands, why then would Zong Yan fear what tricks Qin Yu might do? Qin Yu also does not have to use any tricks.

“Absorb!” Qin Yu’s intention.

Zong Yan immediately disappeared from the outer space. He was absorbed into the first layer space in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Zong Yan didn't know at all that when Qin Yu had absorbed him into the Jiang Lan's Realm, he did not plan to let him back out at all.

In the first layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"This, this is a spatial Divine Artifact?" Zong Yan was dumbstruck as he looked to everything before him. He had originally thought that Qin Yu had absorbed him into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Never had he expected that it was actually a space.

Zong Yan did not believe that Qin Yu would be able to control a space. Thus, his only explanation was that it was a spatial Divine Artifact.

"What, do you have any complaints?" While Zong Yan was shocked, Qin Yu and his brothers had also appeared beside him. Zong Yan glanced at Qin Yu. He felt that Qin Yu was even more unfathomable. He replied. "I do not have any complaints. The regulations of this battle, Qin Yu, you can decide it for us."

"Good, since no one has any complaints, then you can start the battle. As for the battlefield.... it shall be that space over there." With a casual whip of Qin Yu's hand, an isolated cubic space of a hundred meters height, width and length had appeared.

To separate a small space with a casual whip of his hand, this had

stunned Zong Yan once again.

“Go in there.” With an intention, Hei Yu and Zong Yan were sent into that cubed shaped space. After Zong Yan was sent into it, he had even tried to touch the edge of the cubic space with his energy. However, the cubic space was extremely tough and durable; he was unable to break through it at all.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu merely smiled lightly.

“Rise.” With a point of his fingers, the surface of the earth had suddenly split open. At the same time, a large mountain appeared from the surface. In a blink of an eye, a large mountain appeared on the surface.

“Fei Fei, let’s go and watch the fight from the top of the mountain. The viewpoint just happens to be the best there.” Said Qin Yu as he smiled. At the same time, he flew to the top of the mountain. Hou Fei also flew over to the top of the mountain; laughing and giggling on the way. “Big brother, you truly know how to enjoy life.”

The two brothers stood on the summit next to each other. They looked to the two people in the cubic space not far away from them.

“Unless the victory and defeat is established, this battle shall not come to a stop.” Qin Yu said with a clear voice. “Zong Yan, Hei Yu, listen carefully. The space that the two of you shall fight in is only a space that large. It is very simple for the two of you to determine

the outcome of the battle. There are two ways; to admit defeat or to be killed. Well then, the two of you can begin.”

Right after Qin Yu finished his words, the two people in that hundred meter cubic space started staring at each other. Their auras were rising unceasingly.

“Big brother, when you tell the two of them to fight each other head on without fleeing, it appears to be fair. However, to make the two of them fight in such a small space, clearly you are partial toward the Mixed Hair Bird.” Hou Fei was able to tell the reason why Qin Yu made the battlefield so small with a single glance.

A cube of a hundred meter distance.

For an expert like the Peng Demon Emperor, if he were to exhibit the limit of his speed, then it was likely he'd reach several millions to tens of millions of miles with a single move. However, the area here was merely a hundred meters... for such a small area, the Peng Demon Emperor's astonishing speed was of barely any use.

In such a place, the most important thing was one's agility.

In terms of close combat agility, Hei Yu was most definitely on par with the Peng Demon Emperor. Thus, this had sealed the greatest strength of the Peng Demon Emperor.

“We can not talk about things like fairness. The Peng Demon Emperor has trained for all those years yet Xiao Hei has merely

trained for about thirty thousand years. For the two of them to fight, is that fair? The Peng Demon Emperor possesses the Inherited Treasure of the Peng Clan. Xiao Hei, on the other hand, does not possess any. Is that fair? Thus, we cannot talk about fairness. I merely provided a slight assistance. After all, the effects of that Inherited Treasure aren't just solely speed."

Qin Yu's gaze was fixed on the cubic space. "Let's not talk anymore, the battle has begun."

Hou Fei immediately also turned to look at the cubic space.

Inside the cubic space, the two people were standing opposite each other.

"My father Fang Chong, you killed him right?' Hei Yu's voice was cold.

"You knew?" Zong Yan was unable to refrain his shock. He had still thought that Hei Yu did not know about it. Back then, Qin Yu and them managed to hear about Hei Yu's identity inside the Jiang Lan's Realm. Thus, Zong Yan didn't know about it at all.

Furthermore, not long ago, when Hei Yu, Qin Yu and Hou Fei taught Ao Ku a lesson, they managed to receive even more details from Ao Ku.

"Killing my parents, between the two of us today, only one shall survive!" Instantly, Hei Yu's eyes grew red. At the same time, black

colored feathers appeared on his body. The black scaled feather on his forehead was radiating an even colder light.

Zong Yan merely had a slight smile of ridicule.

“A little vile spawn like you wants to kill me?” A quicksilver-like golden liquid began to flow on the surface of Zong Yan’s body. The golden crown on his head radiated a dazzling brilliance. “I shall show you why this ‘Golden Crown’ is the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasure!”

After he finished saying those words, Zong Yan’s body suddenly disappeared. When he reappeared again, he had appeared in front of Hei Yu.

A distance of several tens of meters, to these two great experts, cannot be regarded as distance at all.

“Chi chi...”

As if piercing through space, the golden claws directly pierced through Hei Yu’s chest. However, a strange phenomenon occurred... Hei Yu actually did not bleed at all.

After a short period of time, this ‘Hei Yu’ that had his chest pierced through turned into nothingness.

It was actually an afterimage!

Several hundred afterimages had covered the entire cubic space. Among the several hundred after images, more than half of them had Hei Yu's appearance. Sometimes, more than half of them had Zong Yan's appearance. And sometimes, they were all the appearance of a single person...

"Sometimes, being too fast is also useless. In an instant, he can travel several tens of millions of miles. However, is he capable of displaying that sort of speed completely in a close combat battle?" Hou Fei provided a commentary on the side.

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Zong Yan's peak speed was extremely fast. Hei Yu's peak speed was much slower than his. However, in their current close combat battle, that sort of speed was not something that could be used at all.

"Chi..." Zong Yan's golden claws once again grabbed onto Hei Yu's waist.

Originally Zong Yan had thought it to be an afterimage. However, during the instant that he grabbed the waist, he discovered that... it was actually Hei Yu's true body. Zong Yan was overjoyed. He planned to use this opportunity to seriously injure Hei Yu. However, at this moment, Zong Yan saw a pair of extremely angry red eyes and a black spear.

Taking on a serious injury so that he can kill Zong Yan.

The greatest reliance that Hei Yu possessed was the strong defense of his Black Feathered Battle Armor.

“Die.”

Like a rain dragon coming out from its cave, the Cloud Piercing Spear violently arrived before Zong Yan’s eyes. It had reached a distance of merely a palm’s width from his eyes.

“Ah~~~~~” The alarmed Zong Yan roared violently.

As if it was about to drip blood, the golden crown on his head had instantly turned from golden color to crimson color. The golden light radiating around Zong Yan’s body had instantly turned crimson color.

Retreating backward!

Zong Yan’s speed had instantly reached an unprecedented limit. Disregarding everything, he flew backwards. The speed of his retreat was even faster than the speed of the incoming spear.

Zong Yan managed to escape the incoming spear. However, to reach his peak speed all of a sudden, he was unable to stop right away because the space of the battlefield was too small.

“Slow down, SLOW DOWN!” Zong Yan only just managed to

escape from the spear but discovered that he had once again come across another crisis.... the membrane on the border of the cubic space. To smash onto the membrane with his top speed, the impact would most definitely cause him to be seriously injured.

However, a distance of merely several tens of meters would simply be something that could be traveled in an instant with his top speed.

“Bang!”

Zong Yan ferociously smashed onto the cubic space’s ‘membrane.’ This membrane possessed an unprecedented hardness. Sounds of bones breaking could be heard for a moment.

“Pff!” Zong Yan fell to the ground and vomited mouthfuls of blood in succession.

Seizing the opportunity, Hei Yu came rushing at Zong Yan. Zong Yan glared at Hei Yu fiercely and then started to evade him unceasingly. Ever since this moment.... Zong Yan desperately avoided fighting Hei Yu head on again.

The two of them were displaying their agility unceasingly.

One was a Golden Winged Great Peng, whereas the other was the son of a Dark Electric Great Peng and an Eagle. The confrontation of a Super Divine Beast and a Variation Super Divine Beast.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei were extremely concentrated.

In terms of agility, the Beast Clan and the Dragon Clan were fundamentally inferior to the Bird Clan. Furthermore, the peak agility of the Bird Clan was ruled by the two great Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan.

Afterimage. Numerous afterimages. The number of afterimages grew more and more. They filled the entire cubic space. If one were weak, then one would not be able to tell how many blurs there were at all. That was because at any moment, a large number of afterimages were being produced and disappearing.

“Ahhhh~~~ Zong Yan, if you have the ability, then come fight me head on!”

Hei Yu’s roar sounded in the cubic space.

“To focus mostly on yourself and attack your enemy only briefly, this is true way to prevail over one’s opponent.” Zong Yan replied and then stopped saying anything more.

“Yoh~~~~”

An angry bird cry sounded out. Qin Yu’s expression changed. “It would seem that Xiao Hei has reached the peak of his anger.” Being with Xiao Hei for a long time, Qin Yu knew that Xiao Hei rarely cried out in anger like this. That time when his Royal Father was undergoing the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation where Qin Yu

tried to die with his enemy, Xiao Hei had also cried out in anger like this.

“Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, he’s actually using it like this?” Said Hou Fei in surprise.

In an instant, numerous black spear silhouettes appeared in the cubic space. That was the spear move that Hei Yu used with his Cloud Piercing Spear.

“That move, the Great Ape Emperor has already used it on me a long time ago.” Zong Yan did not care for the incoming strike.

“No, it’s not the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.” Qin Yu’s eyes instead shined. Qin Yu’s eyesight was clearly at a much higher level than Hou Fei’s. He was able to see the true implication behind the numerous spear silhouettes.

More than merely Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, there were over a hundred of them. The entire cubic space was filled with spear silhouettes.

“Yoh~~~” A mournful bird cry sounded. Hei Yu appeared to have gone berserk. His eyes were scarlet red as he stared at Zong Yan. The corner of his eyes appeared to have been ripped. His aura had soared to the peak!

All the silhouettes that covered the entire space had naturally managed to reach Zong Yan. Zong Yan instead did not care for

them at all. With attack power separated into over a hundred portions, how would a single one of them be able to damage him?

“It’s not the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves?” Hou Fei was puzzled with what Qin Yu had said.

Qin Yu was suddenly overjoyed. “It’s the Heavenly Startling Single Stick Strike!”

The countless number of spear silhouettes had instantly combined into a single black spear. In the moment before, the spear was still several tens of meters away. However, in a single instant, the spear had, with a mountain splitting, ocean sinking inexhaustible power, reached Zong Yan’s head.

“Bang!”

The sound of a skull shattering!

Peng Demon Emperor’s head was shattered completely. His skull was completely smashed. His soul had scattered!

At the moment when Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan had his head smashed, his eyes were still wide open. The only thing he managed to see before his death was a pair of blood filled and extremely frightening eyes.

Chapter 45: Return

“Fuufuu...” Hei Yu held the Cloud Piercing Spear in one hand. He lowered his head and exhaled in a low voice. His eyes that were still a bit red, were firmly staring at the Peng Demon Emperor’s pulverized corpse.

His face had an abnormal paleness.

At this moment, Qin Yu had removed the space confinement in the surroundings. Qin Yu was able to guess Hei Yu’s current frame of mind. He stopped Hou Fei from moving forward. Only after a short period of time had passed did the two of them fly over to Hei Yu.

Qin Yu patted Hei Yu’s shoulder to console him.

Hei Yu raised his head. He looked to Qin Yu and then to Hou Fei. A smile appeared on his face. “Big brother, Monkey, I’ve finally personally killed that Peng Demon Emperor and avenged my parents.”

The worries within Hei Yu had disappeared. These years, he had always been keeping the vengeance of his parents deep in his heart.

“Haha, Monkey, big brother, I’ve grown a lot more relaxed now. You don’t have to worry about me.” Hei Yu said to Qin Yu and Hou Fei.

Only then did Hou Fei take a deep sigh. He laughed loudly and said. “Mixed Hair Bird, seeing your expression earlier, I didn’t even dare to breathe. Oh, that’s right, big brother said that the final move you displayed was the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. Why is it different from the one that big brother displayed back then? It also seemed to be different from the one I taught you. Furthermore, it looked even grander than the one big brother displayed.”

Hou Fei had always been very honest to Hei Yu. He had shown Hei Yu all of the earlier stick techniques of the Inherited Prohibited Area and have also explained the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike to him.

“Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike? I suppose it could be considered as such.” Hei Yu suddenly stared at Hou Fei with a confused expression. “Monkey, you said that the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike that I displayed was even grander than the one big brother displayed? Are you trying to mock me?”

“Why would I?” Hou Fei showed an exaggerated wronged expression. However, this expression had allowed them to know that Hou Fei was indeed trying to make fun of Hei Yu.

Although they’re both Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, they were of different levels.

Earlier, because Hei Yu was in a state of extreme anger, he managed to break through the threshold to the Heaven Startling

Single Stick Strike and execute it directly. Using the Cloud Piercing Spear, he managed to crush the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan to death.

However, Qin Yu was different. The 'Dao' that Qin Yu had comprehended was much more profound than the 'Dao' contained within the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. Although the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike that Qin Yu executed appeared to be very ordinary, it had actually reached the peak level.

"The final move of the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike is to thrust, why did you smash it instead?" Hou Fei gave voice to his confusion.

Hei Yu smiled embarrassedly. He said. "Regarding this, how would I be able to remember the exact methods of the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike at that time? It was merely because I was extremely angry that I entered into a fantastic state of mind. Following my fury, I just smashed down my spear. The reason why I decided to smash it might be because... I felt that it'd help me relieve my hatred if I crush him to pieces."

Better relieve his hatred, that was the reason. Hou Fei and Qin Yu both smiled.

"Well then." Qin Yu smiled as he pointed to the corpse of the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan. "The other stuff that this Peng Demon Emperor possessed cannot be considered precious. However, that Inherited Golden Crown is a very important artifact."

Qin Yu extended his hand and took the Inherited Golden Crown.

“I have heard the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan said before.” Hou Fei frowned as he said. “The Dragon Clan and the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasures are treasures that only people from the Dragon Clan and the Peng Clan respectively, can bind. At the same time... the Inherited Treasure is something passed on from generation to generation and absolutely cannot be taken to the Divine Realm. If someone were to bring this Inherited Golden Crown into the Divine Realm, then it would be likely that the seniors of the Peng Clan in the Divine Realm would spare no effort in killing that person.”

“That is easily understood. The seniors of the two clans in the Divine Realm took a large amount of effort in order to send these treasures to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Their purpose in doing that, was precisely to allow their juniors live better. If the treasures were to be brought back up, wouldn’t that mean that all their efforts had been in vain? But, I am thinking... what to do with the Inherited Golden Crown?” Qin Yu turned around to look at Hei Yu. “Xiao Hei, try it out. Your father is after all a Dark Electric Great Peng Bird. It might be possible for you to use that Inherited Golden Crown.”

Hei Yu looked at the Inherited Golden Crown. His brows were frowned together.

“No, I do not like this Inherited Golden Crown.” Said Hei Yu resolutely.

Perhaps he thought of the previous generation's master of this Inherited Golden Crown or perhaps he thought of his parents dying because of this Inherited Golden Crown. Regardless... Hei Yu loathed the Inherited Golden Crown.

“Since you don't like it, then we might as well return this Inherited Golden Crown back to the Peng Clan. I do not wish to anger the Peng Clan's seniors in the Divine Realm and have them come chasing to kill us just for a treasure that we cannot use.” Qin Yu casually threw the golden crown aside.

As long as the Golden Crown remained in the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was able to get it back at any time.

“Okay, let's return it to the Peng Clan.” Hou Fei also voiced his approval. Qin Yu and Hou Fei looked to Hei Yu. Hei Yu glanced at the Inherited Golden Crown and then also nodded.

Demon Realm's Bird Clan's Territory. Core planet Black Crow Star. Imperial City.

At this moment, some of the Emperor level experts within the Imperial City had started panicking. That was because not long ago, the imperial guards who monitored the soul jade slips inside the Imperial Palace discovered that the soul jade slip belonging to the Peng Demon Emperor, Zong Yan, had shattered.

A couple days ago, Ao Ku's soul jade slip had also shattered. Although that had shocked everyone, it was not enough to cause the Imperial City to panic. However, the Peng Demon Emperor's

death had instead caused a great number of experts to panic.

The Peng Demon Emperor who possessed the Inherited Treasure actually died? Who killed him? Who possesses the strength to kill him?

Historically, for the Peng Demon Emperors, only a few of them died during their Divine Tribulation. A majority of them managed to live through the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm. Zong Yan was the first Peng Demon Emperor in history to be killed.

Where is the Inherited Treasure?

The preciousness of the Inherited Treasure greatly surpassed that of the Peng Demon Emperor himself. It was fine for the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan to die as they could just select a new Peng Demon Emperor. However, if the Inherited Treasure was lost, then the status of the Peng Clan would drop greatly. The status of the entire Bird Clan would also become inferior to the Beast Clan and the Dragon Clan.

Inside the main hall of the Imperial Palace.

A large number of Emperor level experts of the Bird Clan were gathered here. Compared to several thousand years ago... the Peng Demon Emperor, as well as the three level eight Demon Emperor's underneath him, were all dead. Currently, the Bird Clan's strength had become much weaker.

“Everyone, first Lord Ao Ku died and now, His Majesty Zong Yan has also fallen.... our Bird Clan has entered a most dangerous period. Currently, the most important thing we must do is to select a new Peng Demon Emperor.” A white gowned old man said in a clear voice. “According to the old rules, the Peng Clan’s two great Super Divine Beasts both possess the qualifications to become the next Peng Demon Emperor. Dark Electric Great Peng Bird, Fang Lan, is currently a level five Demon Emperor. However, the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird Zong Jue is only a level two Demon Emperor. Thus, I think that if Fang Lan were to become the next Peng Demon Emperor, everyone should not have any objection to it, right?”

This white gowned old man was a Demon Emperor of top seniority and powerful strength. His words had significant weight behind them.

Peng Demon Emperor, that position was usually succeeded by either one of the two great Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan. Its selection was to select the strongest one.

However, at this moment, Zong Jue walked forward.

“Zong Jue, could it be that you want to become the Peng Demon Emperor?” Shouted that white gowned old man.

Zong Jue smiled and said. “I do not oppose Brother Fang Lan becoming the next Peng Demon Emperor. However, our Bird Clan’s Lord Ao Ku and His Majesty Zong Yan were both killed by someone, in succession. Even our Inherited Treasure was lost. A Peng Demon Emperor without the Inherited Treasure, how shall

he lead the entire Bird Clan, how would our Bird Clansmen be convinced and accept it? Thus, I believe our top priority shall be finding the Inherited Treasure.”

“Brother Fang Lan, do you think what I said is correct?” Zong Jue’s gaze was cast toward Fang Lan who stood by the corner.

Fang Lan’s eyes had been closed the entire time. Upon hearing Zong Jue’s question, his eyelids were lifted upward. His deep gaze had caused all the surrounding people to feel a sense of fear. Fang Lan said coldly. “Without the Inherited Treasure, the Peng Demon Emperor is not the Peng Demon Emperor.”

After he finished saying those words, Fang Lan grew silent again.

“Everyone, please suggest how we shall find the Inherited Treasure.” Said the white gowned old man with a loud voice.

Immediately, voices of discussions filled the entire main hall. All of these higher echelon experts of the Bird Clan were hard pressed by the issue of the Inherited Treasure. Even after discussing for a long time, they still did not manage to put forward a proposal.

Fang Lan stood to the side with his eyes closed as he listened to the chatter of the discussions. He frowned, raised his head and glanced at everyone present. With a cold voice, he said. “Find the Inherited Treasure? Even Zong Yan who possessed the Inherited Treasure was killed by the enemy, even if we were able to find the enemy who has taken the Inherited Treasure, who would be able to defeat him?”

Suddenly, everyone was stunned. They all then took a long sigh and grew completely silent.

All of them knew that. However, they still decided to discuss. That was because they wanted to put in a bit more effort. However, now that they had listened to Fang Lan, all of them had also given up hope.

At this moment, a female among the Emperor level experts said coldly. “Fang Lan, didn’t you say earlier that without the Inherited Treasure, the Peng Demon Emperor is not the Peng Demon Emperor? I reckon you also agree to finding the Inherited Treasure and then decide the Peng Demon Emperor. And now, those words you’ve said, what is your intention? Are you planning to give up looking for the Inherited Treasure?”

“Give up?” Fang Lan merely smiled disdainfully. He then closed his eyes again and went back to sleeping on the side, no longer bothering with the others.

The group of Bird Clan experts were looking at each other as they stood in the main hall. They were unable to come up with an idea as to what they should do. All they could do, was to end up in groups of two or three and start discussing.

They started discussing about the astonishing strength of Zong Yan’s killer. They started discussing what might happen now that they don’t have the Inherited Treasure...

“It’s pretty lively here.” A voice suddenly resounded through the entire main hall.

In an instant, everyone in the main hall grew silent. It was an absolute silence. At the same time, they had all looked over to the entranceway.

They saw three youths walking into the main hall side by side. The locations that they passed, none of the imperial guards actually moved forward to stop their path. These three youths, one was wearing a golden gown, one was wearing a black gown and the last one was wearing a white gown.

Even without wind blowing, the gowns were fluttering.

The golden gowned youth had a sinister smile on his face. The white gowned youth looked at all the people present with an ice cold gaze. Only the youth in the middle, the youth wearing the black gown, had a peaceful and deep gaze.

As the three youths entered into the main hall, the aura that they emitted had caused all of the Demon Emperors within the main hall to hold their breaths. It was like they were being crushed by a large mountain, giving them a feeling of not being able to breathe.

“Who are you all?” The white gowned old man possessed the highest strength. He was barely able to resist the pressure of their powers.

“Qin Yu, it’s you all?” Zong Jue looked to Qin Yu and his brothers in shock.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded to Zong Jue. It could be considered as him greeting Zong Jue.

As for Hou Fei who stood beside Qin Yu, he was instead laughing evilly and said. “When Zong Yan was still alive, this place wasn’t this lively. Yet now that he is dead, the place has grown a bit more lively. For us three brothers to come here, we do not have any major business. Merely, after we killed your Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, we decided to do a good deed and give you all the Inherited Golden Crown.”

After receiving the Inherited Golden Crown from Qin Yu, Hou Fei grope it a couple times and then muttered deliberately. “Why does this Inherited Treasure have the appearance of a golden crown?” As he said this, he even pinched it a couple times.

“Stop.” A couple Demon Emperors were unable to refrain themselves and shouted.

The Inherited Treasure was the Crown of the successive generations Peng Demon Emperors. It possessed an unsurpassed status in the Bird Clan. It was even more important than the Peng Demon Emperor himself. However, Hou Fei was currently rubbing it as if it was a plaything. How would they not possibly be angry?

“If you were to anger your Granddaddy Hou here, then I would not give you this Inherited Golden Crown.” Said Hou Fei with a

deep and cold voice.

Qin Yu who stood to the side started laughing. Hou Fei's speed at which he turned hostile was truly fast. However, it was very effective. Immediately, no one in the entire main hall dared to say anything. Even the Peng Demon Emperor had been killed. Furthermore, the aura that Qin Yu and his two brothers were emitting had also displayed the frightening strength that they possessed.

Rumor has it that Qin Yu eliminated the seal on the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike. This was something that this group of Demon Emperors knew of too. Who would dare to anger the three brothers?

“Good, seeing that you all have been obedient, I'll give it to you.” Like throwing trash, Hou Fei threw the Inherited Golden Crown toward the ground.

“Huff!”

That white clothed old man was the first to respond. With his body to the ground, he flew forward rapidly and instantly caught the Inherited Golden Crown.

Qin Yu slightly nodded to Zong Jue. He then said to Hou Fei. “Fei Fei, do not waste time with them anymore. Let's return.” Hou Fei nodded. He then even looked to the Demon Emperors in the main hall with a look of ridicule.

Then, like the time when the three of them came, the three brothers walked out side by side. Not a single one of those imperial guards dared to block their path. After they walked to a short distance outside the main hall, Qin Yu and his brothers disappeared into the air.

“Huff!” Only now did the group of Demon Emperors manage to have a deep sigh of relief. They were all thinking in their hearts. “Too frightening.”

“What is happening with you all?” A Demon Emperor shouted to the imperial guards outside the entrance. “How could you let them strut in like this? Even if you guys cannot block them, you must still try to make it seem like you tried.”

Those imperial guards’ heads were drenched with cold sweat. One of the imperial guard leader among them said helplessly. “Your Lordship, it’s not that we didn’t want to block them, but rather that we were unable to move at all.”

Immortal Realm. Core planet of the Wind Plate Galaxy, Blazing Sun Star.

That was the headquarters of one of the current three great leaders of the Immortal Realm, the Flame Emperor. Qin Yu had arranged his parents and others to the Burning Sun Galaxy. As the Burning Sun Galaxy was the Flame Emperor’s territory, Qin Yu had decided that it was best for him to come and greet the Flame Emperor.

The Blazing Sun Star was extremely hot. However, due to the fact that it was the headquarters of the Flame Emperor, there would always be a large number of people arriving at the Blazing Sun Star every day.

In the airspace above the Blazing Sun Star. Qin Yu and his two brothers were standing in the air. They were all searching with their souls.

“Eh?” Qin Yu suddenly uttered a sound of surprise.

“Big brother, is there something shocking? That Flame Emperor’s strength did not increase by much, he’s still a level eight Immortal Emperor.” Puzzled, Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu. Although Hei Yu did not say anything, he also looked to Qin Yu with a puzzled expression.

Qin Yu smiled and explained. “No, I am not shocked about the Flame Emperor. What I am shocked about was that I actually discovered a good brother that I befriended in the Immortal Realm, Jun Luoyu!”

Chapter 46: High Level Deity

“Jun Luoyu?” Hou Fei frowned. He then suddenly realized and said. “Ah, I remember now. Big brother, you once said that you befriended two good brothers on the Blue Flame Star. One was Ao Wuming and the other was this Jun Luoyu.”

Back then, Qin Yu merely casually mentioned it. Neither Hou Fei nor Hei Yu had paid much attention to it. Furthermore, neither one of them had seen Jun Luoyu before. Thus, they were naturally unable to differentiate who Jun Luoyu was with their Demon Awareness.

“To be honest, the number of experts over here on the Flame Emperor’s side is truly great. There are actually four level eight Immortal Emperors!” Hou Fei gasped in admiration.

Qin Yu nodded.

Of the four level eight Immortal Emperors, two among them were the Flame Emperor and Jun Luoyu. Never had Qin Yu anticipated that in only about four thousand years, Jun Luoyu would actually become a level eight Immortal Emperor. The title of the Genius Immortal Emperor was truly not false.

“Brother Guan Sheng, long time no see. I am Qin Yu.” Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission had directly sounded in the Flame Emperor’s mind. At Qin Yu’s current level, he does not need to call the Flame Emperor by his title. It was fine for him to just

call him directly by his name.

At this moment, the Flame Emperor was chatting with his wife in a courtyard. Upon suddenly hearing Qin Yu's voice transmission, his carefree mood immediately disappeared.

"My wife, go and have the maids accompany you. I shall go out for a bit." Said the Flame Emperor to his wife. At the same time, he immediately covered the entire Blazing Sun Star with his awareness. However, he was unable to find Qin Yu at all.

"Qin Yu, Qin Yu has come?" Flame Emperor 'Guan Sheng' immediately recalled numerous things.

Qin Yu's achievement of breaking the seal of the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike was sufficient to rouse the Flame Emperor Guan Sheng. However, the current Flame Emperor still didn't know that the Peng Demon Emperor had already been killed by Qin Yu and his brothers.

The information regarding who the Peng Demon Emperor was killed by had been completely sealed off by the Emperor level experts of the Bird Clan.

"Brother Ye Qun, Brother Peng Ding, Qingqing, Brother Luoyu, quickly, come to the guest room. Qin Yu has come." The Flame Emperor immediately sent a voice transmission via his Immortal Awareness to these people.

In the guest room.

Flame Emperor Guan Sheng as well as the other four people were all gathered here. These five people were the people with the strongest power in the Flame Emperor's Imperial Palace. The Flame Emperor was the one with the strongest power whereas the other four possessed power second only to him.

In terms of strength, of the other four people, Jun Luoyu, Ye Qun and Peng Ding were all level eight Immortal Emperors. As for the sole female of the group, Qingqing, she was a level seven Immortal Emperor. However, Qingqing had another identity... Flame Emperor 'Guan Sheng's' younger blood sister.

“For Qin Yu to come this time around, it should most likely be related to his father being on the Burning Sun Galaxy. “ Level eight Immortal Emperor Ye Qun wore a body of white clothes. His entire body was radiating a slight plum blossom fragrant.

“Wow, Qin Yu, a legendary person. I must definitely take a good look at him this time around.” Said Qingqing with excitement.

As the sole girl among the five, the other four people were all extremely and uncritically fond of her. Qingqing wore all red. On her body were numerous jewelries and accessories. Her long hair had also been tied up into tiny braids. There were at least several tens of tiny braids.

“Qin Yu is indeed legendary. Especially after looking at the intelligence Brother Guan Sheng presented regarding Qin Yu, I

became even more ashamed of myself. When compared to me, he is even more fitting of the title ‘Genius Immortal Emperor.’” Said Jun Luoyu while smiling lightly.

Although Jun Luoyu was smiling, he was giving off a sense of bitterness.

“Luoyu.” A voice suddenly sounded within the guest room. The five people within the guest room all looked to the entrance. Qin Yu and his two brothers had arrived arrived by the doorsteps.

This time around, Qin Yu and his two brothers did not use their aura to oppress others. Last time around, when they were in the Imperial Palace of the Demon Realm’s Bird Clan, they did that on purpose.

“Qin Yu.” Jun Luoyu also had a cheerful expression. “Never had I expected that after not seeing you for more than three thousand years, your strength would surpass mine so greatly.”

At this moment, the Flame Emperor ‘Guan Sheng,’ Ye Qun, Peng Ding and Qingqing were all surprised. They originally thought that Qin Yu would be coming by himself. However, three people had come. And the most important thing was.... they were unable to detect the souls of any of the three people.

Evidently, all three of them had souls surpassing level eight Immortal Emperors. At the very least, their souls were at the ninth Immortal Emperor level.

“These two brothers of Qin Yu’s have become much stronger compared to the time when I saw them on the Ridge Peak Star!” Thought the Flame Emperor with shock.

At this moment, Jun Luoyu asked. “Qin Yu, if my guess is correct, then these two ought to be the two brothers that you were trying to find? Back then, you wanted to go to the Demon Realm to find your two brothers no matter what, never had I expected that you truly managed to find them. Truly, congratulations.”

Jun Luoyu still clearly remembered the days when he was together with Qin Yu and Ao Wuming.

“That’s right, this is my second brother Hou Fei.” Qin Yu pointed to Hou Fei. The Flame Emperor ‘Guan Sheng’ was familiar with Qin Yu and his two brothers. However, the rest of the people weren’t. The Flame Emperor’s younger sister, Qingqing, narrowed her eyes from smiling and said. “So it’s actually the successor of the Great Ape Emperor, Hou Fei. However, from how I see it, Hou Fei’s strength should be on par with the Great Ape Emperor.”

Hou Fei laughed. “Senior Great Ape Emperor has provided me the kindness of his guidance. However, if we were to compare strength, then it is true that I am not inferior to him.”

He didn’t give his own senior face at all. This caused all the people present to be amazed.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu who were familiar with Hou Fei’s temperament could only feel helpless in their hearts and then

laugh.

“This is my third brother, Hei Yu.” Qin Yu said that and then turned to Jun Luoyu. “Brother Luoyu, didn’t you all say back then, that there was definitely no High Level Divine Beast or Super Divine Beast of the Eagle Clan who had ascended in the past two three thousand years?”

Jun Luoyu had recalled the time when he, Qin Yu and Ao Wuming had just arrived on the Hidden Emperor Star and met with Meng Hong. Qin Yu had asked Meng Hong and Ao Wuming about the matters regarding his own brothers. Back then, Ao Wuming and Meng Hong were both absolutely certain that within the past two three hundred years, there had not been any High Level Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan to ascend. Furthermore, there was no Super Divine Beast in the Eagle Clan.

“Qin Yu, I didn’t say that. It’s Meng Hong and Big Brother Wuming that said that. Why? Is this third brother of yours a High Level Divine Beast or a Super Divine Beast?” Jun Luoyu was unable to refrain his shock as he said that.

Hou Fei laughed with his distinct gaga noise. “Mixed Hair Bird is a Variation Super Divine Beast.”

The expression of the Flame Emperor and them had immediately changed.

Although the Flame Emperor had interacted with Qin Yu and his brothers on the Ridge Peak Star, he, as well as his subordinates,

still didn't know about the fact that Hei Yu was a Variation Super Divine Beast. All they knew was that... the Peng Demon Emperor from back then and Hei Yu had hatred between them.

“The banquet has been prepared. Brother Qin Yu, Brother Hou Fei, Brother Hei Yu, please!” Said the Flame Emperor with a smile.

During the banquet, after exchanging wines and toasting with each other, the relationship between them also grew more intimate.

From the banquet, Qin Yu came to find out about one thing. The Flame Emperor, one of the three major powers of the Immortal Realm, was actually composed through a unity of several second rated powers. Although the Flame Imperial Palace was called the Flame Imperial Palace, it actually had ‘Five Palaces.’

These Five Palaces respectively belonged to Flame Emperor Guan Sheng, Ye Qun, Peng Ding, Qing Qin and Jun Luoyu.

These five people possessed an equally matched position and were headed by the Flame Emperor.

“After I reached the level eight Immortal Emperor level, I left the Seclusion Training Ground and proceeded to the Devil Realm to handle the Devil Emperor Xue Yi. Although I managed to successfully kill Devil Emperor Xue Yi, the Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya proceeded to chase after me the entire time. Thus, in the Blood Devil Emperor's territory, I proceeded to kill my way back into the Immortal Realm.” Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu were

chatting about all the stuff that happened in all these years.

Only now did Qin Yu find out that Jun Luoyu had finally removed his heart's binding.

“Luoyu, that Xue Tianya was also a level eight Devil Emperor. How did you manage to kill Devil Emperor Xue Yi in his territory and then kill your way back into the Immortal Realm?” Said Qin Yu with a bit of suspicion.

Guan Qingqing who had been talking with Qin Yu frequently since the start of the banquet, she who have been filled with curiosity towards Qin Yu, laughed happily and said. “Big Brother Qin Yu, Big Brother Luo Yu is very amazing. He possesses a High Quality Divine Artifact. That Blood Devil Emperor, no matter what he did, was unable to stop Big Brother Luoyu.”

“High Quality Divine Artifact?” Qin Yu looked to Jun Luoyu with a puzzled expression.

That long sword that Jun Luoyu had before seemed to not be a High Quality Divine Artifact.

“Oh, that's something that I managed to luckily obtain enroute to the Devil Realm after leaving my seclusion training.” Said Jun Luoyu with a slight smile. It seemed as if he payed no attention to the High Quality Divine Artifact.

Qin Yu was however suspicious.

High Quality Divine Artifacts, they are extremely rare even in the surrounding regions of the Bewitching God Temple. How did this Jun Luoyu managed to obtain one so luckily? Furthermore, he didn't obtain it in the Bewitching God Temple.

Unable to understand it, Qin Yu decided to stop thinking about it.

“Luo Yu, how did you come to be with brother Guan Sheng and become one of the five big shots?” Said Qin Yu jokingly.

Flame Emperor Guan Sheng who stood to the side said. “The reason why we decided to create this group of power was so that we would not be oppressed by the Cyan Emperor and the Mystic Emperor. We do not have any ambition. As long as others do not provoke us, we will not go and attack others. With the five of us together, we also do not have any relative superiority. Merely, I am usually the one who goes out to handle affairs. Thus, others began to think that I am the head of this power.”

Only now did Qin Yu understood.

No wonder Jun Luoyu would join them. Likely he knew that joining this group of power would not bring about much burden.

“Luoyu, where's Yan'er? How come I didn't see her?” Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

Back then, Jiang Yan had followed Jun Luoyu all over. Wherever

Jun Luoyu goes, she would go there too. Logically, Jiang Yan should also be on the Blazing Sun Star. So why was it that Qin Yu didn't see her?

"Yan'er has something to do, so she left for a period of time." Said Jun Luoyu tranquilly.

Merely, Qin Yu was able to tell from Jun Luoyu's eyes that he was concerned about Jiang Yan.

"Big Brother Hou Fei, you brothers are truly amazing. Tell us about what you've all done." Seeing that Qin Yu did not pay much attention to her, Guan Qingqing started chatting with Hou Fei. Hou Fei was instead very excited about that. He started talking about all sorts of stuff.

The banquet lasted for quite a long time. When the banquet was about to end, a person walked in from the doorway.

"Yan'er." Jun Luoyu looked to the girl outside the door in surprise. A joyous expression then appeared on Jun Luoyu's eyes. He stood up and walked over. "Yan'er, how come you've only arrived here now?"

Jiang Yan's eyes were a bit red and swollen. It seemed that she had not taken note of Qin Yu.

Jiang Yan said helplessly. "Big Brother Luoyu, I went to see my granny. Granny told me to go back to train properly. I'm afraid I

will be leaving for a very very long time this time around.”

“Very long time?” Jun Luoyu’s brows were raised. He then lightly smiled and consoled Jiang Yan. “Go back and properly listen to your granny’s words. Be at ease and train. Only through raising one’s strength will one be able to protect oneself and the things that one holds dear.”

“Mn.” Jiang Yan nodded. Suddenly, Jiang Yan’s gaze unintentionally landed on Qin Yu in the distant. Immediately, she was shocked!

Qin Yu also looked to Jiang Yan in amazement.

From the first instant that he saw Jiang Yan, he had been completely shocked!

Jiang Yan was a level one Immortal Emperor? Nonsense!

With Qin Yu’s current Divine Awareness’s level and the assistance provided by his Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that... the current Jiang Yan’s soul’s level was even higher than his own. If his guess was correct, she ought to be at the peak of Deity level... High Level Deity!

To personally meet a High Level Deity in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, especially someone who he knew before with a strength that was only so-so. This sort of shock was something that didn’t need much explanation.

“Could it be that Jiang Yan, in merely several thousand years, managed to have her soul reach the High Level Deity stage? Furthermore, she even said earlier, that her granny wants her to return to properly train... properly train for a High Level Deity?”

Qin Yu had grown completely suspicious.

Back then, when he determined that Jiang Yan was a level one Immortal Emperor could also be a mistake. With his soul's level back then, if a High Level Deity wanted to disguise her strength, he would be unable to see through her at all.

Poor Jun Luoyu, even now, he still didn't know about the strength of the 'little sister Yan'er,' that he protected.

“This Jiang Yan is actually a High Level Deity? Then what about Granny Yin Hua?” Qin Yu frowned. Upon thinking of this, suddenly, numerous scenes had appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

For example, the respectfulness that the Cyan Emperor displayed toward Granny Yin Hua.

For example, on the Ridge Peak Star, the Peng Demon Emperor's attack was easily intercepted by Granny Yin Hua even though she moved later.

Even Qin Yu himself, even with his current strength, he was still inferior to the Peng Demon Emperor in terms of speed. He was

only able to match up to the Peng Demon Emperor if he controlled the space to oppress him. Yet, back then, Granny Yin Hua did not oppress the Peng Demon Emperor's speed. Instead, she surpassed him with just her speed.

Furthermore...

The Cyan Emperor who could easily bind the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them, such a hidden and forbearing super expert, when confronted with Granny Yin Hua, was still that respectful.

And now, even Jiang Yan addressed Granny Yin Hua as granny. There was no longer a need to guess about the strength of Granny Yin Hua.

“Qin Yu, do not mention of my strength!”

At the first moment Jiang Yan noticed Qin Yu, she immediately sent him a voice transmission via Divine Awareness.

Jiang Yan was able to ascertain with her Divine Awareness that Qin Yu's soul was at a very high level. When compared to her own, it was merely a bit weaker. Even if she were disguised, someone at Qin Yu's level would still be able to sense her soul. Especially the shocked expression that Qin Yu had, it showed that... Qin Yu had managed to see her true strength.

“I won't tell. However, you must have a chat with me later.” Qin

Yu replied back with Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Okay.” Said Jiang Yan very straightforwardly.

While talking with Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, she was also talking with Jun Luoyu. “Big Brother Luo Yu, according to what granny said, this time around, my training will last for a very long time. I reckon that even after you ascend to the Divine Realm, I will still be in training.”

Jun Luoyu’s brows were raised. The expression on his face changed slightly. Immediately after, he consoled her. “It’s okay. If fate has it, then it is not too late for us to meet again in the Divine Realm.”

“Oh.”

Jiang Yan nodded somewhat sadly. She then turned around and displayed a very pleasantly surprised expression when she saw Qin Yu. “Ah, Big Brother Qin Yu, you’re also here?”

Chapter 47: Jiang Yan's Identity

Qin Yu started smiling in his mind. This Jiang Yan had truly disguised her identity especially well.

“Yan’er, so you still know that I’m here. From the way I see it... as long as Jun Luoyu stands somewhere, your concentration would all be on him, disregarding the existence of everything else.” Mocked Qin Yu.

Jiang Yan’s face turned red.

“Big Brother Qin Yu, you joke too much.” Scolded Jiang Yan with a smile.

Jiang Yan’s arrival had caused the banquet to end at an earlier time. Afterwards, a residence was arranged for Qin Yu and his brothers. As for Jiang Yan, she had gone to Jun Luoyu’s residence.

“Big Brother Qin Yu, I will call for you later via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. At that time, we can see each other again.” Said Jiang Yan via voice transmission when she was leaving with Jun Luoyu.

Qin Yu had no other choice but to resist the confusion and curiosity within his heart.

Qin Yu and his brothers were arranged to a quiet courtyard

manor.

“Big brother, we’ve already given them enough face to attend their banquet. Now that the banquet is over, isn’t it fine for us to leave now? Why are we still staying here?” Muttered Hou Fei.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. “Fei Fei, don’t you think that I too wanted to leave earlier? However, I still have to meet someone later.”

“Someone?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu. “Big brother, whoever you had planned to meet, can’t you just go and meet them directly? Why are we wasting time waiting here?”

With but a thought, Qin Yu created an ordinary barrier around their surroundings. This barrier isolated their voices from being heard outside.

“That’s because this person is a Deity!” Said Qin Yu slowly.

“Deity? From the Divine Realm?” Hei Yu and Hou Fei’s expression changed. At this moment, the two of them had their eyes wide open.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Do not make a fuss about nothing. It’s not like the two of you haven’t met a Divine Realm’s expert before. Uncle Lan, with his strength, I am certain that he is one of the top experts in the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Hei Yu and Hou Fei recalled their weapons.

Cloud Piercing Spear, Black Stick. Their appearance was just black and seemed to be very ordinary. They looked like wood yet also looked like metal. However, in terms of hardness, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had never discover anything that could damage either their weapons.

“Uncle Lan is indeed very powerful.” Hei Yu said as he nodded.

“Uncle Lan is my master. He’s that powerful, however he never taught me any powerful martial techniques. All he gave me was a weapon. Really...!” Muttered Hou Fei as if he was discontent with it.

Qin Yu suddenly stood up.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately stopped talking. They both looked to Qin Yu at the same time. Hei Yu asked in a low voice. “Big brother, are you going to meet that Deity now?”

“Mn.” Qin Yu nodded. He then casually removed the barrier and prepared to leave.

“Who is that person?” Hou Fei asked hurriedly.

However, Qin Yu’s body had moved and he had disappeared into

thin air. Only a voice sounded in Hou Fei and Hei Yu's minds. "That Deity, her name is 'Jiang Yan.' Remember, do not leak her identity."

"Jiang Yan?" Upon hearing this response from Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu naturally began to recall that girl from the banquet. The two of them looked to each other.

On a certain place on the waist of a tall brown mountain on the Blazing Sun Star was a man and a woman.

Qin Yu was carefully measuring Jiang Yan who stood in front of him.

Jiang Yan was extremely beautiful and adorable. Her pair of large eyes were also extremely quick-witted. Qin Yu had never expected for such a cute girl to actually be someone from the Divine Realm.

"Jiang Yan, I truly have never expected you to be someone from the Divine Realm. You have truly deceived me, Luoyu and Big Brother Wuming." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Jiang Yan slightly frowned with a confused expression. With a teasing tone, she asked. "Qin Yu, your soul's level is that high and you even know about my identity. Aren't you afraid that I might kill you to silence you?"

Kill to silence?

Qin Yu smiled. Before he could reply, Jiang Yan had already continued. “Soul’s level only represents your comprehension of the spatial laws. However, the energy you have in your body is not Divine Energy nor Heavenly Divine Energy. Thus, your possession of your powerful soul is in vain as your body’s strength is truly too weak. If I truly wanted to kill you... I reckon I can do that with a single strike.”

“Really?” Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Jiang Yan.

“Eh...” Jiang Yan was slightly startled. She immediately said. “On the premise that you do not hide into the Jiang Lan’s Realm!” Right after she said those words, Jiang Yan immediately covered her mouth. She knew that she had blurted out something she was not suppose to say.

Qin Yu on the other hand merely smiled.

“Jiang Yan, don’t hide anymore. Tell me, how do you know about the Jiang Lan’s Realm? There is only a small number of people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that know of the Jiang Lan’s Realm and all of them are people that I trust completely. It is impossible for you to know about it from the side of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Let me be frank, what is the relationship between you and Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Yan with a smiling yet not a smiling expression.

[TL: This might be a hint. Jiang Yan’s surname Jiang is the Jiang in Jiang Lan’s Realm. Uncle Lan’s Lan is the Lan in Jiang Lan’s Realm. Hint hint.]

Qin Yu did not wish to make things difficult for Jiang Yan. However, he also does not fear Jiang Yan.

In terms of strength... as Qin Yu possessed the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear 'Waning Snow,' his attack power was extremely astonishing. So what if Jiang Yan was a High Level Deity? After all, according to the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Heavenly Divine Artifacts are usually items that only Heavenly Deities would possess. As for a High Level Deity, even if her luck was to be good and her status was to be tall, it was still likely that she would only possess a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

Jiang Yan sighed helplessly and said. "Qin Yu, you are truly amazing. Fine, I'll tell you about some stuff. Yes, I know Uncle Lan. That's because he is my uncle."

"Uncle?" Confused, Qin Yu said.

"That's right, he's my real uncle!" Said Jiang Yan seriously.

Qin Yu was startled.

Uncle Lan was actually Jiang Yan's real uncle? In that case, their relationship would certainly be extremely close. Uncle Lan ought to be real blood brothers with Jiang Yan's father then. In that case, who was Granny Yin Hua? What relationship does Li'er have with them?

“Ever since that time when the Heaven Startling Battle occurred in the Divine Realm, uncle had become somewhat cold, detached and sad. However, that was also the time when my uncle became extremely concerned about my big sister.”

Jiang Yan frowned. It seemed that she was a bit puzzled. She continued. “I also do not understand why. In the past, although my uncle was pretty good to me, my big sister, and others of our same generation, he could not be considered as extremely fond of any of us. However, after the Heaven Startling Battle, my uncle became very concerned about my big sister and would not allow anyone to bully her.”

“Uncle is extremely powerful. Although he is a maverick among our clan, even my father would not go and provoke him.” Said Jiang Yan as she sighed. “Not long ago, my Uncle had forged an amazing treasure.”

Jiang Yan looked to Qin Yu with eyes of envy. “Qin Yu, did you know? This treasure was something that my uncle spent numerous years of hard work on. Furthermore, it was something that he managed to create only after using many precious materials. My father had wanted my uncle to gift the treasure to our entire clan and make it to be one of our clan’s Clan Protection Treasures! He was even willing to use many of our clan’s precious items in exchange for it. However, my uncle still didn’t agree to it!”

“I suspect you have also guessed what that treasure was. Yes, it’s the ‘Jiang Lan’s Realm.’” Said Jiang Yan as she sighed.

Qin Yu subconsciously clenched his fist. He opened them and then clenched them again only to open them again.

“My uncle is someone without much concern of the worldly matters. If there is something that he still cares about, then that would be my big sister. It’s truly strange... why is it that after that Heaven Startling Battle, my uncle suddenly started treating my big sister as his true daughter?” Said Jiang Yan with a puzzled tone.

“Jiang Yan.” Qin Yu suddenly spoke.

“Mn?” Jiang Yan looked to Qin Yu.

“That sister you spoke of, is her name ‘Jiang Li?’” Qin Yu’s gaze was firmly fixed on Jiang Yan. Hearing all this, if Qin Yu still cannot guess who she was, then he would truly be an idiot.

Jiang Yan said with an astonished tone. “You’re truly intelligent. That’s right, my sister is called ‘Jiang Li.’”

“Li’er, Li’er.” Qin Yu muttered.

After all these years, Qin Yu’s heart had already become hard like steel. However, upon hearing news regarding Li’er, upon remembering the time that he spent together with Li’er in the Mortal Realm, even though his heart had already turned hard like steel, it was still thawed and turned extremely soft.

Seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Jiang Yan lowered her head slightly

and said in a low voice. “It would appear that you are worthy for my sister to do such a thing.”

“Can you tell me some information about how Li’er is doing in the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu violently raised his head. Like a sharp sword, his gaze shot toward Jiang Yan. His deep longing desire was clearly visible from his gaze.

Jiang Yan grew silent for a moment before nodding and saying. “I’ll tell you a bit then. Although granny doesn’t allow me to say much.”

Qin Yu’s heart jumped. Granny doesn’t allow her to say much, that granny ought to be Granny Yin Hua.

“Qin Yu, your guess is correct. My big sister is Jiang Li. She is also that Li’er you came to know back then. It’s good that you haven’t forgotten about her. Had you not been loyal to her, then much less my granny, I would be the first one to teach you a lesson and let you have a taste of my methods.” Jiang Yan fiercely waved her arm.

Qin Yu smiled.

Comparing the temperaments of the two sisters, Jiang Yan was cute yet barbarous whereas her sister was quiet and gentle. They were completely different.

“Mn, your current performance is still satisfactory. Regarding

my sister, sigh, let me first tell you a strange thing. In the Divine Realm, a girl's appearance is not important. Even her temperament is not of much concern. After all, when one's soul reaches that level, one would have one's own special quality. There is no one that's mediocre. Under normal circumstances, there is rarely any girl that would be pursued by a great amount of people."

Jiang Yan pouted. "However, my big sister is different. Ever since that Heaven Startling Battle ended, my sister unexpectedly started to be sought after by a countless number of elites in the Divine Realm. A large number, a very large number of them!"

Qin Yu raised his brows.

Seemed like there were a lot of love rivals.

Suddenly, Qin Yu seemed to recall something. He said. "Yan'er, you mean that... before that so called 'Heaven Startling Battle,' there were not a lot of people pursuing Li'er?"

"That's more or less like it." Jiang Yan nodded and said. "Originally, although there were people pursuing my sister, they did not amount to a lot; merely a couple. To be pursued by a couple people is still something very ordinary in the Divine Realm."

Qin Yu immediately started to grow suspicious regarding that 'Heaven Startling Battle.'

"However now, wow, a large amount of Divine Realm's elites are

frantically pursuing my big sister! Those without status were knocked to the side! Those without strength were also knocked to the side! If one doesn't have status and strength, then don't even think about it. If one hasn't reached the Heavenly Deity level, one wouldn't even dare to talk to my big sister!" Gaspd Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu opened his eyes wide.

He had already anticipated that there would be a lot of people pursuing after Li'er. However, after hearing what Jiang Yan had just said, it would appear that the number of people pursuing after her was even more frightening than he had imagined.

"Those who sought my big sister, each and every one of them were exceptional people in the Divine Realm. Those who have personally announced that they sought after her, the weakest one among them was a Low Level Heavenly Deity. However, even though he is only a Low Level Heavenly Deity, his status is extremely high. Furthermore, he is extremely exceptional in the matters of 'forging artifacts.'" Sighed Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu slowly exhaled.

Pressure!

It was as if a mountain were crushing down on his heart.

Qin Yu was able to imagine what group of people those who pursued Li'er were. The weakest among them was already a Low

Level Heavenly Deity. Clearly... if one does not possess the strength of a Heavenly Deity, one could just forget about pursuing her. Furthermore, among those people, some of them possess extremely exceptional strength and status.

“However, you shouldn’t be discouraged. Who is my big sister? Firstly, standing behind her is our clan. Secondly, my uncle is determined to stand behind her. Much less other people, even my father is unable to force my big sister to be with someone.” Said Jiang Yan while smiling.

Qin Yu started thanking Uncle Lan.

As Li’er was a weak woman, even if she wanted to resist, she would likely end up becoming unable to resist without the support of Uncle Lan behind her.

“My big sister had announced to the others that she wanted to wholeheartedly train and doesn’t want to talk about matters of marriage. Using this method, she managed to refuse countless amount of Divine Realm’s elites.... Although there are currently still a group of high status and strong individuals pursuing her, I know that the one that my big sister likes is you.” Acting like she was mature, Jiang Yan patted Qin Yu’s shoulders. “Future brother-in-law of mine, you must continue to put in effort. Don’t disappoint my sister.”

With Jiang Yan patting his shoulder, Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

However, that ‘brother-in-law’ gave Qin Yu a very comfortable feeling.

“Jiang Lan’s Realm is very precious. Truly... even in the Divine Realm, it belongs to those apex quality treasures. Even the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou from back then, when he was still in the Divine Realm, with his comprehension of the spatial laws, it was impossible for him to create an artifact like the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Gaspd Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

‘Craftsman God’ Chehou? Could it be that Bewitching God Temple’s master, Chehou Yuan? According to what Chehou Yuan had said, his ability to forge artifacts was second to none in the Divine Realm. He was indeed qualified to be called the ‘Craftsman God.’

Qin Yu did not press on to question further regarding Chehou Yuan. That was because he didn’t want the matter regarding him succeeding as the next master of the Bewitching God Temple to be leaked. This was to be an important tool to assist him in moving about in the Divine Realm unhindered.

“Jiang Yan, you said that ‘Craftsman God’ is also unable to create an artifact like the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Is this Jiang Lan’s Realm truly that precious?” Qin Yu grew a bit curious as to how precious the Jiang Lan’s Realm was.

Jiang Yan glanced at Qin Yu. “Let me advise you that after your

strength become sufficient in the future, you should return the Jiang Lan's Realm to Uncle Lan. This treasure... could be considered as Uncle Lan's first Spiritual Treasure. I truly don't understand why he was willing to give it to you. Even if you are my big sister's future husband, it is still insufficient for my uncle to give you the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Qin Yu's expression changed.

The Jiang Lan's Realm was actually Uncle Lan's first Spiritual Treasure. This information had truly shocked Qin Yu.

Spatial Divine Artifacts are hard to refine and create. However, to be called 'Spiritual Treasure,' the Jiang Lan's Realm ought to be an Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. For Uncle Lan to be able to successfully create it, he must've used a large amount of mental and physical effort. Back then, when Uncle Lan gave the treasure to him, he had casually told Qin Yu that it was a Divine Artifact. It would appear that Uncle Lan was afraid that Qin Yu would not accept the treasure because of how great it was.

Gifting away his first Spiritual Treasure? Who would be able to reach up to such boldness? However, such a behavior had also shown the concern that Uncle Lan had for Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from being boundlessly thankful for Uncle Lan.

Chapter 48: Granny Yin Hua's Warning

As Qin Yu listened to Jiang Yan's speech, he deeply remembered every single sentence that she said, so that he could analyze the hidden meaning behind every sentence.

As he analyzed those words, he managed to come up with a lot of theories.

One cannot speak more than needed. If one does, then one would easily let words slip!

When Jiang Yan was telling Qin Yu, although she remembered the stern order given to her by Uncle Lan, Granny Yin Hua and everyone, telling her that she was not allowed to speak of some important matters, she still managed to unintentionally expose some of the hidden information. Although she did not pay attention to it as she was speaking, Qin Yu instead managed to guess all of them.

“Yan'er, you said earlier that your big sister only started to become pursued by a large amount of people after the ‘Heaven Startling Battle;’ and that it was also at that time Uncle Lan became overly concerned about her. Can you tell me what kind of battle this ‘Heaven Startling Battle was?’” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Yu's intuition told him that all of the changes ought to be related to this ‘Heaven Startling Battle.’

“The Heaven Startling Battle is of course an extremely amazing battle. It’s merely some of the powerful experts of the Divine Realm fighting each other. What’s special about it?” Jiang Yan was not at all enthusiastic toward that ‘Heaven Startling Battle.’

“Which experts?” Qin Yu continued asking.

“You won’t know them even if I tell you about it. How many people of the Divine Realm do you know? Among those in the battle, much less you, even I don’t know many of them.” Jiang Yan curled her lips and said.

Qin Yu nodded.

Regarding this ‘Heaven Startling Battle,’ Qin Yu was also not in a rush to know more about it. After all, the current him doesn’t know anything about the famous people or the numerous powers of the Divine Realm. It was not too late for him to slowly investigate the Heaven Startling Battle after he has reached the Divine Realm.

What Qin Yu longed for the most, what he wanted to know the most was... where exactly in the Divine Realm was Li’er’s home?!

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Yan and said with a serious tone. “Yan’er, is it possible for you to tell me where in the Divine Realm is your home located?” Qin Yu merely needed to know the name of the location. As long as he knew the name, it would become very easy for him to search for it after he reaches the Divine Realm.

Jiang Yan looked to Qin Yu with a smile yet not a smile.

“Qin Yu, hehe, I knew that you would ask that. Unfortunately, I cannot tell you.” Said Jiang Yan with a smile.

Qin Yu frowned. “Yan’er, I know that this might be an order given to you by Uncle Lan or Granny Yin Hua. However, I still wish that you can tell me where exactly Li’er lives. You ought to be able to understand the impatience in my heart.” Qin Yu was staring at Jiang Yan.

Jiang Yan felt somewhat uncomfortable being stared at by Qin Yu.

She too knew about the relationship between her big sister and Qin Yu. Jiang Yan who loved dreaming had even thought this relationship, the love between a youth from the Mortal Realm and a girl from the Divine Realm was very romantic.

“I....” Jiang Yan was about to refuse.

Qin Yu immediately interrupted. “Yan’er, in all these years, from the time when I was in the Mortal Realm till now, I have been trying my hardest the entire time! I have never once given up. All I want is to know the location where your sister, Li’er, is at right now.”

“I understand that,” Qin Yu took a deep sigh, “the reason that Uncle Lan and everyone doesn’t want me to know about Li’er’s

location, is most likely because they are worried that I would be unable to hold myself back and would rush to her immediately after reaching the Divine Realm only to encounter danger. Is that right?”

Jiang Yan nodded. She didn't say anything, she merely looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled bitterly. “Unable to hold myself back? Indeed. This has been in the depths of my heart for all these years; I do not even have any means of getting in touch with Li'er. Do you know how much I wish to hear Li'er's voice? Unfortunately, I can only hear her voice in my dreams.”

Qin Yu closed his eyes. “Even though several thousand years have passed, once I close my eyes, I am able to clearly see the smiles and the scowls that Li'er had shown me before. It is so clear like it was engraved in my soul. Unless my soul gets scattered, I would never forget about it in eternity.”

Qin Yu suddenly stepped forward. He grabbed Jiang Yan's shoulders with his hands. He opened his eyes and stared at Jiang Yan. “Yan'er, I ask of you, please, I ask of you! You can be at ease, I will not be impulsive. Having wandered the world for all these years, I am already no longer that foolish youngster that doesn't know about anything. I know how to endure silently, I know!”

Qin Yu's tone was very firm. His eyesight was burning.

As if she had been influenced by Qin Yu, Jiang Yan took a deep

breath and then said slowly. “Okay then, I’ll trust you.”

Qin Yu was overjoyed. He then pricked up his ears to carefully listen to what Jiang Yan was about to say.

Jiang Yan said slowly. “My big sister is currently still in the clan. The location where our clan is located in is the Divine Realm’s...” Upon reaching this part, Jiang Yan’s voice grew silent.

Qin Yu looked to her. He was shocked to discover that Jiang Yan’s mouth was moving but no voice was being sounded.

“Yan’er, you are too hot-headed.” A voice sounded.

With a silver flower hairpin on her head, with an appearance like that of an kind elderly lady, Granny Yin Hua was walking over with her walking stick. And only at this moment did Qin Yu manage to sense that... the space surrounding Jiang Yan had been completely distorted. It was as if it had been separated from the external world.

Jiang Yan immediately started acting coquettishly and begged for forgiveness. Although Qin Yu was unable to hear her voice, he was able to guess it just by looking at her coquettish appearance.

“I’ll let this time pass, sigh.” Said Granny Yin Hua helplessly.

“Thank you granny.” The distorted space surrounding Jiang Yan had instantly returned to normal.

Qin Yu was certain about one thing: This Granny Yin Hua's ability to control the space surpassed his own by far. It was so great, that even with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu was still unable to detect the slightest aura from her.

Qin Yu knew that with the assistance from the Meteoric Tear, his Divine Awareness had barely reached the level of Low Level Heavenly Deities. From this, he was able to determine that... Granny Yin Hua's strength was greater than that of a Low Level Heavenly Deity.

“Yan'er, you ought to know about how serious this matter is. If this foolish boy were to be truly unable to resist himself in the end and frantically go to your home to find Li'er, then once the news of that spreads, this foolish boy would then lose his life. Then....” Granny Yin Hua shook her head and sighed.

Jiang Yan didn't dare to say anything anymore.

“Your big sister is a very gentle and quiet person. However, her heart is extremely unyielding. The things that she determines, there is no one who can force her to change her mind. With your sister's temperament, if this boy were to die, then even if your big sister did not search for death with him, her temperament would likely still take a huge change.” Granny Yin Hua's tone was serious. “I have watched you and your big sister grow up, there is no one who knows the temperament of you two sisters better than I.”

Qin Yu's heart moved as he continue to hear from the side.

This Granny Yin Hua was the one who raised Jiang Yan and Li'er.

“Qin Yu, you ought to have guessed my identity. That's right. I've raised Yan'er and Li'er. Their meals, their sleep schedule, their training and even their amusements were all my responsibilities. In my heart, I have long since considered them to be my own granddaughters.” Granny Yin Hua coughed and said.

“Granny.” Jiang Yan grabbed one of Granny Yin Hua's arm. She rocked it back and forth and shouted like a spoiled child.

“Okay, stop fooling around.” Granny Yin Hua smoothed Jiang Yan. She then turned around to look at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, there are not many things that Li'er would conceal from this old woman. I know of the things between the two of you. I also know what Li'er is thinking in her heart. Thus, I support Lan, Lord Lan's plan.”

As Qin Yu heard Granny Yin Hua, he took note of the 'Lord Lan.'

What does Lord Lan signify?

Does it merely signify that within Li'er's clan, Uncle Lan possessed a higher status than Granny Yin Hua?

“Thus, Li'er true identity, where Li'er is at, and everything else; neither I nor Yan'er will tell you about them.... when the time comes, Lord Lan will naturally tell you about them.” Said Granny

Yin Hua.

Qin Yu nodded.

From Granny Yin Hua's tone as well as her gaze, Qin Yu was able to tell that she was not someone that could be persuaded just by using emotions.

"I know that Lord Lan regarded you as very important. Furthermore, he believed that your future prospects are boundless. He firmly supported you being together with Li'er. Haha.... Qin Yu, let me tell you, had it not been for Lord Lan, it would've been impossible for Li'er to resist her father's command." Laughed Granny Yin Hua.

Qin Yu didn't say anything. He merely continued to listen.

"To Lord Lan, you are someone with boundless future prospects. This time, the reason why Yan'er and I came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was precisely to see who exactly is the genius that Lord Lan had regarded as so important. However, the first time I saw you, I was relatively disappointed." Granny Yin Hua spoke without holding anything back.

Qin Yu was still silent as before.

He too came to understand now why Jiang Yan was especially interested in him the first time he met her. So it turned out that these two people came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm

precisely to check him out.

“I was unable to see what exactly about you deserves for Lord Lan to regard you with such importance!” Said Granny Yin Hua with a very heavy tone.

Granny Yin Hua’s manner of speaking was unpleasant to hear. Thus, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from slightly frowning.

“That was the reason why the battle of the Reef Yellow Star came to be. Emperor Yu used the great formation array to bind you. I wanted to use this to see your potential. If you are to be unable to break through even such a difficulty, then in the Divine Realm with numerous more obstructions, how would you be able to break through them?” Granny Yin Hua started smiling. “However, from what it seems now. Lord Lan is worthy of being Lord Lan, his foresight is far above mine.”

At this time, the gaze Granny Yin Hua looked at Qin Yu was like the gaze a mother-in-law looked at her son-in-law — extreme fondness.

“Not merely above but far far above!” Granny Yin Hua gasped in admiration incessantly. “No matter how hard I try, I am unable to understand how, with your aptitude, since last time we met, in merely a bit over three thousand years, your soul has actually reached such a level; it’s about to reach the High Level Deity stage.”

While one’s strength was easy to train, one’s soul was hard to

train.

“Usually, the time it would require for one’s soul to reach the Low Level Deity stage from the level nine Immortal Emperor stage would be extremely long. To reach the Mid Level Deity stage from the Low Level Deity stage is even more difficult! Under normal circumstances, for one’s soul to reach the Low Level Deity stage from level nine Immortal Emperor stage would require close to a hundred million years.”

“However, you, in merely over three thousand years, such an aptitude... I have never seen such a frightening speed before in my entire lifetime.” Granny Yin Hua shook her head and ridiculed herself. “And here I was, thinking that your aptitude was not up to much. Lord Lan’s vision is truly vicious.”

As Granny Yin Hua said those words, she had walked up to Qin Yu.

She patted Qin Yu’s shoulder and then said kindly. “With your astonishing cultivation speed, if you were to persist on training, I think.... in several tens of thousand of years, you’ll be able to reach the Heavenly Deity stage. With your astonishing aptitude and the assistance from Lord Lan, it is still possible for you to be together with Li’er.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“Although you possess an astonishing aptitude, I am still unable to determine how your aptitude is so astonishing.” Thought

Granny Yin Hua in her heart. “How is it possible that in merely over three thousand years, his soul would be able to reach such a state?”

At this moment, Qin Yu said. “What granny had said, Qin Yu will firmly remember it in his heart. Is there anything other advice granny might have for Qin Yu?”

Towards Granny Yin Hua who had raised Li'er, Qin Yu was extremely respectful.

Granny Yin Hua said in realization. “Now that you mentioned ‘advice,’ I remembered something very important. Granny Yin Hua’s expression grew serious. Solemnly, she said. “Qin Yu, you must remember this thing.”

Qin Yu was startled by Granny Yin Hua’s expression. His ears immediately opened wide to listen to what Granny Yin Hua was about to say.

“There’s something very important?” Jiang Yan who stood to the side muttered in confusion.

Granny Yin Hua then said to Qin Yu. “From your current strength, I can tell that your Divine Tribulation should be coming soon. The thing that I am about to tell you is in regard to the Divine Tribulation. Qin Yu, you must remember that when you are undergoing the Divine Tribulation to not use the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Furthermore, you must also not use your hidden trump cards.”

“Trump cards?” Qin Yu looked to Granny Yin Hua with a confused expression.

Qin Yu had already decided that he was going to take on the Divine Tribulation with Hei Yu and Hou Fei. At that moment, the three brothers would be able to ascend to the Divine Realm together. With the three of them taking on the Divine Tribulation together, it was possible that the might of the Divine Tribulation would increase greatly. However, Qin Yu was still very confident in himself.

“Why am I not allowed to use it? When I take on the Divine Tribulation, I will definitely be doing it in a hidden location. Even if I were to use the Jiang Lan’s Realm, others would not know about it. No one would know about it. So why not?” Qin Yu was a bit confused.

Granny Yin Hua shook her head and said with a slight smile. “There’s someone who will know! The people from the Divine Realm! Qin Yu, let me tell you, the Divine Realm is not as simple as you imagine it to be. Did you perhaps think that the Divine Realm merely possesses some powerful experts separated into a few different powers?”

Qin Yu was stunned.

“No, the Divine Realm is involved in the operation of the cosmos, it involves the cosmic space. In short, the Divine Realm is extremely complicated. It is not as simple as you imagine it to be. If

you do not wish to create difficulties for yourself, then when you are undergoing the Divine Tribulation, do not use the Jiang Lan's Realm or your hidden trump cards." Granny Yin Hua said.

Qin Yu came to realize.

"If the treasure I use to take on the Divine Tribulation are too powerful, then they would likely be lusted after by the big shots in the Divine Realm." Qin Yu thought in his heart. "However, even if I do not use powerful treasures, it is still very easy for me to take on the Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu was extremely confident.

"Well then, this is all that I want you to know. Just remember these two points. First, when undergoing the Divine Tribulation, hide all your trump cards. Second, do not be reckless and go find Li'er. When your strength reaches the needed level, Lord Lan will naturally come to your assistance."

After Granny Yin Hua finished her words, she looked to Jiang Yan. "Yan'er, it's time for us to return. The time we have been in the lower realm this time around is relatively long. If we do not return now, it'll become a bit troublesome."

"Mn." Jiang Yan nodded. She then looked to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, I'm going back to the Divine Realm now. You better try harder. Do not make my big sister wait too long." After biting her lip a couple times, Jiang Yan said softly. "Big Brother Qin Yu, if Big Brother Luo Yu were to have any troubles, I wish that you'll lend him a

hand. Please.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded. “You can be reassured.”

Granny Yin Hua and Jiang Yan bid their farewells with Qin Yu with a smile. Immediately after, the two of them flew toward the horizon. A golden gate suddenly appeared in the sky. Just like that, Granny Yin Hua and Jiang Yan stepped into the golden gate and disappeared. The golden gate had also vanished.

Blazing Sun Star. On this large brown mountain, there was only Qin Yu raising his head toward the sky.

Afterwards, with a movement of his body, Qin Yu also disappeared.

Chapter 49: Two Messages

Although the Blazing Sun Star's temperature was extremely high, during the very late night time, there was a period of time in which its temperature would fall to an extremely low temperature. And at this current moment, the temperature on the Blazing Sun Star was at that extremely cold phase.

Although a bone chilling wind was blowing, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were standing outside the courtyard manor's door. They were quietly waiting for Qin Yu. Of course, this bit of cold wind did not affect them in the slightest.

“Mixed Hair Bird, big brother said that Jiang Yan is a Deity, I didn't hear wrong, did I?” Even at this moment, Hou Fei was unable to believe it.

Such an adorable girl was actually a frightening expert?

Hei Yu had a calm expression. He said. “We will know about everything once big brother comes back.” The sentence Qin Yu said before he left had caused the two to become puzzled.

After a short while, Qin Yu's figure appeared inside the courtyard manor.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei and Hei Yu spoke simultaneously.

Qin Yu glanced at his two brothers. He then slightly nodded and said. "I realize what you two want to know, okay... I'll tell you everything."

Qin Yu had never thought of hiding anything from his two brothers.

After creating a barrier surrounding their room, Qin Yu and his brothers chatted for half the night. Qin Yu had spoken of almost everything that he came to know. For example, the relationship between Li'er, Uncle Lan, Granny Yin Hua and Jiang Yan as well as some of the matters regarding the Divine Realm.

Qin Yu had also told them about some of the information he personally managed to obtain from the Bewitching God Temple.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were shocked by all the information that Qin Yu had given them. At the same time, they became more familiar with the Divine Realm.

On the morning of the second day, Qin Yu and his brothers bid their farewell with the Flame Emperor, Jun Luoyu, Qingqing as well as the others. After they left the Blazing Sun Star, they proceeded toward the location of Qin Yu's clan, the Virtue Residence Star of the Burning Sun Galaxy.

Virtue Residence Star.

On a place close to the Virtue Residence Star's main city, on top

of a continuous and unending mountain range, several palaces were located on the summits of the mountain range in picturesque disorder. There were even some elegant pavilions and wooden houses too.

This was the location where the Qin clansmen lived.

The current speed that the three brothers traveled at was much faster. In less than a day's time, the three brothers arrived on this Virtue Residence Star's mountain range. As the three of them entered the mountain range, they walked in the forest and were able to casually see some animals, beautiful plants, clear spring water, flowers, green grass, as well as some forest beasts...

After passing through the forest, flying past the pond, passing the waterfall and following the internal mountain path, Qin Yu and his brothers arrived at the bottom of a ravine. Originally, one could only reach this ravine by going through the top of the mountain. However, the Qin clan had created a tunnel within the mountain.

After passing through this tunnel, one would set foot on a winding little path. There were numerous grasses on this little path.

Due to the fact that there was a cold pond in the middle of the ravine, the ravine was covered with white fog. Once one stepped onto the winding little path and walked a distance of several miles, one would see a stele.... 'Qin Palace.' At this moment, one would be able to see that luxurious palace created entirely by Elemental Spiritual Essence Stone.

This Qin Palace was actually the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, because of the fact that the reputation of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was pretty high, and that the Qin clan merely wanted to live peacefully, they decided to give it such a name.

On the route toward the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu saw many Qin descendants. Those Qin descendents were all extremely respectful to Qin Yu. Almost every single one of them addressed Qin Yu as the ‘Utmost Supreme Third Elder.’

“Third Highness.” This voice had caused Qin Yu to look toward the source of the voice.

Third Highness, this was the address majority of the people of the Qin clan called him as when he was younger.

Qin Yu raised his head to look. He carefully looked at the middle aged man before his eyes. “You, you are...”

“Third Highness might have forgotten about this subordinate. Back then, Third Highness was sent by the Prince to the Misty Mountain Villa. I am one of the people sent to the Misty Mountain Villa with Third Majesty. Furthermore, I ended up staying in the Misty Mountain Villa for several years. The bitter effort Third Highness had displayed had also caused this subordinate to feel ashamed. Thus, this subordinate had also started to put in effort toward training and ultimately became a personal guard to the Prince. Afterwards, I was fortunate to be granted a cultivation martial technique from the Prince.” Said that middle aged man

respectfully.

[TL: Prince as in King. You know... old languages call kings as prince...]

Qin Yu suddenly realized.

Back then, when he was sent to the Misty Mountain Villa, there had indeed been a large group of people following him to the Misty Mountain Villa. However, back when he was younger, the majority of his time was spent on training... thus, he did not have many interactions with those soldiers. The only person that he knew was the leader of the guards as well as some of the entrance guards. As for the rest of the people, Qin Yu was not very familiar with them.

And at this moment, a scene appeared in Qin Yu's mind. That was the scene where he was together with those guards. When he was younger, he did not have the company of his Royal Father but instead had the company of some guards.

“Of those people from back then, how many of them are still alive? What about the vice captain of the guards, the Uncle Wang who would frequently joke around with me? Also, what about those two big guys who guarded the entrance? What were their names again...?” Qin Yu said and said and then suddenly stopped. His gaze had turned somewhat sad.

Qin Yu understood that if there was one of two people among that group of people who were still alive, then it would've already been pretty good.

“Among that group of old brothers, only I am still alive. The rest of them have all already died... after all, to be able to successfully cultivate was truly hard. Among all of them, only two managed to reach the Xiantian stage. I am one of them. However, the other brother, back on the Hidden Dragon Continent, he lost his life when he fought against one of the Great Wilderness’ beast.”

Qin Yu slowly sighed deeply.

“What is your name?” Qin Yu asked.

That middle aged man respectfully said. “This subordinate was only a normal guard amongst the Misty Mountain Villa’s second team of guards back then, ‘Qiu Wei.’”

“Yu’er, so you were here.” At this time, Qin De walked over.

The number of people leisurely strolling around outside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion or sparring with one another was truly numerous. Qin De came out to stroll around to relieve his boredom and happened to run into Qin Yu and his brothers.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu paid their respects immediately. “Hou Fei(Hei Yu) pays his respects to Uncle Qin.”

Qin De smiled and nodded.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you can go and relax in the residence first. Xiao Hei, you should go and accompany your wife and Hei Tong.” Said Qin Yu. Hei Yu and Hou Fei then bid their farewells and left.

The former Qingyu Immortal Mansion, the present Qin Palace, was a very large Immortal Mansion. And now, quite a few people lived inside it. Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Hei Tong, Guo Fan and a lot of other people had already left the Jiang Lan’s Realm and started living together with the Qin clan.

“Xiao Qiu, you can go rest.” Qin De said to the middle aged man beside him.

“Yes, Prince “ Qiu Wei said respectfully. He also saluted to Qin Yu as he left. Qiu Wei had served Qin De as his personal guard back then. Even now, that group of guards still addressed Qin De as “Prince.”

Qin De looked to the back view of the departing Qiu Wei. He sighed and said. “Back then, I had several hundred thousand troops underneath me. However, those that managed to survive till now only number in the two digits. Time, it is the greatest killer.”

Qin Yu knew what his Royal Father meant by that.

The number of people that could cultivate was truly small. Furthermore, there was another reason... in a mortal world like the Hidden Dragon Continent, one cannot publicise that they

would impart cultivation martial techniques to others. Thus, one could only select some people with good aptitude and innate talents to teach.

“Yu’er, are you going back out again this time?” Qin De asked.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. “Not anymore, if nothing happens, I would likely stay here all the way until the date my Divine Tribulation arrives.”

“The date of your Divine Tribulation? Yu’er, I have already asked about the matters regarding the Divine Realm. According to the history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, generally, for level nine Immortal Emperors, the faster ones would have to wait several tens of thousands of years before their Divine Tribulation arrives. The slower ones would even have to wait several millions of years. The amount of time we father and son will have together should still be considerably long.” Qin De couldn’t help but expose a trace of joyous delight.

Qin Yu shook his head helplessly and said. “Royal Father, have you forgotten about the Cyan Emperor? After the Cyan Emperor reached level nine Immortal Emperor, he waited for merely several hundred years before his Divine Tribulation arrived.”

“Level nine Immortal Emperor? However, there are rumors saying that the Cyan Emperor had been deliberately hiding his strength. Although he had announced to the others that he was a level eight Immortal Emperor, the majority of the people who had managed to see the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation all believed that... the Cyan Emperor had already reached the level nine

Immortal Emperor. Who said that he merely waited several hundred years?” Qin De asked instead.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled.

It would appear that what most people knew was still very limited. It was all merely some hearsays.

“Royal Father, the Cyan Emperor had actually been stuck at level eight Immortal Emperor the entire time. And during the first time when I went to the Crescent Moon Bay, it was only then that he managed to successfully reach the level nine Immortal Emperor level. And after several hundred years, he underwent his Divine Tribulation on the Ridge Peak Star.” Qin Yu spoke out the truth.

After being stuck at level eight Immortal Emperor for tens of millions of years, the Cyan Emperor possessed a terrifying strength.

“Oh, what you meant is... you’ll also be undergoing your Divine Tribulation shortly?” Said Qin De with a frown.

Qin De truly didn’t wish to be separated from Qin Yu that early. After all, the father and son had only just reunited with each other. And once Qin Yu ascends to the Divine Realm... who knows how many years it would take for Qin De to reach the Divine Realm.

“That’s right, I reckon that after several hundred years, my Divine Tribulation will come.” Said Qin Yu slowly.

‘Qin Yu’s words had foundation behind them.

Others say that the time the Divine Tribulation arrived was not certain. However, Qin Yu knew, that there were regular patterns behind the arrival of the Divine Tribulation. The higher the level of one’s soul, the sooner the Divine Tribulation would arrive.

For example, the Cyan Emperor whose soul had reached the Golden Soul Pellet level, his Divine Tribulation had arrived in merely several hundred years.

As for the level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast ‘Phoenix’ Emperor Ni, level nine Immortal Emperor Hidden Emperor Lin Yin and other people had reached level nine Emperor level for a very long time. However, none of their Divine Tribulations had arrived yet. Their speed was clearly much slower.

As for Qin Yu’s Golden Soul Pellet, there was a eighty or ninety percent chance that it was at an even higher level than the Cyan Emperor’s. It would be weird if his Divine Tribulation didn’t come faster than the Cyan Emperor’s. Staying in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for several tens of thousands of years? That would be nothing but a delusion.

“Several hundred years. Several hundred years is also good.” Qin De could only say it like this.

Upon seeing his Royal Father’s expression, Qin Yu determined that in the final times before he leaves the Immortal, Devil and

Demon Realm, he will definitely properly be together with his Royal Father as well as his brothers.

The peaceful days continued. No hatred. No slaughter. With plenty of family love, friendships.... Qin Yu and his brothers spent roughly eighty years like that.

On this date, someone arrived at the Qin Palace.

The Demon Realm's Beast Clan's person with the highest battle comprehension, Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan. The purpose of Sun Yuan's arrival was precisely for Hou Fei.

Inside the main hall of the Qin Palace.

"You're already a level nine Demon Emperor? How is that possible? How long has it been? Although your cultivation speed was very fast before, to reach level nine Demon Emperor in merely four thousand years, that still shouldn't be possible. Especially for level seven, eight and nine Demon Emperor. The further down the harder it is to train." Sun Yuan looked to Hou Fei. He found it a bit unbelievable.

Hou Fei felt a bit ashamed.

Four thousand years? Had it not been for the Jiang Lan's Realm's tenfold times origin, how would Hou Fei have been able to become a level nine Demon Emperor?

“I’ve heard that Qin Yu’s current strength is very powerful. Thus, I already expected that your strength would be pretty good. I had even expected for you to be a level seven Demon Emperor. Never had I expected that I had underestimated you so greatly. This time around, I was even thinking of passing on the Great Ape Emperor’s position to you.” Said Sun Yuan helplessly.

There were only a few people in the main hall. Only Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Qin De and Sun Yuan.

At this moment, Qin Yu and Hei Yu started smiling.

Passing on the Great Ape Emperor title to Hou Fei? Qin Yu and his brothers had already decided that once the Divine Tribulation comes.... the three brothers will undergo the Divine Tribulation together. It was likely that the amount of time the three brothers would remain in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would be less than a million years.

“Oh Great Ape Emperor, please spare me. Haven’t you been the Great Ape Emperor nicely the entire time?” Hou Fei said hurriedly.

“But I have also reached level nine Demon Emperor.” Sun Yuan sighed. “After I reached level nine Demon Emperor, I intended to quietly train so that I can prepare for the arrival of the Divine Tribulation. However you...”

Hou Fei curled his lips and said. “Great Ape Emperor, my big brother, the Mixed Hair Bird and I, have already decided that we will undergo the Divine Tribulation together. With my big

brother's current cultivation level, I reckon his Divine Tribulation will arrive very soon. Thus, the amount of time I will remain in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is very short. However, you're different. You've only reached level nine Demon Emperor. I reckon you'll still be able to remain in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for several hundred thousand years. Even several millions of years is possible."

"You, you said... you three are taking on the Divine Tribulation together?" Sun Yuan was completely stunned. He came back in a bit and said with a very red and intensive expression. "You cannot, you absolutely cannot!!!"

"Three people taking on the Divine Tribulation together, are you all trying to court death? You should know that the more people there are taking on the Divine Tribulation together, the more the Divine Tribulation would increase its power by multiple folds. If all three of you were to undergo the Divine Tribulation together, then the power each of you would be taking on would be more than twice that of what you would be taking on if you were to undergo the Divine Tribulation on your own! As for exactly how much stronger, even I do not know. That is because in all of history, there have only been two people at most undergoing Divine Tribulation together. And out of all the people who tried undergoing their Tribulations together, only a single group managed to successfully pass the Divine Tribulation. As for three people taking on the Divine Tribulation at the same time, there has never been a precedent of success."

Sun Yuan naturally believed that Qin Yu and his brothers were indulging in wild fantasies.

“It is only somewhat possible if all three of you possess strength that matches the Demon Realm’s Three Great Emperors or the Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns.” Sun Yuan added.

Qin Yu and his brothers looked to each other and smiled.

Hei Yu, in regards to his strength, was even a tier above the Peng Demon Emperor. As for Hou Fei, he was definitely no weaker than the Great Ape Emperor. And there was Qin Yu... the current Qin Yu, once he held the Divine Spear ‘Waning Snow’ in his hand, he was even confident in taking on the Demon Realm’s Three Great Emperor and the Dark Star Realm’s Three Great Sovereigns, all six of them, by himself.

Even if he did not have the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu could also rely on his body’s might as well as his soul’s might to match the Gold Punishment Lord, the Dragon Emperor and them.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu suddenly discovered a weird thing. He was unable to refrain himself from showing an odd expression.

His two Transmission Spiritual Pearls had actually respectively received a message at the same time. One of his Transmission Spiritual Pearl was the one that he used in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The other Transmission Spiritual Pearl was the one he used in the Dark Star Realm under the alias of ‘Liu Xing.’

“I’ll be right back.” Said Qin Yu to the few people in the main hall. He grew confused. What were the two messages that he had received?

Chapter 50: Wu Long

Qin Yu walked into a secluded garden on the east side of the Qin Palace. With a flip of his hand, he first took out the Transmission Spiritual Pearl of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. After sweeping through the contents with his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu was slightly stunned.

“Flame Emperor? Wu Long?” Qin Yu was stunned for quite a while.

This message was sent over by the Flame Emperor. The contents of the message was: “Brother Qin Yu, the reason why I contacted you, is to relay a message from the current Asura Devil Emperor. Asura Devil Emperor, Wu Long, will come and pay you a visit today. Oh, that’s right, I forgot to let you know that... the Asura Devil Emperor Wu Long is the newly-appointed Asura Devil Emperor. His strength is also that of a level nine Devil Emperor. Furthermore, standing behind him are the two level nine Devil Emperors Mo Luo and Mo Kong. It could be said that the current Wu Long is the absolute ruler of the Devil Realm! I hope that brother Qin Yu will regard this meeting as important!”

Qin Yu only managed to remember after being stunned for a while.

“Wu Long, isn’t Wu Long that Devil Realm expert from the time when I broke the seal on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple who had said that he would be able to reach level nine Devil Emperor within a hundred years? I remember that he was

only a level six Demon Emperor back then.” Qin Yu had instantly recalled about Wu Long.

Back then, when Wu Long saw Qin Yu’s spear strike, he managed to attain a moment of enlightenment.

Qin Yu didn’t know that Wu Long was the disciple of one of the two great hidden experts of the Devil Realm, Mo Kong. Wu Long was someone who practiced the Asura Devil Path. And now, he managed to reached level nine Devil Emperor in a single breath and easily defeated the previous Asura Devil Emperor, Bai Ruxue.

Mo Kong and Mo Luo are brothers. Now that Mo Kong’s disciple became one of the Devil Realm’s hegemon, the two of them naturally stood behind him and supported him. The three level nine Devil Emperors of the Devil Realm were actually in the same faction. One could easily imagine the status that Wu Long currently held. The Black Devil Emperor and the Blood Devil Emperor simply did not even possess the qualifications to compete with Wu Long. To say that Wu Long had become the absolute overlord of the Devil Realm was in no way an understatement.

“Wu Long, that little guy who was only a level six Devil Emperor, who would’ve expected that the delirious utterances that he said back then actually turned true. It has only been eighty years and he has already reached level nine Devil Emperor. He has indeed become a level nine Devil Emperor in less than a hundred years.” Qin Yu recalled the bold, visionary words that Wu Long had said back then and smiled.

Why would this Wu Long come and visit him?

Qin Yu smiled. He flipped his hand and took out the other Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He believed that Wu Long did not have hostility in his visit. Furthermore, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it would already have been fortunate for others that Qin Yu did not go and create troubles for them. Others coming to create troubles for him... an egg hitting a rock, one cannot blame the rock if the egg breaks.

With a sweep of his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu's expression grew solemn.

"It has finally begun?" The corners of Qin Yu's mouth was slightly raised.

This message was sent over by the Gold Punishment Lord: "Consecrated Liu Xing, my Divine Tribulation will arrive in another year's time. I wish for you to quickly return to the Gold Punishment Star. For one, i want you to be present during my Divine Tribulation. Secondly, a very important matter is also waiting for you. The matter is in regards to the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. I reckon that the new Gold Punishment Lord shall be selected between you and Vice Sect Master Liu Lan. Thus, you must be sure to return to the Gold Punishment Star before the date of my Divine Tribulation. If you were to come back too late and Liu Lan were to become the Gold Punishment Lord, then you can blame no one but yourself for that."

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu put away the Transmission Spiritual Pearls.

“Gold Punishment Lord?” Qin Yu gazed toward the north. It was as if he was seeing through the empty sky and saw the Gold Punishment Star. “I have still not seen the Three Great Inherited Treasures of the Dark Star Realm. I have heard that of the Three Great Inherited Treasures, the one that the Gold Punishment Lord possesses is the strongest.”

A smile appeared on the corners of Qin Yu’s mouth. “I might as well take on that position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Furthermore, after possessing the Inherited Treasure, I can also openly display it during the Divine Tribulation since I would have to return that thing in the end anyways.”

Qin Yu was certain.

He was certain that even if the peak experts of the Divine Realm noticed that he had used the Inherited Treasure during his Divine Tribulation, they would still not care. That was because every successive Gold Punishment Lords have used the Inherited Treasure. Furthermore, in the end, he would have to return it to the Dark Star Realm anyways.

Qin Yu had not thought about bringing that treasure into the Divine Realm. If he did, then that would mean that he had placed himself as the enemy of all the seniors of the Dark Star Realm.

The flowing spring water. Passing through the clear spring water where the pebbles underneath the water was clearly visible, beside the small spring water creek, inside the bamboo forest was an elegant bamboo pavilion house.

This was Qin Yu's residence.

Qin Yu did not like being in the Qin Palace. Instead, he liked the tranquil natural environment. Ordinarily, Qin Yu would be by himself. Only occasionally would he go and accompany his brothers or his juniors.

“Third Highness, His Majesty Asura Devil Emperor of the Devil Realm has arrived.” Qiu Wei walked over with a youth.

At this moment, Qin Yu had his pants rolled up and was sitting on a stone beside the spring water creek. His legs were placed in the water. He was enjoying the sensation of the water moving about his legs.

“Wu Long? That young lad who had said that he would be able to reach level nine Devil Emperor level within a hundred years and the current Asura Devil Emperor?” Qin Yu was still sitting. He had his back facing the two.

“Senior Qin Yu, this junior is precisely Wu Long!” Wu Long was extremely respectful.

Even though he had become a level nine Devil Emperor and the absolute hegemon of the Devil Realm, Wu Long was still extremely respectful toward Qin Yu. For one, from the spear strike that Qin Yu displayed back then, Wu Lan knew very clearly that even the current him was much inferior than Qin Yu. And the second reason was... he believed that Qin Yu had graced him with his

teachings.

Seeing how courteous Wu Long was, Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

“Qiu Wei, you can go and rest.” Said Qin Yu.

“Yes, Third Highness.” Said Qiu Wei respectfully. He then withdrew from this location. However, Wu Long grew confused.... That Heavenly Immortal from earlier, why did he address Senior Qin Yu as ‘Third Highness?’

Wu Long didn’t know much about Qin Yu’s matters back in the Mortal Realm.

“What matters bring you here?” Said Qin Yu indifferently. He still had not turned his head around.

Wu Long said respectfully. “This junior has come in order to express his thanks to Senior Qin Yu. Had Senior not displayed that spear strike, then there would not be the current Wu Long. Although Senior is not this junior’s master, Senior has graced upon this Junior like a master.”

“Wu Long, your words are too serious. Back then when I broke the seal, not only you, the other seventy one Emperors also saw it. However, they did not manage to comprehend it. You, on the other hand, did. This is your own gift of talent. Your own ability. It does not have much relationship with me.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

However, Wu Long heart was not swayed in the slightest.

The things that he had determined were impossible to be changed by mere words.

“Senior Qin Yu, this junior has come today because he wishes for senior to have a look at this junior’s spear technique! Might Senior be willing to have a look?” Wu Long was still using the respectful tone when he spoke those words.

Qin Yu turned his head around.

“Spear technique?” A smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. “Good, you can use it and let me see it. You do not have to use energy with it.”

“Yes.”

Wu Long immediately stood up strong like a javelin. He extended his left hand and a crimson colored long spear appeared within his palm. Wu Long said. “Senior Qin Yu, back then, this junior managed to attain some comprehension as he saw Senior’s spear technique. After this junior returned, he spent a total of seventy seven years and finally managed to create this set of spear techniques. This junior is unable to be like senior and condense all of the greater Daos into one strike and was only able to distribute his comprehension within nine different forms to create a set of ‘Bloodfire Nine Forms.’”

As he said that, Wu Long's left hand was jolted. His crimson spear had left his hand!

This set of spear technique was extremely fierce. There was layer upon layer of spear silhouettes. In an instant, the entire sky was filled with spear silhouettes. It was like a sea of blood filling the sky. That nine forms spear technique, each strike was stronger fiercer than the previous. Furthermore, they press forward without exception.

“Break!”

A low shout.

Immediately, the endless sea of blood disappeared. Replacing them was a condensed blood arrow. As if it was ripping apart the space, that blood arrow violently flew. That blood arrow was that crimson colored spear.

The nine forms spear technique's demonstration had ended.

Wu Long held the end of the shaft of the spear. The spearhead was thrust forward.

A clear space ripple was actually shot out from the spearhead. It only dissipated after flying for several hundred meters. Like a sculpture, Wu Long remained there without moving for a long time. Only then did he slowly put back the spear.

Qin Yu's eyes were a bit shiny.

“Not bad. Your spear technique possesses a killing intent a tier higher than mine. A courageously advancing killing intent. Furthermore, it possesses that ‘either you die or I die’ sort of life-risking strength.” Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “Your spear technique is already very exceptional. Without using your body’s energy, you’re already able to create space ripples. This spear technique... if you were to use it, then ordinary level nine Devil Emperors should be no match against you.”

Qin Yu's comprehension level was much higher than Wu Long's. Thus, he was able to naturally create a very clear judgement.

According to Qin Yu's speculation, Wu Long's current spear comprehension was only comparable to that of the Monkey and Ape Clan's Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes.

“What Senior said is right.” Wu Lan was very convinced.

Qin Yu continued to smile and said. “You’re of the Asura Devil Path right?”

“Yes.” Wu Long nodded. He was a bit confused. Why did Senior Qin Yu ask about the ‘Asura Devil Path?’

Qin Yu nodded and said. “Then it makes sense. The cultivation method of the Asura Devil Path has influenced you. Although it allows your spear technique to be filled with killing intent and

amplifies its power by a lot, it also... causes your defense to decrease as it increases the attack power. Although your spear technique can be considered pretty decent, with your strength and comprehension, I believe... it is possible for you to double the power of this spear technique within a hundred years.”

“Double the power?” Wu Long was overjoyed.

Last time, Wu Long managed to attain a moment of enlightenment that allowed him to rapidly reach the level nine Devil Emperor. However, it had only allowed him to reach the level nine Devil Emperor level. If he wanted to progress even more... then like before, he would have to spend a very long period of time.

However, Qin Yu was able to allow him to double the power of his spear technique within a hundred years. This caused him to become unable to resist his excitement.

“Might Senior be willing to teach this junior?” Asked Wu Long respectfully.

“I will demonstrate it to you once. As for whether you’ll manage to comprehend it, it’ll depend solely on you.” With a brush of his hand, a bamboo branch that still had bamboo leaves on it, flew into Qin Yu’s grasp. “Pay close attention.”

Wu Long immediately raised his concentration to the peak. He was completely focused on Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Holding the bamboo branch, Qin Yu walked to a bamboo tree. He used this bamboo branch and softly hit the bamboo tree. With a mere hit, the bamboo branch cut halfway into the wrist-sized bamboo tree.

“If you manage to comprehend it, then good. If not... then do not ask me about it.” After Qin Yu finished saying that, he removed his hand from the bamboo branch. The bamboo branch remained embedded in the bamboo tree.

As for Qin Yu, he returned to his bamboo pavilion house.

“What, what did Senior Qin Yu do earlier?” Wu Long stood to the side. It was as if he had entered into a chaotic state. “The branch was not damaged in the slightest. Even the bamboo leaves were not damaged in the slightest. However, this bamboo branch managed to cut into half of the bamboo tree.”

Wu Long shook his head. “No, Senior Qin Yu did not use any energy. None at all. But how is it possible for a branch to cut through the bamboo tree without the use of energy? And even the leaves on the branch were not at all damaged?”

Qin Yu, who was inside the pavilion house, glanced at Wu Long who was standing there, lost in thought. He then lightly smiled.

The comprehension towards the ‘Dao,’ was not something that

could be taught through words. It could only be demonstrated through some simple methods so that others could comprehend it. For Qin Yu to demonstrate it so that Wu Long could comprehend it was much easier than for Wu Long to blindly search for comprehension himself.

However, even if this was the case, it was still not something that one could achieve comprehension on easily.

“If he comprehends it, then the ‘Bloodfire Nine Forms’ would not have that weak spot anymore.” Qin Yu sighed lowly. He then disappeared from the room.

Inside the Qin Palace’s main hall, Qin Yu was bidding farewell to a large group of people. He had told them that he had to go out for a bit to handle some affairs. And this time around, Qin Yu was leaving by himself. Even Hou Fei and Hei Yu could not follow him.

Qin De and Qin Feng were thinking about asking when Qin Yu would be back. Qin Yu who was uncertain about the timing merely said that he’d return within three years.

In the boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Qin Yu executed his Greater Teleportation with astonishing distance. When traveling by himself, he was much faster than when traveling with Hou Fei and Hei Yu. In less than a day, Qin Yu had entered the Dark Star Realm.

The Dark Star Realm that was extremely mysterious to the people of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm

was not secretive at all to Qin Yu.

The northeast region. The mysterious Dark Star Realm.

On the Gold Punishment Star of the Three Great Sacred Planets. On the summit of the Sacred Mountain in the middle of the enormous city in the Gold Punishment Star. A large number of experts were gathered upon those eighteen mountain tops. Compared to the last time Qin Yu came here, there were many many more experts gathered here.

The matter of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation had caused numerous Gold Punishment Sect's disciples scattered around the Dark Star Realm to rush back.

As he walked into the Front Palace, Qin Yu saw an acquaintance... Great Elder Fu Lan.

“Ah, Consecrated Liu Xing, you've finally come? Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and Great Squad Captain Wen Feng have been waiting for you.” Said Great Elder Fu Lan excitedly. “Consecrated Liu Xing, quickly prepare so that you can go to the Guard Elder together with Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and Great Squad Captain Wen Feng.”

Qin Yu was puzzled.

“Great Elder Fu Lan, why are they waiting for me? What matter might there be for us to go to the Guard Elder? Wasn't His Majesty

the Gold Punishment Lord about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?” Asked Qin Yu in succession.

Great Elder Fu Lan said in astonishment. “Consecrated Liu Xing, you don’t even know about this? Although His Majesty’s Divine Tribulation is quite important, the matter regarding the next successor to the Gold Punishment Lord is even more important. Consecrated Liu Xing, you, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan as well as Great Squad Captain Wen Feng are all qualified to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Before the competition, you all are required to go to the Guard Elder.”

“Why are we going there?” Asked Qin Yu curiously.

Great Elder Fu Lan said somewhat enviously. “I too want to know. Regardless, those who possess the qualifications to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord are all required to go to the Guard Elder. I still do not have that qualification.”

Qin Yu understood it now.

“Go quickly, every single time, it had always been those who are qualified going to the Guard Elder together. Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and Great Squad Leader Wen Feng are waiting for you. If you were to not show up, then it’ll be considered as you voluntarily renouncing your right to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord.” Said Great Elder Fu Lan with a smile.

“Renounce? How is that possible?” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

He immediately discovered Wen Feng and Vice Sect Master Liu Lan with his Divine Awareness. Immediately, he proceeded to walk over to where Wen Feng was.

Chapter 51: New Hope

Numerous white glorious trees surrounded a courtyard manor. This courtyard manor was a residence on the main mountain peak that Wen Feng possessed. Because of the fact that it was located on the mountain peak, waves of mountain wind would burst through it, leaving behind a ground filled with white glorious trees' leaves.

Stepping on top of the white glorious trees' leaves, Qin Yu, who wore a black gown, had arrived by the entrance of the courtyard manor.

“Ziya!”

Qin Yu only arrived at the entrance when the courtyard manor's entrance opened by itself. A person came out from the opened door. The silver gowned grave and stern youth, Wen Feng. Seeing Qin Yu, Wen Feng slightly nodded. “Earlier, Great Elder Fu Lan had already sent me a transmission telling me about your return.”

“Wen Feng, it seems that you're very anxious?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

“Truly, you.” Wen Feng shook his head and smiled. The grave and stern Wen Feng, when he laughed, actually emitted a special kind of charm. “Liu Xing, you ought to know very well that with my strength, it's impossible for me to compete with Liu Lan. I am anxious. However, I am not anxious of the position for the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord.”

“Well then, come in first. The two of us, I don’t believe we should chat with one person standing on the outside of the doorstep and the other standing on the inside.” Said Wen Feng with a smile. Upon hearing that, Qin Yu also smiled. He then proceed to walk into the courtyard manor.

In the middle of the courtyard was a cyan colored simple and unadorned stone round table. Around the round table were three stone benches.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng each sat on a stone bench.

“Liu Xing, tell me, did you manage to obtain any great harvests in the Bewitching God Temple?” Wen Feng immediately asked the moment they sat down. “Do you hold the certainty in defeating Liu Lan?”

With a brush of his hand, Qin Yu brought forth a jug of wine and two jade cups to the table.

“Don’t be anxious, let’s chat as we drink.” Calm and easygoing, Qin Yu started pouring the wine. It was as if he wasn’t anxious at all.

At this moment, Wen Feng instead had a smile on his face. Seeing Qin Yu’s actions, he had grown happy. “Haha... I knew that you would definitely succeed. Mn, that Liu Lan, he was still acting all arrogant to me a while back. Let’s see how he’s going to act all arrogant again after failing to obtain the position of the Gold

Punishment Lord!”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“How did you know I managed to succeed?” Qin Yu asked.

A trace of slyness was in Wen Feng’s eyes. “I can guess just by seeing your actions. You’re not worried in the slightest and are even in the mood to drink wine. However... this wine is indeed pretty good.” As he said those words, Wen Feng finished a cup of wine. He even clicked his tongue a couple times.

“That’s right, I’ve managed to succeed.” Said Qin Yu with a smile. “This time around, I am one hundred percent certain that I’ll be able to obtain the position of the Gold Punishment Lord.”

“Come, let’s have a toast to the congratulate the future Gold Punishment Lord.” Joked Wen Feng.

Qin Yu also raised his wine cup to toast.

Although it was very important for the two of them to go to the Guard Elder, it was not something so urgent that not even a moment’s delay was allowed. Qin Yu and Wen Feng started drinking and chatting for half a day. As for the Vice Sect Master Liu Lan who had received news that Consecrated Liu Xing had returned, he was instead confused as to why Liu Xing and Wen Feng did not go and search for him to go to the Guard Elder together.

“Humph, that Liu Xing actually didn’t come over to my place. Could it be that he wants me to go search for him instead?” Vice Sect Master Liu Lan was a bit enraged. “I refuse to believe that you would not want to know about that secret!”

In every generation, only the experts who possessed the qualifications to succeed as the next Gold Punishment Lord was qualified to know about a secret.

This secret was usually informed to them by that generation’s Guard Elder.

Although Wen Feng and Liu Lan were qualified to become successors since long ago, because of the fact that the choosing of the previous Gold Punishment Lord was relatively weird – there had not been a fifteen star Emperor level expert emerging by the time the previous Gold Punishment Lord ascended and the position of the Gold Punishment Lord ended up becoming empty for a very long time.

Afterwards, Xing Yuan, Wen Feng and Liu Lan appeared in succession. Xing Yuan was selected for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord because he was the most powerful among the three. As Wen Feng and Liu Lan ended up failing to become the Gold Punishment Lord, the Guard Elder ended up not gathering them.

“Still not here?” Liu Lan was still in his residence. He had grown anxious.

“Humph!”

Finally, Liu Lan humped coldly. He stopped putting on airs and proceeded to rush toward Wen Feng’s residence. If he were to allow Qin Yu and Wen Feng to continue on like this, who knows how much longer he’ll have to wait.

“Haha, so you’re actually worried about this!” Qin Yu started laughing out loud.

The reason why Wen Feng was so anxious on going to the Guard Elder was because he wanted to know about a great secret regarding the Gold Punishment Sect.

“What kind of words are those? In the entire Dark Star Realm, which expert doesn’t want to know about that secret? It is something that only each generation’s successor candidates are qualified to know. Last time, the fact that when Xing Yuan succeeded the Gold Punishment Lord position, the last Gold Punishment Lord had already ascended, the Guard Elder decided not to tell us about this secret at all.”

Qin Yu also grew curious.

“What exactly is this secret?” Qin Yu’s eyes started radiating with curiosity.

“Consecrated Liu Xing, Great Squad Captain Wen Feng, the two

of you are truly in good moods.” Following a large laughter, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan walked in with a crude expression. “Could it be that the two of you are not planning to go to the Guard Elder?”

Qin Yu and Wen Feng glanced at each other. The two of them simultaneously displayed a smile.

“He indeed became unable to wait anymore.” Qin Yu and Wen Feng sighed in their hearts.

Wen Feng stood up and said with a smile. “Vice Sect Master Liu Lan, although it is important to go to the Guard Elder, it is fine as long as we go to him before His Majesty’s Divine Tribulation. There is no need for us to worry over a day or two. Consecrated Liu Xing, don’t you agree?”

Seeing Wen Feng’s gaze, Qin Yu naturally came to understand Wen Feng’s intention. He also nodded and said in a proper tone. “Mn, there is no need to rush. It is fine for us to wait another half a month to a month.”

Instantly, Liu Lan’s expression had turned slightly ugly.

Although Qin Yu and Wen Feng were in no hurry, Liu Lan was extremely anxious.

“These two guys.” Liu Lan frowned. He then displayed a smile and said. “Brother Wen Feng, Brother Liu Xing, I actually also have important matters to attend to. However, if I do not go to the

Guard Elder, then I am unable to ease my mind. I hope that the two of you might help me out.”

Qin Yu and Wen Feng both slightly nodded.

“Brother Liu Xing, since Vice Sect Master Liu Lan has important matters, we also cannot inconvenience him. Let’s go over to the Guard Elder now.” Said Wen Feng with a deadly serious expression.

“That’s reasonable. Let’s go right away.” Qin Yu also had a deadly serious expression.

Only then did Vice Sect Master Liu Lan heave a sigh of relief in his heart. “In that case, I must thank the two of you.” Qin Yu, Liu Lan and Wen Feng left the courtyard and started to proceed towards the mountain top that the Inheritance Palace was located on.

The three of them flew beside each other. Even with gale brushing against their faces, the three of them continued to laugh and talk as though nothing had happened.

“Vice Sect Master Liu Lan, do you know of this secret?” Qin Yu spoke and asked.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan shook his head and said. “I am not certain about it. All I know is that this secret is related to the Inherited Treasure and is a great secret that concerns the entire

root of the Gold Punishment Sect.”

Wen Feng did not say anything.

After merely an exchange of several sentences, the three of them had arrived outside the Inherited Palace.

The Inherited Palace was like a prehistoric giant creature. That ancient stone construction possessed hundreds of millions of years of unknown history. The entire Inherited Palace was emitting a sort of simple and unadorned exotic oppressive sensation.

Wen Feng and Vice Sect Master Liu Lan both felt a burst of oppressiveness from the Inherited Palace. Only Qin Yu did not change much.

“This ought to be the aura of the Inherited Treasure.” Thought Qin Yu.

This Inherited Palace that had existed for hundreds of millions of years, the entire building contained within it the energy of the Inherited Treasure. That was the reason for the oppressive aura.

“The three of you may come inside.” From within the Inherited Palace sounded the hoarse voice of the Guard Elder.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan proceeded to walk forward together. They walked into the Inherited Palace. None of the three said anything. Upon entering the Inherited Palace, they saw that

there was a dark and thin old man sitting cross-legged on a praying mat beside the offering counter. It was the Guard Elder.

Before the Guard Elder were three more praying mats.

“Sit!” The Guard Elder opened his muddy eyes and looked at the three.

Although his gaze was muddy, the three of them didn’t dare to be disrespectful to the Guard Elder. The status of the Guard Elders were so high that even the Three Great Sovereigns had to treat them with respect.

No, it wasn’t that the Guard Elders possessed very powerful strength. Instead, it was because they possessed a very high status. That was because the Guard Elder was the person who knew the most about the Inherited Treasure and all the other secrets. There are rumors saying that these Guard Elders were even able to communicate with the Seniors in the Divine Realm.

Qin Yu, Liu Lan and Wen Feng sat down cross-legged on the praying mats.

The Guard Elder looked at the three people before him and displayed a gratified smile. “The current Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. Fortunately, we have three successor candidates and there would not be the joke of having an Empty Gold Punishment Lord position again.”

Wen Feng, Liu Lan and Qin Yu were silent. They were merely listening to what the Guard Elder was saying.

“His Majesty Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation, according to customs, all three of you are qualified to succeed the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Of course, the final decision will be determined by your own strength! However, before then, I will tell the three of you some of the secrets regarding the Inherited Treasure of our Gold Punishment Sect, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.”

Qin Yu, Liu Lan and Wen Feng’s eyes all shined.

“Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl?” Only now did Qin Yu come to know the name of this Inherited Treasure.

“The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl as well as the other two Great Spiritual Pearls were all suddenly formed several tens of billions of years ago. They had led to our Dark Star Realm to stop fighting among ourselves and proceed towards the peaceful times.” Said the Guard Elder slowly.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan all understood that the Guard Elder was about to talk about the secret of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

“In a short moment, I will tell you all about something. This is something that only a few people in the Dark Star Realm know about. After you three learn this secret, you are to by all means avoid telling others about it.” The Guard Elder’s muddy eyes

instantly turned clear as he stared at the three.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan all nodded.

“Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Black Flame Spiritual Pearl and the White Profound Spiritual Pearl, these Three Great Spiritual Pearls were actually bestowed to us residents of the Dark Star Realm by a single person.” The Guard Elder’s tone of speech suddenly changed. It had turned into one that was extremely respectful.

Qin Yu was stunned. Wen Feng and Liu Lan’s expressions also underwent a huge change.

“A single person, is that person a senior of the Dark Star Realm?” Qin Yu started guessing in his heart. Merely, he was still silent and waiting for the Guard Elder to continue on his speech.

The Guard Elder continued on respectfully. “That Great Lord possessed omnipotent power and was able to destroy the sky and extinguish the earth. He had said that as our Dark Star Realm Clan was the original residents of this cosmic space, we should possess Clan Guarding Treasures. Thus, he bestowed upon us three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to our clan. These treasures would allow our clan to continue to exist forever. These treasures are the Three Great Spiritual Pearls.”

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu was unable to refrain from crying out in surprise.

Qin Yu had never expected for the Three Great Spiritual Pearls to actually be Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, they were gifted to the Dark Star Realm by a single person.

“Consecrated Liu Xing, you’ve heard about Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Asked the Guard Elder in confusion.

Qin Yu shook his head and said. “No, it was precisely because I’ve never heard of the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures before that I cried out in shock. I am confused as to what exactly these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are, for it to actually possess such remarkable ability.”

Wen Feng and Liu Lan also nodded. Wen Feng said. “Guard Elder, do you know what the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are?”

The Guard Elder shook his head and said. “I am not certain. What I said earlier was the words that Great Lord said back then. This is also what each of the successive Guard Elder pass on to the next. Let’s not talk about this matter for now. Actually, regarding this secret, as for whether you all know about it or not, there is not much usefulness even if you do.”

Wen Feng and Liu Lan both nodded.

This secret only told them about the origination of the Three Great Spiritual Treasures of the Dark Star Realm. So what if they knew about it? And what if they didn’t?

Qin Yu, on the other hand, started guessing in his heart. “Who was that person? He said that the Dark Star Realm Clan is the original residents of this cosmic space and thus should have Clan Guarding Treasures. What does he mean by that? Is that person a Godking? Or could he be a Exalted Celestial?”

“What I am about to tell you all now is the most important matter. It is in regards to the usefulness of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.” Said the Guard Elder with a upright tone.

Qin Yu immediately stopped his thoughts. Wen Feng and Liu Lan also stared at the Guard Elder.

“Of the Three Great Spiritual Pearls, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is the strongest. However, even if one were an eighteen star Emperor level expert and merged with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, they would still not be able to fully display the efficacy of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. However, even though this is the case, the efficacy of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is already at an astonishing level of frighteningness.” The Guard Elder had a very serious expression on his face.

“Once one merges with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, the first thing to be changed will be the Gold Force within the body. The Gold Force will, under the assistance of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, increase by tenfold or more. As for how much the Gold Force would increase, it is dependent on the degree that one can merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl!” The first thing that the Guard Elder had told them had already caused Wen Feng and Liu Lan’s eyes to grow red with envy.

Instantly increase one's power by tenfold, how outrageous!

“And this is not the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl's main efficacy. The main efficacy of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is that it would fuse together with one's physical body. One's physical body's strength would increase by several tenfolds. One's body's toughness and durability would also increase greatly! The toughness and durability of your bodies are already extremely powerful. However, if you were to fuse with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then you can say that... even if a High Quality Divine Artifact were to be before you all, it would also be nothing more than mud. Even the Divine Tribulation... no matter how hard it crashes onto your bodies, it would be unable to damage you all in the slightest!”

The Guard Elder had grown a bit emotional. “The Gold Punishment Lord who possesses the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, his defense will practically be unequalled, extremely unequalled! He would be able to sweep across the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by himself!”

Wen Feng and Liu Lan's breathing had become somewhat rapid. No wonder the Gold Punishment Lord was unequalled. No wonder there are no wars in the Dark Star Realm. It was because the Three Great Sovereigns were too powerful!

Qin Yu lightly smiled in his heart.

“Unequalled? Although it could be considered as unequalled in

the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but would he be able to take on a spear strike of mine?” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Qin Yu knew that even the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are separated into different grades. Ordinary Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are unable to match up against his High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Furthermore, Divine Spear ‘Waning Snow’ was not merely a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it was even the proudest work of the Craftsman God!

The Craftsman God had also forged quite a number of Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, he was most proud of this Divine Spear Waning Snow. One could easily imagine the powerfulness that is the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled the words that Guard Elder said. His expression changed!

“Ah, the Guard Elder said earlier that, he said that...” Qin Yu was so excited that his finger started shuddering. “That Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl’s main efficacy is... increasing the physical body’s strength by several tenfolds and also increasing its toughness and durability greatly?”

Qin Yu’s face grew somewhat red. It had grown red from excitement. “Furthermore, even his body’s Gold Force would increase by tenfold or more?”

“In that case, then the door to the Artifacts Palace of the Bewitching God Temple, the one that contains numerous treasures

within it and also possesses the core treasure that controls the Bewitching God Temple. If I were to bind that treasure, then I would've obtained the Bewitching God Temple. However, last time around I was unable to open it at all because I only managed to reach one third of the required strength."

Qin Yu's eyes were shining. "However, however, if I manage to merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then... I would definitely be able to open the Artifacts Palace! If I were to open the Artifacts Palace, then wouldn't that mean that I would've attained the entire Bewitching God Palace?"

"Strength increasing by several tenfolds! How outrageous is that, it most definitely means that I would be able to open the Artifacts Palace and obtain the Bewitching God Temple!"

In an instant, Qin Yu grew so excited that his eyes had turned red!

[TL: Eyes turning red is the same as turning green with envy or wanting something very much.]

Chapter 52: Divine Tribulation's Sensation

Upon seeing Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan's shocked and excited expressions, as well as their blazing passionate gazes, the Guard Elder started smiling satisfiedly.

He loved seeing the peak experts of the Gold Punishment Sect act like that in front of him.

During the period of time that he had held the position of the Guard Elder, he had already told about this secret three times. Every single time he saw those experts of extremely high status hearing about this secret, losing their self control, he would always feel a sense of satisfaction.

"Truly, truly powerful." Liu Lan was excited from the bottom of his heart.

He had long since thought the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to be extremely powerful. However, he had never anticipated for it to be that powerful. No wonder no one dared to become enemies with the Gold Punishment Lord. No wonder not a single Gold Punishment Lord had failed the Divine Tribulation.

"I must definitely obtain it, definitely obtain it!" Liu Lan clenched his fist. He was so excited that his fists were slightly shivering. Never had he longed for something so much like he did now.

Wen Feng also longed for the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

However, upon seeing Qin Yu and Liu Lan beside him, he understood very well that he was no match for either Qin Yu or Liu Lan.

“Liu Xing’s expression has also changed. It would appear that he also longs for the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl greatly.” Wen Feng sighed in his heart.

Regardless of whether it was Wen Feng, Liu Lan or that Guard Elder, none of them knew that... Qin Yu was not excited because of how exceptional the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was. The reason for his excitement was.... the Bewitching God Temple!

As long as he assimilates the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Qin Yu would possess sufficient power to open the entrance of the Artifacts Palace. This also meant that he would be able to obtain the entire Bewitching God Temple!

“The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is mine.” Qin Yu’s eyes suddenly burst forth a sharp ray.

This was the first time since Qin Yu came to the Dark Star Realm that he desired for something so greatly. He glanced at Liu Lan beside him. Seeing Liu Lan’s ice-cold gaze, Qin Yu merely indifferently smiled in his heart.

If he wanted to obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, would anyone be capable of preventing that?

“I presume the three of you have all come to realize the preciousness of the Inherited Treasure ‘Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.’ And now, all three of you are qualified to obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl and become the next Gold Punishment Lord. If you wish to obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then you should prepare yourselves. After His Majesty finishes his Divine Tribulation, the three of you shall have a competition among yourselves. The winner shall become the new Gold Punishment Lord.” Said the Guard Elder with a smile.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan was the first to stand up. He smiled confidently and said. “I am definitely going to be the next Gold Punishment Lord. Consecrated Liu Xing and Great Squadron Captain Wen Feng’s strength are much inferior than mine.”

“It seemed that you’re very confident?” Wen Feng frowned and said sarcastically.

“Could it be that you also wish to compete with me?” Vice Sect Master Liu Lan instead asked with a cold expression. “You’d best not forget that if you were to accidentally lose your life in the competition, you cannot blame me for that.”

Threatening. Undisguised threats.

Wen Feng smiled indifferently. “Compete? I do not possess any greed for the Gold Punishment Lord’s position. So why would

there be a need for me to compete with you? However, seeing how arrogant you are, I merely feel pity for you. Could it be that you believe that you're truly capable of becoming the next Gold Punishment Lord?"

Liu Lan slightly raised his chin in confidence. With a cold tone, he said. "Other than me, who else would be qualified to become the next Gold Punishment Lord? Could it be that the two of you, mere fifteen star Emperors, wish to compete against me?"

"You believed yourself to be infallible."

A cold voice sounded. At the same time, a violent aura came crushing down on Liu Lan's body. Liu Lan felt that his breathing had become very hard. The pressure was so great that even his chest was starting to feel painful.

Liu Lan looked to the direction from which the aura came from. It was Qin Yu who was looking at him coldly.

"Liu Lan, could it be that you thought that one's strength would definitely be fifteen star Emperor level if he was granted a fifteen star title plate?" Said Qin Yu coldly.

"You've been hiding your strength?" Vice Sect Master Liu Lan opened his eyes widely.

Qin Yu laughed coldly. He then said to Wen Feng. "Brother Wen Feng, let's go." Wen Feng was also happy to see Vice Sect Master

Liu Lan receiving a blow. Immediately, he happily followed Qin Yu and left together with him.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan looked at the backs of Qin Yu and Wen Feng as they left. His eyes were emitting a malicious light. He humped in his heart. “Hiding his strength? No matter how much he hides his strength, how powerful could he be? His aura is powerful, but that does not necessarily mean that his strength is also powerful. You two want to seize the position of the Gold Punishment Lord from me? In your dreams!”

Afterwards, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan also departed from the Inherited Palace.

Only the Guard Elder who sat cross-legged remained in the Inherited Palace. Seeing the three of them leaving in succession, the Guard Elder had a smile on his face. “Oh, not bad, it would appear that the battle this time around might be even more intense. That Liu Xing, he possesses unfathomable depths.”

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan, ever since they met the Guard Elder and learned the secret, they had started to quietly remain in their own residences. Only occasionally would they chat with some friends. They were all waiting for that certain day... the day several months from now, the day of the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan’s Divine Tribulation.

On the Gold Punishment Star, more and more experts arrived.

As the time passed, the number of Emperor level experts that had

arrived on the Gold Punishment Star had reached a frightening number of three thousand!

These Emperor level experts came from all three of the great sects. The majority of these experts had stopped their training on the Dark Stars and came here in order to see the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation.

Although the Three Great Sovereigns would not possess any dangers as they undergo the Divine Tribulation, the chance of success of other ordinary people of the Dark Star Realm was a bit lower. These Emperor level experts naturally wanted to see others' Divine Tribulations so that they could accumulate some experience to allow them to prepare for their future Divine Tribulation.

Qin Yu lived in the same palace as Wen Feng.

However, the two of them were usually training. Only occasionally would the two of them be together. In these days, there had also been a large number of Emperor level experts from the Gold Punishment Sect that had come to pay a visit to the two of them.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng sat on either side of a long table. Placed on top of this long table were more than a dozen fine dishes. Regarding the dishes which were distinctive to the Dark Star Realm, Qin Yu was very fond of them.

To cultivators, eating and drinking were only pleasures to relax themselves in the bitter path of cultivation.

“Brother Wen Feng, I had never imagined that the Sacred Mountain would actually be bustling with noise and excitement like this.” Said Qin Yu while smiling after he drank a cup of wine.

Wen Feng nodded, smiled and said. “In the past, there were at the very most several tens of Emperor level experts on the Sacred Mountain. However, there are actually more than a thousand Emperor level experts on the Sacred Mountain now. Furthermore, in the entire city, there are over three thousand Emperor level experts.”

The Emperor level experts on the Sacred Mountain were almost all from the Gold Punishment Sect. As for the Emperor level experts from the Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect, they mostly lived in the city. Only a couple that possessed a high status were able to come to the Sacred Mountain.

Right when Qin Yu and Wen Feng were talking to an excited point, a guard walked in.

“Lord Wen Feng, Lord Liu Xing, there are nine Emperor level experts outside wanting to pay Your Lordships a visit.” Said that guard respectfully.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng looked at each other. They both smiled bitterly.

“Wen Feng, this should be the second group of people coming to visit us today, right?” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“In these past several tens of days, almost every day there would be a group or two coming to pay us a visit.” Wen Feng also smiled helplessly.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng, one was the Captain of the Enforcers and the other was the sole Consecrated. Their status were equal to that of the Vice Sect Master. Furthermore, they are also two of the three candidates qualified to become the successor of the Gold Punishment Lord. It was also natural for there to be a large amount of people coming to pay them a visit.

“Let them in.” Said Wen Feng.

“Yes.” That guard immediately withdrew himself.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng both knew that it was hard for those people to come over to pay them a visit. If they were to refuse them, then it'd be too unreasonable.

As wave upon wave of visitation continued to come, Qin Yu had finally reached the end of his patience. He directly declared that he would be training in seclusion all the way till the date of the Divine Tribulation before he would come back out.

Actually, at this moment, it was only about a month away from the day of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation.

However, the closer to the date it becomes, the more people there

were that came to pay their visit to Qin Yu and Wen Feng. A day after Qin Yu entered 'seclusion training,' Wen Feng was also forced to enter 'seclusion training.' The two of them could only use the method of entering seclusion training to politely refuse the visitors.

Inside the room, the sun was shining through.

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged on top of his bed without moving. His eyes were closed.

And in an instant, Qin Yu disappeared.

At the same moment, on a grass meadow of the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu had suddenly appeared. He was still sitting cross-legged with his eyes closed. Qin Yu planned to train for thirty days. And in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, that was about three thousand days worth of time for him to train.

In Qin Yu's mind, he was able to sense that his Golden Soul Pellet was faintly radiating a seven colored radiance. As for Qin Yu's awareness, he was using it to unceasingly comprehend the spatial comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Break down, analyze, summarize, fusion, linking...

Qin Yu's awareness was unceasingly doing this process to each and every comprehension. In such a process, Qin Yu had forgotten

about time, forgotten about everything. Time passed by. Qin Yu was excited for every trace of comprehension that he managed to comprehend.

That sort of feeling was very fantastic.

Following his research, the secrets of the mysterious cosmic space became less and less. Qin Yu learned more and more about the nature of the cosmos. As this sort of research continued, Qin Yu even started to become aware... that if he were to continue on like this, then there would be a day that he'll manage to finish researching and comprehending the entire cosmic space and then completely controlling it.

Qin Yu believed that at that time, he would've be able to control the spatial laws.

And right when he was training like this...

All of a sudden, a fantastic sensation suddenly entered into Qin Yu's soul awareness. Qin Yu's training stopped completely. And at this moment, Qin Yu came to a complete realization.

“Divine Tribulation? My Divine Tribulation is truly early.” Qin Yu opened his eyes. A smile appeared on his face.

Qin Yu was already prepared for his own Divine Tribulation. He had anticipated that his Divine Tribulation would arrive within several hundred years. And earlier, when he was training, he

managed to clearly sense that... his Divine Tribulation would arrive after a hundred and eight years.”

“It’s a lot sooner than I expected.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

After a hundred and eight years, Qin Yu would undergo the Divine Tribulation. Not long after passing the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu would ascend to the Divine Realm. Qin Yu knew very well that once one passes the Divine Tribulation, they would usually ascend to the Divine Realm within a year’s time. The time that he has was very short.

“A hundred and eight years, it is sufficient for me to do a lot of things.” Qin Yu talked out loud. “Soon, the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan would undergo the Divine Tribulation. Afterwards, when I have obtained the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord and assimilated with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, I shall go to the Bewitching God Temple and open the Artifacts Palace...”

A succession of plans had instantly appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

Divine Realm. In Qin Yu’s heart, it was not merely a higher level world. What was more important was that... the Divine Realm was his true battlefield, the ultimate battlefield of his years of struggle.

In the Divine Realm, he must defeat all of his love rivals.

“Uncle Lan, Granny Yin Hua, their astonishing strength.

Evidently, the clan that Li'er belongs to is a very exceptional clan in the Divine Realm. In order to beat numerous other experts, in order to eliminate the obstruction from numerous other powers, I can only accomplish that by becoming even more powerful and possessing even more skills."

Qin Yu's pupils slightly shrank.

The number one artifacts craftsman of the Divine Realm... "Craftsman God' Chehou Yuan's Artifacts Forging Mastery, Qin Yu was determined to obtain it. Qin Yu understood very well that the status of the number one artifacts craftsman would be in a world of supreme experts!

"Bewitching God Temple, I must definitely obtain it. And before that, I must obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl." Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Immediately after, Qin Yu closed his eyes again.

"I must seize the moment and continue on training. There is still a period of time before the date of the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan's Divine Tribulation." Qin Yu's awareness once again completely immersed itself into the spatial comprehension left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Break down, analyze...

The time was passing without Qin Yu feeling it. In the second

layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, the time here was a hundredfold that of outside. This had allowed Qin Yu to train and comprehend even better.

At a certain moment...

"Mn?" Qin Yu felt a burst of awareness movement. In an instant, he woke up completely.

Qin Yu, who sat on the meadows opened his eyes, a trace of a smile was on his face. "So three thousand days have passed." After that, Qin Yu disappeared from the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space.

At Qin Yu's level, if he wanted to wake up at a certain time, then even if his awareness was completely immersed in comprehension, he would still be able to instantly wake up at the appointed time.

"Ziya!" [TL: this was supposed to be a creaking sound... of a door]

Qin Yu who had finished his seclusion training finally walked out from his room. Qin Yu raised his head and looked to the sky. He was unable to refrain himself from deeply breathing in a mouthful of fresh cold air.

"There are truly a lot of people here."

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness instantly discovered that on the entire Sacred Mountain, there were more than ten thousand

people flying about in the sky. It was extremely lively. Tomorrow was the day of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation. It was also normal for it to be this lively today.

The youth who sat on the stone bench on the courtyard for who knows how long, upon seeing Qin Yu walk out from his room, stood up in a pleasant surprise. "Lord Liu Xing, you've finally come out from your seclusion training? His Majesty has ordered me to tell you to go to him after you finish your seclusion training."

"Tomorrow is the date of His Majesty's Divine Tribulation, right? Do you know where it is?" Qin Yu asked casually.

That youth immediately said respectfully. "Lord Liu Xing, tomorrow is precisely the date of His Majesty's Divine Tribulation. The location where His Majesty will undergo the Divine Tribulation has already been announced. It is an uninhabited beautiful planet located not far away from the Gold Punishment Star called the Hundred Flowers Star. And now, there are already thousands upon thousands of experts on the Hundred Flowers Star."

"Hundred Flowers Star, is it?" Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Well then, you can leave now. I will immediately rush over to His Majesty's location."

"Yes, Lord Liu Xing." That youth withdrew himself respectfully.

Chapter 53: Xing Yuan's Divine Tribulation

Like the wind, Qin Yu had flown to that boundless ravine. With the mountain wind whistling, Qin Yu's gown was fluttering and his long hair also drifted along with the wind.

Qin Yu had arrived at another mountain top, one of the eighteen mountain tops. The palace on top of this mountain was the Gold Punishment Lord's residence. Because of the fact that the Gold Punishment Lord would be undergoing his Divine Tribulation tomorrow, there were still a lot of Emperor level experts gathered around here.

However, almost all of these people were located outside the palace. They too didn't dare to go in and disturb Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan. Qin Yu, on the other hand, did not hesitate at all. He directly walked over to the palace entrance.

“Who is this person, how come I haven't seen him before?”

“I don't know, however, he seems to be an expert. I cannot see through him!”

Some of the experts were chatting with their friends in confusion. In the Dark Star Realm, there were not many people who had actually met Qin Yu. Especially with the fact that Qin Yu decided to enter 'seclusion training' a month ago. There were only a small amount of people who had seen him and knew who he was.

“Lord Liu Xing.” Said a bald headed robust man respectfully.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. He continued to walk forward. This bald headed robust man beside him had once paid a visit to Qin Yu and Wen Feng. Thus, he knew who they were.

“So it’s actually Lord Liu Xing, one of the three successor candidates for the next Gold Punishment Lord.” Immediately, someone came to realize who Qin Yu was. The numerous experts in the surrounding immediately started to salute to Qin Yu.

“Lord Liu Xing.”

“Lord Liu Xing!”

Each and every one of them, whether men or women, youth or elderly, were all very respectful.

This was how it was in the Dark Star Realm. If your strength was powerful, then you’d be respected and revered. And Qin Yu, as the sole Consecrated of the Gold Punishment Sect, possessed a status equal to that of the Vice Sect Master and was second only to the Gold Punishment Lord. Furthermore, he was one of the three great successor candidates. As he was so powerful, who among all those present did not respect and revere him from the bottom of their hearts?

A moment later, Qin Yu had walked past the yellow stone

pavement road in front of the palace entrance.

The guards standing outside the palace gate immediately made their salutations respectfully. “Lord Liu Xing, His Majesty has given us the orders to tell Lord Liu Xing to directly go to the back hall of the main hall after Your Lordship’s arrival. His Majesty would be waiting for you there.”

“Mn.” Qin Yu slightly nodded. He then proceeded to enter into the palace.

Qin Yu did not bother to ask about where that ‘back hall’ was located. That was because Qin Yu had already discovered the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan’s location with his Divine Awareness. After taking a step, Qin Yu had arrived on the entrance of the main hall with his second step. With another step, Qin Yu had reached the back hall.

The people in the surrounding who saw Qin Yu moving about thought that he seemed to be in a state of absolute calmness as if everything was natural.

On a chair in the back hall, the Gold Punishment Lord had his eyes slightly closed as he leaned on the chair. Beside his hand was a table. On top of the table was a pot of tea and two tea cups. And on the other side of this table was another chair.

“Sit.” Upon seeing Qin Yu walking in, the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan opened his eyes and pointed to the other chair.

Qin Yu smiled and sat down on the chair. He said while smiling. “Your Majesty Xing Yuan seems to not worry about the Divine Tribulation at all. Even at this moment, Your Majesty is still so content and relaxed. “

Xing Yuan picked up the cup of tea and drank a bit of tea. His gaze was cast towards Qin Yu. With his eyes fixed on Qin Yu, he said. “Liu Xing, you should know the benefit of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl by now. Do you believe that I would still need to worry about that Divine Tribulation? The reason why I sought for you today is because I wanted to ask you about something.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his confusion.

Xing Yuan was already someone who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm, why would he come and find him?

“Your Majesty Xing Yuan, please speak.” Said Qin Yu straightforwardly.

Xing Yuan nodded and said. “Actually, in the Dark Star Realm, I possess no disciples. I don’t even have any relatives either. You can say that I am someone that has no one to care and worry for. Had it not been for the fact that I was a bit worried about the Divine Tribulation, I might not even have come to seize this position of the Gold Punishment Lord.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu understood in his heart that this Xing Yuan had reached eighteen star Emperor level but there seemed to be close to no one who knew of his existence. Yet, he still suddenly appeared and seized the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Only then did his name spread far and wide, shocking the entire Dark Star Realm. A person like him would not care much about power at all.

“Liu Xing, actually, during the first time I met you, I was already in shock from how high your soul’s level was. It was so high that even I was unable to see through it. My soul’s level had already reached eighteen star Emperor level. Thus, I grew confused.... for someone with a soul that’s close to that of a Deity’s, would his body strength truly be that of a fifteen star Emperor?”

Xing Yuan smiled and said. “Furthermore, that time, you wanted to enter into the Bewitching God Temple so badly. And now, after seeing you again, I can sense that you have changed. Although I am uncertain as to what has changed, I can feel that you’ve become even more powerful. Liu Xing, tell me the truth, are you absolutely confident in the competition for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord after my Divine Tribulation?”

“I am.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Qin Yu did not bother to hide it in the slightest.

“That’s more like it.” Xing Yuan laughed happily. “Are you able to tell me how strong you actually are?”

“If you didn’t have the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then you

ought to not be a match for me.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Xing Yuan’s eyes shined. He burst into a loud laughter. “Sure enough, it’s as I imagined. I have long since determined that your fifteen star Emperor level was merely you concealing your strength. It would appear that my guess was correct.... Haha, unfortunately, I now possess the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl and you are no match against me.”

Qin Yu merely smiled indifferently.

He did not bother to defend himself. That was because there was no need for him to defend.

[TL: Defend as in defending the mistaken view that Xing Yuan had about him, that he can defeat him as he possessed the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.]

“I’ve finally managed to obtain the answer to the only question that I have in my heart. Comfortable, truly comfortable!” Xing Yuan laughed out loud.

“You’ve sought my appearance just for this?” Qin Yu was slightly surprised.

“What did you think I asked you to come for?” Said Xing Yuan as he smiled. “After becoming the Gold Punishment Lord, I had been idling away my time. With my strength, everything is within my control. Only you... you’re the only person that I feel as if I cannot

control, cannot understand. Thus, I wanted to ascertain your strength before my ascension so that my mind would be at ease.”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled.

Xing Yuan was truly someone who was easily content. However, being content would bring about a long time of happiness. [TL: I have no idea what IET was trying to say here...]

On the second day, a large number of experts rushed towards the Hundred Flowers Star. As for whether a generation's Gold Punishment Lord would publicize their Divine Tribulation, it was something left to be determined by that generation's Gold Punishment Lord. However, an overwhelming majority of the past Gold Punishment Lords had publicized their Divine Tribulation.

The Gold Punishment Lord undergoing the Divine Tribulation was something that cannot be failed at all.

Hundred Flowers Star was an extremely beautiful planet. There were numerous different kinds of beautiful flowers and plants. To rest among the flower field and watch the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation, when would you experience another day like this?

Vast crowds of people densely packed the Hundred Flowers Star.

At this moment, several hundred thousands of Dark Star Realm experts have gathered on the Hundred Flowers Star. Several

hundred thousands of people, in the Dark Star Realm, that was an extremely large number of people. After all, the population of the entire Dark Star Realm was extremely sparse to a pitiful level.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng, Liu Lan, Bao Yu and the other experts were all in the frontmost area that was the closest to the Gold Punishment Lord.

As for the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, he was in a ring shaped vacant land in the middle. As for the Black Flame Lord, the White Profound Lord and others, they were also seated beside Qin Yu and them. All the people present were chatting and laughing. It seemed that none of them possessed any sense of nervousness.

“Liu Xing, have you seen a Divine Tribulation before?” Asked Wen Feng to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu had already seen the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation. However, because Qin Yu wanted to hide his identity, he said with a smile. “I haven’t.”

Wen Feng smiled and said. “I’ve already seen it numerous times now. Brother Liu Xing, let me offer you an explanation of the Divine Tribulation. The Divine Tribulation is separated into Three Tribulations. The First Great Divine Tribulation is a dark blue colored Ancient Formation’s Thunder Tribulation!”

“The Second Great Divine Tribulation is a Divine Flame Tribulation. The Divine Flame is extremely powerful. If one is burned by it for an extended period of time, even a seventeen or

eighteen star Emperor level expert would sustain injuries. As for the Third Tribulation, it is the strongest one. The Third Great Divine Tribulation is a mixture type Tribulation. It is an attack that contains gray mist and gray lightning... Many of our Dark Star Realm's experts, while undergoing their Divine Tribulations, lost their lives to precisely this Third Great Divine Tribulation."

When Wen Feng explained to Qin Yu, Qin Yu carefully listened.

Although he had seen the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation before, that was merely seeing the outward appearance of the Divine Tribulation. As for a deeper level understanding of the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu didn't know much about it. Evidently, the experts of the Dark Star Realm were much more familiar with the Divine Tribulation, compared to the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"Brother Wen Feng, aren't the majority of the Dark Star Realm's experts at the seventeen star Emperor level when they undergo the Divine Tribulation. So why is it that they cannot pass the Divine Tribulation?" Qin Yu was puzzled.

Seventeen star Emperor level experts logically possessed the strength of the ninth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' With such a strength, taking on the Divine Tribulation should result in a one hundred percent chance of passing.

Wen Feng shook his head and said. "Although seventeen star Emperor level is very powerful and their probability in passing the Divine Tribulation is also very high, there are still many people who died to the Divine Tribulation. As for the reason, you merely

need to wait till His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord finishes his Divine Tribulation and then go and carefully ask him about it.”

“You’re trying to deliberately keep me in suspense?” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

“The Divine Tribulation has started!” Wen Feng’s expression suddenly turned serious. Qin Yu immediately stopped talking.

Right at this moment, the entire Hundred Flowers Star had suddenly grown quiet. None of the several hundred thousand people actually made any clamor. From the noisiness that was before, everyone had turned silent. The pressure from such occurrence had also caused Qin Yu to grow quiet.

“Huff!” a Violent wind suddenly started blowing. Countless flowers were lifted up by the violent wind.

The dark sky, it was as if a god had covered the sky with a layer of ink. In an instant, the entire sky was rolling with black clouds. The entire sky had turned pitch-black. The power of the Divine Tribulation had started to fill the air.

Within those rolling black clouds, a large red vortex appeared. This red vortex had a circumference surpassing a thousand miles. The red vortex was revolving unceasingly. At the same time, rays of dark blue colored electric snakes started to scatter and run about in all directions.

“Chi chi~~~~”

At this moment, Qin Yu discovered that the space surrounding the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan had become completely distorted. Xing Yuan’s figure had also become a bit fuzzy.

A millstone shaped ‘Ancient Formation Array’ started to appear from the red vortex. This millstone shaped Ancient Formation Array was formed by nine dark blue colored lightnings. These nine dark blue colored lightnings were flowing about the Ancient Formation Array unceasingly.

The First Great Divine Tribulation... Ancient Formation Lightning Tribulation!

“Against the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, the Divine Tribulation does not possess any challenge at all.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Precisely as Qin Yu had anticipated, when that millstone sized Ancient Formation Array Lightning Tribulation fell, before it even managed to hit the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, Xing Yuan had already casually shot out a golden light.

That was the Gold Force with its might increased by over a dozen times. It directly shattered the millstone.

The Second Great Divine Tribulation... Divine Flame Tribulation!

That enormous red vortex was separated into an inner and an outer part. The inner and the outer vortex started revolving in opposite directions. The rubbing between the two vortexes gave birth to traces of black flame. These black flames fused together and formed a black flame dragon.

“Too weak, too weak.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Sure enough, the moment when that black flame dragon formed by Divine Flames wrapped around Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, his body started radiating a golden brilliance. Like the sun, he was extremely dazzling.

The Divine Flame dissipated. The Second Great Divine Tribulation had disappeared.

“Brother Wen Feng, the two Great Divine Tribulations have been easily defeated, could it be that the Third Great Divine Tribulation has something exceptional regarding it?” Qin Yu asked Wen Feng beside him via voice transmission.

Wen Feng shook his head and said. “Liu Xing, the strongest of the Three Great Divine Tribulation is the last one. Even though His Majesty Gold Punishment Lord will probably succeed in passing the Third Great Divine Tribulation, it will not be as easy as the previous two.”

“The Third Great Divine Tribulation is very powerful? Qin Yu was somewhat puzzled.

“It’s truly powerful.” Wen Feng firmly stared at the red vortex in the sky.

Qin Yu however did not believe it to be that powerful. He still clearly remembered the scene he saw when he saw the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation. When the final Third Great Divine Tribulation fell, the Cyan Emperor’s body merely emitted a jade-green colored ripple and easily defeated the Third Great Divine Tribulation.

In Qin Yu’s mind, he had believed that the Third Great Divine Tribulation would be the same as the previous two Great Divine Tribulations — unable to withstand a single blow.

The black clouds that covered the entire sky started to roll. That enormous red vortex continued to revolve with the same frequency that it had before. Traces of gray mist started to permeate from the red vortex. Over a thousand miles of gray fog that permeated from the red vortex was gathered together. They condensed together and formed a large lump of gray mist with a circumference of several hundred meters.

That enormous gray fog of several hundred meters circumference started to descend. It had instantly covered all of the Gold Punishment Lord’s surrounding area. The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan himself was naturally also wrapped up by the enormous gray fog.

Inside the enormous gray fog were bolts of gray lightning

running about in all directions.

Those gray lightning bolts struck the Gold Punishment Lord's body. Yet they were unable to break through his defense at all. Qin Yu was able to easily and clearly see this scene with his Divine Awareness.

“It would appear that even if it were the Divine Lightning, it would still not damage the Gold Punishment Lord in the slightest.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart. “The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl has fused with the body, increasing the body's toughness and durability greatly. It also increases The Gold Force by an extremely large amount.”

However, right at this moment, Qin Yu's expression changed.

Inside the center of that gray mist filled space where the Gold Punishment Emperor stood, the noise of his gasp for breath started to sound. That was because the noise from his gasp for breath was very loud. It was like a bellows blowing air.

“Huff, huff, huff...” The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan was breathing heavily with a low voice. His eyes were red, it was as if he was about to go berserk. His hands were clenched firmly. The veins on his forehead had also bulged.

“What's going on?” Qin Yu was shocked.

Chapter 54: The Position Of The Sovereign

“Ahhh!!!” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan suddenly raised his head and roared frantically. His entire body started to burst forth an astonishing golden radiance. The golden light shot through the gray mist. Like a wave, the surging Gold Force shot out and swept through all the gray mist and gray lightning in the surroundings.

The enormous red vortex started to slowly dissipate. The rolling black clouds also faded away. The sky had once again turned bright. Light breeze had also started to blow again.

The space surrounding the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan had turned normal again.

As the wind blew at Qin Yu’s long hair, it caused the hair to drift to Qin Yu’s face. Qin Yu had a smile on his face. “He succeeded.”

“Congratulations Brother Xing Yuan.” The Black Punishment Lord Wu Shan was the first to speak.

“Brother Xing Yuan, congratulations on successfully passing the Divine Tribulation.” White Profound Lord Ju Mi also spoke.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng, Bao Yu, Liu Lan... and all the other numerous experts surrounding the Gold Punishment Lord, started to give their congratulations. Although Xing Yuan’s success in passing

through the Divine Tribulation was expected, it was still quite an achievement, since he would now ascend to the Divine Realm.

After passing the Divine Tribulation, one would usually ascend to the Divine Realm within a year's time.

“Haha, I was in a somewhat sorry state.” Xing Yuan still had bright and clear sweat on his forehead. “This Third Great Heavenly Tribulation, the Mixture Tribulation, is truly difficult to deal with. However, I still managed to block it in the end.”

The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan laughed loudly and said. “Oh Xing Yuan, you're pretty good already. You were able to block the invasion of the Heart's Devil with merely your willpower. I reckon I would become berserk for a moment and vent my angers before I would be able to stop the Heart's Devil.”

“Heart's Devil? Didn't the Divine Tribulation have all kinds of illusions and affect one's state of mind from the beginning?” Qin Yu said, confused.

According to what Qin Yu knew.

In the entire Divine Tribulation, from the beginning to the end, there were always illusions affecting the person undergoing the tribulation. So why would the Black Flame Lord mention the invasion of the Heart's Devil?

“Liu Xing, you don't even know about this?” Xing Yuan started

laughing loudly. The Black Flame Lord, the White Profound Lord, Wen Feng and many others also started laughing. Their laughter caused Qin Yu to feel a bit embarrassed.

The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan laughed and said. “Liu Xing, this Third Great Divine Tribulation is a Mixed Tribulation. It contains within it the Divine Lightning as well as Heart’s Devil Mist.

“Heart’s Devil Mist?” Qin Yu remembered the gray colored mist.

The White Profound Lord Ju Mi nodded and said. “Liu Xing, what you said earlier is also correct. Right from the beginning, the Divine Tribulation has illusions to affect the person undergoing the tribulation. However, those are merely illusions that affect your state of mind. As for the ‘Heart’s Devil Mist’ of the Third Great Divine Tribulation, it is different. That gray colored mist appears to have no attack power but once it surrounds you, it starts to attack you with an unending amount of different Heart’s Devils.

“Once the Heart’s Devil enters into your body, the situation becomes very troublesome.” Xing Yuan sighed and said. “That Divine Lightning was unable to harm me in the slightest. However, that Heart’s Devil is able to ignore my defense and only attack my soul! This Heart’s Devil is something that can only be defended and attacked by one’s soul’s power. However, in the process of defending or attacking it, it is also possible for you to be affected by the Heart’s Devil.”

Xing Yuan laughed and said. “Thus, the higher level one’s soul is, the easier it is to resist this sort of Heart’s Devil.”

Wen Feng also said. “His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord was still fortunate and possessed the Inherited Treasure. The Divine Lightning was unable to harm him in the slightest so he was able to wholeheartedly annihilate and resist the Heart’s Devil. However, for other ordinary people, they would require to defend against the Heart’s Devil while defending against the Divine Lightning. This is the great power of the Third Great Heavenly Tribulation.”

Only then did Qin Yu understood everything.

“No wonder the Cyan Emperor managed to pass it to easily.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart. The Cyan Emperor’s soul had already been condensed to a Golden Soul Pellet a long time ago. His soul’s level was extremely high. For him, warding off the Heart’s Devil was extremely easy.

The White Profound Lord Ju Mi lightly smiled and said. “Actually, passing the Third Great Divine Tribulation is not hard either. You merely need to resist the attack of the Heart’s Devil for a period of time. After the time has expired, the Heart Devil’s Mist will automatically dissipate. As for Brother Xing Yuan, he tried to annihilate the Heart’s Devil in vain. For him to be affected by the Heart’s Devil, he can blame no one but himself.”

“Haha, since my body doesn’t fear the Divine Lightning, I most certainly would have to have a nice fight against this Heart’s Devil. If I were to only defend against it and not attack, wouldn’t that be too boring?” Said Xing Yuan as he laughed.

Only then did Qin Yu realize.

This Xing Yuan, the reason why he was affected by the Heart's Devil was because he took the initiative to fight it.

“In the future, when Xiao Hei, Fei Fei and I undergo our Divine Tribulation together, I'll take the initiative to attack and annihilate these Heart's Devils.” Qin Yu started to think about how to defend against the Divine Tribulation in the future.

For three people to take on the Divine Tribulation together, the might of the Heart's Devils would not merely be three times that of the original Heart's Devils. Instead, it would be much greater. It might be eight times or nine times, or even more powerful than that.

As the Divine Tribulation had ended, a large number of people started leaving.

As for the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan, the White Profound Lord Ju Mi as well as some of the people with position second only to the Three Great Sovereigns, the Vice Sect Masters, the Consecrated, the Great Elders and them, had all left the Hundred Flowers Star together.

This group of highest echelon experts arrived on the Gold Punishment Star together. Simultaneously, they proceed to fly toward the Sacred Mountain's mountain top.

Over a dozen people were flying and chatting beside each other.

“Oh Liu Xing, my Divine Tribulation has already passed, in a period of time from now, the contest battle for the position of the new Gold Punishment Lord shall be held. You’d best not be careless and lose the seat of the Gold Punishment Lord in the end.” Said Xing Yuan with an open laughter.

Right after Xing Yuan said those words, the expression of Vice Sect Master Liu Lan who was ten meters away from them had immediately turned gloomy.

Qin Yu was about to say something but was suddenly interrupted.

“Oh Xing Yuan, based on what you said, it seems that you’re certain that Liu Xing will be the next Gold Punishment Lord?” Said the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan with a loud laughter and clear voice.

A handsome youngster with long red hair also nodded and said. “Based on what Your Majesty Xing Yuan said, could it be that Consecrated Liu Xing’s strength is even stronger than that of Vice Sect Master Liu Lan?” This red long haired youngster was the Vice Sect Master of the Black Flame Sect. He was a sixteen star Emperor level expert.

Qin Yu had already discovered the sinister gaze that Liu Lan was looking at him with.

“This Xing Yuan, he truly has a huge mouth.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart. However, Qin Yu didn’t care about it. That was because he already had the intention to attain the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord. Thus, it was also natural for him to be a bit more tyrannic now.

Xing Yuan looked to Liu Lan beside him. “Liu Lan, let me warn you. Liu Xing’s strength is not inferior to yours... Haha, I will be ascending to the Divine Realm in five months time. Let’s set the date for the competition for the position of the new Gold Punishment Lord to be three months from now.”

Before Xing Yuan ascends, he was still the Gold Punishment Lord.

Only after Xing Yuan ascends would the new Gold Punishment Lord be able to officially succeed the position of the Gold Punishment Lord.

“Three months. In three months, I will definitely win. The position of the Gold Punishment Lord is definitely mine.” Said Liu Lan coldly. Immediately after that, he turned into a ray of light and flew toward his own residence without regards of any other people present.

“Liu Xing, don’t disappoint me.” Xing Yuan looked to Qin Yu while smiling all over. A flash of cunningness flashed through his squinted eyes.

Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart.

This Xing Yuan who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm had grown so bored that he decided to amuse himself with Qin Yu. He would not even allow Qin Yu to have some days in peace.

“The winner of the competition for the next Gold Punishment Lord in three month’s time will definitely be me. There is no need to doubt this.” Qin Yu smiled and looked to everyone. Although he was smiling, his confidence was clearly felt by everyone present.

“Liu Lan’s strength is very strong. However, it seemed that this Liu Xing’s strength is even stronger. Furthermore, he’s mysterious. The battle for the new Gold Punishment Lord has become interesting.” Said the White Profound Lord Ju Mi with a low voice.

As for one of the three great successor candidates, Wen Feng, he had been completely ignored by everyone.

Wen Feng himself did not have any complaints either. After all, his strength was too inferior.

During the three months time, Qin Yu and Liu Lan were both in their respective residences undergoing seclusion training. From how it appeared to the people outside, the two great competitors for the next Gold Punishment Lord were undergoing their final bitter training.

As for the final successor candidate, Wen Feng, he had announced his renouncement of the right to compete for the

position of Gold Punishment Lord. Wen Feng did not wish to be humiliated by Liu Lan when they fight.

Three months later.

A spacious and empty plain several thousand miles to the east of the Gold Punishment Star City had become the location for Qin Yu and Liu Lan's battle. Before the battle had even begun, a large number of people had already started to gather here.

The Three Great Sovereigns, Xing Yuan, Ju Mi, Wu Shan, were all gathered here. All kinds of Emperor level experts as well as some other experts were also here.

Compared to the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation, a battle for the seat of the Gold Punishment Lord attracted the interest of the people even more. Especially for this battle, the two sides both possessed extremely powerful strength... a battle of this sort was rarely seen in ten thousand years.

"It's been a long time since I've last seen a fight of super experts like this one. Furthermore, this is a fight with their lives depending on it." Said the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan as he laughed.

Usually, when those qualified to fight for the position of either one of the Three Great Sovereigns fought, they would give it their all. If one did not possess sufficient strength, they would have already conceded voluntarily at an earlier time. For example, Wen Feng!

“In all these years of competition for the positions of the sovereigns, rarely have there ever been two seventeen star Emperor, or higher, level experts fighting over the position.” The White Profound Lord Ju Mi nodded and said. Xing Yuan was beside them. He smiled and said. “In this battle, that Liu Xing will definitely win.”

“There’s truly a great number of people.” Wu Shan looked to the surroundings.

Above the plain, gathered densely packed, was a large number of experts. There were even more people gathered here than compared to the time of the Gold Punishment Lord’s Divine Tribulation. And the people in the frontmost were still the Three Great Sovereigns.

Before the Three Great Sovereigns was the spacious and empty battlefield. At this moment, there was still no one on the battlefield. The two sides in this battle had yet to appear. There was only wind blowing the grass on the ground.

“Huff!”

A figure suddenly appeared on the spacious and empty battlefield. It was Qin Yu wearing a gown. Blown by the wind, the gown was raised. Even Qin Yu’s long hair started drifting with the wind. He was standing there with his hands behind his back. It was like he had been standing there the entire time.

Merely, his eyes were closed.

Immediately, the noisy sound of people discussing disappeared. Replaced by an extreme silence. Only the rustling noise from the wind blowing on the grass remained. The rustling noise seemed to be be very loud.

Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes and slightly raised his head. He looked to the east. A figure was flying over rapidly like an eagle. That pair of cold and indifferent eyes were fixed on Qin Yu. It was Liu Lan!

“Liu Lan has come!”

The Three Great Sovereigns, Wu Shan, Xing Yuan and Ju Mi’s eyes shined at the same time. The densely packed people surrounding and watching all held their breaths.

“Woosh!” In an instant, the proud and aloof Liu Lan stood to the south of Qin Yu. Qin Yu stood on the north side, Liu Lan on the south side, the two of them were looking at each other. The distance between them was about a hundred meters.

“Liu Xing, it is better for you to admit your defeat. Otherwise, I might accidentally kill you. That would be very bad.” Said Liu Lan coldly.

“You sure say a lot of bullshit. If you want to fight, then fight. If you’re too much of a coward to fight, then just admit your defeat.”

Said Qin Yu indifferently. As he opened and closed his eyes, an extremely sharp and cold radiance burst forth like the lightning bringing about an frightening pressure.

The Three Great Sovereigns, Xing Yuan, Wu Shan and Ju Mi were all shocked.

“Such a powerful soul power.” Thought the three in their hearts in shock.

“A battle is determined by one’s body’s strength. Your soul is very powerful, but it doesn’t amount to a damn thing!” Sneered Liu Lan. Immediately after, the muscles in his entire body started to bulge. Rays of golden light started to flow through his entire body.

Hearing what Liu Lan said, Qin Yu shook his head in his heart.

He actually said that the soul being powerful was useless? While low level battles were determined by one’s energy and body, once one reaches a higher level of combat, the battles become determined by one’s comprehension of the spatial laws and even one’s comprehension of the temporal laws. And that was determined by one’s soul level.

Liu Lan roared.

“Woosh!” Almost instantly, Liu Lan’s figure arrived before Qin Yu. His sharp claws had instantly arrived at the top of Qin Yu’s

head. With Liu Lan's body that was comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact, if his claw strike were to land, it'd be extremely frightening.

The Three Great Sovereigns all frowned. Wen Feng, Bao Yu and the others also frowned.

To attack the head right away, it was clear that Liu Lan wanted to kill Qin Yu.

However, in the contests for the position of the Sovereigns, even death was a risk one would have to take. Thus, these people did not say anything about it. Merely, for Liu Lan to start off with this was somewhat unruly.

Liu Lan started to smile. He had managed to grab onto Qin Yu's head. However, his smile instantly froze. That was because he was unable to sense the slightest amount of resistance. It was as if he had grabbed onto 'air.'

It's an afterimage!

"It's my turn to attack now." A clear voice sounded through the entire plains. Everyone that stood there watching the fight had heard the voice clearly. Liu Lan turned around with a lightning like speed. He looked to the sky. Qin Yu was currently standing in the sky.

Liu Lan turned into a sharp arrow and shot toward the Qin Yu in

the sky.

Contrary to Liu Lan's action, Qin Yu slowly raised his right fist. He continued to stand there in the air without moving.

"Die!" Liu Lan had already arrived before Qin Yu. His attack came at Qin Yu with the intent to kill. However, at this moment, Qin Yu also threw his fist out. Qin Yu's fist was not fast. Furthermore, it was only shot toward Liu Lan's chest.

"Sigh, even at this moment Liu Xing is being compassionate and lenient. He should not attack the chest, he should attack the..." Sighed Xing Yuan in his heart. However, right when he sighed half way, his expression became frozen. Not only him, the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan, the White Profound Lord Ju Mi as well as some of the other super experts' facial expressions had all frozen.

That was because this group of super experts all clearly saw the scene before them. A scene that they could not believe was happening.

Qin Yu's fist was originally shot towards Liu Lan's chest. However, Xing Yuan, Ju Mi and all of them saw that... Liu Lan's body actually moved downward a small distance for no cause or reason at all.

The fist that was originally shot toward the chest had just happened to shoot toward Liu Lan's head. Liu Lan who was not prepared for it at all only had an expression of being dumbstruck with shock in his eyes.

“Kacha!”

Qin Yu’s fist, like pulverizing a watermelon, brought about the sound of a skull shattering. Liu Lan’s head was shattered. Liu Lan’s soul had also started to slowly dissipate.

Even before his death, Liu Lan still could not believe what had just happened. “Why did the space press my body downward? What is happening?” Before his soul dissipated, he had also received Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Didn’t you said that the soul being powerful was useless? This is a kind of usage one’s soul can have towards the space after it becomes powerful enough.” Said Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“So, you...”

Only at this moment did Liu Lan suddenly see through the thick fog and discover the light. And also at this moment, his soul had completely dissipated.

Seeing Liu Lan’s corpse flying downward to the ground.

Qin Yu thought in his heart. “Using the principle behind the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike on the fist actually gave birth to a pretty strong power.” Qin Yu looked to his right fist that had smashed Liu Lan’s skull with a single fist. A smile appeared on his

face.

At this moment, a burst of earth-shattering cheering noise sounded.

Those low level Gold Punishment Sect cultivators did not manage to see clearly that Liu Lan's body had momentarily been pressed downward. However, all of these people knew that... the new Gold Punishment Lord had been decided. It was Lord Liu Xing!

Chapter 55: Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl

The main mountain peak of the Gold Punishment Sect's Sacred Mountain was extremely noisy. That was because an enormous banquet was being held here. This enormous banquet had invited a large number of experts. Almost all of the upper echelons of the Dark Star Realm were present.

Flatters, compliments, congratulations...

All sorts of voices were being heard unceasingly. And, as the main character of this banquet, Qin Yu felt a slight headache. That was because everyone who saw him was extremely cordial. Thus, he too could not be rude.

“Had it not been for the fact that this banquet is being held especially for me, I would've already left.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

However, as for his face, Qin Yu was smiling. At the same time, he was having a toast with a white clothed white haired old man.

“Liu Xing, after I ascend to the Divine Realm, you shall become the next Gold Punishment Lord. As the Gold Punishment Lord, you have to at the very least get to know some of the great experts of our Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sects. This person here is the Great Elder of the White Profound Sect, Fu Xian.” Explained Xing Yuan on the side.

During this banquet, Qin Yu was the busiest person. As the person who was about to become the next Gold Punishment Lord, a lot of the people's attitude toward Qin Yu had clearly changed. After all, the Gold Punishment Lord was the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns.

The banquet only ended when the sky had turned pitch-black.

Qin Yu then instantly teleported to the sky above the mountain and started to fly towards his residence. The cold air of the night was blowing on Qin Yu's face causing him to feel a lot more clear-headed.

"I've finally escaped." Qin Yu smiled and sighed deeply.

"Liu Xing, wait for me." A familiar voice sounded. Qin Yu turned his head around to look. In a short moment, Wen Feng had arrived by Qin Yu. Wen Feng smiled to Qin Yu and then said. "Liu Xing, I must thank you this time."

Confused, Qin Yu said. "Why are you thanking me?"

"I'm thanking you for killing Liu Lan." Said Wen Feng while smiling. "Had you not killed Liu Lan and then ascended to the Divine Realm before him, then I would've been out of luck. That Liu Lan and I didn't get along with each other."

Only then did Qin Yu understand.

Qin Yu was very certain in his heart that the reason why he killed Liu Lan, was firstly because Liu Lan planned to kill him right away and clearly did not bother to show any mercy at all. The second reason was to help Wen Feng.

“Regarding things like these, there is no need for you to thank me. Had my strength been weak, then I reckon he’d have killed me too.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Right.” Wen Feng agreed. He then smiled and looked to Qin Yu. “After His Majesty Xing Yuan ascends to the Divine Realm, you’ll be able to merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. At the same time, you are also able to announce yourself as the Gold Punishment Lord to the rest of the world.”

Qin Yu nodded.

At this moment, there were still two months till the day of Xing Yuan ascension!

Whether it was during the three months from the date of Xing Yuan’s Divine Tribulation till the date of the contest for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord or now when Qin Yu waited for the next two months, Qin Yu had been training in the palace’s room the entire time. He did not enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

It was because the time of the arrival of the Divine Tribulation was very special!

Even if Qin Yu hid himself in the Jiang Lan's Realm, the Divine Tribulation would still arrive. The Divine Tribulation was a kind of cosmic law. It was something that completely ignored the obstruction of the various spaces. The sensation Qin Yu had of the Divine Tribulation's arrival was 'a hundred and eight' years.

Regardless of whether Qin Yu hid away in the Jiang Lan's Realm or the Immortal Realm, the Divine Tribulation would still arrive after a hundred and eight years.

The time for the arrival of the Divine Tribulation was not determined by the flow of time in the cosmic space. Rather, it was determined by the amount of time the person who was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation would experience.... For example Qin Yu, if he were to spend a hundred and eight years in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, only a bit more than a year would've passed in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, at that time, the Divine Tribulation would still descend.

Thus, it was not worth it for Qin Yu to enter into the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Seclusion training for two months. With Qin Yu's current frame of mind when he trains, a long period of seclusion training was extremely effortless for Qin Yu. When Qin Yu opened his eyes... it was already the day before the day of Xing Yuan's ascension to the Divine Realm.

Outside Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan's palace. At this

moment, over a thousand people were gathered there. An overwhelming majority of these thousand plus people were people of the Gold Punishment Sect. There were also a small number of Black Flame Sect and White Profound Sect experts. The reason why this group of people were gathered here was to see Xing Yuan off.

In the frontmost of the thousand plus people was a dozen or more people, including Qin Yu, Wu Shan and Ju Mi.

“Brother Xing Yuan, I have heard that the Divine Realm is relatively chaotic. The fights and struggles in there are also very ferocious. When you arrive to the Divine Realm, you must continue to put effort into your training. Do not lower the reputation of our Dark Star Realm.” The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan said to Xing Yuan while laughing.

Although the Gold Punishment Lord was powerful, before they ascend to the Divine Realm, they are required to return the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to the clan.

A Gold Punishment Lord without the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl would possess strength comparable to ordinary people from the Dark Star Realm that had ascended to the Divine Realm. They also did not possess any superiority in the Divine Realm. In the future, they too would have to work hard and compete in the Divine Realm.

“Haha, I still possess this bit of confidence.” Xing Yuan laughed openly. At the same time, he looked to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, after I leave, you’ll become the Gold Punishment Lord. Remember, the

Gold Punishment Lord is the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns, if this lunatic Wu Shan were to become arrogant toward you, you'd just need to teach him a ruthless lesson."

Qin Yu merely smiled.

Wu Shan however opened his eyes wide. "Hey, Xing Yuan, don't you toy with me! You have also seen the exchange between this Liu Xing and Liu Lan. He's already that powerful before even merging with the Inherited Treasure, once he merges with it... his strength would likely become even more powerful than yours. You, telling him to teach me a lesson... truly too much."

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

"Is it the time of the ascension?" Qin Yu felt a bizarre change to the entire space.

During the last time when the Cyan Emperor ascend to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu's soul's level was still not high enough. He was still unable to sense that subtle change. However, the current Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the change.

Xing Yuan's expression started to gradually grow solemn. He stopped joking around with all the people present. Xing Yuan looked to everyone present and lightly smiled. "Everyone, I will be ascending now... we shall meet again in the Divine Realm!"

"Meet again in the Divine Realm!" Wu Shan, Ju Mi, Qin Yu, Bao

Yu, Wen Feng and the rest all said in unison.

Xing Yuan's body started to slowly levitate. Numerous misty starlights shot out from his body. The current Xing Yuan had a kind of aura that makes one want to look up to him. Xing Yuan smiled to everyone. Immediately, the misty starlight on his body became a lot more numerous. In an instant, it had covered his entire body.

With a teleportation.

Xing Yuan had disappeared. He had disappeared from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

Qin Yu slightly frowned.

From the moment he sensed that Xing Yuan was about to ascend, Qin Yu had assimilated his soul with the entire cosmos. What exactly caused the ascension, Qin Yu was quite curious.

“What exactly is this principle? The phenomenon of ascension is very similar to that of Teleportation and Greater Teleportation. It also suddenly caused the person to disappear and the reappear in another area. However, ascension brings one directly into another space. What exactly is the principle behind that?”

Qin Yu continued to think about it.

However, even after thinking about it for half a day, Qin Yu was

still unable to obtain an answer for this question.

“Ascension, this could also be considered as a kind of remarkable power. Merely, it is a power that belongs to the cosmos. If I am able to comprehend this sort of remarkable power, won’t I be able to easily travel back and forth between two cosmic spaces?” Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart.

If the people in the Divine Realm were to hear what Qin Yu had thought, then they would’ve definitely laughed at him for being excessively wild and reckless. After all, not even High Level Heavenly Deities are capable of traveling between two cosmic spaces easily.

On the second day after Xing Yuan ascended.

Only Qin Yu was standing outside the entrance to the Inherited Palace. Qin Yu raised his head up to look at this ancient Inherited Palace. On the ground beside the Inherited Palace were a lot of dried up branches and dead leaves.

“Once I merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, I’ll have enough strength to open the Bewitching God Temple’s Artifacts Palace.” Qin Yu was unable to refrain from thinking about the great amount of treasures within the Artifacts Palace. Those treasures were all items left behind by the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Chehou Yuan. The most precious among the treasures was the core of the Bewitching God Temple created from the Nine Purple Origin Flame Beads.

“Your Majesty Liu Xing, come on in.” The hoarse voice of the Guard Elder was heard.

Qin Yu slightly took a breath in and then stepped into the Inherited Palace. Once he entered the Inherited Palace, Qin Yu’s gaze was involuntarily cast toward the altar located in the middle of the palace room. The previous two times when he saw the altar, it merely had the faint aura of the Inherited Treasure.

However today, Qin Yu discovered that the aura of this altar was over a hundred times more dense.

“Your Majesty Liu Xing.” The dark and thin old man walked out from the corner of the room. It was the Guard Elder.

The Guard Elder’s dried up and yellow finger was pointed to the middle of the altar. “Your Majesty Liu Xing, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is located inside the altar. When fusing with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, there are a couple things you must pay attention to. Your Majesty Liu Xing, please listen carefully.”

“Guard Elder, please speak.” Said Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu also didn’t dare to be distracted in the slightest. That was because he knew that it was extremely hard to bind a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Sometimes, even if one’s soul’s level were high, it would still be of no use. Of course... it was easier the higher one’s soul’s level was.

“Your Majesty Liu Xing, in order to merge the Gold Punishment Spiritual Treasure with the body, you must first drip your blood on it to become its master. However, you must remember one thing – when you drip your blood on it, you must pour in Gold Force into your blood. Only then will the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl accept your blood. Otherwise, it will not accept the blood.” Said the Guard Elder slowly.

Qin Yu nodded.

Binding the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was indeed a bit troublesome. Even when dripping the blood, one must pour Gold Force into the blood.

“In a moment’s time, I will be opening the altar and releasing the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. Your Majesty can be at ease; the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl will not attack anyone who possesses Gold Force. After you succeed with the blood dripping master recognizing oath, you will be able to slowly merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. As for how much you’ll be able to merge with it, it is determined by your body’s cultivation level, your Gold Force’s cultivation level as well as your soul’s cultivation level.” As the Guard Elder said those words, he began to walk up the stairs of the altar.

Qin Yu was watching on the side.

The Guard Elder walked to the top of the altar. Golden energy shot out from his hands. At the same time, Qin Yu was able to sense that the Guard Elder’s body was emitting a dense Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl’s aura.

At last, the Guard Elder smacked down on a certain location on top of the altar with his palm.

“Rumble~~~~” The entire altar instantly started to shudder. The Inherited Palace also began vibrating like the altar. It was like an earthquake was happening.

“Woosh!”

A ray of golden light suddenly soared to the sky from the center of the altar. It was the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl!

“Your Majesty Liu Xing, quickly, do the blood dripping master recognizing oath!” Shouted the Guard Elder via voice transmission.

With a movement of his foot, Qin Yu appeared beside the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. Furthermore, the space surrounding Qin Yu had turned into a swamp-like substance and stopped the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

A drop of red blood shining with a golden light fell on the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

That Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl instantly stopped resisting. Like a sponge, it directly absorbed that drop of blood. Qin Yu was unable to conceal his happiness. “It’s done. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is mine now.”

The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl directly integrated into Qin Yu's body.

The Guard Elder who saw this entire scene took a deep sigh of relief. With a pale complexion, he nodded and said. "Your Majesty Liu Xing, how far you will be able to merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl will depend on Your Majesty's own strength. Your Majesty can be at ease and continue to fuse with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl here. There will be no one coming to disturb Your Majesty."

Qin Yu nodded. He directly sat down cross-legged on a praying mat in the Inherited Palace and closed his eyes to start training.

"Strange, truly strange. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl actually only absorbs Gold Force. It won't absorb any other kind of energy." When Qin Yu tried to pour in Nine Steps Force into the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, it was completely rejected by the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

After that, Qin Yu was only able to continue to pour in Gold Force.

After he managed to pour a certain amount of Gold Force, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl started to rotate. At the same time, streams of quicksilver-like golden liquid started to flow out from the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

All the muscles, bones and so on in Qin Yu's body appeared to have turned into a dried up river; they were frantically absorbing

this golden liquid. As this golden liquid assimilated into Qin Yu's muscles and bones, Qin Yu felt that his entire body's muscles and bones seemed to have undergone a kind of frightening evolution.

With a thought, Qin Yu tried to violently clench his right fist.

“Bang!” Qin Yu's palm actually gave birth to a sonic boom as he closed his hand into a fist violently. Traces of space cracks had even appeared in the surrounding area of his right fist.

“So powerful. My power had increased by at least ten times.” Qin Yu was overwhelmed with amazement.

Although he managed to clearly sense that his muscles had achieved a advancement by leaps and bounds, Qin Yu was still overwhelmed with amazement by this sort of progress. No wonder the Gold Punishment Lord was the leader among the Three Great Sovereigns.

“Such a pure and concise Gold Force. This sort of Gold Force is several realms higher than that of an eighteen star Emperor level expert's Gold Force.” A sharp sword-like finger ray appeared on the tip of Qin Yu's finger. Wherever the finger ray passed, a black colored space crack would appear.

Qin Yu's degree of fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was much higher than all the successive generations of Gold Punishment Lords.

This was because Qin Yu's soul's level was truly too high. It was several levels higher than that of an ordinary Gold Punishment Lord. Thus, he naturally obtained an even higher degree of fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl... However, he was still unable to completely merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

If he had managed to completely merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl would've turned completely into a golden liquid.

Chapter 56: Opening The Artifacts Palace

“That’s about it. The strength I have now is sufficient to open the Bewitching God Temple’s Artifacts Palace.” Qin Yu stood up. He didn’t need to reach an extremely high level of fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. All he needed was to fuse well enough to be able to open the Artifacts Palace.

That was because no matter how well he fused with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, he would still have to return the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl back to the Dark Star Realm Clan when he ascends.

Not return?

“Should I keep it and not return it?” A slight smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face.

There had already been over seventy thousand successive Gold Punishment Lords. Which meant that the number of Dark Star Realm’s people that had ascended to the Divine Realm numbered over two hundred thousands. And that was merely the number of the Three Great Sovereigns that had ascended to the Divine Realm. There was also a huge number of non-Great Sovereigns who had ascended, and their number was even bigger than that of the Great Sovereigns! Adding the seniors of the Dark Star Realm that had ascended from the time when the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was occupied by the people of the Dark Star Realm,

that number became even more frightening.

There were definitely over a million people!

If Qin Yu were to bring this Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl into the Divine Realm, then once he gets discovered, he'll be chased to death by over a million people. Furthermore, many of those people within the million people, had ascended over a billion years ago. And that was not even the most frightening aspect... the most frightening thing was the mysterious person who had gifted the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Black Flame Spiritual Pearl and White Profound Spiritual Pearl to the Dark Star Realm.

That mysterious person had said that as the people of the Dark Star Realm Clan were the original residents of this space, those three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures should be the Dark Star Realm's Clan Inherited Treasures.

This mysterious person, would Qin Yu dare offend him?

At the very least, the current Qin Yu who had not even reached the Heavenly Deity level still didn't dare to offend that sort of a mysterious person.

“This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, if we were to just compare its attack power, it's inferior to my Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu did not possess much greed for the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl would increase the might of one's body's muscles and bones. However, no matter how much stronger one's body's muscles and

bones become, they were still unable to withstand the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear Waning Snow.

“This might perhaps be a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Thought Qin Yu.

Qin Yu’s guess was incorrect. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was not a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure at all. However, this cannot be blamed on him. After all, he only managed to fuse with part of it. As he has not completely fused with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, he did not know about the might of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl after fusing with it completely.

“Congratulations Your Majesty.” The hoarse voice of the Guard Elder sounded.

Qin Yu looked to the Guard Elder in the distance, who was still sitting there quietly in a cross-legged position. He slightly nodded and said. “Guard Elder, now that I have become the Gold Punishment Lord, I ordinarily do not have a lot of matters to take care of, right?”

The Guard Elder nodded and said. “Your Majesty, the Gold Punishment Lord, the Black Flame Lord as well as the White Profound Lord, the Three Great Sovereigns, are only there for the function of intimidation. They are there so that people with ambition will not wage war through the entirety of the Dark Star Realm. Generally, Your Majesty will not have many matters to attend to.”

Qin Yu smiled.

Sure enough, it was as he had anticipated. According to the history of the Dark Star Realm that Qin Yu knew, the Dark Star Realm was originally in a condition of chaotic warfare. Only after the appearance of the Three Great Spiritual Pearls did the Dark Star Realm walk down the road of peace. During times of peace, the Three Great Sovereigns did not have anything to do at all.

As for the trifling matters, the Three Great Vice Sect Masters were able to take care of them completely. Of course, the current Gold Punishment Sect only has two Great Vice Sect Masters.

Qin Yu nodded to the Guard Elder. He then exited the Inherited Palace and left the location.

“Wen Feng, if something is to happen, just send me a transmission. I will be leaving for a period of time to train in peace.” Qin Yu merely left this message for Wen Feng and then directly left the Gold Punishment Star.

Qin Yu was a very peculiar Gold Punishment Lord. Right after formally taking on the position of the Gold Punishment Lord, without even using any of his power and privilege, he directly left.

Qin Yu's departure had caused the numerous people who had arrived at the Gold Punishment Star to pay the new Gold Punishment Lord a visit, to travel in vain. Of course, those people were all gasping with admiration in their heart... that this new

Gold Punishment Lord who didn't care about fame and all, had decided to immediately go and train right after becoming the Gold Punishment Lord; he was truly a hardworking cultivator.

Qin Yu directly rushed towards the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu did not enter the Bewitching God Temple from the side of the Dark Star Realm. Instead, he went to the entrance located in the Demon Realm. That was because Qin Yu did not wish for others to know that he had entered the Bewitching God Temple and it was more secretive for him to enter through the entrance located in the Demon Realm.

The cosmic space was filled with nothingness. Qin Yu was able to clearly see the enormous space crack located not far from him.

That enormous planet composed of Cosmic Golden Fragmentary Stream and a stream of black specks appeared before him. Qin Yu knew that he had arrived near the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple. Immediately, he sped up.

When Qin Yu reached the Bewitching God Temple's entrance, he was shocked to discover that....

“There's truly a large number of people here. There are actually several tens of Emperor level experts and several hundreds of level nine Demon King practitioners.” Qin Yu raised his head and gasped in his mind. Ever since the seal on the entrance had been broken through by Qin Yu, none of the major powers dared to seal

it again, and many Emperor level experts as well as level nine King level experts had all come here to try out their luck.

When Qin Yu flew into the entrance tunnel, the people there immediately stepped aside. The weakest person among this group of people was a level nine Demon King. The strongest was a level seven Devil Emperor. This group of people all moved aside respectfully to let Qin Yu enter.

“You all, stop for now.” Qin Yu said straightforwardly.

“Senior.” The several tens of level nine Demon Kings immediately stopped and looked to Qin Yu respectfully. For even a level seven Devil Emperor to step aside, they were able to guess Qin Yu’s strength.

Confused, Qin Yu said. “Even you all, with the strength of level nine Demon Kings, have also come here? Could it be that you all believe that you too are capable of obtaining a Divine Artifact?”

An enchanting woman from the fox clan among them said. “Senior, could it be that you didn’t know that more than ten years ago, a level nine Golden Immortal managed to luckily obtain a Divine Artifact outside of the Illusion Array?”

“Such a thing happened?” Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

The strongest among them, the level seven Devil Emperor said.

“Senior, that Illusion Array is unceasingly changing. Because of the change in the energy, the location of those Divine Artifacts are also unceasingly changing. It is possible for there to be Divine Artifacts that will be shifted to the most external edge of the Illusion Array. In that case, even those who are weaker would be able to obtain a Divine Artifact. Although the possibility is not high, such a thing has happened numerous times before in history. This is also the reason why the Chaotic Star Field is so chaotic.”

“Merely, because of the fact that the major powers decided to unify and seal the entrance later on, this had caused there to be a very small number of people coming here to try out their luck. However, ever since Senior Qin Yu broke the seal with a single spear strike of his, the number of people that come to try out their luck has grown exponentially.” Said the level seven Devil Emperor attentively.

That fox woman gasped in admiration. “Fortunately Senior Qin Yu split open the seal. Otherwise, we would not even have the opportunity to try out our luck.” The rest of the people all voiced their approval.

Qin Yu came to understand it completely now.

“Seems like after I broke through the seal, a lot of people have become grateful to me.” Qin Yu couldn’t help but smile in his heart.

“Well then, you all can continue.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

After that, Qin Yu turned into a ray of light and directly rushed into the Bewitching God Temple's entrance. After that, his body turned into a blur and disappeared before all these people's eyes. Seeing Qin Yu disappearing before them like so, those people looked at each other in dismay.

“Teleporting inside the Bewitching God Temple?”

“He rushed into the Divine Illusion Array of the Bewitching God Temple.” Said that level seven Devil Emperor. He was still able to barely see Qin Yu's movement. The level seven Devil Emperor gasped in his heart. “He's truly a super expert.”

Qin Yu did not use teleportation at all. Instead, he had sped up to his peak speed and directly rushed into the Divine Illusion Array. Qin Yu did not fear being trapped by the Illusion Array at all. Firstly, he possessed the Bewitching God Painting. Secondly, once he enters the Bewitching God Temple, the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu, would naturally discover him and would control the Illusion Array to step aside and create a path for him.

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness easily discovered a large number of Divine Artifacts. However, he did not bother to take even a single one of them.

After flying for a long time, an empty space finally appeared before him. Floating inside the empty space was a palace... the Bewitching God Temple. Qin Yu directly flew towards the entrance of the true body of the Bewitching God Temple.

The gate of the Bewitching God Temple was open. Standing by the doorsteps of the gate was a person... Uncle Fu.

“Qin Yu, it’s only been several tens of years, how come you’re back again?” Uncle Fu had a confused expression on his face. However, he was still smiling. “Well then, come inside first, we’ll talk after.”

Like walking into his own house, Qin Yu casually walked into the Bewitching God Temple. “Uncle Fu, my coming to the Bewitching God Temple this time... I reckon that soon, you’ll be leaving this location together with me.

“Leave here?” Uncle Fu shook his head repeatedly. “I absolutely cannot disobey the orders that my master gave me. My master said that before the Bewitching God Temple attains a new master, I must manage the Bewitching God Temple and cannot leave it.”

“Uncle Fu, you need to listen carefully to your master, Senior Chehou’s, previous condition... ‘before the Bewitching God Temple attains a new master.’” Said Qin Yu while smiling. “And now, I am confident that I will be able to open the Artifacts Palace.”

After Qin Yu finished saying that, he began to walk through the Bewitching God Temple’s Front Palace’s corridors with long steps.

Uncle Fu was slightly shocked. He only managed to react after being stunned for a moment. He immediately walked over to Qin

Yu and said anxiously. “Qin Yu, what do you mean? You said you’re able to open the Artifacts Palace?”

By the time Qin Yu reached the courtyard, Uncle Fu was right beside him.

“Qin Yu, can you explain yourself?” Uncle Fu was somewhat anxious.

Qin Yu turned around and looked at Uncle Fu. While smiling, he said. “Uncle Fu, I’ll tell you about this explicitly. I currently possess enough strength to open the Artifacts Palace. In other words... I am able to obtain the core of the Bewitching God Temple. From today onwards, I shall be the new master of the Bewitching God Temple. And you... will not have to continue to stay here and wait. You can follow me and wander the world with me.”

Uncle Fu calmed down after a short moment.

“Impossible. I am very certain about your strength. It has only been several tens of years, how is it possible for you to reach that level so quickly?” Said Uncle Fu with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Uncle Fu, since you don’t believe me, I shall show you, is that fine?”

After Qin Yu finished saying those words, he started to walk towards the entrance of the Artifacts Palace.

Uncle Fu slightly frowned and stood behind Qin Yu. Like last time, Qin Yu managed to easily discover the crucial mechanism. The bottom of the entrance door started shining with a cyan radiance. At the same time, two protrusions appeared.

“Uncle Fu, all I need to do is pull this door up, right?” Qin Yu turned around and glanced at Uncle Fu.

“Right.” At this moment, Uncle Fu was also influenced by Qin Yu’s confidence. He felt that... Qin Yu might actually be able to succeed. Merely, Uncle Fu found it a bit hard to believe. According to the original plan, he was supposed to wait for Qin Yu to return from the Divine Realm one day and then succeed this Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu grabbed onto one protrusion with each of his hands.

Qin Yu violently pulled with his arms. His muscles started bulging. The golden liquid that originated from the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl started to flow through his muscles. Qin Yu’s strength was increasing unceasingly.

“Clang~~~” The dark red colored door was vibrating unceasingly and giving off noises.

As Qin Yu increased his power, the vibration of the dark red colored door became even more intense. The smile on Qin Yu’s face also grew even more brilliant. Qin Yu understood very well, that at the current moment, he had not even used a third of his

strength.

“He!!” [TL: This is a shout.]

Qin Yu’s two hands started to violently increase in strength!

Following a loud shout, that dark red colored door started to violently rush upward. With a kacha sound, the door slid into the mechanism located above.

At the instant when Qin Yu pulled the dark red colored door up, Qin Yu felt a peculiar aura surging from within the Artifacts Palace, rushing towards him. Qin Yu could sense that... it was the aura emitted by the gathering of all kinds of treasures. Even though he had yet to enter it, Qin Yu was still able to tell that there were numerous treasures within the Artifacts Palace. It was definitely a shocking number.

Qin Yu’s eyes started to shine. He stared at the deep passageway that appeared after the entrance door of the Artifacts Palace was pulled open.

“Qin Yu, you actually managed to succeed, you actually managed to succeed!” Uncle Fu had a hard to come by pleasantly surprised expression on his face. Uncle Fu was a puppet that possessed intelligence. Puppets, they are things that only top artifact forging experts of the Divine Realm are able to create. They are different from the Artificial Intelligence of the science and technology cosmos of the Mortal Realms.

Puppets also possessed emotions like people. They also possessed thoughts like people. They merely do not possess the most fundamental soul and thus are unable to comprehend the space.

“Uncle Fu, do you know of the layout of the interior of the Artifacts Palace?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. Qin Yu did not wish to run around all over the place like a blind man.

Uncle Fu was slightly excited. “Of course I do. The Artifacts Palace is the location in the entire Bewitching God Temple with the most treasures. There are also precious crafting materials, all sorts of precious crystals and numerous Heavenly Divine Artifacts within it. Of course... the most precious ones are still the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

Qin Yu gulped. His heart was beating rapidly.

Uncle Fu sighed. “Sigh, back when my master was still here, the number of treasures in the Artifacts Palace was much bigger than it is now. Because my master wanted to create the legendary Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, he had already stopped caring about everything else. Not only did he take with him some of the rare materials, he even melted down five Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to obtain the Grandmist Spiritual Energy within them. He was worried that there would not be enough Grandmist Spiritual Energy for the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.”

“Five Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Melted down?” Qin Yu felt a bit distressed upon hearing that.

Had he not melted them down, then wouldn't Qin Yu be able to obtain even more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Of course, one cannot be too greedy. Qin Yu tried hard to calm his mind.

“Fortunately, my master still thought of his successor. Otherwise, the remaining Grandmist Spiritual Treasures might have all been melted down. Come, follow me to the most internal private room. The remaining Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are those that my master had left behind because he considered them to be the most beneficial to the successor.”

As he said that, Uncle Fu took the lead to enter the deep and serene passageway. As for Qin Yu, he started following behind Uncle Fu. Just like this, the two of them followed the passageway and walked to the deepest parts of the palace...

Chapter 57: Three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures

In the deep, serene and complicated passageway of the Artifacts Palace, Qin Yu was walking behind Uncle Fu. They were walking deeper into the passageway at a steady pace. Qin Yu was inspecting the walls on the two sides of the passageway. His mind was also entirely free from worry. On the walls were relief carvings. Furthermore, the carvings were all of sceneries of nature. That sort of natural and flowing artistic sensation rushed toward Qin Yu.

“Uncle Fu, looking at these relief carvings, the person who carved these should be a great expert, right? Uncle Fu, do you know who created these relief carvings?” Asked Qin Yu. Qin Yu thought that as the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou Yuan possessed such a high position, it was unlikely for him to waste time and slowly carve those carvings.

“All these relief carvings were personally carved by my master back then.” Uncle Fu’s response had shocked Qin Yu.

“You said all these carvings were made by Senior Chehou?”

“That’s right.” Uncle Fu had an expression of yearning. “To hold the position of number one artifacts forging expert in the Divine Realm, the amount of knowledge one must accumulate is astounding. For example, you need to know how and where to collect ores and possess the ability to find treasures. One must also

know how to set up formation arrays and barriers. Then there's the need for one to be able to delicately control flames. And then one must know how to carve and draw... in order to become an artifact forging expert, one must learn a lot of things."

"Furthermore, an artifact forging expert is usually also an alchemy expert. Merely, to concoct pills is a tier lower than to forge artifacts. The most important aspect of pill concoction is the pill furnace, the control over the flames and the understanding of all sorts of materials and the nature of medicines... Of course, when comparing the concoction of pills to the forging and refinement of artifacts, pill concoction is still much easier." Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

[ED(Robin): Please note that "refine", means to improve something, or make it purer, not create! Which is also the only way "refine" is going to be used in the future :)]

Qin Yu was carefully listening.

Qin Yu had already decided to become an artifact forging expert at Chehou Yuan's level or even better.

"There are that many requirements in order to successfully create an artifact?" Though Qin Yu with amazement.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. "Of course, in order to become an artifact forging expert, one has to become quite knowledgeable. Among all the different requirements, the hardest one, the most important one and the most fundamental one is... the

comprehension of formation arrays and barriers.”

“Qin Yu, you ought to know that any single great master of artifact creation is a great master of formation arrays!” Said Uncle Fu with certainty. “They are required to set up a powerful formation array and place it on the artifacts at the moment the artifacts are formed. Furthermore, the formation array must not have even the slightest restrictive effect on the artifact. It must allow the artifact to display its strongest might... in short, creating artifacts is extremely complicated.”

Qin Yu instead smiled.

“creating artifacts is complicated? Doesn’t this mean that the more complicated the process of creating artifacts is, the fewer artifact refinement experts there are in the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu started to grow excited. The fewer artifact refinement experts there were, the higher his status would be when he becomes one.

And at this moment, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had just arrived at a relatively spacious and empty main hall.

The main hall was extremely elegant. In the four corners of this main hall were four different passageways. Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had walked in from one of the passageway.

“These three passageways signifies three different levels of treasures. The first passageway contains the most rooms. However, the things within it are also the most ordinary.” Uncle Fu pointed to a passageway on an opposite corner to them.

Qin Yu slightly nodded. His gaze immediately shifted towards the other two passageways.

“As for the second passageway, it could be considered as the place where the comparatively precious things were placed in. There are also a lot of rooms in there. Come with me!” As Uncle Fu said that, he stepped into the second passageway.

Qin Yu wanted to inspect his surrounding with his Divine Awareness. However, in here, his Divine Awareness was unable to permeate far away.

After stepping into the second passageway, Qin Yu glanced over and saw several rooms.

“Uncle Fu, what sort of things are in these rooms?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. “Mostly Heavenly Divine Artifacts and some precious materials are placed in the rooms of the second passageway. Of course, there are also some exotic and valuable items for collections and so on.”

“Come, let’s enter this room first.” Said Uncle Fu as he opened the first room.

Qin Yu followed Uncle Fu and entered into the first room. Once he entered the room, the scenery before him instantly changed dramatically. That room turned into an enormous courtyard

several hundred of meters large.

The ground on this courtyard was filled with slate. At the same time, numerous stone display desks were placed around the courtyard. Each of the stone display desks were half a man's height and had a weapon placed on top of it.

From a glance, one could see several tens of stone display desks in this courtyard. On each of the stone display desks was a Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Sixty-eight Heavenly Divine Artifacts, that many?” Qin Yu's eyes started shining. He was carefully looking at each and every one of the Heavenly Divine Artifact placed on top of the numerous stone display desks. Some of the Heavenly Divine Artifacts were large battle knives. Some were long and narrow battle knives. Some were machetes. Some were long swords. Some were daggers. Some were flexible swords. Some were nine sectioned whips...

All kinds of Heavenly Divine Artifacts were placed before him. This was a scene that brought about a burst of shock.

“Qin Yu, these sixty-eight Heavenly Divine Artifacts are all items that my master personally created when he was bored. Among them, there are forty-two Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, twenty-two Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts for a total of sixty-eight.”

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu with a confused expression. “Uncle Fu, how come there are so few High Quality Heavenly Divine

Artifacts?”

“Qin Yu, you’re being too greedy.” Said Uncle Fu as he laughed. “Qin Yu, you need to understand that even the most skillful housewife cannot cook without rice. In order to create a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it requires extremely precious materials. You must know that generally, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts are comparable to Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, although it’s only second and third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

Qin Yu understood it now.

The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were so exceptional because they possessed Grandmist Spiritual Energy. However, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts did not possess Grandmist Spiritual Energy. To attain such might, without possessing Grandmist Spiritual Energy, meant that the materials used to create them needed to be extremely precious.

“In order to create a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, extremely precious materials are needed. My master does not have much influence and power in the Divine Realm. While he was able to gather ordinary materials by himself, in order to obtain precious materials, one needed to possess a great amount of power and influence or be extremely lucky. My master only obtained some precious materials through receiving them as payments when he helped others refine or create artifacts.”

Uncle Fu sighed and said. “My master moved about unhindered in the Divine Realm for so many years; every time when he would

refine and create artifacts for others, his price was always extremely high. Only with that method did he manage to gather a large number of precious materials and create a large number of Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

“In regards to the number of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, my master possessed enough to compete with a single power of influence in the Divine Realm.” Uncle Fu seemed to be very proud.

Back then, the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou Yuan possessed an extremely high status in the Divine Realm. That was because he did not belong to any party and was number one in the ability to create artifacts. Thus, none of the powers in the Divine Realm dared to offend him.

That was also the reason why Chehou Yuan was able to still exist safely even though he possessed all those treasures.

“Unfortunately, my master gave everything up in order to create an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure. All of the most precious and peculiar materials, as well as many of the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, were melted down by him to obtain their Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The amount of riches within the Bewitching God Temple is now less than half of what it was before.” Explained Uncle Fu to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded and said: “I understand.”

Qin Yu completely understood everything now.

Merely from the words left behind by Chehou Yuan, Qin Yu was able to sense the longing that he had for the legendary ‘Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.’ For Chehou Yuan to actually leave behind all these items for him, he was already extremely generous.

“Uncle Fu, bring me to the other rooms.” Qin Yu turned around and followed Uncle Fu out of this room.

Of the Artifacts Palace’s Three Great Corridor Passageways, Qin Yu followed Uncle Fu and checked out several rooms of the second corridor passageway. The items in this second corridor was truly incomparably precious. Any random one among them could become an Inherited Treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“These precious materials, when will I be able to possess enough strength to use them to create Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Qin Yu sighed. He then followed Uncle Fu and left the final room in the second corridor passageway.

Qin Yu was able to tell that those precious materials would not melt even if they were burned by the Black Divine Flames.

After walking out of the second corridor passageway, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had returned to the main hall.

“There are only two rooms in the third corridor passageway.” Uncle Fu pointed to the most important passageway. The walls on this corridor passageway were completely black. The carvings on the wall were mainly black and red.

Upon entering into the third passageway, Qin Yu was shocked to see a dragon head! The scarlet red eyes of the dragon's head were fixed on him.

“Huff!” Qin Yu felt that his heart had violently jumped. He only now discovered that it was an enormous carving. The entire corridor passageway was a complete carving of a dragon. That dragon carving was giving off a natural domineering aura.

Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart. “Senior's Chehou Yuan's carving ability had indeed reached a heaven startling level. As the number one artifact craftsman in the entire Divine Realm, he is indeed not simple.”

There were only two rooms in this black corridor. One was on the right and the other on the left.

“In this room, there are three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They are the treasures that my master has left for you.” Uncle Fu pointed to the room on the right.

Confused, Qin Yu pointed to the room to the left and said. “What is in this room?”

“The things in the left room are the most precious. Don't worry, let's check out the room on the right first and then come back to check the room on the left.” Uncle Fu smiled as he pushed open the door to the right room.

“Most precious?” Qin Yu felt puzzled. “It’s even more precious than three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? What might it be?”

“Qin Yu, quickly, come in.” Shouted Uncle Fu as he stood by the doorway of the room to the right.

Qin Yu decided to temporarily not think about the thing that was inside the room to the left. He followed Uncle Fu and stepped into the room to the right. This room to the right had three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in it.

Right after he entered into the room, the scene before him instantly changed again.

“Huahua~~~” [This is supposed to be moving water sound.]

Before Qin Yu was even able to clearly see the scene before him, he could already hear the sound of the rushing stream. Qin Yu looked to the location where the sound was originated from. It was actually an unceasingly flowing river. A little boat was even floating on the river.

Qin Yu carefully looked to his surroundings.

The layout of this room was a ravine. There was a single river. Floating on the river was a boat. On the shore beside the river was a stone house. Beside the stone house was a tall gray stone pagoda.

“Uncle Fu, where are the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Confused, Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu shook his head and smiled. “Haha, the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possess intelligence. If they don’t wish for you to discover them, then even if they were right in front of you, you still wouldn’t be able to discover them. Look carefully... you ought to be able to see two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures now. They are right in front of you.”

“In front of me?”

Confused, Qin Yu started to carefully pay attention and look at the various things before him. That floating little boat, the flowing river, the stone house, the stone pagoda, as well as the stones, flowers, plants and so on.

“That little boat is odd.” Qin Yu suddenly stared at that little boat.

The river was flowing unceasingly. The little boat was floating on the river, swaying back and forth unceasingly. However, regardless of how much it swayed, it still remained in the same location. It did not follow the river stream at all.

“That’s right, that boat is one of the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. This boat is called Divine Boat Craft Flying Yamen. It is a flying Spiritual Treasure. In the Divine Realm, it is also an extremely precious Grandmist Spiritual Treasure of the support type.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile. “Look again, see if you can find

any other things that might be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

[TL: The Yamen(Yuan) is the same Yuan as the Yuan from Chehou Yuan. Guess he named the boat after himself. Yuan means Yamen, a magistrate/officer’s residence in ancient china or axel. Flying axel just sounds weird...]

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. “I’m not certain. I think it must be either that stone house or that stone pagoda.”

Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu in shock. He nodded and said with a smile. “That’s right. That stone pagoda is another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is also an extremely precious support type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.... God Sealing Pagoda!”

“God Sealing Pagoda?” Qin Yu looked at the gray colored ordinary stone pagoda in shock. Never had he expected for this stone pagoda to possess such a dreadful name.

“As for the third Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it is located within that stone house. It is the only attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure among the three.” Uncle Fu smiled and he walked toward that stone house. Qin Yu immediately followed suit.

The stone house was not large. After stepping into it, a single praying mat was located in the center of the house.

Behind the praying mat and located next to the wall was a long

display desk. A disk was placed on top of the long display desk. On top of the disk was a pair of almost transparent gloves!

Qin Yu looked to this pair of gloves in shock. If it weren't for him paying close attention, he might easily have missed seeing it.

“This pair of gloves is the only attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure among the three. Its name is ‘Snowthread Gloves.’” Uncle Fu said while smiling. “These three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were especially left behind by my master for you. With these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, as long as you reach the Heavenly Deity stage, you'll be able to move about unhindered in the Divine Realm.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Qin Yu was not certain about exactly what advantages these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would provide. He must first bind them in order to find out. However, binding Grandmist Spiritual Treasures was no simple task.

“Binding these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures will require time and energy. There's no need for me to worry about them for now. I shall go and see the other room first.” Qin Yu nodded and then said to Uncle Fu. “Uncle Fu, let's go and check out the other room.”

Even now, Qin Yu was still thinking about the other room. After all, the things in the room to the left were even more precious than those in the room to the right.

Chapter 58: ‘Array Path,’ Nine Hundred Scrolls

Uncle Fu nodded and smiled. “There’s no need to worry about it for now. Although the thing in the other room is important, these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are Spiritual Treasures that you must have when you walk about the Divine Realm in the future.”

“Uncle Fu, please explain.” Qin Yu immediately detected that there was something he must know.

“The Divine Craft ‘Flying Yamen’ and the God Sealing Pagoda are both support type Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, if you have the time, then it’s best for you to first bind the Divine Craft Flying Yamen, then the God Sealing Pagoda and finally the Snowthread Gloves.” Recommended Uncle Fu.

Confused, Qin Yu asked. “Uncle Fu, why is it that you suggest I bind the attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure last?”

From Qin Yu’s point of View, he felt that increasing his strength would be the most important after arriving in the Divine Realm and so he should bind the Snowthread Gloves as early as possible.

Uncle Fu smiled and said as he shook his head. “You already possess the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Your attack power is already very strong. Furthermore, a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact is a lot easier to bind compared to a Grandmist Spiritual

Treasure. Thus, you do not have to hasten yourself in binding the Snowthread Gloves.”

“That I agree. The Heavenly Divine Artifacts are indeed easier to bind than Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling.

One could easily bind a Heavenly Divine Artifact the moment one’s soul reaches the Golden Soul Pellet stage. Furthermore, if one were to compare might, then High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were comparable to the second or third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Of course, even High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts have those that are inferior and superior to each other.

“These three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures shall be left here for the time being. You can bind them when you have time in the future. These Grandmist Spiritual Treasures can only display their strongest might after being bound completely.” Said Uncle Fu. “Come, follow me, let’s go to the other room.”

Qin Yu immediately nodded. He followed Uncle Fu and left this room with the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and entered into the other room.

Once they entered the room.

The scenery in the surrounding took a huge change again. Qin Yu

was carefully surveying his surroundings.

This was a misty and boundless starry space. Numerous bright stars were radiating fascinating and brilliant starlights from afar. As for the location where Qin Yu stood, it was the outer space.

Before Qin Yu, at a distance not far from him, was a house floating in the starry space. Numerous golden scrolls were floating surrounding this house. There were over several thousand golden scrolls. These several thousand golden scrolls were floating around the house just like that.

“What is going on here?” Confused, Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu beside him.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. “Qin Yu, while this place appears to be a starry space, but the actual space here is not large at all. Regardless of whether from the front to the back, left to the right or top to the bottom, they are all only about a mile in distance. It is impossible for you to walk past the one mile distance.”

“Uncle Fu, you mean that... those stars are all just illusions?” Qin Yu instantly understood.

“That’s right, they’re illusions.” Uncle Fu smiled. “Although my master’s strength was very powerful, he had still not reached the level to create a large space. The most he could do is create a small scale space.”

Uncle Fu pointed to that stone house floating in the middle. “Inside that stone house is the core of the entire Bewitching God Temple, the Refining Flame Wristband created from the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads.”

“Refining Flame Wristband?” Qin Yu unable to refrain his excitement. This Refining Flame Wristband was the core that controlled the entire Bewitching God Temple.

“The Purple Origin Flame Beads are by themselves third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. My master had merged the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into one and created the Refining Flame Wristband. With the Refining Flame Wristband, your ability to use Flames would increase. As for the Refining Flame Wristband itself, it is a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, for the artifact refining experts, it is comparable to first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu immediately managed to guess it.

To artifact refining experts, the ability to control Flames was extremely important. Not only must they control the heat of the Flames, they must also control the level of the Flames. And this Refining Flame Wristband was created through nine Purple Origin Flame Beads. Thus, it was surely a fire-attribute Spiritual Treasure and the assistance it would provide in artifact refinement and creation was self evident.

“Qin Yu, the most important thing that you must do right now is... to immediately bind this ‘Refining Flame Wristband.’” Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. His gaze was cast toward that floating house.

Once he has bound the 'Refining Flame Wristband,' it means that he would be able to control the entire Bewitching God Temple. Qin Yu immediately stepped forward onto the empty space and proceed to walk toward the floating house. However, after merely walking a couple steps, Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward those golden scrolls.

"What are those scrolls?" Asked Qin Yu in confusion.

Uncle Fu explained while smiling. "Those scrolls are scrolls that contain martial techniques, secrets or all sorts of other different kinds of knowledges. That are comparable to the jade slips of your Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Merely, the amount of information that these scrolls can contain within them is a lot more than those jade slips."

Qin Yu was surprised.

Qin Yu was very familiar with the amount of information that a jade slip could contain. That amount could be considered as being astonishingly large.... even his own master, Lei Wei's science and technology cosmos's so-called storage drive would not even be able to control a ten thousandth of the amount of information that a jade slip could contain.

Those golden scrolls, their capacity was actually much larger than even the jade slips. They were truly deserving to be the things used to store information in the Divine Realm.

“Qin Yu, the reason why I said the things in this room are more precious than the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in the room to the right was primarily because of these scrolls.” Said Uncle Fu with a serious expression.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Qin Yu had originally thought that it was because of the Refining Flame Wristband that Uncle Fu said the things in this room was more precious than the things in the previous room. Never had he expected that it was actually these scrolls.

“These several thousand scrolls are priceless. They describe numerous medicinal herbs, peculiar demon beasts of the Divine Realm and the numerous dangerous places in the Divine Realm... and so on. Essentially, they contain information on numerous things. In order to become a master artifact craftsman with a majestic status, one must know all of the information in those scrolls!” Said Uncle Fu as he pointed to those floating scrolls.

Qin Yu looked to those golden scrolls with blazing gaze.

“Those golden scrolls are the recordings of all my master’s knowledge. Of course, a lot of the things are indescribable with words. For those things, you can only go and comprehend them yourself.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile. “However, the path of a thousand miles begins with a single step. The most important thing for you right now is to grasp the single skill that is the most fundamental and the most important to artifact refining experts...

Formation Arrays!”

“Formation Arrays? Which scroll is that?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Yu was already determined to study and learn it.

“Which scroll?” Uncle Fu was slightly shocked.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “That’s right, what’s wrong, Uncle Fu? Could it be that you’re telling me that a single Golden Scroll was not enough to record all the comprehension and knowledge that Senior Chehou have toward the Formation Arrays?” Joked Qin Yu.

“Of course. My master had left behind the ‘Array Path’ which is composed of nine hundred scrolls. You must completely comprehend these nine hundred scrolls in order to take the first step toward the road to becoming an expert of the formation arrays!” Uncle Fu said as he nodded.

Qin Yu felt a burst of pressure. “Uncle Fu, please don’t tell me that these nine hundred scrolls, each and every one of them are full?!”

Qin Yu was already very clear with the capacity of jade slips. In all these years, he had never once seen a jade slip that was completely full with information. As for the Golden Scrolls that possessed even more capacity than the jade slips, Qin Yu felt dreadful just imagining how much information a single Golden Scroll would be able to contain.

Even though a Divine Realm expert's Divine Awareness possessed an extremely calculating speed, to completely read over an entire Golden Scroll's information, it was still very frightening.

"These nine hundred scrolls, not every one of them are full." Said Uncle Fu with a smile. Qin Yu immediately had a sigh of relief. Uncle Fu continued. "Of these nine hundred scrolls, the first eight hundred ninety-nine scrolls are completely full. As for the final scroll, it is only half full."

Qin Yu was dumbstruck for a moment.

"Uncle Fu, how long would it take for me to finish reading all these nine hundred scrolls?" Qin Yu asked sorrowfully. Even now, Qin Yu was still not certain about the capacity of the Golden Scrolls from the Divine Realm. While it possessed a bigger capacity than the jade slips, but how much bigger?

Uncle Fu smiled and said. "I am not certain myself. But I estimate that.... if you don't stop to eat or rest, then it would take you at least several hundred years in order to finish reading all nine hundred scrolls. Once you finished reading them, it meant that you'll have taken the first step toward the first level of the 'Array Path!'"

"It'll require several hundred years to finish reading the nine hundred scrolls? And that's only the first step toward comprehending the first level?" Although Qin Yu was prepared to meet the difficulties in becoming an expert artifacts craftsman, but

merely comprehending the formation array technique had already shocked him.

“You misheard. I said... after finished the nine hundred scrolls, you’ll be able to take the first step and be qualified to advance toward the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ At that time, you are not anywhere close to comprehending the first level.” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

Qin Yu felt a burst of pressure.

In order to become the number one artifacts craftsman in the entire Divine Realm, it was extremely extremely difficult.

“Uncle Fu, how long would it take to comprehend the first level of ‘Array Path?’” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. “If you’re fast, then you’ll be able to accomplish that in several tens of thousands of years. If you’re slow... then even in several billions of years you’re still not at the first level yet.”

“Several tens of thousand of years?” Qin Yu nodded in his heart. If others could accomplish that, then he would definitely be able to accomplish that even better.

Uncle Fu continued. “Qin Yu, the comprehension of the ‘Array Path’ is different from the comprehension of ordinary martial techniques. It is not something that is better the faster you

managed to comprehend it. On the contrary... those with better aptitude, the longer they linger in the comprehension of the first layer, the better it is.”

“My master had used over a hundred million years in order to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ He then spent over ten millions of years in order to comprehend the second level of the ‘Array Path.’” Said Uncle Fu slowly.

“However, later on, my master decided to discard all of the comprehensions he attained in the past and study the ‘Array Path’ from scratch again. This time, it took him over a billion years to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ However, it took him merely two hours to comprehend the second level of the ‘Array Path!’”

Qin Yu was shocked. He was unable to refrain his eyes from showing a shocked expression.

This Chehou Yuan had a great perserverance. At the start, he merely spent a million years to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path’ and ten million years to reach the second level of the ‘Array Path.’

However, he actually dared to abandon all that he had comprehended to study the Array Path from the beginning again. It then took him over a billion years in order to better comprehend the first level of the Array Path. And then, it took him only two hours to comprehend the second level of the Array Path.

A million years. Ten million years.

A billion years. Two hours.

“What’s going on? What exactly is going on?” Qin Yu felt that an enormous mystery was contained within it.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. “The ‘Array Path’ is a test of one’s talent and patience. My master possessed exceptional heaven bestowed talents, great perseverance and great knowledge. Only through all of that did he managed to comprehend the third level of the ‘Array Path.’ This had also allowed my master to become the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm!”

“Had it not been for the second re-comprehension, it was simply impossible for my master to manage to comprehend the ‘Array Path’s’ second level.” Said Uncle Fu indifferently.

“What’s going on? Didn’t Senior Chehou already manage to comprehend the first level? Why did he start comprehending from scratch again?” Qin Yu felt that his mind had turned somewhat chaotic.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said. “That was because the first level that everyone comprehends is different.”

“The different first level that one comprehends would determine the future that one would have in the ‘Array Path.’ Qin Yu, what I am about to tell you is also what my master told me to inform his

successor before he left. For the first level of the ‘Array Path,’ you must reach the most perfect comprehension. That’s right, the most perfect comprehension... You must try your best to penetrate deeper into it.”

Qin Yu felt a bit pained.

Undoubtedly, that Chehou Yuan possessed a very high talent. However, he still spent a billion years in order to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ How long would Qin Yu have to take? Does he have that sufficient amount of time?

“Uncle Fu, I shall first refine and bind the Refining Flame Wristband. Regarding the comprehension of this ‘Array Path,’ I’ll figure that out after I ascend to the Divine Realm. The time that I have in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is already insufficient.” As Qin Yu said that, he stepped into the stone house.

In about a hundred and eight years, Qin Yu would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation and then ascending to the Divine Realm.

And in these a hundred and eight years, there are still a lot of things Qin Yu must do. He simply did not have any time to comprehend the ‘Array Path.’ With a time of only a hundred and eight years, he cannot even finish reading the ‘Array Path’ at all.

Inside this floating house radiates a red light that brings about a warming sensation. The source of the red light is wristband formed by the nine scarlet almost sparkling and translucent beads.

Qin Yu stared at the wristband.

Refining Flame Wristband!

Qin Yu was absolutely certain. And at this moment, Uncle Fu walked in. He said. “Qin Yu, it is a bit difficult to refine and bind that Refining Flame Wristband. It is mostly determined by your body’s True Flame and soul’s level. Firstly, you are to drip a drop of blood on it. According to the set up my master had placed on this wristband when he made it, it should be very easy for you to drip a drop of blood to become its owner and then take it within your body.”

Qin Yu nodded,

He extended his finger. A drop of blood dripped down from his fingertip and landed on the Refining Flame Wristband. The Refining Flame Wristband immediately started to give off a sizzling sound. At the same time, a burst of white mist appeared.

“It’s done.” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense a soul connection.

With an intention, that Refining Flame Wristband was directly absorbed into Qin Yu’s body. Almost simultaneously, Qin Yu sat down on the ground in a cross-legged position. He had already started to refine and bind the Refining Flame Wristband.

As Qin Yu does not have a lot of time before his ascension, he didn’t wish to spend a lot of time on refining this wristband. He

wished to leave some time to spend with his family.

“Truly a great effort.” Seeing Qin Yu starting the refinement and binding process right away, Uncle Fu started to smile and nod. “With your soul’s level and the fact that my master had lowered the refinement demand when he created this ‘Refining Flame Wristband,’ I estimate that you’ll be able to successfully refine and bind it within a couple thousand years.”

Couple thousand years?

Qin Yu would have to undergo his Divine Tribulation in a hundred and eight years. Unfortunately, the current Qin Yu was completely focused on refining the Refining Flame Wristband and didn’t hear what Uncle Fu said at all. Otherwise, he’d choke and die.

“My master is truly amazing. Originally, the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would all require several hundred thousand years to refine. As for some of the more powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the amount of time it required to refine them was even more astonishing. If the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were to resist, then one would likely be unable to refine them regardless of how long one spent on refining them. Fortunately, the Refining Flame Wristband was personally created by my master. Only because of that did Qin Yu manage to attain a small advantage and would be able to refine it in merely several thousand years.” Gaspd Uncle Fu in admiration.

Evidently, Uncle Fu believed that refining and Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in several thousand years was extremely fast.

After that, Uncle Fu sat to the side. With a flip of his hand, he took out a pot of tea. Unhurried, he started drinking the tea. As for Qin Yu, he continued to sit there cross-legged and wholeheartedly refine the ‘Refining Flame Wristband.’

Time passed... year after year....

Inside Qin Yu’s dantian’s space.

That Refining Flame Wristband was floating within Qin Yu’s dantian’s space. Numerous black flames were unceasingly pouring into the Refining Flame Wristband. At the same time, Qin Yu was unceasingly pouring his soul force into it.

“What’s going on? Why is the refinement of this Refining Flame Wristband so slow?” Qin Yu had already dripped his blood on it and became its master. He was able to tell that the Refining Flame Wristband was still very far away from being completely refined.

According to what Uncle Fu said, the speed of the Refining Flame Wristband’s refinement was determined by his body’s True Flame and his soul’s level. Furthermore, after becoming its master, Qin Yu also knew that... if he wanted to increase the speed of the Refining Flame Wristband’s refinement, he could only do that via increasing his soul’s level or increasing the level of his body’s True Flame.

“Like this, when would I be able to finish it?” Qin Yu grew anxious. “If I place this ‘Refining Flame Wristband’ directly into

my ‘Stellar Space’ where my body’s True Flames are originated from, I reckon its refinement speed would be faster.”

With an intention, the Refining Flame Wristband was directly sent into the ‘Black Hole.’ Following the Black Hole Channel, it reached the Stellar Space.

The current Stellar Space was already extremely vast. Qin Yu’s Awareness was surveying the Stellar Space.

That boundless cosmic space-like ‘flour paste space’ outside of the Stellar Space was the same as before. The thick flour paste was still flowing unceasingly. At the same time, traces of the thick flour paste energy were influxing into the Stellar Space.

“There’s still a bit from reaching the Late Stage Origin Stage.” Qin Yu looked to that dark black colored sphere. That dark black colored sphere was flickering with traces of gold light. According to Qin Yu’s estimate, if he were to completely reach the Late Stage Origin Stage, then there would likely not be a single trace of gold light from that dark black colored sphere.

The Stellar Space was unceasingly absorbing the ‘flour paste energy.’

“It still has to absorb for a little bit longer.” Qin Yu sighed. His attention then shifted toward that Refining Flame Wristband.

The Refining Flame Wristband was flying toward the origin of

the ‘Black Divine Flame.’

However, right at that moment...

“What’s going on?” Qin Yu looked to a scene before him in shock. A trace of flour paste energy had actually drifted to the Refining Flame Wristband. The Refining Flame Wristband immediately started to tremble. It then started to absorb the flour paste energy with ‘great difficulty.’

This trace of flour paste energy was extremely small. The core of Qin Yu’s Stellar Space, that dark golden sphere would absorb a huge volume of flour paste energy in an instant.

However, the Refining Flame Wristband took an entire month’s time and was unable to even absorb a tenth of the flour paste energy that had landed on it.

However, with merely absorbing a tenth of the trace of flour paste energy, Qin Yu was able to sense that.... the refinement of the Refining Flame Wristband had instantly increased a tenth!

“Heavens!” Qin Yu was shocked.

At the same time, he was capering madly with joy. A single month had already increased the refinement by a tenth. Adding on the two tenths that he had already refined... the entire Refining Flame Wristband would be refined in another seven months.

However, in the coming days, Qin Yu discovered that... the speed at which the Refining Flame Wristband absorbs the flour paste energy grew slower and slower.

Originally, it had absorbed one tenth of a trace of flour paste energy in a month. Later on, it took it two entire months to absorb a tenth of the same trace of flour paste energy.

Ten entire years!

After ten years, the Refining Flames Wristband had finally finished its refinement. And at this moment, that trace of flour paste energy, a small amount of it was still not absorbed. However, the Refining Flame Wristband was unable to absorb it anymore. It was as if the Refining Flame Wristband was already full.

As for the remaining bit of flour paste energy, it followed the millions upon millions of other traces of flour paste energy into the core of the Stellar Space, the Origin. The Origin continued to absorb those flour paste energy with a frightening speed every instant.

Chapter 59: Return

Inside that floating stone house where several thousands of golden scrolls floated around it, Uncle Fu was seated at the side. He had a golden scroll in his hand. His eyes were slightly closed. That golden scroll in his hand was unceasingly radiating a golden light.

As for Qin Yu who was sitting cross-legged on top of the praying mat, his eyes suddenly opened. As if he had sensed Qin Yu opening his eyes, Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, you? Why aren’t you continuing with the refinement of the Refining Flame Wristband?” Asked Uncle Fu with a puzzled expression. “Qin Yu, it’s only been over a dozen years. It’s still very early. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are already very hard to refine. If you’re able to finish refining it within several thousand years, then you’re already doing very well.”

Qin Yu smiled and looked to Uncle Fu. “Uncle Fu, you said something about several thousand years? I’m confused as to what you meant by that. I have already finished refining the Refining Flame Wristband.”

Uncle Fu was shocked.

“You said that you’ve succeeded in refining the Refining Flame Wristband?” Uncle Fu was filled with amazement.

“That’s right.” Said Qin Yu with a smile. “Why? Could it be that

you don't believe me?" With an intention of Qin Yu's mind, the illusions in the outside of the house started to change.

The scene that was originally that of the cosmic outer space had turned into a scene with a little bridge, rivers and meadows. The originally floating house was now located on top of the meadows. As for the several thousand scrolls, they have been gathered together neatly to one corner of the house.

Seeing this scene, Uncle Fu said with a shocked expression. "Qin Yu, you.... no, Master!" Uncle Fu bowed respectfully. "From today on, you're the master of the Bewitching God Temple and also my master."

"Uncle Fu, there is no need. Just address me as Qin Yu." Said Qin Yu nonchalantly.

Uncle Fu firmly shook his head and said. "When the old master left, he had commanded me that once the successor managed to control the Bewitching God Temple, he shall become my master. I cannot rebel against the command of the old master."

Qin Yu understood it in his heart.

This Uncle Fu was a puppet created by Chehou Yuan. Uncle Fu naturally would not dare to resist the orders of Chehou Yuan.

"Master, please address me as 'A'Fu.' A'Fu is too ashamed and doesn't dare to be addressed as Uncle Fu by master." Said Uncle Fu

respectfully. Although Uncle Fu was extremely happy when he was addressed as Uncle Fu by Qin Yu, but Chehou Yuan had also mentioned before that a puppet was only a servant.

A smile instead appeared on Qin Yu's face. "Uncle Fu, I am now your master, correct?"

"Yes." Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

"Could it be that you want to argue with me about what I want to call you?" Qin Yu asked with a smile. "I can call you whatever I wish to call you. From today on, you are still the Bewitching God Temple's housekeeper. And I.... am still going to address you as Uncle Fu."

Declared Qin Yu straightforwardly.

"Master." Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu. He was extremely moved.

He was a created puppet. Although he possessed emotion, intelligence and could even smile and get angry like man, but he was still unable to train. Even the energy within his body was provided by the Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence.

However, as he possessed emotions of humans, he naturally possessed a longing to be acknowledged by others.

Qin Yu addressing him as 'Uncle Fu,' had brought him a speechless moving sensation.

“Uncle Fu, you mentioned something about taking several thousand years to refine the Refining Flame Wristband, what do you mean by that?” Qin Yu was filled with confusion. “Didn’t I manage to successfully refine it in merely over a dozen years?”

At this moment, Uncle Fu’s attitude was clearly different.

Respectfully, he said. “Master, the Refining Flame Wristband left behind by the old master, because of the fact that it was personally refined and created by the old master and that the old master had also considered about his future successor, it was a lot easier to refine. With master’s current soul’s level as well as your True Flame’s level, it should require you several thousand years to succeed. For master to succeed in merely over a dozen years, even I am unable to understand how master was able to do it.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu naturally recalled the scene when he was refining the Refining Flame Wristband.

After Qin Yu dripped blood on the Refining Flame Wristband and became its master, he had instantly refined around ten percent of the Refining Flame Wristband. Later on, using his soul’s power as well as the Black Divine Flame, he managed to refine another ten percent after spending several years. Finally, he moved the Refining Flame Wristband into the Stellar Space.

After it absorbed that ‘flour paste energy,’ the speed of the refinement started to increase rapidly. The first month was the fastest. Ten percent was instantly refined in a month. Later on, the

speed became slower and slower. The later on, the slower it became. It ended up taking ten years to refine the Refining Flame Wristband in the Stellar Space and a total of more than a dozen years to successfully refine the Refining Flame Wristband.

“Master, I had originally estimated that you’ll be able to immediately refine ten percent of the Refining Flame Wristband at the beginning. Afterwards, you’ll be able to refine another ten percent in about five year’s time. After that, another ten years to refine another ten percent. The speed then grows slower and slower. The final ten percent, I had estimated that it would take about two to three thousand years for you to refine it.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

Qin Yu was listening to the pattern that Uncle Fu spoke of.

The speed at which the Refining Flame Wristband absorbed the ‘flour paste energy’ was exactly like how Uncle Fu described. It gets slower and slower... at the same time, the speed of the refinement was also slower and slower. The final ten percent took close to five entire years.

“Master, your speed of refinement was extremely fast. I have followed old master for all these years and yet have never heard of someone managing to refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure so fast like master did. Unless, unless an expert of the Exalted Celestial level were to help.” Said Uncle Fu with a low voice.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

His refinement speed being fast have nothing to do with the help from Exalted Celestial level expert. Instead, it was because of the ‘flour paste energy’ that his Stellar Space absorbs.

“This ‘Stellar Transformation,’ ever since it reached the ‘Black Hole Stage,’ and opened a channel to another space, the evolution of the ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique had entered into a different evolutionary path.”

Qin Yu knew that the Stellar Space was located in an extremely vast and boundless ‘flour paste space.’ What exactly was this ‘flour paste space?’ Why was it that the core of the Stellar Space, the ‘Origin,’ only absorbs the ‘flour paste energy’ in order to evolve?

“The current ‘Stellar Transformation,’ had reached the Middle Stage Origin Stage. It is not far away from reaching the Late Stage Origin Stage. However, what would be the next stage after the ninth stage, the Origin Stage?”

Qin Yu was very certain in his heart that if the ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique were to continue its development like this, and if each of the step in the development were to be a correct step, then it would likely become extremely powerful.

However, mishaps could also occur in matters like creating your own martial technique. If a mistake were to be made, it would be possible to cause the ‘Stellar Transformation,’ to walk down a different branch. While the different branch might also give birth to a good accomplishment in the future, it would not reach an extremely powerful level.

“There are no benefits to over thinking such matters. Perhaps when the moment comes, a moment of enlightenment would allow me to know what to do.”

Qin Yu stopped pondering about the future of the ‘Stellar Transformation.’

“Uncle Fu, I reckon it’ll also take a long period of time to refine the other three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “Yes, that’s right. Master, the speed of the refinement of the other three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures ought to be slower than the Refining Flame Wristband’s. According to my estimates, master would likely have to spend.... eh, even I do not know how long it would take master to refine them.”

At the current moment, Uncle Fu was also not daring to make assertions of the master that stood before him. The numerous years of experience that he had gathered beside Chehou Yuan had turned useless before Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Well then, let’s leave here first then.”

“Yes, master.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

The Bewitching God Temple was floating within the outer space.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu were outside of the Bewitching God Temple.

“Absorb!”

Qin Yu extended his right hand. On his arm was the Refining Flame Wristband. The Refining Flame Wristband started to shine a faint red light. The Bewitching God Temple immediately decreased in size rapidly. It then turned into a ray of light and entered into the Refining Flame Wristband.

“Uncle Fu, let’s go!” Said Qin Yu, he was about to rush into the dense and foggy Divine Illusion Barrier before him.

“Master, you are now the master of the Bewitching God Temple. As for those trifling matters, you can just let me resolve them.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully. He then pointed to the space not far to the east of the two.

A ring radiating a three colored light suddenly appeared there.

“This is?” Although Qin Yu had become the master of the Bewitching God Temple, he did not know much about Uncle Fu.

“Master, this is a Conveying Array. In all these years, I have been in the Bewitching God Temple without anything to do. Thus, I had created a Conveying Array here. Another one was created outside of the Cosmic Golden Fragmentary Stream. They were created so that in the future when I leave from here with the new master, we would not have to go through the troubles of going back and forth

through the Divine Illusion Barrier.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

He also didn't feel like rushing through that Divine Illusion Barrier. Qin Yu directly followed Uncle Fu and entered into the Conveying Array. Following a flickering of lights, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu disappeared from the Conveying Array.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu continued on with their journey. Uncle Fu's flying speed was extremely fast. However, he was unable to use Teleportation or Greater Teleportation because he did not possess a soul.

Thus, Qin Yu could only bring Uncle Fu along with him as he used Greater Teleportation.

On the journey, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu chatted with each other. Through that, Qin Yu managed to get to know a lot of Uncle Fu's secrets.

Uncle Fu was extremely powerful. Although he was unable to use Teleportation or Greater Teleportation, he was able to travel tens of thousands of miles in a blink of an eye. His speed was ten to a hundred times faster than Qin Yu.

Because Uncle Fu's body's toughness had already reached the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact level, even High Level Heavenly Deities' bodies were unable to match his in toughness.

Furthermore, a lot of formation arrays and barriers were placed within his body to increase his speed. One could easily imagine how fast Uncle Fu was.

At the same time... Uncle Fu was a great expert in the arts of formation arrays and barriers!

Having followed Chehou Yuan for all those years, Uncle Fu had been researching the 'Array Path,' the entire time. The nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' it was likely that Uncle Fu would be able to remember them word for word with his eyes closed.

It was so much so, that with the comprehension that Uncle Fu had toward the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' Uncle Fu had actually written a set of 'Array Path's Comprehensions.' He had written a total of over ten thousand scrolls. Merely, those Golden Scrolls were placed within Uncle Fu's personal Storage Divine Artifact.

Furthermore, because Uncle Fu did not possess a soul, he was unable to comprehend out a stage. This caused... Uncle Fu to struggle in the first level of the 'Array Path' the entire time.

Back then, when Chehou Yuan decided to relearn the 'Array Path,' he spent a billion years researching the first level.

However, what about Uncle Fu? He had followed Chehou Yuan for all these years and had been researching the first level of the Array Path the entire time. The amount of time he spent on it was

so long that it was unknown how many billions of years it had been.

The current Qin Yu knew that Uncle Fu was a master in the arts of formation arrays and barriers. However, the actual strength of Uncle Fu's formation arrays and barriers, he had still yet to know about them.

Without truly researching the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' it was impossible for Qin Yu to know of Uncle Fu's true strength in the field of formation arrays and barriers.

Chapter 60: The Bewitching God

Temple's House Pets

Nine Amplifications Sect. In an elegant and isolated palace. This palace was a residence that only the Mystic Emperor could live in.

Ever since the Qin Clan moved to the Blazing Sun Galaxy's Virtue Residence Star, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi spent the majority of her time living in the Nine Amplifications Sect. This had caused the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master to become extremely cautious and solemn every single day.

The Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master walked into the palace respectfully.

"Your Majesty, Qin Yu has returned." Said the Nine Amplification Sect's Sect Master respectfully as he bowed. He didn't dare to raise his head to look at Xuan Xi at all.

Xuan Xi wore a moon-white colored gown. Her long hair trailed over her shoulders all the way down to her buttocks.

"He's finally returned after leaving for over a dozen years?" Xuan Xi had a shallow smile on her face. "Good, you can return."

"Yes, Your Majesty." The Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master withdrew while bowing.

Only after he left the palace did the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master heave a sigh of relief. He thought to himself. "Back then, when Emperor Yu died, not only did Her Majesty not go and avenge him, she instead treated the Qin Clan so well. And now, she is so concerned about the movement of the Qin Clan. What exactly is she planning?"

Even the trusted aide of the Mystic Emperor, the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master, does not know what the Mystic Emperor is planning to do.

The Mystic Emperor had made a lot of people become part of the Qin Clan. She even had one of her disciples become the wife of Feng Yuzi. Not long ago, another female subordinate of hers became the wife of the Qin Clan's genius, Qin Nan. And Qin Nan was Qin Feng's grandson.

And because of that, the Mystic Emperor managed to obtain a lot of the secret information about the Qin Clan. For example, Qin Yu had said that he'd be likely going to undergo the Divine Tribulation in several hundred years. (The Qin Yu from back then didn't know when he was going to undergo the Divine Tribulation. He merely managed to guess the timing based on the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation.)

Inside the palace.

The Mystic Emperor was sitting in front of the dressing table. Her gaze was misty.

“Brother Feng Yu, did you know? That Qin Yu was said to be going to undergo his Divine Tribulation in several hundred years... your vengeance, I do not have to wait too long anymore. In several hundred years, I’ll be able to attain your revenge.”

The Mystic Emperor’s voice was extremely soft and gentle. “Brother Feng Yu, after all these years, I have also become the Immortal Realm’s Mystic Emperor. However, my happiest days were still the time when you were Emperor Yu and I, Mystic Emperor, and fighting against each other. Unfortunately, you’ve died....”

The Mystic Emperor was someone with ambition and the desire for power. She loved being high above, controlling others, telling others what to do.

“Divine Realm, it is an even vaster battlefield. If you want to become a big shot there, it is much more difficult than becoming a big shot in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. And, before I ascend to the Divine Realm, I will definitely avenge you.”

The Mystic Emperor stood up. She walked to the palace’s gate. She raised her head up and looked to the boundless space.

“Qin Yu, it was your subordinate that killed Brother Feng Yu. This time around, I must let you know what being too late for regrets means, what it means to die deranged.” A ruthless light shined through the Xuan Xi’s eyes. “Qin Yu, I shall let you despair and die in a state of absolute despair!”

And at this moment, the temperature in the surrounding of the palace started to suddenly and violently drop.

Inside the Qin Palace. Within a courtyard manor. Only Qin Yu, Qin De and Qin Feng were present.

Originally, Qin Yu had said that he'd be leaving for only several years. However, he had instead been gone for over a dozen years. Qin Yu also didn't expect for the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to be so hard to refine. It was also only through the help of his Stellar Space's flour paste energy that he managed to only spend a bit over a dozen years refining it.

The father and sons were chatting.

“What? You only have around ninety years before your Divine Tribulation comes?” Qin De and Qin Feng heard Qin Yu's words and was unable to refrain their shock. The date of Qin Yu's Divine Tribulation was truly too soon.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “That's right. There is nothing I can do about my Divine Tribulation coming so soon.”

“Royal Father, big brother, it will be very difficult for the two of you to become level nine Immortal Emperors and then successfully pass the Divine Tribulation. Even if you manage to succeed, it would still take a very very long time.” Qin Yu felt a bit pained in his heart.

Just by looking at how many Emperor level experts there were in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, one could tell how hard it was to become a level nine Immortal Emperor.

In the entire Qin Clan, other than Qin Yu, it was extremely hard for them to obtain another level nine Immortal Emperor.

“Yu’er, that is our blessing.” Qin De patted Qin Yu’s shoulder and said in a comforting tone. “Do not feel sad for us. The Divine Realm is definitely even more dangerous than the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. At the very least, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, we are still able to live our lives peacefully without any dangers.”

Qin Feng said vigorously. “Qin Yu, in the boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the population number is in the billions. Perhaps, for you, the arena is too small. However, for us, it is already large enough.”

Qin Yu quickly left behind his feeling of pain.

To have his family members live in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, that too is a sort of blessing and happiness.

Divine Realm... Qin Yu was unable to even guarantee his own safety there, how would he be able to safeguard his family?

However, once he ascends... how many years later would he be able to meet his family again?

A hundred thousand years? A million years? A hundred million years?

Even Qin Yu himself had no certainty on the amount of time it'll take.

Qin Yu clenched his fists. His brows started to crease. With a flip of his hand, he took out a scroll-like item. "Royal Father, big brother, this item is called the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas."

Qin De and Qin Feng have heard about the renowned Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas before. However, they were confused as to why Qin Yu took it out.

With an intention of Qin Yu's mind, Ye Qu, Wu Lan and Ao Wuxu appeared in the courtyard manor.

"Qin Yu, you..." The three of them, including the cold and detached Ao Wuxu all looked to Qin Yu with an astonished expression.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "Don't doubt it. That's right, I have already removed the soul bindings on you three. From today on, all three of you shall have your liberty back. Wherever you want to go, no one will try and stop you."

Ye Qu, Wu Lan and Ao Wuxu all stared at Qin Yu.

“Royal Father, you shall take charge of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. As for that Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, big brother shall be in charge of that. Big brother, bind the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. From today on, you shall be the new master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. All of the Spiritual Beasts within it shall be under your control.” Qin Yu handed over the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas to his big brother.

Qin Feng looked to the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas before him. He then looked to Qin Yu. He was momentarily stunned.

Qin De was instead the first one to wake back up. He hurriedly said. “Yu’er, this Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas is a precious item. Why is it that you don’t want it?”

“I don’t need it anymore. The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas only possesses three different spaces for Spiritual Beasts. The highest among them is merely Emperor level. It would amount to no use in the Divine Realm. However, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it is extremely useful.” Explained Qin Yu.

Qin Yu had also originally considered the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas to be important. However, he later came to find out from Uncle Fu that... the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, in the Divine Realm, was merely a type of amusement Divine Artifact. Otherwise, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from back then would also not be able to obtain it so easily.

The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas had a total of three layers of spaces. It was able to absorb three different levels of Demon Beasts. However, the strongest Demon Beast that it could place within it

was merely a level nine Demon Emperor.

In the Divine Realm, a level nine Demon Emperor would be merely a house pet's level.

This Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, it was merely a cage to house pets and animals. Of course, those Spiritual Beasts that are captured, as long as their master do not remove the soul binding, even if they reach the Heavenly Deity stage, they would still be controlled.

However, to imprison a Demon Emperor level Demon Beast and then cultivate it to the Heavenly Deity level, so that one could use it later on, was much harder than hiring ten Heavenly Deities.

Thus, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was something that was merely relatively powerful in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Qin Yu, I do not have much interest for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Allow me to return to the Jiang Lan's Realm to continue training. When you reach the Divine Realm, you can just casually bring me with you into the Divine Realm.” Said Wu Lan with a smile.

Ever since seeing the ‘Jiang Lan's Realm,’ Wu Lan has never thought of not going back to the Divine Realm. That was because Wu Lan knew how important it was to possess a powerful backer in the Divine Realm.

“I also do not have any interest for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Ye Qu’s loud voice sounded. Ao Wuxu looked at Qin Yu coldly. His intention was obvious — he was also not interested toward the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu instead shook his head and said. “Ye Qu, Ao Wuxu, I will be undergoing my Divine Tribulation in ninety years. Although the two of you are level nine Demon Emperors, your Divine Tribulation should be much later than mine.”

Both Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu were stunned.

Usually, when reaching level nine Demon Emperor, one would require several tens of thousand or more years till the Divine Tribulation comes.

“So soon?” Said Ao Wuxu with a frown.

“That’s right, it’s very short. That’s why the two of you cannot ascend to the Divine Realm together with me. If the two of you think that the outside world was boring, then you can for the time being live in the Qin Palace. If you’re bored, you can also accompany Hei Tong, Guo Fan and them.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu nodded. No matter how quickly they trained, it would still be impossible for them to undergo the Divine Tribulation before Qin Yu.

Qin Yu and his two brothers taking on the Divine Tribulation together was already a bit dangerous. If Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu also wanted to take on the Divine Tribulation with Qin Yu and his brothers, then, with five people undergoing the Divine Tribulation at the same time, even Qin Yu would not have a single trace of certainty that they'll succeed. Therefore, Ao Wuxu and Ye Qu did not suggest that.

“Big brother, Royal Father, with the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas at your hands, my mind is now at ease.” Qin Yu smiled as he looked to his Royal Father and big brother.

Qin De and Qin Feng glanced at each other. The two of them were both emotionally moved.

“Little Yu, thank you.” Said Qin Feng. Seeing the Qin Yu before him, he recalled the seven or eight year old little child from back then. That little child that soaked in the hot spring together with him. ‘Is this my third brother?’ Sometimes when Qin Feng thought about this, he felt as if he were dreaming.

Qin Yu waved his sleeve.

A large number of ‘people’ appeared in the courtyard. These ‘people’ all possessed very strange appearances. Some of them, although they possessed the form of humans, instead had a large tail. Some of them looked like a hairy ball. However, the vast majority of them still had the appearance of people.

“Your Lordship.” Said the eighty plus people simultaneously as they bowed.

These people were extremely grateful toward Qin Yu. That was because Qin Yu freed them from the Bewitching God Temple. That’s right, they are the eighty plus house pets of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu nodded. “The vast majority of you are all Emperor level. Three of you are King level. You all came from different cosmic spaces. And from today on, I wish that you all promise me one thing.”

“Please speak, Your Lordship.” Said those eighty plus people simultaneously.

“Before you ascend to the Divine Realm, you shall all be considered Consecrated of my Qin Clan. You are to protect my Qin Clan. However, because I am unknown about your temperaments, I will have you all directly enter into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. I will make my big brother swear to release your soul bindings after you pass your Divine Tribulations.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

As Qin Yu was speaking, he was emitting a mighty aura.

No matter what, Qin Yu did not wished to gamble with his clan’s lifeline. Thus, having these eighty plus people enter into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was the safest method.

These eighty plus people were unable to help from feeling a bit hesitant. They looked at Qin Feng.

“I, Qin Feng, swear that all the Spiritual Beasts of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, once any of them manage to pass the Divine Tribulation, will immediately have their soul bindings removed. If I were to go against this oath of mine, then I shall be struck by the Divine Lightnings till my soul scatters.” Said Qin Feng straightforwardly.

Hearing Qin Feng’s oath, those eighty plus people immediately loosened up. Since there was nothing for them to do before they ascend to the Divine Realm anyways, so what if they needed to protect the Qin Clan? After all, it was Qin Yu who gave them back their freedom.

Once they recalled the cages that they were in, where they were unable to leave that cage at all, they started to feel a burst of uneasiness.

Having finished all the arrangements, Qin Yu felt a lot more at ease.

These eighty plus people, each and every one of them were extremely special in the cosmic space that they came from. Otherwise, they would not have been taken as pets by Chehou Yuan. These eighty plus people, each and every one of them possessed miraculous abilities. Some of them were even more abnormal and powerful than Super Divine Beasts.

For example Wu Lan. Back then, Wu Lan was also one of them.

Just like this, Qin Yu ended up passing his tranquil days in the Qin Palace. Because of the fact that there weren't many things for him to take care of in the Dark Star Realm, Qin Yu merely sent a transmission to them saying that he would have to train. Thus, no one came to bother him.

Days like this lasted for fifty entire years. This time around, the Qin Clan held a feast. Of course, they also invited some people from the outside. The Qin Clan was a location that only the people of the Qin Clan were allowed to enter. Usually, when they held banquets, it would be held on a palace on the waist of the mountain.

At this moment, a large number of people were gathered in this palace. An overwhelming majority of the Qin clansmen were present. Furthermore, even the Mystic Emperor had come. That was because the Mystic Emperor was Feng Yuzi's wife's master.

The main hall was extremely lively. A large number of people were gathered here. Qin Yu, Qin Feng, Hei Yu and his family, Qin De, Feng Yuzi and the rest of the people were all present. Before the banquet even started, the large number of people gathered here had already started chatting with each other.

"Little Yu." Feng Yuzi and a red clothed beautiful woman walked in.

"Uncle Feng, Aunt Feng." Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Regarding Feng Yuzi, Qin Yu had a slight headache. That was because he suspected that the Mystic Emperor had some sort of plot. Thus, Qin Yu was suspicious of the Mystic Emperor's disciple, Uncle Feng's wife, Lian Yu.

"Brother Qin Yu, I've heard that you'll be undergoing your Divine Tribulation in about forty years?" A gentle and soft voice sounded. With a smile on her face, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi walked over.

Seeing Xuan Xi, Qin Yu was slightly startled.

There are not many people in the Qin Clan that knew that he would be ascending in about forty years. How did this Mystic Emperor know about it? Could it be from... Uncle Feng's wife?

Qin Yu immediately smiled and nodded. "Xuan Xi, do you by any chance know when your Divine Tribulation would come?"

"Oh, mine's still going to take a while." Said Xuan Xi while smiling.

"Big brother." Hou Fei's voice sounded from behind. Qin Yu smiled. "Xuan Xi, go and chat with the others first. I must take my leave." Qin Yu turned around and immediately proceeded toward Hou Fei.

Seeing Qin Yu's back view, Xuan Xi had a slight smile on her face.

She was thinking. ‘Forty years, you are still able to live for forty more years. Your Qin Clan will only be able to survive for another forty years.’

Chapter 61: Undergoing The Divine Tribulation Together

Time flows. In a blink of an eye, forty years had passed.

On a desolate planet not far away from the Virtue Residence Star. The planet was blazing hot. Even the ground had split open from the heat. However, at this moment, over a hundred people were gathered on this planet.

There was a smile on the face of each and every one gathered here. They were chatting with one another with excitement. The blazing hot temperature did not affect them in the slightest.

“Royal Father, this time, Little Yu is going to undergo the Divine Tribulation together with Hou Fei and Hei Yu. Isn’t this reckless?” Qin Feng was currently together with Qin De. Even now, Qin Feng still felt a bit nervous about Qin Yu’s Divine Tribulation.

Qin De lightly smiled and said. “I am quite confident that Yu’er would not recklessly attempt something beyond his ability, for him to dare do such a thing, he must definitely possess absolute confidence.”

“Qin De, you’ve given birth to a very good son.” A clear voice sounded from the side. Xuan Xi who wore a jade green colored gauze jacket walked in.

“Eh?” Qin De and Qin Feng were both puzzled. Over all these years, they had met the Mystic Emperor no less than a hundred times. In all those occasions, she would usually wear pink, purple or white. It was the first time they had ever seen her wear a jade green colored gauze jacket.

Qin De smiled and asked. “Your Majesty Mystic Emperor, this outfit of yours today, we have never seen you wear it before.”

Wearing a jade green colored jacket yet still possessing the posture of a woman.

“I’ve worn this before. Merely, it’s been a very long time since I last wore them. Qin De, Brother Qin Yu actually dares to take on the Divine Tribulation with two other people at the same time, this is something that has never happened before in the history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Said Xuan Xi with a smile.

Qin De shook his head and said with a sigh. “Yu’er insisted on doing that. Even my persuasion was useless.”

“Brother Qin, you don’t have to worry for Little Yu.” Feng Yuzi and his wife Lian Yu also walked in together.

Xuan Xi suddenly frowned as she glanced at the eighty plus people in the distance. She grew puzzled. “Who exactly are those eighty plus people? How is it possible for there to be over eighty Emperor level experts? Furthermore, I am practically unable to recognize their true forms at all!”

Those eighty plus people were precisely the eighty plus Demon Beasts that originated from all different cosmic spaces and were saved by Qin Yu before.

Actually, ever since these eighty plus people willingly became Spiritual Beasts of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, they had never once entered the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. That was because it was too hard to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Thus, they remained out here, living with the Qin Clan.

It was the same principle as how Immortal Emperor Ni Yang managed to have Ye Qu and Wu Lan be outside of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas after his death.

“Brother Qin, these eighty plus people, it seems that I have never met them before?” Asked Xuan Xi in confusion.

Qin Feng instead replied. “Your Majesty Xuan Xi, they are the Consecrated Guardians of our Qin Clan. They usually live within the Qin Palace. It is also extremely normal for Your Majesty Xuan Xi to not have seen them before.”

The Qin Palace, previously known as the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, was indeed a place that the Mystic Emperor had never once been to.

“So that’s how it is.” Xuan Xi smiled as she nodded. However, she was thinking in her heart: “Who would’ve thought that the Qin Clan actually possessed this group of experts. Just by comparing the number of Emperor level experts that they have, they actually

are on par with me.”

“The first step of my plan for revenge was killing Qin De to create chaos in Qin Yu’s mindset so that he would be invaded by Heart’s Devil and shattered into pieces by the Divine Lighting during the Third Great Divine Tribulation. Although these eighty plus Consecrated possess decent strength, if I were to approach Qin De, these people would still be too weak to obstruct me.”

Xuan Xi already had a plan for her revenge.

Her plan for revenge against Qin Yu was composed of two steps.

Back then, when Xuan Xi first discovered the Qin clan, Xuan Xi had originally wanted to directly kill the entire Qin clan. However, she later realized that if she were to kill the entire Qin clan, she’d only anger Qin Yu greatly and make him come to kill her to vent his anger. This would then allow him to not longer have to worry about his relatives, restricting him from his bindings. His cultivation speed would only become even faster. He might even be able to attain even greater accomplishments.

The target of her vengeance was Qin Yu. Xuan Xi did not want Qin Yu to attain even greater accomplishments.

Therefore, she came up with this plan.

“Your strength is indeed powerful. Actually, it is frighteningly powerful!” Xuan Xi stared at Qin Yu who was currently silently

training at afar. Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all sitting in a cross-legged position, waiting for the arrival of the Divine Tribulation.

“However, Qin Yu, you are too arrogant. With three people undergoing the Divine Tribulation together, the Divine Tribulation’s power won’t just triple. Instead, it’ll be increased eight to nine fold, or even more! I do not believe that once you become inflicted with the Heart’s Devil, you’ll still be able to defend against the Third Great Divine Tribulation with over ten times the original power!”

Xuan Xi’s heart was boiling with hatred. However, she still displayed a tranquil expression on her face.

If the Heart’s Devil manages to successfully infiltrate one’s body, it’d be an extremely frightening thing. If Qin Yu were to be infiltrated by the Heart’s Devil, then without any awareness left, he might still be able to keep his life with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. However, if Hou Fei and Hei Yu were to lose Qin Yu’s assistance, then it’d be extremely dangerous and hard for them to be able to remain alive.

“To have you witness the death of your Royal Father at the time of your Divine Tribulation, I do not believe that your state of mind will not be shaken up!” Xuan Xi smiled grimly. “Once your state of mind is shaken, the Heart’s Devil will enter your body and your death will be guaranteed.”

This was what Xuan Xi had determined to be the only possible plan that might be able to succeed.

She was unable to think of a better plan.

“It’s him!” Xuan Xi’s pupils suddenly shrunk back. She noticed a person.

Xuan Xi was forever unable to forget about the man who had killed her husband, Emperor Yu, with a single fist strike. And at this moment, that dark and thin man was with two other men. Xuan Xi was able to sense extremely powerful auras radiating from these three people.

“Three level nine Demon Emperors!” Xuan Xi’s heart was suddenly jolted.

Standing at a location not far from Xuan Xi was Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuming. The three of them had also come to watch Qin Yu’s Divine Tribulation. Not long ago, Wu Lan had finally become a level nine Demon Emperor after training in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Humph, three level nine Demon Emperors are still unable to affect my plan. Even if they were closer to Qin De, I reckon that when I attack to kill him, they will still not be able to stop me in time!”

Xuan Xi was extremely confident.

She possessed a Divine Armor. Furthermore, killing Qin De

required only a single strike of hers! If she were to stand beside Qin De and suddenly attack him, then even if Qin Yu weren't about to undergo his Divine Tribulation, he would likely still not be able to react in time. It was practically impossible for him to be able to instantly appear between them and block her attack.

“Master, the Divine Tribulation is about to descend. Come over and watch with us.” The beautiful married woman Lian Yu said respectfully.

Xuan Xi lightly smiled and said. “Sure.” As she said that, she walked over to Qin De.

At this moment, the people who came to watch Qin Yu's Divine Tribulation were separated into three major groups.

The first group of people were the frontmost ones. They consisted of Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and his wife, Qin Feng's daughter, Qin Feng's grandson Qin Nan... and other Qin clansmen of relatively high position. Of course, this also included Xuan Xi who stood beside Qin De and Feng Yuzi.

The second group was the rest of the Qin clansmen. They were mostly from the younger generations. This group of people stood behind Qin De and them.

The third group was the eighty plus Consecrated. Ye Qu, Wu Lan and Ao Wuxu were also located at the edge of the location where this group of people was at.

Xuan Xi and Qin De were standing beside each other. The two of them were even chatting and laughing.

“Qin De, there is no need for you to worry about Brother Qin Yu. I believe that he will definitely be able to successfully pass the Divine Tribulation.” Said Xuan Xi to Qin De with a smile on her face. Qin De slightly nodded and said. “Thank you Your Majesty Mystic Emperor for your kind words.”

And at this moment...

“Rumble~~~” A seemingly unlimited number of black clouds started to roll about. The sky above the entire uninhabited planet was covered with a layer of unceasingly thundering and surging black clouds. Lightning was also rolling about within the black clouds.

“Zzk zzk~~~”

Qin Yu and his brothers were sitting there in a cross legged position, suddenly, the space within a circumference of ten meters around them had become completely distorted.

“Big brother, it’s about to begin.” Hou Fei was the first to open his eyes.

Hei Yu also opened his eyes and raised his head and looked towards the sky. Qin Yu was the last one to open his eyes. With a slight smile on his face, Qin Yu looked at the raging black clouds

that covered the sky. “For the three of us to undergo the Divine Tribulation together, It shall be interesting to see exactly how powerful this Divine Tribulation will be.”

Almost simultaneously, the three brothers stood up. Like steel rods, they stood straightly. The gowns that they wore were fluttering with the wind.

“Boom!” Following a lightning strike, immediately, tens of millions of electric snakes started to simultaneously bombard the distorted region of a ten mile circumference. Qin Yu and his brothers were faced with a multifarious number of lightning bolts. However, they were still standing with their hands behind their back. They were still looking to the sky. They did not seem to care for the lightning bolts in the slightest.

At the current moment, the genius of the Qin Clan, Qin Feng’s grandson Qin Nan, was unable to take his eyes off the scene unfolding before him. His mouth was slightly opened. Softly, he was gasping.

The figures of Qin Yu and his brothers were like those of gods in his heart.

“There will definitely be a day that I will become like them!” Thought Qin Nan.

Not only Qin Nan, the rest of the Qin Clan, including even those Consecrated, upon seeing the scene before them and the bombardment of the electric snakes as far as the eye can see,

covering the entire sky, could not feel anything but shock from this scene.

“For there to be tens of millions of electric snakes surging before the Divine Tribulation even descends, this is something unprecedented.” Said Xuan Xi with a seemingly concerned tone. “The Divine Tribulation this time is definitely going to be extremely powerful.”

Qin De, Qin Feng and the rest of the people around her had also started to worry.

Xuan Xi's Immortal Awareness was able to clearly see the worried expression on Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest. She started laughing in her heart. “Oh Qin Yu, merely by looking at the tens of millions of electric snakes before the descension of the Divine Tribulation, one can tell the power of this Divine Tribulation. Originally, I didn't have absolute certainty as to whether the plan would work. However, it would seem now that... even the heavens are helping me. No one asked you to have three people undergoing the Divine Tribulation together. To create sin for yourself, you'll just end up dying!”

Among the boundless number of rolling black clouds, a drop of blood seemed to suddenly appear from within it. The amount of blood started to gather. A crimson colored enormous blood cloud appeared from within the black clouds. That blood cloud was at the very least ten thousand miles in circumference.

“Huff, huff...”

Heavy breathing started to be heard. Those Qin clansmen who were standing far away watching the Divine Tribulation, merely because of the oppressive might of the Tribulation Clouds, started to feel their souls being constrained.

Following a flickering of lights, the Consecrated of the Qin clan, Wu Lan as well as the Mystic Emperor and the rest all moved to set up an immense barrier protecting the surroundings of everyone.

“An unprecedented Divine Tribulation.” Xuan Xi’s eyes shined.

Like a sea of blood, the ten thousand mile blood cloud was spinning. Within the blood cloud, a millstone of about ten mile circumference slowly started to appear. Dark blue lightning bolts were flowing in the middle of the millstone.

“Eighty one lightning bolts!” Qin Yu who had his head raised up looking at the sky slightly frowned.

“Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, even during the Cyan Emperor and the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan’s First Great Divine Tribulation, there were merely nine dark blue colored lightning bolts. However, the First Great Divine Tribulation of us three instead has eighty one. This amount of power was not only nine times larger, for the quality to become nine times of what it was, and after being amplified in power by the ancient array, its might would be over a dozen times stronger, or even stronger than that.” Qin Yu’s expression had turned somewhat serious.

It would appear that he had still been a bit careless. The amount of power increase when undergoing the Divine Tribulation with three people together was truly too frightening.

“Big brother, leave the First Great Divine Tribulation to me.” Laughed Hou Fei with a gaga noise. “I just recently managed to master the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, I’ll use this to try it out.”

Qin Yu slightly frowned. “Fei Fei, this First Great Divine Tribulation’s ancient array is composed of eighty one dark blue colored lighting bolts and possesses an extremely powerful amount of power. Even if you manage to block it, you’d likely also sustain injuries.”

“I’ll take it on together with Monkey.” Said Hou Fei who was clothed completely in white. His voice was still cold like before. “As Monkey will be using the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, I shall be using the Heaven Startling Single Spear Strike. That should be enough to block the lightning bolts.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“Rumble~~~”

The ancient formation array millstone, created by the eighty one dark blue colored lightning bolts, slowly descended from the sky. That ten mile circumference millstone just happened to be the same size as the region that Qin Yu and his brothers were undergoing the Divine Tribulation at.

As the millstone started to slowly descend, the Divine Tribulation's region also started to vibrate.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu, like flying arrows, both rushed into the sky and shot towards that ancient formation array millstone.

The bystanders, the Qin clansmen, the Mystic Emperor and those eighty plus Consecrated were all carefully watching the scene before them. Suddenly, an enormous stick silhouette and a soaring spear silhouette appeared.

“Bang!” “Bang!”

These two enormous noises sounded following the appearance of the enormous stick silhouette and soaring spear silhouette.

And at the same time...

The enormous spear and stick silhouette pierced through that ancient formation array millstone. That millstone with a circumference of ten miles started to collapse and fall apart. The eighty one dark blue colored lightning bolts were released from their binding and started flying in all directions.

Without the amplification from the ancient formation array, the

mere dark blue colored lightning bolts were unable to harm Qin Yu and his brothers.

“Big brother.” With a woosh, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had appeared beside Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled as he nodded. “Not bad.”

Hou Fei raised his head and looked to the blood cloud of ten thousand miles circumference. “However, that ancient formation array millstone from earlier was truly huge and powerful. Even with Mixed Hair Bird and I joining hands, I was still able to sense that frightening quaking energy.”

“I’ll take on the Second Great Divine Tribulation.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu did not say anything. It was because they knew of Qin Yu’s astonishing strength. The Second Great Divine Tribulation was the ‘Divine Flame Tribulation.’ Against the Divine Flame Tribulation, Qin Yu actually held absolute certainty.

That was because Qin Yu possessed the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Refining Flame Wristband. Using the Refining Flame Wristband, he was able to easily absorb the Divine Flames. However, Qin Yu knew that some of the experts in the Divine Realm were capable of checking his Divine Tribulation in the Divine Realm. Thus, it was better for him to not use the Refining Flame Wristband.

It's enough for him to just use the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure 'Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.'

“Zzk zzk~~” The ten thousand miles circumference blood cloud separated into an inner and outer section. The two sections started to rotate in reverse directions. Traces of black flames appeared within the intersections of the two sections. The amount of Black Divine Flames birthed by the enormous blood cloud was extremely astonishing.

The Black Divine Flames gathered together and formed a...

Black fireball!

That's right, it was a black fireball. This black fireball was around a thousand meters in diameter. At this moment, the entire black fireball came smashing downward with a lightning like speed. As for Qin Yu, he merely had his head raised. A smile was on his face.

Chapter 62: The Final Move

With a diameter of a thousand meters, the enormous black fireball was tyrannically smashing downwards. When it arrived at Qin Yu and his brothers' heads' height, it appeared to have covered the entire world. The sound of a shockwave was heard.

“Zzzk zzk~~~” This Black Divine Flame fireball of a thousand meters diameter had actually covered Qin Yu and his brothers completely. At the same time, it was burning unceasingly.

Had only one person been undergoing the Divine Tribulation by himself, then the Divine Flames would not have been so extreme and would only burn for a short period of time before dissipating. However, this gigantic Black Divine Flame fireball was continuously burning in unbroken succession.

Purgatory!

At this moment, the Divine Tribulation region was like a purgatory. The Black Divine Flames were frantically burning. However, regardless of how frantically the Black Divine Flames were burning, Qin Yu and his brothers were not harmed in the slightest.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were standing behind Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he had his arms spread wide open.

A golden membrane of light had covered an area of roughly three

meters, with Qin Yu as the center. Like a semicircle, that membrane of light continued to protect Qin Yu and his brothers. Regardless of how hard the Black Flames burned, they were unable to enter the golden membrane of light in the slightest.

Seeing Qin Yu with his arms spread open maintaining the membrane of light, everyone present felt a burst of oppressiveness.

“So powerful.” Xuan Xi’s expression changed. “Qin Yu, you’re far stronger than I had imagined.”

During every single Divine Tribulation in the past, the Second Great Divine Tribulation’s Divine Flames would usually last for an extremely short period of time. However, the Black Flames for Qin Yu and his brothers’ Divine Tribulation instead lasted for nearly twenty breaths. Being burned by such raging Divine Flames for such a long period of time, it was likely that even a High Quality Divine Artifact would melt under such flames.

“Huff...” Magically, those purgatory-like Black Divine Flames, that had covered the entire area, suddenly turned to nothingness and disappeared.

The Second Great Divine Tribulation had been passed.

“Grandfather, third grandfather is so powerful.” Qin Nan stood beside Qin Feng. However, his eyes were fixed upon Qin Yu. His gaze displayed his marveled expression. He was marveled by the astonishing strength that Qin Yu had displayed. Truly, it was too astonishing.

Qin Feng also nodded. His gaze was also filled with excitement.

His own third brother, the Little Yu from back then, had already turned into such an amazing person.

The large number of Qin clansmen, all of them possessed gazes filled with pride. At the same time, they were chatting with one another via Voice Transmission gasping of their admiration for Qin Yu. However, a person standing beside Qin De instead had a slightly unsightly expression.

“Qin Yu, you are even stronger than I had imagined.” Seeing Qin Yu, Xuan Xi’s eyes were shrinking back unceasingly. “If I weren’t going to attack now, then it might really be possible for you to pass the Third Great Divine Tribulation.”

Xuan Xi glanced at the three distant level nine Demon Emperors with the corner of her eyes.

She didn’t dare to inspect them with her Immortal Awareness at all because she feared that she might be discovered by the three of them. At this moment, on the site of the Divine Tribulation’s observation, the only people who caused her fear were these three. As for those eighty plus Consecrated, all of them possessed strength weaker than her. It was simply impossible for them to stop her.

“They are more than a hundred meters from me. If I were to suddenly strike and kill Qin De, it would simply be impossible for

them to block me.” Xuan Xi glanced at Qin De who stood three to four meters away from her.

Three to four meters, with the attack speed that Xuan Xi possessed, if she were to attack Qin De, those three level nine Demon Emperors definitely wouldn't be able to react in time.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the Heart's Devils of this Third Great Divine Tribulation are extremely powerful. Furthermore, with the three of us undergoing the Divine Tribulation together, I reckon that those Heart's Devils' strength would increase by a lot. The two of you do not possess high level souls, I will take the initiative and attack those Heart's Devils and exterminate all of them completely. As for the Divine Lightning, I am also confident that I can annihilate that too. The two of you merely need to watch me.”

At this moment, Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

“Sigh, I truly feel wronged.” Said Hou Fei helplessly. “If I were to take on the Divine Tribulation by myself, I definitely would be able to show off my skills. However, after this Divine Tribulation's power increased by over a dozen times or more, I also do not dare to block this Third Great Divine Tribulation. Sigh, it's all because the Mixed Hair Bird and I want to ascend to the Divine Realm together with you, big brother. We can only let you, big brother, be in the limelight.”

Hei Yu also smiled.

Hearing that, Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

He decided to block the Third Great Divine Tribulation, yet Hou Fei said that he was showing off and basking in the limelight. This Hou Fei... Qin Yu didn't know what to say,

Suddenly...

Qin Yu felt a burst of palpitation. It was a foreboding sensation.

“What happened?” Qin Yu immediately turned his gaze to the people watching the Divine Tribulation from afar. Almost simultaneously, his Divine Awareness also spread over there. The scene that he saw had caused his complexion to undergo a huge change. A heart shocking scene appeared before him.

Xuan Xi's hand took the form of a claw and was rushing toward Qin De's chest. Qin De's eyes were filled with horror.

With Qin De's strength, it was simply impossible for him to react in time.

As for Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest of them, they had not even notice that this was happening. The Qin clansmen behind them also had not noticed this lightning like claw strike. All of their concentration was fixed on Qin Yu who was undergoing his Divine Tribulation.

Amongst Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu, only Wu Lan seemed to have sensed something and looked toward Xuan Xi. His gaze

displayed an expression of overwhelming shock. It was too late for him to react in time.

“Royal Father!” Qin Yu’s complexion had instantly turned deathly pale.

Xuan Xi and Qin De were too close to each other. For her to attack all of a sudden, even if a one’s speed were ten times as fast as hers, they would still be unable to react in time.

“Haha... Qin De, if you want to blame anyone for your death, then blame your son. But you also don’t have to worry. Your son will immediately follow after you, his soul shall also be scattered!” Xuan Xi’s grim voice sounded in Qin De’s mind. At the same time, her right hand that had turned into a claw had already penetrated into Qin De’s chest.

At this moment, Xuan Xi had grown excited. She had even started to recall the scene of Wu Lan killing Emperor Yu with a single fist strike.

However...

“My master has ordered that no one shall be allowed to harm his relatives.” An amiable and mellow voice sounded. A benign-faced old man appeared beside Qin De. He had caught Xuan Xi’s claw fist with his hand. At the same time, he had also covered Qin De with his body.

Regardless of how hard Xuan Xi tried, her right hand was unable to pierce into Qin De's chest.

“Im-impossible..you,you...” Seeing the old man standing before her, Xuan Xi's complexion had turned pale like white paper. She did not believe at all that there was anyone capable of reacting in such an instant and also be able to instantly appear beside Qin De.

Faced with the old man before her, Xuan Xi felt a type of pressure. The aura that the old man before her emitted was too frightening.

That was the aura of Heavenly Divine Energy.

Only when he saw this scene did Qin Yu let out a sigh of relief. His heart was relaxed. “Uncle Fu, thank you!” Qin Yu can't help but remember the scene of the time when he just came back with Uncle Fu.

When Qin Yu first took over the Bewitching God Temple and returned to the Blazing Sun Galaxy's Virtue Residence Star with Uncle Fu, the two of them had a series of exchanges.

“Uncle Fu, I suspect that Mystic Emperor has a malicious plot. I wish that you protect my relatives. Do you think you can do that?” Asked Qin Yu to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “Master, I am the former housekeeper of the old master, the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. Regardless of

whether it's my speed or my body's toughness, they both surpass that of a High Level Heavenly Deity. Even if I cannot comprehend the laws of nature, my strength is still comparable to a Low Level Heavenly Deity. I am still certain that I can protect master's relatives.

“Uncle Fu, since you don't have a soul, you shouldn't be able to use Divine Awareness to observe the movements of others, so how do you fight?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu said confidently. “Master, on my puppet body, there are numerous formation arrays and barrier attachments. Among them is a ‘One Aura Amplification Array.’ Based on how much energy I supply the One Aura Amplification Array with, the range of its detection increases accordingly. As long as they're within the range of the One Aura Amplification Array, I am able to sense any movements. Furthermore, with my speed... even if they're ten thousand miles away, I will still be able to instantly appear beside them!”

Uncle Fu who possessed the One Aura Amplification Array was, in terms of close combat, even superior to ordinary Heavenly Deities. For experts at the Heavenly Deity level, they are only able to outmatch Uncle Fu through their comprehension of the spatial laws.

However, Uncle Fu's body was too powerful, his strength was too powerful and his speed was too fast. Even if they were to bind Uncle Fu through using spatial laws, if Low Level Heavenly Deities were to encounter Uncle Fu, they would only be able to bind him and flee for their lives. Only those at the Mid Level Heavenly Deity

level or above could actually damage Uncle Fu.

“Uncle Fu, from today till the date of my ascension, the safety of my Royal Father, big brother and everyone else is in your hands.” Said Qin Yu solemnly.

“Yes, master. I will definitely not allow anyone to harm master’s relatives.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

The number of people watching the Divine Tribulation was only in an area roughly several hundred meters large. Uncle Fu’s One Aura Amplification Array had completely covered the area. All of the movements of everyone present in this area was evident to Uncle Fu.

The moment when Xuan Xi had turned her hand to the claw form, Uncle Fu had already noticed it.

With Uncle Fu’s speed that was hundreds of thousands times faster than Qin Yu’s speed, it was extremely easy for him to block Xuan Xi.

“Bang!”

When Uncle Fu captured Xuan Xi’s right hand, he casually struck Xuan Xi’s abdomen with a palm strike. Following a low vibration noise, Xuan Xi’s body had instantly turned into fine powder.

“Pfff, so powerful. I had immediately left my body with my

Nascent Soul the moment he caught me. But who would've expect that even with my Nascent Soul out of my body, a single palm strike to my body would cause my Nascent Soul to be seriously injured." Xuan Xi was shocked.

When Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul had left her body, she rushed toward the area of the Divine Tribulation with an astonishing speed.

"Not good." Uncle Fu's expression changed.

Xuan Xi was a level nine Immortal Emperor. Once she entered the area of the Divine Tribulation, the Tribulation Cloud would also send down her Divine Tribulation. This would cause the three-man Divine Tribulation to become a four-man Divine Tribulation. When that happens, who knows how much stronger the Divine Tribulation's might would increase by.

With a movement of his foot.

Uncle Fu's speed was fast to a peak level. Like teleporting, he had arrived beside Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul. Uncle Fu wanted to kill Xuan Xi before her Nascent Soul reached the Divine Tribulation's area.

"Ahhh~~~"

Instantly, Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul gave off a dazzling brilliance. It was dazzling like the sun. Her speed instantly increased by several

ten folds. She managed to escape Uncle Fu's capture. Uncle Fu was prepared to go forward and enter into the Divine Tribulation Area to kill Xuan Xi.

“Uncle Fu, do not come in. If you enter the Divine Tribulation Area, the people from the Divine Realm would definitely discover it.” Qin Yu's voice sounded in Uncle Fu's mind.

Uncle Fu's movement immediately stopped.

Although Qin Yu did not know much about people from the Divine Realm observing the Divine Tribulations, Uncle Fu had heard about it before... He knew that those people from the Divine Realm were only able to see the scenario within the Divine Tribulation Area.

If those people from the Divine Realm were to discover that a puppet like him had appeared in the Divine Tribulation Area, then the consequences that, that would bring... Uncle Fu felt a sense of palpitation just thinking about it.

“Huff!”

Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul released a large amount of energy. She instantly condensed the energy into a human form. However, the current Xuan Xi's entire body was radiating with shine. It was evident that she had reached the final moment of her life.

At the final moment of her life, Xuan Xi raised her head to look at

the sky.

At this moment... that rolling endless number of black clouds actually once again started to give birth to a large blood cloud. The blood cloud that was originally ten thousand miles circumference had actually increased twofold. Its circumference had now reached about twenty thousand miles.

As the the Divine Tribulation area, it had increased by a small amount.

Having seen the changes in the sky, Xuan Xi's sight was shifted to Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, can you see that? The Tribulation Clouds have managed to sense the existence of this level nine Immortal Emperor. The three-man Divine Tribulation is now a four-man Divine Tribulation.” Xuan Xi's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

As for Xuan Xi's body, the light radiating from it grew even more dazzling.

“Xuan Xi...” Qin Yu grew silent.

“Even if I have to die... I will still not let you escape my vengeance. Brother Feng Yu's death, how could I not avenge him? The only mistake within my plan was that I did not expect for that old man to be present. I truly didn't expect that there was such an expert in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Today, my plans

have failed because the heavens have wanted my death to punish me for my sins. However, Qin Yu, although I will die, you... will soon join me. Look, the unprecedented four people Divine Tribulation is about to descend. Let me see how you are going to block that!”

Following the Immortal Awareness Voice Transmission, Xuan Xi’s entire body had turned into an item of extreme shine.

With Xuan Xi as the center, the surging energy was spreading all over. Finally, following an explosion, Xuan Xi had disappeared from the world. Not even a trace of her soul remained.

Silence!

All of the people that were watching the Divine Tribulation had grown silent. Qin De, Qin Feng and everyone were all feeling a burst of fear. As for Feng Yuzi, he looked coldly to Lian Zhu beside him.

“That vile and hateful Mystic Emperor, she had caused the three-man Divine Tribulation to change into a four-man one. Will third grandfather be able to block it?” Said Qin Nan worriedly in a low voice.

“He will, he most definitely will.” Said Qin Feng resolutely.

“That’s right, he most definitely will. Yu’er has never disappointed me before. He will only continue to surprise me.” Qin

De's gaze was completely fixed on Qin Yu within the Divine Tribulation Area.

As for Qin Yu, he merely looked to the location where Xuan Xi exploded. As for the aftermath of the explosion, he didn't care for it in the slightest.

“Xuan Xi, the one who forced me extremely deeply was Emperor Yu. Thus, he died. And you, you're merely his helper. The hatred between us was not great. Originally, I had wanted to spare your life as long as you did not harm my relatives. However you... you wanted to kill even my relatives. Sigh...”

Qin Yu took a long sigh.

It was probably because Xuan Xi's love for Emperor Yu was extremely deep that she had tried to do such a thing.

“Big brother, the Third Great Divine Tribulation is about to descend.” Hou Fei's voice sounded.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look at Hou Fei and Hei Yu. He slightly smiled. “Rest assured, even if it is a four people Divine Tribulation, I will still be able to block it.” Qin Yu raised his head to look to the Tribulation Cloud in the sky.

Mists started to appear from the twenty thousand miles circumference crimson colored Tribulation Cloud. At the same time, black lightning was twisting and struggling within the cloud

like dragons.

“These Divine Lightning Bolts are clearly more powerful than the one from the Gold Punishment Lord’s Divine Tribulation. The Divine Lightning Bolts of the Cyan Emperor and the Gold Punishment Lord’s Tribulations were only gray colored. However, this is black. Their Divine Lightning Bolts were thin like hair. However, these ones are like dragons....”

Golden quicksilver-like radiance started to flow around Qin Yu’s body’s surface. All the muscles within his body violently surged. Even the space surrounding his body started to violently tremble.

Qin Yu faced upward. His gaze was like lightning when he stared at the rolling gray mist and the dragon-like black lightning bolts.

Chapter 63: Complete Fusion

The gray mist started to permeate out from the twenty thousand miles circumference blood cloud. They continued to coalesce, the thickness of the gray mist continued to increase while the size started to become smaller and smaller. From the original twenty thousand miles, it had decreased to roughly ten miles in circumference.

However, the gray mist had now turned dreadfully dense. One could not even see through it.

“Rumble~~~”

The world was rumbling. The planet on which Qin Yu and his brothers were undergoing their Divine Tribulation was trembling. The three-man Divine Tribulation had turned into a four-man one. The might of the Divine Tribulation had increased by several times. Even the planet had become unable to resist that sort of oppressive power.

Within the gray mist were numerous water-tank sized dragons formed by Black Divine Lightning rolling about. That sort of oppressive might had caused all the Qin clansmen who were watching the Divine Tribulation from afar to tremble in their hearts.

“Yu’er.” Qin De clenched his fists tightly. His finger joints had even turned pale from the excessive clenching. Traces of blood had

started to flow from his fingernails. However, Qin De was still unable to take his eyes off Qin Yu within the Divine Tribulation Area.

Silence. Everyone had grown silent.

Quietness!

Everyone held their breath as they continued looking at Qin Yu and his brothers inside the Divine Tribulation Area.

The three-man Divine Tribulation had instantly increased to a four-man Divine Tribulation. The current Third Great Divine Tribulation was much much stronger than the one that Qin Yu had originally anticipated. Would Qin Yu still be able to take it on?

“Master, are you really not going to use the Divine Spear Waning Snow? Are you really planning to conceal all your treasures when taking on the four-man Divine Tribulation?” Uncle Fu mumbled in his heart.

If Qin Yu weren’t trying to conceal his strength, it would be very easy for him to take on this four people Divine Tribulation.

However, Qin Yu still remembered what Granny Yin Hua had advised him back then. Thus, what else could he do?

Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness was able to clearly discover that within the extremely thick and condensed gray mist, the numerous

dragon shaped Black Divine Lightning bolts were unceasingly ramming into each other, unceasingly coming together. Originally, there were several hundred dragon shaped Divine Lightning bolts. However, following the collisions and convergence, they combined and turned into a completely new type of Divine Lightning.

Following the elapse of time, the amount of lightning continued to decrease. The several hundred dragon shaped Divine Lightning bolts, had, after a short moment of time had passed, actually transformed into four new Divine Lightning bolts.

These four Divine Lightning bolts' appearance was like that of a sharp sword. Furthermore, these four Divine Lightning swords were flickering unceasingly. The electric sparks they gave off were even ripping apart the space unceasingly.

“So this is how it is.” When Qin Yu's Divine Awareness clearly saw the change that appeared before him, he came to realize what had happened. “The final four Divine Lightning bolts, that were formed after the gathering of the Divine Lightnings are probably the Divine Lightning bolts for the four people that are undergoing the Divine Tribulation.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu's hearts were feeling heavy. The pressure brought about by that ten mile circumference thick gray mist was too immense for them.

“Big brother, let's take it on together!” Said Hei Yu coldly. However, his voice contained within it his worries.

“Big brother, the Mystic Emperor rushed in here before her death. This Divine Tribulation ought to be different from the one that you had anticipated. Its might is too powerful. Let’s take it on together.” Hou Fei was so worried that his right hand that held the Black Stick was trembling.

Qin Yu, however, still had his head raised and was still looking at that huge lump of gray mist in the sky. He did not answer Hei Yu or Hou Fei at all.

“It’s about to descend.” Qin Yu suddenly muttered.

“Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, stand by me. Do not exceed a distance of ten feet from me.” Said Qin Yu to Hou Fei and Hei Yu with a smile. “Rest assured, I am still confident in taking on this four people Divine Tribulation.”

Seeing Qin Yu like this, Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to each other. They could only trust and listen to Qin Yu.

“Big brother, if you cannot block it, do not force yourself.” Said Hei Yu via Demon Awareness Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu and nodded with a smile.

“The Third Great Divine Tribulation is here.” Qin Yu’s expression suddenly grew solemn. The enormous lump of gray mist that had been floating in the sky the entire time had started to fall. The speed at which this lump of gray mist fell was not very

fast at all.

In about ten breaths time, this lump of gray mist had completely arrived at Qin Yu and his brother's location.

“Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Grandmist Spiritual Treasure... allow me to experience your strongest strength today.” Qin Yu clenched his fist. After that, he violently opened his arms. With a loud and clear voice, he shouted, “Gold Force; Rise!”

With Qin Yu as the center, a clear golden membrane of light started to expand unceasingly in all directions.

The range of the golden membrane of light was endlessly increasing. From a radius of three meters, it increased to five meters, six meters, seven meters.... ten meters!

A ten meters radius huge half-sphere shaped golden membrane of light had formed. The gray mist and the four sword shaped Divine Lightning bolts were actually unable to break through the golden membrane of light!

“Big brother...” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were drumbstruck.

“Royal Father, do not worry. Little Yu will definitely be fine.” Qin Feng held his Royal Father's hand. At this moment, Qin De's hands were clenched into fists. Tight and cold fists.

Qin De looked to the gray mist in the distant.

“I can’t see what’s happening inside at all!” Qin De’s heart was filled with worry.

With his Immortal Awareness, he was unable to penetrate through the Heart’s Devil Mist. It was impossible for him to see what was happening in the gray mist at all. Not only him... almost everyone present was worried.

“Crack, Pop, Bang...”

A cracking sound was heard from within.

“Golden light, it’s golden light.” Qin Feng’s eyes suddenly lit up.

The Qin clan, over a thousand members, were able to clearly see the rays of golden light. Like sharp sword, those golden lights penetrated through the gray mist. The dense gray mist were also split apart by the golden lights.

“How, how could master be this powerful?” Uncle Fu was puzzled. “That shouldn’t be possible.”

Uncle Fu was unable to understand. The other people were also filled with confusion. However, the current Qin Yu was completely free of worries.

“Haha... Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, the power of this Gold

Punishment Spiritual Pearl, after having finished completely binding it, is indeed powerful enough.” Surrounding Qin Yu, numerous rays of Divine Awareness were bursting all over. Qin Yu was using his soul’s power to frantically attack those Heart’s Devils.

The numerous Heart’s Devils that the Heart’s Devil Mist birthed were similar to soul’s power. If one were to use his eyes to inspect, they would be unable to detect those Heart’s Devils at all. One could only use their soul’s power to find them, defend against them and attack them!

For a Divine Tribulation of a single person, the regular type of Heart’s Devil was already enough to deal a great shock to a level nine Immortal Emperor’s soul. As for this four-man Divine Tribulation, the effect of the Heart’s Devils had also increased by several tens of times. However, Qin Yu’s soul was more than several tens of times stronger than ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors.

“Tsk~~~”

Under the attack from an extremely sharp and powerful Divine Awareness, all of those Heart’s Devils were swept to nothing.

“What sort of power is big brother using that’s this powerful? Even the Divine Lightning is unable to break through his defensive barrier.” Hou Fei looked at what was occurring before him with a stupefied expression. He was unable to refrain from looking to Hei Yu beside him and asking him.

Hei Yu shook his head. “I also don’t know.”

This secret, other than Qin Yu, there were no other person that knew about it.

“In these past tens of years, I merely allowed the ‘Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl’ to absorb a trace of, no, a bit more than half a trace of the ‘flour paste energy’ from the Stellar Space. After spending twenty years time, I managed to completely bind the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. I reckon that I am the only Gold Punishment Lord in the entire history of Gold Punishment Lords that managed to completely fuse with the ‘Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.’”

Qin Yu snickered in his mind.

It had been roughly ninety years now, since Qin Yu had returned to the Qin Clan. In these ninety years, Qin Yu merely spent a little amount of time and managed to completely bind the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. This idea had come to him after his experience with the Refining Flame Wristband.

“This ‘flour paste energy’ is indeed peculiar. The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl merely absorbed such a tiny amount of it, yet it let me completely and successfully fuse with it it. What might the next stage of the Origin that has been absorbing the flour paste energy constantly ever since i reached the Origin Realm be?”

Although he was undergoing the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu was actually relaxed enough to think about other things than the Divine Tribulation.

“However, my estimation last time was wrong. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, after having completely bound it, its strength is no weaker than the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu looked at the four sword shaped Divine Lightning bolts, they were unceasingly bombarding the golden defensive membrane. However, they were unable to break through at all.

After the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was completely bound and fused, the energy that Qin Yu used was actually a greatly powered up Gold Force. The energy from this power up mostly originated from the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. The Gold Force resulting from this power up was at least a hundred times stronger than an eighteen star Emperor’s Gold Force.

“Break for me!”

Qin Yu suddenly shouted loudly. The radiance of that ten meters radius large golden membrane had greatly increased in a flash. Frantically, the light spread to all directions. The area of the golden membrane had increased from ten meters to several thousand meters....

Wherever the golden membrane went, the gray colored mist was dissipated. In an instant, the Heart’s Devil Mist within the Divine Tribulation Area had completely dissipated. All of the Qin clansmen who were watching the Divine Tribulation could now clearly see what was happening in the Divine Tribulation Area.

Following the rapid increase of the golden light membrane's size, the energy had naturally been distributed to the entire membrane, causing it to become vulnerable to attacks concentrated at a single point. The four Black Divine Lightning swords, that had already had their might decreased, finally managed to pierce through the golden membrane. After piercing through the golden membrane of light, the four Black Divine Lightning swords instantly shot towards Qin Yu.

“The most useful aspect of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is not its long-distance attack. Rather, it is its ability to increase the toughness of the body and increasing one's might in close distance combat.” Qin Yu smiled. With a movement of his body.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”

Following four continuous sharp echos, the four sword shaped Divine Lightning bolts, that had already been weakened notably, when matched against Qin Yu's fist, were all shattered with a single fist strike.

Qin Yu raised his head up to look at the sky.

That twenty thousand miles long blood cloud was dissipating. At the same time, the rolling borderless black clouds were also dissipating.

Evidently... the Divine Tribulation had passed!

“Big brother.”

Excited smiles immediately appeared on Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s faces.

And because of the fact that the Heart’s Devil Mist was dissipated, Qin Den, Qin Feng and the rest of them who managed to see Qin Yu shattering the four Divine Lightning Swords deeply breathed a sigh of relief. In the process of the Divine Tribulation, they had been on the edge for a very long time.

“Big brother, when did your strength increase by this much?” Hou Fei asked excitedly.

Qin Yu understood in his heart.

That his strength’s increase was actually because of his complete fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. The completed Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl had caused his body’s toughness to increase by an unknown magnitude. Even his Gold Force had increased by a hundredfold. It was likely that his Gold Force had become even stronger than ordinary Divine Energy.

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it is truly deserving of the title of Grandmist Spiritual Treasure indeed. After completely binding it, its effect is more than ten times as strong as before i let the pearl absorb the flour paste energy of my Stellar Space.” Qin Yu grew fond of this Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was a Gold Attribute Spiritual Treasure.

For it to be able to increase his body's toughness and his strength by so much, Qin Yu naturally liked it. However, was he able to bring the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to the Divine Realm?

If he were to bring it, he'd be met with a large number of enemies. Especially that mysterious person who had given the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to the Dark Star Realm.

"Cannot be greedy, I cannot be greedy. There are still a couple Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that I have yet to bind. How can I possibly be greedy for the Dark Star Realm's Clan Protection Treasure?" Qin Yu forcibly held down his greed. However, the current Qin Yu didn't know that.... what he had done earlier had already caused the experts from the Divine Realm to take note of him.

Chapter 64: Ascension To The Divine Realm

On this uninhabited planet, voices of excitements rose and fell in succession. The younger generations of the Qin Clan were discussing with each other in excitement. As for Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest, they had walked over to Qin Yu and his brothers.

“Royal Father, I’ve succeeded.” Qin Yu looked to Qin De. He had a smile on his face.

Qin De was both excited and gratified. “Good, good, Yu’er, congratulations on passing the Divine Tribulation.” At this moment, Qin De’s train of thought were extremely complicated. He wanted to say a lot of things but only managed to say a word of congratulations in the end.

Qin Yu was able to sense his Royal Father’s frame of mind.

“Royal Father, let’s return home first.” At this moment, Qin Yu had suddenly turned a bit sentimental.

That was because as he had successfully passed the Divine Tribulation, it meant that he will be ascending to the Divine Realm. Furthermore, at the instant when he successfully passed the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu had sensed that he would be ascending to the Divine Realm in half a year’s time.

“Ascending to the Divine Realm. Once I ascend to the Divine Realm, how many years would it take for me to meet my Royal Father and big brother again?”

Qin Yu looked at his Royal Father and big brother. He felt a pained sensation in his heart.

“The Divine Realm is different from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Back then, when I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I still possessed the opportunity to meet my Royal Father and big brother again. However, once I reach the Divine Realm... With Royal Father and big brother’s aptitude for cultivation, I’m afraid that it will be very hard for them to ascend to the Divine Realm. And if I were to attempt at returning from the Divine Realm... it would also be extremely hard to do.”

Qin Yu felt a bitter pain in his heart. It had caused his expression to turn a bit unsightly.

“I can only try to find a way to occasionally come back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to visit in the future.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart. There are two ways to come back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from the Divine Realm.... The first method is to achieve full control of the spatial laws and reach the Godking level. The second method is to gain status and strength and then bribe some people to help.

This method was also something that Qin Yu came to know from Granny Yin Hua. As for how exactly he should bribe others, Qin Yu

still wasn't sure.

“Brother Qin, that Mystic Emperor actually used such a fierce method to try to kill us. And now, a large number of our Qin clan's descendants have married with people relating to the Mystic Emperor, I wish that Brother Qin would be able to settle this issue as soon as possible.”

An ice-cold voice sounded. Qin Yu turned around to look. The person who said those words was Feng Yuzi.

Feng Yuzi's expression was very ugly. He liked his current wife Lian Yu. However, when he met Lian Yu, her strength was stronger than his and her status higher than his. Why would she fall for a nobody like him?

Feng Yuzi had been baffled the entire time. Could it be that Lian Yu had really fallen in love with him at first sight? He had been skeptical of it the entire time and had been guessing the reason why she was with him. However, he didn't dare to be certain.

And now, Feng Yuzi had a determined answer in his heart. His wife had married him because of the Mystic Emperor's command.

“Brother Feng.” Qin De looked to Feng Yuzi. He then sighed. “Okay...”

Qin De was very pained. Those people could also be considered as members of the Qin Clan. After all these years, they most

definitely had developed feelings too. He really didn't wish to do such a thing. However, for the Qin Clan, he must become heartless!

“Royal Father.” Qin Yu suddenly stopped Qin De. At the same time, he said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Royal Father, the Mystic Emperor is now dead. It is not certain that those people are dyingly loyal to the Mystic Emperor. Thus, please leave those people for me to handle. Allow me to be the evil person. After all... I will be ascending to the Divine Realm soon.”

“Yu'er?” Qin De looked to Qin Yu with a shocked expression.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Royal Father, the amount of time that we have been together is not long. Allow this to be the last thing I, your son, do for you before my ascension.”

Qin De's eyes had turned slightly red.

Once Qin Yu ascends to the Divine Realm, when would they be able to meet again? After ten thousand years? After a million years? After a billion years?

“When I, your son, am no longer here in the future, I can only let big brother and second brother fulfill my filial duty towards you, for me.” Qin Yu forced a smile on his face. He was trying his best to hold back his tears. His gaze turned to his big brother. “Big brother, the Qin Clan shall be in your hands from now on.”

Qin Feng nodded. “Little Yu, you can rest assured.”

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. He then turned to the other Qin clansmen. His gaze was ice-cold. It had caused all of the Qin clansmen to have a sensation of bone-chilling coldness.

“Listen carefully. The Mystic Emperor had harbored evil thoughts against our Qin Clan. She was determined to exterminate both the Qin Clan and I. As for those people who are related to the Mystic Emperor, in consideration of the safety of the Qin Clan, I must inspect each and every one of them!”

Qin Yu’s voice was extremely grim. There was no room to save the situation.

Immediately, a lot of people started making noise.

“Utmost Supreme Third Elder, please don’t. I believe that my wife is definitely not someone who plots against our Qin Clan.” Immediately, some of the Qin clansmen started voicing their opinions intensely.

Even Qin Feng’s grandson, Qin Nan, had grown emotional. “Third grandfather, please don’t kill my wife. I believe her. Please don’t....”

After having been married to the women from the Nine Amplifications Sect, the many Qin clansmen most definitely had developed deep affection towards them. Hearing what Qin Yu had

said, this group of Qin clansmen had all started to panic.

“It truly is hard to be the evil person.” Sighed Qin Yu in his heart.

However, Qin Yu’s expression was still gave and stern. Coldly, he said. “Silence!”

Once Qin Yu said those words, the Qin clansmen that were voicing their opinions all felt a shudder in their souls. Those several tens of Qin clansmen all started to sweat cold bullets down their forehead. That sort of oppressive sensation made them feel as if they were on the brink of death.

“I will not kill your life companions. However, I will use a mysterious technique to ‘inspect their soul.’ Anyone that is related to the Mystic Emperor must be daring to take on the trial of my technique. Anyone that manages to pass the trial shall still be considered a part of our Qin Clan.”

Qin Yu removed the soul oppressiveness.

“Whoever is willing to voluntarily accept the trial, step forward.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Qin Nan, rest assured.” Qin Nan’s wife, a beautiful girl, comforted Qin Nan. She was the first to walk toward Qin Yu. Following her, the second and then the third... more and more people had walked toward Qin Yu.

Other than a couple males, the rest of them were all females.

Qin Yu was watching from the front the entire time, and suddenly, there was a woman whose hand was like lightning as she thrust it towards a man beside her. Qin Yu's gaze instantly turned cold.

“Humph.”

Right after Qin Yu coldly humphed, he arrived within the crowd. He caught the woman's wrist with his hand and stared coldly at this woman. “What? You knew that you could not escape so you tried to kill my Qin clansmen in vain?”

That woman was extremely beautiful. She looked at Qin Yu coldly. “Qin Yu, you are very powerful indeed. I am unexpectedly unable to kill even a single person under your eyelid. Good, if you wish to kill me, then go ahead.” After that woman finished saying those words, she turned her head around with an unfeeling appearance.

“Nan'er, you, why...?” That man who was about to be attacked by this woman had an expression of both shock and grief.

That woman gazed at her surrounding. “Haha... Qin Clan, humph, what do you people think your Qin Clan is? Had it not been for the fact that you possessed the genius Qin Yu, how could your Qin Clan possibly be able to be so well-regarded like so?”

That woman then looked to her husband. She sneered. “Qin Liufeng, do not show me that sort of expression. Did you really think that I had fallen in love with you?... Haha, had it not been for Her Majesty Mystic Emperor’s order, how would I even fancy someone like you? Her Majesty Mystic Emperor had left, yet I am unable to even realize the final order that she left. Qin Yu, kill me.”

This Qin clansman called Qin Liufeng had his expression changed countless times. He then sighed in disappointment and frustration. “That’s right, you do not fancy me, and I am also unworthy of you to fancy me.”

Qin Liufeng turned to Qin Yu. Sincerely, he said. “Utmost Supreme Third Elder, I wish to ask you a favor.”

Qin Yu looked at this Qin clansman before him.

Usually, when Immortals marry, their feelings are extremely deep. To receive such a shock from the woman that he loved, Qin Yu was easily able to imagine Qin Liufeng’s sorrow. However, seeing Qin Liufeng’s expression, Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Go ahead.”

Qin Liufeng nodded and said. “Nan’er is my wife, at the very least she was my wife, granted that she found me unworthy of her fancy. Yet I still wish for Utmost Supreme Third Elder to spare her life.”

“Very well.” Said Qin Yu without the slightest hesitation.

An enemy that had already been discovered, was someone that posed no danger. This woman called Nan’er, her strength was merely that of a Heavenly Immortal. Even if she possessed enmity towards the Qin Clan, what could she possibly do? The Qin Clan had never once feared challengers.

“Thank you, Utmost Supreme Third Elder.” Said Qin Liufeng as he bowed.

“You...” That woman looked at Qin Liufeng with an unbelieving expression.

Qin Liufeng smiled with disappointment and frustration. “Since you do not like me, you can leave. I do not wish to force you. From today on, you are still Chen Nan. And I, I am still Qin Liufeng of the Qin Clan.”

“Furthermore, Chen Nan, remember this. The Qin Clan had increased in status because of our Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Our Qin Clan also prides ourselves in our Utmost Supreme Third Elder. However, we descendants of the Qin Clan are not complacent merely because of this. My uncle, my brothers of the same generation, and even my nephew of an younger generation, each and every one of them are putting forth great effort with Utmost Supreme Third Elder as their goal. Today, we are still weak. We are only able to stand straight in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by relying on our Utmost Supreme Third Elder.”

“However, I believe that there will definitely be a day when our Qin Clan will stand at the summit of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm through the effort and struggle of all our Qin clansmen.” Said Qin Liufeng as he stared straight at Chen Nan. His gaze was extremely firm with resolution.

Chen Nan had become momentarily speechless after the speech that Qin Liufeng had given. Her heart that was unmoved all these years had actually slightly trembled at this moment.

Chen Nan had never thought that her gentle and soft to a somewhat feeble level husband actually also possessed such a side when he toughened up.

“Utmost Supreme Third Elder, Utmost Supreme First Elder, Clan Master, I shall return first.” Said Qin Liufeng with a bow.

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Qin Liufeng. In these ninety years, Qin Yu had grown familiar with the Qin clansmen. Truly he had never anticipated that the obscure Qin Liufeng, who seemed like a person who tried to never offend anybody, actually also had such a side.

“Royal Father, you should put importance in the cultivation of this Qin Liufeng. Among those Divine Artifacts that I have left behind, set one aside for him.” Said Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Qin De.

Qin De also nodded.

Before Qin Yu underwent his Divine Tribulation, he had already given the several tens of Divine Artifacts, that he had found in the external regions of the Bewitching God Temple, to his father and given him the control over the distribution of the Divine Artifacts. Other than the several tens of Divine Artifacts, Qin Yu had also left behind a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

In order to completely bind a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, one's soul must reach the Gold Soul Pellet stage. This was the treasure that Qin Yu had prepared for any future genius of the Qin Clan.

Those who were related to the Mystic Emperor, were all inspected by Qin Yu, using his soul inspection technique. Among these people, not a single person knew of the Mystic Emperor's plan. They would only occasionally relate information back to Mystic Emperor.

The ones that truly possessed killing intent against the Qin Clan.

Other than the woman who was released, Chen Nan, another woman was found. Actually, neither Chen Nan nor this woman knew of the Mystic Emperor's plans. However, the Mystic Emperor had ordered them that if she were to die, they must help her kill the people from the Qin Clan.

The reason why the Mystic Emperor told these two women was because she trusted them completely.

“The Mystic Emperor could also be considered as being amazing. Even though she had died, these two women’s hearts were still so determined.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile. Qin De and Qin Feng also smiled and nodded.

In this inspection, Feng Yuzi’s wife, Lian Yu, fortunately did not possess any enmity for the Qin Clan. This had also allowed Feng Yuzi to take of sigh of relief.

Half a year. Qin Yu only had half a year more to be with his relatives. Thus, he naturally valued this period of time even more. As for Hei Yu, he also quietly spend the final moments with his wife Bai Ling and his daughter Hei Tong.

Time passed.

Three months later, on the Dark Star Realm’s Gold Punishment Star.

Qin Yu’s figure suddenly appeared outside the Inherited Palace. The Guard Elder who sat in the middle of the Inherited Palace in a cross legged position seemed to have sensed Qin Yu’s arrival. He raised his head, looked at Qin Yu and said. “Your Majesty Liu Xing, it’s you?” The Guard Elder was a bit surprised.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Brother Wen Feng, quickly come to the outside of the Inherited Palace.” Qin Yu sent a voice transmission to Wen Feng using his

Divine Awareness. Wen Feng lived on a palace on another mountain top. The distance between there to here was extremely close. In a blink of an eye, Wen Feng had arrived outside the Inherited Palace.

Wen Feng looked to Qin Yu with surprise. “Your Majesty Liu Xing, your training has finished?”

“Do not call me Your Majesty Liu Xing. Furthermore, in a short time from now, people will be calling you Your Majesty Wen Feng.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. At this moment, the Guard Elder had also walked out of the Inherited Palace.

The Guard Elder asked. “Your Majesty Liu Xing, you mean?”

“I have already passed the Divine Tribulation. Not too long from now, I will be ascending to the Divine Realm.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Wen Feng and the Guard Elder were both stunned.

“Your Majesty Liu Xing, why didn’t you inform us about it earlier?” Asked the Guard Elder.

Qin Yu shook his head and said. “Actually, before the fight for the Gold Punishment Lord’s position, I already knew that I would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation. After I obtained the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, I started seclusion training... I trained all the way till the day my Divine Tribulation arrived. Now that I

have passed the Divine Tribulation, I have come back to return the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to you. After some time, I shall be ascending to the Divine Realm. It is fine for me to ascend by myself. There is no need for you all to come and see me off.”

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out the ‘Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.’ He removed the soul binding of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. He felt a bit unwilling to part with it, however he still handed it over to the Guard Elder.

The Gold Punishment Lord is the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns, the person with the highest position in the Dark Star Realm.

Whether Qin Yu announced his Divine Tribulation, whether he wanted others to see him off during his ascension, they were all his own private matters. Since Qin Yu did not wish to do that, others also cannot force him to.

“Liu Xing, when you ascend, let me to see you off.” Said Wen Feng.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. “There’s no need. If fate have it, we shall meet again in the Divine Realm.” When he ascends to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu would definitely have the Qin Clan and a large number of other people seeing him off. If Wen Feng were to go... wouldn’t that mean that he’ll be leaking his identity?

Although Qin Yu did not fear his identity being leaked, it was still somewhat troublesome.

“Okay. In that case, we shall meet again in the Divine Realm.” Wen Feng also displayed a smile on his face.

In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu and his brothers had spent their final days in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. On this day, a large number of people were gathered on the plains of the Blazing Sun Galaxy’s Virtue Residence Star.

If others were to know about the identity of this group of people, it would bring about a lot of fear.

From the Demon Realm: Zong Jue from the Bird Clan, Ao Wuming and Ao Fang from the Dragon Clan, the Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan from the Beast Clan...

Other than the super experts of the Demon Realm, the overlord of the Devil Realm, Wu Long, had also arrived with his two seniors, Mo Luo and Mo Kong.

From the Immortal Realm, the Flame Emperor, Jun Luoyu and the rest had also come.

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, over half of the major powers’ leaders had shown up to see Qin Yu and his brothers off.

“It’s about time for the ascension.” Qin Yu raised his head and

looked to the sky.

Regardless of how reluctant to part he was in his heart, he would still have to face it at this moment. Qin Yu looked to the group of people before him: his Royal Father Qin De, his big brother Qin Feng, Uncle Feng Yuzi, his good brothers Jun Luoyu and Ao Wuming, his seniors Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Ao Fang and the rest, Wu Long who was extremely respectful toward him, his juniors Hei Tong, Guo Fan, Qin Nan, Qin Liufeng...

“Royal Father, big brother, Uncle Feng, Luoyu, Wuming...” At this moment, Qin Yu felt an aching sensation in his heart.

Once he leaves this time, how many years later would he be able to meet them again?

“Dad.” Hei Tong tightly hugged Hei Yu. She was unwilling to part with him.

“It’s about time for the ascension. Tong Tong, be good.” Hei Yu stiffened his heart and pushed away Hei Tong. With watery eyes, Hei Tong stood beside her mother, Bai Ling. Bai Ling was also looking at Hei Yu with reluctant to part.

Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei simultaneously started to uncontrollably float into the sky.

Qin Yu and his brothers all tried their best to force a smile to the people below them. Misty starlight started to appear from these

three people's bodies. The glow of the light grew stronger and stronger. The three of them had also flown higher and higher.

After the light had completely covered Qin Yu and his brothers' bodies. Qin Yu and his brothers looked at each other.

The three of them disappeared into the air.

Book 15 – Splitting The Heaven And Earth Apart

Chapter 1: The First Overlook Of The Divine Realm

The Divine Realm was an extremely boundless world. Since the birth of the Divine Realm, about a hundred million and two quadrillion years have passed. Since the birth of the Divine Realm till now, there have been many rich and powerful powers existing at a period of time. However, following the passage of time, those powers have mostly collapsed.

[TL: $1.000000002 \times 10^{24}$ years]

Thrive, then decay, that was the law of nature. However, eight powers managed to escape this law of nature. Since the birth till now, a period of a hundred million and two quadrillion years, these eight powers were still in eternal existence.

These eight powers were ancient inherited and never decaying powers.

And the leaders of these eight powers were called the Sage Emperors!

The Eight Great Sage Emperors, they were the people with the highest status in the Divine Realm. In terms of strength, all these Eight Great Sage Emperors possessed strength of Godkings. They are second to only the legendary Exalted Celestials. In terms of power, there was no one that could match these Eight Great Sage Emperors. In terms of weapons, the Eight Great Sage Emperors

possessed the Inherited Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that had existed since the appearance of the Divine Realm.

All eight of these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were first rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Perhaps only the legendary 'Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure' that Exalted Celestials possessed would be able to surpass those eight Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Strength, power, weapons, they possessed dominance in all of them.

There was no need to mention how revered these Eight Great Sage Emperors were. The Eight Great Sage Emperors each occupied a territory. Of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the 'Utmost East Sage Emperor' occupied a territory of the eastern region of the Divine Realm.

The Ascension Pond, that was the place where those from the lower realm appear after ascending to the Divine Realm. The number of Ascension Ponds in the entire Divine Realm was fixed. There were a total of approximately eight hundred Ascension Ponds. These Ascension Ponds have existed since the time of the creation of the Divine Realm. They cannot be destroyed and were everlasting.

The story happened at an Ascension Pond on a region in the eastern part of the Divine Realm.

At a certain Ascension Pond of the eastern region of the Divine

Realm were ten battle armored soldiers. It just so happened to be the time for this squadron to guard the Ascension Pond. Therefore, they had to stay beside the Ascension Pond for a thousand years. A thousand years later, another squadron would come to take their shift.

And at this moment, these ten soldiers were chatting with each other in boredom.

“You only meet someone who ascends to the Divine Realm once in countless years. And here we are, we must continue to wait here. Days like this are truly boring. Sigh. Captain, I’ve heard that you’re about to get a promotion and become a mid captain?” Said a thin and frail looking youth to a middle aged man beside him.

“I’ve heard of it too. Last time, when one of our brigades were outside hunting a powerful demon beast, they instead ran into a frightening ‘Ant Swarm.’ The entire brigade of a thousand people was completely wiped out. Truly miserable.” Lamented another middle aged robust fellow. “This time around, the city was focused on getting new people to join the army and our captain was going to be promoted to become a mid captain within the new brigade.”

“Don’t talk about the Ant Swarm. Sigh... Unless one has reached the Heavenly Deity level, going against those earth-shattering Ant Swarms is practically suicide.” Said that captain as he shook his head.

“Captain, after you become the mid captain, your salary should increase, right? Your salary of a thousand years ought to be double now, right?” The most beautiful woman within this little squadron

asked.

When the armies in the Divine Realm recruit their soldiers, they do not care about the sex of their soldiers at all. All they cared was the recruit's strength. As for this ten people squadron, there are four females.

“Double, haha, that's right.” Upon mentioning this, this squadron captain also displayed a smile on his face.

However, right at this moment, the mists of the Ascension Pond beside them suddenly started to roll about. The white mists were unceasingly rising. Immediately, this squadron had stopped their idle chat.

“Someone is ascending.” The brown long haired female soldier was a bit excited.

The range of the white mists rolling about grew larger and larger. It was like there was a dragon rolling about within the Ascension Pond. The Ascension Pond possessed a circumference of close to a hundred meters. However, that rolling mist actually spread to the entire Ascension Pond.

“The number of people who are ascending is actually greater than one or two... there's many of them.” The eyes of that Divine Realm's little squadron captain who possessed experience on these sort of things suddenly started to shine.

Immediately, all ten of these soldiers were excited. To be able to receive this many people ascending was extremely rare. Usually, only after many years would there be a single person ascending from the Ascension Pond. For there to be many people ascending at the same time, the possibility of that was so low that one could easily imagine it. It was likely that such a thing would not even happen once in ten million years.

For this little squadron, to be able to receive so many people ascending at once was a glorious deed that's worthy of being a lifetime achievement.

As the white mists continued to roll about, several figures suddenly appeared within the mists.

“Tsk tsk~~~”

Clearly visible dark golden energy burst forth from within the Ascension Pond. Each of the people that had ascended, had the dark gold energy go directly into their bodies. There were a total of five rays of dark gold energy.

“Five people who have ascended. Truly a rare occasion.” Gaped that little squadron captain of the Divine Realm.

The most beautiful woman also nodded. “These Ascension Ponds of our Yuchi City only corresponds to about a hundred cosmic spaces. For there to be five people ascending at the same time from the same cosmic space, these five of them are truly people brought together with fate.”

“It appears that only one is a female. The other four are all males.”

That group of Divine Realm soldiers started to discuss with each other. And while they were discussing...

“Ah~~~” Numerous painful voices sounded from within that Ascension Pond. Hearing those painful voices, these soldiers were instead not concerned in the slightest. They were still discussing with one another.

“The Divine Energy piercing through their bodies, each and every person that ascends to the Divine Realm has to go through this mountain pass. Back then, even I tasted that sort of suffering. Truly...” That little squadron captain smacked his lips as he sighed. He then glanced at the most beautiful woman of the squad. “Liu Fei, you’ve grown up in the Divine Realm, right? For you all, the Divine Energy would immediately pierce through your bodies right after passing the Divine Tribulation, right?”

The woman called Liu Fei nodded her head. “Right after passing the Divine Tribulation, the Tribulation Clouds would directly shoot out the Divine Energy into our bodies. That sort of feeling, I truly do not wish to experience it again.”

“I reckon it’ll take about an hour for the Divine Energy to finish passing through their bodies.” The little squadron captain looked to the sky to inspect the time of the day. “It’s still very early now. I suspect it’ll take four more hours till the dusk.”

Time passed.

After an hour, four rays of Divine Energy were severed. Those four figures were shot out from the white mist of the Ascension Pond out to the side of Ascension Pond. The ten soldiers immediately rushed to assist these four people.

“Eh, how come only four finished? Why is the other one still continuing?” Said the Divine Realm’s little squadron captain in confusion.

The other nine soldiers were also puzzled.

This was something that was predetermined. The amount of Divine Energy that the bodies of those who have just ascended could contain was limited. The amount of Divine Energy one could contain was mostly based on two aspects. The first was one’s body’s cultivation whereas the second was one’s soul’s cultivation.

The higher the level the soul was, the more Divine Energy one could absorb without them revolting.

The body was the vessel of the Divine Energy. The stronger the body, the more Divine Energy it could support.

“This, is this the Divine Realm?” A very painful voice sounded. The little squadron captain in the Divine Realm, Huang Xu, looked over. “That’s right, this is the Divine Realm. Don’t ask too much,

first stabilize your body. Eh?”

Among the four that have ascended and were sent to the shore of the Ascension Pond, a male and a female kneeled down to the ground. Their expression was that of extreme pain. The Divine Energy within their bodies was fluctuating unceasingly.

As for the other two people that have ascended, they were instead standing there with composed expressions. It seemed like they were very undisturbed, as if they were not suffering at all. Merely, these two people’s gazes were fixed on that figure still within the Ascension Pond.

These two people were precisely Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

“Monkey, that sensation from earlier was truly unpleasant. Big brother should be fine, right?” Said Hei Yu to Hou Fei in a low voice. Having just arrived to the Divine Realm, they discovered that the Divine Realm was substantially different from their expectations.

In the Divine Realm, with their soul’s level, they were unable to spread their soul’s power out from their body at all.

“This Divine Realm is a bit strange. I feel that I am unable to even fly here.” Hou Fei nodded. “However, with big brother’s strength, there is definitely not going to be any problem.”

“The two of you.” The little squadron captain from the Divine

Realm, Huang Xu, lightly smiled as he looked to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. “Stop muttering over there. Let me ask you, were the two of you body cultivators in the lower realm?”

“Body cultivators?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were slightly startled.

“You can say that.” Laughed Hou Fei.

As a ‘Fiery Eyed Water Ape,’ his body was extremely valiant to begin with. Although he did not especially train his body, Hou Fei’s current body was still comparable to that of the eighth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. As for Hei Yu... in terms of his body’s toughness, he was equally matched with Qin Yu.

“It’s good to be body cultivators. You’ll be able to take the first mountain pass of the Divine Realm, the piercing through of the Divine Energy, a lot easier.” Laughed Huang Xu.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Huang Xu before them. They both felt that the person standing in front of them was too powerful. He was so powerful that the two of them were unable to resist him at all. The two of them believed that if the man before them wanted to kill them, he would be able to do that easily.

“The sensation this man gives me is more or less like the one that big brother gives me.” Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu had this feeling in their heart.

“Since the two of you have ascended to the Divine Realm, you

naturally will have to abide by the rules of our Divine Realm. However, the two of you don't need to worry yourselves. These two male and female ascenders, still have to stabilize their bodies. As for the two of you, your bodies were strong enough to begin with, so there is no need for you to spend this effort." Said Huang Xu while smiling.

That beautiful female soldier Liu Fei frowned as she looked to the man within the Ascension Pond that was still receiving the piercing of the Divine Energy. "The two of you, do you know that man?" Asked the beautiful female soldier to Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

Hou Fei nodded. "That is our big brother."

"Big brother? The three of you are brothers?" A pleasant smile appeared on Liu Fei's face. "Truly rare. Three brothers actually ascended to the Divine Realm together. It would seem that you are brought brother together by fate."

"Is my big brother going to be okay?" Hei Yu asked.

A soldier that seemed to be thin and weak said while beaming with smiles. "He's fine.... I have never heard of people ascending to the Divine Realm and dying in the Ascension Pond."

Only then did Hou Fei and Hei Yu heave a sigh of relief.

"Divine Energy piercing through the body?"

Qin Yu was able to clearly hear the conversation of the people not far away from him. This Divine Energy piercing through the body actually did not affect him at all. The reason why others were in pain was because of the struggle between their body's original energy with the Divine Energy.

Once the Divine Energy entered into the body, it would exterminate all of the previous energy within the body and then reside within the body and gather within the dantian area.

However, what about Qin Yu?

He had directly hidden the Nine Steps Force and the Gold Force inside his Stellar Space. Without any energy obstructing the Divine Energy, it effortlessly flowed through Qin Yu's body. Thus, Qin Yu naturally would not be in pain.

Others had spent an hour. However, Qin Yu had spent six entire hours now accepting the Divine Energy into his body. Yet, Qin Yu was still absorbing even more Divine Energy into his body....

“Mn?”

At a certain moment, Qin Yu suddenly sensed that the Divine Energy that was flowing within his body actually brought about a very large repressive sensation. Qin Yu had a feeling that if he were to continue to absorb Divine Energy, his body would break apart.

“Huff!” The ray of Divine Energy that had been unceasingly

piercing into Qin Yu's body had voluntarily severed itself.

Qin Yu's body was also pushed away by the Ascension Pond. Involuntarily, he had arrived on the shore beside the Ascension Pond.

"This Divine Realm is truly unusual." Once he reached the shore, Qin Yu sensed a binding from the Divine Realm. This extremely steady space had brought Qin Yu a lot of suppression.

"Big brother." Hou Fei and Hei Yu both walked over to Qin Yu.

"It's actually hard to teleport." Qin Yu muttered and gasped.

"Haha, teleport?" That little squadron captain Huang Xu started to laugh out loud. "Ascender, although teleportation might be extremely common in the lower realms, in the Divine Realm... even the high and above High Level Heavenly Deities can forget about even imagining being able to teleport."

Upon hearing the words that Huang Xu had said, Qin Yu was unable to conceal his surprise and looked at him.

At this moment, the ten soldiers, including that little squadron captain Huang Xu, all stared at Qin Yu.

"You are the most powerful among the five that have ascended today. Furthermore, you're so powerful that even we were surprised.... if my guess is correct. Your body is extremely valiant.

Furthermore, your soul is also extremely high level, it has reached the Mid Level Deity stage, right?” That Huang Xu smiled as he looked to Qin Yu.

However, Huang Xu was thinking in his heart. “That much Divine Energy. If one were to absorb them with Divine Spiritual Stones, then how many Divine Spiritual Stones would that take? That kid is truly lucky. He managed to absorb that much Divine Energy for free.”

Qin Yu was puzzled.

Mid Level Deity? Last time when he was with Jiang Yan, Jiang Yan’s soul was at the peak High Level Deity level whereas Qin Yu’s soul was at the Peak Mid Level Deity Level. Merely, through the assistance of his Meteoric Tear, he managed to barely reach the baseline of the Low Level Heavenly Deity Level.

“Truly rare. For one to be able to cultivate one’s soul to this level, it is truly rare.” Said Huang Xu while smiling. “If one were to train in the Divine Realm, even if one does not have any other misgivings and wholeheartedly trained... it would still require several tens of years at the minimum to reach the Mid Level Deity level soul. You’ve already reached the Deity level the moment you entered the Divine Realm, amazing.”

To have a Mid Level Deity level soul the moment one ascended to the Divine Realm, this was something that was extremely rare in the history of the Divine Realm.

Huang Xu suddenly glanced at the man and female, the two of them had finally managed to stabilize their bodies and stood up. Huang Xu nodded and said. “Good, since all of you have accepted the Divine Energy piercing through your bodies and have also stabilized your bodies, then, as the person in charge of you all after you’ve ascended to the Divine Realm, I shall tell you all some of the basic information regarding the Divine Realm.”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, as well as that man and woman, the five ascenders all looked to Huang Xu.

“According to the convention of the Divine Realm, all those that have just ascended to the Divine Realm are obligated to go to the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine and mine for His Majesty the Sage Emperor free of charge for a thousand years. During these thousand years, you all must not resist, try to flee and so on... Anyone who resists will be chased and killed by the entire Divine Realm.”

That squadron captain Huang Xu had an extremely serious expression. “As for the basic information regarding the Divine Realm, I will let you all know about them en route to the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine. Well then, let’s set off now!”

Chapter 2: Such Is The Divine Realm

Mine for a thousand years? Furthermore, for free?

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu as well as that male and female, all five of their expressions had changed. However, the five of them did not have any drastic reactions. All of them could still be considered as being calm.

“Very good. These ascenders that have trained bitterly step by step to finally reach the Divine Realm, they are much more calm than those who have grown up in the Divine Realm.” Huang Xu smiled and said. “I had thought that I would have to teach you guys a lesson too.”

Huang Xu looked to a simple and honest looking soldier behind him. He said. “Third, according to the rules, I will bring four people with me to deliver these people to the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine. You continue to stay here. It might be possible for there to be more ascenders coming later.”

“Yes, captain.” Nodded that simple and honest looking soldier.

Soon after, Huang Xu selected four soldiers to go with him. Of these four soldiers, two were male and two were female. That most beautiful woman Liu Fei was one of them. This had caused the five that remained to mumble in a low voice.

The five soldiers, with Huang Xu as the leader, led Qin Yu and

the other four ascenders to the road to the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine.

The five Divine Realm soldiers and the five ascenders continued to proceed onward.

“Liu Fei, tell them a bit about the basic things of the Divine Realm.” Huang Xu casually ordered.

Liu Fei nodded. She then turned to Qin Yu and them and said. “Compared to the Divine Realm, the original cosmic space that you all came from had almost no restrictions. All of you, carefully listen to what I am about to tell you. Otherwise, if you were to make a joke out of yourself in the future, you cannot blame me for that.”

The five ascenders nodded.

“The Divine Realm can be considered as an extremely vast land.” Said Liu Fei with a smile.

The five ascenders all started to frown. From their memories, regardless of whether it was the Mortal Realm or the higher level cosmic space like the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, they were all boundless outer space. So how come this Divine Realm was a land?

Qin Yu and his brothers were pretending to be confused whereas the other two people were truly confused.

“The reason why I said the Divine Realm could be considered as an extremely vast land, is because surrounding this land is an almost endless ocean. As for exactly how vast this ocean is, not many people know. Perhaps Godkings know about it.” Said Liu Fei with a smile.

“Although the ocean is extremely vast, ninety nine percent of the Divine Realm’s people live on the land. The ocean can practically be completely neglected. That’s why I said that the Divine Realm could be considered an enormous land.” Liu Fei continued.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu actually already understood a bit about the general circumstances in the Divine Realm. They were all things that they managed to learn back in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm when Qin Yu asked Uncle Fu.

“The Eight Great Powers of the Divine Realm are also all located on the land of the Divine Realm.” Liu Fei spoke frankly with assurance.

Dissatisfied, Huang Xu said. “Liu Fei, they do not need to know about these things. It’s better for me explain to them.” Huang Xu took a glance at Qin Yu and them. “Listen carefully, the space in the Divine Realm is extremely stable. At the same time, the restriction brought about by its space is extremely large. I suspect you all have managed to feel it too... in here, it’s impossible for you all to even fly.”

Qin Yu and the other four all nodded.

Even Qin Yu himself was unable to fly.

“I can tell you all. In the Divine Realm, you are only capable of flying after becoming a Low Level Heavenly Deity.”

“Senior, how many different levels are the experts in the Divine Realm separated into?” The female ascender from the male and female ascenders not far from away from Qin Yu asked.

Huang Xu said indifferently. “The experts of the Divine Realm are primarily divided into: Low Level Deity, Mid Level Deity, High Level Deity, Low Level Heavenly Deity, Mid Level Heavenly Deity, High Level Heavenly Deity and the even higher level Godkings! Of course... legend has it that above the Godkings, are the Exalted Celestials.”

“We are only Low Level Deities right now, when would we be able to achieve a breakthrough?” That female ascender asked again.

Huang Xu shook his head and laughed. “Low Level Deity? Haha... you all cannot even be considered as Low Level Deity right now. At the very most, you are ‘in the process of becoming a Deity.’”

“In the process of becoming a Deity, why is that?” Qin Yu and the other four all looked at Huang Xu.

“It’s very simple. Low Level Deity, not only must the energy

within their body be Divine Energy, their soul must also reach the Golden Soul Pellet stage. As for you all... other than this person, the other four of you, none of your souls have formed a Golden Soul Pellet.” Said Huang Xu as he pointed to Qin Yu.

Immediately, that male and female looked to Qin Yu.

“Stop looking at him, even if you possessed a sufficient number of Divine Spiritual Stones, it would still require you at least several tens of millions of years to reach his level.” Said Huang Xu coldly. “However, all of your souls are close to the stage of consummation. There is also no need for you all to worry about your soul forming the Golden Soul Pellet.”

Qin Yu listened and nodded in his mind.

The soul’s level was the hardest to improve.

“After spending a countless number of years, it is possible for you all to become a High Level Deity. However, to become a Low Level Heavenly Deity from a High Level Deity...that is truly hard. Among millions of Deities, perhaps only one would be able to become a Low Level Heavenly Deity.” Sighed Huang Xu.

Qin Yu’s pupils shrunk.

There is only a single Heavenly Deity among millions of Deities? It seemed that this Heavenly Deity level was extremely hard to reach.

“After reaching the Low Level Heavenly Deity, each and every step forward becomes extremely hard. As for High Level Heavenly Deities... they can all be considered as people who possess immense power in the Divine Realm. As for the High Level Heavenly Deity to the Godking level, haha, Godking, if anyone of you manages to become a Godking in the future, I, Huang Xu would also be qualified to brag to others about it.” Huang Xu started laughing out loud.

Godking? The Divine Realm has already not had a new Godking for a very long time.

“Remember, a Low Level Deity’s Divine Awareness is incapable of leaving the body. The Mid Level Deity’s Divine Awareness can leave about ten meters distance away from their body. As for High Level Deities, their Divine Awareness can leave about a hundred meters away from their body. The increase is more or less like this. As for the Heavenly Deities, I am not very sure about it myself.” Said Huang Xu with a light smile.

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

He had actually tried to spread his Divine Awareness out from his body earlier. However, even with the amplification from the Meteoric Tear, he was only able to spread his Divine Awareness out several hundred meters away from his body.

“The distance that which Divine Awareness leaves your body that I mentioned earlier was merely that of which the Divine

Awareness could penetrate through the air. The materials in the Divine Awareness was very strange. It might be related to the Divine Spiritual Energy but even if one were a High Level Deity, his Divine Awareness would still be incapable of penetrating through the land, trees, sea water and other matters of nature.” Explained Huang Xu carefully.

Qin Yu and the others all had surprised looks on their faces.

“Indeed.” Qin Yu tried to use his Divine Awareness to penetrate through the land. However, even with the assistance from the Meteoric Tear, he was only barely able to penetrate a foot’s distance. It must be borne in mind, that due to Qin Yu having the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, his Divine Awareness had already reached the baseline of the Low Level Heavenly Deity Level.

“You all, look at those stones by the roadside. If you all tried to break open those stones, it would simply be impossible. As for me, I would be able to easily cut it open with this battle blade.” As Huang Xu said that, he split a stone by the roadside with a single slash of his blade.

Hei Yu suddenly said. “Senior, how powerful is that weapon of yours?”

“This battle blade of mine?” Huang Xu raised the battle blade in his hand. He smiled and said. “Although it is only a Mid Quality Divine Artifact, I am still capable of using it to hack you in two with a single strike.”

“Mn?” Qin Yu frowned.

Hei Yu’s ‘Black Feather Battle Armor’ was as tough as a High Quality Divine Artifact.

“I can tell that your body cultivation is pretty good. Unfortunately, in the cosmic spaces below, no matter how hard you trained your body, you can only, at the very most, reach the toughness of a Mid Level Deity.” Said Huang Xu with a light smile. “The reason why Divine Artifacts are called Divine Artifacts, is because of the fact that Divine Energy needs to be poured into it to truly display its might.”

“Using a Low Quality Divine Artifact that has Divine Energy poured into it can cut through a High Level Divine Artifact that doesn’t have Divine Energy poured into it.” Huang Xu explained.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all shocked.

Although Uncle Fu had once said that a Divine Artifacts would become even more powerful once Divine Energy was poured into it, Qin Yu did not pay much attention to it. However, who would’ve thought that once Divine Energy was poured in, the might of the Divine Artifacts would actually increase that much.

As they continued walking, Qin Yu and the other four managed to learn a lot of things.

Flying was the sign of reaching Heavenly Deity level.

Teleportation was something that was impossible to be done. As for Divine Awareness... it was truly too hard to spread out one's Divine Awareness. Furthermore, in the Divine Realm, there are no such things as Transmission Spiritual Pearl or similar items at all.

In the Divine Realm, if one wanted to transmit information, it could only be done via man power.

It could be said that a space of extreme stability like the Divine Realm was much like the Hidden Dragon Continent that Qin Yu lived on when he was younger.

“That stone by the side of the road is over a hundred times heavier than a tall mountain in your previous lesser realm's space.” Huang Xu pointed to a roadside stone. “In short, all the matter in the Divine Realm: mountains, trees, and even demonic beasts and so on is different from that of the lower realms.”

Huang Xu smiled and said. “Well then, I'll have Liu Fei tell you guys about the computation of time in here.”

Liu Fei nodded.

“In the Divine Realm, there is day and night. The day time is twelve hours and the night time is also twelve hours. There are twenty four hours in a day. As for a year, there are three hundred and sixty days in a year, which just happens to be the number of days in a Heavenly Cycle.”

[TL: 周天 → Heavenly Cycle. It's some sort of time thing in daoism that I have no clue about. You read them pretty often in eastern fantasies and xianxia novels. There's the large heavenly cycle and the small heavenly cycle. They have something to do with chi transferring through the body.]

Once Liu Fei said those words, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being surprised.

The method which the Divine Realm used to calculate its time was extremely similar to that of the Hidden Dragon Continent.

“How come the Divine Realm possesses day and night?” Qin Yu asked.

Seeing that Qin Yu asked, Liu Fei lightly smiled to Qin Yu. Clearly, Qin Yu's strength had won a favorable impression from Liu Fei.

Liu Fei pointed to the south and then pointed to the north. “There are a total of Eight Great Sage Emperors in the Divine Realm. Of which, the Utmost South Sage Emperor's Light Lens City radiates the ‘Light of Daytime’ for twelve hours every day. As for the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Floating Snow City, every day it radiates the ‘Dark Curtain of Night’ for twelve hours. The Light of Daytime and the Dark Curtain of Night just so happens to be on at different times. Once the Light of Daytime is emitted, the entire Divine Realm would be radiated with light. Once the Dark Curtain of Night is emitted, the entire Divine Realm becomes covered with darkness.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded. However, he was still pretty surprised in his heart.

“There is another thing that I believe you all have discovered too. The Divine Spiritual Energy of the Divine Realm is extremely violent.” Liu Fei said with a smile. “The violent Divine Spiritual Energy is not something that can be absorbed and used to train with.”

Qin Yu and the other four were stunned.

Uncle Fu did not mention such a thing to Qin Yu before. That was because Uncle Fu believed that since the Bewitching God Temple possessed a large amount of Divine Spiritual Stones and even Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence, he did not care much about the Divine Spiritual Energy.

“Earlier when I tried to absorb it, I didn’t manage to succeed. And here I thought that my cultivation method was incorrect.” Said Hou Fei.

Liu Fei shook her head and said while smiling. “In the Divine Realm, only the Divine Spiritual Energy within the cities are tranquil. One can only absorb Divine Spiritual Energy and train when one’s in a city. As for outside of the cities, those areas close to the cities are slightly better off. However, the further away from the cities, the more violent the Divine Spiritual Energy becomes. When one reaches a desolate area outside of the cities, it is simply impossible for one to absorb Divine Spiritual Energy.”

“Why is the Divine Spiritual Energy within the cities tranquil?” Qin Yu asked.

Liu Fei shook her head and said. “All I know is that the Extreme East Sage Emperor has sixty four cities underneath him. In all these years, there has never been a new city nor has there been a city removed. The Divine Spiritual Energy within those cities is completely tranquil and the Divine Spiritual Energy outside of those cities is slightly worse. However, the further away from those cities, the more violent and chaotic the Divine Spiritual Energy becomes. It might be that these sixty four cities possess some sort of special reason for it to have tranquil Divine Spiritual Energy.”

Qin Yu had some speculations in his heart.

Clearly, the constructions of the cities in the Divine Realm were not merely made through using stones. There might be some special methods.

“Thus, when one trains in the Divine Realm, the most important aspect is the Divine Spiritual Stones. The Divine Spiritual Stones are also the currency of the entire Divine Realm. Only through having Divine Spiritual Stones will you be able to train at ease. Of course, the Divine Spiritual Energy within the cities are tranquil and one can absorb them to train. However, in order to enter those cities to train.. sigh....” Liu Fei shook her head and smiled.

At this moment, the little squadron captain Huang Xu turned

around. He said to Qin Yu and them. “In the Divine Realm, one must pay in order to enter the cities. Furthermore, once night time arrives, no pedestrians are allowed to be in the cities. Thus, unless you spend Divine Spiritual Stones to live in an inn, you’ll be forced to depart from the city.”

“The number of people in the Divine Realm is extremely high. However, the number of cities is extremely small. For example, our Yuchi City, there are a total of close to twenty million people in the Yuchi City. However, the number of Deities that live outside the Yuchi City is instead over two hundred million! It is not that they do not wish to enter the city, but rather that they cannot afford to live there because even the cheapest house in the city costs two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones!”

Huang Xu shook his head and said. “I have assumed the role of the little squadron captain for all these years, have trained for such a long time and saved my money the entire time. Yet, only recently did I manage to purchase a house in the Yuchi City.”

“Sigh, it’s hard to purchase a house.” Huang Xu sighed.

The other two males and two females, the four soldiers, also nodded in approval.

“A single house costs two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. Earning that many Divine Spiritual Stones is truly too hard.” Each and every one of those soldiers started to sigh. That Liu Fei also sighed and said. “I suspect It’ll take me several millions of years to save up such an amount.”

Qin Yu and his brothers looked to each other.

Two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones? Was that a lot?

A single Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence equates to a hundred Top Quality Divine Spiritual Stones which equate to ten thousand High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones which in term equate to a million Mid Quality Divine Spiritual Stones which then equate to a hundred million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.

As for the Bewitching God Temple, it possessed quite many Divine Spiritual Crystal Essences and a large pile of Top Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. Two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones was nothing but mere trifle.

However, Qin Yu and his brothers have forgotten.... What sort of person was the 'Craftsman God' Chehou Yuan?

He was the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm!

Even Godkings have to treat him with courtesy and personally come to ask him to refine or create artifacts for them. He was a super amazing person. In terms of the number of treasures he possessed... he could even purchase the entire Yuchi City and still have money to spare.

For Uncle Fu to not care about these sort of things and not mention them to Qin Yu was also reasonable.

After about sixteen hours of walking, on the second day when the Light of Daytime arrived, Qin Yu and them reached their destination... the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine.

Chapter 3: Uncle Fu's Storage Ring

People come and go. From a glance, this Divine Spiritual Stone Mine was densely packed with people. Merely the people walking outside the mine were already in the several tens of thousands. Who knows how many more might be inside the mine digging out Divine Spiritual Stones?

“So lively. There's so many ascenders?” Seeing how lively it was, Hou Fei was unable to refrain his excitement.

Huang Xu frowned. He said coldly. “Behave yourself. If you were to provoke any big shot here and get killed as an effect, you can't blame anyone other than yourself.”

Hou Fei's brows immediately started to shiver. He was overflowing with anger. However, he still restrained himself.

“Of the miners here, only a small portion of them are ascenders. The majority of them are Deities that have come here voluntarily.” Huang Xu then started to answer the question that Hou Fei presented earlier. “In the Divine Realm, it is extremely hard for one to live comfortably. There are three ways, either you are very strong, in possession of a very good amount of courage and insight or originate from a very powerful background. If you possess neither of these, like the majority of the people, then you could only rely on yourself.”

“Mining here, those people would possess the same salary as the

ascenders.” Huang Xu pointed to the people in the distant mining.

“Salary of ascenders?” Qin Yu frowned.

Not long after, Huang Xu and them proceed to bring Qin Yu and them to a place.

“Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Song Hui, Shi Tian.”

A serious looking female said in a cold voice. “The five of you, listen carefully. From today on, you five shall be workers of this Divine Spiritual Stone Mine affiliated with the Yuchi City.”

“Your mission is to deliver Divine Spiritual Stones once per year. Every time you deliver the Divine Spiritual Stones, you are to deliver three thousand six hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. You are to do this every year. If you were to deliver less than the amount for a certain year, you are to make up for it the next year. If the second year wasn’t enough, then you are to make up for it the third year! If after a thousand years, you still did not finish your mission, then you all are to continue to mine. Furthermore, during the days of mining, you all are not allowed to hide away the Divine Spiritual Stones. Against the search of experts, unless you all possess storage Divine Artifacts, it would be impossible for you to conceal the Divine Spiritual Stones.”

Saying this here, that woman started to display a smile.

Storage Divine Artifact, merely by the fact that there had not

been a single Storage Divine Artifact being discovered in all those years in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, one could tell how precious the Storage Divine Artifacts are. Using a Storage Divine Artifact to steal some Divine Spiritual Stones?

Who would be that senseless?

“Well then, this is the key for the your rooms that you all shall live in. You all can leave your Divine Spiritual Stones in the room. Other than those who possess the key, no other people would be able to open the room. Well then... you all can go and mine now. Remember, you must come and deliver the goods once per year. If you were to resist, then your ‘Identity Title Plate’ shall be destroyed.”

Qin Yu and the other four all nodded. Each and every one of them took a hexagonal key from the woman.

After Qin Yu and his brothers separated from the couple Song Hui and Shi Tian, they did not go back to their residence at all.

“Big brother, this Divine Realm seems to be pretty boring.” Said Hou Fei with his lips curled up.

Boring?

“No, it’s very interesting.” Qin Yu was filled with vitality. He looked to the surroundings. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, according to what I know, this Divine Realm is a lot more complicated than what you

two are imagining it to be.”

And right at this moment...

“Heavenly Deity!”

Qin Yu and his brothers all looked to the sky.

They saw a middle aged man with a resolute and grim appearance flying past the sky. That man would even occasionally look to the ground. However, his disdainful look as if he was standing above everyone else have instead brought an oppressive sensation to everyone below.

Flying! This was the mark of a Heavenly Deity.

“The three of you ought to have just arrived, right? That person over there is the supervisor of this Divine Spiritual Stone Mine, Lord Yuchi Yang. Lord Yuchi Yang is a person from the most revered family of the Yuchi City, the Yuchi Clan.”

A youngster beside Qin Yu and them walked over while smiling.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

As for Qin Yu, he also had a longing in his heart. The longing to fly. Regardless of whether it was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm or the Mortal Realm, Qin Yu was capable of flying high up

in the sky. However, who would've known that things would be that troublesome in the Divine Realm.

“This Divine Realm is truly peculiar. Only through controlling the space to offset the gravity of the ground would one be able to fly. This requires one to possess a comprehension of the spatial laws of the Low Level Heavenly Deity level.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

Soon after, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu entered into a mine cave.

Dark and cold. Qin Yu and his brothers felt a strange sensation after entering the mine cave. This Divine Spiritual Stone Mine was extremely vast. It possessed an circumference of no less than a hundred miles. There were mine caves on the ground which were extremely criss-crossed. After turning left and right, Qin Yu and his brothers had managed to reach the deepest place of the mine cave.

“Big brother, what should we do now?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you have also heard what those people said earlier. I also know a bit more that I have yet to tell you two. Come, I'll have Uncle Fu tell you two.”

With an intention from Qin Yu, the three brothers disappeared.

Inside Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space.

Qin Yu and his brothers appeared on a piece of meadows. Qin Yu pointed to the ground and then a stone table and four stone chairs appeared on the meadows. Qin Yu and his brothers casually sat down on the chairs. As for Uncle Fu, he had also came here following Qin Yu's intention.

"Uncle Fu." Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Uncle Fu saluted respectfully. "Master, is there something you need me for?"

"Come sit down, tell these two brothers of mine the cruelty of the Divine Realm." Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Uncle Fu nodded. He sat down following the orders. Qin Yu and his brothers had even toasted cups of wine and started drinking carefreely.

"The cruelty of the Divine Realm, first the environment is cruel. At locations far from the cities, the Divine Spiritual Energy is extremely violent and simply cannot be absorbed to train. Furthermore, in those uninhabited regions, the demon beasts of the Divine Realm would run amok. Although the demon beasts of the Divine Realm possess weak soul cultivation which is inferior to even Low Level Deities, their attack power is relatively strong. For example, Wu Lan!" Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

With an intention from Qin Yu, Wu Lan appeared.

Wu Lan had a face filled with confusion.

Uncle Fu pointed to Wu Lan and said. “Wu Lan, his true form is that of the ruler within the Divine Realm’s Ant Clan, ‘Blackstain Ant.’ If master were to not use the Divine Spear Waning Snow, then it would be very hard for you to defeat Wu Lan.”

“Blackstain Ant?” Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan with shock.

Wu Lan looked to Uncle Fu with a confused expression. “Who are you? How come you know my true form? I have seen you before in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm but was unable to recognize who you are.”

“You’ve already become unable to recognize me after I merely changed my appearance a bit?” Uncle Fu smiled lightly.

Uncle Fu’s appearance slightly changed. His back became a bit straighter. At the same time, the clothes on his body had also changed. It turned into a jade colored gown with golden borders. On the gown was the word ‘Bewitching.’

“Bewitching God Temple’s housekeeper?” Wu Lan’s eyes were wide open. Only now did he manage to recognize with shock that the man before him was the housekeeper of the bewitching God Temple. Wu Lan was unable to refrain from looking at Qin Yu with an unbelieving expression.

Qin Yu merely smiled.

Qin Yu had only told Hou Fei and Hei Yu of the matter of him becoming the master of the Bewitching God Temple. He had not told anyone else.

“The Blackstain Ant’s defense is extremely exceptional. Its strength is also very powerful. Once they pass the tribulation and took on a human form, their strength is comparable to that of a High Level Deity.” Said Uncle Fu frankly with assurance. “The Blackstain Ant is the ruler of the Ant Clan. Their strongest aspect is... their ability to control the innumerable amount of Divine Realm’s ant beasts. To offend a Blackstain Ant is an extremely frightening thing. That is because he is capable of creating an Ant Swarm!”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu all looked at Wu Lan in shock.

Wu Lan smiled bitterly, shook his head and said. “What ruler of ants. Completely useless. For Low Level Heavenly Deity, I am able to control a large number of my subordinates to attack. However, when I encountered a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, I was still obediently captured and then gifted to the master of the Bewitching God Temple.”

Uncle Fu smiled. He then continued. “Wu Lan is classified as a powerful Divine Realm’s demon beast. The demon beasts of the Divine Realm are also separated into those that are strong and those that are weak. For the weak demon beasts, a Low Level Deity

would be able to easily exterminate them. For the strong demon beasts, even a Low Level Heavenly Deity would have to spend a large amount of energy to exterminate them. However, even the strongest demon beast is only capable of fighting against a Low Level Heavenly Deity. After all, when relying merely on strength and numbers, they are useless against the Heavenly Deities who could control the spatial laws.”

Qin Yu and his brothers nodded.

Uncle Fu continued. “Hou Fei, Hei Yu, the two of you ought to be able to understand the dangers of the uninhabited areas of the Divine Realm. In those uninhabited areas, other than the dangers from the demon beasts, there are also those vicious and merciless Deities who love to kill others to rob their belongings.”

Uncle Fu lightly smiled. “The Divine Realm is a world of extremely cruel competition. In this world, if you do not have strength and power, then you’ll be at the lowest rung of the society. If you possess strength and power, then you’ll be able to safely live inside the city. If you have even more strength and power and become a Heavenly Deity level expert... Haha, at that time, regardless of whichever city you arrive at, you would not require to show your Identity Title Plate or pay any taxes.”

“In the Divine Realm, the Deity stage is the stage of the weak whereas the Heavenly Deity stage is the stage of the strong. Only after one becomes a Heavenly Deity would one be qualified to wander the dangerous and uninhabited regions of the Divine Realm to search for Grandmist Spiritual Treasures or precious medicinal herbs and materials.”

Said Uncle Fu as he smiled.

“Back then, the old master would travel tens of millions of miles and cross mountains in order to find all kinds of precious materials. He then created the numerous exceptional Heavenly Divine Artifacts and even Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. His accomplishment and fame spread throughout the Divine Realm. Even the Godkings would have to personally come and request my old master to help them create artifacts... in the entire Divine Realm, other than the legendary Exalted Celestial, even Godkings could forget about making my old master bow to them.”

Said Uncle Fu confidently.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

“Good! Traveling tens of millions of miles in order to wander the uninhabited and chaotic regions.” Qin Yu's fighting spirit was burning. “However, in order to travel the tens of millions of miles long journey, I must still take the first step.”

“Uncle Fu, are you certain that your speculation of Li'er and Uncle Lan from back then was correct?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu said confidently. “Seeing this Jiang Lan's Realm that is even able to control the proportions of time, that person who created the Jiang Lan's Realm was definitely a Godking. Furthermore, he also has a certain level of comprehension toward

the temporal laws. These sort of people, there are only that many in the Divine Realm.... thus, master's Uncle Lan was a person of revered status was something that's completely obvious. For even him to be unable to settle the things for you and Jiang Li, it clearly showed that Li'er's family is extremely powerful. Thus, her family ought to be one of the Eight Great Families."

Qin Yu lightly nodded his head. He agreed with Uncle Fu's speculation.

"Master, you can rest assured. As long as you reach the level of artifact craftsmanship at the old master's level and become the number one artifact craftsman in the entire Divine Realm, even the Eight Great Sage Emperors would also rush to you to insist on marrying their daughters off to you." Said Uncle Fu with a smile. "Back then, quite many Godkings have gifted their daughters to the old master. Unfortunately, old master was infatuated with only artifact refinement and creation. His lifelong goal was to create a Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure. Other than that, he simply did not have the mindset to be placed in love and whatnot."

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

"It is also extremely difficult to become an artifact craftsman expert. However, the more difficult it is, the more enthusiasm I have for it. Back then, I was merely a kid that was unable to even train in the Internal Techniques. Yet, even that kid was able to reach this current stage. What else would be impossible?" Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Wu Lan all looked at Qin Yu.

“In order to become an expert artifact craftsman, the most important aspect was knowing formation techniques and barriers. Good... in the thousand years that I will be in this mine, I shall be in the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s second layer space and train in the ‘Array Path.’ A thousand years outside means that I would have a hundred thousand years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Said Qin Yu.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. “Do you have any Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones? Every thousand years, we must hand over three thousand six hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. If you can help me with that, I would not need to waste time on digging them in the outside world.”

Uncle Fu was startled. “Low Quality? Low Quality?”

Uncle Fu said that twice.

“What’s wrong?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu in confusion. “Could it be that there aren’t any in the Bewitching God Temple?” As he said that, Qin Yu proceed to use his awareness to search the entire Bewitching God Temple. As the master of the Bewitching God Temple, it was extremely easy for him to inspect the Bewitching God Temple.

Suddenly, Qin Yu’s eyes were open wide and round like a ball.

In the Artifacts Palace where the Divine Spiritual Stones are kept, there were a lot of Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence, an extremely large amount of Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones and some

High Level Divine Spiritual Stones. However, there was not a single Mid Level Divine Spiritual Stone. Much less a Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stone.

Qin Yu suddenly realized.

“Senior Chehou has truly neglected me.” Qin Yu smiled bitterly. “He possessed too many treasures that he actually didn’t even bother to store the most basic Low Quality and Mid Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. Could it be that I am to bring the High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones to pay the obligation? While it might be fine once, but if I were to do it twice or three times, how would other not suspect me?”

As long as the person has half a brain, they would grow suspicious.

The Divine Elemental Stones that were mined from this mine were mostly Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. Only occasionally would a Mid Quality Divine Spiritual Stone appear. For a High Quality Divine Spiritual Stone to appear was extremely unlikely. As for Top Quality Divine Spiritual Stone? From the entire time of the existence of this mine, only a single Top Quality Divine Spiritual Stone has appeared.

If Qin Yu were to use Top Quality Divine Spiritual Stones to pay his dues every single time, how would others possibly not be suspicious?

“Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stone, Low Quality Divine

Spiritual Stone... “ Uncle Fu mumbled a couple times. Suddenly, Uncle Fu patted his head and said. “Ah, I remember now.”

Uncle Fu waved his sleeve. Suddenly a mountain appeared on the meadows before Qin Yu and them. It was a mountain of things gathered together in a mess.

“That is?...” Qin Yu and them looked to that ‘mountain’ in surprise.

Uncle Fu laughed and said. “When I am bored, I would usually research formation arrays and barriers. When researching formation arrays and barriers, I am required to use crystal stones to set up the formation arrays and barriers to conduct experiments. I didn’t wish to use High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones to set up formation arrays and barriers due to their expensiveness. As I am merely conducting experiments, why should I go and use the good Divine Spiritual Stones? Thus, back then, I had exchanged for a large amount of Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. Using Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones to set up formation arrays and barriers to experiment with, that I do not feel pained when doing.”

“In this pile of stuff, other than Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones, there are also many common crystal stones of all different kinds of attributes. These are merely a portion of them. There are a lot more in my Storage Divine Artifact Ring.” Uncle Fu rubbed his ring as he smiled and said those words.

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu’s ring. The more he looked to it the more happy he became.

“Haha... good, Uncle Fu, from today on, I shall wholeheartedly research those nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path.’ Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you can concentrate on training. Uncle Fu, please remind us every time a hundred years have passed so that we can go and deliver those three thousand six hundred pieces of Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.” Qin Yu ordered.

Mining in the mine for a thousand years. However, Qin Yu and his brothers had instead decided to train in the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm for a hundred thousand years.

Chapter 4: God Sealing Pagoda

“Yes, master.” Uncle Fu bowed and accepted the order.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. He then looked to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, your weapons. Other than the Cloud Piercing Spear and the Black Stick, do you two want more powerful weapons?”

“Big brother, you have more powerful weapons?” Hou Fei’s eyes shined.

With a flip of Qin Yu’s hand, a little boat appeared and started to float in the air. At the same time, a pair of transparent gloves and a very tall stone pagoda also appeared. Seeing this scene, Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu with a shocked expression. “Master, these are the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that the old master had left for you!”

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? The legendary Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Wu Lan who stood to the side said with an unbelieving expression. “Furthermore, three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?”

“As they are left for me, they’re mine now. Thus, I have the authority to distribute them as I see fit.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Ever since he obtained these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu had never planned to refine all three of them

himself. If he were to refine all three of them, how would his brothers be able to move about unhindered in the Divine Realm?

Let alone, Qin Yu possessed the Jiang Lan's Realm as well as Chehou Yuan's most prided High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear Waning Snow. Qin Yu was not lacking in any powerful treasures.

Furthermore, if one were to compare the battle power.

“If one were to compare the battle power, then if one does not possess the strength of a Godking, then even if one possessed powerful treasures, it would still be impossible to be recognized by the Eight Great Sage Emperors and become Li'er husband.” Qin Yu was very certain of this.

To experts at the level of Godkings, only other people that are also at the Godking level or the legendary Exalted Celestial would cause them to see them face to face.

Thus, Qin Yu must focus his strength on two aspects. The first was training and the second was researching the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' and strive to reach the level of the 'Craftsman God.'

“Big brother, we cannot accept those treasures.” Said Hei Yu solemnly. Hou Fei also wanted to say something but he was instead interrupted by Qin Yu.

“Do not decline so fast. Let me first introduce these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to you two. The first one is the Divine Craft Flying Yamen. It is a flying type Spiritual Treasure. Its speed was extremely and matchlessly fast. Once you possess it... it could be said that if you wish to flee for your life in the Divine Realm, there would not be many people that would be capable of capturing you.”

Immediately, Hei Yu and Hou Fei looked to the Divine Craft Flying Yamen with blazing gazes.

The Divine Spiritual Energy of the Divine Realm was extremely violent. Furthermore, the space was so stable and tenacious. Teleportation was simply an impossible to do thing in the Divine Realm. One could only teleport after reaching the Godking level and achieve complete comprehensions of the Spatial Laws.

For experts of the Heavenly Deity level, all they could do was fly and not teleport.

Thus, it was evident how precious a flying type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure like the Divine Craft Flying Yamen was.

“The second Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is called the Snowthread Gloves. The Snowthread Gloves possesses the strongest attack power among the three. Once one manage to refine it, one’s hands would become extremely tough and durable. One would then be able to fight against others with empty hands. Furthermore, the Snowthread Gloves also possess many additional functions. One of which was its ability to increase the attack power. There are some other special abilities... it possesses the

strongest attack power among the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They both determined that this attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was too precious.

“The third Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is called the God Sealing Pagoda. The God Sealing Pagoda could be said to be... a higher level Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas! The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas could only be considered as a toy in the Divine Realm because it could only at the most subdue Demon Emperors. However, the God Sealing Pagoda is different. Regardless of men or demon beasts, as long as they have yet to reach the Godking level then once they become unable to resist the God Sealing Pagoda and are absorbed into it, they will become the slave of the master of the God Sealing Pagoda!”

Qin Yu looked at his two brothers.

“These three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the Snowthread Gloves and the Divine Craft Flying Yamen could be considered as second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for this God Sealing Pagoda, it could only be considered as third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure... that was because it could only seal others when they are completely unable to resist the attractive force of the God Sealing Pagoda. Thus, its true usefulness was not very large. For people that are stronger than yourself, it would be extremely hard to use the God Sealing Pagoda on them.” Qin Yu explained.

There was not a single thing within the God Sealing Pagoda.

It was unlike the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas that Qin Yu obtained back then where there are powerful Demon Emperors and Demon Kings right after he obtained it. That was the reason why the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas seemed powerful. Had there not been a single demon beast within it and he would have to capture them all himself, how would the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas be powerful?

As for the God Sealing Pagoda, in order to imprison people or demons into it, he must at the very least defeat or seriously injure those people or demons so that they would be unable to resist the attractive force of the God Sealing Pagoda. After all, the attractive force of the God Sealing Pagoda was not very strong.

The might of the attractive force of the God Sealing Pagoda was determined by how refined it was and the strength of its master.

“Big brother, you keep the Snowthread Gloves.” Hou Fei and Hei Yu said.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. “The Snowthread Gloves could be considered as a second-rated Spiritual Treasure. As for the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, the Divine Spear Waning Snow that I possessed, its strength was also about that of a second-rated Spiritual Treasure. You must remember that Waning Snow is His Lordship the Craftsman God’s most prided High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.”

If something does not contain Grandmist Spiritual Energy, then

it is not a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Originally, a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts would possess the strength of a third-rated Spiritual Treasure. However, Qin Yu's Waning Snow was a tier stronger than ordinary High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. However, Heavenly Divine Artifacts are only separated into three tiers. Thus, it could only be summarized as being a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

Without using Grandmist Spiritual Energy yet was able to refine and create such a powerful weapon that was comparable to a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, that was also the reason why Chehou Yuan had determined the Divine Spear Waning Snow as his most prided weapon.

“Master...” Uncle Fu grew impatient.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu frowned. Uncle Fu could only resist himself.

Qin Yu also knew about what Uncle Fu wanted to tell him.

This Snowthread Gloves was actually extremely compatible with the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Wearing the Snowthread Gloves and then using the Divine Spear Waning Snow to attack, one's attack strength would increase by several times. If using the two together, then their might would not be far away from a first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

However, Qin Yu didn't want to say it or let his brothers know

about it.

“Mn, in that case big brother you should take the Divine Craft Flying Yamen.” Said Hei Yu.

Among the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the Snowthread Gloves and the Divine Craft Flying Yamen was comparatively better whereas the God Sealing Pagoda was relatively useless. After all, there was not a single thing inside the God Sealing Pagoda. If one wanted experts, one must personally go defeat and capture them.

“Divine Craft Flying Yamen? I possess the Jiang Lan’s Realm, it’s even easier for me to use that to flee.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Hei Yu was startled.

Compared to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the Divine Craft Flying Yamen’s ability to save one’s life was indeed inferior.

“Haha, it’s better that I tell you all myself. This God Sealing Pagoda shall be mine. Fei Fei’s agility and speed is inferior to Xiao Hei. Fei Fei, this Divine Craft Flying Yamen shall be yours. Xiao Hei, this remaining Snowthread Gloves shall be yours.”

After Qin Yu finished saying that, he pointed to the God Sealing Pagoda. A trace of his blood dripped onto the God Sealing Pagoda.

That enormous stone pagoda immediately started to rapidly

reduce in size. At the same time, it started to assimilate into Qin Yu's body.

“Remember, first drip your blood on it to become its master. Then absorb it into your body and slowly refine it. The two of you do not possess a high level soul, I reckon it'll take you two at least ten thousand years to refine those Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Do not make haste.” Entrusted Qin Yu.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked at the ‘Divine Craft Flying Yamen’ and the ‘Snowthread Gloves’ not far away. Then they looked at Qin Yu. The two of them were unable to say anything for a long time.

“Well then, the two of you can casually find a place and start training. I will also go and start my training.” Qin Yu slightly smiled. He then disappeared.

“Big brother...” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked as Qin Yu left. They were still unable to say anything.

With a thought, a house appeared on the ground. Outside the house was a short and thick osmanthus flower tree. Qin Yu walked into the house and sat down in a cross-legged position. As for Uncle Fu, he was right next to Qin Yu.

“Sigh... strange.” Qin Yu sighed.

He had originally wanted to get a trace of ‘flour paste energy’

from the Stellar Space for his brothers so that they would be able to refine the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures faster. However, a strange thing occurred.

Regardless of how hard Qin Yu tried to control the ‘flour paste energy,’ it would at the very most move about in the Stellar Space. It was simply unable for the flour paste energy to pass through the Black Hole Channel and come out.

“Master, is there something?” Seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Uncle Fu asked,

Qin Yu woke back up. He smiled and shook his head. “Uncle Fu, for the time being you can stay outside. Wake me up after a hundred years.” After Qin Yu finished saying that, Uncle Fu left the house.

Inside the house.

Qin Yu started to refine the God Sealing Pagoda.

Inside the Stellar Space. It was the same as before, densely packed traces of flour paste energy were gathering toward the Origin in the middle of the Stellar Space. That dark gold colored bead would absorb a shocking amount of flour paste energy at every moment. Merely, the change on the dark gold colored bead was extremely slim.

An enormous stone pagoda appeared in the Stellar Space. At the

same time, a trace of flour paste energy had already landed and covered the peak of the pagoda.

The God Sealing Pagoda was currently absorbing the flour paste energy with an extremely extremely slow speed.

Qin Yu clearly sensed that as the God Sealing Pagoda absorbed the flour paste energy, it was being refined unceasingly with a sensible level of change. This sort of refinement did not require him to spend a lot of effort. Thus caused Qin Yu to have the leisure to think about other things.

“It would seem that I had thought myself to be too infallible before. I had thought that my body would be comparable to the toughness of a High Quality Divine Artifact. However, it would appear that only a Divine Artifact that has been instilled with Divine Energy would be able to display its true might. The method in which the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm used Divine Artifacts were truly....” Qin Yu can’t help himself from sighing.

If one was viewing the sky from the bottom of a well, how would one be able to tell the vastness of the sky?

His current body’s toughness was merely that of a Mid Level Deity’s level.

“Evidently, the Divine Realm places an immense importance to one’s body. Only through possessing a tough enough body would one be able to bear enough Divine Energy. My soul, with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, is already close to the Low Level

Heavenly Deity level. The reason why I was only able to absorb that small amount of Divine Energy was because my body was not tough enough.”

Qin Yu was able to sense that the dark gold colored Divine Energy within his body was slowly permeating into his muscles and bones.

His body was slowly and gradually increasing in strength.

“My body that was no longer able to level up in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is actually being easily leveled up here. As expected of the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration. He then separated his mind to do two tasks. While paying attention to the refinement of the God Sealing Pagoda, he started reading the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path.’

With a flip of his hand, the first scroll of the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path’ appeared in his hand.

After sweeping it with his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu began researching on the ‘Array Path.’ The amount of information contained within each golden scroll was all astonishingly large. As time passed, Qin Yu came to understand more and more about the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path.’

‘Array Path’ was primarily divided into: Killing Array, Trapping Array and Defensive Array.

These three different types of arrays were also respectively

subdivided into different arrays. For example, the Killing Array could be subdivided into the illusion type which contained the attacking through using Heart's Devils. There is also the amplification type which uses energy to attack and the overlapping type which overlaps one's attack power.

As for the Trapping Array, it was also divided into numerous different types.

The nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' primarily talked about these three major types of formation arrays. What was strange was that this nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' only a bit more than a hundred scrolls talked about 'Killing Array.' For 'Defensive Array,' there are over two hundred scrolls. The remaining scrolls, over five hundred scrolls, all talked about the 'Trapping Array.'

The information contained within a golden scroll was much more numerous compared to the jade slips of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu originally could not imagine why the 'Array Path' would require nine hundred golden scrolls.

However, after merely reading three scrolls, Qin Yu came to understand it completely.

Of these nine hundred scrolls, it was likely that only one percent of its contents talked about how to set up formation arrays or break through a formation array. As for the rest of its contents,

they were all examples and details explanations of numerous different types of formation arrays.

It started from the simplest Five Phases Formation Array. It explained how to set up a Five Phases Formation Array, how to break apart a Five Phases Formation Array, what part of the Five Phases Formation Array was its weak point, what part of the Five Phrases Formation Array was important and so on..

Like that, the nine hundred scrolls of 'Array Path' explained examples of formation arrays one by one.

Different types of pairing methods would give birth to different types of formation array examples. It started from the most simple most basic formation array and then continue to go into harder ones. As one proceeded, the formation array examples became more and more complicated.

At the beginning, Qin Yu was reading the contents in regard to the 'Killing Array.'

In the entire hundred years, Qin Yu was able to easily understand the principle and essentials of the simple formation arrays that he started with first. However, as he continued to read deeper, when he reached those more complicated formation arrays, it would take him several months or even longer to understand a single formation array.

"That's right. I can coerce others into entering the illusion barrier like that. This I understand. However, how would eighteen

overlaying attack formation arrays be able to combine into one?” Qin Yu was still pondering unceasingly. He was using his Divine Awareness to calculate all sort of circumstances with lightning speed.

The speed at which a Deity’s Divine Awareness computes was hundreds of thousands of times faster than the Mortal Realm’s science and technology cosmos’s so called supercomputers.

“Master, it has already been a hundred years. A year has already passed outside.” Uncle Fu’s voice suddenly sounded.

Qin Yu was suddenly woken up by Uncle Fu’s noise.

“It’s already been a hundred years?” Qin Yu had a surprised expression on his face. As he was completely emerged in the computations of the formation arrays, he did not even notice the passage of time at all. “Eh, the God Sealing Pagoda also finished refining.”

Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile.

Originally, he had decided to double task and pay attention to the God Sealing Pagoda while studying the ‘Array Path.’ However, as time passed, Qin Yu began to feel that his Divine Awareness’s calculation speed was too slow and started to wholeheartedly emerge himself into the study of the ‘Array Path.’ Thus, he did not pay attention to the God Sealing Pagoda at all.

By the time he woke back up, the God Sealing Pagoda had already been finished binding.

Chapter 5: Endless Deductions

Only after he completely refined the ‘God Sealing Pagoda’ did Qin Yu realize its true power. When the ‘God Sealing Pagoda’ absorbs its target, it would both attack the target’s soul and devour its target.

If one’s soul were too weak, one would experience a very miserable state after encountering the God Sealing Pagoda.

“In the Divine Realm, one’s strength is directly proportional to one’s soul’s level. Those Heavenly Deity level experts, each and every one of them possesses souls that have reached the ‘Embryo’ stage. When attacking with the soul, I am still inadequate by far.”

[TL: I have decided to change pre-infant soul stage to Embryo soul stage.]

Qin Yu understood in his heart that the so called soul attack was the same as causing the target to be in a muddle headed state and then devour his opponent.

“Even though I’ve managed to completely refine it, my soul’s level is too weak. If I were to rely only on the God Sealing Pagoda, I suspect that I would only be able to handle High Level Deities.” Qin Yu estimated in his heart.

Attacking with the soul was the same as attacking with one’s Divine Awareness. Under the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, Qin

Yu's Divine Awareness has already reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. He was able to completely subdue a High Level Deity.

“Big brother.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu's voices sounded from outside. Uncle Fu's voice also sounded. “Master, I have already brought Hou Fei and Hei Yu over. The three sets of three thousand six hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones that need to be delivered have also been prepared.”

Only then did Qin Yu walk out from his house.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, how is the refinement of your Grandmist Spiritual Treasures going?” Said Qin Yu as he smiled. The current Hou Fei and Hei Yu seemed more confident compared to before.

Hou Fei smiled and said. “Although I have only refined thirty percent of the Divine Craft Flying Yamen, its speed is already extremely fast. In the Jiang Lan's Realm, if we aren't using teleportation or greater teleportation, I am able to throw off Mixed Hair Bird in a blink of an eye.”

Hei Yu lightly smiled and said. “Regarding the Snowthread Gloves, I too have refined about thirty percent. However, it has already increased my strength tenfold. Currently, when confronted with me, Monkey is only able to run away.”

“That powerful?”

Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

With merely thirty percent refinement, it had actually increased Hei Yu’s strength by that much. However, once he thought about it, Qin Yu understood why. The reason why it increased Hei Yu’s strength tenfold was because Hei Yu was too weak to begin with. This made it seem as if the amount of strength it had increased with was a lot.

“Mixed Hair Bird is too powerful. Those Snowthread Gloves are too crazy! Not only did they increased his attack power by many times, they can also shoot out transparent threads to attack.” Hou Fei sounded helpless.

Hei Yu said confidently. “Not only can it shoot out threads to attack, it can also condense those threads into an inescapable net. These Snowthread Gloves indeed possess an amazing level of offensive power. However, I am still unable to execute the true inescapable net. My level of refinement is still not enough.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s strength had increased by quite a lot. However, their gap with Qin Yu was still extremely evident.

Even if Qin Yu didn’t use his Divine Spear Waning Snow and only used his God Sealing Pagoda, he would still be able to easily seal Hei Yu and Hou Fei, who had just reached the Golden Soul Pellet Stage, into the God Sealing Pagoda. They were simply not at the same level.

“Although Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are very important, one’s own cultivation level is even more important. The two of you need to earnestly continue your training.” Entrusted Qin Yu. He then smiled. “Well then, let’s go and deliver those Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.”

Qin Yu first spread out his Divine Awareness from the Jiang Lan’s Realm and inspected the surroundings. Only then did Qin Yu and his brothers appear out from the end of this mine cave.

“Let’s go.”

Qin Yu and his brothers were all carrying a few Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. They calmly proceeded to walk toward the outside. After all, the three of them couldn’t just carry a large number of Low Quality Divine Spirit Stones out with them.

Following the tunnels, Qin Yu continued forward unceasingly. Fortunately, Deities for the most part possessed very good memory. Although they had only been here once, the three of them still remembered the route completely. After passing through a tunnel, Qin Yu noticed a lot of miners.

“Hey, big brother, look over there.” Hou Fei said in a low voice. “Each and every one of them has a tool in their hand.”

Qin Yu looked over. Sure enough, each and every one of the miners was holding a small pouch. Within the pouch was a tool. Some of the miners were holding that tool. It was a tool with the

appearance similar to a shovel.

“Is it for mining?” Qin Yu frowned.

Qin Yu suddenly remembered. When he first came to the Divine Realm, that little squadron captain Huang Xu had said that ascenders are weak and cannot use their hands to split open the stones of the Divine Realm. At that time, Huang Xu had demonstrated that with a battle blade.

“Mining, it cannot be done using hands. There is a need for tools. However, why don’t the three of us have tools?” Thought Qin Yu puzzled.

“Big brother, there’s a place that we haven’t been to yet.”

Hou Fei flipped his hand and took out a thing. It was the key that they had been given when they arrived here!

“Hopefully no one noticed that we have never been to our housing location.” Qin Yu and his brothers immediately sped up. They quickly passed through the subterranean mine tunnel and arrived above ground. They started to proceed directly toward the location of their housing.

The housing region was extremely vast. Numerous rooms were densely packed and placed in picturesque disorder. There was a number on the door to each room.

Qin Yu and his brothers easily found their rooms. The three of them had rooms right next to each other. In front of their doors was a hexagonal hole. Qin Yu and his brothers all placed their hexagonal keys into their respective hexagonal holes.

With a ‘ka!’ sound, the three doors were all opened.

In all three rooms was a bed, a praying mat, a large bag, a small pouch and a shovel. Qin Yu and his brothers went into a single room.

“This shovel is a Low Quality Divine Artifact.” Qin Yu pointed to the shovel and said. “In the Divine Realm, the status of the Low Quality Divine Artifacts is like that of my hometown Hidden Dragon Continent’s extremely ordinary metal weaponries that are present everywhere. As for Mid Quality Divine Artifacts, they possess the same status as those of Metal Essence Weaponries. They are much more precious. As for the High Quality Divine Artifacts, they are comparable to the Mortal Realm’s Mystic Metal Weaponries.”

Once Qin Yu said those, Hei Yu and Hou Fei managed to easily understand the difference between the three levels of Divine Artifacts.

All of Qin Yu’s knowledge regarding the Divine Artifacts was obtained from back when he flipped through some of the golden scrolls that gave a rough summary of refinement knowledge, back in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Big brother, it would seem that in the Divine Realm, the Low Quality Divine Artifact is the most ordinary one that even ordinary Deities are capable of using. However, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, they are held in extreme importance.” Gaspd Hou Fei.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “That’s right. In the Divine Realm, if one knows how to create artifacts, then one could casually create Low Quality Divine Artifacts. If one is a bit proficient in the art of creating artifacts, then one would be able to create Mid Quality Divine Artifacts. Those that are more amazing would be able to create High Quality Divine Artifacts. Only a great master would be able to create a Heavenly Divine Artifact.”

“Generally, Deities will use Divine Artifacts. The higher the position the person is, the stronger the Divine Artifact he will be using. As for experts of the Heavenly Deity level, they will generally use Heavenly Divine Artifacts. There might be some Heavenly Deities in dire straits that would use High Quality Divine Artifacts instead.” Said Qin Yu as he smiled.

There were also differences between Heavenly Deities. Those poor and low status Low Level Heavenly Deities might not particularly be better off than a High Level Deity that possesses both status and background.

For instance, people like Qin Yu. They had only reached the Deity stage but already possessed Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Qin Yu and his brothers all held mining shovels. After all, they must give off an appearance of doing work. As for that large and

small bag, the three of them also knew the reason for those two bags. The small bag was for storing Divine Spiritual Stones when mining and the large bag was used to store the Divine Spiritual Stones when delivering them every year.

“Look, there’s a jade slip in this bag.” Hou Fei pointed to the inside of the large bag and said with a surprised expression.

Jade slips, they were the major instruments for storing information in lower realms like the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. But in the Divine Realm... jade slips were extremely cheaply-priced goods. As for the golden scrolls that possessed both greater capacity and better construction, they were something that only people with wealth would use.

Qin Yu swept through the jade slip with his Divine Awareness. He soon became aware of the contents within the jade slip.

It turned out that this jade slip had explained in details the things to take note of when mining in the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine. Furthermore, it had especially mentioned that these two bags, the mining shovel and this jade slip were all items that were lent to the miners and must not be damaged. They were items that were meant to be passed on to the next miner.

“Truly frugal.” Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

Hou Fei also took the jade slip and swept through it with his Divine Awareness. “Hell, they even want us to break up the larger Divine Spiritual Stones into a uniform size. Truly annoying.” Hou

Fei looked to the Divine Spiritual Stones in his hand. “Fortunately the ones Uncle Fu gave us are of uniform size.”

In the Divine Realm, the Divine Spiritual Stones are counted through ‘pieces.’

However, there are large ‘pieces’ and small ‘pieces.’ This Divine Realm has a very definite size regulation for a Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stone. At the same time as they mined, the miners are to break up the Divine Spiritual Stones into the correct sizing. Fortunately, the Divine Spiritual Stones are not very hard and can be easily cut apart using the mining shovels.

Three thousand six hundred pieces of Divine Spiritual Stones were placed into the large bag. It filled up over half of the bag.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also returned to their own rooms. They retrieved their large bags and also loaded it with three thousand six hundred pieces of Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. Like this, the three brothers each carried a bag and proceeded to walk toward the ‘payment office.’

When they arrived at the payment office, Qin Yu and his brothers encountered some soldiers in charge of this place.

“You’re here to deliver the Divine Spiritual Stones? Oh, follow me.” Said a captain like ringleader indifferently.

Time passed...

As this was the first time for Qin Yu and his brothers to deliver the Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones, they were a bit interested. However, the times after that were boring like routine business.

Inside the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu had been wholeheartedly studying the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path.' Qin Yu did not casually skim over these nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path.' Instead, he had been carefully studying and comprehending each and every formation array example.

After about sixty thousand years.

Qin Yu had finally finished reading the entire nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' once. He did not read the nine hundred scrolls without thinking. Instead, he had read them and carefully and completely make sure he understood every single formation array example.

“Huff!”

Qin Yu put away the final golden scroll. He heaved a long sigh of relief.

Qin Yu felt as if he had wandered about unhurriedly in a boundless ocean. In this boundless ocean, each and every droplet of water within it was a formation array. In this ocean of

formation arrays, Qin Yu continued to study each and every droplet without stopping.

However, Qin Yu felt that the numerous examples that were presented in the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' was merely a billionth region of the entire formation array ocean.

The Array Path was truly too complicated, too extensive. To completely control it was truly too difficult.

"Master." Uncle Fu appeared outside Qin Yu's house. "I heard master's voice. I assume master has finished reading the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path?'"

"That's right." Qin Yu's eyes shined. He knew that Uncle Fu had some comprehension regarding the 'Array Path.' Immediately, he asked. "Uncle Fu, is there anything that you can teach me regarding the 'Array Path?'"

Uncle Fu smiled and said. "Master, I'll say some of the stuff that old master told me back then. The 'Array Path' is like an ocean of formation arrays. Each and every formation array is nothing more than a droplet of water within the ocean. As for all those examples of formation arrays that are mentioned in the nine hundred scrolls, with all of them combined, they are no more than a small corner of the formation array ocean. According to the old master, in order to comprehend the 'Formation Array,' one must push forward from the small corner to reach a larger area. After that, one could arrange the gathered information, sum them up and then comprehend the quintessence of the entire formation array ocean."

Qin Yu nodded in approval.

Formation array started from the simple to the complicated.. They become more and more difficult, more and more profound...

As for how profound and complicated the formation arrays would become, Qin Yu was unable to imagine it. It was just like the overlaying formation array, the complication of the formation array could overlay each other infinite times. Of course, this was under the premise that one was able to control all those layers of formation arrays in harmony.

“The old master had once said that all the examples of formation arrays given in the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path’ are the easiest and most basic formation arrays to the ones that possessed a slight difficulty. In order to comprehend the first stage of the ‘Array Path,’ one merely needs to use the formation arrays presented by the nine hundred scrolls of ‘Array Path,’ and then extrapolate into more and more complicated formation arrays. The more formation arrays you can extrapolate, the more accurate the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ that you comprehended will be.” Said Uncle Fu solemnly.

Qin Yu came to remember.

Uncle Fu had once said that the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had originally spent a million years to comprehend the first stage of the Array Path. He then spent ten million years to comprehend the second stage of the Array Path. However later, he gave up all his

knowledge of the array path and began to study it from the beginning again. This time around, he spent a billion years to comprehend the first stage and then merely two hours to comprehend the second stage of the Array Path.

“Perhaps I understand the correct method to study the ‘Array Path.’” Qin Yu nodded.

The current him had merely taken the first step. As for his next step, it required him to continue to derive and continue to develop the various branches of formation array...

“Master, I have another thing to tell you. Another hundred years have passed. Master, you need to deliver the Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

Chapter 6: Subterranean Cave Dragon

On a certain dark and deep corner tunnel located in the underground mine. Qin Yu and his brothers had secretly appeared out of thin air. After that, the three others all held a mining shovel in one hand and a small pouch on the other. They were even dressed like miners.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu both had a confident smile on their faces.

After nearly sixty thousand years, the two of them have completely refined their respective Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Had it not been for the fact that Chehou Yuan left these two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for his successor so they were relatively easy to refine, then it was likely that even if Hou Fei and Hei Yu spent even more time on them, it would still be very unlikely for them to be able to refine them successfully.

As for Qin Yu, although he had been researching the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' the entire time, a single Dao (Path) was ten thousand Daos. Chehou Yuan had precisely reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level with researching the 'Array Path.'

As for Qin Yu, when he was researching the 'Array Path,' his level had also increased slightly. The current Qin Yu, his soul's level had already completely reached the High Level Deity level. With the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, his comprehension and control of the spatial laws had also reached the general level of Low Level Heavenly Deities.

“The current me is already capable of flying.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Flying in the Divine Realm was not merely using one’s energy to resist the gravity of the ground. Instead, it was through using the comprehension of the spatial laws to control the space and eliminate the gravity of the ground. Once one started to fly, one would not have to consume any energy to fly.

“This Meteoric Tear is truly peculiar. I am merely at the High Level Deity stage. However, with it, I instead possess the remarkable ability of a Low Level Heavenly Deity.” Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from becoming even more curious of the Meteoric Tear. Who was this person called Zuo Qiumei that had left the Meteoric Tear behind?

Qin Yu had also asked Uncle Fu before as to whether he knew of this ‘Zuo Qiumei.’ However, Uncle Fu’s response was instead... “Zuo Qiumei? I’ve never heard of her. Master, the big shots of the Divine Realm all possess titles. Their true names are something only certain upper tier people know of.”

The Divine Realm’s Godkings, they mostly possessed some resounding titles.

For example, the Utmost East Sage Emperor of the Eight Great Sage Emperors was only called the Utmost East Sage Emperor. As for his true name, there are not many people that know about it.

As the three brothers chatted, they had casually walked past a couple underground tunnels and made a couple turns. They had encountered quite many miners. The further they go toward the exit, the more miners they encountered.

“Hey, Shi Tian.” Hou Fei saw a man afar. His eyes immediately started to shine and he yelled.

Qin Yu also looked over. The man and woman from afar was precisely Shi Tian and Song Hui that had ascended together with them. At this moment, Shi Tian and Song Hui also walked over with smiles on their face.

“Brother Qin Yu, Brother Hou Fei, Brother Hei Yu, it’s been about six hundred years now. We have finally meet each other again.” That Shi Tian’s speech was extremely etiquette.

To run into each other once in six hundred years, the probability of that was indeed awfully low.

Actually, it wasn’t that the probability was low. Instead, it was because Qin Yu and his brothers hardly show themselves inside the mine. Thus, it was naturally hard for people to encounter them.

“Do the three of you know which villages you’ll be assigned to in the future?” Song Hui suddenly asked.

“Village? What do you mean?” Hou Fei said with a puzzled expression.

Shi Tian and Song Hui were startled. They then glanced at each other. It seemed that their eyes were filled with shock and confusion.

Shi Tian explained. “Could it be that others have not mentioned it to you when you three were mining? All ascenders, once they finished their thousand years of mining, they would be distributed to villages.”

Qin Yu came to a realization.

“However, there are also differences between villages. The closer the village is to the city, the more tranquil the Divine Spiritual Energy surrounding it would be. As for the villages that are further from the city, their Divine Spiritual Energy is even more violent.” Shi Tian explained in details. “Thus, for ascenders like us, if we were to be able to be assigned to villages that are closer to the city, then even though the Divine Spiritual Energy is still violent, but their violentness would be relatively low which would allow us to be able to absorb some Divine Spiritual Energy.”

Qin Yu and his brothers completely understood now.

There are only twenty million people within the Yuchi City. However, there are two hundred million people outside of the city. Some of the villages are closer to the city whereas some of the villages are further away. Of course, everyone wanted to cram into the closest village.

“You all still didn’t know about that? Quickly, go and gift some Divine Elemental Stones to that Lord Yan Yu who assigns people to different villages.” Advised Shi Tian with good intentions. “If you were to gift him more Divine Elemental Stones, then Lord Yan Yu would assign you to villages that are closer to the city, Otherwise.... you’ll only be assigned to remote villages far from the city. In those remote villages, it would be impossible for you to even absorb the slightest amount of Divine Spiritual Energy.”

Qin Yu and his brothers were all unable to refrain their smiles.

Bribery?

They who possessed that many Divine Spiritual Stones, was there a need for them to go through all that trouble?

“Thank you Brother Shi Tian for informing us.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Suddenly, at this moment...

The ground started to shake. A lot of the Divine Realm’s miners started to sway back and forth. With a rumbling sound, an underground tunnel not far away from where Qin Yu and them stood had started caving in.

At the same time, a numerous stones on top of the mine tunnel started falling down. All of the Deities started to rush to dodge the falling rocks. Those that were smashed by the stones, even if they

did not die, they would still have to spend a large amount of Divine Energy to restore their bodies.

“Ah~~~~” A miserable scream sounded.

“Roar~~~” A frightening roar was heard. At the same time, another miserable scream was heard. Shi Tian and Song Hui’s expression had taken a huge change. Shi Tian said hurriedly. “Brother Qin Yu, you all should leave quickly. There seems to be some sort of danger here.”

Qin Yu and his brothers did not move. Seeing that Qin Yu and them did not have any reaction, Shi Tian and Song Hui started running away.

However, at the direction that Shi Tian and Song Hui rushed out to, the wall on top of the tunnel started cracking. Following the unceasingly sound of wall cracking, numerous stones started crashing down. Following a ‘boom’ sound, this tunnel had also completely caved in.

Shi Tian and Song Hui immediately turned around and started running toward the opposite direction. They ran past Qin Yu and his brothers and started running toward the underground tunnel to their right.

“Everyone, run, quickly! It’s a Subterranean Cave Dragon!”

“Ah~~~” The miserable screams continued unceasingly.

The sounds of chaos rose in succession. All of the Deities were rushing toward the safe underground tunnels. A lot of the underground tunnels in their surroundings had already caved in. A lot of the Deities had rushed toward the tunnel to the right of Qin Yu.

“Why aren’t you all running? The Subterranean Cave Dragon is an extremely powerful demon beast of the Divine Realm. Even a High Level Deity would find it very hard to deal with it.” Said a youth wearing a soldier’s armor to Qin Yu and his brothers. Once he finished saying these words, he stopped caring about Qin Yu and them and proceeded to escape for his life at a rapid pace.

“Roar~~~”

The sounds of roars and screams continued to rise and fall in succession. Qin Yu even saw blood splashing in the depths of the tunnel to his left. Qin Yu and his brothers were all looking at that direction. The left tunnel had also started to shake.

“Subterranean Cave Dragon?” A smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also displayed an eager expression. The three of them had all finished refining their Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They all wanted to test out their Grandmist Spiritual Treasures on this demon beast.

Within the field of vision of Qin Yu and his brothers, several hundred people were frantically running toward the safe tunnel

that Qin Yu and his brothers were in. However, right at this moment, the tunnel wall above these people had suddenly split open.

A claw came crashing out from the stone wall.

“Bang!” That claw had instantly caught a middle-aged man. With a pitter-patter sound of bones breaking, that middle aged man’s eyes were filled with dismay. However, all the bones in his entire body had been broken apart. In a blink of an eye, that middle-aged man had turned into bits of crushed bones and flesh. His Golden Soul Pellet had also been completely crushed by the claw.

At the moment when that claw crushed a person to death, the stone walls above the tunnel actually started to give birth to one claw after another.

Each and every claw was a greenish black color. They were all two to three meters tall. Each of the claws possessed ten fingers. At the same time, the ten fingers all had numerous, densely packed, short blade-like barbs.

In merely a blink of an eye, seventy to eighty claws had penetrated through the wall and crushed numerous Deities to death. All the people that were captured by the claws and crushed to death have turned into bits of bones and flesh.

“Bang!”

The stone wall on top of the tunnel had completely shattered. An enormous monster had appeared.

Subterranean Cave Dragon!

It was several hundred meters long. Its appearance was like an enormous centipede. Merely, it possess a slender tail. This tail that it possessed was at the very least over a hundred meters. The numerous greenish black colored claws underneath its body numbered at least in the several hundreds.

That pair of ice-cold eyes were coldly looking at the group of Deities who were losing their heads out of fear. Its claws were rapidly flying over.

“Ah~~~” Those Deities have all lost themselves with fear. However, there were also many Deities that had grown angry and took out their battle blades or long swords. However, those battle blades and long swords did not manage to do anything when hacking at the Subterranean Cave Dragon.

Just by looking at the Subterranean Cave Dragon’s body, its tortoise shell-like carapace, one would be able to know how powerful its defense was.

Although it seemed that a lot of time had passed, the Subterranean Cave Dragon had only just appeared and started attacking. The Deities had also only just started defending themselves. The total amount of time that had passed was merely about ten breath’s time.

“Truly powerful enough. Big brother, I’ll go first.”

Hei Yu’s hands started to shine. The Snowthread Gloves had already been worn on his hands. After that, Hei Yu grabbed his Cloud Piercing Spear and rushed toward the Subterranean Cave Dragon. A dark golden colored light was flowing on the surface of the Cloud Piercing Spear.

Hei Yu violently stepped onto the ground. Like a sharp arrow, his body was shot forward.

“Hooh!”

Hei Yu’s gaze was like lightning. The muscles in his arms violently bulged. His pair of hands became completely sparkling, translucent and transparent. That Cloud Piercing Spear that he held in his hands had also started to shine.

Heaven Startling Single Spear Strike!

That black spear silhouette brought with an endless amount of power. It ripped apart the air and produced a sharp whistle as it firmly smashed upon the tortoise shell-like torso. Following a painful roar, that protective carapace had been split open.

That Subterranean Cave Dragon’s ice-cold gaze was burning with rage. It stared at Hei Yu. It actually spoke. “You, shall die!”

Qin Yu's expression changed. This Subterranean Cave Dragon's defense was even more powerful than what Qin Yu had anticipated. Hei Yu had currently refined the Snowthread Gloves and even attacked with the Cloud Piercing Spear. However, the Subterranean Cave Dragon was unexpectedly only injured.

Toward the enormous body of the Subterranean Cave Dragon, such a mere amount of injury would only incur its wrath.

“Xiao Hei, retreat.”

Qin Yu shouted. At at this moment, the Subterranean Cave Dragon that had its concentration fixed on Hei Yu stopped chasing the other Deities to kill. Those Deities immediately ran for their lives. Not a single one of them remained here to help Qin Yu and his brothers.

“Big brother, this guy's defense is too strong.” Hei Yu rapidly retreated back. As for the Subterranean Cave Dragon, with the movement of its several hundred claws, it had instantly reached Qin Yu and his brothers.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

So fast!

At the same time, Qin Yu grabbed Hou Fei and Hei Yu. With a lightning like speed, he flew toward the air.

“Big brother, you can fly?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu with shocked expressions.

“The two of you, step aside first.” Qin Yu released his hands. Hou Fei and Hei Yu landed on the ground. As for Qin Yu, he looked to that Subterranean Cave Dragon with a smile on his face. That Subterranean Cave Dragon also stared at Qin Yu.

Divine Realm’s demon beast. Although it had yet to undergo the tribulation, it still possessed the soul level of a level nine Demon Emperor. Thus, it naturally also possessed wisdom.

The person before him could fly! He was a Heavenly Deity! Danger!

That was the response from the Subterranean Cave Dragon.

As Qin Yu continued to float, he flipped his hand and took out a miniature stone pagoda. Qin Yu lightly smiled to the Subterranean Cave Dragon. “Subterranean Cave Dragon? You shall be the first servant of the God Sealing Pagoda.”

An invisible ripple shot out from the God Sealing Pagoda to the Subterranean Cave Dragon.

“Humph, although this God Sealing Pagoda cannot take care of a Heavenly Deities, but it is extremely easy for it to take care the demon beasts of the Divine Realm that possess extremely low soul level.” A smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face.

A simple soul attack from the God Sealing Pagoda had instantly brought the Subterranean Cave Dragon to a muddleheaded state. After that, without any resistance, it was easily absorbed into the God Sealing Pagoda.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were dumbstruck as they saw the Subterranean Cave Dragon disappear into thin air before them.

“It’s gone?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu with shocked expressions. They then looked at the God Sealing Pagoda in Qin Yu’s hand.

Qin Yu landed on the ground. He glanced at the tunnel behind him where majority of the people had fled toward. “They are truly slow in coming.” Qin Yu did not wish to create trouble. He directly absorbed the God Sealing Pagoda into his body.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately walked to Qin Yu’s side.

“Big brother, did the God Sealing Pagoda absorb it?” Asked Hou Fei excitedly.

“What do you think?” Said Qin Yu as he smiled. “Well then, the army of the mine is coming. Let’s leave quickly. Mn.... seems like we can’t leave.” Qin Yu lightly smiled as he looked to the depths of the tunnel behind him.

A figure had turned into a blur. In an instant, it had passed

through a distance of several miles. Like lightning, it had arrived before Qin Yu and his brothers.

Qin Yu and his brothers all managed to recognize the person that appeared before them. It was precisely that Heavenly Deity that they had seen before, the person in charge of the mine.... Heavenly Deity Yuchi Yang.

Yuchi Yang wore a black gown and had a very stern and indifferent appearance.

Yuchi Yang looked at the ground in the distance that was filled with bits of bones and flesh. He then coldly looked at Qin Yu and his brothers. His brows frowned. He said. “Did the three of you manage to see the Subterranean Cave Dragon?”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “Your Lordship, that Subterranean Cave Dragon had massacred along its path. It then ran away with a lightning like speed.”

“Oh? Those people that had managed to flee said that there was a person welding a spear fighting with the Subterranean Cave Dragon here. Did you all manage to see it?” Yuchi Yang looked to Qin Yu and his brothers coldly.

Chapter 7: Three Golden Scrolls

A person holding a spear was fighting against the Subterranean Cave Dragon?

Qin Yu wanted to curse out in rage. How could those people that they saved be such blabbermouths? And right when Qin Yu and his brothers were looking at each other, a rumbling sound could be heard.

It was the sound of a large number of troops.

Qin Yu and his brothers looked to the depths of the tunnel. They saw numerous Divine Realm's soldiers running towards them at a high speed. That closely packed army gave off an oppressive sensation.

“Your Lordship, the one thousand soldiers of the Third Great Army are all present.” Said a tall and robust man respectfully.

Yuchi Yang nodded indifferently. His gaze was however still on Qin Yu and his brothers. “Speak, where is that person who held a spear and fought against the Subterranean Cave Dragon?”

“Your Lordship, we did not see him.” Qin Yu said with a light bow. As for Hou Fei and Hei Yu, the two of them merely stood behind Qin Yu without saying anything.

Yuchi Yang closely examined the three with his gaze. He then turned around and looked at the battlefield, filled with bits of bones and flesh. He then looked at the stone walls of the tunnels that had collapsed through the Subterranean Cave Dragon's claws.

"Where were you three at earlier? How come you didn't see it?" Yuchi Yang asked with a frown.

Qin Yu pointed to a tunnel that had already collapsed. He said. "Your Lordship, earlier when that Subterranean Cave Dragon came killing everyone, I knew that it was merely a demon beast, so although its attack strength was strong, its soul's level was much inferior to that of a Deities'. Thus, the three of us hid ourselves within that pile of collapsed and crushed rocks and stones. Only when the Subterranean Cave Dragon left did we come back out."

"Mn, you're pretty intelligent." Yuchi Yang nodded.

With the way Qin Yu explained himself, it was very easy for him to explain about why they didn't see who it was that battled against the Subterranean Cave Dragon. Hiding within the piles of fallen rocks and stones, how would they be able to see the battle?

Using Divine Awareness to search?

That pile of crushed rocks and stones was located several hundred meters from the battlefield. To allow one's Divine Awareness to spread out several hundred meters from one's body was something only a Low Level Heavenly Deity could do.

“The Subterranean Cave Dragon has hidden itself again?”

That Yuchi Yang stared at the surrounding collapsed tunnels. His brows deeply creased. Even if the Subterranean Cave Dragon were to be killed, it should at the very least remain a carcass. Even if it were a Heavenly Deity level expert, it would still not be that easy for him to kill a Subterranean Cave Dragon.

As for Qin Yu and his brothers, from Yuchi Yang’s inspections, only the leader among them, Qin Yu, possessed a soul at the High Level Deity level. The other two were merely Low Level Deities. They were practically not people that can handle a Subterranean Cave Dragon.

“You all can leave now.”

Said Yuchi Yang indifferently.

“Yes, Your Lordship.” Said Qin Yu with a humble yet courteous tone. After that, the three brothers followed the non collapsed tunnel and quickly left the mine.

After Qin Yu and his brothers paid their three thousand six hundred pieces of Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones, they entered a new tunnel of the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine. The three of them continued to walk to the deepest part of the region and then entered the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

In the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Big brother, I was so anxious when that Heavenly Deity was questioning us to see if we managed to see someone battle against the Subterranean Cave Dragon. Who knew that big brother is capable of figuring out an answer to that so quickly.” Laughed Hou Fei with a gaga sound.

Hei Yu also nodded with a grave and stern expression. “That Yuchi Yang, his strength is indeed powerful.”

“He’s a Heavenly Deity.” Qin Yu understood in his heart that although he can fly now, it was only because of the Meteoric Tear. The energy within his body... was still just Divine Energy and not Heavenly Divine Energy.

“The Deities that possess Heavenly Divine Energy are still stronger than me, unless I use the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Once he used the Divine Spear Waning Snow, it would not be that hard for Qin Yu to kill a Low Level Heavenly Deity.

“Well then, let’s not waste any more time. Let’s continue training. How far along are you two in the training of the Divine Realm’s body cultivation martial technique that Uncle Fu gave you?” Asked Qin Yu with a smile.

The Divine Realm’s body cultivation martial techniques were something that was relatively precious. However, there was a vast collection of such body cultivation martial techniques in the

Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was instead fretting over the fact that there was not enough time. He had practically spent all his time on researching the 'Array Path.' Thus, he had temporarily not trained in the body cultivation martial techniques and could only allow his body to increase in strength through absorbing Divine Spiritual Energy. Only, such a primitive method was truly too slow.

Hou Fei shook his head and said. "I haven't started training in it yet."

"Neither have I." Hei Yu also shook his head.

"What's going on? I ordered Uncle Fu to give those body cultivation martial techniques to the two of you, so why aren't you training in them? In the Divine Realm, especially at the Deity stage, it is still extremely important to train your body." Qin Yu said with a confused expression.

The different types of energy in the Divine Realm were primarily separated into Divine Energy and Heavenly Divine Energy.

Among them, Divine Energy was a more violent and savage energy. When training in Divine Energy, the burden on the body was extremely large. One could only attain a higher level Divine Energy through obtaining a stronger body.

However, Heavenly Divine Energy was different. Heavenly

Divine Energy was extremely pure and gentle.

Thus, when training one's body, one merely needs to train to a level where one would be capable of shouldering the Divine Energy of a High Level Deity. That would be sufficient. Of course, there were some Heavenly Deities that would search for an even more valiant body. However, those are extremely few in number.

To Heavenly Deities, the best method for them to increase their strength was through better comprehension of the spatial laws.

“Big brother.” A smile appeared on Hei Yu's face. “During these nearly sixty thousand years, Monkey and I did not train in the body cultivation martial techniques, but the two of us have been quietly training to increase our soul's level at a faster speed.”

Hou Fei added. “The bodies of Mixed Hair Bird and I are still relatively good. At the very least, we have not yet reached a level where we would become unable to shoulder the Divine Energy. Thus, we wanted to increase our souls' level and then train our bodies.”

“Increasing the soul level, that's good too.” Qin Yu thought about it and then nodded.

From Qin Yu's point of view, it was a lot easier to train the body than to increase one's soul's level. When training the body, one merely needs sufficient amounts of Divine Energy and some time. However, training the soul was much harder.

Usually, it would require several tens of millions of years for a Deity to reach the Mid Level Deity stage.

Although Hou Fei and Hei Yu might be faster because they possessed the Cloud Piercing Spear and the Black Stick, it would still likely take them several hundred thousand years.

Since his brothers wanted to wholeheartedly increase their soul's level, Qin Yu also did not bother to force them. Qin Yu then returned back to his house and started his comprehension of the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path.' Hou Fei and Hei Yu also went to do their respective trainings.

The nine hundred scrolls of 'Array Path.' Killing Array, Trapping Array, and Defensive Array; the three main types.

After spending sixty thousand years, Qin Yu managed to carefully read through the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' once. And now, Qin Yu did not hurry to analyze some higher level and more complicated formation arrays. Instead, he started to re-study the formation array examples presented by the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path.'

In the past sixty thousand years, Qin Yu had merely managed to achieve a basic understanding of the 'Array Path.'

And now, Qin Yu wished to use the examples presented in the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' to achieve complete understanding and then deduce many things from one case. He wanted to completely understand those examples.

Time passed. Qin Yu continued to unceasingly study the most basic, the most fundamental and some of the slightly difficult formation arrays. They were the foundation of the formation array pyramid. Qin Yu was studying them one by one.

After about thirty thousand years.

Qin Yu put away the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path.’ His closed eyes had also opened. An excited expression was in his eyes.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu shouted.

Hearing Qin Yu’s voice, Uncle Fu immediately walked into Qin Yu’s room. Respectfully, Uncle Fu said. “Master, is there something you need me to do?”

“Uncle Fu, let me ask you, is the first stage of the ‘Array Path,’ the comprehension of the foundation of the formation arrays so that one could be able to figure out any formation arrays in an instant regardless of whether it’s simple or complicated?”

Qin Yu was somewhat excited.

That was because Qin Yu sensed that he seemed to have reached the stage of complete comprehension for the first stage of the ‘Array Path.’ At this moment, Qin Yu had a feeling that all of the different kinds of formation arrays’ arrangements were in his mind. When he closed his eyes, he was able to clearly see

thousands upon thousands of formation arrays in his mind. At the same time, he was capable of figuring out the strong points, weak points and the way to break the formation arrays in an instant.

This sensation of everything being within his control gave Qin Yu an extremely delighted feeling.

Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu with a smile on his face. “Master, as far as I know, among all the experts that have comprehended the first stage of the ‘Array Path,’ the fastest one spent about a hundred thousand years. Even the old master spent a million years before he managed to comprehend the first stage of the ‘Array Path’. However, master has comprehended it in merely ninety thousand years. It would appear that master’s aptitude in the field of ‘Array Path’ is indeed exceptional.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

“The old master once said, that if when one closes his eyes, he is able to envision millions upon millions of formation arrays in his mind, with all these arrays being arrays that he has studied till perfection, and at the same time have a feeling that he would easily be able to figure out even more complicated formation arrays, then, and only then, would he be able to declare that he has comprehended the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ . Master, is that how you are feeling?”

“That’s right, that’s exactly it. I also even have a kind of sensation that if you were to give me enough time, I would be able to deduce formation arrays that are tens of millions of times more complicated.” Qin Yu said in succession.

That was the sort of sensation that he had.

“The first stage of the ‘Array Path’ is the foundation of the ‘Array Path.’ However, the foundation of the ‘Array Path’ that everyone manages to comprehend is different. Master, do you feel as if you can easily decipher and break any formation array?” Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

Qin Yu was startled.

Qin Yu wanted to nod because that was precisely the sensation that he had at the moment. After comprehending the foundation of formation arrays, Qin Yu felt as if he would be able to use the basis of the formation arrays to decipher and break any formation array. After all, all formation arrays were developed through the basic formation arrays.

However, Qin Yu’s wisdom was telling him that it was simply impossible for him to achieve a state where he could decipher and break any formation array in merely ninety thousand years.

“Master, I do not possess a soul and am incapable of comprehending the first stage of the ‘Array Path.’ All I can do is analyze more and more complicated formation arrays through using the simplest and most basic formation arrays.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu with a confused expression. He does not understand what Uncle Fu meant by that.

Uncle Fu continued. “Master, I followed the old master for an extremely long period of time. The amount of time I have spent analyzing formation arrays is extremely long. Back then when I first started, I was capable of analyzing formation arrays in my brain. However, as the formation arrays became more and more complicated, I started having to utilize the golden scrolls to analyze a single formation array.”

Qin Yu nodded.

This was something that was easily explained.

For example, the mathematical problems that mortals have. They are capable of calculating the simple mathematical problems in their mind. However, when the mathematical problems became complicated, they needed paper to calculate on.

“After researching all these years, I have recorded some of the more complicated formation arrays onto some golden scrolls. Master... during the time I have spent in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, plus the ninety thousand years we have spent here, I have recently just designed a Killing Array. Master, please have a look at it.”

Uncle Fu flipped his hand and took out three golden scrolls. He then handed them over to Qin Yu.

“Uncle Fu, don’t tell me that a single formation array required three golden scrolls to record?” Qin Yu was overwhelmed with

shock.

Even the most complicated formation array within the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path', would only occupy one ten thousandth of a golden scroll.

Uncle Fu nodded respectfully. "Master, this is one of the strongest killing array formations that I have designed. It has precisely required three entire golden scrolls to record. Master, please appraise the formation array."

Chapter 8: The Change In The Stellar Space

Qin Yu looked at Uncle Fu for a long time. Only then did he take the three golden scrolls.

To ordinary Deities, the golden scrolls are precious goods. However, to the Bewitching God Temple... items like the golden scrolls which are used to record information numbered in the tens of millions.

Qin Yu immediately used his Divine Awareness to carefully inspect the three golden scrolls.

Exactly how large was the capacity of three golden scrolls? Even if he wasn't studying them and was only skimming through the three golden scrolls, it still took Qin Yu four entire years to finish reading these four golden scrolls.

“Killing Array?”

Qin Yu closed his eyes. All the contents that he had read in the past four years emerged in his mind. Instantly, an enormous formation array appeared before Qin Yu's mind. That formation array was so complicated that Qin Yu was unable to tell how it was formed at all.

“I have completely understood the fundamentals. So why is it

that I am unable to see through this formation array?” Qin Yu was somewhat anxious.

Qin Yu tried to analyze and break the formation array. However, it immediately started to change. Flames filled the sky. In the middle of the flames was a large amount of lightning violently crashing down.

Qin Yu immediately discarded all the contents in his mind.

After opening his eyes, Qin Yu who had a pale complexion looked to Uncle Fu before him. With a confused expression on his eyes, Qin Yu said. “Uncle Fu, why is it that even though I had originally not discovered any fire element or lightning element attacks, i was still attacked by both of those elements when I touched it?”

If one did not have any understanding of formation array, one would not know exactly how powerful this formation array was.

However, Qin Yu could still be considered someone who had stepped into the palace of formation arrays. Although he could not understand the true might of this killing array, the moment the formation array activated, the malevolent killing intent that was displayed was something that Qin Yu could still sense and understand.

“Master, I once asked the old master regarding an issue. I asked the old master why he ended up restarting his research of formation arrays and spent a billion years to re-comprehend the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ when he had already comprehended

the first stage and even the second stage of the ‘Array Path.’” Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu with a smile on his face. “Master, do you know how the old master answered that question of mine?”

Qin Yu shook his head.

Uncle Fu continued. “The old master said that when one learned only how to write a single strike called ‘one,’ two strikes called ‘two,’ and then three strikes called ‘three’ yet already declared oneself to know all the writing of numbers, isn’t that truly ridiculous?”

[Philip: Right, that fable of that boy who tried to write the character for ten thousand (万) when he thought he knew how to write numbers after learning one two and three. XD]

Qin Yu nodded.

“The old master also said that the ocean of formation arrays is boundless. Many people had merely researched a portion of the boundless ocean of formation arrays and then comprehended their foundation of the formation arrays from that small portion. Is that a true foundation then?”

Qin Yu somewhat understood it now.

As he had only learned the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path,’ it was likely that what he had comprehended was incorrect.

“A lot of people had determined by themselves that they had comprehended the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ and thought themselves to be amazing...however, it would be extremely extremely hard for those people to comprehend the second stage of the ‘Array Path.’ That is because a mistaken first stage of the ‘Array Path’ is insufficient in helping them comprehend the second stage of the ‘Array Path.’” Uncle Fu seemed to have recalled the words that Chehou Yuan had said back then.

Qin Yu carefully listened.

At this moment, it was like Chehou Yuan was borrowing Uncle Fu’s mouth to tell Qin Yu some of the essential points of the ‘Array Path.’

“Old master once said, that as an expert of formation arrays’ level of comprehension increases, he will also slowly understand how incredibly vast the ocean of formation arrays is. The old master had managed to comprehend the third stage of the ‘Array Path’. This allowed him to become the number one formation array expert in the Divine Realm, and also the number one artifacts craftsman in the Divine Realm. Yet even after he comprehended the unprecedented third stage, he still told me that he only felt as if the ocean of formation arrays had gotten even larger, he even said that the third stage definitely wasn’t the final destination of the ‘Array Path’.”

A sea of learning without any horizon!

Qin Yu had a strong shock in his mind. He also felt ashamed.

He was shocked because the number one 'Array Path' expert of the Divine Realm that had managed to comprehend the third stage of the 'Array Path' had said that the third stage was not the final destination.

He was ashamed because he had merely researched for ninety thousand years yet believed that he had managed to comprehend the true foundation of the 'Array Path.'

"A full bottle does not sway whereas a half-full bottle rocks." Said Uncle Fu with a smile. "My old master told me that there are a lot of experts in the Divine Realm that research the 'Array Path.' There are many people in the Divine Realm that had researched the 'Array Path' for an even longer period of time compared to the old master. However, because of the fact that they had taken the wrong path when they first started comprehending the first stage of the 'Array Path,' they had spent numerous resources and time to comprehend the second stage of the 'Array Path.' Yet, the third stage was something that was completely impossible for them to comprehend."

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

"My older master had continued to research. However, no matter how hard he tried, he was unable to achieve a comprehension for the fourth stage of the 'Array Path.' Yet, my old master was extremely certain that he was able to feel the existence of the fourth stage of the 'Array Path.' Unfortunately, he was unable to reach it." Sighed Uncle Fu.

Chehou Yuan did not have any relatives. He merely had Uncle Fu as his servant. Usually, the only person he could talk about the helplessness that he experienced was Uncle Fu.

All Qin Yu could do was sigh.

The fourth stage of the ‘Array Path,’ what sort of stage was that?

“I understand now. The more formation arrays I manage to analyze, the larger the portion of the ocean of formation arrays I’ll manage to comprehend which would in turn allow for an even more accurate comprehension of the foundation of formation arrays. Isn’t that right?” Qin Yu completely understood now.

He had merely finished understanding the contents of the nine hundred scrolls of ‘Array Path.’ The foundation of the ‘Array Path’ that Qin Yu managed to comprehend was already incorrect. It was mostly because the number of formation array examples that he knew was too few.

Uncle Fu nodded.

“In that case, I’ll start analyzing numerous profound and complicated formation arrays. I believe that the more formation arrays I manage to analyze, the more accurate the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ that I end up comprehending in the future will be.” Qin Yu had directly cast away the foundation of the ‘Array Path’ that he had just managed to comprehend a while ago. With a peace of mind, Qin Yu had stepped onto the path of analyzing even more formation arrays.

Upon seeing this scene, Uncle Fu smiled.

When Qin Yu began analyzing, he suddenly thought of a question. “The Craftsman God Chehou Yuan said that there was a fourth stage to the ‘Array Path.’ However, he was still unable to reach that fourth stage. Could it be that the one billion years he spent comprehending the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ the second time were still not enough?”

Upon thinking of this, Qin Yu was unable to keep his heart from shivering.

A billion years was still not enough?

Qin Yu felt as if he didn’t dare to continue thinking. If it was truly like that, then how much time would he have to spend analyzing more complicated formation arrays? After discarding all of his diverted thoughts, Qin Yu started to wholeheartedly calmly analyze more formation arrays.

The time they had for mining was merely a thousand years. That was merely a hundred thousand years in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. When Qin Yu was called awake by Uncle Fu, he even sighed and said. “Why is mining merely a short thousand years?”

Researching the formation arrays was indeed a thing that required a lot of time.

After analyzing more formation arrays for another ten thousand years, Qin Yu became more and more aware of the vastness of the ocean of formation arrays. At the same time, he felt even more ashamed of the so called foundation of the formation arrays that he had previously comprehended.

Only by standing at a higher place would one be able to better realize the vastness of the world.

This was precisely how Qin Yu was feeling. The more he managed to comprehend, the more boundless he felt that the ocean of formation arrays was.

Inside the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Hou Fei and Hei Yu were waiting outside the house. As for Qin Yu, he was still inside the house and had yet to come out.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, wait for me a while outside." This was what Qin Yu had told Hou Fei and Hei Yu when they arrived outside of his house. After that, the two of them started waiting outside.

However, a long period of time had already passed now.

"What is big brother doing inside the house?" Puzzled, Hou Fei said.

Hei Yu shook his head to show that he didn't know either.

After a hundred thousand years, Hou Fei and Hei Yu's souls had reached the Mid Level Deity stage. To be exact, they had spent ninety thousand years to reach the Mid Level Deity stage. When Qin Yu first discovered that, he was even shocked for a long period of time.

Although the Cloud Piercing Spear and the Black Stick allowed Hou Fei and Hei Yu to comprehend the spatial laws easier, to reach the Mid Level Deity stage in merely a hundred thousand years still surpassed Qin Yu's expectations.

He only realised after asking the two of them.

The method which Hou Fei and Hei Yu used to comprehend the spatial laws these hundred thousand years was.... fighting!

The two of them battled each other frantically. They comprehended the Dao through battles. They had originally comprehended the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike through battles. And now, for the two of them to comprehend the spatial laws through battles with each other, their speed was extremely fast.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were outside the house. Qin Yu was still sitting cross-legged on the praying mat inside the house. At the moment when the allotted time of a hundred thousand years was reached, Qin Yu stopped his derivation of the formation arrays. After that... Qin Yu decided to go to the Stellar Space to check it out.

After a hundred thousand years, how exactly had the ‘Stellar Space’ changed?

Inside the Stellar Space.

The current Stellar Space was composed of an extremely vast area. Numerous traces of ‘flour paste energy’ were flowing in from all directions. They flowed through the separation membrane between the Stellar Space and the flour paste space and gathered to the Origin in the middle.

Currently, the core of Qin Yu’s cultivation, the Origin, had instead decreased in size. In the past, it was the size of a fist. However now, it was only the size of an egg. Furthermore, it was no longer dark gold colored. Instead, it was completely gray in color.

That was to say... it had turned to a color similar to the ‘flour paste’ of the ‘flour paste space.’

“I had already reached the Late stage Origin Stage twenty thousand years ago. In these twenty thousand years, its size has merely decreased by a bit.” Qin Yu’s awareness was observing the Origin with confusion.

Qin Yu did not bother to prevent the evolution of the Origin. Instead, he allowed it to develop on its own.

Qin Yu had observed the Origin twenty thousand years ago. At

that time, the Origin had already reached the Late Stage. However, what sort of change had occurred in the twenty thousand years?

“Its size had decreased slightly. Furthermore, its color had turned closer to that of the ‘flour paste.’ Eh?” Qin Yu was suddenly shocked. Surprised, Qin Yu discovered a peculiar matter.

A very small space surrounding the egg sized gray sphere was actually distorted.

“A rotating distorted space?” Qin Yu completely realized that this was a distorted space. That was because the limitless amount of flour paste energy was being absorbed with a rotation to them. Qin Yu did not discover this distorted space in the beginning.

Qin Yu carefully observed the distorted space. Gradually... Qin Yu’s Awareness had completely fused with the Stellar Space.

The Stellar Space was created by Qin Yu, thus it was not hard for Qin Yu to completely fuse his Awareness with the Stellar Space.

Upon fusing himself with the Stellar Space, Qin Yu managed to more clearly sense the change that had occurred to the entire Stellar Space. With the Origin as the center, that tiny revolving distorted space was gradually expanding its range with a hard-to-detect speed.

Qin Yu only managed to sense this change after fusing his Awareness with the Stellar Space.

“Could it be that... this sort of revolving distorted space would at the end occupy the entire Stellar Space?” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

The current Qin Yu did not possess a high comprehension of the spatial laws. However, he still had a vague understanding. This vague understanding was telling Qin Yu that the current change of the Stellar Space ought to be following the greatest path to perfection. If he were to forcibly change it, it would only cause the Stellar Space to develop following an incorrect route.

Qin Yu’s Awareness returned to his body. He opened his eyes and stood up.

After opening the doors to his house, Qin Yu walked out with a smile on his face. He immediately saw the green meadows outside his house that were brimming with life as well as the clear-like-mirror lake. His mood was extremely good.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, sorry that I’ve made you two wait.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Hou Fei laughed out loud. He said. “It’s fine. Big brother, let’s go. We can finally leave the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine now. C’mon, let’s go quickly.”

Qin Yu and his brothers did not wish to overstep the bounds too much. According to their plan, before they reach Heavenly Deity level, the three of them would only follow the rules inflexibly like

everyone else. And in this short period of time, Qin Yu and his brothers had used the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer to greatly increase their strength.

Qin Yu and his brothers all delivered their respective three thousand six hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. After that, a woman led them to an elegant building. There were a couple beautiful women in this elegant building.

“Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, right?” A purple clothed woman among them took out a jade slip. She read the jade slip with his Divine Awareness. She then raised her head and looked at Qin Yu and then. Then she said indifferently. “Mn, you all have delivered enough Divine Spiritual Stones in this past thousand years. From today on, you all are official members of the Divine Realm. Wait a moment, our people had already left to pick up your identity title plates.”

After she finished saying that, that purple clothed woman stopped paying attention to Qin Yu and his brothers.

Qin Yu and his brothers could only glance at each other and smile helplessly. In all these years, they had delivered the Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones numerous times and had already grown accustomed to the coldness of the staff.

“Sis Li, I've heard that the Mid Captain Wang of the mine wanted to marry you? Mid Captain Wang is pretty good. At the very least, he's a Mid Captain with a very high salary. He also owns a house in the Yuchi City for training.” Said a white clothed woman that was currently arranging the jade slips with a smile on her face.

The purple clothed woman from earlier said indifferently. “I currently do not have any interest in that.”

“Sis Li, stop always training to become a Heavenly Deity. Among all those High Level Deities, how many are capable of becoming a Heavenly Deity? The probability of becoming a Heavenly Deity is definitely too low. You can’t possibly spend all your time alone, right? It’s not bad for you to accept Mid Captain Wang’s proposal, no? Didn’t Mid Captain Wang ascend here from the same cosmic space as you? He has already chased after you for several hundred millions of years now.” Advised that white clothed woman.

The purple clothed woman said indifferently. “Marriage? It is not impossible for me to marry him either.”

“What must he do to make it possible?” That white clothed woman’s eyes immediately started shining.

The purple clothed woman’s face still had an indifferent expression. “Only if he became a Heavenly Deity!” Immediately, that white clothed woman grew silent. If one becomes a Heavenly Deity, then there would be many people that would want to become his wife.

That was because when a couple trains together, their souls would harmonize with each other allowing the other person to borrow the comprehension of the person with a higher soul to reach the Heavenly Deity level faster. Of course, borrowing the comprehension of others would merely reduce the troubles of

becoming a Heavenly Deity, it was not a hundred percent successful.

Qin Yu and his brothers glanced at each other. They could only remain silent.

At this moment, a woman walked in from the outside. This woman handed the purple clothed woman three title plates. “Sis Li, here are three identity title plates. The village the three of them will be arranged to is also determined. It’s the Sealfeel Village!”

The purple clothed woman received the three title plates. She then looked to the woman who handed her the title plate with a puzzled and surprised expression. “What did you say? They’re arranged to the Sealfeel Village? Are you certain?”

Chapter 9: The Former Acquaintance In The Sealfeel Village

“That’s right, it’s the Sealfeel Village.” Said the woman who came to deliver the title plates with absolute certainty.

The purple clothed woman nodded. She handed over the three title plates to Qin Yu and his brothers. “You all need to drip your blood on these three title plates in order to become their masters. Furthermore, by all means, do not lose them. As for you three going to the Sealfeel Village...”

The purple clothed woman frowned as she glanced at Qin Yu and his brothers. “Did the three of you not give the person who allocates others to villages any Divine Spiritual Stones?”

Qin Yu was startled.

He still remembered the time when he met Song Hui and Shi Tian. That couple had even told Qin Yu and his brothers to bribe the person who allocate the people to the villages. However, Qin Yu and his brothers did not care about it. However, from what it appears now, it would seem that this Sealfeel Village ought to be an extremely lacking village.

“That’s right. Why? Is this village located very far away from the Yuchi City where the Divine Spiritual Energy is extremely violent and incapable of being absorbed?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

“You knew.” This purple clothed woman looked to Qin Yu with a shocked expression. “You knew yet you still deliberately did that?”

Seeing the youth before him still smiling even in such a situation, the purple clothed woman was instead shocked. Immediately after that, the purple clothed woman resumed her indifferent appearance. “Sealfeel Village, not only is it located far from the city where one cannot absorb the Divine Spiritual Energy, there is something even more important.”

Qin Yu and his brothers were unable to help themselves from raising their brows in surprise.

Seeing the three of them acting like this, the purple clothed woman instead felt a burst of comfortable sensation. Without giving Qin Yu and his brothers a chance to question her, she said. “Gao Xiaqi, come in quickly. Here are three newly promoted ascenders that are set to go to the Sealfeel Village. This mission shall be left to you.”

A blond haired youth wearing a battle armor walked in. He frowned as he looked at the purple clothed woman. “You said the Sealfeel Village?”

“That’s right. What? You don’t want to do the task?” The purple clothed woman looked at this Gao Xiaqi.

Gao Xiaqi humped coldly. “I am not that afraid.”

“If you have the skills, then change that General’s Army’s standardized battle armor.” Laughed that woman who was arranging the jade slips. This Gao Xiaqi however did not respond. Instead, he looked at Qin Yu and his brothers. “The three of you, follow me.”

Qin Yu and his brothers followed this Gao Xiaqi. Right when they left the range of the mine, they saw a scene that surprised them... The standardized battle armor that Gao Xiaqi wore had changed. It turned into a robe.

Qin Yu and his brothers all recalled the words that white clothed woman said when they were leaving... ‘If you have the skills, then change that General’s Army’s standardized battle armor.’

“Brother Gao, why did you remove the standardized battle armor?” Qin Yu asked.

This Gao Xiaqi glanced at Qin Yu. Instead of answering, he asked. “Are the three of you new recruits that have just ascended a thousand years ago?”

“That’s right, what about it?” Qin Yu asked in confusion.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also stared at this Gao Xiaqi. Gao Xiaqi however looked to Qin Yu for a long time with an unbelieving expression. “Nothing. It’s just, in a mere thousand years, these two people have reached the Mid Level Deity level. And you... I am unable to even see through you. I reckon you’ve reached the High

Level Deity level, right? How is that possible? It's only been a thousand years. Could it be... that the three of you have ascended from the Heaven's Will Realm?"

"Ascended from the Heaven's Will Realm?" Qin Yu and his brothers were all puzzled.

Gao Xiaqi however, sighed without a concern for the confused Qin Yu and them. "The same level cosmic spaces in the lower realm still possesses some differences. In the weaker ones, for example the Green Devil Realm, there would only be one that ascends in several hundred millions of years. As for the stronger ones like the Heaven's Will Realm, one would ascend here every couple hundred years."

Qin Yu and his brothers glanced at each other.

In the cosmic spaces, the Mortal Realms were all of the same level. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Dinosaur Realm and other cosmic spaces were also of the same level. Then the Divine Realm was another level. The number of cosmic spaces of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was very large indeed. However, even though they were of the same level, there was still the difference of weak and strong.

For there to be an ascender every couple hundred years, the frequency was indeed very high.

The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, in normal circumstances, including even the Dark Star Realm, would only

have an ascender in several millions of years.

“Some of the powerful experts of the Heaven’s Will Realm, they would reach the Mid Level Deity in a mere thousand years after ascending to the Divine Realm... I saw that the three of you were all this powerful. That’s why I thought you were from the Heaven’s Will Realm.” Said Gao Xiaqi with a smile.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “There are numerous lower realm cosmic spaces. For the people that cultivate very fast, they are not necessarily all from the Heaven’s Will Realm.”

“Hey, Brother Gao, why did you change the appearance of the battle armor that you wore?” Hou Fei asked. Qin Yu and Hei Yu also looked to Gao Xiaqi. This was something they were all confused about.

Gao Xiaqi looked to Qin Yu and his brothers. He said helplessly. “Could it be that the three of you do not know about it? Allocating ascenders to the villages at the beginning was an extremely important matter. You all ought to have given some appreciation fee. If you did, then you would not be arranged to some remote village far from the city like this Sealfeel Village.”

“What’s wrong with the Sealfeel Village? What does that have to do with you changing the appearance of your battle armor?” Hou Fei continued to ask.

Gao Xiaqi gulped a mouthful of saliva and said. “You all need to be a bit more careful. For such a remote village like the Sealfeel

Village, not only must villagers pay taxes to the City Governor once every thousand years, they also have to pay taxes to some powerful influential bosses!”

“Powerful influential bosses?” Qin Yu and his brothers glanced at each other.

“That is to say, the Mountain Rulers!” Said Gao Xiaqi explicitly. “Think about it, only twenty million people can live in the Yuchi City. The remaining two hundred million people are all living outside. The people living outside all live a much more difficult life. Furthermore, those that have ascended here, who among them was not a formidable person in their original cosmic space before they ascended? Thus, a lot of them decided to go to remote regions and occupy a mountain and claim themselves the ruler!”

Hei Yu frowned. Hou Fei instead blurted out. “Motherfucker, aren’t they just becoming bandits?”

Qin Yu however understood it very well.

For all those experts that had ascended to the Divine Realm, if they were to be at the lowest level the entire time, it was extremely normal for people to revolt.

“The City Governor doesn’t care about that?” Qin Yu asked.

Gao Xiaqi laughed grimly and said. “City Governor? The City Governor would only occasionally put up an appearance. As long as

those powers do not affect the rule of the City Governor, the City Governor would not bother dealing with them. Furthermore, the number of cities in the Divine Realm is fixed. There are too many people in the Divine Realm, if those people were to kill each other, the City Governor could care less about them.”

“It is not easy to occupy a mountain and claim oneself as a ruler as all the villages are filled with Deities. If those Mountain Bandit Rulers force the village residents too hard, won’t the residents also rebel against them?” Qin Yu said.

Gao Xiaqi sighed and said. “You’re mistaken. While there are many that have occupied mountains and claim themselves rulers, only the large powers would dare to ask the villages to pay taxes. Most of the small powers would not dare to do such a thing.”

“Large powers? How large are they?” Qin Yu frowned.

Gao Xiaqi sighed and said. “There are three large powers outside of Yuchi City. If the City Governor wanted to, he would indeed be able to eliminate these three large powers. However, the City Governor doesn’t want to do that. That is because if he wants to eliminate these three large powers, at the very least several tens of Heavenly Deities would die. Tell me, for the City Governor who possesses a total of over a hundred Heavenly Deities underneath him, would he be willing to spend such a large price to eliminate them?”

Qin Yu and his brothers were shocked.

It would actually require the death of several tens of Heavenly Deities to eliminate these three powers?

“As far as I know, the Sealfeel Village is within the territory of one of the three large powers, the Black Dragon Pool. And the leader of the Black Dragon Pool is one of the top five super experts within the territory of Yuchi City!” Gaspd Gao Xiaqi.

Qin Yu and his brothers immediately removed all thoughts of resisting.

A super expert that was one of the top five super experts among the territory of the Yuchi City, why would he be a boss of bandits?

“I suspect you all understood the reason why I changed the appearance of the standardized battle armor now, right? Although that Black Dragon Pool would not truly become enemies with the City Governor, but for nobodies like us, we are their favorite target to bully. As for ordinary people like you three, they would at the very most rob you and would not take your lives.” Said Gao Xiaqi helplessly.

After leaving the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine, under the guidance of Gao Xiaqi, Qin Yu and his brothers walked for three entire days and night before they arrived at the remote Sealfeel Village. At the same time, Qin Yu had also come to learn a bit about the territory under the Yuchi City.

The closer one was to the Yuchi City, the safer one would be. For remote regions further away from the Yuchi City, they are

territories that belonged to different large bandit groups. The status of these mountain bandits were all different too.

For example, the three large bandits powers like the 'Black Dragon Pool' dared to collect taxes from all the major villages of the remote region. They naturally were the ones that lived the most comfortably. As for some of the small bandit powers, they instead relied on robbing and killing.

For remote villages like the Sealfeel Village, they were the unlucky ones. Not only must they pay taxes to the City Governor, they must also pay taxes to the Black Dragon Pool.

The Sealfeel Village occupied an extremely vast area. From a single glance, one can see at the very least several thousands of houses. Qin Yu and his brothers nodded in their hearts. At least this Sealfeel Village was not too desolate.

"There are over ten thousand people living in the Sealfeel Village. It classifies as a small scale village. Large scale villages all have populations of several hundred thousands." Gao Xiaqi said.

Qin Yu nodded in agreement. There were two hundred million people outside of the Yuchi City. For two hundred million people, a village of over ten thousand being considered a small village was extremely normal.

"This is the house of the Village Chief. The Village Chief will tell you three all you need to know." Gao Xiaqi walked to a courtyard manor in a very familiar sense. The doors to this courtyard manor

were wide open. There were currently three middle aged men chatting and laughing within the courtyard manor.

Gao Xiaqi walked over. He went to the tallest middle aged man among the three and said. “Village Chief Fan Xu, you ought to have received the notification already. These are three new ascenders that have been appointed to this village. From today on, they will be members of your Sealfeel Village.”

Fan Xu was at least two meters tall. Although his size was extremely huge, his appearance was that of a gentle and quiet person.

Holding a feathered fan, Fan Xu walked over to Qin Yu and his brothers with a smile on his face. “I am the Village Chief of the Sealfeel Village, Fan Xu. You three ought to be Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei, right? These are the things that you all must pay attention to in the village. I’ve already prepared them for you.” As he said that, Fan Xu handed Qin Yu and them a jade slip.

Qin Yu received the jade slip. “Village Chief Fan Xu, I am Qin Yu. This is my second brother Hou Fei. This is my third brother Hei Yu.”

Qin Yu swept through this jade slip with his Divine Awareness. He then cupped his hands respectfully and said. “Village Chief, in that case us three brothers shall not disturb you anymore. Goodbye. Brother Gao Xiaqi, thank you for bringing us here. Goodbye.” Qin Yu and his brothers straightforwardly left.

“Eh? Seeing what I had written on my jade slip about paying taxes twice, he was actually not shocked in the slightest and left so straightforwardly. Truly strange.” Said Fan Xu with a confused expression as he flipped his feathered fan. He then looked to Gao Xiaqi.

“That’s right, I’ve told them about it on the road.” Said Gao Xiaqi with a smile on his face. “Village Chief Fan Xu, I shall also take my leave, goodbye.”

Fan Xu nodded. He then turned around and proceed to walk back to his two friends. He was still muttering. “Three brothers? Three brothers ascending together? That’s truly rare.”

After seeing the information in that jade slip, Qin Yu came to know about some important things.

The taxes were to be paid once every thousand years. For the City Governor, they were to pay a thousand Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones once every thousand years. As for the Black Dragon Pool, they were to pay a thousand and five hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones once every thousand years.

There are primarily three methods for an average person to earn Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. The first was to be like the ascenders and mine in the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine. After a thousand years, other than the Divine Spiritual Stones being paid for fees and taxes, one would usually have quite many remaining. The second was to weed out Divine Spiritual Stones from exhausted mines. If one were lucky, one would also be able to find them from those mines. As for the third method, it was... working.

One could work for the City Governor. One could work for those that are rich and powerful. There were many different kinds of work. As for the salary, they'd be paid in Divine Spiritual Stones.

Of course, other than these three methods, there were also other ways. For example, going to the wilderness and searching for rare materials or precious medicinal herbs, ores and such. One could find those and then bring it to the city and sell them.

Merely, jobs like that were relatively dangerous. One must also possess a great eyesight in order to find rare materials or precious medicinal herbs. It was not a task that ordinary people could do.

Qin Yu and his brothers thus began living peacefully in the Sealfeel Village. The three of them casually build a courtyard manor. There would usually also be a lot of villagers coming over to greet them. For the majority of the time, Qin Yu and his brothers spent their time in the Jiang Lan's Realm. However, they would still occasionally come out from the Jiang Lan's Realm and their courtyard manor once everyday. Thus, they had also become familiar with quite many villagers.

Soon, three hundred years have passed.

Qin Yu and his brothers had spent their days very peacefully. And today, it was the date of the tax payment. This time around, they are to pay taxes to the Black Dragon Pool. The date of the tax payment for the Black Dragon Pool was different from the date of the tax payment for the City Governor.

All of the villagers of Sealfeel Village had gathered in front of the entrance of the Village Chief's house. Not a single person dared to not pay the taxes for the Black Dragon Pool. If they were to not pay taxes to the City Governor, they would only be punished. However, the people of the Black Dragon Pool would instead directly kill those who refused to pay taxes.

“Brother Li Liao, how is it?” Two men who were walking next to each other started talking.

“Xing Yuan, I am truly at a loss. Zi Yun's parents are truly too stubborn. Although you and Zi Yun love each other, her parents are determined that they will only marry their daughter to you if you manage to purchase a house in the Yuchi City.” Said Li Liao helplessly.

Xing Yuan took a deep sigh.

This Xing Yuan was precisely the previous Gold Punishment Lord of the Dark Star Realm. When the Gold Punishment Lords of the Dark Star Realm ascend to the Divine Realm, they too would become only an ordinary person. He did not bribe the people who allocate others to the villages and was thus allocated to this location.

Back in the mine, Qin Yu and his brothers had come out too infrequently. Thus, they did not manage to encounter Xing Yuan.

“Two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones, I won't be

able to pull out that amount even if you threatened to kill me.” Xing Yuan clenched his fists. He was filled with anger.

All those years in the Dark Star Realm, he had never fallen in love. After arriving to the Divine Realm, he had never thought about falling in love either. He merely wanted to train. However, after meeting Zi Yun, the two of them, male and female, both started feeling hot in their heads and became frantically in love with each other.

Zi Yun had grown up in the Divine Realm. Zi Yun’s parents were extremely and completely determined that they wanted their daughter to live a better life and not worry about everyday life in the Sealfeel Village. They were determined that they wanted Xing Yuan to purchase a house in Yuchi City before coming to them to ask for their daughter’s hand in marriage.

“Xing Yuan, don’t be too heartbroken. As men, we merely need to continue training. Once we reach the Heavenly Deity level one day, won’t there be so many women who will wish to marry you that they’ll cram your doorsteps apart.” Li Liao consoled. However, Li Liao himself also knew how hard it was to become a Heavenly Deity.

Xing Yuan sighed. “Brother Li Liao, you don’t understand my frame of mind.”

Once one had fallen in love, it is impossible for one to climb back out.

Suddenly, a familiar voice sounded.

“Eh? Brother Xing Yuan?”

Xing Yuan turned his head around to look at the voice. He saw three youths walking over together. The smile as well as the manner of the youth who lead the three, Xing Yuan immediately recognized who he was. With astonishment, he said. “Liu Xing, it’s you. You’ve also ascended to the Divine Realm?”

Chapter 10: Lending A Hand

The moment when Qin Yu saw Xing Yuan, he was completely surprised.

There was a vast number of villages outside of Yuchi City, never had he expected that they would actually be allocated to the same village. Furthermore, he had actually never run into Xing Yuan in the past three hundred years in the village. Qin Yu understood that this was mostly because he had come out too infrequently as he had spent the majority of his time researching the ‘Array Path’ in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Xing Yuan, you also know Qin Yu and his brothers?” Li Liao said in surprise.

Qin Yu and his brothers all knew Li Liao as Li Liao was the sort of person that one becomes familiar with right away as he would be able to chat a whole lot with anyone.

“Qin Yu?” Xing Yuan was slightly surprised.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Brother Xing Yuan, I actually have two names. In the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm, I was called Qin Yu. When I was in the Dark Star Realm, I was called Liu Xing. You can just call me Qin Yu in the future.”

“So that was the case.” Xing Yuan nodded.

Even now, Xing Yuan did not suspect Qin Yu's identity. He had thought that Qin Yu created the name Qin Yu because he had frequently wandered the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Brother Xing Yuan, let me introduce you to them. This is my second brother Hou Fei. This is my third brother Hei Yu.” Seeing Xing Yuan, Qin Yu's mood had become extremely good. Hou Fei and Hei Yu both greeted Xing Yuan with a smile.

Xing Yuan also squeezed out a smile and greeted them.

Qin Yu had already felt that Xing Yuan had some sort of difficulty when he first saw him. And now, he was even more perceptive of that. Immediately, he asked. “Brother Xing Yuan, I see that you have something you're worried about?”

“Xing Yuan, look.” Li Liao suddenly said as he pointed to a distant place.

They saw a middle aged couple bringing a purple clothed woman walking over to the Village Chief's house. Xing Yuan's gaze immediately fixed onto that purple clothed woman. His gaze was fixed onto her for a very long time, not leaving her for a second.

“Big brother, this Xing Yuan has fallen for that girl.” Hou Fei giggled and said beside Qin Yu in a low voice.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu also had smiles on their faces.

“Brother Xing Yuan, never had I expected that in such a short period of time after your ascension to the Divine Realm, our Dark Star Realm’s Gold Punishment Lord would’ve found a woman that he loves. This is truly something that I must congratulate you for. Haha...” Said Qin Yu in a jokingly tone.

Contrary to Qin Yu’s expectations, Xing Yuan instead gave a long sigh. “Gold Punishment Lord? In the Divine Realm, regardless of what position one had in the lower realm, it is all useless.”

Qin Yu nodded in understanding. “For the experts of the Divine Realm, there are those that have grown up in the Divine Realm, as well as those that have ascended from a lower realm. There are tens of thousands of cosmic spaces like the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. In the Divine Realm, the status one had in the lower realm is indeed of no use.”

“However, Brother Xing Yuan, if you like that woman, why are you sighing?” Qin Yu asked in curiosity.

Li Liao who stood to the side also shook his head. Xing Yuan shook his head, sighed and said. “I am ashamed. Regarding this, it was during the first day that I arrived on this Sealfeel Village. At that time, I ran into...”

“Zi Yun and I are both interested in each other. However, her parents’ demands. You must know of my difficulty.” Xing Yuan had a face filled with bitterness.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

The magnificent Dark Star Realm's Gold Punishment Lord was actually vexed to such an extent because of two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.

“Xing Yuan, leave this matter to me.” Said Qin Yu directly with his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Hearing the voice in his mind, Xing Yuan was unable to refrain himself from looking at Qin Yu in shock. In the Divine Realm, if one wanted to send a voice transmission via Divine Awareness, one must at the very least be able to extend one's Divine Awareness past one's body. However, in order to accomplish extending one's Divine Awareness past one's body, one must at the very least reach the Mid Level Deity stage.

Qin Yu had ascended later than him. In merely over a thousand years, how was it possible that Qin Yu had reached the Mid Level Deity?

What Xing Yuan didn't know, was that Qin Yu's soul's level was not that of a Mid Level Deity but instead that of a High Level Deity.

“Xing Yuan, do not be surprised. A house in the Yuchi City. Good. After we finish paying the taxes, I'll go to the Yuchi City with you and purchase a house. What do you think?” Qin Yu continued to talk to Xing Yuan via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Xing Yuan was unable to do Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Thus, all he could do was nod his head thankfully.

Merely, Xing Yuan was puzzled in his heart as to how Qin Yu was able to take out a large amount like two million Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones?

Outside the courtyard manor of the Sealfeel Village's Village Chief. At this moment, more than ten thousand people were gathered. Who would dare not to come to the tax collection from the people of the Black Dragon Pool?

When Qin Yu and them arrived, they discovered that there were thirty men wearing battle armors standing at the frontmost location. The leader of those thirty men, a youth, was looking at everyone present with a chilly gaze.

“Everyone, like before, everyone that has managed to pass the Divine Tribulation will have to pay a tax of a thousand five hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones every thousand years. Come one at a time.” That youth said in a clear voice.

Immediately, the villagers of Sealfeel Village walked forward one by one. Once a person paid their taxes, that youth accepted the Divine Spiritual Stones with a flip of his hand.

“Storage Divine Artifact.” Seeing this scene before him, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock. “A mere subordinate of the Black Dragon Pool actually also possesses a Storage Divine Artifact. This Black Dragon Pool is indeed amazing.”

What Qin Yu didn't know, was that although the Black Dragon Pool was a very enormous power, they still did not possess that many Storage Divine Artifacts. Only during the moments when collecting taxes would the group that goes to collect taxes be entitled to use them for the time being. After they had finished using it, they were to return it back to the higher authorities.

“Big brother, look.” Hou Fei pulled Qin Yu's shoulder. Qin Yu looked to the location where Hou Fei pointed to. Qin Yu saw that Zi Yun and Xing Yuan were currently being extremely intimate with each other. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

One by one, the villagers went up to pay their taxes.

Zi Yun and Xing Yuan also walked up one after the other.

“Little sister Zi Yun.” Upon seeing Zi Yun, that youth immediately started smiling. “You haven't forgotten your big brother Qiyan right?”

Zi Yan wore a purple gauze jacket. Her long ink-colored fine black hair poured down her shoulder like torrents. She was indeed a very classy beautiful woman. Zi Yun lightly smiled and said. “How could I possibly forget about big brother Qiyan? Never had I expected that in just a million years, big brother Qiyan would manage to reach such a level in the Black Dragon Pool.”

“Little Yun, you do not have to pay taxes.” Liu Qiyan laughed and said.

Xing Yuan who stood beside Zi Yan frowned. That Liu Qiyan glanced at Xing Yuan and laughed. “Little Yun, who is this Low Level Deity? Is he a new servant that your family has hired?”

Servant?

Xing Yuan and Zi Yun’s expressions both slightly changed.

“Little Yun, I have personally come to the Sealfeel Village this time around for two things. First is to collect taxes and the second is to purpose for your hand in marriage from your parents. The two of us are childhood sweethearts who have grown up together in the Divine Realm. And now, I could also be considered as having achieved some success. I presume you’ll surely not refuse that, right?”

Liu Qiyan completely ignored the existence of Xing Yuan as he spoke.

Zi Yun’s parents from behind them walked forward. A smile was on their faces. They seemed to be extremely easy to get close to. The gazes they looked at their daughter Zi Yan with were also extremely loving.

“Qiyan, we cannot allow our Zi Yun to go to the Black Dragon Pool and suffer hardships with you.” Zi Yun’s mother said.

Liu Qiyan immediately said. “Aunty, you are someone who have

watched me grow up. You also know of my feelings for Little Yun. Tell me, do you think I would let Little Yun suffer hardships? After all these years of being in the Black Dragon Pool, I can be considered to have attained a position for myself. In the East City District of the Yuchi City, I have just recently purchased a house. In the future, Little Yun could just go and live comfortably there.”

Zi Yun’s mother’s eyes immediately shined. Zi Yun’s father also nodded his head lightly.

Liu Qiyan immediately turned his gaze to Zi Yun.

“I cannot.” Zi Yun immediately said.

Liu Qiyan did not say anything in response. Instead, he looked to Zi Yun’s mother. Sure enough... Zi Yun’s mother frowned. She reprimanded her. “Little Yun, your big brother Qiyan has grown up together with you. Could it be that all the years of feelings that you two have for each other is inferior to the one that you have together with this Xing Yuan who has just ascended from the lower realm? Instead of training hard, he decided to pursue love and affection. What sort of accomplishment would such a person attain in the future?”

Xing Yuan was stunned by her speech.

“Aunt, Little Yun might just be momentarily deceived by that man’s graceful words and flowery speech. For such a person that have just ascended to swindle Little Yun like so, this man who lives off a woman, his sweet speech and honeyed words skill is truly too

amazing. You cannot blame Little Yun for falling for this man's lies." Liu Qiyang had a set of sincere expression as he said those words.

Zi Yun was so angry that her complexion had turned deathly white. As for Xing Yuan, he was looking at Liu Qiyang coldly.

"Little Yun, this man is merely a Low Level Deity, how would he be able to protect you? Anyone in the Divine Realm is capable of easily ravaging him. This sort of man is unworthy of you to act like so." Liu Qiyang persuaded.

"Not long ago, I reached the High Level Deity stage. Although a High Level Deity cannot be considered as anything much in the Divine Realm, at the very least I have the ability to defend myself. Furthermore, standing behind me are the Heavenly Deity level experts of the Black Dragon Pool. At the very least, in the range of the Yuchi City, no one would dare to humiliate any one of us from the Black Dragon Pool."

Liu Qiyang's tone was extremely gentle. However, everyone could sense the disdain he had for Xing Yuan in his speech.

The residents of the Sealife Village also started discussing among themselves. An overwhelming majority of the people were in favor of Liu Qiyang. They believed that Zi Yun should go with Liu Qiyang. As for the number of people that supported Xing Yuan, they were extremely few. As for Qin Yu and his brothers, they were standing on the side watching.

Xing Yuan clenched his fists tightly. His finger joints had turned pale.

However, could he resist? His opponent was a High Level Deity. Furthermore, he had a small squadron beneath him composed of mostly Mid Level Deities. What could a Low Level Deity like him who had just ascended be able to do?

“A bandit from the Black Dragon Pool actually dares to talk so big like so. It seemed that being a bandit is a glorious thing.”

“Who is it?!” Liu Qiyan’s expression immediately changed. He immediately looked to the direction where the voice came from.

Qin Yu was smiling. Hou Fei and Hei Yu were beside Qin Yu. The three of them walked over like so. “What? Could it be that what I said was wrong? A little Black Dragon Pool’s bandit underling like you actually dares to act so arrogant, truly...” As Qin Yu said that, he even shook his head and sighed a couple times.

Liu Qiyan frowned as he looked at Qin Yu. “Who are you? I have grown up in the Sealfeel Village, I know almost everyone from the Sealfeel Village, where did you come from?”

Liu Qiyan was able to sense that Qin Yu possessed strength no weaker than his. Thus, he had grown a bit cautious and did not talk to him with the disdain that he possessed when talking with Xing Yuan.

“Ascender.” Qin Yu smiled and said. “A Deity that has ascended a bit over a thousand years ago. What about it?”

“Little Yun, follow me home.” Zi Yun’s mother suddenly frowned and said.

Qin Yu immediately turned to Zi Yun’s mother, he slightly bowed and said. “Aunty, I am a good friend of Xing Yuan. Brother Xing Yuan had managed to find a precious medicinal herb in the wilderness a while ago. The name of it was ‘White Feeler Grass.’ I also possess some connections in the Yuchi City and have just sold this White Feeler Grass and obtained three million Low Level Divine Spiritual Stones for it. I have yet to give these three million Low Level Divine Spiritual Stones to Brother Xing Yuan yet.”

Qin Yu flipped his hand and a bag appeared out from thin air into Qin Yu’s hand.

“Storage Divine Artifact?” Upon seeing this scene, Zi Yun’s parents, Liu Qiyan and a large number of people all opened their eyes wide in shock.

Liu Qiyan was extremely shocked. “A High Level Deity after ascending over a bit over a thousand years? Storage Divine Artifact? Furthermore, having the means to sell medicinal herbs in the Yuchi City? What sort of background does this guy have exactly?”

Liu Qiyan was merely a low level underling in the Black Dragon Pool. He knew that the Black Dragon Pool’s Lord Black Dragon

would not take care of someone with power for a mere underling like him.

“Brother Xing Yuan, what are you standing there for? Since you’ve given me the White Feeler Grass, I naturally have to pay you after I sold it. Here are a total of three hundred High Level Divine Spiritual Stones, you’d best count them properly.” Qin Yu urged.

Xing Yuan woke back up. He immediately said. “Brother Qin Yu, you truly have my thanks. I am merely shocked that this White Feeler Grass actually sold for such a high price.” As he said that, Xing Yuan outstretched his hand and received that bag of Divine Spiritual Stones. He opened the bag and looked at it slightly. No matter how calm Xing Yuan was, he was still unable to refrain his hands from shaking.

“Big brother Xing Yuan, let me see.” Contrary to expectations, Zi Yun was extremely excited. She promptly opened the bag to see. The only reason why her parents didn’t agree to her being together with Xing Yuan was because he possessed no house.

Somewhat emotional, Xing Yuan raised his head and looked to Qin Yu and his brothers. What he saw was Qin Yu and his brothers winking at him.

Chapter 11: Cultivator Of Mount Dazzling Gold

That Liu Qiyang could be considered as being calm as he did not flip out and act violently. After he finished receiving the taxes, he decided to go to Zi Yun's house. After that, he brought his subordinates with him and left the Sealfeel Village and returned to the Black Dragon Pool.

As for what exactly this Liu Qiyang had talked about in Zi Yun's house, Qin Yu wasn't sure. However, what Qin Yu did know was, that in the end, Zi Yun's family had agreed to the marriage between her and Xing Yuan. That was because on the third day of the tax collection, Zi Yun's parents, Zi Yun and Xing Yuan had invited Qin Yu and his brothers to go to Yuchi City with them.

What good was it to pay taxes once every thousand years? In the past, Qin Yu was unable to understand the reason for the taxes. He now however understood it.... at the very least, there was a completely maintained government road. Furthermore, there were army troops stationed along the road to ensure that the people traveling the road would not be robbed by bandits.

"Little brother Qin Yu, I have walked down this road numerous times in my lifetime. However, this time around is the happiest I've been. Haha..." Zi Yun's father, Zi Futian laughed and said.

At this moment, Xing Yuan said in a slightly respectful tone. "Lord Father, how much longer will it take for us to reach Yuchi

City?”

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu and his brothers started to smile.

“Hell, you’ve already started saying ‘Lord Father’ before you’re even married. Not bad.” Hou Fei patted Xing Yuan’s shoulder and said in a jokingly tone. Zi Futian instead started laughing and said. “Sealfeel Village is located very far away from Yuchi City. I estimate that it’ll still take two more days of travel.”

As the group of people journeyed to Yuchi City, Zi Yun had been walking next to her mother and chatting with her. Contrary to expectations, she was not together with Xing Yuan.

After about two days, Qin Yu and them could finally see Yuchi City in the distance. Yuchi City was like an enormous vicious beast that has been lying in wait the entire time. That sort of ancient aura caused Qin Yu’s heart to be completely stunned.

“Uncle Zi, do you know how many years of history Yuchi City possesses?” Suddenly, Qin Yu asked curiously.

Zi Futian smiled and said. “Of course, Yuchi City’s history is as long as the Divine Realm’s. They are both about a two quadrillion and a hundred million years old.”

“Truly ancient.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

“All the major cities of the Divine Realm have been in existence

since the Divine Realm first appeared. They have also never been destroyed before. Furthermore, the Divine Spiritual Energy within the cities is extremely tranquil and gentle. One can easily absorb them to train. As for the reason why these cities are so peculiar, even now, no one knows about the secret to it.” Zi Futian said with a sigh.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest all nodded.

Merely, Qin Yu had another theory in his mind. “I suspect it isn’t that no one knows about the secret but rather that those who know have never told others.”

“Lord Father, can you tell us a bit about the Divine Realm? We know too little about the Divine Realm.” Xing Yuan said with extreme modesty.

Qin Yu and his brothers also looked to Zi Futian.

“Haha, I am merely an ordinary resident of the Divine Realm, how much more would I be able to know about the Divine Realm? I merely know a bit about the eastern region of the Divine Realm.” Zi Futian started to talk about it slowly. “Of the Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm, the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s power range is located in the eastern region of the Divine Realm. As for the Utmost East Sage Emperor himself, he lives on top of ‘Mount Dazzling Gold.’”

“Mount Dazzling Gold?” Qin Yu and the rest were all surprised.

They did not know anything about this.

“You all know how special the Divine Realm’s space is. In the Divine Realm, flying is a sort of extravagant hope. One can only fly when one has reached the Heavenly Deity level. Furthermore, for non-living things to float in the air, it is something that is even harder to imagine. However, Mount Dazzling Gold is precisely a floating mountain!” Said Zi Futian solemnly.

Floating mountain, Mount Dazzling Gold? The dwelling place of the Utmost East Sage Emperor?

Qin Yu remembered it in his heart.

“There are a total of sixty four cities underneath the Utmost East Sage Emperor. These sixty four cities are all of the same type. As for the core of the eastern region of the Divine Realm, it is Mount Dazzling Gold. Of course, it is impossible for regular people like us to go to Mount Dazzling Gold.”

Zi Futian laughed and said. “Now that I’ve talked about Mount Dazzling Gold, let me talk about Yuchi City. Yuchi City, a long long time ago, was not called Yuchi City. The reason why this city is currently called Yuchi City is because the city’s governor is Lord Yuchi. The number one clan in Yuchi City is the Yuchi Clan! The governor of this Yuchi City is also the number one expert in the region surrounding Yuchi City!”

“Number one expert? How strong is he?” Qin Yu asked.

“Big brother Qin Yu, the governor of Yuchi City is extremely powerful. Even that Lord Black Dragon of the Black Dragon Pool is greatly inferior to the governor of Yuchi City.” That Zi Yun had also walked over. She smiled and said.

Qin Yu lightly nodded to Zi Yun. “Zi Yun, do you know what level expert that Lord Yuchi is?”

“I think, I think he’s a High Level Heavenly Deity.” Said Zi Yun without absolute certainty. She then said with definite certainty. “However, the governor of Yuchi City is extremely powerful. In the entire range of Yuchi City, there is no one that can rival him.”

Zi Futian lightly smiled and said. “The boss of the Black Dragon Pool... Lord Black Dragon, although he can also be regarded as being very powerful, he is different from the governor of Yuchi City. Back then, Lord Yuchi followed the Utmost East Sage Emperor to numerous wars and achieved great contributions. In the end, Utmost East Sage Emperor bestowed this city to Lord Yuchi.”

“Numerous wars? There are also large scale battles in the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu was slightly surprised.

“Of course there are.” Said Zi Futian with a smile. “It would be impossible to not know this as long as one has lived for several billions of years in the Divine Realm. In the Divine Realm... every six billion years, all of the major powers of the Divine Realm will go to war with each other. The war is extremely bitter and desperate...”

Zi Futian gasped in admiration.

Every six billions years, a large war that extends through the entire Divine Realm would occur?

“Lord Yuchi is a great expert who has moved through the Divine Realm unhindered. There are also a large number of Heavenly Deities that have died by his hand. How could someone like the boss of the Black Dragon Pool be comparable to Lord Yuchi?” Gaspd Zi Futian with admiration.

In Zi Futian’s heart, this boss of the Black Dragon Pool was simply not someone that could match up to the governor of Yuchi City.

“Come, let’s go into the city.”

At this moment, Qin Yu and them had already arrived at the entrance of the city. The soldiers who guarded the entrance inspected the group’s identity title plates and then received the fee to enter into the city before allowing Qin Yu and them to enter into the city.

Upon entering Yuchi City, Qin Yu and them all felt the tranquility and docility of the Divine Spiritual Energy within the city. Absorbing and refining such Divine Spiritual Energy was simply incomparably effortless. Inside Yuchi City, Qin Yu and them directly proceeded towards the City Governor’s Palace’s Property Selling Bureau.

All of the houses and buildings inside Yuchi City were controlled by the city. Thus, everyone would naturally have to go to the same location to purchase houses.

This was Qin Yu's first time in Yuchi City. Upon viewing the different kinds of constructions and buildings in Yuchi City, Qin Yu had to admit that the arrangement of the city was truly good. Although they were all different and irregular, they gave off a charming effect and were not disheveled in the slightest.

Medicinal Herbs Store, Weapons Store, Leisure Teahouse, Stone Carving Store, all sorts of stores appeared before Qin Yu. Qin Yu was surprised to discover that there were actually a lot of places in the Divine Realm for leisure and enjoyment.

“Step aside!”

Following a shout, a line of troops that numbered at the very least in the several hundreds were running in perfect harmony on the street. In the sky above this group of people was a man wearing a standardized golden battle armor, flying with his hands behind his back.

“It's a Heavenly Deity.” Zi Yun pointed to the man in the sky in surprise.

Qin Yu and the rest also raised their head up to look.

“That man is definitely a Division Commander or a Legion Commander of the Yuchi City Army.” Zi Futian said to Qin Yu and them.

“In Yuchi City, ten soldiers compose a small squadron. A hundred soldiers compose a mid squadron. A thousand soldiers compose a large squadron. Ten thousand people compose a division. A hundred thousand soldiers compose a legion. Among them, in order for one to become a Legion Commander, the requirement is that one must reach the Heavenly Deity level. There is no such requirement for the Division Commander. However, a lot of the Division Commanders of Yuchi City are Heavenly Deities.”

Zi Futian had already lived for several billions of years. The knowledge he possessed was clearly very vast.

“Ahead is the Property Selling Bureau. Let’s go buy the house.” Qin Yu said.

Just like that, Qin Yu and them entered into the City’s Property Selling Bureau. The Property Selling Bureau was a very large two storied building. When Qin Yu and them walked into the Property Selling Bureau, there were already a lot of people inside it.

There was only a single service personnel in the Property Selling Bureau. It was a yellow clothed woman.

“There are jade slips over there. They contain information on the empty houses inside the city. You all can go and check it out for

yourselves. If you manage to find any that you like, just tell me about it.” The yellow clothed woman did not look at Qin Yu’s group at all. She merely said those words indifferently.

“Big brother, this woman’s attitude is truly lacking.” Said Hou Fei to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “There’s nothing we can do about it. All the properties in Yuchi City belong to the Governor. Even though her service attitude is lacking, there is nothing that we can do about it. All we can do is to tolerate her attitude.”

Qin Yu thought of a thing.

For a number one artifacts craftsman like the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou Yuan, if he were to act arrogant against those major powers of influences, those major powers of influences would still have to tolerate him. Wasn’t this the same principle?

While Qin Yu and his brothers were chatting with each other, Xing Yuan, Zi Yun and them had gone to the jade slips to inspect the currently available empty houses.

After a living discussion, Xing Yuan, Zi Yun and them finally decided. Xing Yuan walked to that yellow clothed woman. With a smile on his face, he said. “We have decided. We would like to purchase Yuchi City’s North City District’s number 8793043 house.”

“There are only thirteen houses left in the North City District. This house that you chose is the best among them. You all truly have good eyesight.” Said that yellow clothed woman with a light smile. “You can pay the price now. It’s a total of two million two hundred eighty thousand Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.”

Xing Yuan and Zi Yun glanced at each other. They smiled as they took out two hundred twenty eight High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.

That yellow clothed woman received the two hundred twenty eight High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. She nodded and then flipped her hand and took out a hexagonal key. At the same time, she also took out a jade slip. However, right at this moment...

“Little Yan.” Following a voice, a golden battle armored man walked in.

“It’s that Heavenly Deity from earlier.” Said Hou Fei to Qin Yu via voice transmission. Qin Yu nodded. He naturally remember that Heavenly Deity that they saw earlier. However, the person that Qin Yu took note of was another person.

Right after that golden battle armored man walked in, a white clothed youngster also walked in following him.

“That youngster is an expert. A Heavenly Deity level expert.” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the aura from that white clothed youngster.

When that white clothed youngster walked in, he proceeded to walk to the jade slips and start inspecting the housing situation in Yuchi City. As for the golden battle armored man, he had walked to the yellow clothed woman.

“Ah, Legion Commander Liu, is there anything you need?” That yellow clothed woman’s smile had instantly turned brilliant. She completely ignored Xing Yuan and Zi Yun.

That Legion Commander Liu nodded. He said. “I remember that in the North City District, there was a house close to the ‘Empty Condor Pavilion.’ I shall take that house, remember that for me.”

“Yes, Legion Commander Liu.” Said that yellow clothed woman at once.

Zi Yun said to Xing Yuan in a low voice. “Big brother Xing Yuan, of the thirteen houses in the North City District, wasn’t ours the only one that’s close to the ‘Empty Condor Pavilion?’”

Xing Yuan also remembered. He immediately said to the yellow clothed woman. “Young lady, we have already purchased that house. We have even handed over the two hundred twenty eight High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones to you.”

“Mn?” That golden battle armored man frowned. “Little Yan, what’s going on?”

That yellow clothed woman called ‘Little Yan’ said with a smile.

“It’s nothing.” As she said that, she looked to Xing Yuan. “His Lordship Legion Commander Liu have decided to take this house. Furthermore, I do not have any records of the selling nor have I given you all the key to the house yet. That house is technically still not yours yet.” As she said that, the yellow clothed woman placed the two hundred twenty eight High Quality Divine Spiritual Stones on the table.

“Take those Divine Spiritual Stones back first. Look for a different house.” Said the yellow clothed woman straightforwardly.

Zi Yun and Xing Yuan glanced at each other. They then glanced at that Lord Heavenly Deity. They felt anger in their hearts. However, what can they do? Are they to fight over a house against a Heavenly Deity?

“What a Heavenly Deity!” Qin Yu frowned. He did not interfere. His gaze was suddenly cast toward that white clothed youngster that had been inspecting the houses the entire time.

“North City District? All of the thirteen empty houses in the North City District, I’m taking them all.” Said the white clothed youngster with a smile as he raised his head.

Silence!

Not only Xing Yuan, Zi Yun and them, the yellow clothed woman, the Legion Commander Liu and the other people who were inspecting the houses all looked to the white clothed

youngster. Qin Yu and his brothers also looked to the white clothed youngster.

“You are...” Legion Commander Liu looked to the white clothed youngster with a frown. Only now did he discover that there was such a super expert behind him.

That white clothed youngster lightly smiled. He flipped his hand and took out a golden colored title plate. “I am a large squadron captain of the Mount Dazzling Gold’s cultivators, Huang Jing. I have brought my subordinates to Yuchi City and might be staying for a relatively long period of time. These thirteen houses are barely enough for us to live in.”

“Mount Dazzling Gold’s cultivator!”

Legion Commander Liu’s expression took a huge change. That yellow clothed woman’s expression also took a huge change.

“A large squadron captain from the Mount Dazzling Gold?” Legion Commander Liu only felt a burst of pressure on his chest. He immediately squeezed out a smile and said respectfully. “So it’s actually senior Huang Jing. His Lordship the City Governor has already ordered this junior to receive senior. Never would I have expected that senior had already arrived. This junior has already made arrangements beside the City Governor’s Palace...”

“No need. I’ll take the thirteen houses in the North City District. You can just go and inform Uncle Yuchi about it. What? Is there a problem?” This white clothed youngster called Huang Jing looked

at Legion Commander Liu.

“Of course not!” Said the Legion Commander Liu straightforwardly.

“Uncle Zi, how powerful is this Huang Jing? Does the large squadron captain of the Mount Dazzling Gold’s cultivator possess a very high status?” Asked Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Zi Futian.

At this moment, Zi Futian was looking at Huang Jing with a blazing expression. He replied back to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “In the Eastern Region of the Divine Realm, over half of the Heavenly Deities are on the Mount Dazzling Gold. They number about ten thousand people. The cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold, the weakest among them are Low Level Heavenly Deities. The cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold are already people who possess special privileges. However, this Huang Jing is actually a Large Squadron Captain of the Mount Dazzling Gold.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from looking at this seemly gentle and quiet white clothed youngster. Exactly how powerful was this white clothed youngster? Qin Yu didn’t dare to determine that at all.

Chapter 12: A Mysterious Man

“There are about ten thousand people belonging to the entire Mount Dazzling Gold. According to the logic that a large squadron is composed of a thousand people, this Huang Jing being a large squadron captain ought to make him classified as a high status person on Mount Dazzling Gold.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Qin Yu didn't know that in the armies of Mount Dazzling Gold, the highest position was that of the 'Large Squadron Captain.'

As for this Legion Commander of Yuchi City, he was merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity and couldn't hope to compare to a Large Squadron Captain of Mount Dazzling Gold.

“Hand me the keys.” Huang Jing smiled as he looked at the yellow clothed woman.

The yellow clothed woman immediately flipped her hand and took out thirteen keys. “Lord Huang Jing, these are the keys for the thirteen houses in the North City District.” This yellow clothed woman's attitude was incomparably respectful.

With a wave of his hand, Huang Jing received the thirteen keys.

“Senior Huang Jing.” That Legion Commander Liu was beaming from ear to ear. “Senior Huang Jing, I don't know how many cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Army senior have brought with you this time but will those thirteen houses of the North City

District be enough for you?”

Huang Jing smiled mildly. “It’s good enough if I have a couple of them share a house.”

“How could we possibly allow you to crowd several into a single ...”

“You don’t have to speak anymore.” Huang Jing interrupted Legion Commander Liu’s speech. “Return and tell Uncle Yuchi that I have arrived. Also, tell him that during the time that I am in the Yuchi City, do not allow others to come disturb me.”

“Yes.” Legion Commander Liu said respectfully.

Huang Jing nodded. With a movement of his foot, he disappeared from the sight of everyone present.

On the first floor lounge of the Property Selling Bureau. The group of people were all looking at the location where Huang Jing previously stood before disappearing. They remained silent for a long time.

“That man, I reckon that even if I were to use my Divine Spear Waning Snow, I would still not have the slightest chance of victory over him.” Qin Yu was absolutely certain. “For this man to be able to become a Large Squadron Captain of Mount Dazzling Gold, is he a Mid Level Heavenly Deity or a High Level Heavenly Deity?”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu had also been silent for quite some time.

Legion Commander Liu frowned. He then stopped mentioning the thing about purchasing a house and rapidly left the Property Selling Bureau.

“Mount Dazzling Gold.” Xing Yuan was still remembering these words. “If only one day I can become a cultivator of Mount Dazzling Gold!” Xing Yuan remembered the disdain that ‘Liu Qiyan’ had for him as well as the grandeur of that ‘Huang Jing’ from earlier.

Xing Yuan glanced at Zi Yun beside him. His conviction for training hard became even more resolute.

Soon after, Xing Yuan and Zi Yun had picked a house on the South City District. This house was a bit cheaper. It required only a total of one million nine hundred and eighty thousand Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones. After finishing purchasing the house and obtaining the key, Qin Yu and them then proceeded to leave.

Nine Crane Restaurant.

The Nine Crane Restaurant was a very well known restaurant in Yuchi City. As Xing Yuan and Zi Yun had purchased a house, they decided to go to the Nine Crane Restaurant and enjoy themselves. As for Qin Yu and his brothers, they naturally also followed them into the restaurant.

Qin Yu and his brothers, Xing Yuan and Zi Yun's family numbered a total of seven people. The seven of them just happened to fill a table.

"Let's enjoy ourselves this time around." Zi Yun frowned her nose and ruthlessly ordered a great deal of dishes. The dishes of the Nine Crane Restaurant were all incomparably tasty and elegant. A lot of their dishes originated from many different cosmic spaces. Furthermore, the ingredients they used for the dishes were also extremely peculiar.

In a single breath, Zi Yun ordered sixteen dishes. They cost over eight hundred Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones.

"Your mother and I have only been here once when the two of us married. Never had we anticipated for so many years to have passed in a blink of an eye. And now, Little Yun you are also going to settle down and get married." Said Zi Futian while smiling.

Zi Yun smiled happily. She even glanced at Xing Yuan.

Xing Yuan was also smiling and laughing.

"Brother Xing Yuan, soon, I most likely will be leaving the Sealfeel Village and also won't be in Yuchi City. Today, I shall accompany you and drink to our fullest." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"You're leaving?" Xing Yuan said in shock.

Hou Fei laughed and said. “In the future, when we have time, we will come back and visit you. Haha... Mn?” Right when Hou Fei was halfway through his sentence, his gaze shifted towards the stairs. Qin Yu and them also followed Hou Fei’s gaze and looked to the stairs.

They heard a series of footsteps. A group of people walked up from the stairs. The person leading them was precisely Huang Jing.

The footsteps continued. One after another, a total of over thirty people had walked in.

“They are all cultivators of Mount Dazzling Gold.” Qin Yu had determined that in his heart. These thirty plus people, each and every one of them were Heavenly Deity level experts. Because of the arrival of this group of people, the entire restaurant had instantly grown silent. Even if they did not deliberately reveal their strength, but for thirty plus Heavenly Deities to arrive at the same time, that sort of aura had already stunned the majority of the people in the restaurant.

“Large Squadron Captain, please sit here.” Quickly, those Heavenly Deities had seated themselves on five tables. As for the white clothed youngster Huang Jing, he saw Qin Yu and was unable to refrain his eyes from shining.

“Mn, what a coincidence.” The white clothed youngster Huang Jing smiled to Qin Yu and said.

The thirty plus Mount Dazzling Gold's cultivators all looked to Qin Yu.

"Truly a coincidence." Qin Yu lightly nodded.

The white clothed youngster Huang Jing said no more. He directly sat down on his own seat. These five tables of people had also ordered some dishes. For this group of people to arrive, they instead caused Xing Yuan, Zi Yun and them to be uncomfortable eating.

"Large Squadron Captain, how long are we staying this time around? I think it's better for us to stay here for a shorter period of time so that we can return back earlier." As they were eating, a cultivator of the Mount Dazzling Gold suggested.

"Shorter? While I might be willing to do that, that younger brother of mine might not be willing." Said Huang Jing with a light smile.

Huang Jing appeared to be a very gentle and quiet youngster. Even his smile expression appeared like that of a woman's. However, none of those thirty plus cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold dared to act impudent in front of him.

"Little young master is too powerful. If we were to go, we'll only be trampled upon. Large Squadron Captain, please just accompany little young master for us. After all, he is no match against you." Said a female cultivator of the Mount Dazzling Gold.

Huang Jing shook his head and said. “My younger brother refuses to fight with me. Otherwise, why would I bring you all over?”

“But, the little young master...”

“Fine. This time I will try my best to reduce the time. You bunch.” Huang Jing shook his head helplessly.

“You all, quiet down!”

A cold and clear voice had suddenly resounded through the entire restaurant. Everyone in the restaurant had suddenly stopped talking. Huang Jing and the thirty plus people with him have all looked to the location where the voice sounded from.

“Truly someone with enough courage.” Hou Fei, Hei Yu and them also looked to the originator of the voice in excitement.

The person who spoke was a gray clothed man who sat on the corner of the restaurant. This gray clothed man had a short beard and appeared to be a bit dispirited. Just by looking at this gray clothed man, one would involuntary feel a sense of ‘sadness.’

“Is he an expert?” Qin Yu was also unable to ascertain it.

“Hey, who are you? Did our conversation hinder you?” A robust

cultivator of the Mount Dazzling Gold stood up. He shouted at that man in a loud voice.

“Everyone, let’s continue our chat. Don’t bother with that lunatic.” That robust man sat back down. He did not care about that gray clothed man at all.

Immediately after, those thirty plus cultivators continued their conversation. As the cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold, there were not many people in the Eastern Region of the Divine Realm that would dare to stop them from talking. At the very least, they have all seen those few big shots before.

Huang Jing however frowned and glanced at that gray clothed man a couple times.

“Quiet down!” That gray clothed man raised his head and said in a cold voice. “This is a restaurant, not your Mount Dazzling Gold. You all are customers and other people are also customers. Do not be too overly rude.”

The thirty plus cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold had all grown angry.

However, Huang Jing instead stood up. “You knew that we are from the Mount Dazzling Gold? Looking at your strength, you’re a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. However, you’re not from the Mount Dazzling Gold; which one of the sixty four cities are you from?”

That gray clothed man continued to drink his wine. He had completely ignored Huang Jing.

Qin Yu continued to watch the scene as it unfolded before him.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei. Hou Fei’s complexion was a bit pale. He said via voice transmission. “Big brother, I kept feeling that gray clothed man is looking at me.”

Qin Yu turned around to look at that gray clothed man. The gray clothed man was currently drinking.

“But he’s not looking at you.” Qin Yu frowned.

Hou Fei’s complexion turned even more pale. “No, I am able to sense that he’s looking at me. Furthermore, he has been oppressing me with his aura.” As Hou Fei said that, beads of sweat rolled down his forehead.

Aura?

Qin Yu was unable to sense any sort of aura in the surrounding. He was unable to refrain himself from being confused and looking at Hou Fei and then that gray clothed man.

Huang Jing stood and looked at that gray clothed man. He frowned. As for those thirty plus cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold, they were quietly staring at Huang Jing and awaiting his

orders. Because of this, the entire restaurant had grown silent.

“Huff, the wine’s pretty good.” The gray clothed man raised his head up as he finished drinking his wine. He then stood up. His gaze was cast toward Huang Jing and them. He sighed and then shook his head.

“Motherfucker, a Mid Level Heavenly Deity dares to be this arrogant!” That loud voiced man shouted. He directly rushed toward the gray clothed man. Huang Jing did not prevent his subordinate. That was because he too felt a burst of strangeness.

Qin Yu and them promptly retreated themselves to the corner.

“Zzk zzk~~~” With this loud voice man’s body as the center, countless golden rays of light shot out. Like threads, the golden rays of light formed an enormous cocoon that covered this gray clothed man.

Qin Yu and them were simply unable to see what was occurring within the golden cocoon.

“Bang!”

The golden cocoon suddenly shattered. That loud voiced man spurted a mouthful of blood. He flew backwards to where he previously stood. As for the gray clothed man, he continued to stand there. It was as if he had never attacked at all.

“Little girl, did you know that I hate people being noisy the most?” The gray clothed man’s gaze was cast toward Huang Jing.

“Little girl?” Qin Yu also looked to Huang Jing in shock.

Although Huang Jing had appeared to be gentle and quiet, his voice still sounded like that of a man’s.

“You...” Huang Jing eye’s were wide open and displayed a face filled with shock and disbelief.

“I have also came here today because of an important matter. Originally, my mood was pretty good. However, I am unable to even drink in peace. Thus, I believe that... I shall give you all a punishment.” The gray clothed man slightly smiled.

A buzzing noise of air vibration was heard.

Immobile!

Regardless of whether it was Huang Jing, the loud voiced man or the rest of Mount Dazzling Gold’s cultivators, all of them were standing there motionlessly. It was as if they were frozen. That loud voiced man still had his mouth open. However, no matter what, he was unable to close his mouth.

All thirty plus cultivators of the Mount Dazzling Gold were in shock.

Huang Jing, a genius of the Mount Dazzling Gold, possessed strength at the level of High Level Heavenly Deity. A super expert like Huang Jing, against the gray clothed man, was actually unable to resist at all.

“Ka, chi...”

A sound like that of glass shattered sounded. Black space cracks actually appeared in the space surrounding Huang Jing. Dazzling golden light was revolving around Huang Jing’s entire body.

The amount of black space cracks became even more and more numerous. At the same time, the width of the space cracks became wider and wider.

“Little girl, you possess some strength and some perseverance.” The gray clothed man slightly nodded. “However, you should stop resisting.”

Right after the gray clothed man said those words, all of the space cracks had disappeared. Huang Jing resumed the state of immobility like that of earlier. Everything was done in vain. Huang Jing looked to the gray clothed man with a gaze asking for forgiveness.

Clearly, Huang Jing also found out that they had encountered a man above them.

“Mn, my mood today is pretty good. I’ll forgive you all.” The gray clothed man slightly laughed. Immediately, Huang Jing and the other thirty plus people suddenly jolted. They had all regained their mobility. However, they all looked to the gray clothed man with gazes filled with shock and horror.

“This time around, it is this junior’s fault for being disrespectful. Thank you senior for your generosity. Let’s go!”

Huang Jing’s voice had actually turned very crisp and mellow. It was clearly that of a woman’s.

Those thirty plus people didn’t dare to speak rubbish at all. They immediately followed Huang Jing and promptly left the restaurant. And at this moment, in the restaurant, other than Qin Yu and his brothers, all of the rest of the people had disappeared. Even Xing Yuan, Zi Yun and the rest had fled downstairs.

Qin Yu felt extremely helpless in his heart.

“Why is this gray clothed man blocking us?” It wasn’t that Qin Yu and his brothers didn’t want to flee.

At the moment when they saw that the gray clothed man managed to stop Huang Jing and them in an instant, Qin Yu and them have immediately felt that the situation had turned bad. All of the people started running downstairs. Zi Yun and them managed to flee downstairs. However, no matter how Qin Yu and his brothers tried, they were unable to flee downstairs. It was as if something was blocking them.

“You three little guys don’t need to worry.” The gray clothed man looked to Qin Yu and his brothers with a smile on his face. “The reason why I have come today is to find the three of you.”

“What might senior have in mind, finding us three brothers for?” Said Qin Yu with a bow.

“All three of you have come from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, right?” Said the gray clothed man with a smile.

“Precisely.” Qin Yu replied.

The gray clothed man slightly nodded. “Do you all still remember... that there was a sentence left in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s Monkey and Ape Clan’s Inherited Prohibited Area... ‘anyone that managed to master the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike at the moment of their ascension to the Divine Realm shall become my disciple.’”

Qin Yu and Hou Fei glanced at each other. They looked to the gray clothed man before them with shocked expression.

“You are, you are that senior that had left behind the Inherited Prohibited Area?” Hou Fei said stammeringly.

“That’s right. Hou Fei, I already known everything that has occurred in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. You are a descendent of my Monkey and Ape Clan. Furthermore, you’ve

managed to master the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. I naturally would comply with my promise. From today on, you shall become my disciple. Prepare yourself, we shall be leaving right after.” The gray clothed man said indifferently.

Qin Yu and his brother’s were all in a state of confusion.

Becoming a disciple? Furthermore, leaving with this gray clothed man?

“But I already have a master!” Hou Fei said hastily.

“You have a master? How come I don’t know about it? Who is your master?” The gray clothed man said with a frown.

“It’s Uncle Lan, oh, Jiang Lan. My master is called Jiang Lan!” Hou Fei said hurriedly.

Chapter 13: Asura Sea

“Jiang Lan?” The gray clothed man frowned as he muttered the name.

Qin Yu and his brothers glanced at each other. They then looked back at the gray clothed man. The strength of this gray clothed man had already completely stunned them. It was simply impossible for them to escape in front of this man.

“You are Jiang Lan’s disciple?” The gray clothed man frowned as he looked to Hou Fei. “You’d best not lie to me!”

Upon hearing this, Hou Fei had a sigh of relief in his heart. “It seemed that master’s great name is still extremely useful.”

“That’s right. My master is Jiang Lan. I already have a master and thus cannot bow again to a new master. You also cannot bring me with you.” Hou Fei said in succession. Hou Fei didn’t wish to be separated from his brothers.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu could only remain silent.

“Haha, little monkey, don’t try to play tricks to get around it. Regardless of whether you’re Jiang Lan’s disciple or not, I am still going to bring you with me. Even if you are his disciple, you do not know even a tiny bit of his skills. What do you call that? If I were to help Jiang Lan teach his disciple, I believe he would also not have any disagreement.” The gray clothed man smiled openly.

Hou Fei's expression had instantly turned bitter.

Uncle Lan's remarkable abilities, it was true that Hou Fei didn't know any of them.

At this moment, Qin Yu had instead grew somewhat impatient. He immediately spoke out. "Senior, Hou Fei is my brother. We three brothers have ascended to the Divine Realm together. Senior, must you really separate us three brothers?"

The gray clothed man smiled and said. "Things don't always go as planned in this world. Ever since this Hou Fei managed to master the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, he was fated to become my disciple. Well then, once this kid manages to achieve accomplishment in his training, I will naturally allow him to return to see you two."

As he said that, the gray clothed man waved his hand and Hou Fei's body stopped moving.

Hou Fei's two eyeballs were watery. He was staring at the gray clothed man in anger unceasingly. However, no matter what, Hou Fei was unable to say a single word. All he could do was to try to resist with his gaze.

"What a fierce personality, I like it." The gray clothed man slightly smiled. He then proceeded to walk towards the window of the restaurant. As for Hou Fei, his body started to involuntarily follow behind the gray clothed man.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu wanted to chase after them. However, there appeared to be a transparent membrane stopping them in the front.

“Senior, if we want to find Hou Fei, where do we go to find him?” Qin Yu hurriedly asked.

And at this moment, the gray clothed man had already flown out the window. As for Hou Fei, he was also flying behind the gray clothed man involuntarily. The gray clothed man turned his head around and lightly smiled. “If you want to find Hou Fei, then go to the Asura Sea!”

After he finished those words, the gray clothed man turned into a ray of light and shot toward the horizon. Hou Fei also followed behind him. The two dots of light had instantly arrived at the horizon and then disappeared.

“Asura Sea, Asura Sea?” Qin Yu muttered to himself.

At this moment, Hei Yu spoke and said. “Big brother, the invisible obstruction in the surroundings have completely disappeared. Big brother, don’t think too much about it. That gray clothed man’s strength was a lot stronger than us. If he wanted to kill us, he could do that with a single intention. Furthermore, he is that familiar with the Monkey and Ape Clan’s Inherited Prohibited Area, he is most likely a senior from the Monkey and Ape Clan. He would definitely not bring harm to the Monkey.”

Qin Yu also nodded.

How would Qin Yu not understand this aspect? Thirty plus Heavenly Deities were unable to even move in front of this gray clothed man. How would such a powerful expert possibly come to deceive nobodies like them?

“From that man’s tone of speech, it is evident that he knows Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu sighed regretfully. “Earlier, I was only worried about Fei Fei and actually forgot to ask if that senior knows where Uncle Lan is.”

“Big brother, don’t think too much of it. Let’s leave the restaurant first.” Hei Yu immediately followed behind Qin Yu and left the restaurant.

Right when they walked down the stairs and then to the street outside, Qin Yu and Hei Yu immediately saw Xing Yuan, Zi Yun and Zi Yun’s parents waiting for them on the street.

“Qin Yu, what happened earlier? Where’s Hou Fei? Did anything happen to him?” Asked Xing Yuan impatiently.

Xing Yuan was located in the front of the restaurant. However, that gray clothed man had flown off with Hou Fei through a window located in the back of the restaurant. Thus, Xing Yuan did not see the scene of the gray clothed man flying off with Hou Fei.

Qin Yu comforted. “It’s nothing. That is a certain senior of Hou

Fei. He had come to find him for an important matter.”

“In that case I am relieved.” Xing Yuan smiled an ashamed smile. “Qin Yu, earlier when we came downstairs, we noticed that you all did not come down and had been worried the entire time that something might’ve happened to you all. Merely, that man’s strength is too powerful so we didn’t dare to go back upstairs either. I hope you will not take offense.”

Qin Yu smiled carefreely. “That cannot be blamed on you. Brother Xing Yuan, I must tell you something. Hei Yu and I will not be returning to Sealfeel Village. In the future, you also do not have to come find us. If there is something, we would come and find you all. After all, I know the address of your new house.”

“Not returning? You’re buying a house?” Said Xing Yuan with a puzzled expression.

Hei Yu who stood beside Qin Yu spoke and said. “No, we’ll be going out of the city.”

“You’re going to try to occupy a mountain and declare yourselves rulers?” Xing Yuan guessed in a low voice.

Qin Yu shook his head and said smilingly. “No, not that. We are merely going to find a quiet place and train. Originally, the reason why we came to the Sealfeel Village was just so that we could familiarize ourselves with the general information regarding the Divine Realm.”

Currently, Qin Yu could be considered as having complete understanding of everything within the range of the jurisdiction of the Yuchi City.

“Oh, in that case, when you all are training outside, be careful to not be discovered by bandits.” Xing Yuan reminded.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu lightly smiled.

In the Jiang Lan's Realm, what sort of bandit would be able to discover them?

After bidding their farewells to Xing Yuan and his family, Qin Yu and Hei Yu proceeded toward the East City Gate. Following the main road, they continued on eastward. After travelling a thousand miles eastward, this main street had turned into many smaller roads. Qin Yu and Hei Yu continued onwards, following one of the smaller roads.

After walking half of the distance of the smaller road and seeing that there were no people either before or after the road, Qin Yu and Hei Yu disappeared.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu had called for Uncle Fu directly.

“Master, is there anything you need?” Said Uncle Fu with a slight bow.

Qin Yu asked. “Uncle Fu, I have been in the Divine Realm for so long now. I now know about the Eight Great Sage Emperors. However, I do not know anything about the other Godkings. Today, I encountered an expert. I believe that he should be a Godking. He said he had come from the Asura Sea. Uncle Fu, is it possible for you to tell me what sort of place the Asura Sea is?”

“Asura Sea?” Said Uncle Fu in shock.

Hei Yu stood beside Qin Yu, quietly listening.

“Uncle Fu, you know of the Asura Sea?” Qin Yu was rejoicing in his heart. “Uncle Fu, quickly, tell me all that you know.”

Uncle Fu said helplessly. “Master, the old master once entrusted me to make sure that when the new master is still not strong enough, he would not go and provoke any major power and not even allow him to know about them.”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. Chehou Yuan was pretty thoughtful.

“However, since master has asked, I shall tell you.” Uncle Fu said respectfully. “The Divine Realm is composed of primarily two great factions. The first consists of the native powers of the Divine Realm and the other is the power composed of ascenders from the lower realms.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu’s eyes shined. “The native powers of the Divine Realm, it means the original residents of the Divine Realm, right?”

Uncle Fu nodded. “The eight greatest of the old powers of the Divine Realm, that is, the Eight Great Sage Emperors, are the native powers of the Divine Realm. They have been in existence since the day when the Divine Realm was formed.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Other than these Eight Great Powers, there has been a gathering of more and more ascenders over the countless years. Among those ascenders, some heroic people have also appeared. Ultimately, they gave birth to Three Great Powers that belong to the lower realm’s ascenders!”

Uncle Fu said slowly. “These three great powers are respectively the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and the Dual Domain Island!”

“Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and the Dual Domain Island?” Qin Yu engraved these three names deeply in his mind.

Uncle Fu continued. “The old master once evaluated the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and the Dual Domain Island. He had determined that each of the three were a match against one of the Eight Great Sage Emperors!”

Qin Yu understood it now. From all that had been said, the powers that belonged to the lower realm’s ascenders were still a lot

weaker.

There were only three powers that belonged to lower realm's ascenders whereas there were eight powers that belonged to the natives. It was clear that they were not at the same level.

Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart. "The Eight Great Sage Emperors are extremely old and ancient powers. They have been in existence for two quadrillion and one hundred million years. For these three great powers to be able to develop to a stage where they can match the level of a Great Sage Emperor, it is already an extraordinary feat."

"However, among the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and the Dual Domain Island, my old master had once said that... the Asura Sea was the strongest among the three!" Said Uncle Fu solemnly.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from being a bit shocked.

"Master, do you still remember the general map of the Divine Realm?" Said Uncle Fu with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu nodded. "The Divine Realm is primarily an enormous and vast area of land. In the center of this area of land is an internal sea. And in the surroundings of this vast area of land is a boundless ocean."

Upon saying this, a scene started to emerge in Qin Yu's mind... 'A round flat cake floating on the river. In the middle of the round

flat cake was a hole. The round flat cake was the dry land of the Divine Realm. The hole is the internal sea. As for the river that the round flat cake was floating on, it was the boundless ocean.'

"That's right. This internal sea has another name, it is the Asura Sea!" Uncle Fu said with a smile.

Qin Yu was greatly surprised.

"The internal sea is the Asura Sea?" Qin Yu did not expect for the Asura Sea to be the internal sea. He had thought that it would just be a large lake.

The internal sea of the Divine Realm was extremely vast. Merely its area was about an eighth of the entire Divine Realm's land mass.

"The Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm respectively occupy the regions of land in the Divine Realm's East, South, West, North, Southeast, Southwest, Northwest and Northeast regions. In the middle of them all is the Asura Ocean! As for Mount Blood Demon, it is crammed in between the Utmost North Sage Emperor and the Northwest Sage Emperor's territories. As for the final one, the Dual Domain Island, it is an island located outside of the Divine Realm's land, in the boundless ocean."

Uncle Fu had explained the geographical locations of all eleven great powers of the Divine Realm in a single stretch.

Qin Yu managed to clearly visualize the locations of the eleven great powers in his mind. Upon remembering that Uncle Fu had said that the Asura Sea was the strongest among the three major powers, Qin Yu felt a bit more at ease. “There are actually people who dare occupy the internal sea located in the center of the Divine Realm and even name it the Asura Sea. It would appear that the Asura Sea definitely possesses exceptional strength. For Fei Fei to be there, it should definitely be of benefit to him.”

Chapter 14: Two Great Selections

Qin Yu and Hei Yu continued to stay in the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space and didn't return to Sealfeel Village. Originally, Qin Yu had come to the Sealfeel Village just so that he could obtain a general idea of the Divine Realm. And now, Qin Yu had decided to prepare to undergo a deep level training.

There would always be a lot of people missing in the Divine Realm every day. This was merely a trivial matter. If Qin Yu and Hei Yu wanted to reinstate their ordinary lives, they merely have to pay some Divine Spiritual Stones to the Yuchi City's Governor.

In the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. There were currently five people sitting together drinking and eating. These five people were Qin Yu, Hei Yu, Uncle Fu, Wu Lan and a extremely huge and dark skinned man.

“Wu Lan, how much longer will it be before your Divine Tribulation arrives?”

QIn Yu asked with a smile on his face.

“My Divine Tribulation? I'm not sure. Even now, I do not have any sensation of it.” Said Wu Lan helplessly. Although it had not been a long time since he had arrived to the Divine Realm with Qin Yu, he had stayed in the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space the entire time. Thus, the actual amount of time that had passed was over a hundred thousand years.

To be unable to sense the arrival of the Divine Tribulation even after having been a level nine Demon Emperor for over a hundred thousand years, this had caused Wu Lan to feel extremely helpless.

“Brother Wu Lan, do not worry about it. When the time comes, this Old Wu shall accompany you and undergo the Divine Tribulation with you.” Laughed that huge and dark skinned man. “Master’s Jiang Lan’s Realm is the best after all. It’s like another world. In here, I do not even feel the slightest restriction. I actually can take a human form here, truly delightful.”

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. “The Divine Realm’s demon beasts are restricted by the Divine Realm when they’re in the Divine Realm. Before they pass the Divine Tribulation, they are unable to take on a human form. However, when the Divine Realm’s demon beasts reach the lower realm, they would all be able to take on a human form. This is the same principle in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

Qin Yu understood it very well in his heart.

Those eighty plus house pets that he saved were all in their true forms when they were in the pet cages. However, once they were set free, they all managed to take on a human form.

“If I were to appear in the Divine Realm now, I would change into my true form of a Blackstain Ant.” Wu Lan shook his head helplessly.

This was also the reason why Wu Lan had not left the Jiang Lan's Realm all these years.

This Wu He, the large dark skinned man, was none other than the Subterranean Cave Dragon that Qin Yu caught in the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine. The Subterranean Cave Dragon was restricted in the Divine Realm and could not take on a human form. However, when it came to the Jiang Lan's Realm, it took on a human form. Wu He was the name of the Subterranean Cave Dragon.

After they finished drinking and eating.

“Wu He, Wu Lan, the two of you can continue training. Xiao Hei and I will also be training now.” Said Qin Yu.

“Yes.”

Said Wu He and Wu Lan respectfully. The two of them proceed to leave together. Wu He and Wu Lan possessed very good relationship with each other. Among the Divine Realm's demon beasts, both the Subterranean Cave Dragon and Blackstain Ant were Emperor level demon beasts.

The Subterranean Cave Dragon's best strength was in its individual fighting strength. As for the Blackstain Ant, its best strength was in the fact that it could control Ant Swarms which filled the entire sky and earth to attack their enemies. When compared to the Subterranean Cave Dragon, the people from the Divine Realm feared the catastrophe-like Ant Swarms even more.

Seeing that the two of them had left, Qin Yu turned to Hei Yu and said. “Xiao Hei, Fei Fei is gone now, so there’s no one to accompany you to compare techniques and train now. Follow Uncle Fu into the Bewitching God Temple and check out the martial arts technique books that are in the Bewitching God Temple. There are a lot of battle technique books in the Bewitching God Temple. They might be beneficial to you.”

“Don’t have anyone to compare techniques and train? No, there is one.” Hei Yu lightly shook his head.

“Oh?” Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu with a surprised expression. “There’s not that many people in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Who would you be able to spar with?”

“Uncle Fu.” Hei Yu turned around and looked to Uncle Fu. “Uncle Fu’s speed is faster than even that of a Heavenly Deity. His attacks are also extremely sharp. If I were to spar with him, it would definitely be of great aid to me.”

Uncle Fu looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu naturally knew of Uncle Fu’s strength. Uncle Fu was extremely fast and his attacks were extremely straightforward. With Hei Yu’s current strength, he was simply no match against Uncle Fu at all.

“Uncle Fu, what do you think?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. “I do not have any comprehension of the spatial laws. However, the old master once taught me a set of battle techniques. This battle technique relies purely on speed and power. I think that it will be sufficient for me to spar with His Highness Hei Yu. I will also keep my power under control.”

“Good.” Qin Yu thought about it for a bit and then also agreed. “Xiao Hei, if you were to feel that you’re bored and lonely, then go and trample upon Wu He and Wu Lan.”

“Trample upon them?” A smile appeared on Hei Yu’s grave and stern face.

As someone who had reached the Mid Level Deity and possessed a completely refined Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the Snowthread Gloves, Hei Yu’s attack power was much greater than before. When Hei Yu fought against Wu He in the Divine Spiritual Stone Mine, he was still only a Low Level Deity. However, he was able to wound Wu He by relying on his Cloud Piercing Spear and Snowthread Gloves.

And now, Hei Yu, who possessed strength ten times what he had back then, was now capable of piercing through Wu He with a single spear strike of his.

“If I’m bored, I’ll go and trample upon them.” Said Hei Yu with a jokingly smile.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

In the following days, Qin Yu was training in his room peacefully. He had wholeheartedly submerged himself into the analyzation of the 'Array Path.' The Killing Array, Trapping Array and Defensive Array were separated into many different categories. Within each category was numerous other branch categories.

He continued to analyze formation arrays unceasingly. One to two, two to four, four to eight... just like that, he continued to endlessly analyze!

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness' analyzation speed was extremely fast. Numerous formation arrays automatically appeared within his mind. At the same time, formation array symbols of different attributes were also changing unceasingly. In an instant, tens of millions of marks and seals disappeared and tens of millions formed.

However, when looking from the outside, Qin Yu merely continued to sit like so.

“Delightful, delightful.”

Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes. He had a wide smile on his face. The moment earlier, he had finally managed to successfully comprehend a complicated Trapping Array that he had tried to comprehend for three thousand years.

This sort of unceasing studying and researching, this sort of non

stop hard work, the feeling of obtaining success gave Qin Yu a feeling as if he had managed to conquer something difficult.

It was like conquering one mountain top after another. At the same time, Qin Yu started to realize the strength that Uncle Fu had in the 'Array Path' even more clearly. The Killing Array that Uncle Fu had shown him earlier, Qin Yu had only managed to barely see through a portion of it at his current level. However, he still didn't understand a bit of the true principles within it.

Every single time Qin Yu conquered a difficult problem, he wouldn't rest until he solved it.

"Is it correct for me to wholeheartedly submerge myself into the research of 'Array Path?'" Qin Yu suddenly frowned. He began to doubt his actions.

Having been in the Divine Realm for so many years, Qin Yu had spent practically all his time and efforts on the research of the 'Array Path.' 'There are only two ways for me to stand up straight in Li'er's family. The first is to reach the Godking level and the second is to become a character with status like the Craftsman God.'

Qin Yu knew of his own advantage.

His advantages were the 'Meteoric Tear' that was left behind by Zuo Qiumei, the Bewitching God Temple, the large amount of scrolls regarding the 'Array Path' and experiences left behind by Chehou Yuan.

If he were to indulge himself in the comprehension of the spatial laws left behind by Zuo Qiumei, how long would it take for him to reach the Godking level?

Qin Yu pondered for a long time. His answer was... he didn't know how many years it'd take!

That was because Qin Yu had spent three thousand years to reach the Mid Level Deity stage from the early Golden Soul Pellet stage. According to Qin Yu's estimation, he had estimated that if he were to spend ten thousand years to comprehend, he'll be able to become a High Level Deity.

As for reaching the Heavenly Deity level from the Deity level, as it was a threshold, Qin Yu had estimated that it'll take several tens of thousands of years to surmount it. As for the Low Level Heavenly Deity, Mid Level Heavenly Deity and High Level Heavenly Deity, each stage was harder than the previous. The amount of time required for Qin Yu to reach those stages was definitely much longer than the previous. Furthermore, the amount of time would be increasing by over ten folds or more.

Qin Yu believed that if he wanted to reach the High Level Heavenly Deity stage, it'd require him at the very least ten million years.

And that was assuming the most fortunate circumstances. In the Divine Realm's history, had there even been a single person who had managed to reach the High Level Heavenly Deity stage in

merely ten million years? In the Divine Realm, the High Level Heavenly Deities were all people who could call upon the wind and summon the rain. Each and every one of them had experienced all kinds of difficulties and only managed to attain their success after countless years of bitter hardships and training.

However, this was not even the hardest aspect.

The hardest was reaching the Godking level from the High Level Heavenly Deity stage!

The number of Godkings in the Divine Realm was extremely low. The Eight Great Sage Emperors were all Godking-level experts. As for those Eight Great Sage Emperors, they were all people who had existed for who knows how many hundreds of millions of years.

Would it truly be possible to reach the Godking level relying merely on the comprehensions left behind on the 'Meteoric Tear?'

Qin Yu did not believe that was possible.

If it were that easy for one to reach the Godking level, then there would not be so few Godkings in the Divine Realm. Qin Yu believed that... even though he possessed the comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei, if he did not possess sufficient time, sufficient experience and a trace of luck, then it would still be extremely hard for him to reach the Godking stage from the High Level Heavenly Deity stage.

The amount of time it would require for him to reach the Godking stage was something that Qin Yu was uncertain about.

Thus, the first path that he could take has been blocked up!

The second path... become an artifact craftsman expert comparable to the number one artifact craftsman, the 'Craftsman God' Chehou Yuan.

Qin Yu was sufficiently confident in himself.

There are a couple essential points in becoming an artifact craftsman expert.

Firstly, one must have someone to teach you how to create artifacts. Creating artifacts was a skill. If you had no one to teach you and you decided to mess around like a blind person, you would not be able to achieve success. Qin Yu possessed the large quantity of books that the Craftsman God left behind, as well as Uncle Fu, who had followed the Craftsman God for numerous years. Thus, it would naturally be easy for him to learn how to create artifacts. As for the rest of the people, only a small number of talented individuals were able to find experts artifact craftsmen to guide them.

Secondly, one must possess sufficient supply of materials to use to experiment, refine and create artifacts with.

Creating artifacts was the same as creating other materials -

practice makes perfect. Regardless of how good one was in theory, one must still start by experimenting with ordinary Divine Artifacts. One could ultimately only become an artifacts crafting expert after accumulating enough experience.

Equivalently, in order to experiment, one required a large supply of materials. If one did not possess enough wealth, would one dare to exhaust his money for such a large supply of materials? However, Qin Yu dared to do that. That was because he possessed the large amount of wealth left behind by the Craftsman God.

Thirdly, one must be proficient in the control of flames. In other words, one's Divine Awareness must be of high level.

As he possessed the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu's current Divine Awareness was comparable to that of a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Exactly how many Heavenly Deities were there in the Divine Realm? Are all Heavenly Deities going to try to create artifacts?

Fourthly, one's body's true flame's level!

In order to dissolve some materials, the use of flames was required. Qin Yu was currently at the late Origin Stage. His true flame was still the Black Divine Flame. But, he merely needed to move forward a single step and his body's true flame would become the White Pure Flame, the flame that Heavenly Deities possessed. Furthermore, Qin Yu possessed the Refining Flame Wristband. There was likely no one that could compare to him in his ability to supply flames.

Fifthly, the final aspect, the comprehension of the ‘Array Path.’

Qin Yu had managed to comprehend the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ after spending about ninety thousand years. Although he hadn’t comprehended the true foundation of the ‘Array Path,’ in the history of the Divine Realm, the fastest person to comprehend the first stage of the ‘Array Path’ had also spent a hundred thousand years. As for Chehou Yuan, he had even spent a million years the first time he comprehended his first stage

There was no need to talk about Qin Yu’s talent in the aspect of ‘Array Path.’ Adding on the experiences and warnings left behind by Chehou Yuan, this had allowed Qin Yu to not stray from the correct path.

With higher talent than Chehou Yuan and not straying from the correct path. On top of that, practically all of the other factors were perfect for Qin Yu. If Qin Yu were to fail becoming another ‘Craftsman God,’ then it could only be because the Heavens wanted him to fail.

Qin Yu possessed a resolute conviction. Wholeheartedly, he analyzed the ‘Array Path.’ As time passed, Qin Yu’s comprehension of the ‘Array Path’ grew deeper and deeper. At the same time, he began to feel even more of how boundless the ocean of formation arrays was.

A hundred twenty thousand years.

This time around, Qin Yu had spent a hundred and twenty

thousand years to research the 'Array Path.' The reason why he stopped his research was because he had reached a bottleneck.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu shouted.

Uncle Fu lived in a house beside Qin Yu's. Hearing Qin Yu's shout, Uncle Fu immediately walked in. “Master, is there something that you need me for?”

“Uncle Fu, I was studying a Trapping Array earlier. However, I am unable to determine the might of this Trapping Array myself. I feel that there are many different kinds of attack that this Trapping Array could have. Yet, I am unable to determine which kind. What should I do?” Qin Yu said somewhat anxiously.

Uncle Fu smiled.

“Master has finally reached this point.” Once Uncle Fu said those words, Qin Yu immediately felt a burst of relaxation. It was evident that Uncle Fu had been waiting for this to happen entire time.

“Master, everything you have been analyzing and comprehending regarding the 'Array Path' in your mind was merely fantasization. They are all based upon theories. Actually, a lot of things are not necessarily going to happen like the theories. In the past, perhaps you might be more certain about the effects of a formation array. However, as the formation arrays become more and more complicated, master's Divine Awareness can no longer determine the results. At a moment like this, what master needs to

do is to experiment!”

Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu with a smile.

“Master, do you still remember when you asked me for the Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones, I took out a large amount of Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones as well as all kinds of other Crystal Stones from my Storage Ring?”

“I do.” How could Qin Yu possibly forget about that?

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “Those formation arrays that I have designed myself, even now I am unable to determine their might because they have already reached the limit of complications. Thus, I would always use some Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones to set up the formation arrays so that I can conduct experiments with them.”

“You mean, I should start experimenting with formation arrays? How shall I do it?” Qin Yu started pondering.

Hei Yu? Wu Lan? Wu He? Have them come and experience the formation arrays?

No!

Some of the formation arrays were too powerful. What if the three of them were to seriously get hurt or lose their lives? Furthermore, I cannot waste other people’s time. After all, Xiao

Hei and them also have to train themselves.

Have Uncle Fu help?

Uncle Fu doesn't possess a soul. Some of the soul based attacks were completely useless on him. He would also be unable to inspect the power of the formation arrays.

Test out the might of the formation arrays myself?

That's no good either. Although I would not be harmed in the slightest in the Jiang Lan's Realm, if I were to use the power of the Jiang Lan's Realm to cancel out the attack from the formation array, how would I be able to inspect the might of the formation array?

"Master, this is very simple. Just do what the old master did. You merely need to randomly find a place where bandits are gathered and then set up the formation arrays at some places and use those bandits to experiment with the formation arrays." Uncle Fu said his suggestion.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

"Good. In that case, I'll go with..." Qin Yu smiled and said. "A location at the edge of the power influence range of the Black Dragon Pool."

Suddenly, Qin Yu's body shook. An aura started to spread out

from Qin Yu's body. Qin Yu became dazed for a moment. Soon after, his eyes were filled with ecstasy. "After a hundred and twenty thousand years, this Stellar Space has finally evolved successfully."

Chapter 15: Journey Together

Inside the Stellar Space.

The entire Stellar Space was like an angry ocean. It was hysterically spinning. The entire space was spinning in distortion... and the core of these revolutions was that 'Origin' that now had the same color as the 'flour paste energy.'

“Sure enough, it is just like I anticipated.”

Qin Yu's awareness had completely fused with the Stellar Space.

Last time around, Qin Yu discovered that in the surroundings of the Origin was a small area of space that was distorted and spinning. At the same time, that area had been slowly expanding with a hard to detect speed. After all these years, that distorted space had finally extended to the entire Stellar Space.

The entire Stellar Space was now in a state of vibrating revolution.

“What will the next stage after the Origin Stage be?” Qin Yu started to ponder.

Qin Yu's awareness was touching the 'Origin' on one hand and touching the liquid-like flowing 'flour paste' outside of the Stellar Space. That extremely ancient and ever-existing aura of the flour

paste space had caused Qin Yu to feel very peaceful.

“So that’s it...”

Qin Yu’s awareness had suddenly become clear-headed.

Qin Yu’s awareness was able to feel that the ‘Origin’ was expanding and contracting like a heart. Although the range of the expansion and contraction was extremely small, so small that Qin Yu was only able to barely sense it after fusing his awareness with the Stellar Space.

“The Origin is becoming smaller!”

After all these years, although the Origin had become smaller over time - it was merely the size of a quail egg now - Qin Yu was unable to notice the change in the Origin when he fused his awareness with the Stellar Space.

However, he was able to notice it now.

The Origin was expanding and shrinking. After every single expansion and shrinkage, its size would become a trace bit smaller.

He did not discover it in the past but managed to discover it now. What did that signify?

It meant that the degree at which the Origin was shrinking had

become larger. It had become so large that Qin Yu was now able to detect it.

In an instant, Qin Yu's awareness had completely returned back to his body.

Qin Yu opened his eyes. A smile was on the corner of Qin Yu's mouth. "This Stellar Space has completely evolved. The evolution of the Origin will soon reach its destination. The next stage should be..."

Like a lightning bolt flashing through his mind, scenes appeared in Qin Yu's mind...

There was a scene where the Origin has shrunk to the peak and suddenly exploded. It formed countless stars. It evolved into an entire cosmos.

There was another scene where the Origin has shrunk to the peak and turned into a black hole.

There was another scene where the Stellar Space exploded and the Origin entered into the 'flour paste space.'

All these scenes represented the comprehensions that Qin Yu had obtained throughout the years. Each and every one of these scenes may become the next stage of the Origin Stage.

Each of the stages shown in the scenes represented an

evolutionary path. However, among all of the evolutionary paths, only a single one was the most perfect and would allow Qin Yu to ascend to the final evolutionary path. Which path would that be?

Qin Yu was uncertain about it.

“If I were to take a stray path and reach the final evolution through that path, although it might not give the best and most perfect evolution, the increase in attack power would definitely still be extremely powerful.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

From Qin Yu’s point of view, if he were to condense the ‘Origin’ to the pinnacle and then evolve it into a new ‘Black Hole.’

And then form a new ‘Origin!’

He suspected that at that moment, the Origin Energy would be condensed to a frightening level. However, Qin Yu had determined that this was a loop path and was merely a stray path. Although if he were to reach the end of this stray path, the attack power would definitely not be weak.

Qin Yu felt that if he were to take this path, he would definitely not fail. However, it could also not be considered as being successful.

“Exactly which one is the most correct and best path?” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. He had thought through all kinds of different evolutionary paths. However, not a single one of them gave him

the feeling of perfection.

What Qin Yu was pursuing was the ‘clear comprehension’ sensation that he had when he comprehended the Black Hole Stage like he did back then.

Qin Yu believe that if he were to have a feeling of ‘clear comprehension’ when he thought of an evolutionary path, then it perhaps would be the most successfully evolutionary path.

“The Origin is still shrinking. According to the rate that it is shrinking at, it’ll should take several hundred more years for the Origin to shrink to the limit. I still have a few hundred years to prepare myself.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. “In these couple hundred years, if I am unable to comprehend the best evolutionary path, then I could only go down another path.”

Qin Yu understood very well in his heart.

He knew that at the moment when the Origin had shrink to its limit, he must make a decision to lead the Origin to the next stage.

“Master, what’s wrong?” Uncle Fu said.

Qin Yu woke back up. He smiled and said. “Nothing. I have decided from today on, for the next several hundred years, I will stop researching the ‘Array Path.’ I will first go find a place on the edge of the territory of the Black Dragon Pool and experiment with some of the formation arrays that I managed to analyze.”

Several hundred years was a very short period of time for formation array analyzation.

At Qin Yu's current level. All the formation arrays that he would require to spend effort on analyzing would all require him several thousands of years or even longer to succeed. A time of several hundred years was simply not of much use to him at all.

During these several hundred years, Qin Yu had decided to experiment with his formation arrays and comprehend the next stage of the 'Stellar Transformation.'

"Uncle Fu, you can continue to stay in the Jiang Lan's Realm. I will go to the edge of the Black Dragon Pool's territory to find a place. There is no need to bother Xiao Hei with this matter." Qin Yu said to Uncle Fu and then disappeared from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

After determining with his Divine Awareness that there was no one on the remote side road that the Jiang Lan's Realm was on, Qin Yu then proceeded to appear on the side road and continued to walk forward.

Finding a mountain top after leaving Sealfeel Village to train, this was their original plan. Thus, Qin Yu naturally had already purchased a map of the powers distribution in the surroundings of Yuchi City when he was in Sealfeel Village.

A map like this was extremely cheap. It cost only a single Low

Quality Divine Spiritual Stone. That was because the territory of bandits in the surroundings of the Yuchi City was common knowledge.

“Back then, I had even planned together with Fei Fei to pick a mountain top and quietly train on that. Never would I have expected that he would go to the Asura Sea.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. He then held back this sort of emotional feeling that he had.

Qin Yu’s pace was not fast. However, he had a special rhythm. Keeping up with the rhythm of his speed, Qin Yu had walked for two days straight. If anyone were to notice Qin Yu’s eyes, they’d notice that there was no spirit within his eyes.

That was because Qin Yu had only slightly paid attention to walking. Practically all of his attention and spirit were focused on thinking of the next stage of the ‘Origin Stage.’

In the past two hundred thousand plus years, Qin Yu had been researching and analyzing the ‘Array Path.’ This had allowed Qin Yu’s soul’s level to increase a bit. His Divine Awareness was now a lot more powerful and his ability to analyze things was also a lot better.

Inside Qin Yu’s mind.

The scene of a spinning nebula. The scene of a shooting meteor. The scene of a floating galaxy. The scene of a planet. The scene of a star. Then the scene of the star exploding and turning into a black hole and then the black hole into the Origin...

Numerous scenes flashed through Qin Yu's mind like lightning.

The scenes in Qin Yu's mind then started changing with a lightning like speed. All sorts of possible evolutionary paths were emerging unceasingly. They then started to be filtered by Qin Yu unceasingly. One by one, the different possible paths of evolution emerged in Qin Yu's mind.

The evolutionary paths that would end up giving a weak increase of power were directly discarded by Qin Yu. Qin Yu then spent even more effort in researching those evolutionary paths that would increase the power by a greater amount.

As Qin Yu continued to ponder, suddenly...

"Mn? You are?" A voice sounded in Qin Yu's ears.

Qin Yu was merely pondering. He still paid a trace of attention to his surroundings. The deduction of the next evolutionary path for the Stellar Transformation that Qin Yu was thinking in his mind had suddenly come to a halt. Qin Yu's eyes had also instantly grown bright with spirit.

He raised his head and looked to the sky to his left.

A white clothed youngster was flying in the sky. That white clothed youngster smiled and nodded to Qin Yu. He then flew next to Qin Yu. "This seems to be the third time that we met."

“That’s right, it’s the third time.” Qin Yu smiled as he replied.

This white clothed youngster looking person was precisely Huang Jing!

“Haha, that day you were also in the restaurant and came to know that I am a female. There is no need for me to conceal myself anymore.” Huang Jing lightly smiled. The white colored warrior outfit that she wore had instantly turned into a yellow colored gauze robe.

Right in front of Qin Yu, a gentle and quiet looking youngster had turned into a gentle and quiet looking girl.

“Lady Huang Jing, my humble name is Qin Yu.” Said Qin Yu respectfully.

Qin Yu remember that this Huang Jing was a Large Squadron Captain from Mount Dazzling Gold. The status of a Large Squadron Captain was one of the top-notch high level sorts in the eastern region of the Divine Realm. Furthermore, this Huang Jing ought to be a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Qin Yu still remembered that with an intention from the gray clothed man, thirty plus Mount Dazzling Gold cultivators were frozen still. Only Huang Jing managed to struggle a bit. Although the gray clothed man managed to suppress Huang Jing by merely adding on a bit more strength, Huang Jing’s strength was still not something that could be looked down upon.

“Do not call me Lady Huang Jing. I am not used to hearing that. You can just call me Huang Jing.” Said Huang Jing while smiling.

Huang Jing’s smile easily gave off an amiable sensation.

Qin Yu nodded. “Huang Jing. As far as I know, it has been over a thousand years since I last met you. Could it be that you have stayed in Yuchi City the past thousand plus years?”

A hundred thousand plus years in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm was only a thousand plus years outside.

“No. Last time I had brought some subordinates to accompany my younger brother. This time around, I have come by myself to see my younger brother.” Explained Huang Jing with a smile on her face.

“Oh.” Qin Yu nodded. “Huang Jing, aren’t you from Mount Dazzling Gold? How come your brother’s here?”

Qin Yu clearly remembered the information that was leaked by the conversation of Huang Jing’s subordinates in the restaurant the last time around...Huang Jing’s younger brother was extremely powerful. He was even more powerful than ordinary Mount Dazzling Gold cultivators.

Huang Jing lightly smiled. “Although my younger brother has also reached the Heavenly Deity stage, he does not like the

atmosphere of Mount Dazzling Gold. Thus, he had decided to live over at Yuchi City. Well then, let's not talk about this anymore. How are things going with you?"

Qin Yu and Huang Jing continued to walk side by side like so. They walked past the lake and the forest. The two of them were casually chatting with each other and what they were doing. Qin Yu did not hide anything. He merely slightly changed some of the more important things.

"Ah, we're about to arrive." Huang Jing suddenly looked at her surroundings. She then looked at Qin Yu and smiled. "Never would I expect that unconsciously, we have arrived at the fork in the road. I am now going toward the north. Where will you be going?"

"The south." Qin Yu replied.

The Black Dragon Pool's headquarters was indeed located in a distant area in the south. Qin Yu continued onward toward the south. As they were still on the government's road, there were no bandits here.

Huang Jing seemed to be a bit disappointed. She lightly smiled and said. "In that case, we shall meet again if the time comes in the future. I shall go to my brother's location first."

"Farewell." Said Qin Yu as he nodded with a smile.

Huang Jing had immediately started flying. Her gauze robe also

started to flutter in the wind. Right when she started flying, Huang Jing suddenly turned around and looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, to be honest, when I was walking with you earlier, the sensation that I had when I was with you was very comfortable.”

“Very comfortable?” Qin Yu was startled.

“Don’t take it the wrong way. It just felt pretty comfortable. My mind felt very peaceful. I think that if I were to be by your side often, my cultivation speed would also become much faster. Well then, farewell.” Huang Jing smiled to Qin Yu and then started rapidly flying toward the north.

Qin Yu looked at Huang Jing’s figure it disappeared into the horizon.

“Comfortable?” Qin Yu smiled self mockingly. He then continued to proceed toward the south.

In Qin Yu’s mind, encountering Huang Jing was merely a small matter in his journey. However, for them to meet each other three times in a row. Furthermore, to meet each other after a separation of a thousand years. The two of them could indeed be considered fated.

This time around, Qin Yu sped up. He even started to exercise control over the space surrounding his body to counteract the gravity. His speed had turned extremely fast.

In merely two hours, he had traveled more distance than he did in the past two days.

Qin Yu had instantly moved past the power territory of the Black Dragon Pool. He had arrived at a location south of the Black Dragon Pool. There was no sign of human habitation in the south of the Black Dragon Pool. As there were no villages located here, there was usually no one in the vicinity.

Qin Yu thus chose a location in the south of the Black Dragon Pool's territory. Although this location was considered as being at the edge of the territory of the Black Dragon Pool, there were still many people from the Black Dragon Pool passing through here. In Qin Yu's plan, these people were to become the people he shall test out his formation arrays on.

If these people wanted to blame someone for their fate, then they could only blame the fact that of the Three Great Bandit Powers outside of the Yuchi City, Qin Yu was most familiar with the Black Dragon Pool and also possessed the most 'reason' with the Black Dragon Pool.

“Mn, not bad. Although this mountaintop is relatively small, it could also be considered as possessing an enchanting scenery!”

Qin Yu looked at the mountain before him. This mountaintop was verdant and lush with many plants, trees and vegetations. Although the mountain was not tall, its height being only two thousand meters, Qin Yu was very fond of its appearance.

“From today on, I could be considered as ‘having occupied a mountain and declared myself a ruler.’ This mountain shall be called... Mount Bewitch You!” A smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. He then proceed to walk toward Mount Bewitch You with large strides.

Chapter 16: The Eight Levels Of Formation Arrays

Mount Bewitch You possessed enchanting sceneries. There were even some demon beasts living in the mountain's forest. There were no traces of human activity in the entire mountain. It was an extremely peaceful location. Following Qin Yu's arrival, this mountain located at the southern edge of the Black Dragon Pool's territory now had a new master.

The pond water was so clear that even the bottom could be seen. There were glossy stones at the bottom of the pond as well as all sorts of fish swimming in it.

Beside this pond was a wooden house.

Outside of the wooden house stood a black gowned long haired youth. Beside this youth was an old man with a respectful appearance and a face full of smiles.

"Uncle Fu, from today on, I shall be living on Mount Bewitch You. I will temporarily not enter the Jiang Lan's Realm. For a short couple hundred years... it's better to be outside than inside. This way, Xiao Hei and them will also have more time to train." Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

"Yes, master." Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

Qin Yu swept his gaze at his surroundings. He couldn't help but feel carefree and relaxed. "This place is very decent. Soon, I shall arrange formation arrays in the surroundings of this Mount Bewitch You so that the people from the Black Dragon Pool can experience them."

"Master, before you start experimenting with the formation arrays, I have a thing that I need you to see." Said Uncle Fu suddenly.

"Oh?" Surprised, Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. "What is it?"

Uncle Fu said respectfully. "When the old master left, he left behind some things with me. He had instructed me that when master's 'Array Path' has stepped into the palace of formation arrays, master shall be allowed to view these scrolls."

Suddenly, a golden scroll appeared in Uncle Fu's hand.

"Stepped into the palace of formation arrays?" Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling. Indeed, when he compared his achievement on the 'Array Path' with Uncle Fu, Qin Yu had only taken the first step into the palace of formation arrays even though his comprehension in the 'Array Path' was much stronger now, than hundred thousands plus years ago.

"What are these scrolls?" Qin Yu asked curiously.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. "Master will know about their contents

once you read them. These could be considered as some lighthouses to guide master in the 'Array Path'."

With curiosity, Qin Yu send his Divine Awareness into the golden scroll.

"Hello, my successor. By the time you see these scrolls, I reckon you've already opened the Artifacts Palace and obtained control of the entire Bewitching God Temple and have also reached a certain level in the comprehension of the 'Array Path.' This scroll that I have left behind is merely there to let you know about some of the finer points of the Array Path so that you'll know better as to your own standing."

"The ocean of formation arrays is boundless. Even now, there is no one who has managed to see the end of it. There are experts that have mistakenly determined and separated the 'Array Path' into different stages - first stage, second stage, third stage. However, I believe this sort of classification is incorrect. That is because every person possess a different first stage 'Array Path.' For example, myself. When I first comprehended the first stage of the 'Array Path,' its strength, when compared to my second comprehension of the first stage of the 'Array Path,' was over a hundred times weaker."

"For example, my servant 'A'Fu.' Although A'Fu has been on the road toward the comprehension of the first stage of the 'Array Path' the entire time, his ability in formation arrays is comparable to ordinary second stage 'Array Path' experts. Thus, it is impossible to differentiate the level one has in the formation array with merely three stages. This was also the reason why I decided to

issue my own classification of the different levels of array path!”

“All the formation arrays that have emerged since the birth of the Divine Realm, their levels could all be found within my classification standings.”

“The formation array examples that are shown in the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path’ are numerous and range from easy to difficult. However, all those formation array examples are merely grade one formation arrays. That is to say, they are the most primary level!”

Reading till here, Qin Yu’s mind was stunned.

Back then, he had finished studying the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path,’ comprehended a first stage of the ‘Array Path’ and thought himself to be exceptional. But, he now knew that those were merely the lowest level formation arrays.

“As for the different ranks of formation arrays, I have, for the time being, classified them into eight different levels! The strength of the formation arrays of these eight different levels, I have written about them in detail in the other golden scrolls.”

“Level one formation arrays could be considered as the foundation. When one is able to set up level two formation arrays, then one could be considered as having stepped onto the palace of formation arrays. When one is able to set up level three formation arrays, then one could be considered an expert of formation arrays. As for being able to set up level four formation arrays, one would

then be considered as a master of formation arrays! As for being able to set up level five formation arrays.... in the Divine Realm, if one wants to be able to craft a Heavenly Divine Artifact, then one's training in the formation arrays must be at the very least at the level five formation array level."

Qin Yu remembered it in his mind.

One could only craft Heavenly Divine Artifacts after being able to set up level five formation arrays.

"In the Divine Realm, there are not many people who can set up level five formation arrays. And for those that are capable of setting up level six formation arrays... Haha, I reckon that there are five or less people among all of the Divine Realm's great artifact craftsman masters that are able to do that. As for level seven and level eight formation arrays, in the entire history of the Divine Realm, only I, Chehou Yuan, have managed to set up those formation arrays!"

Qin Yu breathed in a mouthful of cold air.

From the classification of the different grades of formation arrays, Qin Yu came to understand clearly the strength that Chehou Yuan possessed in the 'Array Path.'

The Eight Levels of Formation Arrays. Chehou Yuan was actually the only person capable of setting up level seven and eight formation arrays.

Qin Yu tried his best to quiet down his emotional mind. He proceeded to continue reading.

“Within the Eight Levels of Formation Arrays, I am the sole person who has managed to reach the seventh and eighth level. Thus, we can temporarily ignore those two levels. From level one to level six, they can already classify all of the formation arrays that the experts of the Divine Realm use. Level one to level six all start from simple to complicated formation arrays. Even a great master who could set up level six formation arrays thought that the more overlaying, the more mixed, the more complicated the formation array was, the more powerful it would be.”

“Back then, I too believed that to be the case. However, after I reached the third stage of the ‘Array Path’ and managed to set up level seven and eight formation arrays... I discovered that level one to level six formation arrays go from simple to complicated. However, from level seven on, the formation arrays become more and more simple. Reaching the Greater Dao, perhaps this is the principle behind it.”

Qin Yu firmly remembered these words.

However, Qin Yu was also a bit confused. The more overlaying a formation array was, its power would naturally become stronger. A formation array required each and every section of it to integrate together perfectly. For example, if a formation array was composed of ten overlays, its strength was naturally inferior to one that was composed of sixteen overlays.

However, why was it that level seven and eight formation arrays

started to become more simple from more complicated?

“This is truly profound.” Qin Yu smiled bitterly in his heart. The current him was unable to understand the reasoning behind it. However, he believed that perhaps he would be able to understand it in the future.

“As for the effects of the Eight Levels of Formation Array, I have written detailed case examples on the other golden scrolls. They include the weakest and the strongest formation arrays of each level of formation array. Successor of mine, I suggest that it’s best for you to not research level seven and level eight formation arrays. After all... if you start researching them without first having a solid foundation, it might instead be harmful to you.”

“Of course, the Eight Levels of Formation Array is merely my own classification. It is not the accepted classification by the entire Divine Realm. Furthermore... I believe that above level eight formation arrays are level nine formation arrays and even level ten formation arrays. Only thing is, the current me is unable to achieve any more breakthroughs. Successor of mine, the Bewitching God Temple is yours now. I hope that you will also be capable of succeeding my title of the ‘Craftsman God.’ Successor of mine, try your best!”

After placing away the golden scroll, Qin Yu grew silent for a moment.

“Uncle Fu, give me the golden scrolls that Senior Chehou Yuan left the detailed explanation of the Eight Levels of Formation Array.” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu smiled as he nodded. “Master, there is one golden scroll that contains the detailed explanation of level one to level three formation arrays. There are three golden scrolls that contains the detailed explanation of level four formation arrays. There are twelve golden scrolls that contains the detailed explanation of level five formation arrays. There are ninety eight golden scrolls that contains the detailed explanation of the level six formation arrays. As for the level seven and eight formation arrays, there is a single golden scroll!”

As he said that, a pile of golden scrolls appeared before Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu immediately did a rough inspection of the contents with his Divine Awareness.

Qin Yu did not carefully read the contents. He merely roughly skimmed through them.

Chehou Yuan had recorded the weakest and the strongest formation arrays of every level in the golden scrolls. That was to say.... there were only two levels per formation array, one weak and one strong. Only the level eight formation array possessed a single one.

“These ninety eight golden scrolls actually only recorded two formation arrays.” Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart.

It was indeed very frightening when the formation arrays became so complicated.

“Master, the other people of the Divine Realm, when they craft Divine Artifacts, they would add and maintain formation arrays. That was because the formation arrays were excessively complicated. This in term caused there to require an especially large amount of time to craft an artifact. Thus, crafting a Heavenly Divine Artifact would require immense time. However, the old master... could create Heavenly Divine Artifacts extremely easily.” Said Uncle Fu proudly.

The title of Craftsman God, how could it possibly be a trifling matter?

“Uncle Fu, I have not carefully read through those golden scrolls. Can you tell me what level my current formation arrays are at?” Asked Qin Yu.

Uncle Fu said respectfully. “Master is extremely talented. In merely two hundred thousand plus years, master have already stepped into the realm of level three formation arrays. Although master would still be considered relatively weak among other level three formation array experts, it is still extremely exceptional.”

“Level three formation arrays?” Qin Yu lightly nodded.

This sort of speed was still pretty good.

“Uncle Fu, what about you?” Qin Yu suddenly asked curiously.

Qin Yu knew that in the entire Divine Realm, there were only five or less individuals that managed to reach the sixth formation array level. As for the fifth formation array level, it was most definitely extremely sparse too. After all, when one reached the fifth formation array level, one would be able to craft Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Uncle Fu smiled modestly. “Back then, the old master would frequently give pointers to this old servant. This old servant also didn’t dare to slack off in the slightest. After all these years, it could be said that I have entered the fifth formation array level.”

Chapter 17: The Master Of Mount Bewitch You

“Level five formation array, isn’t that the level at which you can create Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Somewhat surprised, Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said. “Possessing comprehension of formation arrays at the fifth formation array level is merely one of the requirements for creating Heavenly Divine Artifacts. There are also other requirements in regards to flames, materials and so on. As I do not possess a soul, I am naturally unable to control flames and thus also cannot create any Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

Qin Yu started to feel pity for Uncle Fu.

To not possess a soul was indeed a great binding.

“Uncle Fu, you can go and rest first. I will now be setting up the formation array.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face. He then started flying in the air. Soon after, with his hands like mirages, rays of lights started to fly out from his hands. At the same time, an abundant number of seals, marks, talisman and symbols were being shown.

The bright and clear Divine Spiritual Stones suddenly started flying out from Qin Yu’s hands.

One piece, two pieces, three pieces... twenty four pieces! A total of twenty four pieces of Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones started flying in all directions of Mount Bewitch You. Each and every one of the Low Quality Divine Spiritual Stones was radiating a magnificent brilliance.

Qin Yu, who was currently setting up the formation array, was elegantly executing one divine spiritual hand seal after another. The speed at which he executed the hand seals was sometimes fast, sometimes slow. The amount of Divine Energy contained within the hand seals was both abundant and scarce. Ingeniously, the numerous hand seals were harmonizing the entire formation array.

This formation array was merely a level one formation array. It was a relatively strong illusion formation array among the level one formation arrays.

The Black Dragon Pool was actually a beautiful lake of a hundred miles circumference. There lived not a single fish in this beautiful lake. This lake was an impasse of life. The only thing that grew in it was some aquatic plants.

Besides the Black Dragon Pool was a luxurious and enormous palace. This palace was the 'Black Dragon Palace.'

Surrounding the Black Dragon Palace were three more palaces. These three palaces were the palaces of the three great experts underneath the boss of the Black Dragon Pool, Lord Black Dragon. Usually, those three palaces were a lot more lively than the Black Dragon Palace.

That was because... there were only several servants in the Black Dragon Palace. Those servants were in the Black Dragon Palace only to maintain its cleanliness. As for Lord Black Dragon himself, it had already been a very very long time since he last appeared in the Black Dragon Palace.

The three great experts underneath Lord Black Dragon: Xiong Hei, Taoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji.

Other than these three great experts, the rest of the large number of subordinates in the Black Dragon Pool had never met Black Dragon before. Where exactly is Black Dragon at? Why did he never appear? Has he died?

No one dared to ask. As for the people who knew about the answer, it was only those three great lords.

The Black Dragon Pool possessed a very large sphere of influence. The number of subordinates it had was extremely numerous. Each and every one of these three great lords was able to casually put forward a hundred thousand troops. If one were to compare the power and influence of the three lords, then Xiong Hei would be the one who possessed the most power and influence.

Lord Xiong's Palace.

This was the palace among the three palaces that belonged to Xiong Hei. Xiong Hei controlled over half of the troops of the Black Dragon Pool. He was the person who decided the majority of the

things in the Black Dragon Pool. However, in these past couple months, Xiong Hei was somewhat distressed.

It was because several tens of his subordinates had gone missing without cause or reason. Had they been killed, then Xiong Hei would not mind about their death that much. He would merely immediately send troops to avenge them. However, he was unable to determine if his subordinates had been killed or not.

Inside the main hall of the Lord Xiong's Palace. A robust black skinned man with a height close to three meters sat on the main hall. He had his hand underneath his chin and was frowning.

Clear sound of footsteps were heard. A black clothed woman rapidly walked in. Seeing that this black skinned man's gaze had shifted toward her, this black clothed woman hurriedly said. "Lord, after our numerous investigations, we have finally found something suspicious."

"Speak." Said Xiong Hei indifferently.

The black clothed woman said respectfully. "Although these forty plus people had left in three different groups, they all possess a common ground. They had all left and proceeded onward toward the south. This subordinate has dispatched troops to search along the route and finally managed to discover a thing."

"Mn?" Xiong Hei groaned with his nose. His gaze was concentrated on that black clothed woman.

“At a location several thousand miles south to our Black Dragon Pool’s headquarters lies a small mountain. When I dispatched people to search along the route, they discovered that whoever that entered that small mountain would become lost within it and would no longer be able to come back out. We know that because during this investigation, three people among our investigation group had been lost to that mountain.”

After the black clothed woman finished her report, she started to quietly await for Xiong Hei’s orders.

“A small mountain?” Xiong Hei stood straight. He stared at the black clothed woman directly. “What is the name of that mountain?”

The black clothed woman frowned. “Milord, the investigation group has reported back a very strange thing. We have originally never paid attention to that mountain and have considered it to be a nameless mountain. However, this time around when they proceed to investigate, they had discovered a stele located at the foot of the mountain. On the stele were three words.... Mount Bewitch You!”

“Mount Bewitch You?” Xiong Hei started to frown.

“Milord, that stele appears to be newly placed. Adding on the fact that the entire mountain possesses a strange ability to entrap others, this subordinate thinks that... perhaps someone or a small power has occupied that mountain and also set up a formation array in the surroundings of that Mount Bewitch You.” The black clothed woman said the thoughts in her mind.

Xiong Hei coldly humped. “Someone? Some power? Truly daring. Could it be that they do not know that the surroundings of our Black Dragon Pool is not a place that permits any other power to step in?”

The Black Dragon Pool was extremely tyrannic.

There existed not a single power in the edge of its territory. In the past, there were. However, all of those powers were eradicated by the Black Dragon Pool.

How could one allow another to sleep soundly on the side of one’s narrow bed?

“They dare to entrap my people and not return them. Good... A’Yi, when your subordinate discovers people who are astute and people who are proficient in the arts of formation arrays, have them go and break that formation array in that so called Mount Bewitch You. After that, kill the person who set up the formation array.” Said Xiong Hei coldly.

The black clothed woman said respectfully. “Yes, milord.”

As the number of troops underneath the Black Dragon Pool is extremely large, there are naturally people proficient in all sorts of fields.

“Lady Yi, please rest assured. This subordinate will definitely kill

all of the enemies in Mount Bewitch You.” Liu Qiyang bowed as he said declared his undertaking of the task to the black clothed woman.

“Qiyang, I know that the way you handle things are extremely well done. However, this time around, you must be careful. The formation array set up on the Mount Bewitch You should not be weak. You must make sure to not repeat the disasters that have fallen upon the others.” Said the black clothed woman coldly.

“Yes.” Liu Qiyang was extremely respectful.

After leaving the Black Dragon Pool’s headquarters, Liu Qiyang brought with him his twenty some subordinates and proceeded toward the Mount Bewitch You. This group of people could be considered as being pretty fast. After spending two days, they had arrived in the vicinity of the Mount Bewitch You.

“Halt!” Liu Qiyang waved his hand and commanded his subordinates to stop.

Liu Qiyang was born in the Divine Realm and had grown up in Sealfeel Village. However, he felt that as the Sealfeel villagers have to pay that much tax everyday, there were not even enough Divine Spiritual Stones to train with. Thus, he joined the Black Dragon Pool. After all these years of struggles, he had managed to reach a status of a small squadron captain in the Black Dragon Pool.

Last time around, when Zi Yun who had grown up together with him married Xing Yuan, he did not use force to handle this matter.

It was not that he didn't want to but rather that he was unable to see through Xing Yuan's three good friends.

Liu Qiyang was such a cautious and timid person. For him, emotions were merely something secondary. In his heart, power and strength was the most important. Emotions were merely abstract theories.

"Lord Liu, on that stele are the words 'Mount Bewitch You.'" A middle aged man among the twenty some subordinates said.

Liu Qiyang lightly nodded. "Everyone. This is Mount Bewitch You. This Mount Bewitch You is covered by a kind of formation array. Brother Sanyang, among all of us, you are the one who is most proficient in formation arrays. Please go and check the mountain out."

A middle aged man with a goatee walked forward.

He casually picked up a couple rocks on the ground and then threw them into the Mount Bewitch You. Everyone was carefully watching his actions. Those rocks rolled to a stone on the mountain.

"There appears to be no change. Brother Sanyang, do you know what sort of formation array this is?" Liu Qiyang asked.

The man with the goatee did not speak. Instead, he shot out a ray of Divine Energy into the Mount Bewitch You. An enormous

membrane of light suddenly appeared surrounding the Mount Bewitch You. At the same time, an unmeasurable amount of seals, marks and symbols were floating within the membrane of light.

The man with the goatee had a solemn expression on his face. “Lord Liu, if my guess is correct, this formation array ought to be a Divine Realm’s formation array! Furthermore, it is one of the more profound Divine Realm’s formation arrays.”

Liu Qiyan felt that the situation had turned bad. He looked to the other people in the group.

“Lord Liu, what Brother Sanyang said is correct. This formation array is indeed extremely profound.” All the rest of the people also expressed their agreement.

“The scrolls containing information of formation arrays of the Divine Realm, in all these years that I have been in the Black Dragon Pool, I have only seen a single golden scroll before. According to my understanding of formation arrays from the lower realm, I have managed to attain some success after studying through that formation array golden scroll. However, it is still not enough to break through this formation array.” The goatee man had an extremely serious expression.

Liu Qiyan and them did not know at all that at this moment, Qin Yu was watching them with his Divine Awareness.

With the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness could now extend to a range of a thousand meters. And

at this moment, Qin Yu was standing on top of a tree in Mount Bewitch You. He was only three hundred plus meters away from Liu Qiyan and them.

“Scrolls containing information of formation arrays? Furthermore, a single golden scroll?” At the beginning, hearing the conversations that these people had, Qin Yu had thought that this Sanyang might be extremely powerful. However, now that he heard what was said... this guy had only seen a single Divine Realm’s formation array scroll.

“Lord Liu, I can only use foolish means to feel the might of this formation array.”

This Sanyang looked to Liu Qiyan. “Lord Liu, please tie a long rope around my waist. You all wait here outside the mountain. I will go in myself. After ten breaths of time, regardless of what might happen, you all are to pull me back out.”

Liu Qiyan pondered for a moment and then also nodded.

“He really came in. Haha.... ropes, they are things that can break!”

A smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. He then fell down like a gentle wind. Uncle Fu had instantly appeared beside Qin Yu. One in the front and one behind, the two of them proceeded toward the foot of the mountain.

“Remember, in ten breaths time, regardless of what happens, you all are to pull me back.” Sanyang reminded them.

“Brother Sangyan can rest assured.” The others immediately guaranteed him.

Only then did Sanyang who had a rope tied around him walk into the mountain. Right after Sanyang entered the mountain, he felt that the scene in his surroundings had changed completely.

“What an amazing formation array. The person who set this formation array up must definitely be a Divine Realm’s great master of formation arrays.” Exclaimed Sanyang in his heart.

The scrolls that contained information regarding formation arrays were extremely precious in the Divine Realm. How could the ordinary people possibly be able to see them? Much less study them? This Sanyang did not know at all that this formation array was merely that of a level one formation array.

“It’s already been ten breaths time, why aren’t they pulling me back?” Sanyang had grown confused.

“Pull me back!” Shouted Sanyang loudly.

At the current moment, Sanyang didn’t know at all that he was already unable to go back out. Regardless of how hard he shouted, the rope tied around his waist would not give any response.

“Eh?” Sanyang turned around. He looked at the rope that connected him with the outside world. His expression immediately changed. He started muttering. “No, it’s an illusion. It’s not real. You can’t believe it. You can’t believe it.”

Liu Qiyan and then violently pulled on the rope. However, what they managed to pull out was merely a severed rope.

“The rope has been cut.” Upon seeing that, Liu Qiyan’s expression instantly changed.

“Brother Sanyang has also been caught. What should we do now?” Immediately, some people grew anxious.

“Liu Qiyan, you’ve come to my territory, how could I possibly not invite you in as a guest?” A voice sounded from Mount Bewitch You. Liu Qiyan and them immediately looked to the Mount Bewitch You in shock and terror.

What they saw was that the misty brilliant light has once appeared on the Mount Bewitch You. Numerous and densely packed mark, seals, and symbols have once again started floating on the membrane of light. At the same time, this membrane of light suddenly grew in size. The range that it covered had instantly increased by a hundred meters.

In an instant, while Liu Qiyan and them were still shocked, they had been covered by the membrane of light.

“Liu Qiyan oh Liu Qiyan, you’ve brought someone who merely knew about the skin and hair depths knowledge of the Divine Realm’s formation arrays to come break my formation array. Truly... The Divine Realm’s formation arrays, they are able to alter their range along with the change in energy that is given to them. You all don’t even know about this most basic point.”

Qin Yu took back the Divine Energy that he had poured into the formation array. The formation array immediately returned to its original range. At this moment, the energy of the formation array was being completely provided by Divine Spiritual Stones.

As for Liu Qiyan and them, they had become completely trapped within the formation array.

“Ah! Let me out! Scoundrel! Let me out!” At a certain location on the Mount Bewitch You, a golden haired old man was frantically shouting. He had already been trapped for several months now. And at this moment, Liu Qiyan had walked past this old man. Yet, he did not discover the crazy old man at all.

“Currently, there are several tens of personnels to test out formation arrays with on the Mount Bewitch You. However, it’s still not enough.” Qin Yu stood on top of a tree. He was watching the people that have lost their minds in fear and muttering in their mouth. “These people possess relatively weak strength. However, after a period of time, it is likely that the experts of the Black Dragon Pool also can not stay seated anymore. At that time, I would be able to test out some of the more powerful formation arrays.”

Chapter 18: Two Fish

Mount Bewitch You. At the shallow pond located before Qin Yu's wooden house.

Qin Yu currently had his trousers rolled up and was standing in the pond. His bare feet were touching the smooth and slick stones under the water. Qin Yu had his eyes wide open as he looked at the fish in the pond. He extended his hands. It was as if he were planning to capture the fish.

“Haha...” Uncle Fu was on the shore. When he saw what Qin Yu was doing, he started laughing happily.

Qin Yu did not use his Divine Awareness to lock onto the fish in the pond. Instead, he was using the most primitive and ancient method - using his eyes to see and then catching the fish with his hands. Every time Qin Yu tried to catch the fish, splashes of shining white water also started flying.

“Hey, I do not believe that I won't be able to catch a single fish!” Qin Yu rolled up the sleeves on his arms.

Actually, Qin Yu merely needed a thought and the clothes that he wore, a Divine Battle Armor, would automatically roll up. However, right now, as if having returned to his childhood, Qin Yu was enjoying that sort of pleasure.

“Master, the Divine Realm's fish are not the same as the Mortal

Realm's. All those fish are demon beasts. Although they are only low level demon beasts of the Divine Realm and possess very low attack power, they all possessed intelligence. The way you are trying to catch them, it will be very difficult for you to catch one." Advised Uncle Fu from afar.

Upon hearing Uncle Fu's voice, the fish in the pond even jumped out from the pond and then fled back into the water. Evidently, they were trying to provoke Qin Yu.

"So sly." In anger, Qin Yu slowly exhaled. He then stared at those fish with a lightning like gaze. His hands had turned into blurs as he violently thrust them towards the pond water.

Immediately, the fish started to rapidly flee. They were extremely fast and slick in the water. Qin Yu was unable to catch any of them at all.

"Good, good, good!" Qin Yu said three 'good's in a row.

Those fish were actually jumping out unceasingly from the other side of the pond.

"Humph humph..." Qin Yu smiled brilliantly.

Suddenly, the pond's water disappeared. The fish that were originally swimming in the water of the pond all fell to the stones that were at the bottom of the water. Without water, even if they are fish from the Divine Realm, they were also only barely capable

of moving.

“Let’s see how you all can flee now!” Qin Yu walked over with a smile on his face. He then grabbed a fish.

Those fishes all opened their fishes eyes widely. They were staring at Qin Yu angrily.

“Master, you used the Jiang Lan’s Realm to catch fish?” Uncle Fu opened his eyes wide.

Qin Yu turned around and smiled brilliantly to Uncle Fu. He then looked at the two fish in his hands. “Humph, you all dared to act so arrogant to me. Be careful that I don’t cook the two of you.”

The two fish immediately grew worried...

“Please spare us, please spare us!” These two fish actually spoke. Their voices were extremely sharp and clear.

Qin Yu was stunned for quite a moment. He only managed to wake back up to reality later. These were fish from the Divine Realm, they were not fish from the Mortal Realm. The environment of the Divine Realm, even the people that had just ascended would have to stabilize their bodies to endure the restriction of the Divine Realm. Regardless of how weak the fish of the Divine Realm were, it was still logical for them to be able to speak.

“You two must not resist now. Otherwise, I’ll barbecue you.” Qin Yu threatened.

“We will not resist, will not resist.” A green and pink fish said repeatedly.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. With but a thought, Qin Yu absorbed the two fish into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Never had I expected that master has such a childish heart.” Said Uncle Fu on the side with a smile on his face.

With a wave of his hand, the pond water that had originally been absorbed by the Jiang Lan’s Realm returned back to the pond. Qin Yu walked to the shore. The rolled up trousers and sleeves had automatically gone back to their original appearance. Qin Yu no longer had the smile and relaxed expression that he had earlier.

“Master, what’s wrong?” Uncle Fu already sensed the change in Qin Yu’s mood.

Qin Yu’s gaze turned misty. He said indifferently. “I too wish to have a childish heart. Unfortunately... It’s already been a long long time since i had it. Did you think that I was catching the fish for fun?”

“Uncle Fu, I will usually not allow myself to stop for a rest by myself. If I am not training, I will be analyzing formation arrays or accompanying my brothers. I am rarely by myself not doing

anything. Do you know why?" Qin Yu looked at uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu shook his head.

Qin Yu gave a self-mocking smile. "You won't understand. It's because if I am by myself, not doing anything, then I would start thinking, I would start thinking about a lot of things. And what I would end up thinking the most about would be Li'er."

"I want to meet her. But I am unable to meet her. I want to love her. However, I can only endure. Day after day, year after year, ten thousand years after ten thousand years... all of this has been deep in my heart for all these years." Qin Yu held his chest. "Heavy. It is extremely, extremely heavy."

Qin Yu raised his head and looked up at the sky. A smile appeared on his face.

"A smile could allow one to slightly relax one's heart. Doing something childish could also loosen one's mind. I am not someone who loves to smile. However, I will sometimes make myself smile. I am not someone who possesses a childish heart. However, I will still do some things that only children would do."

"Like that, my heart is a bit more at ease. The deep and heavy sensation that I have will also be a little bit more relaxed."

The corners of Qin Yu's eyes were a bit moist. However, Qin Yu started smiling again. His eyes squinted with his smile.

“Usually, I will either analyze formation arrays unceasingly or train incessantly. I do not have the time to leisure at all. However, these days, if I stop analyzing formation arrays and training. My mind would start to randomly think uncontrollably....” Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile as he shook his head.

Uncle Fu stood to the side and looked at Qin Yu. He didn't know what to say.

“Haha, don't be like this. I am actually still very happy.” Qin Yu smiled to Uncle Fu. “Compared to the time when I was in the Mortal Realm, my current strength is countless times stronger. And now, I have also ascended to the Divine Realm. Li'er is also in the Divine Realm. I am not able to sense Li'er existence...”

Qin Yu pointed to the north. “That's right, she's over there!”

Qin Yu pulled back his hand. He said to Uncle Fu. “All these years have passed, would I care about trying my best for a short period of time longer? I will continue to walk the path that I am walking now. No one can stop me.”

Qin Yu's tone of voice was extremely ordinary. There was no vigor to it. A trace of smile was also on his face.

However, Uncle Fu was able to clearly feel the confidence that originated from his heart.

“Master, no one will be able to stop you.” Uncle Fu also nodded and voiced in certainty.

“Ha!” Qin Yu suddenly shouted loudly. His entire person was filled with vitality. “Uncle Fu, let’s go. Let’s go into the Jiang Lan’s Realm and check out how those two fish will look after taking a human form. “

In the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. At Hei Yu’s residence.

This time around, Qin Yu had directly placed the two fishes outside of Hei Yu’s house. At this moment, when Qin Yu and Uncle Fu arrived, they were already able to hear the sounds of conversations. Furthermore, the number of people wasn’t low either.

“Eh? Wu Lan, Wu He, you two are also here?” Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan and Wu He in shock. They were standing together with Hei Yu.

Immediately, the five people in the courtyard manor all looked to Qin Yu and Uncle Fu.

“Big brother, where did these two little ladies come from?” Hei Yu asked immediately.

Only then did Qin Yu look at the two women. These two woman were pretty, like delicate fine jewels. Their heights were only 1.5 or

1.6 meters. At this moment, those two women were blinking their eyes as they looked to Qin Yu in excitement.

“Lord Qin Yu.” These two women bowed to greet Qin Yu.

The two of them were extremely excited. In the Divine Realm, ordinary fish like them would become unable to move the moment they leave the waters. They would only be able to move if they have passed the Divine Tribulation. However, after coming to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, they were able to take on a human form as there was no restriction from the Divine Realm.

“What are your names?” Qin Yu asked.

The big guy Wu He immediately said. “Master, the one with the green clothes is called ‘Lu Shui.’ The one with the pink clothes is called ‘Hong Yu.’”

[TL: Lu Shui → Green Water. Hong Yu → Red Rain.]

“Lord Qin Yu did not ask you.” Lu Shui and Hong Yu immediately shouted at Wu He delicately. They then looked to Qin Yu happily. “Lord Qin Yu, I am Lu Shui, she is Hong Yu.”

Qin Yu nodded his head while smiling.

With these two chattering and lively girls, even Hei Yu, Wu Lan and them started smiling more often. Qin Yu had determined that his decision was truly the right one.

Qin Yu stood on top of the tree and looked at his surroundings.

“Master, the Black Dragon Pool has already sent people to attack us four times in a row. The previous three times, they were all easily trapped by us. However, this time around, they have already broken through half of the formation array.” Said Uncle Fu underneath Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. “Rest assured, this man’s strength in the ‘Array Path’ is not up to much. He is merely at the level of level one formation arrays... It’s good that they managed to break through the formation arrays. With their speed, by the time they finished breaking through the entire formation array, my second formation array will already have been deployed.”

The Black Dragon Pool seemed to have truly been enraged. They have started to dispatch one formation array expert after another to break the formation array. However, these formation array experts, in Qin Yu’s mind, were truly too weak.

Just by merely knowing a bit about the Divine Realm’s formation arrays they are already considered experts of formation arrays? This was truly a laughing matter to Qin Yu.

However, those people also possessed some strength. They actually managed to break through two of Qin Yu’s formation arrays in a row. These two formation arrays were both relatively weak level two formation arrays. And Qin Yu, he was finally going to be fierce now.

This time around, Qin Yu planned to use a level two formation array's relatively weak... Killing Array!

In the past, all the formation arrays were Trapping Arrays without any killing attack and wounding powers. Thus, others could slowly take their time on breaking the formation arrays.

“Lord Gongsun, please.”

Liu Qiyan was respectfully following behind a middle aged man. Last time when Liu Qiyan was trapped by Qin Yu's illusion array, he was lucky that Qin Yu did not kill him and had only merely trapped him. Later on, when the expert of formation array managed to break through Qin Yu's formation array, Liu Qiyan got his life back.

This Gongsun Jin, Lord Gongsun, could be considered as the number one formation array expert of Lord Xiong's Palace's camp. His status was much higher than that of Liu Qiyan's. Furthermore, he had already managed to break through two of Qin Yu's formation arrays in a row. This had caused Lord Xiong Hei to greatly reward Gongsun Jin.

However, every single time, after Gongsun Jin managed to break through the formation array after immense effort, a new formation array from Qin Yu would immediately be deployed.

This had caused the Black Dragon Pool to be unable to capture Qin Yu.

“You all stay outside. Be careful. I will go in and break the formation array.” Said Gongsun Jin indifferently. Merely, the results from his inspection this time had caused him to hesitate for a long time.

However, after some time, Gongsun Jin still walked into the formation array.

Liu Qiyan and several other subordinates were only watching Gongsun Jin inside the formation array and executing numerous hand seals one after another. However, Gongsun Jin merely managed to persist doing that for several breaths worth of time.

“Bang!”

A sky covering amount of black flames suddenly bombarded Gongsun Jin. There was even a trace of white flame within those black flames.

“Boom!”

As Liu Qiyan and the rest of them stood stupefied, Gongsun Jin’s body had been burned to ashes like leaves. Just like that, he had been burned to nothingness.

“Run away, quickly, run!” Liu Qiyan still remembered the time when the range of the formation array suddenly increased.

This time around, Liu Qiyan was very fortunate. Qin Yu did not try to kill them. Instead, he was standing on top of the tree and watching Liu Qiyan and them panicking and fleeing for their lives like stray dogs.

“They called you Lord Gongsun? However, you truly do not know the immensity of heaven and earth. You’ve spent that much time breaking my two previous Trapping Arrays. The speed at which I set up formation arrays is faster than speed you break them; could it be that you still can’t tell the difference between our levels?” Qin Yu sighed.

Destroying something was easier than creating something.

In order to set up a formation array, it must be perfected from every angle. As for breaking a formation array, one merely needed to break some significant parts of the formation array. When they do, the formation array would naturally break apart. Qin Yu’s speed at setting up formation arrays was even faster than the speed at which Gongsun Jin broke them, the gap between the two in the ‘Array Path’ was too obvious.

Lord Xiong’s Palace.

“Gongsun died?” Xiong Hei’s almost three meter tall body was radiating a frightening domineering aura. His two eyes were wide open with fury like two fists. He was staring at the shivering Liu Qiyan below him. “You, how are you still alive?!”

Liu Qiyan was able to sense the anger that Lord Xiong Hei had

and was frightened to an uncontrollable shiver.

“Aiyoh, hey Big Brother Xiong, I’ve heard that you’ve taken a huge tumble on a little mountain and have lost many subordinates.” A red clothed seductive woman walked in with light steps.

“Lil Sister Mei Ji. You cannot talk about Big Brother Xiong Hei like that. Big Brother Xiong Hei was careless, he was careless. Granted he had lost only seven or eight times.” A handsome male with snow white skin walked in.

These two people were the other two great experts underneath Lord Black Dragon... Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu.

Seeing how Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu were mocking him, Xiong Hei was unable to refrain from becoming angry.

“Mei Ji, Liu Xu, that person is merely relying on the fact that his ability in formation arrays is amazing. Humph... I shall see how his formation arrays would continue to not break when I twist the space that it’s in. Ten Descending Powers, this Heavenly Divine Artifact of mine feeds off of blood!”

[TL: the original raw said ‘not a vegetarian.’ to describe the heavenly divine artifact. not a vegetarian is a chinese term saying it’s something powerful because well, as we all know, my food craps on your food.]

Xiong Hei's eyes were wide open. He shouted angrily. "A'Zi, bring the troops. I will personally go and crush that Mount Bewitch You flat!"

Chapter 19: Xiong Hei's Might

“Yes, milord.” The black clothed woman, A’Zi, bowed as she accepted the order. After that, A’Zi immediately departed from the main hall and started to gather a large group of people, a large army, to clear the path for Lord Xiong Hei.

On the main hall, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji were both looking at Xiong Hei with smiles on their faces.

The handsome Daoist Liu Xu said with a lot of enthusiasm. “Big Brother Xiong Hei taking off personally and with the Heavenly Divine Artifact bestowed by Lord Black Dragon on top of that, a mere Mount Bewitch You is definitely going to be a walk in the park. I, your little brother, is also very bored staying over here at the Black Dragon Pool. I might as well proceed to Mount Bewitch You together with Big Brother Xiong Hei so that I can watch Big Brother Xiong Hei’s might from the side.”

“What Big Brother Liu said is interesting. I shall go together with you and watch Big Brother Xiong Hei’s might from the side too.” Mei Ji lightly shook her sleeve and said in a sweet voice.

Xiong Hei walked down from the seat he sat on above the main hall. He stood beside Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu. His nearly three meter tall body made Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu have to raise their heads up in order to look at him.

“Mei Ji, Liu Xu, since the two of you wish to go and see, then let’s

go together.”

Xiong Hei slightly lifted his head. The ominous glint from his eyes passed through the entrance of the main hall and was cast toward the south. “Humph, Mount Bewitch You...” Xiong Hei then started walking out of the main hall with large strides.

After a short moment, close to ten thousand troops had been gathered outside of Lord Xiong’s Palace.

Ten thousand troops were merely a very small portion to the Black Dragon Pool. However... when the amount of people gathered was ten thousand, it appeared to be an extremely vast amount of people. All of the gathered Deities were discussing with each other outside. It was extremely noisy.

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” The sound of heavy footsteps were heard. Xiong Hei’s gigantic figure appeared on the high platform. He gazed at the people gathered below.

After some shouting by some of the leaders of the Black Dragon Pool, the ten thousand troops immediately became quiet. All of them were looking at Lord Xiong Hei above them with respectful appearances.

“Lord Xiong Hei.”

Nearly ten thousand people have all kneeled down on one knee simultaneously. Their voices were incomparably resonate.

Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu also flew up to the high platform. The two of them stood on either side of Xiong Hei. Mei Ji said in a low voice with a smile on her face. “Big Brother Xiong, so impressive.”

Xiong Hei did not bother to pay attention to Mei Ji at all. Instead, he waved his hand and shouted. “Set off.”

Instantly, the ten thousand troops split into numerous units. Methodically arranged, they began to rapidly advance toward the south.

The boss of the Black Dragon Pool, Lord Black Dragon, had not shown himself in many years. Thus, Xiong Hei’s status could be considered as the highest standing in the Black Dragon Pool. If he wanted to personally set off to do a task, how could the display of his grandeur possibly be light?

Xiong Hei was sitting on a recliner contentedly. Four robust men with builds comparable to Xiong Hei’s were carrying the recliner. All four of these robust men possessed strength of High Level Deity.

As for Mei Ji and Liu Xu who have come to watch the show, they too were being carried by others on recliners. The only difference was that the four High Level Deities that carried either of them were all beautiful women.

The journey was about three days long. The army had finally arrived by Mount Bewitch You.

Qin Yu stood on top of a certain tree. He was looking at that long queue of troops coming from afar. The front army of this army had just arrived at the Mount Bewitch You. The middle army and the rear army would still take some time longer before they arrive.

“What a huge show of extravagance.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face. With a movement of his foot, he had arrived at the edge of a cliff.

Qin Yu sat on the edge of the cliff. Uncle Fu was standing behind him.

“Master, it appears that there are about ten thousand troops.” Uncle Fu managed to guess the approximate amount with a single gaze.

“Against a great formation array, having more people is useless. The more they come, the more they die. Hopefully the leader of this Black Dragon Pool would not be enraged and think calmly. Otherwise, if too many people were to die here, that too would not be my wish.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face. “Uncle Fu, say, do you think this Killing Array of mine would be able to stop them?”

Uncle Fu smiled and shook his head. “Although the Killing Array is powerful, an attack of this level would likely not be able to kill a Heavenly Deity level expert. And this time around... I reckon that the Heavenly Deity level experts of the Black Dragon Pool would also have gathered here.”

The front army possessed a total of two thousand troops. The rear army also possessed two thousand troops. As for the middle army, there were close to six thousand troops. As for Xiong Hei, Liu Xu and Mei Ji, they were all situated in the middle army.

By the time the entire army had all arrived by the foot of the Mount Bewitch You, Qin Yu had already waited close to an hour.

All of the troops were gathered on the ground. At this moment, a robust man flew out from the nearly ten thousand concentrated troops. He wore a body of black battle armor. His facial appearance was extremely fierce-looking. His imposing and overbearing aura was able to be felt from very far away.

“Flying? Sure enough, the Heavenly Deity experts have come.” Qin Yu stood up.

Against Heavenly Deity level experts, Qin Yu cannot be as casual as he was before. However, right when Qin Yu stood up, two more people surprisingly flew up behind that robust man wearing a black battle armor.

“Three Heavenly Deities. They are truly giving me face!” Qin Yu started to feel a trace of excitement. “Three Heavenly Deities, they should be able to allow me to experiment with a lot of formation arrays.”

Right when Qin Yu began to consider the three Heavenly Deities as ‘guinea pigs’ to experiment formation arrays on, the three

Heavenly Deities however started standing in the sky. Xiong Hei stood to the front whereas Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji stood behind him.

“People of the Mount Bewitch You, listen carefully. I am Lord Xiong Hei from the Black Dragon Pool. If you are smart, then you’d best behave yourselves, give yourselves up and come out from the Mount Bewitch You. Otherwise... do not blame me for being vicious and merciless.” Xiong Hei had a face filled with disdain.

Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu glanced at each other.

“Xiong Hei? Never heard of him.”

A clear and sonorous voice sounded. A figure flew out from Mount Bewitch You. He stood in the airspace above the Mount Bewitch You.

Seeing that someone had actually flown up, Xiong Hei’s expression instantly changed. Even Mei Ji and Liu Xu no longer had their relaxed expression from earlier. Instead, they grew serious. Merely, the gaze that they looked at Xiong Hei contained within it a trace of laughter.

“Ah, it’s a Heavenly Deity.”

“It’s actually a Heavenly Deity, it’s going to be a large battle this time around!”

The ten thousand Black Dragon Pool's troops had become noisy. Seeing that the enemy was actually a Heavenly Deity, the atmosphere had immediately started to boil. Even Xiong Hei no longer had the domineering aura that he displayed from the beginning.

“Him? How did he became a Heavenly Deity?” Liu Qiyan was within the crowd. He was looking at Qin Yu who stood in the air with a dumbfounded expression. The appearance of the person before him was something that Liu Qiyan remembered very clearly. This man was Xing Yuan's friend, a person called Qin Yu.

“Handsome little brother, I am called Mei Ji. That big guy over there is our Black Dragon Pool's Lord Xiong Hei. This person is Daoist Liu Xu. May I know what little brother's name is?” Said Mei Ji with a sweet voice.

“I am called Qin Yu!”

Qin Yu directly declared his name. The name Qin Yu had brought about quite a bit of troubles in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, in the Divine Realm... there was not much reason for Qin Yu to hide his name.

Xiong Hei frowned. He then humped coldly and said. “Qin Yu? I did not expect that you were a Heavenly Deity. Since you're a Heavenly Deity and have occupied the Mount Bewitch You, if you have sent our Black Dragon Pool a greeting, our Black Dragon Pool would naturally be very magnanimous and not mind it. However, the conducts and deeds that you have done in these past days have set yourself against our Black Dragon Pool. Speak, how do you plan

to satisfy our Black Dragon Pool?”

Xiong Hei, Liu Xu and Mei Ji were all Low Level Heavenly Deities.

The number of Heavenly Deities in the Divine Realm was extremely few. Usually, all the large powers would try to rope in Heavenly Deity level experts. Xiong Hei was unable to determine at all whether if... Qin Yu was by himself or if he possessed a large backing behind him. Although the Black Dragon Pool was a relatively large power in the territory of the Yuchi City, when compared to big cities like the Yuchi City, they were much weaker.

“Satisfy you guys? That’s right, my formation array would satisfy you guys.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Xiong Hei’s expression grew cold.

“That is the way you plan to satisfy us?” Murderous aura started to burst forth from Xiong Hei’s eyes. At this moment, Qin Yu said with a smile on his face. “That’s right. Xiong Hei, Mei Ji, Liu Xu, let me warn you three. What I have set up in the outer regions of the Mount Bewitch You is a Killing Array. I have also placed formation array in the middle region of the Mount Bewitch You. I welcome you all to come and try to break through them!”

After he finished saying that, Qin Yu flew into the forest of Mount Bewitch You. He had disappeared from everyone’s eyes.

“Mei Ji, Liu Xu, the two of you stay to the side.”

Xiong Hei's expression had grown cold and heavy. With an extension of his hand, a nearly four meter long scarlet colored spiked club appeared in his hand. Jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy started pouring into the spiked club from Xiong Hei's hand. The entire spiked club started vibrating.

Mei Ji and Liu Xu glanced at each other.

“Big Brother Xiong, with the ‘Mountain Crusher’ in his hand, he will definitely be able to easily capture that Qin Yu.” Said Mei Ji with a smile on her face.

Xiong Hei took a step forward and instantly entered into the Killing Array.

Right when he entered into the Killing Array, lumps of black flames started rushing toward him. They covered Xiong Hei from all directions. However, to Low Level Heavenly Deities, the Divine Flames did not cause them much harm.

“Yah!”

Xiong Hei violently shouted. The space surrounding him grew completely distorted. His large and thick hands were grabbing the spiked club. The spiked club started to radiate jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy from its exterior.

Pouring Heavenly Divine Energy into Heavenly Divine Artifact. This was the way to allow a Heavenly Divine Artifact to display its utmost might.

“Mountain, Crusher!”

Xiong Hei’s spiked club ferociously smashed on the ground of the Mount Bewitch You. Qin Yu who was on the top of the Mount Bewitch You and watching this scene unfold was shocked to discover that the Mount Bewitch You slightly trembled.

Qin Yu managed to sense the tremble even when he was located on the top of the mountain. Then what about Xiong Hei’s surroundings?

With Xiong Hei as the center, all the mountain stones in a ten meter circumference surround him had been crushed into fine dust. The mountain in the surrounding hundred meter circumference also cracked open. Furthermore, a formation array’s foundation that Qin Yu had placed at that location had also been destroyed.

“Boom!”

The spiked club, carrying the strength of tens of thousands of catties, smashed onto the mountain like ripping apart space. All the mountain stones in the circumference over a hundred meters surrounding the area that the spiked club smashed at cracked open.

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!”....

Like an earthquake, it continued to shake several tens of times. All the formation array’s foundations in the outer region of the Mount Bewitch You had been destroyed.

The Killing Array had dissipated!

“This Xiong Hei, how come his might with the Heavenly Divine Artifact is that powerful?” Qin Yu suddenly stood up. He looked to Xiong Hei who carried the enormous spiked club on the bottom of the mountain.

“Master, when a Divine Artifact has been instilled with Divine Energy, its might is much stronger than when in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. With the same logic, a Heavenly Divine Artifact would be most powerful when being instilled with Heavenly Divine Energy.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

At this moment, Xiong Hei held the enormous spiked club with a single hand. He was walking up the Mount Bewitch You step by step. Every single step of his was so heavy that the ground started shaking. The murderous aura on his extremely fierce face had grown even more frantic compared to before.

Chapter 20: The Strongest Killing Array

“Xiong Hei, three steps in front of you will be the next formation array. If you are able to break through that, then you’ll be qualified to experience my strongest Killing Array.” Qin Yu’s clear and sonorous voice sounded through the Mount Bewitch You.

Xiong Hei turned around and looked to the mountain top of the Mount Bewitch You. He shouted domineeringly. “Qin Yu, you best hide yourself well on top of the mountain. By the time this third great lord here breaks through all your formation arrays, I shall use this Heavenly Divine Spiked Club of mine to crush your skull and destroy your True Spirit!”

After he finished saying that, Xiong Hei proceeded to once again advance in large strides.

Mount Bewitch You was close to two thousand meters tall. Qin Yu was located near the peak of the mountain. Once Xiong Hei entered into the formation array, due to the formation array, he was unable to see Qin Yu. However, because the formation array was set up by Qin Yu, once Xiong Hei stepped into it, Qin Yu was able to see his each and every movement extremely clearly.

“Destroy my True Spirit?” Qin Yu muttered. Qin Yu understood very well that True Spirit was one’s consciousness.

Uncle Fu said to Qin Yu respectfully. “Master, to ordinary Deities and people that are weaker, once their soul becomes scattered,

their True Spirit would automatically dissipate with it. That is because the True Spirit one possessed at that moment is too weak and is unable to exist by itself. However, once one's soul reach the Embryo Soul stage and one becomes a Heavenly Deity, even if one's soul were to be scattered, the True Spirit can still exist by itself assuming it is not damaged.”

“So what if one's True Spirit remained? Could it be that one could still be reborn?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu answered respectfully. “If one's True Spirit remains, although regenerating one's lost body would be very hard, in the Divine Realm, there are most precious medicinal pellets. Those sort of medicinal pellets would allow one to be resurrected.”

“Aside from that, those who only have their True Spirit remaining, an expert at the Exalted Celestial level would also be able to resurrect them.”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “Exalted Celestial? The legendary Exalted Celestials, how many people have actually met one?”

“Actually, it is not just Exalted Celestials who can do that. A long time ago, back when old master was still in the Divine Realm, there was an extremely well-regarded Godking in the Divine Realm. She was called the ‘Godking of Life.’ This Godking of Life was capable of resurrecting people who possess only a True Spirit!” Replied Uncle Fu respectfully.

“Oh? Godking of Life? She actually possessed the remarkable ability of resurrection. Are you telling me that there were no restrictions to her using this remarkable ability?” Qin Yu asked in surprise.

To be able to resurrect someone who only had a True Spirit remaining, this was something equivalent to going against the Heavens and defying the natural order. To be able to do such a thing, how could there not be any restrictions?

“There shouldn’t be any restrictions. My old master said before that in the Divine Realm, amongst all the Godkings, there was no one who could match the Godking of Life in her ability to save someone’s life.” Said Uncle Fu with a sigh of sorrow. “Unfortunately, the Godking of Life has died.”

“How did she die?” Qin Yu asked curiously.

How could an expert at the level of Godking die that easily?

“War!” Said Uncle Fu. “In the Divine Realm, every six billion years, a battle that extends through the entire Divine Realm occurs. Ordinarily, the Godking level experts would rarely die from the battle. However, there are still Godkings that have died throughout history.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Uncle Fu, how much longer till the next Divine Realm’s War?”

From Qin Yu's point of view, once the war started, if he were to become an expert artifact craftsman by then, his benefits would be even greater.

Uncle Fu said respectfully. "There ought to be another billion years before the battle."

"Too long." Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

"Mn?" Qin Yu's eyes suddenly shined. At this moment, Xiong Hei had already entered the formation array set up in the middle section of the Mount Bewitch You. That formation array was an illusion array. Against the illusion array, Xiong Hei was evidently caught unprepared.

"Haha... this foolish Xiong, to break an illusion array with brute force, that is very hard to do." Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Xiong Hei within the formation array.

Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu who stood in the sky had also grown confused.

"Why is Xiong Hei running around in a circle around that three step range the entire time? He's even smashing the ground unceasingly. To constantly smash the ground within a range of three steps, how much damage could that possibly cause?" Mei Ji started to frown.

The person who was most proficient in the formation arrays in

the entire Black Dragon Pool was Daoist Liu Xu.

Even that Gongsun Jin would frequently ask Daoist Liu Xu for guidance. Daoist Liu Xu's strength in the formation array could already be considered as having reached the pinnacle of level two formation arrays. Merely, researching formation arrays was truly complicated. If one did not have others to provide guidance, it was extremely easy for one to lose his way when analyzing formation arrays in this extremely vast ocean of formation arrays, thus entering a stray path.

Not everyone possessed the careful guidance of the scrolls left behind by the 'Craftsman God' Chehou Yuan.

"Xiong Hei ought to have entered an illusion array. The current him likely still doesn't know that he's been running around in circle, nor does he know that he's been smashing the same area the entire time." Daoist Liu Xu was still staring at Xiong Hei within the formation array.

It was truly as Daoist Liu Xu had guessed, Xiong Hei did not know that he had been smashing the same area the entire time. At this moment, what he saw was a vast piece of land. He did not care for anything else and solely focused on smashing the ground.

The enormous spiked club brought about a huge crater every time it smashed onto the ground. Xiong Hei would run a short distance and then smash another crater.

Just like that, he continued to smash craters... He had smashed

over a hundred craters already.

“Huff, huff...” Xiong Hei was gasping. The spiked club was a heavy attack weapon. Furthermore, he instilled a large amount of Heavenly Divine Energy into it every single time he smashed it. If he didn’t, how would he be able to smash a large crater out of the stones from the Divine Realm?

To angrily smash the ground for over a hundred times in a row, it have truly consumed a great amount of Xiong Hei’s Heavenly Divine Energy.

“What’s going on?”

The veins in Xiong Hei’s forehead were bulging. His gaze was cast toward the east and then the north. “Formation array, I’m actually still within the formation array! I have smashed several hundred times already. I should’ve smashed half of the entire Mount Bewitch You by now. Why is it that the formation array is still here?”

Xiong Hei looked to the grassland that covered his entire field of vision. He had grown somewhat angry.

“The most effective method of breaking an illusion barrier is...” Xiong Hei put away his spiked club ‘Mountain Crusher.’ He started to float in the air. His body was completely covered by jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy.

With Xiong Hei as the center, the space ten meters surrounding him started to distort.

The great grassland that Xiong Hei had originally seen had also started to distort. It turned into mountain stones that had been smashed into powder. In other words, the surrounding ten meters space with Xiong Hei as the center had turned back into the true Mount Bewitch You. As for the larger space, it was still covered by the illusion array.

“Haha... illusion array. Formation arrays are merely minor arts unworthy of a gentleman. In front of the power of space, wouldn't it still only be defeated?” Said Xiong Hei as he laughed heartily. He started flying toward the front. Anywhere he flew past, the area within ten meters from him turned real. The illusion array was no longer able to affect his senses anymore.

Just like that, Xiong Hei casually passed through the illusion array.

After passing the illusion array, Xiong Hei had reached the waist of Mount Bewitch You.

“Qin Yu, you'd best prepare yourself, for I am coming to kill you.” Shouted Xiong Hei with a clear voice.

At this moment, Qin Yu was standing on the summit of Mount Bewitch You with hands behind his back. He also said in a clear voice. “Xiong Hei, you being able to break through the Illusion Array is nothing significant. If you are to continue forward, you'll

encounter my strongest Killing Array. Let me see how you shall try to break that.”

“Killing Array? Haha. Simple, simple!” Xiong Hei was extremely confident.

Although a Killing Array possessed attacking power, it would at the very least not cause him to lose his directions. From Xiong Hei’s point of view, he believed that he merely needed to endure the pain for a bit, then smash the mountain apart with his spiked club and destroy the foundations of the formation array to break through it.

“Simple?” A light smile was on Qin Yu’s face. “Do not be too confident. Overconfidence could cause you to lose your life.”

Qin Yu was extremely confident in this Killing Array. This Killing Array was Qin Yu’s strongest achievement in the Killing Arrays. It was a level three formation array. Furthermore, if one were to compare the might, then this Killing Array was stronger than even ordinary level three formation arrays.

That was because this level three formation array was primarily using fire attribute attacks!

Qin Yu possessed the ‘Refining Flame Wristband.’ The Refining Flame Wristband was composed of nine ‘Purple Origin Flame Beads.’ With the assistance of the Refining Flame Wristband, Qin Yu’s fire attribute Killing Array was his most powerful type of formation array!

“I do not believe that you will still live under the attack from White Pure Flames!” Qin Yu had an extremely confident expression on his face.

White Pure Flame was the True Flame that Heavenly Deities possessed. Qin Yu had perfected layered twenty six layers of formation arrays. Adding on that, he possessed the assistance from the Refining Flame Wristband. It allowed him to be able to use White Pure Flames to attack.

When confronted with White Pure Flames, even if one were a Heavenly Deity, one's body would still be unable to resist it continuously unless one possessed a Heavenly Divine Battle Armor!

It was extremely rare that Xiong Hei possessed a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. How could he possibly possess a defensive Heavenly Divine Battle Armor? Thus, this battle... once Xiong Hei enters the formation array, he'll be burned clean by the White Pure Flames. Even his True Spirit would not be able to remain.

Under the gaze of Daoist Liu Xu, Mei Ji and nearly ten thousand Deities, Xiong Hei walked into Qin Yu's strongest Killing Array.

“Killing Array, break for me!”

In excitement, Xiong Hei extended his large tongue. He licked his thick big lips. He held the spiked club with his two hands and

ferociously smashed it on the ground. However, right at this moment...

Lumps of white flame appeared on the ground.

“White.” Xiong Hei was startled. He then violently woke back up. “Ahhh, White Pure Flames!” Like a madman, Xiong Hei violently moved back. However, at this moment, a lump of White Pure Flame was flying toward him from the back.

Xiong Hei was dodging unceasingly. He didn’t dare to approach the ground at all. That was because lumps of White Pure Flames were being emitted by the ground. Furthermore, there were also lumps of White Pure Flames in the sky.

The sky, the ground, front, back, left and right! There were White Pure Flames in all directions flying toward him. As time passed, the number of White Pure Flames grew more and more. Furthermore, they were turning into a cage as they gathered toward Xiong Hei.

“White Pure Flames, how could there be this many White Pure Flames? Even if he is a Heavenly Deity, it should still be impossible for him to send out so many White Pure Flames.” Xiong Hei was about to cry.

One merely had a small number of True Flames in his body.

Who would be able to attack someone with this many White Pure

Flames? However, Qin Yu was able to do that. He had relied on the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Refining Flame Wristband’ and his strongest Killing Array, to set up this fire attribute Killing Array.

“This formation array’s level is still too low. Had it been a level four or level five formation array, I reckon the entire range of the formation array would be covered full with an endless number of White Pure Flames unlike the lumps of White Pure Flames like how it is now.”

“My strength right now is also too low. Although I’ve completely refined the ‘Refining Flame Wristband,’ the number of White Pure Flames the Refining Flame Wristband emits is too small. If I were stronger, than with merely the Refining Flame Wristband, I’d be able to create an inferno of White Pure Flames!”

Qin Yu was sighing in his heart.

However, Xiong Hei had already given up all hope.

Against the White Pure Flames that had been surrounding him and growing closer from all directions, Xiong Hei was already at a loss as to what to do. He was merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Had he been a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then with the comprehensions of the spatial laws that Mid Level Heavenly Deities had, he would be able to create an ‘absolute domain’ and easily escape.

However, he was a Low Level Heavenly Deity. The restriction given by the Divine Realm’s space was too great. In the Divine

Realm, all he could do was to allow himself the ability to fly and distort the space surrounding him.

“White Pure Flames...”

Xiong Hei looked at the High Quality Divine Battle Armor that he wore and smiled bitterly. Against White Pure Flames, a High Quality Divine Artifact was unable to resist it at all. Xiong Hei had sunk into despair and given up all hope!

The densely packed white pure flames were flying toward Xiong Hei. They were only several meters from him.

However, at this moment, a scene that stupefied everyone present had occurred.

“Bang!”

As if they had grown confused, the lumps of White Pure Flames seemed to have lost control and started flying in all directions at random. Furthermore, after flying for several meters, all of the flames had extinguished.

“This, this...” Xiong Hei watched this scene with a dumbfounded expression.

There was a large hole on both his thigh and chest. Blood was flowing out from them unceasingly. However, he did not care for them in the slightest.

The White Pure Flames that were flying chaotically earlier, two of them have flown into his body. As for the rest, some of them have extinguished before they touched him. Xiong Hei was at a loss as to what had happened.

“The overlaying of twenty six layers of formation array, according to the conclusions of the deduction, this Xiong Hei ought to have died. However, it appears that the energy from the White Pure Flames was too great. Both the third layer and the eighth layer formation array were affected. The Killing Array that had originally taken shape surprisingly collapsed just like that?”

Qin Yu was found it hard to accept such a result.

Setting up a formation array was an extremely cautious matter. Especially a multilayered formation array like this one. As long as a single formation array layer within it had a problem, the entire formation array would collapse.

“Master, this is the importance of experimenting with formation arrays. Deduction is merely theory. It is merely the most ideal circumstance. However, in reality, the more complicated a formation array, the harder it is to attain the outcome from the deduction.” Said Uncle Fu beside Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “I understand this logic. I just didn’t expect that... that Xiong Hei actually managed to keep his life from the collapse of the formation array.”

In the past, Qin Yu had always been looking forward to testing his formation array and discover the mistakes in his deduction.

However, at the moment when the mistake occurred, Qin Yu had felt a bit of the bitter unwillingness. After all, that Low Level Heavenly Deity Xiong Hei was about to lose his little life in just a little bit longer. However now...

“Huff, huff, the Heavens is helping me, oh the Heavens is helping me!!!” In excitement, Xiong Hei roared twice. His entire forehead, face and even his back was covered with cold sweat.

Xiong Hei recovered his injuries using the remaining Heavenly Divine Energy that he had. To Heavenly Deities, the injuries of their bodies were mere trivial matters. They merely need to use some Heavenly Divine Energy to recover them. As for the Heavenly Divine Energy they used, they could replenish it with Divine Spiritual Stones.

With a flip of his hand, Xiong Hei took out a High Quality Divine Spiritual Stone. In a short amount of time, Xiong Hei had recovered his injuries.

“Xiong Hei, your life is truly huge!”

[TL: this means the same as Xiong Hei, you are truly lucky. I’m assuming having a huge life means it’s hard to take.]

Xiong Hei raised his head and looked over. Qin Yu was standing

in the sky. At this moment, he was merely two three hundred meters from Xiong Hei.

“Qin Yu, even the Heavens is helping me!” Xiong Hei was filled with confidence. “Even your strongest formation array is done for. What other method do you have to kill me? Haha... prepare to die!”

Xiong Hei started rushing toward Qin Yu with a rapid speed.

Seeing Xiong Hei flying toward him, Qin Yu recalled a speech written in the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path.’ “Killing Array, Trapping Array, and Defensive Array. Of the Three Great Formation Arrays, the most powerful among them is the Trapping Array!”

Of the nine hundred scrolls of the ‘Array Path,’ over five hundred of them talked about Trapping Arrays. As for the the number of scrolls that talked about the Killing Array and Defensive Array, they only numbered close to four hundred scrolls combined.

Chapter 21: Locked In A Stalemate

Among the Three Great Types of Formation Arrays, the Killing Array's main purpose was to increase the attack power and also make one's enemy have nowhere to escape to. As for the Defensive Array, its purpose was to increase one's defensive ability.

As for Trapping Arrays, they would use everything that can be used to trap the enemy.

Although it might sound simple, it is extremely hard to accomplish. Although it might be easy to trap a Mortal, what about trapping a Deity? What about trapping a Low Level Heavenly Deity? A Mid Level Heavenly Deity, a High Level Heavenly Deity?

The Trapping Arrays were extremely complicated. It would also require a lot of effort when researching them. However, because of how much importance the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path' had placed on Trapping Arrays, Qin Yu had spent half of his time studying Trapping Arrays. Qin Yu's achievements in Trapping Arrays were actually higher than those of the Killing Arrays and Defensive Arrays.

Like a floating wind, Qin Yu was drifting in the sky unceasingly. As for Xiong Hei, he had been chasing after Qin Yu frantically. With furious glaring eyes, he violently shouted. "Qin Yu, if you have the skills then do not run! Battle me honorably!"

Qin Yu was changing his direction unceasingly. He said. "Xiong

Hei, do not get angry. I am a researcher of formation arrays, I am not fond of using martial force.”

Qin Yu said those words with an extremely dignified tone. At the same time, his hands were executing one hand seal after another. A countless number of hand seals flew out from Qin Yu’s hands. Rays of red, green, gray, white, black and numerous other colors of light have started to appear in the sky.

Although Qin Yu had been dodging Xiong Hei’s pursuit unceasingly, he had only been flying in circle around the sky above the Mount Bewitch You.

Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu were standing in the sky. They were chatting with each other.

Daoist Liu Xu shook his head, sighed and said. “Although Big Brother Xiong Hei possesses very powerful strength, his agility and speed is much inferior than Qin Yu’s. Look at how ingenious that Qin Yu’s movements are. Look at how clear-cut his turns are. Even when Big Brother Xiong Hei uses Heavenly Divine Energy to increase his speed to violently catch up to Qin Yu, Qin Yu is still able to suddenly turn in fast flight. However, Big Brother Xiong Hei is unable to do that!”

“That Qin Yu is not only flying, he is also executing numerous hand seals. What is he doing?” Said Mei Ji with a frown.

Daoist Liu Xu smiled and said. “That Qin Yu also knows that although it would be more relaxing, for the person setting up the

formation arrays, to use Divine Spiritual Stones to set up the foundations of the formation array, once the enemy breaks through the foundations, the formation array breaks. Thus, that Qin Yu is planning to use his own body to supply the energy and not use the Divine Spiritual Stones.”

“Oh, Big Brother Liu is truly insightful.” Mei Ji praised. “In that case, if Qin Yu is not using Divine Spiritual Stones, Xiong Hei would not be able to break through the foundations of the formation array using his Spiked Club. Would that mean that, he would have no way to break the formation array?”

“No. One does not necessarily have to break the foundations of the formation array to break the formation array.” Daoist Liu Xu explained. “What Qin Yu is doing, although he would no longer have Divine Spiritual Stones as his formation array’s foundations, he himself would become the foundation!”

Mei Ji shook her head and said. “Once Xiong Hei is trapped in the formation array, how would he be able to attack Qin Yu?”

“To provide the energy oneself has some weak points. The weak points are... he himself must always remain in the formation array. He will not be able to leave and will not be able to use a large amount of Divine Energy to attack.” Explained Daoist Liu Xu.

What Daoist Liu Xu said was correct.

What Qin Yu was currently doing was setting up a Trapping Array. Furthermore, he was using his own body to supply the

energy needed for the formation array.

Setting up a Trapping Array was extremely complicated. Qin Yu only managed to set up it after spending a day and half a night's time. A day and half a night, although it might sound like a long time, in the Divine Realm, it could not be considered much.

The battles of Heavenly Deity level experts in the Divine Realm, it was extremely common for them to fight for several hundred years or even thousands of years.

This was especially true for Heavenly Deities of the same level who possessed the same level of comprehension of spatial laws. It was extremely hard for them to kill each other. Thus, their battles would be extremely lengthy... To people who can live for an infinite amount of time, several hundreds to thousands of years was nothing significant.

“Xiong Hei, prepare to have a taste of my great formation array!” Qing Yu laughed loudly. He then stood up in the sky.

Countless marks, seals, symbols and all sorts of different colored lights were floating around Qin Yu. They have already covered the area within a circumference of ten miles. This was a relatively large Trapping Array.

Four rays of dark golden colored Divine Energy flew out from Qin Yu's body. These four rays of Divine Energy had assimilated into the Trapping Array. They started to provide energy to the Trapping Array.

“Haha, you’ve stopped. Are you planning to die now?” Seeing that Qin Yu had stopped, Xiong Hei immediately rushed toward him to kill him.

However, suddenly...

Qin Yu disappeared from his sight. Those marks, seals, symbols and lights that were visible before had also disappeared. Xiong Hei looked to his surroundings, surprised, he saw only a world of lights.

Red, black, white, green... the numerous different colors walls formed an extremely vast world.

“This, what is going on?” Xiong Hei could still be considered as being calm. After some time, Xiong Hei had a smile on his face. “This is an illusion array. But why didn’t this Qin Yu use the same Killing Array from last time?”

“Xiong Hei, I have yet to give this formation array of mine a name. Today, I shall give it a name. It shall be called, Xiong(Bear) Trapper. If you are able to break this formation array of mine, then I will admire you.” Qin Yu’s voice have sounded through the entire formation array.

Formation array... ‘Xiong Trapper!’

To name his formation array with such a childish name, Qin Yu

also started to smile. However, Xiong Hei, on the other hand, had grown furious.

“Qin Yu, you wait and see how I shall break through your illusion array!” Xiong Hei roared. Jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy started to drift through the surface of his body. At the same time, the space surrounding him started to distort.

“Mn?”

Xiong Hei discovered that something was amiss.

In the past, the ‘illusion’ birthed by the illusion array would automatically be broken when it encountered the distortion of space. However, these numerous colored walls and ground were actually very hard to break apart.

“The reason why an illusion array is called an illusion array is because it is mainly composed of illusions. Furthermore, the illusions could change unceasingly. However, these multicolored walls could be considered as true existences.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded in the formation array.

There was another person watching all this unfold in Mount Bewitch You.

It was Uncle Fu!

“Old master, master has used merely two hundred plus

thousands of years to research the Trapping Array to such a level. He is able to completely harmonize the power of the five elements and the power of light and dark. Through the harmonization of numerous different formation arrays, he formed this level three Trapping Array. Surely... master will be able to reach the target that you had in the future too.” Uncle Fu looked to the great formation array in the sky and thought of this in his heart.

“That Qin Yu, the energy that he emitted earlier was Divine Energy, dark golden colored Divine Energy. I saw that very clearly. What’s going on?” Daoist Liu Xu who was watching the battle had grown confused.

When Qin Yu was setting up the formation array earlier, he had dispatched four rays of Divine Energy to supply the energy for the formation array. Daoist Liu Xu and the rest of them had all witnessed that scene.

Before, when Qin Yu flew, he had caused everyone to believe that he was a Heavenly Deity. However, why would a Heavenly Deity emit Divine Energy?

Mei Ji was also confused. “Perhaps, perhaps this Qin Yu’s soul has only just reached the Heavenly Deity level and his energy has yet to completely transform.” This was the only explanation that Mei Ji could find.

To go from being a High Level Deity, to the Heavenly Deity Stage, one’s soul must first reach the Embryo Soul stage. Only then would the energy within one’s body transform into that of Heavenly Divine Energy.

However, usually those people who had just reach the Heavenly Deity Stage would hide themselves somewhere and wait till their energy completely transformed before coming out. This Qin Yu, why did he show himself when his Divine Energy hadn't even transformed into Heavenly Divine Energy?

This was the only explanation that Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu had.

Flying was the magical ability that only Heavenly Deities possessed. In all these years, there had never been anyone who had violated this rule.

“They’re real? Good!” Xiong Hei humped coldly. Holding the spiked club on one hand, he ruthlessly smashed it to a red colored wall. From the smash of the spiked club, the red colored wall actually shivered and vibrated several times. However, it did not break.

Xiong Hei opened his eyes wide.

As for Qin Yu who stood in the middle of the formation array, he was nodding in his heart. “The five elements complement one another. Adding the numerous harmonization of various layers of formation arrays in this great formation array and then adding the principle of the defensive arrays, the defensive power of this formation array is strong as expected.”

“I refuse to believe this.” Xiong Hei changed from one handed to two handed. He grabbed the spiked club with both his hands and

ruthlessly smashed it toward that red colored wall. The red colored wall trembled violently. However, it was still standing.

Rapidly, Xiong Hei smashed it two more times. The wall was unable to withstand the force of the smashes anymore and a large hole appeared within it.

Rapidly, Xiong Hei passed through the red wall.

However, the moment he passed through this layer of red wall, what he saw was a layer of white wall. There were also some passageways in the surroundings of this white wall. Everywhere were composed of all kinds of monotone colors.

“I shall see how many layers of wall this Trapping Array of yours possesses!” Xiong Hei humped coldly.

Then, grabbing the spiked club with two hands, Xiong Hei started to frantically smash the light walls. What Xiong Hei didn't know, was that the light walls in the Trapping Array had integrated the restrictions of Defensive Arrays. This had caused the light walls to possess an extremely powerful defense and made breaking them to be hard to do.

Furthermore, Xiong Hei did not discover that by the time he started smashing another wall, the wall that he had smashed and shattered had already recovered.

However, because Qin Yu had used ‘Divine Energy’ to create the

light walls, this had caused the power of the formation array to be a bit weaker.

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” ...

The people outside, such as Daoist Liu Xu, Mei Ji and them, were unable to see what was occurring in the formation array at all. They were only able to hear the rumbles sounding nonstop. These rumbling noise sounded for three days and three nights.

The Light of Daytime, the Dark Curtain of Light, the two of them alternately covered the entire Divine Realm.

Finally, the rumbling sound stopped.

Inside the Trapping Array, Xiong Hei was softly gasping for air. Smashing the walls frantically for three days straight had caused him to be worn out.

“Fuck, I have smashed over ten thousand walls, furthermore, I have been going forward the entire time. No matter how big this formation array is, it should have been broken by now!” Xiong Hei felt as if he was about to go insane.

In the entire Trapping Array, there were only those several different colors.

The walls were also only two different colors, red and white. As for the winding roads, they were only black and green. The doors

that would sometimes appear, they were only gold... Basically, there were only that many colors.

Regardless of how far Xiong Hei managed to travel after smashing the walls, he still sense that... he had not been making any headway.

That was because every location was about the same. Even the layout was completely the same.

“Am I running around in circle? No, that can’t be. I am very certain that I have been smashing the front the entire time.” Xiong Hei was unable to understand. He looked to his surroundings that had not changed in the slightest.

Red wall, black winding road.

Xiong Hei understood that once he smashed apart the red walls he would reach a white wall and a green winding road. After that, it would be another red wall and a black winding road. Like so, they would appear in alternation... It was like he was walking back and forth in the same place the entire time.

The walls not only covered his front, back, left and right, there were also walls above his head.

Xiong Hei once tried to smash the walls on top of him or below him. However, regardless of how hard he tried to smash them, he was still unable to leave this desolate and monotonous place.

“What exactly is going on? Had it not been for the gravity of the ground, then I would perhaps not know my top from bottom.” Xiong Hei raised his head to look to the walls above him. He then looked to the walls to his left and right.

They were exactly the same!

Going insane!

Xiong Hei was truly about to go insane.

After a year.

“Let me out! let me out! Fuck! Let me out!” It was the first time Xiong Hei asked Qin Yu to let him out. This signified that he had admitted defeat.

“It’s very simple, I will not take your life. You merely need to kowtow with your head banging on the ground three times to admit your defeat. If you do, I will immediately let you out from this Trapping Array.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded in the great formation array.

“Fuck you! Bullshit!”

Xiong Hei cursed in rage and stopped saying anymore.

It was merely a single year. Back then, when he sparred with Daoist Liu Xu, they fought for seven hundred plus years straight. To reach the Heavenly Deity level, one must possess the ability to endure loneliness.

Merely... in front of him were still red colored or white colored walls, black colored or green colored passageways. The layout was also exactly the same.

A monotonous scenery. This had already caused Xiong Hei to feel dizzy.

Although he had merely been trapped for a year, it was more exhausting then when he fought Daoist Liu Xu for seven hundred plus years.

After ten years.

Xiong Hei had discovered that the dull days were gone. That was because those walls were no longer letting him smash them like before. Once he smashed a wall, the shattered wall would burst forth flames, lightnings or other kinds of attacks.

The more time passed, the more strange the different kinds of attacks became.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged in the middle of the formation array with a smile on his face. What Qin Yu was doing right now was trying his best to merge the 'Killing Array' into the 'Trapping Array.'

Merely, it was extremely hard to merge them perfectly. In all these years, Qin Yu had been attempting to do that unceasingly.

As for the pitiful Xiong Hei, he had become the experimental subject.

Neither Daoist Liu Xu nor Mei Ji dared to enter the great formation array. That was because Daoist Liu Xu, who had researched formation arrays, knew that if they were to enter the formation array and were unable to break it, then they would have no choice other than allow Qin Yu to trample upon them.

Xiong Hei had been trapped in the great formation array for over two hundred years now.

A part of the ten thousand strong army had already returned. However, there were still many people waiting here. Ordinarily, these people would even spar with each other to kill time.

“Mei Ji, when you returned to see Lord Black Dragon, what did he say?” Daoist Liu Xu looked to Mei Ji.

Mei Ji had just gone back to the Black Dragon Pool to report the matter regarding ‘Xiong Hei.’

To ordinary people of the Black Dragon Pool, Lord Black Dragon had already disappeared a long time ago. However, Daoist Liu Xu, Mei Ji and Xiong Hei all knew that Lord Black Dragon had been in the Black Dragon Pool the entire time.

“Lord Black Dragon had said that this matter is merely a trivial matter and what he handles nowadays is a huge matter! Furthermore, Xiong Hei is still alive. Thus, Lord Black Dragon is not going to bother with this matter for the time being.” Said Mei Ji.

Daoist Liu Xu nodded. Lord Black Dragon’s response was exactly as he had anticipated it to be.

“Mei Ji, say, what sort of great matter is Lord Black Dragon doing for the past hundreds of millions of years?” Daoist Liu Xu asked Mei Ji.

Mei Ji shook her head. “I don’t know. You should not think too much about it. Hm? Xiong Hei has started smashing again. He’s trying unwavering.” Mei Ji’s gaze was cast toward the great formation array on the sky.

The sounds of rumbles had once again started sounding.

Chapter 22: Kowtow

The sky was azure like a first-rated celadon pottery. The enormous formation array, with a circumference of ten miles, was still floating in the sky like two hundred plus years ago. Year after year... the sound of rumbles would occasionally sound from within the formation array.

Evidently, Xiong Hei who was trapped within it was still alive!

Below Mount Bewitch You were several thousand troops from the Black Dragon Pool. All of these Deities were chatting or training due to boredom. Other than that, there were some others who had boiled over with rage and started cursing and such.

“It has already been over two hundred years now. Really, this Lord Xiong Hei, why doesn’t he just admit his defeat? Or perhaps he could save some of his strength, why must he continue to resist? He has been unable to come out for over two hundred years now, does he think that he will still be able to come out?”

Said an old man with lush green short hair discontentedly as he sat cross-legged on top of a stone.

Beside this old man were several tens of Deities. Among them, a purple haired woman coldly humped and said. “Old Green Head, do not argue unnecessarily over here. Lord Xiong Hei is not someone who you can evaluate as you wish. Look at how Lord Xiong Hei has been unceasingly attacking, even though he is

trapped in the formation array. It has been over two hundred years and he still hasn't given up. Do you think you're capable of possessing the perseverance that Lord Xiong Hei has? If you do, I would also admire you."

"He knows that he cannot break it, yet he still continues to try. Others have said that Lord Xiong Hei's true form is that of a bear. In the past, I doubted it. However now, mn... it would appear that it is true." Said a scholarly looking man with a smile on his face as he reclined his back on a large tree.

[TL: Xiong Hei → Black Bear. So Xiong Trapper could actually mean Bear Trapper. But hey, I didn't want to make assumptions :)]

To the bored Deities who possessed extremely long life spans, when they happened to see their bosses take a deep fall, it would also bring them quite a bit of delight. Even though they were ordinarily extremely respectful before Xiong Hei.

Qin Yu was sitting cross legged on a lump of green light. That lump of green light appeared like a cloud. Qin Yu had sat like this for over two hundred years already. In the past two hundred plus years, Qin Yu had never moved from this position at all.

Qin Yu's brows were slightly raised. A trace of smile appeared on his face. He said. "Xiong Hei, it has already been over two hundred years. How much longer are you planning to firmly resist this? As I have said, if you were to kneel and then give me three sounding kowtows with your head banging on the ground to admit your defeat, I would directly let you out."

Xiong Hei, who was trapped in the great formation array, was currently wearing only a large pair of underpants. His chest, filled with black chest hair, was completely exposed. His exposed thighs were also filled with black hair all over. If one did not look at his face, he really did appear the same as a bear.

“Huff, huff...” Xiong Hei placed his spiked club to the side. He was sitting on the ground gasping for breath.

Xiong Hei turned his head around and looked to the white wall before him. The wall was so white that it was glaring at him. He then looked to the green passageway beside the wall. It was so green that he wanted to puke. They were too monotone. He had been trampled upon for over two hundred years.

“This Qin Yu is truly too crazy.” Xiong Hei clenched his fists in anger. His body was shivering. “Fuck, a couple years ago it was still good. However, why is it that in these couple years, he has been attacking me even though I’m not smashing the walls?”

As time passed, Qin Yu had become more and more proficient in integrating the methods of ‘Killing Array’ to the ‘Trapping Array.’

Experimenting was the best method of learning. This learning of over two hundred years was much more effective than when Qin Yu had analyzed formation array theories for several tens of thousands of years. If this Xiong Hei were to really kowtow and beg for forgiveness, Qin Yu would actually hate to let such a great experiment subject go.

Where could one possibly find another Heavenly Deity to experiment on? Furthermore, this Heavenly Deity didn't die easily.

“How long do you really plan to imprison me here for?” Xiong Yu suddenly raised his head and roared. His gaze was filled with anger, grief and indignation.

“Don't worry, I still have a lot of tricks I haven't used yet. The path of formation arrays is a boundless path. If you were to allow me to take my time and experiment, then even if I were to experiment for ten thousand years, a million years, or a hundred million years, I would still not reach my limit.” Qin Yu's words contained an unique sense of tone. It was as if he had become infatuated with formation arrays. “Xiong Hei, for you to be able to experience all these formation arrays, you should be proud.”

Xiong Hei was about to collapse.

If he were to enter seclusion training, he would be able to train for millions of years without caring at all. If he were fight at a high intensity with someone, he would be able to fight for several thousands of years with no problem.

However, when being trapped in this Trapping Array, he was mercilessly tormented unceasingly. It was tormenting his mental state. The dry and dull monotonous scenery in his surroundings had caused him to get a headache the moment he looked at those colors. His head hurt so much that it felt like it were about to explode. All of this had caused Xiong Hei to reach his crumbling

point.

Especially when he thought of how these sorts of crazy and tensed days would continue for infinity without end.

Xiong Hei was trembling. Even his soul was trembling.

Xiong Hei clenched his teeth. Suddenly, he raised his head and said decidedly. “Qin Yu, Lord Qin Yu, I beg of you, please forgive me. Ah, please forgive me. It is I who had eyes but failed to recognize Mount Tai. It is I who offended you!”

Xiong Hei was unable to resist anymore.

“Oh? Begging for forgiveness? But don’t you forget that I have already said that you have to kowtow with your head banging on the ground three times.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu still remembered the time how tyrannical and arrogant Xiong Hei was when he commanded his army and arrived at the Mount Bewitch You. He had frantically smashed everything with his spiked club. However now, his pitiful appearance was truly something that would let one sigh endlessly.

“Kowtow?” Xiong Hei was shivering all over. His dark face had turned deep red like the buttocks of monkeys.

“In that case, you can wait another hundred or two million years. Perhaps my spirit might be high and I might even research for

more than a hundred million years. You can just continue to slowly wait in this ‘Xiong Trapper’ great formation array.” Qin Yu’s voice was still as indifferent as before.

A hundred million years?

Sweats the size of beads were dripping down Xiong Hei’s forehead and cheeks. Xiong Hei rubbed his face with his thick and dark hand. His sweat dripped onto the floor. Xiong Hei still had his head down toward the ground, it was unknown as to what he was thinking.

After a long silence.

“Qin Yu, if you agree to a request of mine, I will kowtow at once.” Xiong Hei raised his head. His gaze was filled with determination.

Qin Yu was surprised. This foolish Xiong was really planning to kowtow? In Qin Yu’s mind, he had thought that Heavenly Deities are usually extremely arrogant. It was extremely hard to knock them down from their arrogance.

“Speak, what kind of request is it?” Qin Yu said with a smile. Qin Yu was curious as to what Xiong Hei wanted to request.

“If I were to truly kowtow to you, then you must promise me to not tell others of me kowtowing to you.” Said Xiong Hei solemnly.

“Good, I promise you.” Said Qin Yu straightforwardly.

“Lord Qin Yu, please make a pledge so that I will be at ease.” Xiong Hei continued with his request. Qin Yu however started smiling. “Fine, fine, I’ll promise you. I swear upon the Heavens that if I were to speak of Xiong Hei’s kowtow to me today to others, then I shall be met with the Heaven’s wrath!”

Only then did Xiong Hei had a sigh of relief.

“Lord Qin Yu, I admit my defeat.” Xiong Hei violently stood up. He then kneeled down on his knees. Loudly, he knocked his head down onto the ground three times. “These three kowtows with my head banging on the ground, I wish that Lord Qin Yu will forgive me. Please forgive me.”

After he said those words, Xiong Hei’s forehead was still firmly touching the ground. He was waiting for Qin Yu’s response.

At this moment, Xiong Hei’s heart was soaring with rage. “Qin Yu, once I get out, I will definitely make you regret your conduct and deeds today. I shall make you pay a hundred fold, a thousand fold, for what you have done to me today!”

“Haha... to receive a Heavenly Deity’s three head banging kowtows is a much harder achievement than killing a Heavenly Deity. Haha....” Qin Yu’s loud laughter sounded. Xiong Hei’s face immediately grew even darker.

And at this moment, the Trapping Array that was composed of red, white, black, green and gold colors, started to collapse. The

countless number of walls turned into numerous lights. The countless number of marks, seals and symbols had also started dissipating.

Xiong Hei raised his head and looked to the sky. He saw an azure sky and spotlessly white floating clouds...

He lowered his head and looked to the ground. Verdant and lush forest covered the mountain. There were several thousand Deities looking up with their heads raised in shock. Among them were Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu.

“I finally have my freedom back!”

Upon obtaining freedom, Xiong Hei felt a burst of delight. He was unable to refrain himself from raising his head and howling. His voice was like thunder rumbling through the entire world.

“Xiong Hei was able to tolerate what others cannot. Qin Yu admires that. Xiong Hei, you can return.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded.

Xiong Hei looked into the distance.

Roughly several hundred meters away from Xiong Hei, Qin Yu was standing in the sky. His long black hair was drifting in the wind. His gown was fluttering.

And at this moment, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji had flown up from below. In only a short moment, they arrived beside Xiong Hei.

Daoist Liu Xu asked curiously. “Big Brother Xiong Hei, what did you tolerate?”

Xiong Hei’s eye muscles trembled. A burst of fierceness flashed through his eyes. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Liu Xu, Mei Ji, that Qin Yu’s flying ability is extremely keen. His speed is extremely fast. The three of us shall join hands and kill him from three sides! The two of you both possess faster speed than me. If the three of us join hands, we should definitely be able to kill him.”

Liu Xu and Mei Ji glanced at each other.

“Big Brother Liu, what do you think?” Mei Ji asked via Divine Awareness.

“It is feasible. Qin Yu would require some time to set up his formation array. The Trapping Array that he had set up earlier has already dissipated. If he wants to set it up again, it would require him a day or two. That is enough time for us to kill him.” Daoist Liu Xu said.

Xiong Hei looked to Liu Xu and Mei Ji. Liu Xu and Mei Ji nodded with smiles on their faces. Xiong Hei’s face immediately bloomed to a full smile.

Xiong Hei coldly glared at Qin Yu who stood afar. He shouted angrily. “Qin Yu, you dared to humiliate me like so. Today, I shall avenge myself!” After finished saying that, like a meteorite, Xiong Hei rushed toward Qin Yu with an aura that could bring about

landslides and crack mountains.

As for Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu, they had turned into two light winds and proceeded to surround Qin Yu from two sides.

Upon seeing this scene, Qin Yu merely nodded with a smile on his face.

“Sure enough, this is just as I anticipated. However... to be able to force this Xiong Hei to kowtow to me in the last couple months, it could also be considered as being worth it.” Qin Yu had a feeling... that he was only several months away from reaching the breakthrough of the Origin Stage.

Actually, even if Xiong Hei did not beg for forgiveness, Qin Yu would still have to disband his formation array after a couple more months so that he could wholeheartedly devote himself to making the breakthrough from the Origin Stage.

Like a sharp arrow, Qin Yu shot downward. “Where do you think you’re fleeing?!” Xiong Hei’s blood filled eyes were extremely sinister. Like an artillery shell, he smashed downward. As for Mei Ji and Liu Xu, they were also flying downward chasing after Qin Yu.

However, the moment Qin Yu entered the forest, the three of them discovered that...

“He’s gone?” Mei Ji and Liu Xu were filled with confusion.

“He’s gone? Impossible!” Xiong Hei was like a blind man that had gone berserk. He started charging around violently through the entire Mount Bewitch You. Ferociously, he roared angrily. “Qin Yu, show yourself! Get out here!!!”

Chapter 23: Splitting The Heaven And Earth Apart

“Rumble~~~” The forest was trembling. The entire Mount Bewitch You was trembling unceasingly. Shattered stones were rolling down the mountain, never stopping for anything. The large trees were smashed apart. The flowers and plants were stepped upon... The entire Mount Bewitch You had become a mess.

“Qin Yu, show yourself!”

The furious Xiong Hei was frantically clearing out the entire Mount Bewitch You with his spiked club. The entire ‘Mount Bewitch You’ was trembling under the overflowing rage that Xiong Hei was displaying. “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!”... The numerous large craters left by the spiked club caused the entire Mount Bewitch You to seem like a face overgrown with scars.

Xiong Hei flew to the foot of Mount Bewitch You. He stood beside Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji. Xiong Hei was gasping in a low voice. He held his spiked club with one hand. His pupils appeared to be burning with a luminous frantic rage. He was looking through the entire Mount Bewitch You. It seemed as if he was trying to find out where Qin Yu was hiding.

“Big Brother Xiong Hei, don’t be angry.” Daoist Liu Xu advised.

However, Xiong Hei seemed to have not heard what Daoist Liu Xu said and continued to look at the Mount Bewitch You.

“Big Brother Xiong, isn’t it merely a single Qin Yu? It’s not worth it for you to be so angry over him.” Mei Ji advised with a soft voice.

Xiong Hei’s furious gaze ruthlessly stared at Mei Ji. This caused Mei Ji to immediately grow silent. Seeing that Mei Ji had grown silent, Xiong Hei once again looked back at Mount Bewitch You.

“Big Brother Liu, what’s going on with Xiong Hei? Is it worth being so berserkly angry just because he was trapped for over two hundred years?” Said Mei Ji to Daoist Liu Xu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Daoist Liu Xu glanced at Xiong Hei. He replied to Mei Ji with his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Logically, he shouldn’t be. However, Mei Ji, do you still remember the words that Qin Yu had said?... ‘Xiong Hei, you have tolerated what others cannot tolerate.’ Say, what do you think Xiong Hei tolerated in that great formation array? For him to be so angry right now, could it be that it have something to do with what he had tolerated?”

“That’s right. It’s very possible.” Mei Ji voiced her approval. “However, what sort of humiliation did Xiong Hei endure?”

Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji could never imagine that the extremely haughty Xiong Hei would kowtow to Qin Yu.

“Liu Xu!” Xiong Hei’s gaze have suddenly shifted to Daoist Liu Xu.

Xiong Hei's terrifying gaze had caused Daoist Liu Xu to become extremely cautious. "Big Brother Xiong Hei, is there something you need me for?" Daoist Liu Xu did not wish to anger this crazy bear. Especially now when this crazy bear was in a berserk state.

Daoist Liu Xu still remembered the time when Xiong Hei didn't have his Heavenly Divine Artifact. At that time, he was able to fight against him for several hundred years while holding the upper hand the entire time. And now, after Xiong Hei had been bestowed a Heavenly Divine Artifact by Lord Black Dragon, his strength had become the strongest among the three. This was also the reason why Xiong Hei became the one with the most influence among the three.

"Liu Xu, aren't you pretty proficient in formation arrays and such? Immediately set up a large formation array and burn down the entire Mount Bewitch You completely!" The gaze that Xiong Hei looked to Mount Bewitch You contained savage cruelty. "I must definitely find this Qin Yu. Even if I can't find him, I must destroy his mountain."

Although Xiong Hei was uprooting the entire Mount Bewitch You earlier, he had at the most managed to create some large craters and break apart some large trees on the Mount Bewitch You. As for the entire mountain, it was still standing.

"Destroy this Mount Bewitch You? This would be quite simple to accomplish. We merely need to use Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames." Said Liu Xu with a smile on his face.

As a Low Level Heavenly Deity, Liu Xu's strength could not be regarded as being powerful. However, he was proficient in some of the minor arts. For him, destroying Mount Bewitch You was extremely easy.

“Big Brother Liu, let's see your skills.” Said Mei Ji sweetly.

Daoist Liu Xu's body started to float. He casually threw thirty six Mid Quality Divine Spiritual Stones off from his hands. These thirty six Mid Quality Divine Spiritual Stones landed all around Mount Bewitch You and covered it completely.

Magnificent marks, seals and symbols were being unceasingly emitted by Daoist Liu Xu's hands.

To outsiders, those peculiar marks, seals and symbols, were extremely profound and complicated. However, to those who were proficient in the formation arrays, they would be able to tell what use each of the marks, seals and symbols had, with a single glance.

After spending almost two hours, a great formation array, that covered the entire Mount Bewitch You, had finally taken form.

“Chi chi~~~” The entire great formation array was emitting rays of golden light. At the same time, countless golden flames had engulfed the entire Mount Bewitch You like a flood. Among these golden flames were some blue flames.

Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!

Had this been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, then an ordinary level nine Immortal Emperor or Demon Emperor would be unable to resist these flames. However in the Divine Realm, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames would only at the most burn down trees, plants and some ordinary demon beasts of the Divine Realm.

The ordinary demon beasts of the Divine Realm were beasts that had not reached even the Deity stage. When they encountered the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, they would only be burned to death as they uttered their miserable shrieks.

All sorts of miserable shrieks were sounding unceasingly. The animals of the Mount Bewitch You that had originally hidden themselves from the disaster before, had now been met with a new disaster. Had it been Black Divine Flames, then they would be able to die instantly and not suffer. However, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were only able to slowly burn them to death and causing them to suffer for even longer.

The trees had been reduced to ashes. The lake water had dried up. Even the plants on the rocks had been completely burned to nothingness. All that remained were some stones that had cracked apart from being burned. The stones of the Divine Realm were deserving to be called the stones of the Divine Realm, the most the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames managed to do to them was to split them open; they were unable to burn them to ashes.

After burning for about an hour, the overflowing flames reflected a golden color to the several thousands of people standing at the

foot of the mountain.

The Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames started to dissipate. The entire Mount Bewitch You had turned bare. All that remained were the ugly stones. Merely looking at the scene before them, one cannot imagine how enchanting the scenery this mountain possessed before was.

“Big Brother Xiong Hei...” Daoist Liu Xu looked to Xiong Hei beside him.

Even though they had burned down Mount Bewitch You, they still had not seen Qin Yu. Just like that, Qin Yu had disappeared. He had disappeared before everyone’s eyes.

Xiong Hei’s eyes radiated a dark black shine as he ran his eyes over the bare Mount Bewitch You. He then said coldly. “Humph, while he might be able to escape once, he will not be able to escape for a second time. Let’s go, we’ll return to the Black Dragon Pool.”

“Yes, Big Brother Xiong.” Said Mei Ji sweetly.

Right after walking two steps, Xiong Hei saw the stele. On the stele were the words ‘Mount Bewitch You.’ Because of the fact that this stele was located on the foot of the mountain, it had not taken any damage.

Upon seeing this stele, Xiong Hei was immediately reminded of the master of this Mount Bewitch You, Qin Yu. Upon thinking of

Qin Yu, he started to feel a heart-piercing sense of disgrace and humiliation.

“Humph!” With a kick like an enormous hatchet, Xiong Hei struck that stele.

“Bang!” The stele split apart. It split into four pieces. Only the ‘Bewitch’ word remained intact. The thousands of troops of the Black Dragon Pool, without suffering any damage, left under the leadership of the three Heavenly Deities. All that remained was a burned-to-bare Mount Bewitch You and a shattered stele.

Inside the second layer space of Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Outside of an elegant courtyard manor. There was a thick and solid large tree filled with leaves. Below the large tree were three cyan colored stone tables. Uncle Fu, Hei Yu, Wu Lan, Wu He, Lu Shui and Hong Yu were sat in the two tables. All six of them possessed gazes of worry.

It was because before Qin Yu entered the courtyard manor, he had told them... “Everyone, this time, I will be entering seclusion training to achieve a breakthrough. This time’s training is extremely important to me. It also possesses some dangers. Furthermore, I do not know how long it will take for me to achieve a breakthrough, nor do I have certainty that I will be able to accomplish it. I wish that you all do not worry about me. At the very least... this time’s training does not possess any dangers to my life.”

After he finished saying that, Qin Yu patted Hei Yu's shoulder and walked into the courtyard manor.

Not posing any danger to his life?

Hei Yu did not believe that. He believed that Qin Yu deliberately said that to console him and let him be at ease. Hei Yu looked to the couple people here and said in a solemn tone. "In the time that big brother undergoes his breakthrough, I shall wait here. From today on, you all cannot be noisy here so as to not disturb big brother."

Uncle Fu and them also nodded.

Ever since then, the five of them did not say a single word. They quietly waited.

Hei Yu looked to the quiet courtyard manor and started worrying. "Big brother, you must definitely not lose your life over the 'Stellar Transformations.'"

Inside the quiet courtyard manor. Inside Qin Yu's room.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged on the praying mat, quiet and motionless.

Actually, it was still months away from the time of his breakthrough. However, Qin Yu had already finished his preparation. However, even now, Qin Yu had yet to discover the most perfect evolutionary path.

“Will I die?”

Qin Yu asked himself.

If he did not pursue perfection and proceed on toward the safest evolutionary path, he would definitely not die. However, the safest evolutionary path was also the weakest one.

To create an unprecedented martial technique was dangerous to begin with. This was especially true for an utmost top-notch martial technique.

Inside the Stellar Space. The entire space had been distorted and was revolving because of the ‘Origin.’ Like an angry ocean, it was moving up and down unceasingly. At this moment, Qin Yu’s awareness was sensing this sort of fluctuation.

His awareness had completely fused with the Stellar Space. He was feeling the change within the space, the change within the Origin, from the inside while also feeling the entire flour paste space on the outside.

“What exactly is the flour paste space?” Qin Yu’s awareness came in touch with the flour paste space. Rays of ancient aura entered Qin Yu’s awareness. They caused Qin Yu to feel more and more calm.

Calm.

Tranquility. It was so calm that it seemed that there were no movement at all.

As time passed, Qin Yu suddenly felt as if the entire Stellar Space had turned into an 'embryo.' At the same time, the Stellar Space was also Qin Yu. Qin Yu had turned into an 'embryo.'

As for the 'flour paste space,' it was the abdomen of the mother.

This was the sort of sensation that Qin Yu was feeling. Although this sort of sensation was strange beyond belief, for some unknown reason, Qin Yu was enjoying the aura of the 'flour paste space.' His awareness even had the sensation of sleepiness. In such a state, time passed...

The time of a couple months passed in a blink of an eye.

The evolution of all these years; at this moment, the Origin had shrunk to its limit. If one were to use one's eyes to see it, then one would only see that the Origin had turned into an extremely small black hole. Because of the fact that the Origin was too small, it had caused the surrounding space to completely cave in.

As for Qin Yu, he was still in that sort of drowsy state. Qin Yu's was even displaying a peaceful appearance on his face. It was like the innocent smile of a baby.

However, under this sort of state, different scenes were

unceasingly flashing through Qin Yu's awareness.

Nebula, Meteor, Stellar Core, Planet, Star... The scenes of the evolution of the cosmos was flashing through Qin Yu's mind unceasingly. The speed at which these scenes were flashing through Qin Yu's mind was tens of millions times faster than Qin Yu's speed of deduction.

At the same time, when his deduction reached the 'Origin Stage,' his awareness was still deducing. At this moment, the speed at which his awareness was conducting the deduction was billions of times faster than before. All of this was happening when Qin Yu was in a drowsy state.

“Boom!”

It was as if a lightning had struck in Qin Yu's awareness. It had instantly woken Qin Yu up.

At the moment when Qin Yu woke up, the Stellar Space had already reached the pinnacle of its development. The Origin had already shrunk to its limit. If Qin Yu did not wake, then perhaps the Origin would've exploded. Without any guidance, the primitive explosion would cause Qin Yu's awareness to also crumble with it.

“Origin, Origin... so, so it was actually a, it was actually the most primitive bit!”

Qin Yu had a feeling of enlightenment. Although he did not understand the principle behind it, there was a voice roaring in the bottom of Qin Yu's heart. "That's right. That is the most correct path! That is the most perfect evolutionary path!"

It was that path!

At this moment, Qin Yu's physical body that was sitting cross-legged inside the room suddenly disappeared. That's right, Qin Yu's physical body had disappeared.

Inside the Stellar Space.

Qin Yu's physical body suddenly appeared. At this moment, Qin Yu's hands were spread open. His eyes were closed. He was standing in the middle of the Stellar Space. At this moment, Qin Yu was immersed in a kind of extremely profound and extremely extraordinary state of mind.

"Break apart!"

Qin Yu still had his eyes closed. However, he pointed at the Origin with a single hand.

Like a peanut being split open, with a 'kacha' sound, the Origin split open in half. The upper half of the Origin started emitted a cyan stream of air. The cyan colored stream of air was surging out. In an instant, it had engulfed the entire Stellar Space.

As for the other half of the Origin, it started emitting a turbid gray stream of air. The gray stream of air was also frantically engulfing the entire Stellar Space. In the Stellar Space, these two streams of air, the cyan and the gray, had started to tangle together. It was like they were fighting each other.

Qin Yu's eyes were still closed.

A tranquil smile suddenly appeared on Qin Yu's face. With a hand to the sky and another hand to the ground, Qin Yu softly shouted. "Splitting the Heaven and Earth apart!" After he finished shouting that, Qin Yu abruptly opened his eyes.

"Huff!" The cyan colored and gray colored streams of airs that were tangling with each other, seemed to have received guidance. The cyan colored stream of air started flying upwards whereas the gray stream of air started flying downwards.

Qin Yu's body was increasing in size. It was growing unceasingly.

The bigger Qin Yu's body became, the higher the cyan colored stream of air was lifted upward... as time passed, the cyan stream of air had finally condensed into a cyan colored layer. As for the gray stream of air, it had turned into the boundless earth.

In an instant, Qin Yu had returned to his original size.

He raised his head and looked to the sky. That cyan colored sky was pure like a celadon pottery. He then looked to the ground

under his foot. The ground was boundlessly vast. Like that, it continued to spread... Its area was so huge that Qin Yu was unable to determine how big it was at all. That was because the range of this land was spreading unceasingly.

“Is this what it meant by splitting the Heaven and Earth Apart?” Only now did Qin Yu come back from that profound and mystic state of mind. Seeing what he had done, Qin Yu also felt it to be hard to believe.

[TL: Splitting the Heaven and Earth Apart is in reference to the creation myth of Pangu where he created the world by disconnecting the heaven and earth from each other. Basically, Qin Yu has created a world?] [ED: To be more specific, before the creation of the universe, there was only chaos(flour paste) and then it condensed into the cosmic egg(the origin), then Pangu(Qin Yu) woke up(the lightning part) inside the egg(and Qin Yu also felt it was like an embryo, so...) and then split the egg apart, creating the yin energy(described as murky, known here as gray) which formed the earth, and creating the yang energy(described as clear, known here as blue) forming the sky.]

Chapter 24: The Universe Stage

The vast earth spread as far as the eye can see. However, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the change that had occurred in this world after he ‘split the Heaven and Earth apart.’ The earth was spreading unceasingly. The area of this world was increasing endlessly.

“This earth is much greater than even a thousand Purple Mystic Stars.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

As he stood on this piece of land, his heart felt extremely peaceful. This world belonged to him. The entire world was his to control.

“Since splitting the Heaven and Earth apart has created a new universe, then this tenth stage of the ‘Stellar Transformation’ shall be called the... The Universe Stage!” Qin Yu had decided the name for the tenth stage in his heart.

[TL: The name for the tenth stage is 乾坤之境 which could mean the Heaven and Earth Stage or the Universe Stage. Essentially, Qin Yu created a world within the Stellar Space.]

The ‘limit of this world’ that Qin Yu had created was actually the membrane of the Stellar Space that surrounded it. This world was unceasingly absorbing the ‘flour paste energy’ from the outside world and increasing in size without end.

“Never had I expected that I would actually be able to evolve it to such a state. Even my body managed to come in.” Qin Yu was somewhat stunned.

Originally, Qin Yu was only able to bring his awareness into the Stellar Space. It was impossible for him to bring his physical body in it. Who knows what had happened in the evolution that caused him to be able to bring even his body into the Stellar Space.

“This world is too monotonous.” As Qin Yu said that, the Universal World that he had created immediately started to change.

Rivers, mountains, wetlands, oceans, lakes, deserts, trees, plants, flowers... the world that was originally monotonous was transforming with an astonishing speed. As all this was happening, Qin Yu merely smiled.

At the moment when this world was successfully created, Qin Yu already knew what sort of magical ability he possessed here.

Within his own Universal World, Qin Yu can be said to be omnipotent.

However, he could only be ‘considered’ omnipotent and not completely omnipotent. That was because this Universal World that he had created was still in a state of growth. It had not yet reached the state of perfection. At this moment, Qin Yu was only able to barely utilize the Spatial Energy from this Universal World and not the Temporal Energy.

However, this Universal World was created by Qin Yu. Even if a Godking were to show up here, although Godkings could control the Spatial Laws, if Qin Yu wished for it, then even Godkings would be unable to use the Spatial Energy of this world. That was because Qin Yu was the owner of this world.

“Eh?”

Qin Yu exclaimed in surprise. His body instantly disappeared. He reappeared in the middle of the sky.

At the moment, this place of the Universal World, a dark and yellow colored gas was being generated. The speed at which it was generated could not be considered fast. However, it was still being generated. A half man's size dark and yellow colored gas was floating in the middle of the air here.

[TL: Dark and Yellow → Color of the Heaven and Earth. Dark/Black is the color of the heaven whereas Yellow is the color of the earth... I guess that makes sense sometimes (night and dry land)?]

As the dark and yellow colored gas was being birthed, as the owner of this world, the information regarding this dark and yellow gas naturally appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

“Dark and Yellow Energy are born during the creation of the world. Once one merges the Dark and Yellow Energy into a weapon, that weapon's hardness and defensive ability would reach

its pinnacle.”

Qin Yu’s face immediately blossomed into a smile. “Who could’ve known that such a thing would actually appear with the creation of this Universal World. Hardness and defensive power? Good.”

Qin Yu stretched out his hand. The Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in his hand.

In the Divine Realm, if one did not utilize Grandmist Spiritual Energy, then the strongest weapon one could create would be a ‘High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact’ that generally possessed the same power as a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. As for the Divine Spear Waning Snow, although it did not possess Grandmist Spiritual Energy, its might was comparable to that of a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It was also the most prided work of the Craftsman God.

Missing Grandmist Spiritual Energy, yet still comparable to a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

How powerful would the Divine Spear Waning Snow become if it were to fuse with the Dark and Yellow Energy that was birthed from the creation of a world?

The Divine Spear Waning Snow floated out from Qin Yu’s hand. It then continued to float straight in the air like so. That lump of Dark and Yellow Energy the size of half a man completely wrapped around the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

Qin Yu was able to sense the speed at which the Dark and Yellow Energy was assimilating into the Divine Spear Waning Snow. He was unable to help himself from gasping. “What a slow assimilation speed. With such a speed, who knows when it would complete the fusion.”

“Forget about it, I don’t have any use for this Divine Spear Waning Snow at the moment anyway. I’ll just let it stay in this Universal World and slowly fuse with the Dark and Yellow Energy.”

Qin Yu was able to sense the connection between this Universal World and Jiang Lan’s Realm. He was able to sense the connection point between the two worlds. It was the place where Qin Yu had previously disappeared from. Controlling the Spatial Energy, Qin Yu directly came back to that location in Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu understood that once the Spatial Energy of the Universal World covers a location, he would be able to instantly arrive at that place.

In the second layer space of Jiang Lan’s Realm. Outside of Qin Yu’s courtyard manor. Hei Yu, Wu Lan and them had waited here quietly for many years now. In all these years, none of them had said a single word.

They merely waited quietly...

“Big brother, you must definitely succeed.” Hei Yu had an extremely grave expression on his face. His heart was very heavy.

That was because under normal circumstances, the time it take for one to breakthrough a stage to another was extremely short. However, Qin Yu had been in his courtyard manor for many years already. Fortunately there was no change to Jiang Lan's Realm. Thus, at the very least, it signified that Qin Yu was still alive.

A creaking sound was heard.

"The door to the room has been opened?" Hei Yu, Wu Lan, Wu He, Hong Yu, Lu Shui and Uncle Fu stood up at practically the same time. The six of them glanced at each other with pleasantly surprised expressions. After that, all six of them immediately proceeded towards Qin Yu's courtyard manor.

Hei Yu took the lead. He was the first to open the door to the courtyard manor. Sure enough, he saw Qin Yu walking out from his room. At this moment, he had already arrived in the courtyard.

"Haha... I've successfully broken through." Qin Yu saw Hei Yu's worried gaze; he immediately smiled and said.

Hei Yu and the others immediately displayed a relaxed smile. The two girls, Lu Shui and Hong Yu, immediately started chattering. "Didn't I say that Lord Qin Yu would definitely succeed? Isn't it just like I said?"

"I think we should celebrate this. In these past years, I've been so scared that I couldn't even breathe properly." Said Hong Yu who was dressed in all pink as she held her chest.

“Good, let’s celebrate this.” At this moment, Qin Yu’s mood was also extremely good.

After a lively feast of drinking and eating, Qin Yu and Hei Yu talked about a lot of things. In the couple hundred years that Qin Yu had been outside, Hei Yu had been in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm for several tens of thousands of years. The current Hei Yu was much more powerful than before. Merely, he was still at the Mid Level Deity level.

“Big brother, after your breakthrough, how much did your strength increase?” Hei Yu asked.

Upon hearing Hei Yu’s question, Qin Yu displayed a strange smile on his face.

How much did his strength increase?

Even Qin Yu himself felt strange. Back when he was at the Origin Stage, he possessed the Origin Energy. However, after reaching the Universe Stage, he became only able to at most utilize the Spatial Energy of his Universal World.

Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was uncertain as to how powerful the Spatial Energy was.

Furthermore, would the ‘Spatial Energy’ of the Universal World be rejected by the Divine Realm? After all, the Divine Realm was a

completely different world from Qin Yu's 'Universal World.'

Other than this, there was also another unusual aspect.

A transformation had occurred in Qin Yu's dantian. The 'Black Hole' that was originally in his dantian had disappeared. Qin Yu did not know when it disappeared, but he suspected that it had most likely disappeared during the period of time when he was creating the Universal World.

Other than this, a lump of White Pure Flames was surprisingly burning in his dantian.

When Qin Yu was at the 'Origin Stage,' his body's True Flame was that of the 'Black Divine Flame.' However, when he reached the 'Universe Stage,' his True Flame had turned into 'White Pure Flame.' Merely, Qin Yu never expected for the White Pure Flame to be in his dantian.

However, Qin Yu still did not appear to be any different from other people from the outside.

Although he no longer had the connection of his dantian to his 'Black Hole,' after creating the 'Universal World,' Qin Yu's soul had become connected with the Universal World. He was able to even teleport to the Universal World with merely a thought now.

"When compared with Jiang Lan's Realm, it's likely that the Universal World is even more safe." Qin Yu thought in his heart.

After all, when hiding in the Jiang Lan's Realm, the true form of the Jiang Lan's Realm would still remain in the original location. At the very most, it could turn itself into a speck of dust, mountain rocks or other objects. However, the Universal Space... was a true world. Once he hides himself in that, no one would be able to find Qin Yu.

"If my enemy were to be able to get into the Universal Space, then that's even better." Qin Yu's face was filled with smiles.

In the Universal World, Qin Yu was unequalled.

"Big brother, what are you thinking? I was asking you how much your strength increase this time!" Hei Yu said.

Qin Yu woke back up from his thoughts. He immediately smiled and said. "This time, mn, my soul's level has increased slightly. It's about at the High Level Deity's peak. I am merely a step away from reaching the Heavenly Deity level."

"Peak?" Hei Yu's eyes have instantly opened wide into circles.

"I have bitterly trained for over two hundred thousand years and only reached a level near the peak of the Mid Level Deity. Big brother, I believe that you haven't trained much." Hei Yu felt a bit dispirited. The gap between their cultivation speed was too great.

Qin Yu helplessly shook his head and said. "Before I had reached

the Universe Stage, I was merely at the ordinary High Level Deity level. Perhaps when I broke through to the Universe Stage, my soul improved somewhat. However, I didn't really feel it myself."

However Qin Yu understood that the hardest mountain pass was breaking through the High Level Deity stage and reaching the Heavenly Deity stage. There were countless people in the Divine Realm who were trapped at the peak of the High Level Deity stage, unable to step across and enter the Heavenly Deity level.

"It appears that I will have to train even harder." Hei Yu nodded. He then smiled to Qin Yu and said. "Big brother, I will be leaving first."

Qin Yu stood up and saw Hei Yu off.

After Hei Yu left, Qin Yu stood on the outside of his door. He looked to the boundless Jiang Lan's Realm. "This Jiang Lan's Realm was originally Uncle Lan's. Furthermore, it is Uncle Lan's first Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Compared to Jiang Lan's Realm, my Universal World is only unable to control the time. It is primarily because the Universal World has yet to finish maturing. Mn... when I see Uncle Lan again, I'll return the Jiang Lan's Realm back to him."

Chapter 25: Flame

With a slight intention of his mind, the location of where Uncle Fu was appeared before Qin Yu's mind.

At this moment, several miles away from Qin Yu's courtyard manor, beside two pavilion buildings, one green and one red, Uncle Fu was smiling and chatting with Hong Yu and Lu Shui. Seeing Uncle Fu smiling wholeheartedly, it was evident that he was in a very cheerful mood.

With a step, Qin Yu's figure disappeared from the courtyard manor. When he reappeared, he had already arrived beside the three.

"Master." Upon seeing Qin Yu, Uncle Fu immediately greeted him with a bow.

The two girls, Hong Yu and Lu Shui, were beaming with smiles. They bowed and said with crisp voices. "Lord Qin Yu." The two girls, Hong Yu and Lu Shui, already knew about Qin Yu's strength. In the Divine Realm that possessed as many experts as the clouds in the sky, the two of them were extremely excited to follow such an expert like Qin Yu.

Qin Yu discovered that Hong Yu and Lu Shui were actually also level nine Demon Emperors.

"Hong Yu, Lu Shui, have the two of you managed to sense your

Divine Tribulation?” Qin Yu asked.

With a scarlet red face, Hong Yu said in succession. “Lord Qin Yu, Lu Shui and I have already reached level nine Demon Emperor level a long time ago. Although neither of us have sensed our Divine Tribulation yet, according to the time the others from our Fish Clan have stayed in the level nine Demon Emperor level, we estimate that our Divine Tribulation would be coming soon.”

Lu Shui opened her bright and intelligent eyes wide and said while looking at Qin Yu. “Lord Qin Yu, I have a matter that I wish to request Lord Qin Yu’s help. May I know if it’s possible for you to help me?”

“Go ahead.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Yu wanted to know what exactly these two girls wanted to ask him.

“Hehe... us two sisters, back when we were still in that pond, we were bullied by the other male fish all the time. It was mainly because us sisters were the sort of fish that possessed extremely weak fighting power. Lord Qin Yu, is it possible for you to also bring them in here... so that we can properly teach them a lesson?!” Lu Shui’s eyes were radiating with excitement.

Hong Yu also looked to Qin Yu with hope and expectation.

“Male?” Qin Yu was surprised.

How did he catch them so accurately? There were numerous fish in the pond. Back then, Qin Yu merely casually captured two fish. Who would've expected that they would be the only females among those fishes and that all the rest of them are males.

"Sure, leave this matter to me." Qin Yu didn't mind about doing it. "May I ask how the two of you plan to punish them? If the hatred wasn't great, then a small punishment should do."

Hong Yu bulged her chest and said confidently. "Lord Qin Yu, you can rest assured. We would definitely not take their lives... humph humph." After she said those words, her nose frowned and she humphed twice.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled.

Ever since Hong Yu and Lu Shui, these two girls, came to Jiang Lan's Realm, it was unknown if it was because there were scarcely any females in Jiang Lan's Realm, but Wu Lan and Wu He, the two ruler level demon beasts of the Divine Realm, were extremely good to the two girls. Qin Yu believed that once he got those other fish into Jiang Lan's Realm, Wu Lan and them would definitely help them out in teaching them a lesson.

"Hong Yu, Lu Shui, the two of you can return and rest first. Uncle Fu and I will be leaving Jiang Lan's Realm." Qin Yu said with a light smile.

"Yes, Lord Qin Yu."

Lu Shui and Hong Yu bowed respectfully. After that, the two of them returned back to their own pavilion buildings.

Uncle Fu was smiling with his eyes narrowed. “Master, these two girls, Hong Yu and Lu Shui, are extremely lively. In these past days, I’ve seen that even Young Master Hei Yu frequently displays a smile on his face.”

“Mn, the number of people in Jiang Lan’s Realm is too small. Hong Yu and Lu Shui possess very lively temperaments, they indeed brought a better mood to everyone here. Seeing their lively and quirky appearance, even my mood has become a lot more relaxed.” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. “Uncle Fu, let’s go out. I have still yet to finish experimenting with my formation arrays.”

“Yes, master.” Uncle Fu nodded respectfully.

Just like that, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu disappeared from Jiang Lan’s Realm.

The current Mount Bewitch You was incomparably desolate. It had been burned to the ground by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. The entire mountain had turned barren. The rocks and stones that were burned by the flames had decayed to a grayish black color. A lot of the stones and rocks were also cracked by the burning.

All the trees had turned to ashes. Those large craters on the mountain were completely visible.

On top of this bare and desolate Mount Bewitch You, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu suddenly appeared. Qin Yu and Uncle Fu looked to their surroundings. Both of them displayed a disbelieving and shocked expression.

“Master, here...” Uncle Fu’s brows were completely creased.

Qin Yu looked at the extremely desolate Mount Bewitch You before him. The former enchanting sceneries of this mountain appeared before his mind. The rumbling waterfall, the clear pond water and the animals running around the mountain forest.

“This is Mount Bewitch You?” Qin Yu looked at some of the stones that had been split apart by the burning. He suddenly turned his gaze towards his house that was on Mount Bewitch You.

Like a sharp arrow, Qin Yu flew towards the location of his previous house. As for Uncle Fu, he was like a wind elegantly drifting through Mount Bewitch You. Easily, the two of them arrived by the location where Qin Yu’s house used to be.

“This was the pond that Hong Yu and Lu Shui used to be in.” Qin Yu looked to that large pit. The form of the pond was still present, however the pond water, as well as those fish, were gone.

Qin Yu felt a burst of anger.

Ever since he started experimenting with the formation arrays,

Qin Yu did not have the intention to kill those from the Black Dragon Pool. For the majority of the time, he had spared them when he could spare them. For example, those that had originally been trapped in his Trapping Array were all able to leave with their lives intact.

Even that Heavenly Deity Xiong Hei, Qin Yu also did not kill him.

When he said that he wanted him to kowtow, that was merely a joke. However, Xiong Hei ended up really kowtowing to him. Qin Yu didn't mind about that either. To the current him, that was merely a game.

If he truly wanted to kill Xiong Hei?

If he wanted, he would've been able to easily kill Xiong Hei just by utilizing his Divine Spear Waning Snow. After all, Qin Yu's ability to control space was equivalent to that of Xiong Hei's. Yet, with the Divine Spear Waning Snow, his attack power would greatly surpass Xiong Hei's!

"Master, Hong Yu and Lu Shui, those two girls asked you to..." At this point, Uncle Fu stopped talking.

Qin Yu also frowned. It was likely that Hong Yu and Lu Shui still didn't know that the fish that used to fool around with them and bully them, had already been burned to nothingness and their souls scattered.

“Master, there is no need for you to be compassionate and merciful in the Divine Realm. You spared their lives yet they came and burned down your entire Mount Bewitch You. What you should do now is to demonstrate your might.” Said Uncle Fu beside Qin Yu in a light voice.

Uncle Fu understood in his heart that this master of his, although he cannot be considered as being extremely compassionate and merciful, he was still not quite fierce enough.

Had it been the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan, he would’ve long since killed those that dared act disrespectful towards him, without a care of other things. This was something that those who had reached the higher level of cultivation all understood... the law of the heavens was merciless, to kill and not to kill; one’s nature, whether treacherous or kindhearted, did not matter when comprehending the laws of the heavens.

All the roads were interlinked.

Among the Three Great Ascenders Powers of the Divine Realm, the Asura Sea and the Mount Blood Demon were both famous for their slaughter. Actually, slaughtering others was a method that allowed one to increase one’s strength even easier. It was a way that allowed one to reach the Great Dao easier.

“Master, although we still cannot determine which one of the Eight Great Families Jiang Li is from, but master, if you wish to obtain the acknowledgement from the Eight Great Families, you must possess sufficient strength and status. As for now, what you should do is to create fame for yourself through might.” Advised

Uncle Fu.

The Divine Realm was a place where the strong ruled. No one in the Divine Realm would have pity upon a compassionate and merciful person. A person could only rely on himself. Likewise, one's status could only be won over by oneself. One's honor could only be defended by oneself.

“Uncle Fu, let's go. We'll be going to the Black Dragon Pool!”

Said Qin Yu coldly. He turned around and looked to the north. The Black Dragon Pool was located several thousand miles to the north. This time around... Qin Yu had finally decided. The current him still did not have the qualifications to receive the acknowledgement from the Eight Great Families. However, a mere Black Dragon Pool actually dared to look down upon him?

“Don't force me to use Waning Snow.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

The Divine Spear Waning Snow possessed strength of a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to begin with. And now, it had started absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy. Although it had merely absorbed a very small portion, Qin Yu was still able to clearly sense the increase in power that the Divine Spear Waning Snow had.

“Yes, master!” Uncle Fu immediately displayed an excited expression.

Uncle Fu felt as if he had returned back to the days when he was together with Chehou Yuan where they would move about unhindered in the Divine Realm and no one would dare to be disrespectful to them.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu left the Mount Bewitch You one following the other. As they were leaving the Mount Bewitch You, Qin Yu saw the shattered 'Mount Bewitch You' stele.

Qin Yu was flying a foot above the ground. As for Uncle Fu, he was gracefully drifting. If one were to compare speed, much less Qin Yu, even a High Level Heavenly Deity would be inferior to Uncle Fu.

The two of them were relatively fast. In merely two hours, they had arrived at the main area of the Black Dragon Pool.

"This Black Dragon Pool also possesses quite an enchanting scenery." Qin Yu raised his head and looked to the unending mountain range before him. He was unable to refrain from smiling lightly. When they were flying over, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu have already discovered numerous troops of the Black Dragon Pool. Merely, because the two of them were flying so fast, they were easily able to pass through without alarming those troops and arrive outside of the Black Dragon Pool.

Uncle Fu pointed to the mountain range ahead and said. "Master, the Black Dragon Pool is located in the ravine within those highest mountains. Inside the ravine is a large lake. That lake is called the Black Dragon Pool. To the side of the Black Dragon Pool are four palaces. The one in the middle is called the Black Dragon Palace. As

for the other three, they are the palaces of the other three Low Level Heavenly Deities.”

“There is no need to bother with the small fries. We shall proceed directly towards those four palaces.” After Qin Yu finished saying that, his speed reached its peak. Like a rapid specter, he followed the mountain range and entered the ravine. As for Uncle Fu, he was effortlessly following behind Qin Yu.

Flying in the mountain range, without alarming anyone, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had arrived outside of the ravine.

Standing on a mountain top outside of the ravine.

Qin Yu was able to see the ravine located between the couple mountains with a single glance. This ravine was enormous. It possessed the circumference of a hundred or two hundred miles. The Black Dragon Pool had occupied more than half of the entire ravine. Such a large ravine was truly something that was rarely seen.

“Uncle Fu, from today on, in front of others, I shall pretend to be an expert who is extremely proficient in utilizing flames. My body’s True Flame has already reached the White Pure Flame level. Using flames... should be sufficient.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Having reached the Universe Stage, the True Flame within Qin Yu’s body had turned into White Pure Flame. This had caused Qin Yu’s strength when using his Grandmist Spiritual Treasure

‘Refining Flame Wristband’ to be even stronger. The power that the Refining Flame Wristband displayed was determined firstly by the degree of its refinement and secondly by the level of one’s True Flames.

Uncle Fu nodded in approval. “Master, you are now capable of covering the entire heaven and earth with Black Divine Flames. Even the White Pure Flames, I reckon you’re capable of creating several tens of meters of White Pure Flames. Furthermore, you are now capable of emitting a small amount of ‘Void Flames.’ Back then, when my old master utilized flames, he too had only reached this level.”

Chehou Yuan was a High Level Heavenly Deity. His body’s True Flame was also White Pure Flame. Even though he possessed the Refining Flame Wristband, he was only capable of emitting a small amount of ‘Void Flames.’ However, even though it was only a small amount, it was sufficient enough to create artifacts with.

Flames: Black Divine Flame, White Pure Flame, Void Flame.

The Void Flame was the True Flame of Godking level experts. The Refining Flame Wristband that was created through using nine Purple Origin Flame Beads, was sufficient enough to allow a Heavenly Deity level expert to emit a very small amount ‘Void Flames.’

“Hey, who are you? How come I have never seen you before?” Suddenly, a man in the ravine saw Qin Yu who stood above the ravine. He immediately shouted at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. Like a great Peng spreading its wings, Qin Yu flew past the sky above the ravine and arrived outside the four palaces. With an illusion-like speed, Qin Yu was executing numerous hand seals with his hands. A countless amount of black colored light started to drift above the four palaces.

In an instant, all the troops of the Black Dragon Pool within the ravine became noisy. Countless Deities started gathering here from all directions.

“Heavenly Deity, it’s a Heavenly Deity. My wife, quickly, hide ourselves. We cannot interfere in a battle between Heavenly Deities.” A youth pulled a woman beside him and started fleeing far away.

“I have never seen this Heavenly Deity before. He’s not a Heavenly Deity from Mount Cold Gold nor is he a Heavenly Deity from the Mount Three Crosses. When did our Black Dragon Pool make a new enemy?” Said a bald headed old man in confusion.

“That person seems to be the Heavenly Deity from Mount Bewitch You.” Said a youth that had gone to Mount Bewitch You with the army close to ten thousand people last time around.

The three bandit groups outside of Yuchi City were respectively the Black Dragon Pool, Mount Cold Gold and Mount Three Crosses. These three powers would frequently battle each other.

Amidst the noise, the three Heavenly Deities of the Black Dragon

Pool... Xiong Hei, Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu had all rushed out from their respective palaces. Once they saw that Qin Yu was in the sky, Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu's expression changed. As for Xiong Hei, he had instantly exposed anger on his face.

“Qin Yu, you actually dared to run over to our Black Dragon Pool. You truly have balls!” Xiong Hei extended his arm and the enormous spiked club appeared in his hand.

Qin Yu had also finished arranging his hand seals. Suddenly, a black cover lay over the area, concealing the sky. The cover was enormous. It covered all four palaces. Suddenly, an unfathomable amount of black flames started appearing from the black cover...

“A simple Trapping Array supplemented by the attack of Divine Flames.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile. “Xiong Hei, you people have burned down my Mount Bewitch You. Today... I shall burn down your Black Dragon Pool!”

Chapter 26: Divine Sword ‘Scarlet Blood’

That black cover had covered all four palaces and even the area ten miles surrounding the four palaces. On top of the black cover were soaring Black Divine Flames. The countless number of Black Divine Flames were like vipers, as they charged towards the four palaces and the people inside the cover.

There were about several thousands of people surrounded by the cover. Among those people were the three Heavenly Deities.

All these several thousand peoples were enduring the Divine Flames. Each and every one of them were trying their best to search for a way out of this ‘Trapping Array.’ With the strength of these Heavenly Deities, they were capable of withstanding the Divine Flames for some time.

Mei Ji, Daoist Liu Xu and Xiong Hei were together.

“This formation array is completely covered with Divine Flames. Furthermore, these Divine Flames possess such an intense color.” Mei Ji frowned. Covering the surface of her body was a layer of jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy.

With the protection of the Heavenly Divine Energy, the Divine Flames could not do any damage to her. Daoist Liu Xu and Xiong Hei also had their bodies covered in a layer of Heavenly Divine Energy.

“There are not many Heavenly Deities in the Divine Realm that are proficient in using flames to attack. This Qin Yu let out this many Divine Flames using his formation array, furthermore, looking at how densely black those Divine Flames are, they are definitely extremely strong.” Gaspd Daoist Liu Xu.

Although they might all be Black Divine Flames, there still existed qualitative differences between the might of the flames. Would the True Flame of a High Level Deity be the same as that of a Low Level Deity?

Even the ‘color’ black had different shades. They were separated into grayish black, black and dense black.

“Liu Xu, enough of the useless words, quickly break apart this formation array so that we can get out.” Said Xiong Hei discontentedly.

Daoist Liu Xu was the number one expert of formation arrays in the Black Dragon Pool. However, he shook his head and said. “If I want to break this formation array, I would require at least an hour of careful inspection. However, if we merely want to get out of this formation array, then it’s actually not too hard.”

“In that case, let us out of it quickly.” Xiong Hei shouted. The deaths of the other several thousands of people of the Black Dragon Pool was not something that Xiong Hei cared about.

To the Black Dragon Pool, the loss of several thousand people was not significant at all. What Xiong Hei wanted to do the most right

now, was to get out of this great formation array and then go and kill Qin Yu.

“Okay, in that case I’ll... get out of the way!” Daoist Liu Xu’s expression suddenly changed. Not only him, even Mei Ji and Xiong Hei’s expression had changed. They all rushed to dodge.

Two half a man sized White Pure Flame fireballs were flying toward them rapidly. Right after the three of them dodged the two White Pure Flame fireballs, the two fireballs brushed past them and flew into the countless number of Black Divine Flames several tens of meters behind them.

“It’s White Pure Flames. Last time in the Mount Bewitch You, that Qin Yu also used White Pure Flames to attack me. This Qin Yu is an expert of using flames. Quickly, we need to get out.” Xiong Hei grew anxious.

Mei Ji also looked to Daoist Liu Xu anxiously. “Big Brother Liu, quickly, bring us out of this formation array. That White Pure Flame is too powerful.”

Inside the formation array, the Black Divine Flames had covered the entire place. As for the White Pure Flames, they were only able to be barely noticed when they were several tens of meters away from them. If they were careless for just a second, it would be possible for them to be burned by the White Pure Flames.

“Okay, wait a moment.” Daoist Liu Xu breathed in a mouthful of air. He then executed several tens of hand seals in succession.

Suddenly, marks, seals, and symbols appeared on the black cover. Daoist Liu Xu carefully inspected those marks, seals and symbols.

Mei Ji and Xiong Hei didn't dare to urge or disturb Daoist Liu Xu. All they could do was to wait anxiously.

“Okay. Remember to follow behind me.” The space surrounding Daoist Liu Xu started to distort. The space ten meters surrounding him became a burst of ripples.

Mei Ji and Xiong Hei followed behind Daoist Liu Xu. The three of them rapidly proceeded onward. After moving for a short time, Daoist Liu Xu would throw out a couple Divine Seals to examine and inspect ahead.

“Rumble~~~”

The palace with the strongest defense, the final palace, the Black Dragon Palace, also started to loudly collapse. Under the burning of the Black Divine Flames, the palace's protective barrier had been completely destroyed. The black pillars and golden steps of the Black Dragon Palace... have all turned to ashes as they were burned by the Black Divine Flames.

As for Lord Xiong's Palace and the other two palaces, they had long since been burned to ashes at the beginning.

Inside the Black Divine Flames, there were still over a thousand people struggling for their lives. As for the Low Level Deities and

Mid Level Deities, they had been burned to ashes after enduring for a short amount of time. As for the High Level Deities, they managed to endure for a longer period of time. Although they were consuming their Divine Energy rapidly, their bodies were extremely valiant. It was only as time passed that they started to gradually become unable to withstand the flames anymore.

“Ahh~~~” After persisting for a long time, a High Level Deity that had already exhausted all his Divine Energy and still continued to persist for a cup of tea’s time, was finally unable to withstand the Divine Flames any longer.

Like a burned up piece of rock, his body started to crack. As his blood started bleeding out from the cracks, the Black Divine Flames rushed into his body. His internal organs instantly turned to ashes. Even his brain was burned to ashes.

“Second brother Yang!”

A black clothed middle aged man beside him was howling with grief. The black clothed middle aged man’s dark golden colored Divine Energy was continuously resisting the Divine Flames. However, as the Divine Flames were continuously burning, even though his strength had reached the peak of High Level Deity, his Divine Energy was still close to being completely exhausted.

When undergoing the Divine Tribulation, one merely had to resist the Divine Flames for close to a breath’s time. Furthermore, the Divine Flames from that time were not that powerful.

However now, the Divine Flames had burned for half an hour already. Furthermore, the might of these Divine Flames was much stronger than that of the Divine Tribulation... Even a High Level Deity was unable to resist being burned by the Divine Flames for so long.

“Second brother Yang, Lord Xiong Hei has actually given up on us.” That middle aged man’s heart was filled with grief and indignation. He knew that he was about to be unable to resist the Divine Flames anymore.

At the moment before his death, he clearly remembered the days that he had spent with his second brother Yang in the Black Dragon Pool. They killed, robbed, and pillaged treasures from ascenders...

“Second brother Yang, it had always been us killing others and robbing their things. Never would I have expected that today, we would be burned to death.” The middle aged man sighed. And at this moment, a lump of White Pure Flames was rapidly shot at him from behind.

The middle aged man did not have enough time to dodge at all. His skull was directly vaporized by the White Pure Flames.

In the great formation array, other than the omnipresent Black Divine Flames, there were also a small number of White Pure Flames. By the time Daoist Liu Xu guided Mei Ji and Xiong Hei out from the great formation array, there were less than a hundred people alive in the formation array.

The sounds of miserable shrieks and raging curses persisted continuously.

There were those that cursed the Heavens, those that cursed the person who set up the formation array and even those that cursed Xiong Hei... the majority of these people did not know of Qin Yu's name. Thus, they could only curse 'that scoundrel who had set up the formation array.'

Once Xiong Hei, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji managed to escape the great formation array and felt the refreshing wind of the ravine, they were unable to help themselves from feeling a burst of relaxation.

"Xiong Hei, you son of a bitch!"

The raging curses were still sounding in the great formation array. Although the number of people who were cursing was decreasing continuously, there were still people cursing.

Xiong Hei turned around and looked to that cover filled with Black Divine Flames. He coldly humped and said. "You do not have the strength to escape, what does your death have to do with me?" Xiong Hei did not care about those people who were still trapped or had already been burned in the formation array.

Suddenly, Xiong Hei turned his head around and looked to the location where Qin Yu was previously at. Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu have also looked over there.

At this moment, Qin Yu was standing in the sky. His black gown was drifting in the wind.

“Xiong Hei, you’d best listen carefully. Last time, I spared your life in my Trapping Array. Granted you are not grateful but actually dared to burn down my Mount Bewitch You. Today, I have come to let you know that since I am able to trap you once, I am capable of trapping you for a second time. Furthermore... as I can trap you, I can also kill you!”

Qin Yu’s gaze was extremely cold.

“Qin Yu, humph, you have let me go but you also want me to be grateful of you? Haha. You dumb fool. So long as I can catch you, I will definitely kill you.” Xiong Hei loudly laughed.

Qin Yu sneered in his heart. This Xiong Hei actually thought that he was unable to capture him and kill him?

Qin Yu then pointed to a formation array of a mile circumference below him. “You have also seen this Killing Array before. This is the same fire attribute Killing Array from Mount Bewitch You. This formation array has already been improved by me. If you have the ability, try charging into it again.”

After he finished saying that, Qin Yu flew into the formation array. When Qin Yu flew into the formation array, the formation array did not attack him.

During the period of time when Xiong Hei and them were trapped, Qin Yu had plenty of time to set up this Killing Array. As it was the second time Qin Yu set up this Killing Array, it was much easier and faster for him to set it up.

“If you have the ability, then charge in. I shall wait for you in this Killing Array.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Xiong Hei looked at the great formation array before him. His eyes started to narrow. Daoist Liu Xu hurriedly said. “Big Brother Xiong Hei, this formation array is a fire attribute great attacking array. Its attack might is definitely much stronger compared to the Trapping Array from earlier. That formation array ought to be filled with White Pure Flames.”

“I know. I experienced it last time myself.” Xiong Hei shouted with a low voice. He still remembered the scene where White Pure Flames had covered him from all directions. Had it not been for the fact that the great formation array malfunctioned and collapsed on its own, then he might’ve already lost his life.

Having experienced it once and almost losing his life, how would Xiong Hei dare to enter it again?

As for Qin Yu, he just looked at Xiong Hei from within the great formation array. Qin Yu had already anticipated, that this Xiong Hei would likely not dare to charge into the formation array. The reason why Qin Yu arranged this formation array was merely there to horrify the Black Dragon Pool.

“Qin Yu, if you have the skills then come out and fight me!” Xiong Hei held his spiked club with one hand and shouted angrily. At the same time, Xiong Hei was sending a voice transmission via Divine Awareness to Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji. “Liu Xu, Mei Ji, when that Qin Yu comes out from his great formation array and fights me, the two of you are to seize the opportunity, surround him and kill him with me.”

One against one?

Xiong Hei had tried it before. With Qin Yu’s flying speed and agility, Xiong Hei was simply unable to catch up to him at all. Even if Qin Yu didn’t attack him, it would likely still end up with Xiong Hei being trapped in Qin Yu’s formation array.

Thus, he could only attack from all sides with three people!

“Big Brother Xiong Hei, you can rest assured. We will definitely capture and kill him.” Said Daoist Liu Xu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Mei Ji also voiced her approval. “Big Brother Xiong, my ‘Poisonous Soul Hook’ is no joke.”

Xiong Hei’s face was filled with confidence. He shouted to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, what’s wrong? You don’t dare to come out?”

Qin Yu flew out from the formation array with a smile on his face. He extended his hand and a scarlet sword appeared in his hand. A drop of blood appeared in Qin Yu’s fingertip. He dripped it on that scarlet sword.

Qin Yu had obtained sixty eight Heavenly Divine Artifacts from the Artifacts Palace of the Bewitching God Temple. He had also obtained a series of Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts from the Bewitching God Temple's courtyard. Among them, the ones from the Artifacts Palace was possessed stronger attack power. Among these sixty eight Heavenly Divine Artifacts, four of them were High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Among the four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, one was a sword. Its name was 'Scarlet Blood.'

The Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood was scarlet all around. It was a fire attribute Divine Sword and possessed the special effect of 'sharpness.'

Usually, only High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and a small part of Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts would possess special effects. These special effects also determine the Heavenly Divine Artifact's might. 'Sharpness' was a pretty good special effect.

However, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was much more amazing. It possessed two special effect.... 'Body Break' and 'Devouring Soul.' Furthermore, 'Devouring Soul' was a special effect that usually only amazing Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possessed.

"You have a Heavenly Divine Artifact?" Xiong Hei opened his eyes wide in shock. He looked at the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood

that Qin Yu held in his hand.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “This sword is a Heavenly Divine Artifact. It’s name is ‘Scarlet Blood.’ Xiong Hei, last time when I fought you I merely did so to experiment my formation arrays. Since you wanted to fight to the death with me, then I shall also use my Heavenly Divine Artifact to give you enough face.”

Qin Yu didn’t dare to mention that Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood was a ‘High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.’ He was afraid that this Xiong Hei would be scared running. Having a powerful weapon was sufficient enough to allow one to skip levels and fight someone stronger than oneself.

“Big Brother Xiong, be careful.” Mei Ji and Liu Xu were both a bit tensed. They were no longer as relaxed as they were earlier.

Heavenly Divine Artifacts, in the Black Dragon Pool, were items that only Lord Black Dragon and Xiong Hei possessed. Xiong Hei’s Heavenly Divine Artifact was bestowed to him by Lord Black Dragon. As for Mei Ji and Liu Xu, the two of them did not have any Heavenly Divine Artifacts at all.

Thus, one could see how precious a Heavenly Divine Artifact was!

There was even less of a need to mention how precious a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that possessed might comparable to a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was. Even among the Eight Great Families, unless one possessed enough strength and status, one would not be able to obtain a High Quality Heavenly

Divine Artifact.

“Are you scared?’ Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

And at this moment, there were several hundreds of thousands of people surrounding them and watching. Over half of the entire Black Dragon Pool’s troops had gathered in the surroundings to watch the upcoming battle.

“Scared?’ Xiong Hei sneered. “Come at me!” Xiong Hei, who was close to three meters tall, was holding the spiked club in his hand while emitting a domineering aura.

Qin Yu glanced at Daoist Liu Xu. “I remember that you’re called Daoist Liu Xu! Earlier, you led Xiong Hei and Mei Ji and escaped the great formation array that I had set up. You ought to be relatively proficient in formation arrays. It is you who have created a formation array and burned down the Mount Bewitch You, right?”

“Precisely.” Said Daoist Liu Xu with a smile on his face.

“Fuck, enough of this bullshit.” Xiong Hei cursed in rage. Like a lightning, Xiong Hei streaked across the sky. His spiked club arrived before Qin Yu.

Qin Yu effortlessly moved his body and gracefully made an arc in the sky. His movement was extremely graceful and quick, causing the people surrounding and watching them to become unable to

help themselves from acclaiming. And at this moment, Qin Yu had already arrived in the airspace above Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji.

Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu glanced at each other. The two of them both said to each other via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “An opportunity!”

At this moment, Xiong Hei was roaring in rage. With an boundless amount of power, as if ripping apart the space, Xiong Hei was rapidly charging toward Qin Yu. His spiked club that was shining with an ice-cold light, ruthlessly came smashing downwards towards Qin Yu’s head.

At this moment, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji also suddenly soared to the sky.

“What!” The several hundred thousand people who stood around and was watching the fight bursted into a clamor. They’re actually fighting three against one?

Qin Yu discovered this scene with his Divine Awareness. A smile, however, appeared on his face. His figure started flying backwards rapidly. At the same time, the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood in his hand streaked across the sky. Like a waterfall, an unfathomable number of sword silhouettes streaked across the spiked club before him.

“Break!” Qin Yu lightly shouted.

Xiong Hei's complexion suddenly turned pale like white paper.

That enormous spiked club with a size close to four meters had actually been split in half. The roughly half a meter long piece that was cut off actually started falling from the sky. With a 'Bang!' it smashed into the ground.

The several hundred thousands of people that surrounded the ravine of the Black Dragon Pool, watching the battle, had all grown silent.

Chapter 27: Poisonous Soul Hook

The boss of the Black Dragon Pool, Lord Black Dragon, had long since disappeared. Usually, it would be the three Heavenly Deities that controlled the entire Black Dragon Pool. Among the three Heavenly Deities, only Xiong Hei possessed a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. The other two did not possess a Heavenly Divine Artifact at all. Usually, Mei Ji and Liu Xu would even be envious of Xiong Hei's Heavenly Divine Artifact.

In the hearts of everyone in the Black Dragon Pool, Heavenly Divine Artifacts were things that were indestructible!

However today, in front of several hundred thousand people, the indestructible Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Spiked Club 'Mountain Crusher', had been cut in half by that scarlet colored sword.

A section close to a meter long had smashed onto the ground. However, it felt as if it had smashed onto Xiong Hei's heart.

"How is that possible?" Xiong Hei was completely dumbfounded. His complexion turned deathly pale.

Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji who were originally planning to surround Qin Yu also abruptly stopped in their tracks. The two of them flew to Xiong Hei. They looked to the scarlet Heavenly Divine Sword that Qin Yu held in his hands. Their gazes were filled with astonishment!

They were frightened still.

The entire 'Black Dragon Pool' ravine had grown silent for a long period of time. Suddenly, clamor like thunder rolls started sounding. Everyone had grown excited. With blazing hot gazes, they all looked to the scarlet Heavenly Divine Sword that Qin Yu held in his hand.

“Only an even more powerful Heavenly Divine Artifact would be able to cut apart a Heavenly Divine Artifact!” All the Deities watching the battle from below were all discussing with one another.

These Deities only knew that Heavenly Divine Artifacts were the most powerful weapon. With the status that these people possessed, they simply did not have the qualifications to know of the existence of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Thus, they had determined that the scarlet Heavenly Divine Sword that Qin Yu held in his hand was a stronger Heavenly Divine Artifact than the Spiked Club 'Mountain Crusher.'

The gale whistle through the ravine. Qin Yu's long hair was gracefully drifting in the wind. In his hand held the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood. He looked at the three people before him.

“Are you afraid?” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

The gazes that Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji looked to Qin Yu, and the

Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood that he held, contained both shock and fear. As for Xiong Hei, he was shivering as he continued to look at the spiked club that he held in his hand that was missing a section.

The badly damaged spiked club's might had already been decreased greatly. However, if one were to just compare its might, then it was still a bit stronger than a High Quality Divine Artifact.

“If you all aren't going to attack, then I'll take the initiative.” Qin Yu held the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood with one hand. Suddenly, a layer of white flames started to burn on the surface of the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood. As a fire attribute Heavenly Divine Artifact, it was capable of using flames to attack.

Upon seeing the White Pure Flames, Mei Ji and them were once again shaken.

The hundreds of thousands of people watching below had once again held their breaths. This was a battle that was worthy enough for them to flaunt to others about in the future. Even though they were merely watching from the sidelines.

“Mei Ji, Liu Xu, let's risk it all, with all our strength. Mei Ji... all we can do now is to see whether that move of yours would be successful. If it isn't, then we can only violate the orders given by Lord Black Dragon.” Said Xiong Hei via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji both nodded.

Unless it was the final moment, they did not wish to bother Lord Black Dragon. That was because in order for them to get into contact with Lord Black Dragon, they must do so at a designated time. If they were to go and suddenly disturb him, the fury that Lord Black Dragon would display was not something that they could bear.

Mei Ji and Liu Xu's figure suddenly moved. Like the wings of a butterfly, with an extremely natural appearance, the two of them drifted to the two sides. Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji's bodies were immediately covered with jade green colored radiance.

“Yaha~~”

A violent roar. All Xiong Hei's muscles had bulged up violently. The ‘tss tss~~~’ sound continued to echo. Those muscles that swelled to two or three times their original size were reddened with blood. Furthermore, Xiong Hei's bones had also started to echo eerie sounds.

Slowly, his body started to lengthen, his muscles started to expand. Xiong Hei was also howling in a low voice. The corners of his eyes started to rip apart. The veins on his face appeared like blue snakes swimming about his face. They were completely bulged up.

“Seems like they're giving their all!” Qin Yu gazed at his surroundings and displayed an excited expression.

It had been a long time since he fought others!

Stopping in the airspace left to him was Daoist Liu Xu. Daoist Liu Xu held a green willow branch like item in his hand. His eyes had turned dark green. It was extremely peculiar.

Stopping in the airspace right of him was Mei Ji. At this moment, a dark black colored battle armor had appeared on Mei Ji's body. Her eyes had turned ice-cold. She no longer displayed even the slightest amount of the seductive appearance that she had before.

Holding the badly damaged spiked club with two hands, Xiong Hei's biceps were so bulged that even the veins and arteries were clearly visible.

“Hooh~~~”

A loud shout. Xiong Hei turned into a blur. In a snap of a finger's time, he had moved a hundred meters and arrived before Qin Yu. The damaged spiked club came smashing downwards at Qin Yu.

And at the same moment, Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu's attacks had also arrived at Qin Yu.

Daoist Liu Xu instantly threw out ten soft green willow branches. He was trying to bind Qin Yu.

As for Mei Ji, she held an extremely ordinary High Quality Divine Sword and slashed towards Qin Yu.

“That Daoist Liu Xu’s attack technique is so strange.” Qin Yu’s figure twisted strangely. He moved a distance of around twenty centimeters and avoided the incoming spiked club. At the same time, he moved Scarlet Blood in his hand. The scarlet sword silhouette soared into the air. Like a phantom... it was trying to come down and split Xiong Hei’s body in two.

Xiong Hei’s eyes instantly widened to a circle.

He violently altered the trajectory of his spiked club and changed it from smashing to defending. At the same time, he desperately flew backwards.

“Pfff~~” Even though he spat out blood and risked his life in changing the trajectory of the spiked club, even though he risked his life changing the direction of his path to flying backwards... the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood still managed to sever a meter long section off from the spiked club and then continued to hack into Xiong Hei’s body.

Fortunately for Xiong Hei, he managed to block the incoming attack with his spiked club initially. Thus, he managed to survive the sword attack. However, a large cut had appeared on Xiong Hei’s abdomen area. His intestines were gurgling out from his body.

Jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy instantly started to circulate through Xiong Hei’s body. Without regard to how much Heavenly Divine Energy he was consuming, Xiong Hei managed to

recover from his injuries in a short period of time.

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Had it not been for Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji attacking him from the two sides, he would've already killed Xiong Hei.

“Eh?” Qin Yu had dodged numerous times already. However, he was shocked to find out that this Daoist Liu Xu's movement technique was actually not inferior to his own at all. A soft green willow branch had covered Qin Yu's arm.

At this moment, Qin Yu was unable to move his arm at all.

“What is this thing?” Qin Yu looked at this green willow branch with a shocked expression. The attacks from this Daoist Liu Xu were too strange. Furthermore, this willow branch was extremely tough and strong.

At the same time, the other nine willow branches also suddenly came flying toward Qin Yu's head. It seemed as if they were trying to cover his head.

On top of that, Mei Ji's attack had also arrived!

Both Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu displayed excitement in their eyes. Even Xiong Hei who had retreated back to recover his injuries displayed an expression of seeing the hope of victory.

“You’re trying to kill me with just this?” Qin Yu sighed in his heart and displayed a slight smile on his face.

“Hooh!”

White flames suddenly burst forth from Qin Yu’s body. That green willow branch that had originally wrapped around Qin Yu’s arm, was instantly burned to ashes. Even the green willow branch was no match against the White Pure Flames.

The other nine green willow branches that were flying toward Qin Yu’s head also started retreating!

“You won’t even dare to attack even if I let you attack me!” Qin Yu glanced at Daoist Liu Xu. At the same time, he had completely ignored Mei Ji’s attack. Instead, he started to rapidly chase after Daoist Liu Xu.

First kill Daoist Liu Xu.

Mei Ji was chasing after Qin Yu, Qin Yu was chasing after Daoist Liu Xu and Daoist Liu Xu was fleeing!

“How is he able to use such a flame? The White Pure Flames are the True Flames of Heavenly Deities, how is it possible for him to create so many of them at once?” Daoist Liu Xu was unable to understand how such a thing was possible.

Qin Yu was laughing in his heart. “Daoist Liu Xu, how would you possibly know, that the two weapons that I am using right now, the stronger one is the Refining Flame Wristband.” Although the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood appeared to be powerful, it was still only comparable to a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Refining Flame Wristband, on the other hand, was a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

When going against White Pure Flames, even Heavenly Deity level experts could not take them on.

Qin Yu saw how fast Daoist Liu Xu was fleeing from him and then looked behind to see Mei Ji who was chasing after him. He was unable to refrain himself from laughing coldly. At once, without any warning, Qin Yu suddenly stopped and hacked his sword down towards Mei Ji behind him!

His sword silhouette was like a screen ripping through the sky!

Like a tofu, that High Quality Divine Sword that Mei Ji had was cut in half. Mei Ji’s eyes were overwhelmed with shock. In the crisis of life and death, Mei Ji violently twisted her head.

The sword silhouette slashed Mei Ji’s body into two. Fortunately, at the final moment, she twisted her head. This allowed her head to remain whole.

Mei Ji’s head rapidly fled. She then started to radiate a large amount of jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy. She once again recovered her physical body. Mei Ji’s complexion was

extremely pale. To create a physical body required her to consume a lot of her energy.

The several hundred thousands of Black Dragon Pool's troops below were all staring at the battle above in awe.

Their three Heavenly Deities were actually being ravaged to such a miserable state by a single person. Xiong Hei's Heavenly Divine Artifact was chopped into three and his stomach had also been sliced open. Mei Ji's entire body was cut in two. She had technically lost her life once. Even Daoist Liu Xu, who appeared to be in the best state among the three, was only able to flee after being chased by Qin Yu!

Weak! The three of them were absolutely weak compared to Qin Yu.

“No wonder senior ‘Craftsman God’ was so revered in the Divine Realm. A single High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact is powerful enough to allow me, a High Level Deity that has yet to even reach the Heavenly Deity stage, to easily defeat three Low Level Heavenly Deities.” Qin Yu came to better sense the revered status that expert craftsmen possessed.

Actually, it was not the same as what Qin Yu believed it to be.

The reason why Qin Yu was able to defeat these three was mostly due to the assistance of his Meteoric Tear that allowed his spatial comprehension to be at the same level as these three Low Level Heavenly Deities. Had he not possessed the assistance of the

Meteoric Tear then even if he possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it would still be impossible for him to defeat a Low Level Heavenly Deity! After all, a High Level Deity couldn't even fly!

“Hm?”

Qin Yu was shocked to discover that Daoist Liu Xu, Mei Ji and Xiong Hei were actually not discouraged in the slightest. They were still radiating fighting spirit from their bodies.

“Could it be that they still possess some sort of hidden trump card that they have yet to use?” Qin Yu started to be on guard. Had the other three Heavenly Deities not had a trump card, it was likely that they'd have already fled for their lives by now.

Xiong Hei, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji all coldly stared at Qin Yu.

“Hooh!”

Xiong Hei roared loudly. His loud roar acted like an order and all three of them immediately proceeded to surround Qin Yu at the same time. At this moment, the three of them were all displaying ice-cold gazes in their eyes.

“Courting death!” Qin Yu decided to not care that much anymore. He proceeded to rapidly charge forward.

Qin Yu's rapidly charged toward Xiong Hei. This had caused

Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji to be a bit slower.

“Die!” Qin Yu attacked at once.

At the same time, Qin Yu’s body started to burn with white flames. With White Pure Flames covering his entire body, Qin Yu completely ignored the attacks from Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji. He proceeded to directly deal with Xiong Hei.

However, right at this moment...

“Pfff!”

An extremely tiny and sharp hook rapidly pierced into Qin Yu’s body. That extremely tiny sharp hook then escaped with a lightning speed. However, Qin Yu had started to suddenly shiver. He was unable to slash down the sword in his hand anymore.

Like a block of wood, Qin Yu started falling down from the sky.

With a “Bang!,” he landed on the ground.

Silence!

The several hundred thousand people of the Black Dragon Pool that were watching the battle all grew silent. At the same time, they were all astonished. How did Qin Yu, who originally possessed the upper hand, lose like so?

“Haha~~~” Xiong Hei’s loud laughter resounded through the sky. “Haha, Qin Yu, aren’t you still going to die under my hands?”

Xiong Hei flew down towards the ground and descended beside Qin Yu. Daoist Liu Xu and the extremely pale Mei Ji also descended.

“Little Sister Mei Ji, I must thank you for your troubles this time around.” Xiong Hei said gratefully. The extremely pale Mei Ji shook her head. “Enough of the useless chatter. Earlier, my Poisonous Soul Hook was merely burned by the White Pure Flames for an instant yet it has already become fifty percent smaller. The loss that I had this time, I would require at least several million years of training to recover.”

The Poisonous Soul Hook was Mei Ji’s innate weapon. Mei Ji’s true form was that of a ‘Pink Reel Scorpion’ of the Scorpion Clan. The Poisonous Soul Hook was poisonous. The attack from the Poisonous Soul Hook did not attack anything other than the soul! When one’s soul was attacked, one would become extremely muddle headed for a period of time.

The might of the Poisonous Soul Hook was related to the strength of the Pink Reel Scorpion. The stronger the Pink Reel Scorpion, the stronger the Poisonous Soul Hook.

“Roar~~~”

“Lord Xiong Hei!” “Lady Mei Ji!” “Lord Xiong Hei!” “Lord Liu

Xu!”... All kinds of cheering noises were rising up and down unceasingly. The entire ravine of the Black Dragon Pool had turned into an ocean of celebrations.

The several hundred thousands of people of the Black Dragon Pool were all cheering for Xiong Hei, Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu. Xiong Hei, Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu were also filled with smiles. They were extremely excited.

Xiong Hei loudly laughed and said. “Haha~~ I shall kill this Qin Yu for the time being!” Xiong Hei brandished his badly damaged spiked club that was now only two meters long and smashed it toward the skull of Qin Yu who was currently lying on the ground!

“Bang!”

Xiong Hei looked to the ground. Qin Yu’s body had unexpectedly moved half a meter. Xiong Hei’s spiked club merely smashed the ground. And at this moment, Qin Yu had already opened his eyes. He turned to Xiong Hei and said with a slight smile on his face.

“Xiong Hei, one cannot be overly arrogant.” Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in Xiong Hei’s mind. And at the same time, hundreds and thousands of scarlet sword silhouettes appeared and slashed through Xiong Hei’s body.

At such a close range and with so many sword silhouettes!

In merely an instant, Xiong Hei had been cut into mincemeat. His

soul had also been cut into pieces. As for his True Spirit, after a slight jolt from Qin Yu's sword silhouettes, it too had shattered.

At the same moment when Qin Yu launched his sword strike, moving like a lightning fast sword, Qin Yu streaked across the air and arrived beside Daoist Liu Xu.

“Woosh...” A sword silhouette soared to the sky.

Daoist Liu Xu rapidly retreated backwards. However, even though he was fleeing, his body was still chopped in half from his shoulder area. Daoist Liu Xu's head started fleeing far away. Fortunately he managed to react in time. Otherwise, his life would've already been lost.

As for Mei Ji who was the furthest away from Qin Yu, her reaction speed was the fastest. She had also started fleeing far away.

When Mei Ji flew beside the Black Dragon Pool, she started to rapidly fall downward and landed on the side of the Black Dragon Pool. When one saw this scene, they might think that Mei Ji was seriously injured. However, Mei Ji was currently sending her Divine Awareness through the Black Dragon Pool to send a voice transmission.

“Lord Black Dragon, Xiong Hei has died in battle. At this moment, Liu Xu and I might also perish. Please come save us!”

Chapter 28: A Surprising Discovery

Qin Yu stood in the middle of the ravine with his hands behind his back. As for Mei Ji, she had fallen beside the Black Dragon Pool. Even Daoist Liu Xu, who was greatly injured, flew over to Mei Ji and laid onto the ground beside her after consuming a large amount of Heavenly Divine Energy to restore his physical body.

Silence, oppression!

The several hundred thousands of people who had gathered around the ravine, watching the battle, all held their breaths. Not a single one of them dared to gasp at all.

The situation had turned once again. Earlier it was Xiong Hei and them who were about to kill Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu, who had fallen to the ground, suddenly rose back up and, before many of the Deities could respond, had already killed Xiong Hei and greatly injured Daoist Liu Xu. Everything happened so fast, like an electric spark.

“Mei Ji, earlier when I had fallen to the ground, I have heard that you mentioned a thing called ‘Poisonous Soul Hook’ to Xiong Hei? Is that little hook that you attacked me with the Poisonous Soul Hook?” Qin Yu lightly smiled as he walked over to a distance about ten meters from Mei Ji.

Mei Ji continued to lay on the ground. She merely nodded her head. At the same time, she asked in confusion. “You were

inflicted by my Poisonous Soul Hook, how is it possible for you to recover so fast?”

Mei Ji was extremely certain about the attack power of her Poisonous Soul Hook.

Mei Ji does not possess any powerful attack herself. Only her Poisonous Soul Hook was relatively peculiar and special. Had her enemy been prepared against her Poisonous Soul Hook, then Mei Ji would be an extremely weak person.

“Recover so fast?” Qin Yu smiled.

What does she meant by recovering so fast? Qin Yu was very certain that the Poisonous Soul Hook had merely jolted his Golden Soul Pellet. Before it affected him, his Meteoric Tear had already started to radiate green brilliance that canceled out the attack.

Earlier when he fell to the ground, he had merely done so on purpose.

Qin Yu suddenly saw that Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu’s expressions had turned strange. Thus, he had a strange feeling and was unable to refrain from smiling. “Mei Ji, Liu Xu, what’s with your expressions?”

Mei Ji and Liu Xu glanced at each other. The two of them lightly smiled.

Qin Yu felt a throbbing of his heart. His gaze instantly turned to the lake behind Mei Ji and Liu Xu.... the Black Dragon Pool. Qin Yu knew very well that it was this enormous lake of over a hundred miles long circumference that was called the Black Dragon Pool.

The surface of the Black Dragon Pool had been extremely tranquil the entire time and was radiating an intimidating sensation.

However, at this moment, that surface that was tranquil like a mirror had actually started to fluctuate and tremble. At the same time, a burst of demonic and strange aura had started to burst forth from within it. Qin Yu's first response was to fly backwards.

Qin Yu instantly flew back ten miles and arrived outside of the great formation array that he had set up earlier. This fire attribute Killing Array, once the formation array activates, it would give birth to an unlimited number of White Pure Flames. Qin Yu had determined that if the situation were to turn bad, he'd immediately run into the great formation array.

Although the White Pure Flames were threatening to others, they did not possess any menace toward Qin Yu.

“What's inside the Black Dragon Pool?” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that something dreadful was there. “Could it be... the boss of the Black Dragon Pool? The legendary Black Dragon who was said to be missing already?”

Lord Black Dragon had not shown himself in a countless number

of years.

“Buzz~~~: The Black Dragon Pool was vibrating.

The center of the lake started to boil. It started to boil more and more. Suddenly, a figure stood on top of the boiling lake water and ascended up through the lake.

This figure was about a meter and seventy centimeters tall. With streamlined muscles and dark colored skin, this man appeared to be extremely slender.

His head full of short scarlet hairs were spiking toward the sky like steel needles. His pair of scarlet eyebrows appeared like sharp swords. Underneath that pair of scarlet eyebrows was a pair of gloomy and baleful looking pair of eyes.

“Lord Black Dragon!”

Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji both kneeled onto the ground with one leg and said respectfully with their heads lowered.

The several hundred thousands of people who were surrounding and watching the battle instantly grew silent. However, after a short moment, all of them also got down on one knee and said in unison with extremely respectful tones. “Lord Black Dragon!”

The voices of several hundred thousands of people soared straight through the skies!

This Lord Black Dragon was only about a meter and seventy centimeters tall. His appearance was like that of a youngster. However, his pair of gloomy and baleful eyes were enough to convince others that this person was definitely no youth.

Qin Yu was carefully inspecting this Lord Black Dragon.

“That battle armor that he wears appears to be pretty distinguishing.” Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face. Divine Armors were items that could change in accordance to one’s will.

This Lord Black Dragon’s battle armor had only protected the majority of the vital parts of his body.

As for his thigh, arm and such, they were completely exposed. His dark and beautiful muscles were completely revealed. Furthermore, that scarlet red hair and scarlet sword brows were also relatively rare. With merely a glance from this Lord Black Dragon, Qin Yu felt a burst of oppression.

“His soul’s level is much higher than mine!” Qin Yu was extremely certain.

This Lord Black Dragon was at the very least a Mid Level Heavenly Deity.

“You, are you the one who killed my subordinate Xiong Hei? Are you the Qin Yu who is proficient in formation arrays?” Black

Dragon looked at Qin Yu. His voice gave off an exotic metallic sensation. Once Qin Yu heard those words, he realized that this Black Dragon had already obtained information regarding him.

“That’s right.”

Qin Yu looked to Black Dragon directly. With his long hair drifting in the wind, a rare smile appeared on his grave and stern face. “Are you that legendary Black Dragon who has been missing for many years?”

“I am Black Dragon.” Black Dragon’s expression was very grave. “Qin Yu, you have two paths before you, a path to survival and a path to death. The path to survival is... to serve me. I shall forgive you for killing Xiong Hei. The path to death... if you refuse to serve me, then you shall die.”

“Live or die, your choice!”

Black Dragon’s scarlet red sword brows was raised. He was giving off an extremely unyielding domineering aura.

Qin Yu glanced at Mei Ji and Liu Xu. He then raised his head and looked to Black Dragon. “Black Dragon, my life and death is not something that others can decide. Not even Godkings can decide my fate, much less you... a mere bandit boss!”

Qin Yu pointed to the Black Dragon with his index finger. His voice was extremely indifferent and his gaze penetrating. He had

completely ignored the oppression given forth by Black Dragon's aura.

The corners of Black Dragon's mouth slightly raised. "Then, you shall die!"

Black Dragon extended one of his hand. A black stick about two meters long appeared on his hand. Holding the stick, Black Dragon charged toward Qin Yu. Although his charging speed was not extremely fast, it gave birth to several tens of blurs.

"Mn? This movement technique?" Qin Yu was shocked upon seeing Black Dragon's movement technique.

Each and every step that Black Dragon took gave off an extremely uncomfortable sensation. They appeared completely unnatural. However, it also gave off the sensation of a bowstring being braced... It was as if he could display his strongest strike at any moment.

"What sort of movement technique is this? No, his aura is increasing." Qin Yu was shocked to discover that in the ten mile distance that Black Dragon was running toward him, his aura had been increasing nonstop.

He did not use his soul's power to increase his aura. Instead, he had done so through his movement technique. Using the rhythm of his pace, he had created an increase in his aura.

Black Dragon firmly fixed his two gloomy eyes on Qin Yu. From the beginning till now, his baleful eyes appeared exactly the same. It was as if fighting Qin Yu was unworthy of him to use all his strength on.

“How could I continue to allow him to store up aura? His soul’s level is higher than mine to begin with, if he continues to get more oppressive...” Qin Yu felt a burst of pressure in his heart. It was as if his heart were flustered. Before him, Black Dragon was like an eminent and unapproachable mountain. Furthermore, this enormous mountain was increasing in height unceasingly.

“Retreat!”

At the moment when Black Dragon was about to reach Qin Yu, Qin Yu took a step and directly entered into the great formation array beside him. This was a step that Qin Yu had already prepared. It created an entrance and allowed him in.

Black Dragon glanced at the great formation array that Qin Yu had just entered. Without the slightest hesitation, he charged into the Killing Array.

Seeing Black Dragon entering the great formation array, Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face. “Although you are very powerful, I would like to see how you’re going to be able to resist omnipresent White Pure Flames?!”

As Qin Yu’s True Flame had increased to that of the White Pure Flames, this had allowed this formation array to be more powerful

than last time. Furthermore, he had managed to improve this formation array compared to last time around.

Right after Black Dragon entered into the Killing Array, the entire Killing Array started to emit White Pure Flames. A magnitude amount of White Pure Flames started to rush forth toward Black Dragon.

The grave and stern youngster Black Dragon held his black stick in one hand and continued to look at the White Pure Flames with indifference.

“White Pure Flames? Qin Yu, you truly are an expert in formation arrays.” Black Dragon’s scarlet red sword brows slightly raised. He continued to stand there without the slightest regard for the White Pure Flames.

As Qin Yu was waiting in anticipation, a scene that shocked him occurred.

By the time when the White Pure Flames approached about a foot away from the surface of Black Dragon’s body, the White Pure Flames were unexpectedly unable to go any further. This sort of scenario was truly too strange. It was so unnatural and strange that Qin Yu could not believe what was occurring.

Qin Yu and Black Dragon were inside the Killing Array. At this moment, the people outside of the killing array were completely oblivious as to what was happening.

“What’s happening inside?” Said Daoist Liu Xu with a frown. Mei Ji also shook her head and said. “I cannot see clearly at all. Countless White Pure Flames have covered the entire great formation array; who knows what’s occurring inside? However, I believe that Lord Black Dragon will definitely win.”

“I also believe that Lord Black Dragon will win. However, very rarely would we ever obtain a chance to see Lord Black Dragon fight. Yet this time around, we cannot even see his fight. It is truly regrettable.” Sighed Daoist Liu Xu.

Not only them, the several hundred thousands of people that were watching the battle from afar all sighed too.

Countless White Pure Flames had flooded the entire great formation array. It was like the great formation array was flooded with a thick fog. No one was able to see what was occurring inside!

“Qin Yu, you don’t even know about this?” Black Dragon’s gaze had a trace of disdain. “It would appear that you do not know anything at all about how Heavenly Deities fight. I truly do not know how you managed to kill Xiong Hei.”

After he finished saying that, Black Dragon rushed toward Qin Yu with a lightning speed.

Qin Yu was shocked to find out that White Pure Flames were unable to harm Black Dragon in the slightest. However, Qin Yu calmed his mind in an instant. Holding his Divine Sword Scarlet Blood in one hand, without moving at all, Qin Yu looked to the

incoming Black Dragon.

Black Dragon's charge brought forth a penetrating sensation.

“Huff!” The black stick in Black Dragon's hand suddenly shot out. As if it had passed through space, it instantly arrived before Qin Yu. The black stick whirled as it thrust forward like a viper.

Qin Yu also thrust out the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood that he held in his hand.

This sword strike of his contained the profound comprehensions behind the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. Qin Yu believed that regardless of what kind of weapon it was, he could use the same sort of Dao for them.

The spatial energy surrounding the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood started to spin and distort. The tip of the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood now possessed the power to pierce through everything that tried to block its path. A clear and sharp collision sound was heard.

The long tip of the long stick against the pointed tip of the Divine Sword!

Qin Yu and Black Dragon both flew backwards.

“Mn?” Qin Yu was shocked to discover that the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Sword Scarlet Blood that

contained the special effect of ‘sharpness’ actually did not cause the slightest amount of damage to the stick when colliding with it head on.

“Your Divine Sword is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact?” Black Dragon’s eyes that had been gloomy the entire time suddenly turned blazing. He firmly stared at the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood that Qin Yu held in his hand.

“Why do you think that is the case?” Qin Yu felt that the situation had turned bad.

That cold and indifferent Black Dragon actually started laughing. “That’s because in the short amount of time that I have came in contact with you, I have already determined that... your strength is only at the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. For a Low Level Heavenly Deity to be able to match me with his Heavenly Divine Artifact; as my weapon is a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, thus yours would definitely not be be a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact but instead is the even stronger High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.”

Only then did Qin Yu understood that the black stick that Black Dragon held was actually a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Qin Yu, do not bother resisting anymore. Your strength is truly too weak.” Black Dragon had a smile on his face. It might be because he saw the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that Qin Yu held in his hand that caused him to be in an extremely cheerful mood.

Qin Yu coldly humped.

“You don’t believe that? If I want to kill you, it’s an extremely easy task.” Black Dragon slightly smiled. Immediately...

With Black Dragon as the center, the White Pure Flames in a circumference fifty meters or so away from him had all been pushed away. There was not a single bit of White Pure Flame within this area. As Qin Yu was only about ten meters away from Black Dragon, he was naturally also within this area.

“How come I can’t move anymore?” Qin Yu felt as if his body were stuck, he was unable to move at all.

Black Dragon have a smiling expression on his eyes. “A High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact is sufficient enough for me to match against ordinary High Level Heavenly Deities. Haha... never had I anticipated that I would obtain a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact today.”

“Black Dragon, what exactly did you do?” Shouted Qin Yu with a frown on his face.

Black Dragon was slightly astonished. He then smiled and said. “Qin Yu, I have said that you do not understand the way Heavenly Deities battles. In a battle among Heavenly Deities, the most important aspect is one’s comprehension toward the space. I... a Mid Level Heavenly Deity have enough comprehension of the space to allow me to utilize the ‘Spatial Domain.’ Within the range

of my Spatial Domain, I am able to inhibit the movement of my opponents. Furthermore, I can also completely discard everything else within the Spatial Domain – for example, your White Pure Flames.”

Qin Yu instantly understood everything.

“Low Level Heavenly Deities possess enough comprehension of the spatial laws to allow them to counteract the gravity of the ground and fly. As for Mid Level Heavenly Deities, they possess enough comprehension of the spatial laws to form Spatial Domains. As for High Level Heavenly Deities, they are able to destroy a small region of space. A Low Level Heavenly Deity simply does not even have the ability to resist when facing a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. The same goes for a Mid Level Heavenly Deity when faced against a High Level Heavenly Deity.” Said Black Dragon with a light smile. “Are you confused as to why I said earlier that if I possessed a High Quality Heavenly Artifact, I would be able to fight against a High Level Heavenly Deity?”

Qin Yu was carefully listening. He indeed wanted to know.

“Unfortunately for you, I do not wish to tell you. Now, I shall bestow you... death!” Black Dragon’s figure instantly arrived before Qin Yu. With a horizontal stick strike, it came crushing at Qin Yu’s head.

Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Qin Yu’s physical body had appeared in the Universal World’ that

Qin Yu had created.

Qin Yu was only able to control a portion of the spatial energy of the Universal World because of the fact that the Universal World was still growing.

Qin Yu controlled the spatial energy of the Universal World and passed through to the Universal World. He then connected the Universal World at the location where he was previously standing in the Divine Realm.

After the connection between the Universal World and the Divine Realm was set, the residual forces of the spatial energy spread roughly a hundred meters.

“Huff!”

Qin Yu had once again returned to where he was at before.

At this moment, Black Dragon was still searching for Qin Yu all over. Seeing that Qin Yu had suddenly appeared, he was unable to refrain his shock. “You, how did you disappear? Could it be that you know teleportation? No, impossible.” Regardless of how calm Black Dragon was, he was still unable to understand what had happened.

“Teleportation?” Qin Yu was slightly startled.

He had merely entered into his Universal World and then

returned back to the Divine Realm. However, upon hearing ‘teleportation,’ Qin Yu suddenly thought of something.

[TL: I would like to point out that I have translated Hei Long as Black Dragon because I do not know if that’s his title or his actual name. But Hei Long also means Black Dragon. So yeah, it might be that Black Dragon Pool was actually Hei Long’s Pool. If anyone want to blame anyone, blame IET. He loves creating names that uses moves or such that the characters refers to that makes it completely impossible to translate. For example, Xiong Hei could mean Bear Black. Xiong Hei acts like a bear and is filled with black hair all over. Hence, Black Bear or Bear Black. Mei Ji’s name means Charming Woman because well, she’s a seductive woman. Daoist Liu Xu’s surname Liu is the same word as Willow. And guess what, he uses willow branches to attack. If I am mistaken with Black Dragon and it should be his name (Hei Long) and not a title, then please excuse me.] [ED: If you guys have read the manhua Feng Shen Ji, then yes, this Hei Long is the exact same name as that one.]

Chapter 29: One, Another

The reason why Qin Yu returned from his Universal World to the Divine Realm was originally because his spatial energy from his Universal World not only could allow him to depart from the Divine Realm, it also connected the Divine Realm from the location that he left and would allow him to spread his his spatial energy from his Universal World to around a hundred meters around the location where he it connected.

According to what Qin Yu knew, as long as the spatial energy from his Universal World spread to those areas, he would be capable of instantly arriving at those areas.

He was able to instantly return from his Universal Space to his original location. Likewise... he was also able to instantly move from the Universal Space to any location in the hundred meter area that his Universal Space's spatial energy has spread to.

“If I were to instantly enter into the Universal World and then instantly return back to the Divine Realm, then the location where the spatial energy of the Universal World has spread to would become regions where I could instantly reach. Doesn't that mean... that I would be able to teleport within a hundred meter region?”

Qin Yu bursted forth in an ecstasy.

Teleportation, it was an remarkable ability that only Godkings possessed in the Divine Realm. Because of the fact that the spatial

restrictions of the Divine Realm were too great, one could only accomplish teleportation after completely controlling the spatial laws.

However Qin Yu, as the creator of the Universal World, was able to use the spatial energy of the Universal World to accomplish short distance teleportation.

“No, there’s no need for me to go through the troubles of returning to the Universal World. I merely need to connect the spatial energy from the Universal World and connect it over here to the Divine Realm and spread it around my body. Like that, I would be able to teleport a distance around a hundred meters around my body!”

A method to use the spatial energy had instantly emerged in Qin Yu’s mind.

“Not only this, the usage of the Universal World’s spatial energy is more than merely this. I can also use this spatial energy to restrict others. It is just like the ‘Spatial Domain!’”

Qin Yu’s eyes were shining brightly.

“Furthermore, the Universal World is still growing. It is still at its infancy stage right now. Yet, it was able to spread out to a distance of a hundred meters. Likely, after it matures, the range in which its spatial energy could spread would become greater and greater. With the small amount of spatial energy that can be connected to the Divine Realm right now, I reckon that the

binding ability would not be very efficient.”

Qin Yu was pondering with a lightning fast speed.

This was the Divine Realm. The Universal World was a completely different independent world.

The spatial energy from two completely different worlds. The spatial energy of the Universal World, their effects in the Divine Realm would certainly be greatly weakened and inferior to when being used in the Universal World. However, even though it would be greatly weakened, Qin Yu was still extremely satisfied with it.

“Using the spatial energy from the Universal Space to bind others, even if it cannot match the ‘Spatial Domain’ of Mid Level Heavenly Deities, it would still likely not be much weaker.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

In merely a couple breaths worth of time, Qin Yu had already thought of a large amount of things. Similarly... the methods which Qin Yu could use to fight with others has increased tremendously.

“Qin Yu, speak. What sort of method did you used earlier that allowed you to instantly dodge my sure killing strike?” Black Dragon’s eyes which were originally brimming with bale and gloom have turned blazing hot as he firmly stared at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was able to instantly disappear.

Even if it wasn't teleportation, it would likely not differ much from teleportation. Such a remarkable ability, if he was able to learn it, then it would be enough for him to fight against a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Why were the High Level Heavenly Deities powerful? They were powerful precisely because they are able to destroy a small region of space. As long as one was capable of instantly disappearing, the ability that High Level Heavenly Deities possessed, their ability to destroy a small region of space would naturally become useless.

Black Dragon's heart had started to shiver. He truly wanted to obtain Qin Yu's remarkable ability.

"What sort of method? This is a secret of my sect that we are not allowed to tell others." Qin Yu said.

At this moment, Qin Yu had already set his determination. "Regardless of what, an ability like teleportation is something that cannot be leaked unless during the moment of life and death." Qin Yu knew very well how abnormal the ability to 'teleport' that only Godkings possessed was.

With such an ability, once his Divine Spear Waning Snow finished absorbing the 'Dark and Yellow Energy,' he would be able to even fight against a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Such an abnormal ability, he most definitely cannot allow others to know of it unless he possessed sufficient strength.

“Secret not allowed to tell others? In that case, Qin Yu, what if I were to become a disciple of your sect, would that work?” Black Dragon’s eyes were shining as he looked to Qin Yu.

In order to obtain this remarkable ability to appeared to be ‘teleportation,’ Black Dragon did not care for anything else. This remarkable ability was even more important than a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Become a disciple of my sect?” Qin Yu shook his head. “My master had only accepted I as the sole disciple. Furthermore... did you think that you’ll be able to become a disciple of my sect just because you wanted to become one?”

Black Dragon was violently woken up.

“That’s right, this Qin Yu possesses a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. To be able to bestow upon one’s disciple a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, how would such a person be an ordinary person? Furthermore, a Low Level Heavenly Deity is capable of using an remarkable ability similar to that of ‘teleportation.’ This Qin Yu’s master is at the very least a Godking level expert. In the entire Divine Realm, countless people want to become a disciple to a Godking. It is indeed not something where I could become a disciple just because I want to.”

Black Dragon’s scarlet red sword brows have frowned into a line. He was pondering unceasingly.

“In that case, Qin Yu, I, I want to become your disciple!” Said Black Dragon as he clenched his teeth.

Qin Yu was much weaker than Black Dragon. Had it been before, he would refuse to become Qin Yu’s disciple even if he was to be killed. However, the move Qin Yu had displayed earlier was truly too abnormal. It was also too attractive to Black Dragon.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his astonishment.

“Become my disciple?” Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “Black Dragon, this remarkable ability is called ‘so close yet worlds apart.’ It is a secret technique that is passed onto only the successive generations of disciples of my sect, the Universe Sect. Furthermore, if I want to impart this technique to you, I must obtain the consent from my master.”

Qin Yu had instantly created a story.

“So close yet worlds apart?” Black Dragon’s eyes shined.

Qin Yu nodded. “That’s right. So close yet worlds apart was a technique that my master had researched numerous years to create. It was created specially for Heavenly Deity level experts to use. Although it is inferior to teleportation but the difference between them is not great.”

“That’s right, it’s not great.” Black Dragon felt as if ants were crawling on his heart. He truly wanted to learn this remarkable

ability called ‘so close yet worlds apart!’

The stubborn pursue for strength that Black Dragon had was not something that Qin Yu could understand.

Black Dragon was an ascender from the Devil Murder Realm. The Devil Murder Realm was different from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The Devil Murder Realm was a world of incessant massacres. Each and every infant that was born to that realm would, for either themselves or their relatives, pursued the path of killing incessantly.

Each and every big shot of the Devil Murder Realm were all valiant individuals proficient in killing and fighting.

When Black Dragon came out from the Black Dragon Pool, the movement technique that he utilized when he rushed toward Qin Yu was precisely a movement technique that he comprehended in the Divine Realm. In all these years that Black Dragon has been in the Divine Realm, he aimed to become a strong person the entire time.

The people of the Devil Murder Realm were practically all sinister, fierce and cruel. Being refused by Qin Yu, Black Dragon’s scarlet brows had frowned to a line. As if natural, a sinister and cruel plan had emerged in his mind.

“If I were to continue to endure like so, who knows when I would become someone who could call upon the wind and summon the rain in the Divine Realm. However, once I obtain this ‘so close yet

worlds apart' ability, then I would be able to kill even the High Level Heavenly Deities!”

To be instantly appear beside a High Level Heavenly Deity and launch a surprise attack!

The only reason why High Level Heavenly Deities were more powerful than Mid Level Heavenly Deities was due to their comprehension of the spatial laws. Their attack power, on the other hand, was not much different.

“Kill Qin Yu and then utilize the ‘Seize God’ technique to obtain his soul’s memory would allow me to naturally learn this ‘so close yet worlds apart’ ability. At the same time, I’ll be able to obtain that High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact!”

To take risks. The greater the benefit, the more willing some people would be to take risks. Even if the risk was a life threatening danger.

Once he killed Qin Yu, learned the ‘so close yet worlds apart’ ability and obtained the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood, he would become second to only Godkings.

“Humph, so what if his master is a Godking? Even a Godking cannot constantly use their Divine Awareness to search the Divine Realm. In the Divine Realm, there exists no way for one to send a transmission to another. Even if I kill Qin Yu, Qin Yu would also be unable to message his master about it! The probability that I would be discovered by his master is extremely low. Yet, if I were to

succeed... “

Black Dragon’s heart started to become even more and more determined.

This so close yet worlds apart ability and the Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood was truly too seductive. Rather than becoming a mere bandit boss in the Divine Realm, Black Dragon would rather capture the opportunity that would allow him to move about unhindered in the Divine Realm.

“At that time, if I were to submit myself to a power like the Mount Blood Demon or the Asura Sea, then with my strength after I learned the so close yet worlds apart ability, those Godkings there, would definitely protect me. Even if Qin Yu’s master were to find out about it in the future, what could they possibly do to me?”

After a careful consideration, Black Dragon decided on the most significant decision that he had ever since he had ascended to the Divine Realm!

Killing a Godking level expert’s disciple.

If he were to succeed, he would become a person second to only Godkings.

If he were to fail, then his soul would be scattered.

“Good, I shall do it.” By the time Black Dragon had determined

what to do, when he looked to his surroundings, Qin Yu had already disappeared. At the moment when he was pondering, Qin Yu had already escaped.

Earlier, because Black Dragon wanted to request Qin Yu, he had pulled back his Spatial Domain to cover only the surroundings of his body. Seizing that opportunity, Qin Yu hid himself into the ocean of White Pure Flames.

In this great formation array, other than Black Dragon's surroundings, the other places were all filled with a large amount of White Pure Flames. This had caused the visibility to be extremely low. Hiding himself in this ocean of White Pure Flames, Black Dragon was unable to discover where Qin Yu was at all.

In this great Divine Formation Array, even one's Divine Awareness cannot determine what is what.

What was Qin Yu doing?

Within this ocean of White Pure Flames, Qin Yu's figure was teleporting nonstop with a lightning like speed. He would instantly disappear here and reappear there.

As the master of this great formation array, Qin Yu naturally knew where Black Dragon was. Thus, he would definitely not teleport next to Black Dragon.

"It is indeed as I have anticipated. The spatial energy from the

Universal Space can allow me to teleport perfectly. Furthermore, it can create a ‘spatial domain.’ Merely, the binding ability of this ‘spatial domain’ ought to be inferior to that of a Mid Level Heavenly Deity’s.”

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

The ‘spatial energy’ from the Universal Space, when in the Divine Realm, would suffer rejection from the spatial energy of the Divine Realm. Otherwise, it would not have only spread a mere hundred meter area.

“Eh?” Why did this Black Dragon exit the great formation array?” Qin Yu started to ponder.

This was a Killing Array and not an Illusion Array or Trapping Array. Thus, it was extremely easy for Black Dragon to leave the formation array if he wanted to.

“Qin Yu, do you dare to fight me head on?!” Black Dragon’s voice sounded. And at this moment, at the brink of the hundred miles circumference Black Dragon Pool, five blurs flew up from the bottom of the lake with a lightning speed.

These five blurs started to surround the great formation array from the sides.

If one’s power was strong, then one would be able to clearly see that all five of these blurs possessed short scarlet hair, scarlet

brows and have the appearance of an youth! That's right, each and every one of them were Black Dragon! All five of these Black Dragons held a black stick in their hand!

Chapter 30: Tan Jiu

The five ‘Black Dragons’ were all Mid Level Heavenly Deity level. The black sticks that the five of them held were all Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts. These five ‘Black Dragons’ were extremely fast. Before Qin Yu even came out from the formation array, they already surrounded the formation array.

“Six Lord Black Dragons!”

Everyone who saw this scene were dumbstruck. One Lord Black Dragon had appeared before and then five more Lord Black Dragons appeared for a total of six! Furthermore, their appearance and their weapons were exactly the same.

Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu who stood afar had their expression change. They glanced at each other.

“Mei Ji, Lord Black Dragon actually possessed six clones? No, that’s not it. Lord Black Dragon had set up his strongest ‘Six Directions Extermination Array.’ Then, wouldn’t there be still...” Daoist Liu Xu stared at the ground where the six Black Dragons stood at.

Mei Ji’s expression had also turned solemn. “That Qin Yu actually managed to force Lord Black Dragon to go all out and use the Six Directions Extermination Array! In the entire region of the Yuchi City, other than the master of the Yuchi City, that High Level Heavenly Deity Lord Yuchi Gonglan, there are no one else

that possessed the strength to make Lord Black Dragon go all out.”

Six Directions Extermination Array!

It was Black Dragon’s strongest move. This great formation array of his could not be considered as being extremely profound. However, in Black Dragon’s hands, he was able to bring about an astonishing amount of power. That was because this formation array allowed Black Dragon to turn into nine people!

All nine of these Black Dragons were all clones. As long as a single clone survived, Black Dragon would not die.

Black Dragon, his true form was that of a Nine-headed Black Dragon. In the Devil Murder Realm, he had once brought about an endless amount of carnage. As a variation demon beast, the Nine-headed Black Dragon have managed to refine nine different clones that could exist by themselves. Furthermore, each and every one of the clone possessed the strength of a Mid Level Heavenly Deity.

The six ‘Black Dragons’ have surrounded the ground.

Below the ground were three tunnels. These three tunnels just happened to be connected to the Black Dragon Pool. Three ‘Black Dragons’ stood at the end of each tunnel. These three tunnels were created in the short period of time by those three ‘Black Dragons.’

On the surface were six Black Dragons.

Below the surface were three Black Dragons.

At the location where these nine ‘Black Dragons’ were, they formed a perfect ‘Six Directions Extermination Array.’ Each and every one of them possessed a spatial domain of several tens of meters. With the nine of them together, their spatial domain was able to cover a distance of nearly a thousand meters.

The six Black Dragons above the ground were separated quite far from each other. Just like so, Qin Yu stepped out from the range of his Killing Array.

Once he got out from the great formation array, Qin Yu merely saw a single Black Dragon before him.

“Black Dragon, you wanted to fight me head on?” Said Qin Yu. However, right after he said those words, he seemed to have sensed something and proceeded to look to his right. What he saw was that there was actually another person far to his right...

Scarlet hair, scarlet brows, with an appearance of a grim youngster and holding a black stick in his hand!

“Another Black Dragon?” Qin Yu turned his head back to look before him. He then violently turned his head to look behind him, to his front left, to his back left... this lightning fast inspection of his surroundings have brought Qin Yu cold sweat.

One, another and yet another Black Dragon. A total of six Black

Dragons.

Furthermore, all six of these Black Dragons possessed a black stick. Even their aura was exactly the same.

“Six Mid Level Heavenly Deities and even six Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Qin Yu was completely confused. What exactly was happening? How could there be so many of the same Heavenly Divine Artifacts?

Was this an illusion?

Qin Yu was unable to think anymore. That was because at this moment, all six Black Dragons have attacked him at the same time.

“Qin Yu!” With a large shout. The six Black Dragons all moved out at the same time. Each and every one of them created several tens of afterimages as they moved. In an instantly, several hundred after images appeared.

And at the same moment...

“Spatial Domain?” Qin Yu discovered that he was unable to move anymore. “That can’t be. I am over a hundred meters away from each and every one of them. How could the Spatial Domain have such a large range?”

Qin Yu still didn’t know that with the nine Black Dragons joining hands, their Spatial Domain possessed a range of a thousand

meters.

“At this moment I am not in my formation array. Furthermore, there are several hundred thousands of people watching from the sidelines. If I were to use my teleportation, I would definitely be discovered by them. If this information were to be spread; no, I definitely cannot allow the information of teleportation to be spread out.”

Qin Yu absolutely do not want to expose his remarkable ability of ‘teleportation.’ That was because Qin Yu knew exactly what sort of outcome would happen if it was to spread.

Against a fatal blow, even if he cannot block it, Qin Yu had determined to at the very most hide himself into his Universal World and then come back after some time. He most definitely cannot teleport... If he were to suddenly disappear, others might suspect that he possessed a Spatial Divine Artifact.

Although Spatial Divine Artifacts were extremely precious in the Divine Realm, but it was less shocking than having a Heavenly Deity that could ‘teleport.’

“Qin Yu, you are going to die!” The nine Black Dragons were all extremely excited. At this moment, Qin Yu did not discover at all that there were three more Black Dragons located underneath the ground and was about to attack too.

Suddenly, a sharp and clear voice sounded.

“Tan Jiu, stop!”

A yellow clothed figure drifted over through the air. It was precisely Huang Jing. Huang Jing slightly extended her right hand and did a grabbing motion toward the sky and then a close to ten meter space within the ‘Six Directions Extermination Array’ had been shattered. A black space crack appeared before Qin Yu.

The space have been shattered!

As if they have been frozen, the six Black Dragons were all motionless. They looked to the yellow clothed woman that easily drifted over in the air. “Who is this woman? She’s actually able to destroy the space. When did the Yuchi City have a female High Level Heavenly Deity?”

Black Dragon understood very well that this woman was already being very lenient toward him. Had she wanted to, she could destroy one of his clones. As long as she attacked him nine times, all nine of his clones would be done for.

Regardless of how unwilling he was, Black Dragon stopped his attack.

“Tan Jiu, there is no need for you to bother hiding your other three clones underneath the ground anymore.” Said Huang Jing with a smile on her face.

At this moment, Black Dragon could only try his best to squeeze

out a smile. His three great clones underneath the ground came out not far from where Qin Yu stood. Upon seeing these three ‘Black Dragons,’ Qin Yu started to sweat cold sweat from his back.

At this moment, one of the Black Dragon shouted a command to Daoist Liu Xu. “Liu Xu, order everyone to withdraw themselves. No one is to come and here and bother us.”

“Yes, Lord Black Dragon.” Daoist Liu Xu said hurriedly.

The several hundred thousands of people, under Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji’s orders, immediately dispersed. Beside that great formation array that Qin Yu had set up, only nine Black Dragons, Huang Jing and Qin Yu remained.

“Qin Yu, we meet once again.” Said Huang Jing with a smile to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu expressed his thanks. “Miss Huang Jing, thank you for saving my life. That’s right, why did you call this Black Dragon as ‘Tan Jiu?’”

Huang Jing looked to Black Dragon. “Tan Jiu, you should tell him yourself.”

The nine Black Dragons actually assembled together. After that, the nine of them fused into one. This new Black Dragon that was formed held nine black sticks in his hand. These nine black sticks became a lot shorter. Each and every one of them were merely a

foot long. With a movement of Black Dragon's hand, these nine sticks have turned into a nine sectioned whip.

“My true form is that of a Nine-headed Black Dragon. Thus, I call myself ‘Lord Black Dragon.’ During my birth, my parents named me ‘Tan Jiu.’” At this moment, the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu does not have the slightest aura of arrogance.

[TL: Black Dragon Tan Jiu used ‘this humble person/myself/this one’ to refer to himself. Basically, lowering his status when talking.]

When faced with a High Level Heavenly Deity, he did not dare to act arrogantly at all.

“So that was the case. Nine-headed Black Dragon...” Qin Yu could guess that it was likely that the parents of this Tan Jiu named him as ‘Jiu’ because he had nine heads.

[TL: Jiu → Nine]

Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu looked to Huang Jing. “May I know who Lady might be...”

“I am surnamed Huang.” Said Huang Jing indifferently.

“Lady Huang.” The nine sectioned whip that the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu held in his hand instantly turned into a single stick with a movement of his hand. “May I know how Lady

Huang managed to know my name? In the Divine Realm, there are not many people that knew of my true name.”

Huang Jing smiled and said. “It is the army commander of the Yuchi City, Liu Yuxi, who told me your name.”

“Liu Yuxi?” Tan Jiu’s expression changed.

Huang Jing lightly smiled and said. “I only came to know after having a long chat with Liu Yuxi... that you, Tan Jiu, the bandit boss, actually ascended from the Devil Murder Realm together with Liu Yuxi. Furthermore, the two of you reached the Mid Level Heavenly Deity level at the same time. And now, one of you was a bandit boss whereas the other is the commander of the Yuchi City’s army. Haha, this matter is truly strange.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from looking to Tan Jiu.

He was able to sense that Tan Jiu possessed some sort of special relationship with that army commander Liu Yuxi.

“Lady Huang, may I know what Liu Yuxi had talked to Lady Huang about that caused Lady Huang to personally come here?” Tan Jiu’s expression turned slightly unnatural. He was currently cursing in his heart. ‘Liu Yuxi, you bastard. If you have the ability, then come and fight me yourself. Why the fuck did you ask a High Level Heavenly Deity to come?!’

Huang Jing lightly smiled and said. “Regarding what he had said,

I believe Tan Jiu you are able to imagine. Why did you hid yourself in the Black Dragon Pool for all these years, that was what he told me about.”

Tan Jiu’s eyes jumped. His scarlet sword brows have frowned into a line. His eyes were filled with bale.

“Lady Huang Jing, are you truly going to fight over it?” Said Tan Jiu slowly.

Qin Yu managed to figure out as he continued to hear from the side. It appeared that this Tan Jiu had hid himself in the Black Dragon Pool all these years for a certain something. Furthermore, it appeared that only Tan Jiu and that Liu Yixu knew about it.

Huang Jing smiled indifferently. “Tan Jiu, although that thing might be extremely important to you and Liu Yuxi and also possesses some appeal to me, but the two of you have spent an immeasurable amount of time due to it. Thus, I would also not seize it from the two of you. Naturally, I would not get involve with it. Between you and Liu Yuxi, as to who among the two of you would be able to obtain it, it’ll have to be depending on your respective abilities.”

Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu immediately relaxed.

At the same time, he started to ponder about the background of this yellow clothed woman. Even if she was a High Level Heavenly Deity, there are not many High Level Heavenly Deities that would not care about that treasure. Furthermore... Liu Yixu even told this

secret to this woman.

“That bastard Liu Yuxi, how could he tell this woman of our secret? Could it be that he wanted to curry favor from this woman?” Tan Jiu looked to Huang Jing. Since the time back in the Devil Murder Realm, Tan Jiu competed with Liu Yixu the entire time. And even now, after countless years, the two of them were still equally matched. Thus, Tan Jiu naturally knew of Liu Yixu’s temperament.

“The reason why I came here today was actually to come and see this friend of mine.” Huang Jing looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock. “Miss Huang Jing, you...”

“I have obtained information stating that a Heavenly Deity appeared on Mount Bewitch You. The time when that Heavenly Deity appeared was close to the time when the two of us separated. Afterwards, I heard that this Heavenly Deity came massacring all the way to the Black Dragon Pool. I suspected it to be you, and sure enough, it was you!” Said Huang Jing with a smile on her face. “Qin Yu, you ought to have just reached the Heavenly Deity level right? By any chance do you have the interest to train at the Mount Dazzling Gold?”

Chapter 31: The Eight Great Families' Surnames

“Train at Mount Dazzling Gold?”

Qin Yu knew that at the eastern section of the Divine Realm, the center of the power was Mount Dazzling Gold, a mountain that floats in the air. The Utmost East Sage Emperor and close to ten thousand Heavenly Deities, were all gathered at that location.

“When chopping wood, it’s better to hone one’s blade first. It is better for me to wholeheartedly train in my ‘Array Path.’ It won’t be too late for me to proceed to Mount Dazzling Gold after I achieve some accomplishment in the ‘Array Path.’” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

When researching the ‘Array Path,’ Qin Yu’s soul’s level would also slowly increase. According to the experience left behind by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan, once one reached the level eight formation array stage, one’s soul would be at the peak of High Level Heavenly Deity.

Qin Yu looked at the yellow clothed woman before him. Distracted, he seemed to have seen the long haired Li’er.

“Ah!” Qin Yu was suddenly woken up. “That’s right. This Huang Jing is the large squadron captain of the cultivators of Mount Dazzling Gold. She is also a High Level Heavenly Deity. She ought to be someone of status among the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s

camp. She most definitely knows of the surnames of the Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm. It might even be possible for her to know about Li'er!"

Uncle Fu was merely the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple and a puppet created by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. It was natural for him to not know about a lot of the secrets.

However this Huang Jing was someone who held a high position within Mount Dazzling Gold, the power headquarters of the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

"Qin Yu, what are you still thinking about?" Said Huang Jing with a smile. "In this enormous Divine Realm, the Eight Great Sage Emperors each possess a region. And now, you have also reached the Heavenly Deity level, if you were to continue to trying your best in a small place like Yuchi City, it would be unlikely for you to achieve great accomplishments. In Yuchi City, a mere Low Level Heavenly Deity would be considered as someone extremely extraordinary. However, within Mount Dazzling Gold, everyone is at least a Low Level Heavenly Deity."

Huang Jing stared at Qin Yu. "I believe that you ought to be someone who wouldn't be content with staying merely at the territory of this Yuchi City, right?"

Hearing what Huang Jing said, Qin Yu's heart had also moved.

When he first came to the Divine Realm, his strength was indeed relatively weak. However now, his 'Stellar Transformation'

technique has reached the Universe Stage. He had split apart the Heaven and Earth and created a new world. As he now possessed his Universal World, Qin Yu could even accomplish teleportation using the spatial energy from the Universal World.

On top of that, he possessed the Divine Spear Waning Snow that was currently absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy. His attack power was extremely astonishing.

“Indeed. The current Yuchi City really does not possess any challenge to me. Those that I could consider as people worthy of challenging are countable with a single hand.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. Ordinary Low Level Heavenly Deities were simply no match for him at all.

Even if his opponent were a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, he would still be capable of fighting them. If he were to risk his all and use ‘teleportation’... then it would truly be extremely hard for a Mid Level Heavenly Deity to kill Qin Yu in close combat.

Only at this moment did the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu manage to determine that the yellow clothed woman before him was actually from ‘Mount Dazzling Gold.’ Tan Jiu became even more cautious of this Huang Jing. At this moment, he also advised. “Qin Yu, Lady Huang Jing personally invited you. You should accept it.”

“This, well, oka...” Qin Yu was about to accept but suddenly stopped.

“What’s wrong?” Huang Jing looked to Qin Yu with a confused expression.

Qin Yu frowned. He remembered something bad. “This Huang Jing had thought that I had reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. However, I am actually only at the High Level Deity level. I am only able to fly because of the assistance from my Meteoric Tear. The energy that I can use now is only the Divine Energy. Huang Jing is currently thinking that I have yet to transform my energy because I have just reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. However, if I were to go to the Mount Dazzling Gold and continue to use Divine Energy after a long time, I reckon I would bring about the suspicion of a large number of people.”

“Furthermore, the Mount Dazzling Gold is the territory of the Utmost East Sage Emperor. That Utmost East Sage Emperor is unfathomably strong. If he were to grow suspicious of me, it’d be very troublesome.”

Qin Yu instantly thought of this issue.

The energy that he had at his disposal right now was Divine Energy. How could he conceal this from the people of Mount Dazzling Gold?

“Exactly how long would it take for one to reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity from the peak of High Level Deity?” Qin Yu was filled with helpless anxiety. This mountain pass of reaching the Heavenly Deity Stage from the peak of the Deity level, was a mountain pass that had trapped hundreds of billions of people of the Divine Realm.

If it takes too long for Qin Yu to reach a breakthrough, then he would definitely be suspected in Mount Dazzling Gold as he'd be using his Divine Energy for a long time.

“Miss Huang Jing, I too have been longing to go to Mount Dazzling Gold. However, the current me is still too weak. I have yet to even completely transform my Divine Energy into Heavenly Divine Energy. I think... it will not be too late for me to go to the Mount Dazzling Gold after my strength increases a bit.” Said Qin Yu.

Huang Jing nodded. It seemed as if she was a bit disappointed. However, she still smiled and said. “Okay. In that case, when you want to come to Mount Dazzling Gold, you merely have to come over and then inform them of my name.”

“Thank you Miss Huang Jing.” Qin Yu said gratefully.

Although this was what Qin Yu said, he currently had a matter in his heart that had been vexing him. The Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm, what exactly were their surnames? Which family was Jiang Li from?

Qin Yu wanted to ask Huang Jing.

Qin Yu glanced Black Dragon, the lean youngster beside him, and then said to Huang Jing via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Miss Huang Jing, I have a matter that I wish to ask you. Merely, I think it might be rude for me to ask you about it.”

The Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm with the most power and history, their surnames had been a secret the entire time. Even if Huang Jing knew about it, would she tell an ordinary nobody like himself?

Seeing that Qin Yu had send a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to her, Huang Jing was slightly surprised. She too realized that what Qin Yu wanted to ask her might be some sort of secret.

“Lady Huang Jing, the two of you can chat first. I still have some things to chat with Qin Yu about later.” Black Dragon Tan Jiu saw Qin Yu and Huang Jing’s expressions and managed to guess that Qin Yu and her likely had some sort of secret matter to talk about. At once, he proceeded to walk away to a distance several miles from them.

A burst of ripple appeared in the space surrounding Huang Jing. The space surrounding Huang Jing had instantly fell under her control.

“Qin Yu, go ahead and speak your mind. Inside this domain, others absolutely cannot hear what we are talking about.” Said Huang Jing with a slight smile. “I truly wish to know what exactly it is that you want to ask me!”

Qin Yu took a breath of air and then stared at Huang Jing.

Huang Jing also felt that the atmosphere had turned. She no

longer had a smile on her face.

“Miss Huang Jing, I merely wanted to ask about the eight most ancient Great Families, that is to say, the Eight Great Families which the Eight Great Sage Emperors are from. I wish to know what their surnames are! And whether there is one that is surnamed Jiang?! And if there is, which Great Family is that?” Qin Yu said all that in a single breath. By the time he finished, he felt that his hands were slightly shivering. Standing there, he felt as if even his muscles were shaking.

Nervous!

Qin Yu was truly nervous. He continued to watch Huang Jing and was awaiting for her respond.

Huang Jing's expression had slightly changed. She looked at Qin Yu. Her pair of long, shapely eyebrows started to knit together. Confused, she said. “You want to know about the surnames of the Eight Great Families? Why are you asking this?”

Qin Yu's face turned slightly red. He felt as if he was an ant on top of a saucepan lid.

“Miss Huang Jing, I merely wanted to know. This matter is extremely important to me. Is it possible for you to tell me? Can you tell me exactly which one of the Eight Great Families have the surname ‘Jiang?’” Qin Yu said hurriedly. At the same time, his speech have turned faster and faster.

Even Huang Jing could sense Qin Yu's urgency.

"I'm sorry for being too anxious. Miss Huang Jing, if this matter is too important and you cannot tell me about it, then I won't force you to tell me. If you are able to tell me about it, then I... I wish that you please do. I ask of you, please tell me. Please?" Qin Yu looked to Huang Jing with anticipation.

Huang Jing remained silent for a couple breaths of time. She then slightly smiled. "Okay then, I will tell you about this. Merely, I wish that you do not tell others about this. The surnames of the Eight Great Families are not things that can be spoken and spread as one wishes."

"Thank you. I will definitely not tell others. I would definitely not!" Qin Yu said repeatedly.

Qin Yu naturally knew that the surnames of the Eight Great Families were things that he couldn't spread as he wishes. For Huang Jing to be willing to tell him about them, he was extremely grateful to her.

"The most ancient Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm were created as the Divine Realm was created. The surnames of these Eight Great Families are a secret that only the upper echelons of the Divine Realm know of. As for the 'Jiang' surname that you spoke of, it is indeed one among the Eight Great Families." As Huang Jing said to this point, Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Qin Yu's deep and serene eyes were currently dazzling like the

stars in the sky.

“Sure enough, sure enough.” Qin Yu felt as if his heart was overhanging. He was in a state of extreme nervousness.

Huang Jing continued. “The Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm are respectively surnamed Huangfu, Tang, Mu, Jiang, Duanmu, Sentu, Putai, and Zhou. The Utmost East Sage Emperor’s clan is the Huangfu Clan!”

An thought flashed through Qin Yu’s mind. The Divine Realm’s Eastern Region was the territory of the Huangfu Clan. He then immediately cast this knowledge all the way into the depths of his mind. Qin Yu continued to stare at Huang Jing. He was waiting to find out exactly which of the Eight Great Families the Jiang Clan was.

“The Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, to the utmost north is the Floating Snow City, to the utmost south is the Light Lens City, to the utmost east is Mount Dazzling Gold, to the utmost west is Mount Blazing Flame, to the northwest is the Thunder Punishment City, to the northeast is the Forest Ocean City, to the southeast is the Subterranean City and to the southwest is the Jade Ripple Lake.”

Huang Jing said all that with a single breath. She then smiled and looked to Qin Yu.

Seeing that Huang Jing had yet to tell him which one was the Jiang Clan, Qin Yu grew impatient and said. “Miss Huang Jing...”

Huang Jing smiled. “I know that you’re getting anxious. This Jiang Clan is the clan of the Divine Realm’s Utmost North Sage Emperor. Almost all of the Jiang clansmen reside in the Floating Snow City! Qin Yu, are you satisfied now?”

“Floating Snow City, Floating Snow City!”

Qin Yu’s mind instantly became filled up with the words ‘Floating Snow City.’ All the blood in his body appeared to be boiling. At this moment, Qin Yu had lost his ability to think.

Seeing that Qin Yu’s skin had turned red and was displaying a blank expression, Huang Jing couldn’t help herself from being surprised.

Qin Yu’s body shivered. He then woke back up to reality. He immediately looked to Huang Jing and said impatiently. “Miss Huang Jing, I would like to ask if you know about a girl. Her name is Jiang Li!”

“Jiang Li, eh? You also know of little sister Jiang Li?” Huang Jing was surprised. “You’d best not tell me that you’re also planning to chase after little sister Jiang Li!?”

Chapter 32: Threat

Upon hearing Huang Jing's question, Qin Yu instantly woke back up to reality.

Currently, Qin Yu still couldn't allow others to know about the relationship between him and Li'er. His current strength was too weak! Qin Yu immediately asked instead. "Chase after Jiang Li? Miss Huang Jing, why would you say such a thing? Could it be that there are a lot of people chasing after Jiang Li?"

"Oh?" Huang Jing looked to Qin Yu with suspicion.

Qin Yu however had a lingering fear in his heart. Earlier when Huang Jing asked him that question, had he not woken back up to reality, then perhaps he would've said what he shouldn't have.

"Miss Huang Jing, what are you thinking?" Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face. In merely a short moment, Qin Yu's frame of mind had grown completely undisturbed.

Huang Jing glanced at Qin Yu a couple times. She then said. "There are naturally a lot of people chasing after little sister Jiang Li. This involves a great secret. For the time being, I believe it's best for you to not know about this matter."

"Involved a great secret? What sort of secret is this mysterious?" Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Huang Jing shook her head and didn't say anything. Actually, this secret couldn't be considered to be a great secret. After all, all the upper echelons of the Divine Realm knew about this secret. Otherwise, there wouldn't have been that many Heavenly Deities chasing after Jiang Li. However, Huang Jing didn't want to tell Qin Yu about this secret!

“Actually, little sister Jiang Li is also quite pitiful.” Said Huang Jing with a sigh.

Qin Yu's heart shivered. What's wrong with Li'er? Why is she pitiful? However, Qin Yu was still feigning a curious expression. “Jiang Li is pitiful? How is she pitiful?”

Huang Jing shook her head and said with a sigh. “Jiang Li is from the utmost north region's Jiang Clan. Thus, her status could also be considered as being very high. Logically, she should be able to live her life carefreely and without worries. After all, things like forced marriage are extremely seldom nowadays. Likewise, there are rarely any people from the Divine Realm that would like someone to a frantic level. However, ever since that Heaven Startling Battle, little sister Jiang Li's situation has turned for the worse.”

“The number of people chasing after her is immense. Furthermore, many of the people among them possess extremely high status. For there to be that many people chasing after her... does it illustrate her charm? It would've been fine had that been the case. The most lamentable thing was, this large group of people that wants little sister Jiang Li, not a single one of them likes her

for who she is.” Huang Jing sighed.

A group of people that doesn't like her yet chases after her.

This was truly lamentable..

Qin Yu felt a burst of fury rising from the bottom of his heart. He tried his best to maintain his tranquil expression. “Miss Huang Jing, why are those people chasing after Jiang Li if they do not like her?”

“It's all because they want to have the opportunity to become a Godking! Humph, each and every one of those people wants to become a new Godking. Little sister Jiang Li is truly pitiful. If she were to marry any one of them... fortunately she has the protection of senior Jiang Lan. Otherwise, little sister Jiang Li would've already been forced to marry someone.” Huang Jing sighed.

Qin Yu's heart shivered.

Forced to marry someone? Those four words have caused Qin Yu's heart to tighten. Although he knew that this had yet to happen, just thinking about it caused Qin Yu to feel that his heart was tightening.

Qin Yu didn't know what to do if Li'er were to truly become someone's wife!

“Uncle Lan, Li’er...”

Qin Yu’s clenched down on his teeth tightly. At this moment, his resolution seemed to be carving his soul. “Li’er, bear for it a bit longer. Once I have enough strength, I will definitely walk into the Floating Snow City straightforwardly and out in the open.”

At this moment, Qin Yu needed to suffer patiently but firmly resolve himself and continue to put in effort into his training.

He shall wait till the future when he achieves accomplishments before emerging and showing his magnificence.

“Miss Huang Jing, I, Qin Yu, cannot thank you enough for the things you have told me today.” Qin Yu bowed to once again express his gratitude. Huang Jing immediately smiled so hard that her eyes squinted. “It’s nothing much. In the future, once you’ve come to the Mount Dazzling Gold, these things would be things that you’d naturally come to know.”

Huang Jing turned around and looked at the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu who stood far away.

“This Tan Jiu says that he has something that he wants to chat with you about. You can go ahead and chat with him now.” Said Huang Jing with a smile on her face. At the same time, she removed the spatial domain in the surroundings.

With short scarlet hair like steel needles sticking out; with a pair

of gloomy and baleful eyes underneath a pair of scarlet sword brows; with the appearance of a slender youngster was the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu. With a cold expression, he stood on the open land. The mountain wind of the ravine whiz past him. Although they crashed at his body, Tan Jiu's appearance did not change in the slightest.

“This Qin Yu, I hope that he won't make our conflict a life and death crisis!” Tan Jiu had a matter that bothered him in his heart.

Qin Yu's identity!

From Tan Jiu's point of view, Qin Yu possessed a High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact, knew of the 'so close yet worlds apart' remarkable ability and even mentioned that he possessed a master. Today, Tan Jiu tried to kill Qin Yu. However, at the final moment, his plan was destroyed by Huang Jing.

And now, Tan Jiu had begun to worry about what might happen if Qin Yu were to tell this matter of him trying to kill Qin Yu to his mysterious master behind him and have his master come and kill him. If such a thing were to happen, what could Tan Jiu possibly do?

Tan Jiu knew that Qin Yu had most definitely sensed the killing intent that he had in the Six Directions Extermination Array.

Tan Jiu believed that Qin Yu would definitely retaliate against him.

Since Qin Yu would come for retaliation, he must extinguish the thought of revenge before it occurs!

Kill Qin Yu?

A scene of Huang Jing effortlessly breaking his strongest offensive formation array appeared in Tan Jiu's mind. He immediately gave up the idea of killing Qin Yu. With Huang Jing here, it was impossible for him to kill Qin Yu.

“There's only a single way out!” Tan Jiu thought in his heart.

“Tan Jiu, don't you have something to talk about with Qin Yu?” Suddenly a voice sounded from the side. Tan Jiu was slightly startled. He proceeded to look to the side. Huang Jing who was still far away from him earlier, was actually beside him right now.

Tan Jiu immediately slightly bowed and said. “Lady Huang Jing. The matter that which I plan to chat with him about is extremely short. Please wait a moment.”

After he finished saying that, Tan Jiu turned into a blur and arrived beside Qin Yu after a short moment.

“Tan Jiu, go ahead and tell me what you wanted to say.” Qin Yu looked to the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu with a slight smile on his face.

Qin Yu was also pretty curious of this Tan Jiu. A Nine-headed

Black Dragon actually took the appearance of a youngster after taking a human form.

Space ripple spreaded out from the space surrounding the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu. It covered an area a hundred meters surrounding him. Spatial Domain! Qin Yu did not try to escape the Spatial Domain at all. That was because Qin Yu believe that as Tan Jiu had experienced his 'teleportation' ability, he would definitely not do something stupid.

“Qin Yu, I merely wanted to apologize to you.” Tan Jiu smiled as he bowed slightly.

“Apologize?”

Qin Yu looked to Tan Jiu with a confused expression on his face. Did this Tan Jiu have some sort of mental issue? Could he be trying to apologize for trying to kill me earlier? Could such a matter be settled with merely an apology?

“The three subordinates of mine, you’ve killed Xiong Hei and seriously injured the other two. You’ve also destroyed a Low Level Heavenly Divine Artifact. I, as the boss of the Black Dragon Pool, have no choice but to handle you. If I were to let you go, how then would I be able to rule over my subordinates?”

Tan Jiu raised his pair of scarlet brows and then continued. “If I can kill you yet don’t kill you, then all my subordinates would refuse to obey me. Later on, when I used the Six Directions Extermination Array to attack you, it was easily broken apart by

Lady Huang Jing. Through that, the close to a million Deities of my Black Dragon Pool also understand that it is not that I do not wish to avenge my subordinate but rather that I do not have the ability to avenge him. Thus, they also cannot blame me for it.”

Tan Jiu looked to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, I believe you understand the intention behind my words.”

Qin Yu sneered in his heart. ‘Aren’t you merely trying to make me think that the reason why you, Tan Jiu, wanted to kill me was because you were forced into the situation and that you do not have the intention to kill me from the bottom of your heart?’

“Tan Jiu, I can understand your difficulties. As a boss, what you have done is completely understandable.” Said Qin Yu with an extremely ‘understanding’ tone.

“Qin Yu, for you to be able to understand my reasoning, I feel that my heart is a lot more relaxed.” Tan Jiu started laughing. Merely, he was still suspicious from the bottom of his heart. He did not believe that Qin Yu would let him off so easily.

Qin Yu continued. “Tan Jiu, if there isn’t anything, I’ll be taking my leave first.”

“Qin Yu, I am not someone who can keep my mouth quiet. Earlier, when I learnt that you possessed the ‘so close yet worlds apart’ remarkable ability, I was unable to keep my mouth quiet and told about this information to my trusted aide.” Tan Jiu said continuously. “I am truly sorry about that. However Qin Yu, you

can rest assured. This trusted aide of mine possesses a much tighter mouth than mine. As long as I am around, he would definitely not spread this information out.”

“Of course I believe in brother Tan Jiu.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

However, Qin Yu was actually cursing in rage in his heart. “Humph, isn’t this Tan Jiu threatening me saying that if I were to kill him, then his trusted aide would spread the information about my ‘so close yet worlds apart’ remarkable ability out?”

Tan Jiu said with gasp of admiration to Qin Yu. “However Qin Yu, that ‘so close yet worlds apart’ ability of yours is truly extraordinary. If all of the Heavenly Deities of the Divine Realm were to find out about it, then who knows how many of those ambitious Heavenly Deities would brave death to try to take the ability from you. There are very many Heavenly Deities in the Divine Realm that dare to take risks for their goals.”

Qin Yu grew even more enraged in his heart.

Tan Jiu’s intention was extremely clear. If he were to die, then the information regarding the ‘so close yet worlds apart’ ability would be spread out. This would in turn lead to a large number of ambitious Heavenly Deities to come for Qin Yu.

“Although they might be willing to take risks, since it’s a risk, they should definitely be prepared for the possibility of death. Killing me is not that easy of a task.” Said Qin Yu with a light

smile.

“That’s right, this is also what I was thinking too.” Tan Jiu said with a nod.

Suddenly...

“Ha, Black Dragon, I’ve heard that even your Black Dragon Palace was burned down by someone!” A loud and brash roar was heard. Like the rumbling thunders, this loud roar resonated through the heaven and earth. A super muscular bearded robust man with height even more terrifying than Xiong Hei was flying downward from the sky above the ravine.

“Big brother, it’s not merely a single Black Dragon Palace, even the other three palaces were burned to nothingness.” Another robust bearded man with a similar size to the first one was also flying down from the sky above the ravine.

“I’ve heard that it’s a Heavenly Deity that was proficient in using formation arrays that did all this. Haha, I truly want to meet him, truly want to meet him.” Another robust man flew down from the sky above the ravine.

These three robust men with muscles like stone carvings, with bodies larger than even Xiong Hei’s, with auras ten times more domineering than Xiong Hei’s appeared to be almost exactly the same.

“What overbearing auras!” Qin Yu looked to the three men. “These three robust men, I reckon they’re all Mid Level Heavenly Deities!”

There was a strange matter regarding these three robust men — all three of them possessed purple eyes!

Upon seeing these three people, Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu frowned. At the same time, he instantly created three clones from his body. All three of these Black Dragons that were created held a black stick in their hands.

Chapter 33: The Three Bandit Bosses

Upon seeing Tan Jiu's reaction, Qin Yu opened his eyes wide.

Were these three boors Tan Jiu's enemies?

The three purple eyed robust men descended on the ground one after another. The purple eyed robust man, who appeared to be the leader, looked at the original location of the Black Dragon Palace and the other three palaces. He then started laughing loudly. "It would appear that all the rumors were true. The four palaces were burned to nothingness. Aiyah, Black Dragon, you've truly been humiliated greatly this time around."

"Eh? There's a formation array here? Could it be a formation array created by that Heavenly Deity proficient in setting up formation arrays?" Standing at the most rear, a purple eyed robust man proceeded to walk toward the great formation array that Qin Yu had created with a face filled with excitement. That great formation array was the Killing Array that Qin Yu had set up. It would attack others with White Pure Flames!

"Third brother, be careful." Shouted the leading purple eyed robust man.

"No problem!" As he said that, the 'third brother' directly walked into the formation array. Once he entered the formation array, the entire Killing Array started to activate. White Pure Flames instantly flooded the entire Killing Array. "Aiyah, it's White Pure

Flames. This great formation array is truly crazy. Let's go, let's go. Even if I were to use Spatial Domain to stop the White Pure Flames, it'd still be very tiring to do that for a long time."

As his voice was still resounding, that 'third brother' had rushed out from the great formation array.

"Blocking the White Pure Flames with Spatial Domain would be tiring after a long time?" Qin Yu shot a glance of suspicion at the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu beside him.

Not long ago, when this 'Tan Jiu' was in his Killing Array, Qin Yu had thought that one could easily keep the White Pure Flames away with Spatial Domain. However now, it appeared that it was not that easy to do.

After thinking about it, the White Pure Flames were also relatively powerful flames. For one to block those flames with Spatial Domain, one would surely have to use a certain amount of soul's energy.

"Qin Yu, do you know these three people?" Tan Jiu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu shook his head.

Tan Jiu looked at the three purple eyed robust men that were walking over. He said. "There are three relatively large bandit powers in the Yuchi City's territory. One is the Black Dragon Pool.

The other two are Mount Three Forks and Mount Cold Gold. These three boors are the three bosses of Mount Three Forks!”

“Mount Three Forks? So that’s who they are.”

Qin Yu understood it now.

Back when he was at the Sealfeel Village, Qin Yu came to know about the rumors of the three bosses of Mount Three Forks from the villagers. In the eyes of the villagers of the Sealfeel Village, the three bosses of Mount Three Forks were three valiant and barbarous Heavenly Deities!

When comparing these three bandit powers, Mount Cold Gold possessed the best reputation.

The Mount Cold Gold possesses the least number of bandit troops. However, all of the bandit troops were elites. They rarely rob others. However, when they do, they would usually rob a large amount.

“Haha, Black Dragon, I have not seen you in all these years. I don’t even have the opportunity to spar with you even if I wanted to. This time around, we three brothers just happened to pass through here and came to learn that a major event had occurred over at your place. I guessed that you would’ve definitely appeared this time around. Haha, sure enough, my guess turned out to be correct.” The ‘third brother’ of the three purple eyed robust men said with a loud laughter.

Tan Jiu's true body as well as his three clones, a total of four 'Tan Jiu's,' were looking at these three people coldly.

One of the Tan Jiu's frowned and said. "Man Fei, do not flaunt your cleverness in trivial matters here. The reason why you three brothers have come to my place is firstly to humiliate me and secondly to fight against me, right? If you want to fight me, then go ahead. I am already ready to take you on."

"Three clones?" Said the leading purple eyed robust man with a frown. "Tan Jiu, with your three clones against us three brothers; could it be that you are so confident that you can match us three brothers with merely three clones?"

Another man beside this purple eyed robust man said. "Big brother, do not waste time on him. Let's go and trample upon those three clones of his first. At that time, this Black Dragon would naturally become worried."

And at this moment, Huang Jing had also walked beside Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu, you should step aside. These three Mid Level Heavenly Deities all possess pretty decent strength. If they were to fight, it's likely that their battle would spread to outsiders." Said Huang Jing with a smile to Qin Yu.

"Eh, what a beautiful little girl. Come, give your three great rulers here some kisses." The third brother among the three bosses of the Mount Three Forks, Man Fei's large ox eyes opened wide. He stared at Huang Jing and shouted at her.

The cold and indifferent Tan Jiu was unable to refrain himself from being startled. He then looked to Huang Jing.

Qin Yu also looked to Huang Jing.

Harassing a High Level Heavenly Deity? It was extremely easy for a High Level Heavenly Deity to kill a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. Neither Qin Yu nor Tan Jiu knew what sort of reaction Huang Jing would have.

The three Man brothers, upon seeing Qin Yu and Tan Jiu's expression, also felt that something's amiss. Immediately, all three of them tried to use this Divine Awareness to inspect Huang Jing and the rest of the people.

When their Divine Awareness landed on Qin Yu, they grew confused. That was because they managed to discover that Qin Yu possessed the Divine Energy of a High Level Deity. Earlier, they had thought that Qin Yu was a Heavenly Deity.

However, when their Divine Awareness landed on Huang Jing, the three of them were frightened stiff. They were unable to see through Huang Jing. In the Yuchi City, there were no powerful female experts. That was the reason why Man Fei harassed Huang Jing earlier. However, never had he anticipated that he had instead kicked an iron board.

[TL: kicking an iron board, think of it literally. You think you're kicking a ball but then you kick a piece of iron. Guess what

happens if you don't wear steel toe shoes? Well, your feet would hurt!]

“Third brother, you're being impudent!” The eldest among the three, Man Chou, was the slick and slyest amongst the three. He immediately shouted at his brother coldly.

The second brother Man Fan merely frowned without saying anything else. As for the third brother Man Fei, he was instead muttering. “Fuck, it's just a random girl that I came across, yet she's an expert.”

Huang Jing's expression had turned somewhat unsightly.

Back at Mount Dazzling Gold, who would dare to harass her? Never had she anticipated that she would be harassed by a boor here.

“Slap yourself ten times.” Huang Jing coldly stared at Man Fei and coldly said.

Man Chou immediately cup his hands and said. “Miss, my third brother was too hot-headed. Please forgive him. I think that making him slap himself ten times is a bit too excessive. How about this, us three brothers would apologize to you and also offer gifts to express our regret. Would that be fine with you?”

Experts at the Heavenly Deity level wanted nothing more than face.

Although they would not care if you were to hack them down during battle, but if you want them to slap themselves in the face, then it would be an excessive punishment.

Huang Jing's gaze have suddenly became even more cold. With a gaze like ice blades, she swept her gaze at these three brothers. In a low voice, she shouted. "Slap yourself a hundred times. Otherwise, today shall be the day the three of you perish."

Tan Jiu was enjoying the show from the side.

Qin Yu was however sighing in his heart. Never had he anticipated that Huang Jing who possessed a pretty good temperament would actually be this scary when angry.

Man Fei looked to his big brother and second brother. He then looked to Huang Jing. He roared. "It is I who have harassed you. If you want to kill me, then go ahead and kill me. However, do not involve my big brother and second brother."

"Slap yourself a hundred times. Otherwise, all three of you brothers will die. Do not bother sprouting nonsense with me!" Huang Jing's gaze have turned cold. Immediately, everyone in the surrounding felt a burst of terror.

"Huang..." Qin Yu wanted to say something but Huang Jing coldly stared him down.

Qin Yu smiled bitterly and no longer bothered to say anymore.

Actually, Qin Yu had quite a good impression of these three Man brothers. Seeing these three, he remembered his good brother from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Purple Eyed Ox Demon King, Man Qian. Furthermore, all three of them possessed purple eyes and the surname 'Man.' Perhaps they might even be Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings.

However the current Huang Jing had already displayed her extremely high and imposing dignity of someone of high status.

“Third brother, you must not.” The second brother Man Fan stared at Man Fei and said solemnly. “If it comes to it, us three brothers could join hands and risk our lives to fight against this woman. Although we cannot discover how powerful she is, but it might be possible for her to only be at the peak Mid Level Heavenly Deity level.”

Man Chou also looked to Man Fei. His gaze have also shown his intention.

Man Fei however shook his head. “This woman is too crazy. With merely her aura, I can assure that she’s a High Level Heavenly Deity. Fuck...” Man Fei cursed in rage. He then started to slap himself.

“Pow!” “Pow!” “Pow!” “Pow!” “Pow!” ...

The sound were extremely sharp and clear. It was like a lash hitting leather. When Man Fei was ruthlessly slapping himself, he even displayed a simple and honest smile to his brothers. Merely, at this moment, his face had already been split open from him slapping himself and blood have already started flowing down his face.

This Man Fei was not lenient at all at himself when he slapped himself. He slapped himself very hard!

A hundred slaps!

“I am sorry, it is my mistake.” Man Fei’s voice was still extremely loud. However, Qin Yu noticed that on Man Fei’s lacerated face, his pair of eyes were bloodshot.

Huang Jing coldly humped.

Huang Jing then calmed her frame of mind through breathing and proceeded to stand beside Qin Yu without saying anything anymore.

At this moment, Man Chou, Man Fan and Man Fei felt a bit awkward.

Man Chou ‘haha’ laughed to relief the atmosphere. He then said to Tan Jiu. “Black Dragon, we three brothers have come here today originally to spar with you. However, since there is this miss here today, then we should...”

“Do not mind me. If you want to fight, then fight.” Chided Huang Jing.

Man Chou’s speech had been interrupted. Man Chou’s expression had turned somewhat unsightly. The three brothers glanced at each other and were about to turn around and leave.

“Man Chou, are you brothers going to leave just like this?” Tan Jiu mocked.

Seeing how humiliated his old neighbors were, Tan Jiu was extremely happy.

Mei Fei opened his ox eyes wide. He shouted at Tan Jiu. “Humph, we three brothers are in a bad mood today. We originally wanted to come find you to vent our anger. However, with this miss here today, we don’t want to disturb. Tomorrow, we three brothers will come and find you tomorrow!” As Man Fei said those, his fierce wound on his face started to rip open like a monster opening its mouth.

“Third brother, deal with your wound first.” Said the second brother Man Fan. Man Fei nodded and then a layer of jade green radiance appeared on his face. The wound on his face instantly disappeared.

Tan Jiu coldly laughed and said. “Finding me to vent your anger? You surely talk big. You three brothers, even if you were to join hands, you would at the very most make me utilize three clones,

yet you are still acting all arrogant here!”

Tan Jiu was indeed entitled to be arrogant. After all, he was capable of turning into nine people!

“Haha... it’s so lively over here. And here I was thinking that it was only a battle of Low Level Heavenly Deities. Who would’ve expected that the Man Clan’s three dumb oxen and that nine headed bug that had been hiding the entire time would all appear!”

A clear and sonorous voice sounded. A golden clothed figure appeared in the middle of the air.

Qin Yu raised his head and looked. Upon seeing the incoming person, Qin Yu’s first impression was... extremely handsome!

The person who had arrived wore gold clothes from head to toe. He had the appearance of a youngster. His entire body was radiating like sunshine... Upon seeing this youngster, Qin Yu felt that this youngster was like the opposite extreme of the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu.

Tan Jiu had extremely dark skin. However, this gold clothed youngster’s skin was so white that it seemed like the skin of an infant.

Tan Jiu’s gaze was extremely gloomy and baleful. This gold clothed youngster’s gaze was instead extremely bright and clear.

“Three dumb oxens of the Man Clan, I merely went to find the three of you to compare notes. Why do the three of you always avoid me? Furthermore, you, nine headed bug, why is it that I cannot find you whenever I wanted to find you? Now that I’ve managed to get all of you in one place, not a single one of you should think about escaping. Today, you all must fight me.” Said the golden clothed youngster as he laughed heartily.

Qin Yu was amazed.

Who was this golden clothed youngster who had suddenly appeared? From his tone of speech, it seemed that he was someone extraordinary.

“Liushui!” Suddenly, a voice sounded from beside Qin Yu. It was precisely Huang Jing who stood beside him.

As for the golden clothed youngster that was previously displaying an extremely excited expression, his gaze suddenly stopped. He looked at Qin Yu with a confused expression. No, he looked at Huang Jing beside Qin Yu.

The golden clothed youngster only managed to see Huang Jing beside Qin Yu after he turned his head over.

“Ah, big sis!” The golden clothed youngster opened his eyes wide.

“Big sis?” Qin Yu was startled.

The Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu also looked to Huang Jing with a startled expression. He then looked at the golden clothed youngster. He was displaying a face filled with disbelief.

As for the three Man brothers, they too have their eyes wide open. After a long time, Man Fei even muttered. “Never had I anticipated that this woman was actually that battle fanatic’s older sister. The younger brother is this powerful, yet the older sister was actually even more powerful.”

“Liushui, what did you promise me when I left your place? How come I just turned and left yet you’re out here again?” Huang Jing lowly shouted.

This golden clothed youngster placed his hands on his head. He looked to the couple people here and then his gaze landed on Qin Yu. Instantly, his eyes shined and he changed the subject. “Big sister, seeing how close you are standing to this person, do you know him? Eh? My big sister that usually despises men, how come she’s being so intimate with a man?”

Sure enough, Huang Jing stopped asking about why the golden clothed youngster came out. Instead, she started to hurriedly explain herself. “His name is Qin Yu. I have met him a couple times before. Liushui, you’d best not spread random rumors!”

“Of course not, of course not. Hehe, I listen to my big sis the most.” Said the golden clothed youngster in succession.

The golden clothed youngster then walked to Qin Yu’s side. He

cupped his hand and said. “Brother Qin Yu, I am one of the Three Great Bosses in the Yuchi City’s territory... Mount Cold Gold’s boss, Huangfu Liushui! I suspect you’ve also heard of my great name before.”

“Brother Huangfu, I am Qin Yu. Your older sister has introduced me already.” Qin Yu immediately greeted him back.

Qin Yu came to know now that this golden clothed youngster was actually one of the Three Great Bandit Powers of the Yuchi City, the boss of Mount Cold Gold. However, regardless of how he looked at it, this youngster still did not appear like a bandit boss.

At the same time, Qin Yu had also grown suspicious. Huang Jing’s surname was Huang. This Liushui Surname was ‘Huangfu.’ Yet the two of them were siblings?

Huang Jing smiled apologetically to Qin Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, I originally planned to return back from Mount Cold Gold. And now that I’ve seen that you’re also fine, I shall take my leave first. I hope that we can meet each other again on Mount Dazzling Gold.”

“Miss Huang Jing, once my strength increases a bit, I will definitely go there.” Qin Yu immediately said.

This Huangfu Liushui’s eyes immediately started shining. He laughed and said. “Big sis, take care!”

Chapter 34: Group Battle

Huang Jing cast a side-eye glance at Huangfu Liushui. Ultimately, she said. “Liu Shui, if you were to get bored, then stop staying in the desolate Mount Cold Gold and return back to Mount Dazzling Gold.”

“Mn.” Huangfu Liushui nodded obediently.

However, Huang Jing knew what she had said was likely going to be useless. Otherwise, this younger brother of hers would not have left his home. With her younger brother’s rebellious nature, all she could do was to try to urge him like so. If she were to try to force him to come back, then the result would be even worse.

“Good, then I shall take my leave. Qin Yu, farewell.” Huang Jing looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu also bowed. “Miss Huang Jing, let’s meet again on Mount Dazzling Gold.” Upon hearing what Qin Yu said, Huang Jing lightly smiled. She then soared into the sky and flew toward the east.

“Huhu, she finally left!” Huangfu Liushui immediately started laughing happily.

“Brother Huangfu, no wonder you possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. So you actually possessed an older sister with a high status at Mount Dazzling Gold.” Sneered Tan Jiu.

Within Tan Jiu's words contained jealousy and envy.

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, even if it was the Mount Dazzling Gold, it was likely that only those with high status would be able to obtain those.

As for Tan Jiu, he had only managed to luckily obtain a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact after paying a huge price. As for Man Chou, Man Fan and Man Fei, although all three of them were Mid Level Heavenly Deities, they were only able to barely possess a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact each.

As bandits, it was no simple task for them to obtain a Heavenly Divine Artifact. For those three Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, Man Chou and his brothers had spent an unmeasurable amount of mental and physical effort to obtain them. In the Divine Realm... the majority of the Low Level Heavenly Deities did not possess a Heavenly Divine Artifact. That was because the Heavenly Divine Artifacts were truly too precious.

This was also the reason why Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu were envious of Xiong Hei. Xiong Hei's Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact 'Mountain Crusher' was originally the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu's weapon. After obtaining his Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Tan Jiu bestowed his old weapon to Xiong Hei. However, that Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact had been destroyed by Qin Yu.

"What? Are you envious?" Huangfu Liushui flipped his hand and took out an... enormous hatchet!

That enormous hatchet was golden colored throughout. Right after Liushui took out this enormous golden hatchet, Qin Yu instantly sensed the frightening aura contained within it. If the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood were to possess a sharp aura, then this enormous hatchet possessed an incomparably thick and imposing aura.

Huangfu Liushui gently caressed the enormous hatchet in his hand. He was caressing it so affectionately like how one would caress one's lover. "Tan Jiu, if you're envious, then just say it out clearly. This High Quality Divine Artifact of mine, I had spent quite some effort in order to obtain it. With your status, you can only obtain a Heavenly Divine Artifact if you managed to reach the High Level Heavenly Deity level and then submit yourself to a certain power where the power would be able to grant a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Otherwise, with your current strength, you can only obtain a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact within your dreams."

Tan Jiu coldly humped and then glanced at Qin Yu beside him.

Tan Jiu cursed in his heart. "Huangfu Liushui, if it wasn't for your sister, then I would've likely have obtained a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact by now. Furthermore, I might've even be able to learn the remarkable ability of 'so close yet worlds apart.'"

"What's there to envy you for? It's not like you're the only one here with a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!" Tan Jiu raised his scarlet brows and said coldly.

“Who else is there?” Huangfu Liushui’s eyes shined.

Man Chou, Man Fan and Man Fei also looked to Tan Jiu with shocked expressions. Man Fei said. “There’s someone with a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact? Black Dragon, you’d best not sprout random lies around. High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts are no ordinary playthings.”

Qin Yu frowned.

Sure enough, that Tan Jiu looked at Qin Yu. He pointed at Qin Yu and said. “Brother Qin Yu possesses a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. It was bestowed to Brother Qin Yu by his master and was extremely powerful.”

Qin Yu felt extremely enraged in his heart.

Tan Jiu said to Qin Yu apologetically. “Ah, Qin Yu, I am unable to keep secrets. Earlier when I saw how excessively arrogant Huangfu Liushui was, I felt grievance for you and was unable to refrain my mouth from opening and speaking in your behalf.”

“Felt grievance for me?” At this moment, Qin Yu truly did not know whether he should curse at how excessively shameless Tan Jiu was.

Huangfu Liushui’s eyes started shining. He looked to Qin Yu and said. “Qin Yu, you have a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact? When I used my Divine Awareness to inspect you, your body

merely possessed the Divine Energy of a High Level Deity. If you possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, how would this nine headed bug not try to forcible take it from you?”

Huangfu Liushui gaze Tan Jiu a side eye. “I am quite familiar with the temperament of this nine headed bug. He would definitely be unable to resist himself from trying to take your High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.”

“I have just reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. The Divine Energy within my body still hasn’t managed to transform to that of Heavenly Divine Energy yet.” Qin Yu immediately explained. This was the only sort of explanation he could provide.

Deities and Heavenly Deities, their souls were unlike that of the souls of Immortals and Mortals. When one’s soul had reached a specific level, a Deity’s soul would form a Golden Soul Pellet. As for the Heavenly Deities, their souls would turn into an Embryo.

Both the souls of Deities and Heavenly Deities were actual entities. They were hidden within the depths of the brain and cannot be investigated by others at all.

However, it was easy for one to determine the Divine Energy and Heavenly Divine Energy that Deities and Heavenly Deities possessed. Those who are more powerful are capable of using their Divine Awareness to hinder others from investigating them. As for those that are weak, they can only allow themselves to be investigated by those stronger than them.

“Oh, so that was the case.” Huangfu Liushui suddenly understood now. However, he shortly said in a puzzled tone. “However you’re only a Low Level Heavenly Deity, how is it that you can stop that nine headed bug with merely a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact? Although I don’t really like that nine headed bug, but to be honest, this nine headed bug’s battle prowess is extremely astonishing.”

Tan Jiu coldly humped.

“It is your older sister that saved me.” Qin Yu explained.

Huangfu Liushui immediately understood it now. He laughed out loud. “That’s right, with my older sister helping you, if this nine headed bug actually dared to attack you, he’ll merely be courting death. Oh, that’s right, do you really possess a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact?”

“Yes.”

Qin Yu admitted that he possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. He extended his hand and then the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood appeared within his hand. “This Divine Sword is called ‘Scarlet Blood.’ It is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. It is bestowed to me by my master.”

In Qin Yu’s heart, the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan did indeed provide him the grace of guidance like that of a master. Everything in the Bewitching God Temple was left behind to him by Chehou Yuan. To say that they were bestowed by his master was also

correct.

“Master, what might your master’s name be?” Huangfu Liushui asked. “Perhaps I know who he is.”

“My master has ordered me that I cannot tell his names to others. I am deeply sorry about that.” Qin Yu said somewhat regretfully.

Actually, Chehou Yuan had also left a message to Qin Yu telling him to not let others know about him becoming the successor of the Bewitching God Temple. Otherwise, merely the identity of the ‘successor to the Craftsman God’ would bring about the attention of many people.

Huangfu Liushui nodded. He was also someone who had seen the greater world. He was not someone who would bother to have wicked intentions merely for a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Nine headed bug and you three dumb oxens, my sister has already left. There is no one else here either. Let’s have a great battle over here.” Huangfu Liushui held the enormous golden hatchet and started to wave it around unceasingly.

Man Chou, Man Fan and Man Fei glanced at each other.

The second brother Man Fan nodded and said with a hump. “That’s good too. Today, we three brothers wanted to fight against the Black Dragon anyways. Merely, our moods were wrecked by

your older sister. Now that your older sister has left, it would be fine for us to have a battle.”

“That’s right. Fuck. I’m currently full of anger and have nowhere to vent them.” Man Fei added.

“Vent anger? You’re planning to vent your anger on me? I too am full of anger!” Tan Jiu’s expression turned even more gloomy. Today had been a bad day for him all day. He had just lost a Low Level Heavenly Deity subordinate earlier. Then, when he was about to kill Qin Yu, he was disturbed by Huang Jing. And now, he must worry about the retaliation from Qin Yu’s master.

How could he not be angry?

The three Man brothers stood at one side. Each of the three brothers held a long three pronged fork. These three long three pronged forks were all Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. All of them were dark red in color and extremely heavy.

Huangfu Liushui held his enormous golden hatchet in his hand and smiled as he stood at once side.

The three Man brothers and Huangfu Liushui were all looking at the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu. At this moment, Tan Jiu had already turned into nine Tan Jiu’s.

Qin Yu was watching the battle from afar. The three Man brothers, Huangfu Liushui and Tan Jiu, they were all Mid Level

Heavenly Deities. Although they were all Mid Level Heavenly Deities, there was disparity between their strength.

“I’ll go first!”

Huangfu Liushui laughed loudly. At the same time, he threw his enormous golden hatchet high up the sky. That golden hatchet suddenly became even larger and grew to the size of a large mountain.

As for Huangfu Liushui, his body was radiating a misty golden light. His body instantly charged sharply toward a Tan Jiu. His metal-like fist was directly smashed toward Tan Jiu’s head.

Instantly...

Tan Jiu and Huangfu Liushui started fighting at a lightning speed. Their after images were appearing unceasingly. The sounds of explosions were being heard nonstop.

“Boom!”

The blade of the enormous golden hatchet instantly became about ten miles long. However, the blade was still as thin and sharp as it was before!

Exactly how large was a ten miles long blade? The speed that this enormous golden hatchet chopped down was extremely fast. In an instant, it had chopped down upon another Tan Jiu. That Tan Jiu

held a black stick and could only firmly take on the incoming hatchet.

“Bang!” A sound like an earthquake. Qin Yu felt that even the ground was shaking.

A gigantic crack appeared on the surface. As for that Tan Jiu that was hacked by the enormous golden hatchet, he had been hacked deeply into the ditch. After some time, a blur flew out from the deep ditch. It was precisely that Tan Jiu clone that had been hacked into the ditch.

At this moment, this clone’s complexion was already pale. He was already seriously injured.

“You only know how to rely on your High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!” That Tan Jiu clone’s scarlet brows were raised as he shouted angrily. “Huangfu Liushui, even though you possess a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, you still would only be trampled upon by me!”

At this instant, six of the nine Tan Jiu clones had rushed toward Huangfu Liushui. As for the remaining three clones, they were taking on one of the Man brothers each.

Tan Jiu, the three Man brothers and Huangfu Liushui were all Mid Level Heavenly Deities. All three of them are capable of creating ‘Spatial Domains.’ Perhaps it was because they knew each other very well and knew that if they were to use ‘Spatial Domains,’ they would only be wasting their energy. Thus, none of

them had used their Spatial Domains.

Six against one!

Holding his enormous golden hatchet in his hand, Huangfu Luishui's entire body turned golden in color. His fists, legs, knees, elbows... each and every one of his body parts was able to execute an extremely frantic attack. As for the enormous golden hatchet in his hand, it was striking with a lightning speed.

“What a valiant body.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

He clearly saw that Huangfu Luishui managed to shatter one of Tan Jiu clone's High Quality Divine Armor with a single fist strike. Qin Yu knew very well that... when a Mid Level Heavenly Deity used a Divine Artifact, the defense of the Divine Artifact would be astonishingly strong. Yet Huangfu Liushui still managed to shatter the High Quality Divine Armor.

“Six clones against one. Yet this Huangfu Liushui is actually able to keep up with them. This Huangfu Liushui's speed is truly astonishing. And that enormous hatchet of his, those clones simply don't dare to take it head on at all.” Qin Yu was able to clearly see that although Huangfu Liushui was fighting six Tan Jiu clones by himself, he was however dominating.

Qin Yu turned around to look at the other battlefield.

Three clones against the three Man brothers.

“A clone against a single person. It seems that the three Man brothers hold the superiority by a slight margin. Mn... that’s true too. Tan Jiu’s clones all hold a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Although they were merely a portion of a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, they still possess an extremely powerful amount of might. On the other hand, the three Man brothers only possess Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts!”

The three Man brothers were roaring and frantically attacking. The three Tan Jiu’s were also trying their hardest to block the incoming attacks.

This battle continued for an entire day. Ultimately, Tan Jiu seemed to be unable to bear it anymore. After all, for him to take on four people by himself was indeed an extremely difficult thing to do. This held especially true for Huangfu Liushui.

Tan Jiu knew that even if he was to fight against Huangfu Liushui one against one, he would only be able to win by a slight margin. Yet now, he had only sent six clones to fight against Huangfu Liushui. Thus, he had no other choice but to be trampled upon.

“Heeh~~~”

Tan Jiu suddenly roared angrily. The nine clones started to gather toward the center with a lightning speed. After that, the nine Tan Jiu’s fused into one. At the same time, the nine black sticks had turned into a single nine sectioned whip.

Tan Jiu was able to clearly sense the increase in thickness and strength of the power within his body.

“Huangfu Liushui and you three, if you have the ability, come at me again!” Tan Jiu held his nine sectioned whip in his hand and shouted angrily.

“Haha... you’ve finally decided to go all out. Delightful, delightful!” Huangfu Liushui laughed out loud and then charged toward Tan Jiu. As for the three Man brothers, they roared and then also charged over.

Four against one!

Qin Yu finally managed to experience the true strength of this Tan Jiu. After his nine clones combined into one, Tan Jiu’s speed and power were both increased greatly. Especially that nine sectioned whip that he held in his hand.

The nine sectioned whip was both flexible and firm. It could attack from around and turn into a stick to attack with a smash. It could also be both flexible for half of the whip and firm for the other half!

The nine sectioned staff could even increase in length to bind his enemies. Furthermore, it could even split apart into different sections to attack Tan Jiu’s enemy. In Tan Jiu’s hands, Qin Yu felt that he was dazzled by the nine sectioned whip.

Perhaps Huangfu Liushui and the three Man brothers were not good at cooperating with each other. Although they were fighting Tan Jiu four against one, they were only able to slightly possess the upper hand and unable to defeat Tan Jiu at all.

“His energy is completely condensed into his weapon. The attack power is completely condensed. Each leg, each fist, all their attack power are extremely astonishing. Although it does not have a gorgeous appearance, its might is enormous.” More than half of Qin Yu’s concentration was focused on Huangfu Liushui.

After a battle of three days and three nights, Huangfu Liushui and them had no option but to admit that even if they were to battle for several hundred more years, it would still be impossible for them to win. Thus, they ended up giving up.

“Ha, delightful, delightful.” Huangfu Liushui smiled as he walked to Qin Yu’s side. “Qin Yu, what do you think about coming to have some fun at my Mount Cold Gold?”

Qin Yu however had his own plan. He immediately said. “I still have something to do. How about I go when I have time?”

“That’s good too.” Huangfu Liushui nodded. He then secretly said to Qin Yu via his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Qin Yu, let me remind you. You’d best go to the Mount Dazzling Gold quickly and try your best to chase after my older sister. Perhaps you might become my older brother-in-law. Truly, I think that my older sister has a pretty good impression of you. You’re quite

hopeful!”

Qin Yu was startled.

Seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Huangfu Liushui immediately started laughing out loud. As he was laughing, Huangfu Liushui flew away.

Chapter 35: Hiding

Qin Yu could only shake his head and smile.

Qin Yu was able to tell that Huang Jing at the very most only had a good impression of him. Furthermore, Qin Yu believed that Huang Jing was related to the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Huangfu Clan.

“Huang Jing is siblings with Huangfu Liushui. The Utmost East Sage Emperor is from the Huangfu Clan. Perhaps this Miss Huang Jing, her true name might be Huangfu Jing.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Suddenly, Qin Yu's gaze was attracted by the three Man brothers.

The leader of the three Man brothers, Man Chou, was currently walking toward Qin Yu. As for Man Fan behind him, he had an indifferent face. As for that Man Fei, he was muttering as if he didn't want to bother speaking with Qin Yu.

The eldest brother Man Chou walked over to Qin Yu. He smiled and said. “Brother Qin Yu, I am Man Chou. Let me introduce everyone, this is my second brother Man Fan and this is my third brother Man Fei. It is the first time we met. However, if you have the time, feel free to come stroll around our Mount Three Forks. We would definitely receive you enthusiastically.”

From Man Chou's point of view, although Qin Yu had only

reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level, his proficiency in the formation arrays were already at an exceptional level. Furthermore, he possesses a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and was related to Huang Jing. Thus, he had determined that Qin Yu's background was certainly extraordinary. A person like Qin Yu was someone that he definitely has to befriend properly.

Man Fan lightly nodded to Qin Yu. He said. "Man Fan greets Brother Qin Yu." As for Man Fei, he cupped his hand extremely unwillingly.

"My third brother is rude and unrefined, I hope that Brother Qin Yu won't mind too much about it." Said Man Chou with a smile.

Qin Yu was instead confused in his heart. These three brothers looked exactly the same. Yet their temperaments were completely different. Man Chou was slick and sly. Man Fan was cold and indifferent. As for Man Fei, his temperament was exactly like his appearance.

"Brother Man Chou, when I saw the three of you, I am reminded of a good friend of mine from the lower realm. May I know if the three of you were from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Asked Qin Yu with a face filled with smiles.

A trace of astonishment flashed through Man Chou's eyes. The indifferent Man Fan also looked to Qin Yu. As for that Man Fei, his reaction was the most intense. In an instant, his eyes had turned round like balls. He stared at Qin Yu and said. "Ah, Qin Yu, you're also from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Ha, then have you heard about us Three Great Ox Demon Emperor's back in the

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Oh, right, when did you ascend? When you ascended, who was the current Ox Demon Emperor? Man Tian? Man Yu? During the time when we ascended, they were the only two Super Divine Beasts of the Ox Clan.”

Man Fei instantly said all that with a single breath. He only stopped when he saw Qin Yu’s astonished expression. He smiled embarrassedly and said. “To see a brother who had also ascended from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, haha, I was a bit too excited.”

Qin Yu have managed to completely ascertain that these three Man brothers were from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Furthermore, their true forms ought to be Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings.

Man Tian and Man Yu were people that Qin Yu have never heard before.

Qin Yu knew that these three Man brothers might’ve ascended for a very long time already. It was possible for them to have ascended several billion years or tens of billions of years. The people from that time, Qin Yu never heard about a single one of them.

“Brother Man Fei, I have not ascended for a very long time. I think the gap between the time of our ascensions might be extremely large. Thus, I have never heard about that Man Tian and Man Yu.” Qin Yu explained.

“Oh, that’s very normal. Your level is lower than ours. It was possible for you to have ascended several billions of years later than us.” At this moment, Man Fei’s face was covered with smiles. Clearly, he had become much more cordial.

Man Chou also have a face filled with smiles. “So Brother Qin Yu was actually also a brother that had ascended from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. That’s truly wonderful. How about... Brother Qin Yu joining our Mount Three Forks? Your status would be equal to us three brothers!”

This Man Chou actually started to climb a favorable pole right away. He actually even started inviting Qin Yu to join them.

“I would have to refuse. I still have things that I must do. Furthermore, I am used to being alone.” Qin Yu refused the offer.

After that, Man Fei chatted enthusiastically with Qin Yu for quite some time. Finally, the three brothers left.

“This Man Fei is straightforward. The second brother Man Fan is earnest and indifferent. As for the eldest brother Man Chou...” Qin Yu suddenly felt that he cannot see through the eldest brother Man Chou.

In the vast sky, the three Man brothers flew away.

“Big brother, I had even planned to have a drinking session with Brother Qin Yu. Why did you urge me to leave early with your

Divine Awareness Voice Transmission?” Man Fei was a bit angry and asked dissatisfied.

Man Chou smiled and said. “Third brother, you should not trust others that easily. It is still hard to tell if that Qin Yu was really from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“What do you mean by that?” Man Fei’s large ox eyes were spread wide open.

Man Chou continued. “Although there are not many people in the Divine Realm that knew that us three brothers are from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it is also not a secret. If this Qin Yu wanted to, he would also be able to obtain that information. It might be that he had deliberately acted like this to us. I originally thought that he might have some sort of intention so I immediately tried to entice him to our Mount Three Forks so that I can see his reaction.”

“However, that Qin Yu refused my offer. In that case, he might actually not have any bad intentions.” Man Chou smiled and said.

“Doesn’t that solve the problem then?” Mei Fei immediately said.

“One must always have the intention to guard against others. This Qin Yu had suddenly appeared. We should wait some time and carefully observe his actions to determine what sort of person he is.” Said Man Chou with a light smile.

“Third brother, what big brother said is reasonable.” Man Fan who had been silent the entire time spoke.

Man Fei humped a couple times and then muttered for some time. However, the three of them were still blood brothers. Their relationship was extremely deep. Thus, they would naturally not hold grudge against one another.

Under the gaze of many people from the Black Dragon Pool, Qin Yu ascended to the sky and flew away from the Black Dragon Pool. Following the soft and gentle mountain wind, he flew within the mountain forest.

Qin Yu turned his head around and glanced at the location where the Black Dragon Pool stood. “That Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu had hidden himself inside the Black Dragon Pool for all these years. Hearing what Huang Jing had said to Tan Jiu, it seemed that he did it for a certain treasure.”

Regarding Tan Jiu, Qin Yu was already filled with the intention to kill him.

The remarkable ability of ‘teleportation’ was truly too dreadful. Qin Yu did not want others to know about that at all. However, killing Tan Jiu was no easy task. For one, Tan Jiu was a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. Secondly... this Tan Jiu had nine clones.

As long as a single clone of his managed to escape, it would all be for naught.

“Mn, I’ll first go to the bottom of this Black Dragon Pool and carefully explore what sort of treasure is at the bottom and then see if I can have an opportunity to kill this Tan Jiu.” Qin Yu made his decision in his heart.

The Dark Curtain of Night that originated from the utmost north’s Floating Snow City had covered the entire Divine Realm. The entire Divine Realm had turned into darkness.

A night of darkness. The night was cold like water.

Within the ice-cold mountain wind, within the tranquil ravine of the Black Dragon Pool, a figure appeared like a phantom as it flashed and appeared next to the Black Dragon Pool. It was Qin Yu who was wearing a black gown.

“When using teleportation, I could practically ignore all of the ravine guards of the Black Dragon Pool.” A slight smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face.

His gaze turned to the Black Dragon Pool before him. The Black Dragon Pool possessed a circumference of a hundred miles. With a single glance, one cannot see the other end of the lake. On the range that one can see, it was covered with a boundless amount of water. Strangely, the surface of the water on the Black Dragon Pool always maintained its undisturbed state.

Usually, for a large lake, even if there was no wind, there would still be waves causing the water to move up and down. However, this Black Dragon Pool was without waves even if it was windy

outside. It was truly very strange.

“That Tan Jiu is likely extremely on guard. If someone were to enter the lake, he’ll likely discover them through the motion of the water.” Qin Yu was extremely careful. He immediately spread out the ‘Spatial Energy’ from his Universal World.

The ‘Spatial Energy’ from the Universal World was hindered by the space of the Divine Realm in the Divine Realm. Thus, it could only cover an area about a hundred meters. If it were to only spread toward one direction, it would only be able to cover a distance of two hundred meters.

The Spatial Energy permeated into the bottom of the lake.

The territory of the Spatial Energy was Qin Yu’s ‘Spatial Domain.’

Although it was likely inferior to the true ‘Spatial Domains’ of Mid Level Heavenly Deities, but it was at the very least half as powerful. Furthermore, controlling the water at the bottom of the lake to not move was still an extremely effortless thing.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. He jumped into the Black Dragon Pool.

The strange thing was, although Qin Yu had jumped into the Black Dragon Pool, because of the fact that he was using the ‘Spatial Domain,’ there was actually no movement in the water.

The bottom of the Black Dragon Pool was pitch-black like ink. However, everyone in the Divine Realm was capable of easily seeing in pitch-black darkness. At the bottom of this lake, Qin Yu was spreading out his Spatial Energy the entire time. He was inspecting the Black Dragon Pool unceasingly.

The Black Dragon Pool was far too large.

Merely its depth was already five hundred meters. As for its circumference, that was a hundred miles... Qin Yu was carefully inspecting the bottom of the lake.

“This Black Dragon Pool is indeed strange. It’s such a large lake yet there’s actually not a single living animal here. There are only some underwater plants.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart. Such a strange scene caused Qin Yu to be even more certain that there should be some sort of treasure here.

Qin Yu was extremely persevering. He continued to use his Spatial Energy to inspect every single location.

The circumference of a hundred miles was too great. Qin Yu was only able to inspect a range of about a hundred meters from him. Using this sort of method, Qin Yu searched for three entire days. However, he had only managed to inspect an extremely small section.

Just from going from one side of the Black Dragon Pool to the other side, even if Qin Yu was moving with his fastest speed, it would still require him two hours. It required him several hundred

trips in order to completely inspect the entire Black Dragon Pool.

After a month.

Qin Yu had already arrived at the other end of the Black Dragon Pool.

“Strange. I have completely inspected the entire Black Dragon Pool. Why is it that I cannot find anything?” Qin Yu grew confused.

In this entire month, Qin Yu didn't dare to use his Divine Awareness to inspect. Firstly, Divine Awareness's inspection range underneath the water was extremely limited. Secondly... he was afraid that Tan Jiu would discover him.

However, the Spatial Energy from the Universal World was different.

When ordinary Mid Level Heavenly Deities controlled the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy, it would create a small amount of movement that others could discover. The reason why the Spatial Energy would create a movements was because their ability to control the Spatial Energy was too low.

Had it been a Godking controlling the 'Spatial Domain,' then no one would be able to discover it at all.

This was the reason.

The Universal World was Qin Yu's creation. When controlling the Spatial Energy from the Universal World, Qin Yu's control was as great as the control of Godkings controlling the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy.

Even if the Spatial Energy from the Universal World were to cover Tan Jiu, Tan Jiu would still be unable to discover it. Thus, he would naturally also not discover Qin Yu.

This was also the reason why Qin Yu dared to spend an entire month to inspect the entire Black Dragon Pool.

"Mn? I've searched the entire Black Dragon Pool yet still haven't discovered the location of Tan Jiu. It seemed that I can only wait." Qin Yu frowned. Although he was standing underneath the lake, his body was not wet in the slightest.

"Based on Miss Huang Jing and Tan Jiu's conversation from back then, that Liu Yuxi also knew that the treasure is here. It is likely that Liu Yuxi would also come here someday in the future." Qin Yu nodded in his heart. He had made a decision.

Qin Yu disappeared from the bottom of the pond.

Inside the Universal World.

Qin Yu was standing on top of a large mountain in his Universal World.

“Mn, the Spatial Energy of the Universal Space is extending outside constantly and has fused with the water flow of the Black Dragon Pool. Once there is any movement in the water flow of the Black Dragon Pool, I would naturally come to know about it.”

Qin Yu was relatively certain that once Liu Yixu entered the Black Dragon Pool, he'll likely not be extremely careful like how he was. That was because both that Liu Yixu and Tan Jiu knew that the other person also knew of the location of the treasure.

Even if he was as careful as Qin Yu, Liu Yixu would definitely create movements the moment he enters the Black Dragon Pool.

“I could only wait idly for opportunities.” Qin Yu sat cross-legged on the plains on top of the mountain. This was the only way when there's no other way.

Suddenly, Uncle Fu appeared behind Qin Yu. The restriction of the Universal World was too small, it was like the restriction of the Mortal Realm. In here, Uncle Fu's speed was extremely fast.

Qin Yu had already brought Uncle Fu into his Universal World the moment he entered the Black Dragon Pool. Qin Yu had even placed Jiang Lan's Realm inside his Universal World.

“Let's return to Jiang Lan's Realm!” Qin Yu said to Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu directly disappeared from the mountain

top. A little green pagoda appeared on top of the mountain. It was the true form of the Jiang Lan's Realm. However, as it was located in the Universal Space, Qin Yu was extremely at ease.

The Universal World was a world created by Qin Yu. Even if Qin Yu was within the Jiang Lan's Realm, he was still able to sense the Spatial Energy of the Universal World that had spread to the Divine Realm's Black Dragon Pool.

Inside the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Qin Yu started to train at ease.

The time in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm was a hundred times greater than the outside world. And what Qin Yu needed the most right now was time!

Divine Realm. Black Dragon Pool.

Close to a thousand years had passed since the great battle from last time. The Black Dragon Pool had already constructed three new palaces. The Black Dragon Palace in the middle was even more dignified than the previous Black Dragon Palace.

Nighttime.

A blur streaked across the sky. A person appeared on the side of the Black Dragon Pool.

Short silver hair. Silver eyebrows. With a height of around only a

hundred and seventy centimeters, this person have the appearance of a youngster. This person was precisely the army commander of the Yuchi City, a person who possessed status second only to the Yuchi City's Governor, Liu Yuxi!

Liu Yuxi's stature was practically the same as Tan Jiu's. Even their attire was practically the same.

Tan Jiu was very dark skinned whereas this Liu Yixu was very light skinned. Other than the skin color, their hair color and the expressions in their eyes, the rest of them appeared exactly the same.

“After calculating the days, it's more or less the time. At the very most a couple years more.” Liu Yuxi looked to the Black Dragon Pool before him and lightly smiled. “That idiot Tan Jiu has holed up down there the entire time. What use is that? It is only possible to pick the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus when it's ready to be plucked.”

Liu Yuxi was confused about this the entire time. Why would Tan Jiu wait in vain in the secret location underneath the lake?

With a leap, Liu Yuxi directly jumped into the Black Dragon Pool. Liu Yuxi was not extremely careful like Qin Yu because he wanted to be discovered by Tan Jiu. Like so, Tan Jiu would open the the secret channel underneath the lake for him.

Inside the Universal World.

Qin Yu suddenly appeared. He raised his head and looked to the sky. He had a slight smile on his face. “I’ve trained for close to a hundred thousand years. Finally, this day has come. I shall see what exactly is in the Black Dragon Pool!”

Qin Yu disappeared from the Universal World and reappeared in the Black Dragon Pool.

In the space surrounding Qin Yu was a hundred meter range of Universal World’s Spatial Energy. Qin Yu’s body was unceasingly flickering within it. Every single time his body flickered, he passed a distance of a hundred meters. In a blink of an eye, he had traveled ten miles.

Unlike last time when Qin Yu had to carefully examine the lake, this time around he merely had to travel through the lake. Thus, Qin Yu’s speed was extremely fast.

Chapter 36: Sudden Change

After Qin Yu managed to travel some distance with his teleportation, he suddenly stopped.

At this moment, Qin Yu was not far away from Liu Yuxi. Qin Yu didn't dare to get any closer to him because he feared that Liu Yixu might discover him. Using his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu observed the movement of the waters in the lake to determine the location of Liu Yuxi.

As Qin Yu continued to determine the locations of Liu Yuxi, he managed to create the trajectory at which Liu Yuxi was traveling in his mind.

“He's directly going towards the center of the lake?” Qin Yu was slightly confused. “Could it be that Tan Jiu who had been hiding in the Black Dragon Pool the entire time had been hiding in the center of the lake?” Qin Yu stopped overthinking it and started to proceed toward the center of the lake.

Right after Qin Yu flew for some time in the bottom of the lake...

Qin Yu felt another movement of lake water. That movement originated from the center of the Black Dragon Pool. Furthermore, that movement of water was following a very regular pattern.

Two movements of waters. One originated from Liu Yuxi. As for the other one, it naturally had to originate from Tan Jiu!

“Back then, I searched throughout the entire Black Dragon Pool and yet was unable to find him. Truly, I do not know where he had been hiding!” Qin Yu quietly approached the center of the lake. There were numerous underwater plants at the bottom of the lake. Qin Yu was currently traveling in between some rocks and plants.

After some time, Qin Yu had arrived behind a large stone.

He spread out his Spatial Energy. Qin Yu was clearly inspecting the center of the lake a hundred meters away from him. At this moment, a tunnel actually appeared at the center of the lake. The tunnel connected all the way into the ground underneath the lake.

From the other side, Liu Yuxi also arrived at the center of the lake.

Tan Jiu walked out from that tunnel. He saw Liu Yuxi and said cold and indifferently. “As expected, you’ve come. Merely, you’ve come two years earlier than I had anticipated.”

“Although it would still take a couple more years for the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus to finish ripening, but I was afraid that there would be an error in the time. Thus, I decided to come ahead of time.” At this moment, Liu Yuxi had a smile on his face.

The scarlet haired and scarlet browed Tan Jiu humped coldly. “If you want to come in, then come in quickly.” After he said that, Tan Jiu once again returned to the underground tunnel.

The silver haired and silver browed Liu Yuxi lightly smiled. He also stepped into the underground tunnel. Right after the two of them stepped into the underground tunnel, Qin Yu also quietly followed behind them. He had spread his Spatial Energy down through the tunnel.

This underground tunnel was only several tens of meters deep. Around eighty meters underneath the bottom of the lake was an underground mansion.

At this moment, Liu Yuxi had arrived at the entrance of the underground mansion. As for Tan Jiu, he had pressed on the mechanism on the mansion. Right after that, the tunnel started to slowly close. It wasn't the entrance of the tunnel that was closing but rather the entire tunnel was closing.

“No wonder I didn't discover it the last time I searched.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

When Qin Yu searched with his Spatial Energy, he only covered an area of about a hundred meters and permeated his Spatial Energy a meter or two underneath the ground. He did not try to penetrate eighty or ninety meters with his Spatial Energy at all. If he were to continue to search, even if Qin Yu were to spend a couple more years, he would likely still not find anything.

“Eighty meters, that's enough for me to get there through teleportation.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

In front of the Spatial Energy from the Universal World, the underground rocks were unable to hinder them at all. Perhaps even a High Level Heavenly Deity cannot get down there without a word or movement. However, Qin Yu was capable of doing it!

“There’s actually no water in the underground mansion. Mn, it’s pretty huge. That room should do.” Qin Yu selected a room in the underground mansion. With one teleportation, Qin Yu disappeared from the lake.

Eighty meters underneath the bottom of the lake. Within the underground mansion.

Qin Yu appeared within a room inside it. This side room was very close to the courtyard in the middle of the mansion. It was only several tens of meters away from it. Within this room, Qin Yu was able to clearly hear the conversation between Tan Jiu and Liu Yuxi in the middle of the courtyard.

Liu Yuxi and Tan Jiu, due to the fact that they’re inside the underground mansion that they believed even High Level Heavenly Deities cannot come in without making a sound, were not attentive of their surroundings.

Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy was spread out. It covered over half of the entire courtyard. Liu Yuxi and Tan Jiu were both within the area where Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy had covered. However, the two of them weren’t aware of it in the slightest.

“Liu Yuxi, the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus was something

that the two of us discovered together. We shall distribute according to the method that we have determined. For the two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses, I shall have one and you shall have one!” Said Tan Jiu indifferently.

Qin Yu was slightly startled upon hearing the conversation.

“Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus?” Qin Yu remembered that he had seen the records regarding the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus before in the scrolls of the Bewitching God Temple that contained information regarding precious materials. “Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus, all seven lotus petals that it possessed could be used to concoct pills and medicines. The lotus core of the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus, through eating it, could revive those who have only a True Spirit remaining. If one were to use it to concoct pills, then its efficacy would be even greater!”

Qin Yu was surprised. That was because in the Divine Realm, magical pellets that are capable of reviving those who possessed only a True Spirit were extremely valuable.

In terms of value, it was even more precious than a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and was approaching that of a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

As for the ‘lotus core’ of the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus, it was even more precious. That was because eating it was merely part of its medicinal use. If one were to use it to concoct pills, then its effect would be much greater. This lotus core definitely valued as much as a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact or even greater.

“No wonder it would cause Tan Jiu and Liu Yuxi to care about it so much.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

Although the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus was precious, it would only be attractive to Qin Yu and was not something that would cause him to be emotionally excited for. That was because Qin Yu possessed the Bewitching God Temple which contained a lot of treasures.

IN the room that contained the materials and ingredients, although ingredients at the level of Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus were few, there were still several of them.

“So it’s all for merely Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus. However, they said that there are two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses? That is quite strange.” Qin Yu frowned. Qin Yu clearly remembered that the records have listed that Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses were treasures borned from absorbing the Divine Spiritual Energy of the world. Thus, each Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus would absorb the Divine Spiritual Energy in its surroundings; how would it possible coexist with another Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus?

It was just like the mountain tigers. In every region, there could only be a single tiger.

The Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses were the same. For two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses to grow together was simply an impossible matter according to Qin Yu’s logic.

“Two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses, you shall have one and I shall have one?” Liu Yuxi looked to Tan Jiu with a confused expression. “Tan Jiu, when did you turned so generous? With your temperament, wouldn’t you be more greedy than that?”

Liu Yuxi was extremely knowledgeable of Tan Jiu’s character. Tan Jiu was someone with an extreme amount of greed. Back during the time when they were in the Devil Murder Realm, he would always try to obtain as much treasure as possible.

Although the two of them said to distribute evenly back then, but as Tan Jiu had stayed here the entire time, Liu Yuxi believed that Tan Jiu would definitely want to seize more.

“I do want to get more, but would you be willing to give?” Tan Jiu coldly humped.

“Not at all.” Liu Yuxi replied.

“Well, that solved the problem then.” Tan Jiu’s expression was still cold and indifferent. “I am very certain about your strength. If the two of us were to fight, neither of us would be able to win. These Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses, it just so happened that we can each have one.”

Liu Yuxi nodded while smiling. Merely, he was looking at Tan Jiu with a gaze like he just met someone new.

“You’ve changed greatly.” Liu Yuxi said with a smile.

Tan Jiu coldly humped and said. “According to my estimation, it’ll likely take another three and half years for the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses to ripen. At that time, you can go to one of the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus whereas I’ll go to the other one.”

“Let’s go with that.” Liu Yuxi’s smile have been extremely brilliant the entire time.

After Liu Yuxi said those words, he proceed to stand up and walk toward a corner of the courtyard. Part of Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy immediately changed direction and started to stretch toward another corner. Qin Yu discovered something strange!

Qin Yu knew everything from the locations where Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy managed to come into contact because he was the creator of the Universal World.

“Mn?” What an extremely cold aura. For the surface of the pond to be this cold, it seemed like that pond water is... Unitary Heavy Water! The Unitary Heavy Water that had formed a small pond, it appeared very similar to the golden bead on top of the Refining Dark Star of the Dark Star Realm.” Qin Yu’s attention was instantly focused upon that cold pond.

Unitary Heavy Water was extremely rare. For there to be such a pond here, there are definitely treasure within this pond.

“Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses were cold attribute items. They grow on top of Unitary Heavy Water. The amount of Unitary Heavy was extremely sparse, it only required about enough to fill half a cask.” Qin Yu still remember the information regarding the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus in the golden scroll.

Ordinary casks were only the size of half a person. How much could a half cask contain?

As for this pond, its shape was round and possessed a diameter close to two meters. Such a large pond, the amount of Unitary Heavy Water in there would likely be enough to fill ten casks of Unitary Heavy Water.

On the two sides of this pond of Unitary Heavy Water grew two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses. The appearance of these Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses were exactly like what was recorded in the golden scroll. There were seven lotus petals of seven different colors. The lotus seed head was extremely small. On top of it was the core of the lotus.

“Hm?” Qin Yu was suddenly surprised.

“There was a very small hidden illusion array placed in the middle of this pond.” Through using his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu managed to discover right away that there was something in the center of this pond that was hidden by an illusion array.

Time passed, in the blink of an eye, over three years had passed. In the past three plus years, Liu Yuxi and Tan Jiu were both sitting

cross-legged and have not said a single word to each other. As for Qin Yu, he too had been sitting cross-legged in the room and didn't say a single word.

Qin Yu who had been in the state of peaceful training suddenly felt a dazzling radiance. Immediately, he opened his eyes.

The entire underground was covered by dazzling seven colored lights. Qin Yu immediately covered the pond of Unitary Heavy Water with his Spatial Energy. At this moment, two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses were radiating seven colored lights like two suns on the two sides of the pond.

Liu Yuxi and Tan Jiu instantly rushed to the side of the pond.

“Haha, it has finally finished maturing.” Liu Yuxi's eyes were filled with delight. The Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses are only completely ripen after they started radiating seven colored lights.

Tan Jiu also displayed a smile. He said at once. “Liu Yuxi, you go take that one first, I'll take this one.” Compared to Liu Yuxi, Tan Jiu was a lot more calm.

At this moment, Liu Yuxi was actually on guard against Tan Jiu. He was afraid that Tan Jiu would sneak attack him and try to seize both of the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses.

“Okay, I'll go take this one.” Liu Yuxi said that and was about to

pluck the lotus when...

The two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses suddenly started shining even brighter. Two amazingly dazzling lights were shot out from the two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses. The light then proceeded to gather in the center. With a visible speed, the two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses withered.

The two rays of eye dazzling light were gathered in the center of the pond.

The hidden illusion array had been opened. Tan Jiu's expression took a huge change. He started muttering his unbelieving. "What, what's happening? I thought it still hadn't reached the date of ripening."

"What is that?" Liu Yuxi's gaze instantly locked on the center of the pond.

The hidden illusion array had been eliminated. What was hidden was now in clear view. It was a magnificent lotus a size smaller than the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus. Merely, it had nine lotus petals and was radiating a black light all over.

Qin Yu's eyes were instantly opened wide like a ball. "Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus? Such a thing really exist?"

At this moment, Tan Jiu's expression calmed down. He looked to the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus on the pond. A flash of frantic

ruthlessness flashed through his eyes.

[TL: I took some translation liberty and change the lotus leaves to lotus petals. Because well, I think IET meant petals because Lotus have multiple petals and not leaves. The leaves aren't even connected with the lotus flower...]

Chapter 37: Wretched

A Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus had nine flower petals.

As for the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus, it was also called the Seven Petaled Magnificent Lotus. Although the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus was larger than the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus only had a lotus core on top of the lotus seed head. As for the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, although its size was small, it had three sparkling and translucent lotus seeds on top of its lotus seed head!

The three sparkling and translucent lotus seeds were all milky white in colour and emitting a white light.

At the core of the lotus seed head of the nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, that is, the center region of the location of the three lotus seeds, was an ice-cube-like sparkling and translucent black lotus core. This black lotus core radiated a black light and an ice-cold aura.

“No wonder two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses grew. So it was actually the aura radiated by the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus that produced the two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses. However, this Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is truly tyrannic. It directly absorbed the essence of the two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses to ripen itself.”

Qin Yu finally understood the reason why two Seven Colored

Magnificent Lotuses grew at the same place.

At the same time, the information regarding the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus written in the golden scroll appeared in Qin Yu's mind. "Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is a higher class material than the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus. It is considered a legendary treasure. In the history of the Divine Realm, only a single Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus has been discovered before. The most precious part of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is its lotus core. The lotus core of a Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is nurtured through absorbing Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Upon refining the lotus core, it could allow one to create a Magnificent Lotus Clone! Its three lotus seeds are milky white in colour. Each of the lotus seeds possess the ability to revive one from the dead upon eating it. If one were to refine them, then their effect would be even greater.... The nine lotus petals are all precious medicinal herbs. Even its and stem is a treasure. The root is as precious as a single lotus seed."

The Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, although it was a lotus, it could also be considered to be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

"Once one refines the lotus core, one can actually create a Magnificent Lotus Clone!" Qin Yu became excited. In the golden scroll that was left behind in the Bewitching God Temple, there contained detailed information regarding all parts of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. Furthermore, it was also extremely detailed in how to create a Magnificent Lotus Clone and what uses it possessed.

The more detailed it was, the more excited Qin Yu became.

The preciousness of a Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was greater than even ordinary second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!

Even Qin Yu who possessed the Bewitching God Temple wanted to obtain the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus badly. Qin Yu didn't really care much about the efficiency of the three lotus seeds, nine lotus petals and the stem; what Qin Yu wanted was that black lotus core.

“The information regarding the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is something that only the upper echelons of the Divine Realm know about. It is likely that Tan Jiu and Liu Yuxi still don't know about the true preciousness of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus!” Qin Yu's attention was cast toward Liu Yuxi and Tan Jiu.

Just like what Qin Yu had anticipated, the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus had only appeared once in the entire history of the Divine Realm. How could two mere Heavenly Deities of the Yuchi City know about the uses of a Nine petaled Magnificent Lotus? Even a lot of the High Level Heavenly Deities didn't know about it.

Liu Yuxi saw the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus and was shocked. “It actually absorbed the essence of two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses, it is definitely more precious than a Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus. Nine lotus petals? Could it... could it be the legendary Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus?”

During the time when Liu Yuxi and Tan Jiu discovered this

location, they also discovered two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses that were still growing.

At that time, neither Liu Yuxi nor Tan Jiu knew about the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses. They had instantly assumed that these lotus flowers were definitely treasures the moment they saw the Unitary Heavy Water. Thus, Liu Yuxi proceeded to investigate using his connections in the Yuchi City when he returned.

In the end, he managed to obtain detailed information regarding how precious the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus was. This caused Liu Yuxi to be overjoyed. In that detailed information that he had obtained, it also slightly mentioned about the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus at the end. It said that above the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus was the legendary Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. As for the usages of all the different sections of a Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, it did not contain any information regarding that.

Neither Tan Jiu nor Liu Yuxi knew about the usages of the different parts of a Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus.

However, they were certain about one thing... the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was definitely much more precious than the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus!

With two Seven Colored Magnificent Lotuses, Tan Jiu and Liu Yuxi was able to split them evenly among each other. However, with a single Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, how should they split it among themselves?

“Not good!”

Liu Yuxi who was planning to discuss with Tan Jiu about how to distribute this Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus suddenly has a change in his expression. He was planning to dodge back but an over twenty thousand kilogram strike ruthlessly smashed onto Liu Yuxi's head.

“Bang!”

Like a ball, Liu Yuxi was smashed flying. Ruthlessly, he smashed against the stone wall of the courtyard. Fissures instantly spread across the stone wall.

The strange thing was, Liu Yuxi's entire skin's surface was fluctuating like a ripple. That strike to his head surprisingly only managed to crack his head open. His blood flowed out.

With lightning speed, Liu Yuxi rushed out from the huge hole in the wall. On his hands appeared a pair of golden gloves.

Tan Jiu's scarlet sword brows were raised. He sneered. “Liu Yuxi, your defense is truly powerful. During the time when we were in the Devil Murder Realm, I possessed the strongest offense and you possessed the strongest defense. And now, against my Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact's attack, it actually only managed to wound you. Truly admirable, admirable.”

“Tan Jiu, you actually dared to sneak attack me for that Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus!” Liu Yuxi’s expression was extremely unsightly.

Although others might think that Liu Yuxi’s injury wasn’t much when looking at him, but Liu Yuxi himself was very certain that he was extremely lucky to survive Tan Jiu’s sneak attack with all his strength.

The current Liu Yuxi merely had about sixty percent of his strength left.

A sparkle of red light flashed through the gloomy eyes underneath Tan Jiu’s scarlet brows!

“Liu Yuxi, I suspect your soul has been damaged, no? How much strength do you have remaining? Fifty percent? Sixty percent? Haha... Liu Yuxi, seeing that the two of us ascended from the Devil Murder Realm together and have fought each other for so many years, I also have some affection for you. If you were to leave here directly, I shall spare your life.” Said Tan Jiu generously.

Liu Yuxi’s expression was extremely unsightly. His silver brows were furrowed into a line. He said in a low voice. “Tan Jiu, we have been enemies with each other since the time when we were both weak. The two of us have fought each other for billions of years now. We have ascended together and reached Heavenly Deity level at practically the same time. And now, the two of us are both Mid Level Heavenly Deities... To be honest, I have already considered you as an intimate friend of mine. I have even dreamed, dreamed of how interesting it would be if we were to become

Godkings. However, I truly never have expected that for a mere Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, you actually went and sneak attacked me!”

“In all these years that we have been in the Divine Realm, the two of us have fought several times. During those times, I discovered that you never fought all out with me. That had led me to think that after all these years, you were thinking the same as me and have also considered me as an intimate friend. However now, it would appear that...” Liu Yuxi’s voice contained traces of grief.

“Intimate friends?” Tan Jiu was startled. His expression also changed.

However, Tan Jiu started laughing coldly. “Haha... what sort of joke are you talking about? I, Tan Jiu, have an intimate friend? Humph humph, whoever it is that blocks my path shall be swept away. In the past, the reason why I have never gone all out with fighting you was because I am not certain that I can kill you and that I want a rival to allow me to improve even faster. Yet this time... the preciousness of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, I reckon it is at the very least as precious as a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. For it, of course I have to be fierce and ruthless against you.”

“Are you going to flee or are you going to fight me for this treasure? You decide!” Said Tan Jiu coldly.

Liu Yuxi who possessed only sixty percent of his strength was still a threat to Tan Jiu. If Liu Yuxi was to fight with the intention

of dying, then it was likely that Tan Jiu would only be able to kill him after sustaining serious injuries.

Liu Yuxi glanced at Tan Jiu twice. He slightly nodded and said. “Fine. This Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is yours. Let me go.”

Inside a room not far away from the courtyard was Qin Yu. Qin Yu was currently watching all that was unfolding.

After understanding the course of events, Qin Yu can't help but sigh. “This Liu Yuxi was likely thoroughly disappointed. He had originally thought that Tan Jiu was an intimate friend of his. However, who would've expected that Tan Jiu would actually ruthlessly attack him.”

Soon after, Qin Yu calmed his mind.

“Currently, the Divine Spear Waning Snow has yet to absorb even a thousandth of the Dark and Yellow Energy. However, if I want to kill Tan Jiu, I can only use the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu was prepared to attack.

Even though it had yet to even absorb a thousandth of the Dark and Yellow Energy, the Divine Spear Waning Snow's might had already been increased greatly. Qin Yu was able to sense it very clearly.

As Tan Jiu pressed on the mechanism button, the tunnel leading to the bottom of the Black Dragon Pool started to open.

Liu Yuxi directly proceeded toward the entrance of the tunnel.

The entrance of the tunnel was located right next to Tan Jiu. Right after Liu Yuxi walked to about three meters distance away from Tan Jiu, Liu Yuxi suddenly raised his fists and emitted a dazzling golden light.

At the same moment when Liu Yuxi attacked, Tan Jiu's nine sectioned whip also turned into a stick and was once again smashed toward Liu Yuxi.

“Bang!”

Liu Yuxi's two golden fists smashed upon the nine sectioned whip simultaneously.

The two people's bodies were jolted. After that, they flew backwards simultaneously.

Liu Yuxi had a cold expression on his face. “Tan Jiu, you are ruthless indeed. You never planned to let me go. Instead, you were planning to sneak attack me again so that you can kill me even more easily. Isn't that right?!”

Having been seen through, Tan Jiu did not feel embarrassed in the slightest. Instead, he sneered and said. “Liu Yuxi, there is no need to bother spouting nonsense. Although I have launched a sneak attack on you, weren't you also trying to sneak attack me?”

All that intimate friend bullshit that you said earlier, I bet it was all just fake.”

Liu Yuxi said coldly. “Before you launched that sneak attack, I truly had considered you to be an intimate friend. However, once you sneak attacked me, I already knew... even though we knew each other for over billions of years, you were still as vicious and merciless as before. Thus, I knew that... you would definitely not let me go this time around. I wanted to sneak attack you before you do me. However, it would appear that it didn’t work.”

Upon seeing this scene, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

These two people are truly ruthless. That Tan Jiu said he was going to let Liu Yuxi go but it was actually so that he could sneak attack him again.

Liu Yuxi stopped bothering to talk anymore. He proceeded to charge toward Tan Jiu. As for Tan Jiu, he also charged forward with his nine sectioned whip. These two people were extremely knowledgeable of their opponent’s strength. When they attacked each other, their speed was extremely fast.

“They both aren’t using Spatial Domain and the courtyard was surprisingly not damaged much!”

Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy was closely observing the astonishing power that the two of them were displaying at close combat fighting.

Everywhere the nine sectioned whip and the two fists passed, the space there would be completely distorted. Their Heavenly Divine Energies as well as their powers were completely condensed into their weapons. They were frantically attacking each other.

“Pow!” “Pow!” “Pow!”

From time to time, Liu Yuxi's body would be whipped by the strange nine sectioned staff. However, the skin on Liu Yuxi's body would occasionally fluctuate like a ripple. Through that, he easily blocked the attacks from Tan Jiu.

Truly an abnormal defense.

Several tens of after images appeared in the courtyard. It was like several tens of Tan Jiu's were fighting against several tens of Liu Yuxi's. In the instant of a lightning flash, the two of them had exchanged over a hundred hits.

“If they continued to fight like this, when will the battle end?” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

However, right at that instant!

Qin Yu's expression suddenly changed. “Clones!”

That's right, Tan Jiu suddenly brought out two clones. Due to the fact that they were battling too fast and created that many after images, having two more clones was something that one

cannot distinguish with one's naked eye.

Qin Yu managed to discover the clones and Liu Yuxi had also discovered the clones.

The two clones instantly rushed toward Liu Yuxi. Like madmen, they pressed onto Liu Yuxi from either sides.

“Boom!”

As if several hundred Heavenly Lightning bolts sounded near one's ears, parts of the underground mansion started to collapse. Qin Yu had hid himself into the corner of the room. A pillar above him smashed down beside him. However, he did not pay attention to it at all. All his attention was on the battle in the courtyard.

“This Tan Jiu is truly ruthless. He actually self detonated two of his clones.” Qin Yu was filled with shock.

The nine clones of Tan Jiu were all his true bodies. For him to give up two of his true bodies at once, he was truly determined.

“You're still alive?” Tan Jiu's cold and indifferent voice sounded.

In the middle of the courtyard, Liu Yuxi was kneeling on the ground on one knee. His body was covered with blood. He looked to Tan Jiu before him with an ice-cold gaze. “Tan Jiu, could it be that you think you're capable of killing me with merely two clones? Did you forgot that my strongest strength is my defense?!”

A mocking smile appeared on Tan Jiu's cold and indifferent face.

Although his defense was very powerful, but through the self detonated of two of Tan Jiu's clones, Liu Yuxi's injury had become even worse.

“Hooh~~~”

Liu Yuxi suddenly raised his head toward the sky and shouted. His head started to shine. Instantly, the space in the entire courtyard seemed to have frozen. Tan Jiu's expression also changed. “You...”

“Let's die together.” Crazy flashed through Liu Yuxi's eyes.

Tan Jiu was very certain that at this moment, Liu Yuxi had ignited his Nascent Soul. The Nascent Soul was the materialistic existence of one's soul's energy. The amount of energy it contained was truly astonishing. When exploding the Nascent Soul's energy at once, one's Divine Awareness would instantly reach its strongest point and one's control of the 'Spatial Domain' would become even greater.

At the same time, Liu Yuxi launched his final hysterical Divine Awareness attack at Tan Jiu!

Divine Awareness was a manifestation of the soul's energy. One could attack another's soul through using soul energy. Merely,

with an attack like this, although one might be able to kill one's enemy, one would still suffer eighty percent of the damage. It was something that no ordinary people would do unless one have the resolution of dying.

“Ah~~~”

Tan Jiu snarled. He instantly turned into seven people. At the same time, three of his clones' bodies started shining. Even their heads were shining. Those three clones rushed toward Liu Yuxi.

It was extremely hard for one to create clones in the Divine Realm. The reason why Tan Jiu was capable of having nine clones was because he had nine heads. This also allowed him to have nine souls. Only a clone that possessed a soul could be considered as a true clone.

Earlier, when his two previous clones self detonated, he had retrieved the souls from those two clones. However, as for these three clones, he had ignited their souls.

“Ah~~~” Liu Yuxi's eyes were filled with frantic craziness.

As for the three clones, their eyes were also filled with frantic craziness. An explosion even louder than the one from earlier was heard. “Boom!” The Mid Level Heavenly Deity Liu Yuxi and the three Tan Jiu clones had all perished.

At the same time, the entire underground mansion started to

crumble even more severely. The entire underground mansion had turned into a mess.

Chapter 38: Divine Spear Waning Snow

Three clones had self detonated. On top of that, two clones had self detonated earlier. Tan Jiu had already self detonated five clones. Now, all he had remaining were four clones. These four ‘Tan Jiu’s’ were all watching attentively at the location of the explosion with bright expressionful eyes.

At the same time, they covered the entire courtyard with their Spatial Domain.

In an instant, all those rolling or falling crushed rocks, stones and whatnot all stopped moving. The entire courtyard had turned into an immobile state. Tan Jiu’s four clones frowned for a short moment and then slowly displayed smiles on their faces.

“Liu Yuxi, you’ve finally died!”

First Tan Jiu seriously injured Liu Yuxi with his sneak attack. He then self detonated five of his clones. Only through these methods did he managed to kill Liu Yuxi who possessed astonishing defense. At the moment when Liu Yuxi was killed, Tan Jiu felt sort of worry-free, sad, and all sorts of other kinds of complicated sensations.

The four clones instantly fused into one.

Tan Jiu walked to the location where Liu Yuxi self detonated. At this moment, a damaged battle armor, a Storage Divine Artifact as

well as a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Gloves remained on the ground.

These were the remnants of Liu Yuxi. Only through discovering these remnants as well as the fact that Liu Yuxi had already ignored his Nascent Soul earlier did Tan Jiu become certain that Liu Yuxi had died. When one ignited one's soul, even if others were to not attack, one would still likely only survive for a couple breaths time.

Qin Yu's Universal World's Spatial Energy had been locked on Tan Jiu the entire time.

"I must kill him with a single strike. This Tan Jiu has yet to let go of his guard. This is not the best opportunity to kill him. I'll wait till the moment when he plucks the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, that will be the best moment to launch my sneak attack on him."

Qin Yu slightly arched his back. His attention had been condensed to the max. He was able to execute his strongest strike at any moment!

Tan Jiu picked up the remnants of Liu Yuxi. He felt a burst of carefreeness. After killing Liu Yuxi, not only did he manage to obtain a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and all his treasures, at the same time... the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was completely his now.

Tan Jiu walked over to the pond where the Nine Petaled

Magnificent Lotus was.

The intense battle from earlier did not spread to the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus at all. The Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was still radiating a black light. Especially that sparking and translucent black lotus core, it was extremely alluring.

Tan Jiu stepped into the pond. Although this Unitary Heavy Water was powerful, it was not powerful enough to kill a Heavenly Deity.

“This Unitary Heavy Water is truly cold!” Tan Jiu was shivering.

He then thrust his hands into the bottom of the pond. Tan Jiu needed to pull out the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus from the bottom of the pond. He didn't dare to nor did he want to pull the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus by its lotus flower.

At this moment, Tan Jiu's attention was completely concentrated on the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus.

“This is the moment!”

A long spear suddenly appeared in Qin Yu's hand. The Divine Spear Waning Snow that was completely black before now possessed some dark yellow color in both its shaft and tip. The amount of dark yellow was extremely tiny. It was like some small specks on the spear.

Divine Spear Waning Snow. The Divine Spear Waning Snow that had absorbed a miniscule amount of Dark and Yellow Energy!

Teleportation!

Behind Tan Jiu who have his back bent and hands inside the pond of Unitary Heavy Water suddenly appeared Qin Yu. Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow flashed. Like piercing through leather, it pierced through Tan Jiu's head.

The two great auxiliary functions of the Divine Spear Waning Snow: Body Break and Devouring Soul!

“Bang!”

Tan Jiu's skull instantly turned to fine dust. As for Tan Jiu's body, it turned into seven or eight fragments. However, those seven or eight fragments actually instantly turned into three Tan Jiu's.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock. “How is he still alive? His head has turned into fine dust already. The soul within his head has also been shattered already. How is it that he still has three clones?”

Qin Yu was shocked. However, Tan Jiu was even more shocked.

Tan Jiu had never thought that he would actually have his head smashed to nothingness without even noticing it.

“It’s the so close yet worlds apart! It’s Qin Yu!” Tan Jiu instantly understood what had happened. “Fortunately I would always put my nine soul sections into different parts of my body when I am not in battle.”

Tan Jiu was extremely crafty. His soul was in nine sections. Usually, he would only place a single soul section in his head. As for the other eight soul sections, he would place them in different places like his chest, dantian, arms and so on...

This was the method that Tan Jiu used in order to prevent himself from being killed by a sneak attack. This time around, this method of his saved his life. Qin Yu only managed to destroy one of the soul sections as well as the ‘Jade Blood Golden Pellet’ of that soul. (When Divine Energy transform into Heavenly Divine Energy, it would create a jade green colored golden pellet. This golden pellet is called the Jade Blood Golden Pellet. The Jade Blood Golden Pellet is the source of Heavenly Divine Energy.)

The Nascent Soul was the core of the soul whereas the Jade Blood Golden Pellet was the source of the Heavenly Divine Energy.

The heads of Heavenly Deities would usually contain a Nascent Soul and a Jade Blood Golden Pellet.

Qin Yu glanced at the three clones. These three clones were all holding a three-sectioned staff. These three sectioned staffs was the nine sectioned whip divided into three parts. Even Qin Yu must admit that this nine sectioned whip was created extremely

skillfully.

“QIn Yu, you actually dared to sneak attack me and destroy a clone of mine. However, you would no longer have another opportunity now. Last time I did not kill you, this time...” Sneered a Tan Jiu clone.

Even now, Tan Jiu was still extremely confident in killing Qin Yu.

In Tan Jiu’s mind, Qin Yu was merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity. He was merely someone who relied on his remarkable ability of ‘so close yet worlds apart.’ Tan Jiu believed that if he were to go all out, then Qin Yu is certain to die.

“These three clones, I must kill them all. I cannot allow a single one to escape.” Qin Yu was thinking extremely fast.

“Mn, you’re not using that Heavenly Divine Sword?” Said the Tan Jiu to Qin Yu’s left with a frown on his face. And at this moment...

Qin Yu’s figure suddenly appeared beside the Tan Jiu to his right.

With a movement of his right arm, the Divine Spear Waning Snow in Qin Yu’s hand started to twist as it was thrust forward. Wherever the Divine Spear Waning Snow passed, spatial cracks of the thickness of hairs appeared in the Divine Realm.

“Humph!”

The Tan Jiu to the right confidently used the three sectioned staff in his hand to block the spear strike. Tan Jiu believed that he was able to block Qin Yu’s High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact using a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

However...

Tan Jiu’s expression suddenly changed. The three sectioned staff started to vibrate and then cracked apart. As for that spear, it pierced through Tan Jiu’s neck while he was in a state of shock.

“Split!”

Qin Yu shouted angrily.

Tan Jiu felt a burst of exotic energy. Following along the wound in his neck, it spread all over his body. After that, both his head and his chest turned into fine dust! That Nascent Soul and the Jade Blood Golden Pellet had also turned into fine dust.

The other two Tan Jiu’s’ expressions instantly grew pale. At the same time, their eyes were open wide like balls.

The first reaction of these two Tan Jiu’s were... to escape!

The two Tan Jiu’s, one proceeded to flee toward the entrance of

the tunnel whereas the other proceeded to run toward the opposite direction, the direction toward the inside of the underground mansion.

“What sort of weapon is that? It’s not a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact; is it something that’s even more powerful than a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact?” Tan Jiu felt that his heart was shivering. Could it be a legendary Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Tan Jiu was filled with fear and shock.

Ordinary Deities did not know about the great name of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, Tan Jiu, a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, had heard about rumors of it before. Merely, he had never seen one before. Or rather... he wouldn’t know even if he had seen one.

“Trying to flee?”

Seeing the two Tan Jiu’s fleeing in opposite directions, Qin Yu instantly made his decision to first kill the Tan Jiu that was fleeing toward the tunnel entrance.

Qin Yu believed that it would require the Tan Jiu who fled toward the underground mansion to create a tunnel in order to run away. This amount of time was sufficient for him to kill the other Tan Jiu.

Teleportation!

Teleportation!

After two continuous teleportations, Qin Yu arrived inside the tunnel and stopped the path of Tan Jiu.

“Hooh!” The first reaction Tan Jiu had when he saw Qin Yu was spreading out his Spatial Domain and then smash his weapon toward Qin Yu.

“Chi~~~”

While rotating rapidly, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust forward. Like a dragon flying out from the sea, with bits of dark black color to the tip of the spear, the Spatial Domain was unable to block the Divine Spear Waning Snow at all.

When the attack was powerful enough, even Spatial Domain would be useless.

After all, the current Divine Spear Waning Snow was already capable of creating tiny spatial cracks.

“Bang!” The three sectioned staff was forcibly thrust apart by the Divine Spear Waning Snow from the inside. The Divine Spear Waning Snow continued to thrust toward Tan Jiu’s neck. Tan Jiu who already knew that he cannot block the incoming strike have directly let his Nascent Soul and Jade Blood Golden Pellet out from

his body. However...

With a twist of the Divine Spear Waning Snow that Qin Yu held, a weak ray of Dark and Yellow Energy burst forth from the tip of the spear and directly bonded Tan Jiu's Nascent Soul and Jade Blood Golden Pellet. In an instant, the Nascent Soul and Jade Blood Golden Pellet have turned to dust.

“There's one left!”

Qin Yu did not bother to care about the corpse before him. He once again started teleporting!

After two teleportations, Qin Yu had arrived inside the underground mansion. Qin Yu started to spread the Spatial Energy from his Universal World. With lightning speed, Qin Yu teleported three more times and continued to search the underground mansion. Only then, did he discovered that the situation was bad.

With a movement of his body, Qin Yu appeared inside a study room behind the underground mansion.

At this moment, there was surprisingly a tunnel on the wall of this room.

Qin Yu immediately grew anxious and angry. “What a mistake, truly a great mistake. This Tan Jiu had stayed in the underground mansion for countless years, how could he only leave a single tunnel? Although barely any time passed, but with his speed, I

suspect he'd already reached several tens of miles away. My Spatial Energy is only capable of searching a range of around a hundred meters; without an exact direction, how could I possibly find him?"

Qin Yu was at a loss as to what to do.

This study room was located at the back of the underground mansion. The room where Qin Yu hid himself in was far away from this place. Thus, Qin Yu had never discovered that there was another secret tunnel here.

Everything was in vain. A Tan Jiu clone managed to escape.

"Forget about it, even if this Tan Jiu managed to survive, what could he possibly do after fleeing?" Qin Yu didn't really care about it either. "Although he had discovered my secret of 'teleportation,' but would others believe him if he were to tell them?"

Teleportation was a remarkable ability that only Godkings possessed. This was an ironclad law of the Divine Realm for the past a hundred million and two quadrillion years.

Even if Tan Jiu were to tell others that there was someone who possess a remarkable ability similar to that of teleportation, how many people from the Divine Realm would actually believe him?

Although Qin Yu also knew that even if there weren't going to be many people that would believe Tan Jiu, it would still make things

troublesome for him. However, as Tan Jiu already escaped, Qin Yu could only comfort himself this way.

With a flash of his body, Qin Yu reappeared in the courtyard.

Seeing the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus on the pond of Unitary Heavy Water before him, Qin Yu started to smile. “For this Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, a Mid Level Heavenly Deity died and another Mid Level Heavenly Deity had lost eight of his nine clones.”

Qin Yu glanced at the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. His gaze then turned to the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand.

Although he had imagined the might of the Divine Spear Waning Snow before, but Qin Yu was still overjoyed to see how powerful it was in action.

A Mid Level Heavenly Deity using a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact against him who used the Divine Spear Waning Snow with Divine Energy. However, even though this was the case, the Divine Spear Waning Snow still broke apart his opponent’s Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Originally, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was comparable to a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. And now, its might was much more powerful than before. It was likely that even if it was to be inferior to a first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it would not be much inferior.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Furthermore, the current Divine Spear Waning Snow had only absorbed a very small amount of Dark and Yellow Energy. Exactly how powerful the Divine Spear Waning Snow would be once it finished absorbing it completely, Qin Yu was excited just thinking about it.

“If I hadn’t use the Divine Spear Waning Snow and had only used the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Heavenly Divine Sword Scarlet Blood, then killing Tan Jiu would simply be a dream. However when I used the Divine Spear Waning Snow, I was able to trample upon him. A good weapon indeed provides a different result!”

Qin Yu became even more aware of the advantage of possessing a powerful weapon.

With an intention of his mind, the Divine Spear Waning Snow returned into Qin Yu’s Universal World and once again began absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“The Divine Spear Waning Snow is like teleportation, it’s best for me to only use them in important moments. Trump cards, the deeper I hide them, the better their effects.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. Qin Yu then looked to the pond before him.

With merely an intention, the Spatial Energy from the Universal World covered the entire pond of Unitary Heavy Water and the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. And then...

The Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus and the Unitary Heavy

Water all disappeared. They had already arrived in the Universal World. As for Qin Yu, he too had disappeared from the underground mansion and entered into the Universal World.

Qin Yu stood on a piece of meadows. The Unitary Heavy Water and the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was floating before Qin Yu. When inside the Universal World, everything changed according to Qin Yu's intention.

With an intention of his mind, the Unitary Heavy Water separated from the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus.

“The lotus core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus could become a Magnificent Lotus Clone after refining it. The Magnificent Lotus Clone naturally possesses the Unitary Heavy Water Domain... its body's toughness is even greater than that of a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.”

Qin Yu's heart was extremely relaxed.

What the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus attracted him the most was the lotus core.

It was extremely hard for one to refine a clone. That was because a true clone required a soul. Who among ordinary people are capable of splitting their souls?

However, the lotus core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was different. The lotus core was born through absorbing

Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The entire lotus core was a conscious-less soul body. After Qin Yu finished refining it, he merely needed to leave a bit of his consciousness in it in order to obtain a clone.

Furthermore, Qin Yu believed that the fighting strength of the clone might be even greater than his own body.

“I shall combine this Unitary Heavy Water with the Unitary Heavy Water that I had obtained from the Dark Star Realm.” With an intention of his mind, a water ball of Unitary Heavy Water appeared floating in the sky. At the same time, beside this ball of Golden Elemental Heavy Water was another ball of Unitary Heavy Water and a golden bead.

This golden colored bead was extremely unusual. It was so cold that Qin Yu estimated that it was something that was impossible to refine unless one has reached the Embryo Soul level.

Right when Qin Yu was pondering...

“Mn?” Qin Yu opened his eyes wide in shock.

The golden bead voluntarily started flying toward the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. At the same time, the black lotus core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus shot out a ray of black light. The golden bead also shot out a ray of golden light. The two lights actually started to wind together...

Chapter 39: Xiao Hei's Cultivation Path

The black lotus core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, and the golden bead emitted lights simultaneously. The two of them were shining on each other. The black lotus core shot out a ray of black light whereas the golden bead shot out a ray of golden light. The two lights were twisting and fusing with one another like a water pipe. The two energies of different nature were actually fusing with each other.

The black light was being absorbed by the golden bead. The golden light was being absorbed by the black lotus core.

Seeing the scene before him, Qin Yu was extremely confused. "I've never heard of this golden bead before. So why is it that such a change occurred the moment it met the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus?"

In the numerous years, Qin Yu had read many of the golden scrolls in the Bewitching God Temple and remembered all the information regarding the various rare herbs, ores, and other materials. However, he had never come across any information regarding this golden bead.

With an intention from Qin Yu, Uncle Fu appeared beside him.

Uncle Fu was previously in the middle of analyzing formation arrays inside Jiang Lan's Realm. Seeing the scene before him suddenly changing and then seeing Qin Yu, Uncle Fu immediately

bowed and said. “Master. What might master need me for?”

“Uncle Fu, look at this.” Qin Yu pointed at the golden bead and the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus before him.

Upon seeing the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, Uncle Fu was immediately startled. In shock, he said. “This, nine petals, could it be the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus? And what might this golden bead be?” Uncle Fu was unable to cover up his shocked expression. He looked to Qin Yu and asked. “Master, this Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus is extremely precious. This golden bead also appears to be precious. How did master obtain these two items?”

Hearing Uncle Fu’s words, Qin Yu felt a bit disappointed.

Clearly, Uncle Fu didn’t know anything about the golden bead.

However, Qin Yu still pointed at the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus and said. “Uncle Fu, I have luckily obtained this Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus in the Black Dragon Pool. As for this golden bead, I obtained it back in the Dark Star Realm’s territory, back during the time when I was in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Uncle Fu... I would like to ask, have you ever heard about something like this golden bead?”

“I have seen golden beads before. However, although they’re both golden beads, they might not be the same item. Master, can you tell me about the property of this golden bead?” Uncle Fu asked.

Qin Yu felt a burst of happiness. It seemed that Uncle Fu might be able to know information about this golden bead.

“This golden bead is extremely cold. It is surrounded by Golden Elemental Heavy Water, which is even colder than Unitary Heavy Water, and that Golden Elemental Heavy Water is again surrounded by Unitary Heavy Water. However, as to what exactly this golden bead is, I have absolutely no idea, even after searching through all the golden scrolls.” Said Qin Yu helplessly.

In order to find out what this golden bead was, Qin Yu had spent a large amount of time and searched through all the golden scrolls.

“It was formed with Golden Elemental Heavy Water?” Uncle Fu looked to the golden bead with a shocked expression. He saw that this golden bead was actually exchanging energy with the lotus core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. “Master, how did the lotus core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus come into contact with the golden bead? Did master control them?”

“No, it occurred naturally. Uncle Fu, do you know anything about this golden bead?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu frowned and shook his head. “I don’t know. Merely, the fact that it was capable of forming Golden Elemental Heavy Water means that it should be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, in all the years that I have followed my old master, I have never once heard of a golden bead among the cold attribute Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

Hearing Uncle Fu saying that he doesn't know about it, Qin Yu grew a bit disappointed. However, he had already anticipated that. Thus, he merely nodded.

“Master, why don't you refine this golden bead?” Confused, Uncle Fu asked.

“This golden bead is too cold. It actually has the ability to freeze the soul. Based on my estimation, I won't be able to refine this golden bead until my soul reaches the Embryo Soul level.” Upon saying this, Qin Yu thought about his soul's level. He couldn't refrain from sighing. “Unfortunately, I have been at the peak of the High Level Deity stage for so many years and have researched formation array for over a hundred thousand years a while ago too. Although I managed to attain some progress in the formation arrays, my soul still has yet to reach a breakthrough.”

Uncle Fu consoled. “Master, this barrier of reaching the Heavenly Deity state from the High Level Deity state, is extremely extremely hard to cross! Countless people in the Divine Realm are trapped at this barrier. Master, just look at how many High Level Deities there are in the Black Dragon Pool and how many Heavenly Deities there are.”

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

He too knew about this reasoning. Merely, after being trapped in the peak of High Level Deity for so long, Qin Yu had grown somewhat anxious.

“It would seem that I will have to go and research the spatial comprehensions left behind by senior Zuo Qiumei.” Qin Yu made his decision. “Once my research of formation arrays reaches the fourth formation array level, I shall break through to the Heavenly Deity level!”

Although Qin Yu had already reached the third formation array level a long time ago, after all these years of training, Qin Yu had at most been able to set up the high level 1 formation arrays at the third level. As for the formation arrays at the fourth level, they were still out of his reach.

Qin Yu was able to feel that the change in the golden bead and the Nine Petals Magnificent Lotus should be complementary to each other and would benefit both of them. Thus, Qin Yu did not try to block them either.

“Master, when you are refining the Divine Spear Waning Snow, why is it that you aren’t putting it in Jiang Lan’s Realm to refine it?” Uncle Fu suddenly asked.

Uncle Fu knew that Qin Yu had been using the Dark and Yellow Energy to increase the power of the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Uncle Fu believed that if Qin Yu were to refine the Divine Spear Waning Snow in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, it would go a hundred times faster. Thus, why didn’t Qin Yu do it in the Jiang Lan’s Realm?

Qin Yu shook his head helplessly and said. “It is true that I can

place the Divine Spear Waning Snow in the Jiang Lan's Realm, but... the Dark and Yellow Energy is incapable of leaving the Universal World."

Regarding this, Qin Yu had also been extremely confused as to why that was the case.

In the over a thousand years that the Divine Spear Waning Snow had absorbed the Dark and Yellow Energy in the Universal World, it had absorbed less than a thousandth of the Dark and Yellow Energy. According to this speed, it would take an extremely long time to completely and successfully refine the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Qin Yu had tried to move the Dark and Yellow Energy into the Jiang Lan's Realm to save time. However, the Dark and Yellow Energy was completely unable to leave the Universal World.

Qin Yu had a sort of feeling in his heart...

The Universal World that was still growing seemed to have some sort of connection with the Dark and Yellow Energy. Merely, the current Qin Yu was still unable to understand this connection.

Qin Yu had a premonition in his heart that once the Universal World finished growing completely, he would likely be able to understand the secrets to the Dark and Yellow Energy. The current Qin Yu only knew that the Dark and Yellow Energy could be used to refine artifacts.

"Uncle Fu, let's return to the Jiang Lan's Realm first." Said Qin

Yu to Uncle Fu. Immediately after, the two of them disappeared.

Inside the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu directly appeared outside of Qin Yu's courtyard manor. Qin Yu turned around and was about to enter into his courtyard manor when Uncle Fu suddenly said. "Master, there is something about young master Hei Yu that I must tell you."

Xiao Hei?

Qin Yu suddenly stopped. He turned around and looked to Qin Yu. He frowned and asked. "You said Xiao Hei? What's wrong with Xiao Hei?"

Uncle Fu wanted to speak yet was unable to get his words out. He hesitated for a moment before saying. "Master, I am also unable to speak clearly about the situation that young master Hei Yu is in. Merely, recently, young master Hei Yu's cultivation entered a special state. This old servant, however, isn't sure whether this is a good thing or a bad thing."

"Mn?"

Qin Yu immediately grew a bit worried. He stopped asking Uncle Fu and directly teleported with Uncle Fu to outside the location where Hei Yu was training.

On top of a lone mountain.

This lone mountain, one side seemed to have been cut by a blade and was extremely steep. Hei Yu wore a white gown and was standing on top of the lone mountain with his eyes closed. He held his Cloud Piercing Spear in one hand. Black spear silhouettes would occasionally burst forth.

Qin Yu merely observed for a short moment before discovering the strangeness. The restrictions of Jiang Lan's Realm were extremely low. With Hei Yu's speed, he was capable of instantly thrusting several tens of millions of spear silhouettes. However, the current Hei Yu's spear thrusting speed was not fast at all.

Furthermore, among all the spear strikes thrust forth by Hei Yu, each and every one of them possessed a different speed.

“Master, young master Hei Yu has trained with his eyes closed like this for over a hundred thousand years now. During these hundred thousand plus years, young master Hei Yu has been thrusting his spear like this the entire time. Young master Hei Yu's spear thrusting speed isn't fast nor is he using any Divine Energy. This old servant became a bit worried. That's why I informed master about it.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu also couldn't tell what purpose there was for Hei Yu to thrust his spear like this.

There were indeed people in the Divine Realm that would continuously practice drawing their blades or thrusting their

spears and the like. However, those people would always do that with their utmost speed. Those people all sought for the limit of speed.

However, what about Hei Yu? His thrusting speed was not fast. It was merely a mediocre speed. Furthermore, sometimes he would be a bit faster and sometimes slower.

Qin Yu was certain that Hei Yu had not gone mad!

However, what use was there for such a training method?

Qin Yu bursted into anger. He looked to Uncle Fu and said angrily. "Uncle Fu, why did you only tell me this now?"

Uncle Fu hurriedly said fearfully. "In the past hundred thousand plus years, master has been deriving formation arrays the entire time. This old servant didn't dare to interrupt master. Furthermore, this old servant saw that young master Hei Yu was so concentrated in his training, so even though I found it problematic, I did not believe that he had gone mad. Thus, I had decided to tell master about it after master comes out from seclusion training. However, after master finished your seclusion training, you left to the outside world right away. Thus, this old servant only managed to tell master about it now."

Seeing Uncle Fu's reaction, Qin Yu knew that he was wrong to get angry. Furthermore, he had left right away after sensing the change in the Black Dragon Pool. Uncle Fu simply do not have the time to inform him about this at all.

“Uncle Fu, I am in the wrong. It’s just that Xiao Hei is a brother of mine that I have grown up together with.” Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu who stood on the mountain top far away with worry.

“Xiao Hei!” Qin Yu suddenly yelled.

Hei Yu did not have any reaction. He continued to stand on top of the lone mountain, thrusting his spear at different speeds.

“It would seem that Xiao Hei’s concentration has been completely focused and has entered a special state of mind.” Qin Yu did not have any other way to contact Xiao Hei other than using his Divine Awareness to send a Voice Transmission. His voice directly sounded in Hei Yu’s mind. “Xiao Hei, stop for a moment!”

Hei Yu suddenly stopped thrusting his spear. Hei Yu’s eyes then opened.

Seeing Qin Yu, Hei Yu had an extremely cheerful expression on his face. In an instant, Hei Yu arrived in front of Qin Yu, In ecstasy, he said. “Big brother, it’s been a long time since I’ve last seen you. However big brother, I have only trained for a short period of time, why did you interrupt me?”

“Short period of time? You’ve been in that state for over a hundred thousand years already.” Qin Yu said helplessly.

“Over a hundred thousand years?” Hei Yu opened his eyes wide.

Hei Yu then closed his eyes to sense. He then nodded. “It has indeed been over a hundred thousand years. I truly didn’t realise time had passed by so quickly.”

Qin Yu suddenly discovered a change in Hei Yu.

“Xiao Hei, you’ve reached the peak of the High Level Deity stage?” Qin Yu only noticed Hei Yu’s improvements.

Qin Yu remembered very clearly that over a hundred thousand years ago, Hei Yu had only reached the peak of the Mid Level Deity stage. How was it possible for Hei Yu to instantly catch up to him?

“Eh...” Hei Yu himself was also startled. He was also confused for a long period of time. “Eh, how come I have reached the peak of the High Level Deity stage? Last time around, I was still at the peak of the Mid Level Deity stage. Although I sensed that I was about to make a breakthrough, how is it possible that I have reached the peak of the High Level Deity stage in merely a hundred thousand plus years?”

Qin Yu suddenly recalled an issue.

The training method that Hei Yu was doing earlier seemed to be some sort of special kind of training method. Hei Yu’s extremely fast improvement might be related to that training method. Upon thinking of this, Qin Yu started becoming happy for his brother.

“Hei Yu, why did you start thrusting your spear for a hundred

thousand years on top of a lone mountain?” Qin Yu asked.

Hei Yu shook his head and said. “I’m not sure. One day when I was training my spear techniques on top of the lone mountain, I suddenly felt a very mysterious and special sensation in my heart. I then proceeded to search for that sensation and began to thrust my spear incessantly. By today, I managed to have some accomplishments regarding that sensation. Furthermore, I feel that... this sort of training method, if I were to continue to train like so, ought to be very powerful.”

Qin Yu’s eyes shined. He said. “Xiao Hei, try thrusting a spear strike toward me.”

Hei Yu’s eyes also shined. “Haha, okay. Big brother, have a taste of the things that I managed to comprehend in these years.” After he finished saying that, Hei Yu extended his hand toward the ground and grabbed. A stone was instantly cut into the shape of a spear. Holding this stone spear, Hei Yu stared at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu didn’t dare to be careless. He also grabbed a stone spear like Hei Yu.

“Big brother, you’d best be careful.” Hei Yu’s eyes burst forth with light. “Watch my attack!” With a loud shout, the stone spear in Hei Yu’s hands was thrust forward.

At the moment when Hei Yu thrust his spear forward, Qin Yu felt as if his brain stopped moving.

Although the speed of the stone spear didn't seem to be very fast, Qin Yu felt that his own speed was even slower. He tried his hardest to move the stone spear in his hand. Only through that did he managed to block the incoming spear.

“Stop!”

Qin Yu suddenly said.

“Big brother, what's wrong?” Confused, Hei Yu said. “How was my attack earlier? The bit of comprehension I managed to achieve in the hundred thousand plus years; I feel that the amount that I managed to comprehend is still very small. I believe that after more time passes, my spear technique will likely become a lot better.”

Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu with shock.

Even when fighting against Tan Jiu, Qin Yu did not have this sort of strange sensation. Although Hei Yu's spear speed was not fast at all, it was extremely hard to defend against it.

Qin Yu didn't understand.

Qin Yu knew that if he were to fight against Hei Yu in the Divine Realm without using his Universal World's Spatial Energy and only use the same sort of weapon as Hei Yu, he might actually be no match against Hei Yu.

“Xiao Hei, you’ve become stronger than me.” Qin Yu said gratified.

“Big brother.” Hei Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

In all these years, in the path of cultivation, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had been watching Qin Yu’s back the entire time. They had always been finding that the gap between them and Qin Yu had been growing greater and greater. Never had Hei Yu expect for Qin Yu to admit his defeat today.

“Continue to train property, continue to walk down this path.” Qin Yu encouraged.

Actually, what Qin Yu thought was incorrect. During the Origin Stage of his ‘Stellar Transformation,’ Qin Yu was capable of using the Origin Energy. When he reached the Universe Stage, he could only use the Spatial Energy.

The Universal World was also something that Qin Yu cultivated. It was Qin Yu’s ability. When he thought that he was no match against Xiao Hei without relying on the Universal World or weapons, this sort of thinking was actually a bit overly extreme.

Chapter 40: Being Well Known

Seeing Hei Yu returning back to the top of the lone mountain and once again starting to thrust his spear with varying speed, Qin Yu displayed a calm and joyous smile on his face.

Qin Yu knew that he who possessed the teleportation ability and the Divine Spear Waning Snow could be met with misfortune at any location. Furthermore, the faster his strength increased, the stronger the experts he would come across would be.

Although he might be able to fight against those experts, what about Hei Yu?

Seeing that Hei Yu had now walked down his own path, Qin Yu was happy for him. He grew relaxed in his heart.

“Uncle Fu, do not go and bother Xiao Hei. Let him concentrate on his training.” Said Qin Yu to Uncle Fu. He then returned back to his own residence by himself through teleportation. After walking into his room, Qin Yu sat cross legged on the praying mat and started to quietly derive the formation arrays.

The ocean of formation arrays was boundless. However, there were rules within the ocean that one could follow.

As Qin Yu was deriving the formation arrays, a branch diagram appeared within his brain. From simple to complicated, he derived the formation arrays one by one. There were very few first level

formation arrays, they were only a couple different types. However, the number of second level formation arrays was a lot greater. As for third level formation arrays, they were astonishingly numerous...

As Qin Yu comprehended the 'Array Path' more and more, he became somewhat intoxicated with deriving formation arrays.

Every single time he managed to comprehend an even more profound formation array, Qin Yu would feel a sense of accomplishment, a sense of conquest. The branch diagram regarding the formation arrays in his mind also became more and more complicated.

Ever since he created the Universal World, Qin Yu had placed Jiang Lan's Realm in the Universal World whenever he derived formation arrays.

Under such circumstances, Qin Yu felt that his insights in the derivations of formation arrays were even greater and his speed of derivation also increased by a lot. The reason why such a thing happened, Qin Yu could only believe that it had to do with the fact that he was the creator of the Universal World.

While deriving formation arrays, one couldn't sense the passage of time.

A profound formation array might require more than a thousand years of time to derive. Having reached this level, Qin Yu also understood the reason why Trapping Arrays were more important

than Killing Arrays and Defensive Arrays.

If one were to completely fuse a Killing Array and a Defensive Array into a Trapping Array and make it into a single formation array.

If one were able to fuse them together completely and perfectly, then, and only then could one be considered a great master of formation arrays. In other words, one must reach the fourth level of formation arrays!

In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu had already spent a hundred and eighty thousand years in Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space. Qin Yu's eyes that had been closed for a hundred and eighty thousand years were finally opened. He had a slight smile in his eyes.

"I've finally succeeded. It's surprisingly hard to reach the fourth level of formation arrays from the third level." Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

Having reached this stage, Qin Yu had an urge in his heart. Having deduced so many formation arrays, Qin Yu felt that there were not many secrets to the 'Array Path' anymore. He even felt a sort of sensation as if he had managed to discover the quintessence of the Array Path.

This quintessence of the Array Path was a lot more complicated and profound compared to the one he discovered the first time after spending ninety thousand years.

“Is it the first stage of the Array Path?” Qin Yu slightly smiled. He immediately discarded this first stage of the Array Path that he had just comprehended out from his mind.

That was because Qin Yu knew that the more formation arrays he deduced, the more perfect the first stage of the Array Path he would comprehend in the end would become, and the more perfect the first stage of the Array Path, the higher his future achievement in the Array Path would be.

“Master.” Uncle Fu’s voice sounded from outside of the room.

As the servant of Qin Yu, Uncle Fu was able to sense changes in Qin Yu’s state of mind. He naturally knew that Qin Yu had finished his seclusion deductions.

After opening the door of the room, Qin Yu walked out. With a face beaming with smiles, he said. “Uncle Fu, I’ve reached the fourth level of formation arrays. Oh, that’s right, how long did it take you to reach the fourth level of formation arrays and how long did it take for you to reach the fifth level of formation arrays?”

Uncle Fu had been unceasingly deducing formation arrays the entire time.

Uncle Fu replied. “It took me several hundred millions of years to reach the fourth level. As for reaching the fifth level from the fourth, it took me over a billion years.”

It was truly very slow.

Qin Yu gasped in his heart. He had only spend a total of less than five hundred thousand years, yet had already reached the doorsteps of the fourth level of formation arrays. His speed was several hundred to a thousand times faster compared to Uncle Fu.

“How long did it take for Senior Chehou Yuan to reach the fourth level of formation arrays?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said. “This old servant doesn’t know how long his old master spent at the first level of formation arrays. All I know is that my old master spent a million years to comprehend the first stage of the Array Path the first time around. He then started his research from scratch and spent a billion years to comprehend the first stage of the Array Path the second time around. When comparing old master and master’s speed, master is ten times faster than old master.”

Indeed, during the first time when Qin Yu comprehended the first stage of the Array Path, he had merely spent about ninety thousand years.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“According to this speed, if I want to reach the fifth level of formation arrays, it would likely take me a million years. I reckon that Senior Chehou Yuan had deduced all the way till he reached the sixth level of formation arrays before he actually started

comprehending the first stage of the Array Path.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Array Path; the first level of formation arrays till the sixth went from simple to complicated.

As for the seventh and eighth levels of formation arrays, they instead returned to being simple.

If one were to continue to deduce more complicated formation arrays, one would only reach the sixth level of formation arrays.

“Uncle Fu, I’ll go outside for a while to see if that Tan Jiu has returned. A hundred and eighty thousand years have passed, perhaps he might actually come back here.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Weeding out the roots!

Uncle Fu said hurriedly. “Master, I have two things I need to tell you.”

“Go ahead.” Qin Yu said.

Uncle Fu nodded. “Roughly thirty thousand years after master entered seclusion training to deduce formation arrays, the two girls Hong Yu and Lu Shui reached soul consummation. Their souls then condensed into Golden Soul Pellets. After sixty thousand years, Wu Lan also managed to form a Golden Soul

Pellet. As for Wu He, he managed to form a Golden Soul Pellet after eighty thousand years.”

Qin Yu nodded.

These four people had been stagnating at the ninth Demon Emperor level for a long time.

“Ah, what about their Divine Tribulations?” Qin Yu asked in shock. Usually, ordinary people would always undergo the Divine Tribulation before their souls condense into a Golden Soul Pellet. The only exceptions are people like Qin Yu whose soul improved way too fast or people like the Cyan Emperor who deliberately suppressed their power.

The four level nine Demon Emperors, neither of their souls improvement speed were extremely fast. Furthermore, they had all reached the ninth Demon Emperor level and had not been suppressing their powers.

“This was precisely what this old servant wanted to tell master. The four of them have already formed Golden Soul Pellets. However, they are still unable to sense their Divine Tribulation. This matter is truly too strange.” Uncle Fu said with a frown.

Qin Yu was startled.

They had already formed Golden Soul Pellets yet were still unable to sense their Divine Tribulations? Even he himself managed to

sense his Divine Tribulation not long after forming his Golden Soul Pellet. However, Wu Lan and them had formed their Golden Soul Pellets over a hundred thousand years ago now.

“Master, this matter has also caused the four of them to be restless and filled with worries. This old servant also cannot understand why such a thing was happening because one should be able to sense one’s Divine Tribulation regardless of where one might be.” Said Uncle Fu helplessly.

According to the way things works, regardless of whether one was in the Divine Realm, the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm or hiding in the Mortal Realm, it would be impossible for one to escape the Divine Tribulation.

Suddenly, a thought flashed through Qin Yu’s mind.

“Could it be that... it was because of the Universal World?” Upon thinking of this, all of Qin Yu’s suspicions were dissipated completely.

At the moment when he created the Universal World, Qin Yu knew that...

When inside the Universal World, he was the master of the Universal World! When in the Universal World, nothing that violates his will are allowed to occur. Even the Divine Tribulation cannot descend upon the Universal World without first getting his approval.

“Jiang Lan’s Realm is in the Universal World. Although Jiang Lan’s Realm possesses three layers of spaces within it, it was still merely a Spatial Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and cannot be considered as another world. Thus, Hong Yu, Lu Shui, Wu Lan and Wu He would be restricted by the laws of the Universal World.”

Upon thinking of this, Qin Yu understood it completely.

In the Universal World that he had created, it was simply impossible for Divine Tribulation to descend. Or perhaps... the Divine Tribulation simply cannot sense this world. Thus, it naturally would not descend.

“Uncle Fu, I understand this matter now. After some time, I’ll have them return to the Divine Realm. I believe that they will be able to sense when their Divine Tribulation would come the moment they returned to the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu said to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu nodded. “Yes, this servant will immediately notify them about this.”

“Uncle Fu, did you have anything else you need to tell me?” Qin Yu remembered that Uncle Fu mentioned that he had two things he wanted to report to him about.

Uncle Fu immediately displayed a joyous expression. He said. “Master, this is a great joyous matter. Thirty thousand years ago, that is when master have trained for a hundred and fifty thousand years, young master Hei Yu stopped his training. That is because

young master Hei Yu's soul had reached the Embryo Soul level. Furthermore, after he spent several thousand years, he completely transformed the Divine Energy within his body to Heavenly Divine Energy and created a Jade Blood Golden Pellet."

Xiao Hei has achieved a breakthrough?

"Xiao Hei became a Low Level Heavenly Deity?" Qin Yu had truly never expected that after Hei Yu stepped onto his unusual training path, his improvement speed would actually be this fast.

Uncle Fu also had an expression filled with awe. "Young Master Hei Yu's cultivation speed is truly astonishing. This old servant had followed the old master for all those years, yet I have never seen anyone training so fast and with such a strange training method before.

"Logically, because there are that many geniuses in the Divine Realm, the various training techniques are generally created by their seniors. It is extremely rare for a new training technique to appear. I truly never would've anticipated that young master Hei Yu..." As Uncle Fu said this, he even gasped a couple times in admiration.

Qin Yu smiled.

He reckoned that there was likely no one who knew about his 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique in the Divine Realm. As for Hei Yu's training technique, Qin Yu was still uncertain about it. However, he believed that it doesn't matter even if he didn't

understand it because he believed that it was all fine as long as Hei Yu's power increased.

“Where is Xiao Hei now?” Qin Yu have a rejoiceful smile on his face.

Uncle Fu said. “Young master Hei Yu has once again started training on top of the lone mountain. However, the speed at which young master Hei Yu thrust his spear now, sometimes fast and sometimes slow, has become even more strange.”

“There's no need to worry about him. Let's just let him continue training like so.” Qin Yu chuckled. Perhaps Hei Yu would only be able to explain to everyone about his training method after achieving a better comprehension of it.

“Master is not going to see young master Hei Yu?” Uncle Fu asked.

“No, I will be going out.” Qin Yu lightly nodded his head. He then disappeared from Jiang Lan's Realm.

In the eastern section of the Divine Realm. Inside the ravine of the Black Dragon Pool, one of the three great powers in the territory of Yuchi City. At this moment, a person suddenly appeared in the Black Dragon Pool, the enormous lake with a circumference of a hundred miles. However, in an instant, this person disappeared.

After continuously teleporting several tens of times, Qin Yu arrived at a thick forest on the mountain.

As he stood on top loose dead leaves, he began to spread out the Spatial Energy from the Universal World. After a thousand and eight hundred years of growth, the Universal World's Spatial Energy's range had increased once again. Now, it was able to cover a range of around two hundred meters.

“That Tan Jiu is truly crafty. Not only was he not in the underground mansion, he's not even inside the several palaces.” Qin Yu sighed.

Earlier, Qin Yu had instantly used his Spatial Energy to cover the three palaces. Qin Yu only managed to discover Mei Ji and Daoist Liu Xu. As for the boss Black Dragon Tan Jiu, he did not discover him.

“From the way it looks, the Black Dragon Pool still possesses a lot of troops after all these years.” Qin Yu sensed that a little squadron had entered the range of his Spatial Energy.

Qin Yu started moving. He started to maintain a distance two hundred meters away from that small squadron. In the forest filled with trees and plants, two hundred meters was a distance that one couldn't find another in.

This small squadron had a total of ten people. Qin Yu was able to clearly see these ten people, including even the hair on their faces.

Ten people, six men and four women.

The female who led the group sighed and said. “Sigh, ever since that Heavenly Deity Qin Yu fought over at our place, he disappeared. In the past thousand and eight hundred years, countless people were searching for him.”

The dark skinned man beside her said. “The rumors leaked from the Yuchi City a thousand and eight hundred years ago were truly astonishing. A Low Level Heavenly Deity actually possesses that many treasures... no wonder countless Heavenly Deities of the Divine Realm’s eastern region have rushed over here wanting to kill Qin Yu and seize his treasures.”

A dainty and delicate looking brown haired woman humped and said. “That Heavenly Deity Qin Yu best not show himself. If he were to show himself and be discovered by a Heavenly Deity, then likely all those Heavenly Deities that want his treasures would rush over. This information has spread through the entire eastern region of the Divine Realm. Rumor has it that there are even Heavenly Deities in the western region and the southwest region that know about this.”

The most thin and weak looking youngster in this patrol group said mysteriously. “Let me tell you all, this rumor was spread out from our Black Dragon Pool.”

“Bullshit.” Immediately, someone voiced their distrust.

That youngster immediately said. “Don’t reject it so fast. This is

something that my big brother told me personally. A thousand and eight hundred years ago, Lady Mei Ji and Lord Liu Xu had personally selected some of their trusted aides and then proceeded to have them spread this information in the Yuchi City. Oh, that's right, you all best not tell others about this. Otherwise, Lady Mei Ji and them would definitely not let me go."

The golden haired woman who led the group said. "Shut up, you'd best not mention this again in the future."

"Yes, yes." That youngster immediately complied with the order. As a Low Level Deity, had it not been for the connection that he had from his big brother, it would have been impossible for this youngster to be accepted into the Black Dragon Pool. Usually, his status was relatively low. Thus, he could only talk about some secrets in order to attract the interest of others.

The golden haired woman then sighed and said. "That Heavenly Deity Qin Yu's strength is pretty good. I truly don't know who will be able to obtain those treasures in the end."

"High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and some sort of Magnificent Lotus. I think there's also some sort of extraordinary ability. They caused all those Heavenly Deities to be green with envy. All those Heavenly Deities would be attacking him from all sides. I've heard that there are even High Level Heavenly Deities among them! However, all of this is of no concern to us Deities." The dark skinned man shook his head and sighed.

As for Qin Yu who had heard all this, his expression had turned ashen!

The worst situation had finally occurred!

This sort of situation was something that Qin Yu had anticipated. Merely, Qin Yu was unwilling to let such a situation happen. That was because if such a thing were to happen, then he would be forced to massacre a lot of people.

“Must I really walk down that extreme path?” A cold light flashed through Qin Yu’s eyes.

Chapter 41: The Floating Snow City Of The Utmost Northern Region

Among the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, the Floating Snow City located in the utmost north region of the Divine Realm was a floating city. The city walls of the city were about two hundred feet tall. It was predominantly composed of black boulders. The city appeared like a vicious beast lying in wait.

The Floating Snow City was formed at the same time as when the Divine Realm was formed. The Floating Snow City possessed various exotic features. The boulders appeared to be ordinary. However, even if a Heavenly Deity were to strike at it with all his might, he would still be unlikely to leave a mark on the city walls of the Floating Snow City. The Floating Snow City snows all year round. The snowflakes cover the entire Floating Snow City. Merely, the moment when the snowflakes fall to the ground, they would naturally permeate into the black colored ground and disappear.

There were not many citizens in the Floating Snow City. The number of people numbered only slightly more than ten thousand Heavenly Deity level experts. There was also the Utmost North Sage Emperor and his clan... the descendants of the Jiang Clan.

The clan of the Utmost North Sage Emperor was also called the Imperial Clan. The Utmost North Sage Emperor himself, as well as his clansmen, usually lived in the center region of the Floating Snow City, the Inner Castle. Only the Godkings of the Imperial Clan could be exempted and live outside of the Inner Castle!

Jiang Lan, one of the Three Great Godkings of the Floating Snow City.

He was the most low-key Godking among the Three Great Godkings of the Floating Snow City. Jiang Lan did not take part in any of the matters of the Utmost North Imperial Clan nor would he listen to the orders of the Utmost North Sage Emperor. He lived in a mansion on the eastern part of the Floating Snow City.

On the entrance of the mansion was a board. On the board were two words... “Wood Mansion.”

This Wood Mansion was Jiang Lan’s residence in the Floating Snow City. This mansion had existed for close to the same amount of time that the Divine Realm had existed.

Snowflakes swirled in the air. A group of five people were walking on the streets of the Floating Snow City alongside each other. These five people were all mid squadron captains in the Floating Snow City’s army. One of them was a High Level Heavenly Deity, whereas the other four were Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

The five of them all wore the same sort of black silk gown. On their chests embroidered two golden snowflakes. At this moment, this group of five had walked to the entrance of the Wood Mansion and stopped. They all raised their heads and looked to the Wood Mansion.

“The Heavenly Stellar Prince’s Mansion is so lively. Its disciples numerous. However, the number of disciples at this Wood Mansion is so few. Furthermore, this Wood Mansion is truly too cold and cheerless. Oh, that’s right, Big Brother Gu Liang, when will the Wood Mansion accept more disciples?” A study looking man with a firm and persistent appearance turned around and asked a man beside him.

Gu Liang was the High Level Heavenly Deity among the five of them. He was a promising person who had the potential to be promoted to a large squadron captain in the Floating Snow City.

Gu Liang stroked his aquiline nose, shook his head and said. “The Wood Mansion rarely accepts new disciples. The last time it accepted a disciple was over a billion years ago. Even now, the Wood Mansion only has twelve disciples. Sigh... at the last selection, if I were a bit more careful, I might’ve been able to defeat Liang Yan and become a disciple of the Wood Mansion.”

“Twelve?” A youth among the four that possessed extremely fair skin like snow frowned and said. “The Heavenly Stellar Prince’s Mansion seems to have several hundred disciples. Furthermore, the Wood Mansion has existed for a not much shorter amount of time than the Divine Realm. This Lord Godking of the Wood Mansion...”

Gu Liang coldly humphed and said. “Although the Heaven’s Heart Godking possesses a lot of disciples, exactly how long has he been a Godking? The Wood Mansion’s Godking reached the Godking stage at about the same time as His Majesty the Sage Emperor. Don’t you all know that although they might both be

Godkings, there are still gaps between Godkings? If I were to be able to receive the guidance from the Wood Mansion's Godking, I believe my progress would be extremely fast."

"Big Brother Gu Liang, you were already a Mid Level Heavenly Deity a billion plus years ago, right? I remember that time the Wood Mansion was planning to recruit two new disciples. The fight for those two disciples was pretty intense. Ultimately, among the two that managed to be recruited, one was a High Level Heavenly Deity and the other was a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. However, I've heard that among the twelve disciples of the Wood Mansion, six of them are only Low Level Heavenly Deities. Am I right?" The man with the steadfast appearance asked.

Gu Liang nodded. "That's right, I also do not understand why the Wood Mansion's Godking suddenly accepted six Low Level Heavenly Deities as disciples. Sigh... Furthermore, I have obtained some inside information that the Wood Mansion's Godking would only accept a maximum of twelve disciples. He would only once again accept new disciples should someone die in battle."

Suddenly, Gu Liang's expression changed. He glanced at the distance and then said hurriedly. "Those seemed to be disciples of the Wood Mansion. They're being lead by the Wood Mansion's Godking. Quickly, move to the side so that we do not block the path of Lord Godking."

Upon hearing what Gu Liang said, the four other Mid Level Heavenly Deities were shocked jumping. The Wood Mansion's Godking?

The Wood Mansion's Godking rarely comes out. Thus, only a few people have seen the Wood Mansion's Godking before. However, Gu Liang, a Heavenly Deity with a very high seniority, had still seen the Wood Mansion's Godking before. The five of them immediately moved to the side of the road.

A male and a female. They both wore a cyan colored silk gown. The two of them were respectfully walking behind. These two are the personal attendants of the Wood Mansion's Godking. They had followed the Wood Mansion's Godking for a very long time now. The two of them were both High Level Heavenly Deities.

Before the two of them was a man with an indifferent smile on his face, the Wood Mansion's Godking... Jiang Lan. Jiang Lan wore a black and gold silk gown. He was radiating an ancient aura from his body.

The number of people in the Wood Mansion was extremely low. There were a total of only twelve disciples. However, no one dared to be disrespectful toward the people from the Wood Mansion.

When Jiang Lan reached the entrance of the Wood Mansion, he had slightly noticed the five people far away. He merely lightly smiled and then proceeded to walk pass the gates and into the inside of the Wood Mansion.

"Chu Ji, how is Li'er right now?" While walking in the winding corridor, Jiang Lan asked the male attendant behind him.

Chu Ji had a smile on his face. He said. "Your Lordship, Miss

Li'er has been extremely happy these past days. This was especially true after she obtained information regarding young master Qin Yu. However, young master Qin Yu had brought himself a relatively large situation this time around. He had caused numerous Heavenly Deities of the eastern region of the Divine Realm to want to cause him troubles. Even the western region, southern region, southwestern region and numerous other places have Heavenly Deities that have heard about this matter and proceeded toward Yuchi City. Miss Li'er has also been worried for young master Qin Yu because of that."

The female attendant Ji Shao also smiled and said. "Miss Li'er has truly been working real hard on her training these days. When she returned from the Mortal Realm, she was merely at the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. Never had I anticipated that in such a short amount of time, she had already reached the peak of Mid Level Heavenly Deity. For young master Qin Yu, Miss Li'er have truly bore a lot of hardships."

Jiang Lan had a cheerful smile on his face. "What I admire the most about Little Yu is the trace of true emotions that still remains in the depths of his heart. It is no wonder that A'Mei would choose him." Having spoken up till here, Jiang Lan's expression grew a bit bleak.

"Your Lordship." Ji Shao and Chu Ji glanced at each other. The two of them both knew about how great of a shock what happened back then was to their Lord 'Jiang Lan'.

Jiang Lan returned to the present after a short moment of time. He tranquilly smiled and said. "It's fine. According to what I have

investigated, Little Yu's strength has yet to even reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage. However, he was able to create such a powerful prestige for himself. Little Yu's potential is still pretty great. Merely, this child is still a bit softhearted. I am afraid that he might not be able to win against that child from the Zhou Clan."

"Softhearted? Didn't Your Lordship like young master Qin Yu precisely because of that?" Said Ji Shao with a smile.

Jiang Lan immediately smiled.

"Let's not talk about this, let's not talk about this. I am still extremely confident in Little Yu. He has succeeded the Bewitching God Temple and his comprehension of formation arrays is pretty good too. Furthermore, he has that mysterious and strange martial technique. I believe he is extraordinary... If he were to have sufficient time, he ought to be able to satisfy my big brother." Said Jiang Lan with a smile on his face. He then continued to walk.

The Wood Mansion was extremely large. It was a large mansion that possessed seven entrances and seven exits. There were a total of four gardens. As for Li'er, she lived in a pavilion building inside the Wood Mansion and had two maids attending her.

In the location that Li'er lived in, there was a garden before her building. This garden did not have any flowers or plants. It merely had a nearly ten meter tall black tree with a thickness that a person can hug.

At this moment, inside this garden, there were two maids

chatting with each other. Because Li'er was undergoing meditation training, the two of them naturally couldn't disturb her.

“Big Sis A'Lian, this black tree that's only ten meters tall is said to be as old as the Wood Mansion.” Said a purple clothed woman as she pointed towards the black tree.

The green clothed 'A'Lian' who was beside her shook her head and said. “That shouldn't be very likely. This Wood Mansion is said to be ten quadrillion years old. It is about as old as the entire Divine Realm. What sort of tree would only be this big after growing for so long?”

[TL: $1 \cdot 10^{16}$ years old, I know that IET wrote that the Divine Realm was a hundred million and two quadrillion years old. I think this might be a mistranslation in my part due to his writing. This is the raws: 一亿两千万亿 which roughly translated to one hundred million twenty million one hundred million years. Which after some time I figured it was $1.000000002 \cdot 10^{24}$ years. However, it would appear that IET meant one hundred twenty million one hundred million years. Which means the Divine Realm was twelve quadrillion years old. ($1.2 \cdot 10^{16}$). Don't blame me, I don't think IET knows how to number...] [Kulops: that had been bugging me for so long...] [Robin: Finally, clarity! :D]

“Big Sis A'Lian, you shouldn't doubt it. This was something that I heard Lord Chu Ji and other Lords mentioning while they were chatting. This black tree, I believe it's name was something like Ancient Ironwood Tree!” Said that purple clothed woman.

“Liu Xiang, you said Ancient Ironwood Tree? What sort of tree is

an Ancient Ironwood Tree?” This A’Lian has never heard about the great name of the Ancient Ironwood Tree.

That Liu Xiang was about to explain when she saw the three people walking in from the entrance of the garden. She immediately stood up. A’Lian also promptly stood up after seeing her standing up. The two of them respectfully stood to the side. “Your Lordship.”

Jiang Lan nodded. He glanced at that Ancient Ironwood Tree.

This Ancient Ironwood Tree was the oldest and most precious tree in the entire Divine Realm. At the same time, it was also the sole Ancient Ironwood Tree. Back then, when Jiang Lan reached the Godking level, he just so happened to find a sapling of an Ancient Ironwood Tree. After that, when he established his mansion, he placed this Ancient Ironwood Tree inside his Wood Mansion.

This Ancient Ironwood Tree was indeed as old as the entire Wood Mansion.

“Chu Ji, the two of you can stay down here.” Jiang Lan ordered his attendants and then proceeded to walk up the stairs. He directly reached the pavilion and the entrance of the pavilion opened by itself.

Inside the pavilion was Li’er sitting cross-legged on top of a praying mat. On her body was a loose white gown. Her exposed skin was white like cream. Her pair of eyes were lightly closed. Her

long beautiful hair reached the ground. She had an extremely serene expression.

The corners of Jiang Lan's mouth was slightly raised. "Li'er."

In an instant, a peculiar change occurred in space where the pavilion was located in. It was as if the space here have been isolated from the outside world. Li'er also naturally woke up.

At the instant she saw Jiang Lan, Li'er immediately blossomed to a smile. At the moment her smile blossomed, it was as if the entire world paled in comparison to her.

"Uncle Lan, you've returned? Did you manage to obtain information regarding big brother Qin Yu?" Li'er stood up hurriedly. Her long hair started to drift all the way down to her buttocks.

Jiang Lan smiled and nodded. "Oh you, you haven't seen your Uncle Lan in so long yet the first thing you do after seeing me isn't asking how your Uncle Lan is, but instead you directly ask about your big brother Qin Yu. This is truly..."

"Uncle Lan!" Li'er's face instantly turned red.

[TL: I would like to point out that IET used a very confusing word. He used 门人 which literally translates to gate/door man. So my first thought was that it should be gate guard or something similar. However, as I continued reading, it seems to be disciple

and gate guard just seemed to be very off. This could make sense because 門 could also mean sect/school. So sect man → disciple. This is just extremely confusing because disciple is usually written as 弟子 in chinese... but this sounds a lot more logical than a doorman or twelve doormen...]

Chapter 42: Bad Situation

Jiang Lan was beaming with cheerful smiles. He walked to the side and sat on a chair. Li'er also walked over to Jiang Lan and sat on a chair beside him.

Jiang Lan closely looked at Li'er. He nodded satisfiedly and said. "Your cultivation speed's pretty decent. Continue to train hard so that you can reach the High Level Heavenly Deity by the time you see Little Yu again."

"Mn." Li'er face was still slightly red. Soon after, she asked. "Uncle Lan, over a thousand years ago, that information that was spread out from the eastern region of the Divine Realm had provoked that many Heavenly Deities to want to chase and kill big brother Qin Yu. How is the situation now? Is big brother Qin Yu okay?"

Li'er was still worried about Qin Yu.

Jiang Lan chuckled and said. "Rest assured, in these thousand plus years, Little Yu has never shown himself. I have even searched the entire Divine Realm and also did not manage to discover him. I reckon that he must be in my Jiang Lan's Realm."

Even Jiang Lan could not imagine that Qin Yu was actually able to create his own world.

"Jiang Lan's Realm... Uncle Lan, thank you." Said Li'er

thankfully. Li'er knew very well that Jiang Lan's Realm was a major contributor to helping her big brother Qin Yu stay alive for so long. Furthermore, she also knew about the importance the Jiang Lan's Realm held to Uncle Lan. How could Li'er possibly not be thankful of Uncle Lan giving his first Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to Qin Yu?

Jiang Lan shook his head and said. "Well then, let's not talk about this anymore. You ought to know that with my strength... it is very unlikely for me to use Jiang Lan's Realm. Only if a True Great War of the Divine Realm were to occur would I be forced to use the Jiang Lan's Realm!"

"True Great War of the Divine Realm?" Confused, Li'er asked. "There are differences between the wars of the Divine Realm?"

"The Great War of the Divine Realm that occurs once even six billions years is merely the battle that the masses of the Divine Realm know about. However, in actuality, there are a lot of things that ordinary people and even Heavenly Deities do not know about. Well then, when it is time for you to know about these things, I will tell you about them. What you need to do right now is to continue training wholeheartedly." Comforted Jiang Lan.

"Mn." Li'er nodded her head obediently.

Li'er suddenly said. "Uncle Lan, a while back, my Imperial Father came to my place and talked with me."

The smile on Jiang Lan's face have instantly vanished.

“When did this occur?” Jiang Lan asked.

Li'er pondered for a moment and then said. “Roughly three hundred years ago. At that time, Uncle Lan, you just happened to not be in the Floating Snow City. My Imperial Father conducted a heart-to-heart chat with me...” Li'er had an expression of helplessness on her face.

If her Imperial Father were to force her to marry someone, then Li'er would rather die than submit. In that sort of situation, there was nothing that her Imperial Father could do to her.

However, when her Imperial Father conduct a heart-to-heart chat with her, this instead caused her to feel helpless.

“Big brother still hasn't given up?” Two streams of air were shot out from Jiang Lan's nostrils. “Li'er, how about this. From today on, I will leave a clone in the Wood Mansion. I shall see if my big brother would come over again!”

Li'er immediately felt a burst of relaxation.

There were Three Great Godkings in the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. Among them, the Utmost North Sage Emperor and the Wood Mansion's Godking had reached the Godking level a very very long time ago. The two of them possessed the strongest strength. When compared to the other Godking of the Floating Snow City, the Heaven's Heart Godking, their strength was a lot greater than his.

Li'er knew very well that while her Imperial Father might not give face to the Heaven's Heart Godking, he would not genuinely fight with Uncle Lan.

This was especially true because her Imperial Father still owed her Uncle Lan!

[Robin: As in, Her father still owed Jiang Lan a favor, not as in he still owed her "a Uncle Lan" :P]

"Well then, Li'er, you can ease your mind and continue to stay here. There is no need for you to concern yourself with other matters." Jiang Lan stood up. Li'er also promptly stood up to see Jiang Lan off.

Jiang Lan smiled cheerfully and then walked out from the pavilion. He walked down the staircase and left.

"Your Lordship." Chu Ji and Ji Shao, the two attendants that had followed Jiang Lan for the longest time followed behind Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan still had the scene of Li'er training quietly in his mind. "Li'er looks exactly like her when she's training!" Upon thinking of this, Jiang Lan felt a burst of heartache.

Even now, Jiang Lan was unable to forget...

The figure that had fallen from the sky, the two most sparking, translucent and dazzling tears that slid down her face and the desolate smile that she still had on her exquisite beautiful face before her death.

That scene was forever carved on Jiang Lan's soul! Forever, he would never forget it!

"A'Mei, you've chosen Li'er and Little Yu. Thus, I will use my life to protect them!" Said Jiang Lan resolutely.

Eastern region of the Divine Realm. Inside Yuchi City.

When the Dark Curtain of Night of the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City covered the Divine Realm, Yuchi City was also covered in a layer of darkness. According to the rules of Yuchi City, in night time, no one was allowed to walk the streets.

In the majority of the locations of Yuchi City, quietness resumed. However, there were privileged existences in any location. Likewise, there were some special places.

The Pity Fragrant Building was an extremely bustling place in the Yuchi City. Especially at night, this place would be brightly lit.

There was no army that would come here to investigate. That was because those who could step into the Pity Fragrant Building possessed either status or wealth. During any given day, there were always people from the upper echelons of Yuchi City gathered

here.

The Pity Fragrant Building occupied an extremely huge region. Within it were numerous different areas.

Inside the Guest Welcoming Hall of the Pity Fragment Building.

The Guest Welcoming Hall was the largest hall in the entire Pity Fragment Building. However, there were not many seats in the Guest Welcoming Hall. There were only a total of twenty four seats. One must spend an extremely large number of Divine Spiritual Stones in order to be qualified to sit in one of those seats.

At this moment in the Guest Welcoming Hall, there were eighteen females wearing extremely thin gauze dresses while dancing a special dance. The gauze dresses that these eighteen females were wearing were so thin that one could practically see through to their naked bodies.

However, the dance that these eighteen girls danced gave off a sense of relaxation. It was an exceptionally beautiful sensation that causes one to completely ignore one's carnal desires.

There were twelve seats on either sides of the Guest Welcoming Hall. The seats were arranged in pairs.

At this moment, Qin Yu was sitting in one of the seats.

“Xi Shuang, to be honest, I truly admire that Qin Yu. He is

merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity yet he dared to kill all the way to the Black Dragon Pool and even killed a Low Level Heavenly Deity of the Black Dragon Pool while seriously injuring the other two. Even that Lord Black Dragon has hidden himself. Amazing, truly amazing.” Said that fatty beside Qin Yu to Qin Yu.

This fatty was called ‘Chu Liuqing.’ Or, according to the fatty, ‘one must always show mercy.’

[TL: This fat dude’s name is Chu Liuqing. Liuqing is his name, which also means show mercy or forgiveness. So this fatty’s name is basically, Chu SpareMe. Which he thus decided to make a pun out of his name saying ‘one must always spare others.’]

“Fatty Chu, I’ve heard that many people want to kill that Qin Yu for the treasures that he possesses.” Qin Yu said. Qin Yu had investigated the rumor in Yuchi City for some time now and had discovered that there were actually many different versions of the rumor.

The reason why rumors were called rumors was because even if the rumors were real at the beginning, the more they spread the more excessive they become.

“Heh, treasures?” Fatty Chu’s stealthy tiny black eyes glanced at the beautiful women that’s dancing before him. He then humped and said. “What sort of treasures does that Qin Yu have? No one knows for certain. There are people saying that Qin Yu possesses two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, a large number of other treasures, a Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus and a remarkable ability. Fucking hell, who do those people spreading

the rumors think that Qin Yu is? He's merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Did they think that he was a Godking? That many treasures! I don't believe it one bit."

Fatty Chu pulled Qin Yu's arm and said. "Hey, Xi Shuang, I've heard another version that's even more exaggerated. There's actually people saying that Qin Yu possessed a remarkable ability similar to that of 'teleportation.' Bullfuckingshit. Whoever it was that was spreading this rumor truly wasn't even thinking logically. Truly laughable."

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

However, Qin Yu was thinking in his heart. "Fatty Chu, I actually possess even more treasures than in the rumors that are being spread around. Furthermore, I also know how to teleport. Unfortunately for you, I cannot tell you about this!"

Among all the different versions of the rumors, there was some similarities... 'Qin Yu definitely possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Qin Yu possessed some treasures and Qin Yu was a Low Level Heavenly Deity!'

"Fatty Chu." Said an old man beside him with a smile on his face. "I've heard you talking about that Qin Yu. Let me tell you, you'd best believe me, that Qin Yu definitely possesses a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and possesses fire attribute treasures. He is merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity. For him to have that many treasures, there are definitely a lot of people that wanted to take them from him."

Fatty Chu knew that old man. After all, the two of them frequently visit this Pity Fragrant Building.

“He is merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity? You make it sound so easy. If Qin Yu was in front of you, would you dare say the same thing?” Said Fatty Chu with a mocking tone.

Heavenly Deities; the number of Heavenly Deities in the Divine Realm was extremely small.

A Heavenly Deity would only appear among a million Deities. Over half of all the Heavenly Deities that originated from Yuchi City were gathered at Mount Dazzling Gold. The number of Heavenly Deities that ended up staying in Yuchi City was less than a hundred.

And among all those Heavenly Deities, the majority of them were in seclusion training. For the Heavenly Deities that would come to enjoy the pleasures of life in a place like the Pity Fragrant Building, it was extremely rare if a single one of them were to show up.

“That Tan Jiu plotted to try to kill me or perhaps he was trying to force me to not dare show myself. However, it would appear now that the might of the rumors are still within a limit that I can bear.”

Qin Yu gulped the wine in the wine cup in his hand.

What Qin Yu feared the most was having his ‘teleportation’ or the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus discovered.

However it would appear that the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus had never appeared in the rumors. There was merely rumors regarding the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus. Furthermore, among the different rumors, the ones regarding teleportation were the ones that had the least number of people believing it.

“This Tan Jiu, he did not publicize the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus and only mentioned the Seven Colored Magnificent Lotus, could it be...” Qin Yu had a thought. “Could this Tan Jiu be trying to become the oriole from behind that stalks the mantis as it stalks the cicada? He was afraid if he mentioned the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus, experts too powerful would come and then he would not be able to obtain the treasures?”

This Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was definitely precious enough to attract High Level Heavenly Deities to come. It might even attract a Godking or two.

In the Guest Welcoming Hall, the eighteen practically naked female dancers had withdrawn.

What replaced them was a beautiful young woman who wore a crimson colored qipao looking gown. She looked around at everyone present and then said. “Everyone, please be quiet. Right now, we shall present the ‘Qin and Xiao Duet’ who have ascended from the Flying Rise Realm. I believe everyone knows about the skill these twin sisters have in the Qin and Xiao. Everyone should be very familiar with the two of them. Thus, I believe there is no

need for me to further introduce the two of them. And today, it is the date of the once-a-year performance from the two of them.”

[TL: Qin is Guqin. A chinese plucked string instrument. Xiao is a chinese flute instrument.]

“Ha, the reason why I came today was precisely to hear the performance of the Qin and Xiao Dual.” Fatty Chu was the first to cry out.

In an instant, the Guest Welcoming Hall had grown bustling with noise and excitement.

As for Qin Yu, he started to drink wine out of his wine cup as he calmly looked to the two beautiful woman performing in the side hall beside the Guest Welcoming Hall. There was only a pearl curtain blocking the Guest Welcoming Hall from the side hall.

The sounds of the Qin and the Xiao resonated through the Guest Welcoming Hall like bird-cries. Everyone in the Guest Welcoming Hall felt as if they have entered into a world of Qin and Xiao. They were completely immersed in the music and have forgotten about their surroundings.

In the entire Guest Welcoming Hall, only Qin Yu remained sober.

While the music of the Qin and Xiao was sounding, Qin Yu suddenly saw two same looking males walking in from the entrance of the Guest Welcoming Hall.

“Two Low Level Heavenly Deities?” Qin Yu was slightly shocked as he looked over. The attendant outside the Guest Welcoming Hall was simply unable to block these two men at all. After the two of them had entered the Guest Welcoming Hall, they proceeded to quietly listen to the sound of the Qin and Xiao.

When the performance was over.

These two cold looking men both started clapping cheerfully. One of them spoke and said. “Never had I expected that the Yuchi City would actually have experts of music that reached such level with the Qin and the Xiao.”

The crimson gowned woman who was originally the program hostess promptly walked over. “Lords Heavenly Deities, welcome to our Pity Fragrant Building.” This woman’s eyesight was extremely pungent. She actually managed to tell that these two were Heavenly Deities.

“There are quite many Heavenly Deities coming to the Pity Fragrant Building recently. Practically all of them came from outside Yuchi City. They all came for that Qin Yu. These two Heavenly Deities ought to be here for Qin Yu too.” Said Fatty Chu to Qin Yu in a low voice while smiling.

“Oh?”

Qin Yu’s eyebrows were raised.

It would appear that a lot of people thought him to be a Low Level Heavenly Deity that was easy to be bullied.

“I’ve heard that the Heaven Numbered Pavilion of your Pity Fragrant Building was pretty famous. Prepare two Heaven Numbered Pavilions for us two brothers.” Proudly said a Low Level Heavenly Deity among the two.

That crimson gowned sweet and charming woman promptly said. “Lords Heavenly Deities, our Pity Fragrant Building only has a total of three Heaven Numbered Pavilions. As for these three Heaven Numbered Pavilions, they have been rented by three other Heavenly Deities for several hundred years already. Even many of the Earth Numbered Pavilions were rented by Heavenly Deities.”

“Go and tell them that we are the Wu Clan Brothers. I believe they would know what to do then.” Said one of the men proudly.

That crimson gowned woman lowered her voice and said. “Lords Heavenly Deities, the three Lords Heavenly Deities that have rented the three Heaven Numbered Pavilions, two of them are Mid Level Heavenly Deities. As for the other one... he is the boss of the two Heavenly Deities!”

These two Wu Clan Brothers were instantly startled.

Qin Yu cannot help himself from frowning. “They’ve all come for me? The two Heavenly Deities that lived in the Heaven Numbered Pavilions, two of them are Mid Level Heavenly Deities... and the

other one, could he be a High Level Heavenly Deity?”

If it was a High Level Heavenly Deity, it would also be hard for Qin Yu to handle him.

Chapter 43: Appearance

Inside the Guest Welcoming Palace of the Pity Fragrant Building.

The Wu Clan Brothers, who were originally extremely haughty and grim, upon hearing that the three Heaven Numbered Pavilions were rented out by Heavenly Deities, with the weakest being a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, immediately no longer dared to act arrogant.

If a Low Level Heavenly Deity wanted to compete with a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, without Heaven-defying weapons like the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they'd practically be courting death.

“Lords Heavenly Deities, have the two of you finished deciding where to live?” Said that charming crimson gowned woman with a soft voice. Her pair of bright and intelligent eyes were staring at the two people before her.

And at this moment, the other people in the Guest Welcoming Hall, including the fatty Chu Liuqing and Qin Yu under his alias of Xi Shuang, were all looking at these two Heavenly Deities. The Wu Clan Brothers' expressions grew a bit unsightly after being watched by this group of people. Their faces had even turned a bit pale and purplish.

After all, their attitude earlier was a bit overly arrogant. And now, it had become hard for them to back off.

“Big brother, let’s just stay in the Earth Numbered Pavilions.” Wu Liu’s expression was unsightly. He looked to his older brother and said to him via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Wu Gang nodded. He then looked at the people within the Guest Welcoming Pavilion with a fierce glare. Fatty Chu and them were so scared that they immediately started smiling. Only then did Wu Gan become satisfied. He then looked to the red gowned woman. In a cold voice, he said. “Prepare two Earth Numbered Pavilions for us. Furthermore, those maids that are to serve us, if they cannot please us, do not blame us for ripping them apart.”

The red gowned woman immediately displayed a lovable smile and said. “Lord’s Heavenly Deities can rest assured. They will definitely please Your Lordships.”

“Humph.” Wu Gan coldly humped. He then walked out from the Guest Welcoming Hall together with Wu Liu.

After the Wu Clan Brothers left the Guest Welcoming Hall, the Guest Welcoming Hall that was under an oppressive atmosphere instantly became bustling with noise. Everyone in the Guest Welcoming Hall began to chat about the two Heavenly Deities from earlier. Then they also began to chat about the other Heavenly Deities that were staying in the Pity Fragrant Building. This conversation eventually lead to the goal of these Heavenly Deities... Qin Yu.

“That Qin Yu is most definitely afraid of all these Heavenly

Deities gathered in the Yuchi City to kill him. That must be the reason why he hasn't shown himself for over a thousand years." The conversation topic of the Guest Welcoming Hall turned to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu himself could only smile helplessly.

"I fear others? During these past thousand and eight hundred years, I had absolutely no idea what was happening outside." Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

"You all should stop chipping and chirping over here. That Qin Yu managed to create such a fame for himself in the Black Dragon Pool and had shown that ordinary Low Level Heavenly Deities are no match for him. If he doesn't have some skills and tricks, how could he dare do such a thing? You all should wait for that Qin Yu to show up for it would definitely be a great show once he does show up." Said Fatty Chu as he shook his head. As he continued to speak, he stood up.

"Well then, everyone, you all can continue to chat here. As for I, I shall be going to my pavilion to rest." Fatty Chu cupped his hand to everyone present.

"Xi Shuang, let's go. We shall go have a rest together." Said Fatty Chu to Qin Yu beside him. He then tried to pulled Qin Yu to leave the Guest Welcoming Hall. Qin Yu moved his hand and dodged the pull.

He stood up and said with a light smile. "Fatty Chu, we can just

walk together.”

There were not many Earth Numbered Pavilions Buildings. During the moment when Qin Yu and Chu Liuqing checked into the Pity Fragrant Building, it just so happened that there were only two Earth Numbered Pavilions Buildings remaining. This caused Chu Liuqing to be incessantly cheerful.

“The maids of the Man Numbered Pavilions Buildings when compared with those maids of the Earth Numbered Pavilion Buildings are practically of two different worlds. Xi Shuang, this building is mine and that building is yours. We shall see each other again tomorrow.”

Said Fatty Chu as he proceeded to walk toward his pavilion.

Vast and various flowers were blossoming. The creek water was babbling. Within the peach garden, there were a couple pavilion buildings. Qin Yu saw Fatty Chu walked toward the entrance of his pavilion building and began to hear the cheerful and noisy sound of women.

“Maids? It seems more like the brothels of the Mortal Realm. Merely, they are of higher quality. Each and every one of those women are gorgeous enough to shame a nation.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. He then proceeded to walk towards his own pavilion building.

Having reached the Deity level, one could change one’s appearance however one wanted to. Thus, even the maids in the

Man Numbered Pavilions possessed appearance that greatly surpassed the so called 'national beauties' of the Mortal Realm. At the same time, these people came from different cosmic spaces, possessed different circumstances, different fates and different temperaments.

Under the Dark Curtains of Light, only the hazy crimson light from the two sides of the entrance of the Pavilion Buildings remained open. Walking on the little pebble walkway, Qin Yu was able to see the reflection of the light from the lantern on the water surface of the brook.

The delicate fragrance of peach flowers. The blurry lights.

In this sort of circumstances, Qin Yu saw two beautiful maids with skin as tender and soft as that of infants. The two maids walked out from the entrance of the pavilion with one on the left and the other on the right. With a soft voice, they greeted Qin Yu. "Your Lordship."

Their voices was like those of kittens. Just hearing their voices brought about a comfortable sensation.

"No wonder Fatty Chu and them frequently visit this place." Qin Yu lightly smiled. He then casually entered into the pavilion. Under the care of the two maids, he cleansed himself.

The light in the room was hazy.

Qin Yu glanced at the two maids before him. He lightly smiled and said. “Well then, the two of you should be tired too. You can withdraw yourselves and go rest. Do not come and disturb me without my permission.”

Qin Yu must admit that the Earth Numbered Pavilion’s maids were indeed extraordinary beautiful women and no ordinary people could resist their charms.

“Yes, Your Lordship.” The two maids said softly with a slight disappointment. Then they glanced at Qin Yu before started to walk away. As for Qin Yu himself, he started to lay down on the bed.

“It’s been a long time since I’ve slept like this.” Qin Yu cannot help but admit that after being served by the two maids, he had a sense of lazy coziness all over. Qin Yu lightly closed his eyes.

After the night.

The Dark Curtains of Light have departed. The Light of Daytime have arrived.

“It’s been a long time since I last had such a cozy feeling.” Qin Yu felt extremely relaxed. Ever since he started training, it had been an extremely long time since he had slept like this.

The door to the room was opened. The two maids were already outside Qin Yu’s door. With a soft voice, they greeted him. “Your

Lordship, please allow us to ready you.”

“There’s no need. The two of you can go rest. I still have important matters to take care of.” Qin Yu really does have matters that he must attend to. Thus, those two maids could only watch Qin Yu leave the place.

Qin Yu had already decided in his heart: “Since the rumors have already spread through the Divine Realm and have caused that many Heavenly Deities to cause me trouble, I also cannot continue to hide myself. Since they want to create troubles for me, I must take up their challenges.”

When Qin Yu walked out of the Pity Fragrant Building, he actually saw Wu Gang and Wu Liu in the road ahead of him. Wu Gang and Wu Liu have only arrived at the Yuchi City yesterday. Thus, the two of them have decided to first go check out the tracks of Qin Yu and continue to slowly wait for Qin Yu if they were unable to find any tracks.

“Big brother, where should we go to find that Qin Yu?” Wu Liu asked.

Wu Gang had already thought about this problem before. He smiled and said. “Second brother, according to my estimation, that Qin Yu is either hiding in the region around Mount Bewitch You, or has already left the range of Yuchi City’s territory.”

“Oh?” Wu Liu was a bit confused by his older brother’s judgement.

Wu Gang displayed a confident expression. “If he dared to take on the killing intents of all these Heavenly Deities, then he would not run away and would naturally remain in the surrounding of his old headquarters. If he was afraid... then, after over a thousand years, he would’ve already left the territory of Yuchi City.”

Wu Liu nodded.

“Second brother, we must definitely be careful when trying to kill Qin Yu. Although the two of us are both peak Low Level Heavenly Deities and have never lost to any Low Level Heavenly Deities when we join hands, this Qin Yu possesses a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. We cannot be careless.”

“Big brother, you can rest assured. I am well aware of this.” Wu Liu’s expression turned serious.

Soon after, Wu Liu and Wu Gang proceeded to leave Yuchi City and advanced towards the direction of Mount Bewitch You.

While Wu Liu and Wu Gang were still enroute, Qin Yu had already arrived at a wilderness region beside Mount Bewitch You. Of course, Qin Yu had used his teleportation to arrive there. After a thousand and eight hundred plus years, Mount Bewitch You, that had been burned to a barren mountain, already had new flowers, plants and trees growing.

However, the enormous mountain fire from back then caused a change in the structure of Mount Bewitch You. It had even created

an enormous waterfall.

“Back then, Mount Bewitch You was destroyed by fire. Today, I shall once again occupy this Mount Bewitch You and greet the guests that have come from all over the Divine Realm. I reckon that this group of guests will be arriving pretty soon.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Standing in the air, Qin Yu directly flew to an alpine lake on top of the Mount Bewitch You. This alpine lake was also formed after the sudden change of the Mount Bewitch You. Qin Yu created a wooden house beside this alpine lake.

“It’s not that easy to fight with me. You must first be able to pass through my formation arrays.”

Qin Yu stood on top of a large tree beside the alpine lake. He looked to his surroundings. Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. “It should be enough to use formation arrays to take care of ordinary Low Level Heavenly Deities. Only experts would require me to personally set out to take care of them.... I am now already able to set up level four formation arrays. Even if Mid Level Heavenly Deities were to show up, my level four formation arrays should be able to trap them for some time.”

Qin Yu immediately started to sit cross-legged on top of the tree. He had started to set up great formation arrays.

Right after Qin Yu set up an enormous level three Trapping Array in the surroundings of Mount Bewitch You, and had begun setting

up another great formation array, the Wu Clan Brothers arrived.

“Master, they have come.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

Uncle Fu’s ‘One Aura Amplification Array’ possessed an ability to detect that was greater than even ordinary Heavenly Deities. This ‘One Aura Amplification Array’ was a level seven formation array taught to Uncle Fu by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. It was created by him and was extremely mystical.

“They’ve come?” Qin Yu opened his eyes. “Well then, this shall be considered the first battle of me, Qin Yu, against those Heavenly Deities. Although the opponent of the first battle are merely two Low Level Heavenly Deities, I shall also give them some face and personally set off to fight them.”

Like the wind, Qin Yu descended to the ground.

The brothers Wu Gang and Wu Liu saw Mount Bewitch You in the distant. They immediately sensed that there was a surging aura at the mountain. That aura instantly caused the two of them to be on guard.

“Could it be that Qin Yu is here?” Wu Liu’s face was filled with an unbelieving expression.

No one managed to find Qin Yu in over a thousand years. Wu Liu and Wu Gang originally thought that Qin Yu was hiding on a certain mountain in the surrounding of Mount Bewitch You.

However, to their surprise, they discovered that Mount Bewitch You was actually surging with such an energy.

“Second brother, be careful.” Wu Gang had a cheerful expression on his face.

Once they thought of the legendary treasures that Qin Yu possessed, the two of them were unable to refrain their hearts from shivering.

As they approached Mount Bewitch You, Wu Gang suddenly discovered that the scene before them had changed. Although it was originally a mountain forest, it had now turned into a desolate desert.

“Big brother!” Wu Liu’s voice seemed to be slightly tensed. “We’ve entered an illusion array. It seems that it is truly Qin Yu.”

“An illusion array is nothing serious. Stay still for a moment.” Wu Gang started to twist the space surrounding him. He then slowly spread out the distortion. One could easily cause the surroundings to return to normal after controlling the change in space.

The desolate desert that originally surrounded them disappeared. Wu Liu also appeared beside him.

“Second brother, we must stay close to each other. You follow behind me as we continue forward. I originally was not very

certain, but after seeing this great formation array, I am certain that Qin Yu is definitely here!” Wu Gang’s gloomy eyes burst forth with a radiant light.

Wu Liu also nodded.

“Haha... welcome to Mount Bewitch You. As my first group of visitors, I, Qin Yu, will personally welcome the two of you.” A clear and bright voice sounded.

“Mn?” Wu Gang and Wu Liu’s expressions changed. Almost instantly, the two of them had their backs against each other. They were extremely alert.

Low Level Heavenly Deities do not possess a very strong control of the space. Thus, the range of their spatial distortion was not great either.

Right when the Wu Clan Brothers were on their guards...

“Bang!” A scarlet sword silhouette suddenly appeared from over ten meters away. The sword silhouette appeared too suddenly and was extremely fast. By the time the two brothers managed to discover it, they were only able to take out their curved blades and proceed to block the incoming swords alongside each other.

After blocking the scarlet sword for a short period of time, the scarlet sword silhouette chopped the two curved blades in half.

Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were simply unable to defend against a High Quality Divine Artifact with the special characteristic of ‘sharpness.’

“Puchi!”

Slashed apart at the waist!

Wu Liu and Wu Gang were instantly chopped in half.

“Ah~~~ show yourself!” Wu Gang shouted. Wu Liu was also filled with fury. At the same time, they started to agitate their Jade Blood Golden Pellet to reform their bodies.

The brilliant scarlet sword silhouettes once again filled the entire view of the two people.

Wu Gang and Wu Liu did not have any power to resist at all. Merely, all of these sword silhouettes were horizontal. They continued to beat the two’s body for several hundreds of times and caused the two of them to vomit blood unceasingly. Even their Nascent Souls were trembling.

At the same time, a black clothed youth appeared.

Qin Yu had finally shown himself. Merely, at this moment, neither Wu Liu nor Wu Gang had the slightest power to resist. Qin Yu raised his left hand. A stone pagoda appeared in his palm.

The stone pagoda was shot out. It flew following the wind and then started growing. In an instant, it had become enormous. Wu Liu and Wu Gang, who were originally heavily injured, began to feel drowsy after being attacked by the soul attack of the God Sealing Pagoda.

Qin Yu appeared behind them. He said a word to the two brothers... “Absorb!”

Chapter 44: Huge Ruckus

Wu Gang and Wu Liu, who were originally heavily injured, were knocked into a muddle headed state after taking on the soul attack from the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure God Sealing Pagoda. Thus, the two of them did not have the slightest amount of power to resist the absorbing energy of the God Sealing Pagoda.

Just like that, the two of them were absorbed into the God Sealing Pagoda.

Right after being absorbed into the God Sealing Pagoda, Wu Gang and Wu Liu were completely woken up right away. At the same time, the two of them also sensed the binding placed onto their souls by the God Sealing Pagoda.

They knew that they had already become Qin Yu's servants!

“Big brother...” Wu Liu looked to his older brother. Usually, if something major were to happen, it would always be Wu Gang who makes the decisions. However, at their current situation, Wu Gang could only smile bitterly.

Wu Gang sighed and said. “We had originally planned to follow behind other Heavenly Deities so that we could get hold of a chance to obtain a treasure or two. We can only blame ourselves for discovering Qin Yu... discovering that master was here and becoming greedy for the treasures that master possesses. We only ended up in this sort of situation because of our wishful thinking.”

The binding of the soul was an extremely serious matter. Even Godking level experts are unable to undo the binding. Only the legendary Exalted Celestials are able to undo the bindings.

The two brothers could only smile bitterly and agitate their Jade Blood Golden Pellets to recover their bodies of injuries.

After some time, Wu Gang and Wu Liu felt that they suddenly lost their ability to move freely. The two of them were sent out from the God Sealing Pagoda and appeared beside the alpine lake on top of the Mount Bewitch You.

Seeing the black gowned youth before them, Wu Gan and Wu Liu were able to clearly sense the connection between their souls. Immediately, Wu Gan and Wu Liu said. “Master.”

Qin Yu looked at the two Low Level Heavenly Deities before him.

“Uncle Fu, say, with this many Heavenly Deities being greedy for my treasures this time around, with this many Heavenly Deities that want to kill me to steal my treasures, shouldn’t I try to seize this opportunity to capture some servants?” A trace of smile appeared in Qin Yu’s eyes.

Qin Yu felt that he had too few subordinates. Seeing as he cannot always personally appear to do things, he felt that capturing some Heavenly Deities as subordinates was a pretty good thing to do.

“Back then, my old master wholeheartedly sought after the path of artifact craftsmanship. That’s the reason why he did not capture any servants. The reason why my old master left the God Sealing Pagoda for master, this old servant thinks that it was precisely so that master could use it to capture some servants.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

He turned around and looked to Wu Gang and Wu Liu who were extremely respectful toward him.

“Wu Gang, Wu Liu, from today on, the two of you are my, Qin Yu’s, servants. In normal circumstances, I will not make the two of you do anything. The two of you can just set your mind at rest and train. If you need Divine Spiritual Stones, you merely need to ask Uncle Fu for it. Remember, you must treat Uncle Fu as if he were me.” Contained within Qin Yu’s voice was a trace of imposingness.

Wu Gang and Wu Liu immediately bowed. “Yes, master!”

“Uncle Fu!” Wu Gang and Wu Liu respectfully bowed to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu nodded his head while smiling. Having two Low Level Heavenly Deities be respectful toward him was nothing extraordinary. Back during the time when he was beside Chehou Yuan, even High Level Heavenly Deities would have to treat him courteously. Otherwise, those High Level Heavenly Deities could not even enter through the gates of the Bewitching God Temple.

“Wu Gang, Wu Liu, right now I will be sending the two of you into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Remember to behave yourselves in the Jiang Lan’s Realm!” Said Qin Yu coldly. He then waved his sleeve and Wu Gang and Wu Liu disappeared while in a state of shock.

Inside the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Jiang Lan’s Realm?”

Wu Gang and Wu Liu glanced at each other. They then looked at the vast and boundless mountains surrounding them and then sensed the weak restrictions that the Jiang Lan’s Realm had toward them.

“It’s a Spatial Divine Artifact. One actually cannot see the limit of this space. Furthermore, the binding this place have on us is extremely low. Our Divine Awareness is able to cover a distance of hundreds of millions of miles. Yet, we are still unable to detect the limit. This Spatial Divine Artifact is no ordinary Spatial Divine Artifact!” Wu Gang displayed a shocked expression.

Spatial Divine Artifacts were extremely rare in the Divine Realm.

Just by knowing the fact that even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan did not like crafting Spatial Divine Artifacts, one would be able to guess that it would usually be Godkings that craft Spatial Divine Artifacts.

As for Godkings, there were only that many of them. And among them, those that are willing to craft artifacts were even fewer. Thus, one could determine how few Spatial Divine Artifacts there were.

“Big brother, this master of ours is even more amazing than what we have anticipated. With this Spatial Divine Artifact, master can just hide himself directly into this Spatial Divine Artifact should he encounter any danger. Who would be able to capture him? I reckon it’ll be very hard to break through the Spatial Divine Artifact even if the person doing it were a High Level Heavenly Deity.” Gaspd Wu Liu in admiration.

Wu Gang shook his head. He frowned and said. “No, High Level Heavenly Deities are capable of destroying a portion of the space. Once master hides himself in the Spatial Divine Artifact, the true form of the Spatial Divine Artifact is still located outside. Even if the High Level Heavenly Deity cannot break through the Spatial Divine Artifact, he would be able to create a spatial crack and throw the Spatial Divine Artifact into the spatial crack. There is still a possibility for that to happen.”

Upon thinking of this, Wu Liu was also startled.

“I hope that master does not encounter a High Level Heavenly Deity. Otherwise, we too would perish with him.” Said Wu Gang helplessly.

However, Wu Liu and Wu Gang’s knowledge and experience was actually lacking. Although ordinary Spatial Divine Artifacts might be thrown into the spatial cracks, the Jiang Lan’s Realm was

different.

As a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, regardless of how great the absorbing energy of the Divine Realm's spatial cracks was, they would still be unable to move it in the slightest.

Furthermore...

The Jiang Lan's Realm was located in the Universal World. Other than Qin Yu, there was no one else that are capable of discovering Jiang Lan's Realm.

On Mount Bewitch You. Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged on top of a large tree beside the alpine lake. His hands were forming numerous hand seals. He was setting up various formation arrays that he had managed to deduce.

Qin Yu had sat like this for half a year already.

In the half year's time, Qin Yu had already set up several hundred formation arrays. These several hundred formation arrays were concentrated in the surroundings, the waist and various other locations of Mount Bewitch You.

Regardless of who it was, regardless of what direction they attack from, they would still be attacked by the formation arrays.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was wholeheartedly setting up a level four formation array!

All the various hundreds of formation arrays that he had set up before were level three formation arrays. To the current Qin Yu, setting up several hundred level three formation arrays was not a difficult task. As for level four formation arrays... it was instead extremely hard.

“Ah, fuck, let me out!” A short robust man was angrily yelling in a certain illusion array in the surrounding of Mount Bewitch You. This man was a small fry of the Black Dragon Pool. He was out to handle matters as per his orders, and fell into the illusion array after passing by Mount Bewitch You.

“Boom!”

In a level three Killing Array. Occasionally, White Pure Flames would fire out. Several people had already lost their lives to the disastrous White Pure Flames in this location. That short and robust man that was trapped in an illusion array was actually in a much more fortunate situation compared to the people that have been trapped in this Killing Array.

“Big sis, be careful.”

In the Trapping Array, two women were walking while holding hands. The two of them were low level personnel of the Black Dragon Pool. The two sisters were lucky as they had stepped into a Trapping Array that does not possess any killing power.

In the half year's time, the two Heavenly Deities of the Black

Dragon Pool, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji, already took note of Mount Bewitch You. From the various formation arrays that had appeared on Mount Bewitch You, Daoist Liu Xu and Mei Ji both had a premonition... that Qin Yu had returned.

Having fought Qin Yu before and especially after knowing that even their boss, the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu was also defeated by Qin Yu, how would the two of them dare to go and bother Qin Yu? The two of them merely relayed this information to Tan Jiu.

Yuchi City. Inside an Earth Numbered Pavilion of the Pity Fragrant Building.

A woman and three men were gathered together. These four Heavenly Deities had come from one of the sixty four cities of the Divine Realm's eastern region, the Ouye City's number one bandit power.

This woman's name was 'Chi Hongfeng.' She was the boss among the four. Her power had reached that of a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. The three male subordinates underneath her were all Low Level Heavenly Deities.

"Big sis, we have obtained news earlier that Qin Yu has shown himself. It was precisely at Mount Bewitch You!" Said a male among the group with excitement.

Chi Hongfeng was extremely beautiful. Her elegant almond shaped eyes swept past. She frowned and said. "You said that Qin

Yu has appeared at Mount Bewitch You? Is he not afraid of death? Are you certain about this information?”

“Absolutely certain. This information is something I obtained from a person from the Black Dragon Pool. Many people from the Black Dragon Pool have been trapped in the great formation arrays at Mount Bewitch You. There were very few experts of formation arrays in the Divine Realm to begin with. I reckon that there would not be anyone bored enough to pretend to be Qin Yu here and run especially to Mount Bewitch You to set up formation arrays.” That man promptly said.

Among the three males, the youth with the shortest and smallest size said. “Big sis, I think what third brother said was very probable. If that Qin Yu didn’t run away from Yuchi City and actually dared to stay here, then it would be very probable for him to appear at Mount Bewitch You.”

Chi Hongfeng pondered for a moment. She then stood up and said. “Good, we shall immediately set off!”

“Yes, big sis.” The three males all stood up. They were all displaying excited expressions.

Not only them, this information was spread through the entire Yuchi City... The ‘delicious cake’ known as Qin Yu had returned! All the Heavenly Deities that obtained this news had started to move.

The Heavenly Deities obtained the news at different times.

However, the gap between the time they obtained the news was at most several days.

The number of greedy Heavenly Deities in the Divine Realm was truly astounding. With merely those from the eastern region of the Divine Realm, close to a hundred Heavenly Deities had gathered in Yuchi City. There were also those from the other regions of the Divine Realm. When added together, they numbered close to two hundred.

The first group of Heavenly Deities that obtained this information had already set off towards Mount Bewitch You!

Inside an ordinary building in Yuchi City, a person was currently sitting cross-legged.

This person possessed a head full of short red hair that was spiking like steel needles. With a lean and dark skinned body, this person was precisely the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu. From the battle against Qin Yu in the Black Dragon Pool, Tan Jiu had grown to fear Qin Yu.

“Spear, what sort of spear is that?” Tan Jiu was forever unable to forget about that black, with some dark yellow dots, spear.

When faced against that spear, adding on Qin Yu’s teleportation ability, Tan Jiu simply had no way to defend himself against Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, I thought that you had run back to your master. Humph, I truly never would’ve expected that you would have the balls to stay.” A fierce light shines through Tan Jiu’s eyes. “With this many Heavenly Deities gathered here, I refuse to believe that you can kill them all.”

Upon thinking about those Heavenly Deities that have gone to kill Qin Yu, Tan Jiu displayed a grim smile on his face.

“Go there, go there... Qin Yu doesn’t merely possess a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. By the time you all discover that spear of his, it would be too late for you all to run.”

Tan Jiu was able to foresee, that among all those Heavenly Deities, many of them would definitely perish in Qin Yu’s hands. However, Tan Jiu also believed that Qin Yu would ultimately be no match against all those Heavenly Deities.

“I shall be the final oriole.” Tan Jiu stood up.

Back then, he had lost eight of his clones. The loss was extremely great. However, after over a thousand and eight hundred years of recovery, he had already recovered ninety percent of his strength.

This was because he was a Nine-headed Black Dragon. As long as one of his soul remained living, the other souls could be recovered.

The news regarding Qin Yu’s appearance reached the Governor of Yuchi City, Yuchi Gonglan, in a very short period of time. At the

same time, it had also reached the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold's Huang Jing. The Utmost Northern Region's Wood Mansion's Jiang Lan and Li'er had also obtained this information.

A lot of the people of the Divine Realm had their eyes directed at this location.

There were those who were interested in watching the play and there were those who were paying extremely close attention to the situation. After all... it was extremely rare for over a hundred Heavenly Deities to battle in times of peace.

In the surroundings of Mount Bewitch You. Eight Heavenly Deities were standing in the air. And at this moment, twelve more Heavenly Deities flew over from behind. Among these twenty Heavenly Deities, eighteen of them were Low Level Heavenly Deities and two of them were Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

This group of people was the first to obtain the information and the first to rush over.

"Friends, please do not be anxious. At this moment, the entire Mount Bewitch You is covered with various different kinds of formation arrays. If we are to enter rashly, then at the very least the Low Level Heavenly Deities would definitely die." A clear and sonorous voice sounded.

The person who spoke was a middle aged man with a goatee. He was also one of the two Mid Level Heavenly Deities among the twenty Heavenly Deities.

“So it’s actually old brother Xianyu.” Chi Hongfeng flew forward. Her tight fitting red colored battle armor was stuck to her skin completely, outlining her devil like body figure.

“Seeing old brother Xianyu here, this matter will be easy to take care of now. I am quite familiar with old brother Xianyu’s accomplishments in formation arrays.” Said Chi Hongfeng with a smile on her face.

However, the Heavenly Deities gathered here are from all over the place. Not all of them were convinced about that Xianyu Yang.

Xianyu Yang coldly smiled. “You all wait here and see!” Several hundred Divine Spiritual Stones started to float above Xianyu Yang’s palm. Various seals, marks and symbols were floating above the several hundred Divine Spiritual Stones.

Soon after, like sharp arrows, the several hundred Divine Spiritual Stones started to fly toward the various locations of Mount Bewitch You.

The moment when these several hundred Divine Spiritual Stones entered the great formation arrays.

What occurred was...

“Chi Chi!” Lightning started flickering at a certain corner of the Mount Bewitch You. Countless electric snakes were roaming

through that formation array.

“Boom!” A large number of White Pure Flames suddenly covered a large formation array in the surroundings of Mount Bewitch You. This caused all the Low Level Heavenly Deities present to have a great change in their expression. Low Level Heavenly Deities were practically unable to block White Pure Flames.

Flames, Lightning, all sorts of different attribute energy attacks...

The entire Mount Bewitch You was like hell. Traps had covered the entire place. There were some places that did not give off any reaction at all. However, those places instead caused one's heart to palpitate even more. The unknown was even more scary.

The facial expressions of all twenty of these Heavenly Deities had instantly turned extremely ugly.

Chapter 45: Advance Dauntlessly In Wave Upon Wave

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged on top of the stone with his eyes closed.

“Finally finished.” Qin Yu opened his eyes. He face naturally displayed a smile. His body then moved and arrived beside the alpine lake.

Uncle Fu was currently beside the alpine lake. He immediately bowed and said. “Master, at this moment, twenty Heavenly Deities have already gathered below Mount Bewitch You. They seemed to be chatting right now. I suspect they are discussing how to break the formation arrays and come inside.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“It would be a bit troublesome for me to take care of them if they were to unite. Mn, I must use some tricks now!” Qin Yu suddenly started flying. He flew to the sky above Mount Bewitch You. The twenty Heavenly Deities at the foot of Mount Bewitch You, all managed to clearly see Qin Yu.

“Is that black clothed youth, Qin Yu?” Asked a female Low Level Heavenly Deity.

The twenty Heavenly Deities, including Xianyu Yang and Chi

Hongfeng, all stopped their discussion and looked to the far away Qin Yu.

Chi Hongfeng flew upward and toward Qin Yu. She then loudly shouted. “I am Mid Level Heavenly Deity Chi Hongfeng. Qin Yu, you, as a mere Low Level Heavenly Deity, ought to know about the gap between us. Even if you managed to hide yourself for a short while by relying on your great formation arrays, you would still end up dying by our hands in the end. As long as you hand over your treasures obediently, then I, Chi Hongfeng, shall swear upon the Heavens that I would definitely not kill you.”

“Hand over my treasures obediently?”

Qin Yu’s voice was ice-cold. “Has there ever been such a charity like that? Although I, Qin Yu, might be a mere Low Level Heavenly Deity, do you all actually possess the ability to kill me?”

At this moment, the twenty Heavenly Deities started discussing with each other through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Big brother, this Qin Yu is currently in the sky and not in mountain. There are no formation arrays in the sky. As long as our speed is fast enough... we might be able to kill Qin Yu by seizing this opportunity.”

“That Xuanyu Yang and Chi Hongfeng are both Mid Level Heavenly Deities. If we were to follow behind them, we would definitely not be able to get any treasures in the end. Let’s go and capture Qin Yu with our fastest speed!”

At this moment, many Heavenly Deities had been aroused by Qin Yu's appearance.

After all, once Qin Yu hid himself inside the great formation arrays, they would be unable to find out where he would be at all. If they wanted to kill Qin Yu then, they would have to break through the formation arrays one by one. However, since Qin Yu was in the air, it meant that they had an opportunity to kill him!

“Everyone, you must definitely not alert Qin Yu.” Said Xianyu Yang via his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Xianyu Yang was naturally able to guess what everyone was thinking. However... would these Low Level Heavenly Deities listen to Xianyu Yang's commands? Right when Xianyu Yang turned his head back to look at Qin Yu, six Low Level Heavenly Deities instantly entered into the ground.

The ground was filled with soil.

With the strength of Low Level Heavenly Deities, moving through the ground was not a difficult task. All six of them were proceeding toward the other side of Mount Bewitch You through the ground. All of them were thinking of rushing toward Qin Yu from a location that he cannot see and then killing him with a single move!

“A group of disgraces!” Xianyu Yang instantly discovered that six Low Level Heavenly Deities have disappeared and started to

display an enraged expression. “These dumbasses truly do not know how the word ‘death’ is written.”

As for Chi Hongfeng, she remained silent. She merely smiled as she looked at Xianyu Yang.

In order to capture Qin Yu, she must rely on this formation array expert Xianyu Yang. Although he was considered a formation array expert, he was merely able to be considered as one amongst the group of bandits.

After all, ordinarily, one must learn through the scrolls of formation arrays in order to become an expert of formation arrays. Unless one possessed a significant background, it was simply impossible for one to learn those formation arrays of the Divine Realm. For true masters of formation arrays, they are either super experts themselves, possess a very powerful sect or were born into powerful clans.

However, what about bandits?

It was truly hard to find a master of formation arrays among those bandits that could match up against Qin Yu.

“Old brother Xianyu, how much certainty do you have in breaking the formation arrays?” Asked Chi Hongfeng as she smiled.

Xianyu Yang already had an idea about it when he tested the

might of the formation arrays earlier. He immediately smiled and said. “As long as everyone listen to me, I have absolute certainty in breaking the formation arrays. Merely... it might take some time to break through them!”

Although Xianyu Yang did not have the guidance of formation array experts, he had researched the scrolls of formation arrays that he managed to obtain for over billions of years. Thus, he managed to, with great difficulty, reach the peak level of level three formation arrays. Xianyu Yang’s talent in the formation arrays was not high nor does he have the guidance of experts. He merely managed to reach his level of accomplishment through researching formation arrays for a long time.

However, the overwhelming majority of the formation arrays that Qin Yu had set up were level three formation arrays. Only the three formation arrays located in the most center region of Mount Bewitch You were level four formation arrays. For level three formation arrays, Xianyu Yang possessed enough strength to break them.

“Good. In that case we shall follow behind you, old brother Xianyu...” Chi Hongfeng only managed to speak half of what she wanted to say when she suddenly stopped. She looked to Qin Yu who was in the sky. That was because she saw two figures rapidly charging toward Qin Yu from behind him.

Qin Yu seemed to not have realized.

“If you all have the ability, then come and catch me.” Qin Yu said to the direction of Chi Hongfeng and Xianyu Yang. He then started

falling downward.

The two people that were charging at him from behind were startled.

“Wretched. This Qin Yu got lucky. Humph. He’s inside that great formation array, after him!” Said the leader among the two people via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Even now the two of them still thought that Qin Yu had yet to discover them and had merely been lucky.

And at this moment, from a different direction to the side and back of Qin Yu came four more people rapidly rushing toward him. They also proceeded to chase Qin Yu. A total of six people were chasing after Qin Yu.

At the moment when Qin Yu descended to the surface below him, his figure suddenly stopped. He raised his head and looked to the sky. Upon seeing the six people that were flying toward him rapidly, Qin Yu displayed a brilliant smile.

The six people immediately stopped their movements. This Qin Yu had set up great formation arrays. The six of them didn’t dare to casually charge into those formation arrays.

“Everyone, what should we do now?” Asked one of the Low Level Heavenly Deity among the six.

The other five Low Level Heavenly Deities were also uncertain about what to do at the very instant. After a short moment, a golden clothed man among them said. “Won’t we still be required to charge into the formation arrays if we follow that Xianyu Yang? Let’s go and charge into that formation array. It’s nothing more than a mere formation array. The chances of it killing the six of us is extremely low. The six of us shall join hands and kill Qin Yu first.”

“That won’t do. What if it was the sort of formation array that used White Pure Flames to attack? What do we do then?” Said a white clothed woman as she frowned.

And at this moment, Qin Yu who stood before the surface of the formation array naturally knew what these six people were thinking.

“This is merely an illusion array. I’m giving you all the chance to catch me.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile on his face. He then entered into the illusion array.

Upon hearing that it was an illusion array, the six Low Level Heavenly Deities glanced at each other. They then rushed to the surface of the great formation array. After that, one of them attempted to enter into the formation array while distorting the surrounding space.

“It’s an illusion array!” Said that person to the other five people with a clear voice.

The five people immediately burst into happiness and rushed into the formation array.

Qin Yu did not deceive them. This was indeed an illusion array. Upon entering the illusion array, the six people immediately started to control the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy to distort the space surrounding them and dissipate the illusions.

The six of them stood very close to one another. Their combined range of spatial distortion was truly pretty huge.

“Where is that Qin Yu?”

“I can't see him at all!”

These six people grew a bit anxious. Suddenly...

“He's over there!” The white clothed woman was the first to charge toward the front. The other five people immediately followed behind her. However, by the time these six people rushed over, they entered into a great formation array beside the illusion array... they have entered into a Trapping Array!

While illusion arrays are easy to break through, Trapping Arrays are instead very hard to break through.

“Oh no!” The six of them all felt that the situation had turned bad.

Back when Qin Yu fought against Xiong Hei, he had a couple of his formation arrays smashed apart by Xiong Hei using brute force. From that, Qin Yu came to understand the importance of setting up a small scale defensive barrier in the foundations of the formation array. Regardless of how frantically these six people attacked the Trapping Array, they were unable to take a step out of the Trapping Array.

The Trapping Array contained illusions within it. It also contained actual matters, attacks and various other things. These six people have already lost one another and scattered about after entering into the Trapping Array for a short period of time.

A Low Level Heavenly Deity was walking extremely cautiously. Cold sweat was dripping from his forehead.

“Pff!” A scarlet sword silhouette suddenly appeared out from the wall beside him. It instantly pierced through a Low Level Heavenly Deity’s throat. At the same time, a strand of aura was shot toward the Jade Blood Golden Pellet.

The Jade Blood Golden Pellet was jolted. Fortunately Qin Yu was lenient or else this Low Level Heavenly Deity’s Jade Blood Golden Pellet would’ve shattered.

Qin Yu suddenly appeared beside him. He held the God Sealing Pagoda in his hand. The God Sealing Pagoda emitted a soul attack. Actually, the God Sealing Pagoda only had one kind of attack, the soul attack. As for absorbing... it cannot be considered as an attack.

The heavily injured Low Level Heavenly Deity was easily absorbed into the God Sealing Pagoda.

“That’s one!” Qin Yu lightly smiled. With a movement of his body, Qin Yu disappeared. This great formation array was set up by him. Thus, it was extremely easy for him to come and go through the formation array. Furthermore, Qin Yu knew teleportation. Thus, he was moving about the formation array like a fish in water.

In merely a short moment, all six Low Level Heavenly Deities were absorbed into the God Sealing Pagoda by Qin Yu.

Soon after, Qin Yu flew into the sky again. He looked to Xianyu Yang and them with a smile on his face like last time. With a clear voice, he said. “I’m giving you all an opportunity to catch me. The next time around, I will be hiding myself within the formation arrays.”

None of the fourteen Heavenly Deities dared to move. Although none of them saw the endings of the previous six Heavenly Deities, they were all able to anticipate what had happened.

“Everyone, follow behind me and watch me break through all of his formation arrays.” Said Xianyu Yang with a clear voice. With the support of Chi Hongfeng, the two Mid Level Heavenly Deities and twelve Low Level Heavenly Deities started to move together.

The fourteen Heavenly Deities were flying in the sky. Xianyu

Yang smiled coldly as he looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, if you have the skills then continue to stay within a formation array so that we can compete our formation array’s stage. Do you dare?”

“Compete our formation array’s stage?” Qin Yu who was standing in the sky was startled.

The level of formation array does not represent one’s strength. Especially the first stage of the formation array, it was different for everyone.

With a smile on his face, Qin Yu said. “What stage formation array are you?”

“I ought to have comprehended the first stage of the formation array. Although my stage cannot be considered as being high in the Divine Realm, but I am more than capable of breaking your formation arrays. What about you? What stage of formation arrays have you reached?” Xianyu Yang shouted.

“I have yet to even reach the first stage.” Replied Qin Yu honestly.

Xianyu Yang was startled.

Xianyu Yang did not believe that Qin Yu had yet to even reach the first stage in formation arrays. After all, when he first comprehended the first stage of formation arrays, it was absolutely impossible for him to set up formation arrays like the ones before

him. And now, he had already walked the path of the first stage of formation arrays for a very long time now and his strength already increased by a lot.

“However, are you able to break my formation arrays?” Qin Yu lightly laughed. Then, like a falling meteor, Qin Yu descended into a formation array.

Xianyu Yang’s gaze swept through the formation array. He then said to the people behind him. “Everyone, listen carefully. Regardless of when, all of you must stay within my and Miss Chi’s Spatial Domains. Only through this would I be able to guarantee your lives!”

Spatial Domain. The Spatial Domains of Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

If one were to step into a Spatial Domain, wouldn’t that mean that the person who possessed the Spatial Domain could kill them if they wished to?

Chi Hongfeng has four people in her camp. Xianyu Yang has five in his camp. The other five Heavenly Deities were from all over the place. These five Heavenly Deities glanced at one another. Ultimately, they could only endure it.

All fourteen Heavenly Deities were in Chi Hongfeng and Xianyu Yang’s Spatial Domains. The Spatial Domains were only able to guarantee their safety within the range of the Spatial Domains.

“Spatial Domain?” Qin Yu laughed coldly. In a clear voice, he said. “You all, listen carefully. It is indeed very easy for you to break those formation arrays with Spatial Domains. Good. In that case, I shall stay within this great formation array. As long as you all managed to break through this great formation array, I would stop fleeing!”

At this moment, Qin Yu arrived in the sole Trapping Array among the three level four formation arrays. Qin Yu did not want to lure them into his level four Killing Array because he wanted to capture these people.

Xianyu Yang saw the great formation array that Qin Yu was in. He was unable to refrain his heart from tightening. “This great formation is very complicated?” However, upon thinking that he had already reached the first stage of the formation arrays while Qin Yu have yet to even comprehend the first stage.

“I refuse to believe that I cannot break through it!”

With Xianyu Yang as the leader, a total of fourteen Heavenly Deities flew into that level four Trapping Array. Upon entering this level four Trapping Array, Xianyu Yang felt a burst of a headache.

“Old brother Xianyu, how long would it take to break this formation array?” Chi Hongfeng asked impatiently.

She felt that the situation was far from good the moment she entered the great formation array. This Trapping Array contained

various kinds of attacks. It even possessed matters and objects. Its defense was also extremely astonishing. If she were to maintain her Spatial Domain for a long period of time, it would also consume a lot of her energy.

“Don’t worry, it’ll take some time, it’ll take some time.” Xianyu Yang was inspecting the formation array unceasingly. He was testing the response of the formation array unceasingly. Cold sweat started to seep out from his forehead. He had started to panic.

Just by looking at what Xianyu Yang did in this short period of time, Qin Yu had determined that Xianyu Yang most certainly does not possess the strength of level four formation array.

“An overly confident guy who thought himself to be infallible.” At this moment, Qin Yu had flew to the sky. “If he had the strength of level five formation arrays, then I reckon he wouldn’t even need to break the formation array and could already travel unobstructed within the formation array. Even if he possessed the level four formation array level, it would still not be that simple for him to break this Trapping Array of mine.”

Qin Yu didn’t care about Xianyu Yang and the others. Qin Yu was prepared to wait a while later when after this group of people was tormented by his level four Trapping Array to a certain extent and then go in and capture them one by one.

Qin Yu suddenly saw that, in the skies far away, there were numerous other Heavenly Deities flying toward Mount Bewitch You.

“Oh? There’s more Heavenly Deities coming? Exactly how many Heavenly Deities are there? Well, forget about it. My God Sealing Pagoda shall absorb as many as arrive.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. Just like that, he stood on the airspace above Mount Bewitch You.

Chapter 46: Crazily Capturing Servants

Qin Yu stood in the air. With a glance, he managed to determine the amount of incoming Heavenly Deities. The amount of Heavenly Deities were not great, there was merely nine of them. They were led by a man with long hair and beard and with the appearance of a lion. However, the hair was fiery red. Even his eyes were fiery red. He was emitting a very imposing and overbearing aura.

This man was Lanshan Huo. He was the bandit boss of the largest bandit group of Yuanling City, one of the sixty four cities of the eastern region of the Divine Realm.

“Lord Lanshan, ahead is the Mount Bewitch You.” Said a Low Level Heavenly Deity respectfully.

Lanshan Huo’s fierce and fiery gaze swept through the entire Mount Bewitch You. His gaze was then fixed upon Qin Yu who was standing in the middle of the air. He immediately shouted. “Are you Qin Yu?”

Qin Yu smiled. This overbearing man before him was truly straightforward.

“Precisely! Which Heavenly Deity are you? Speak your name.” Said Qin Yu with a clear voice.

Lanshan Huo took a deep breath. His chest bulged outward. He

then said proudly without a sense of fear. “I am the ‘Fire Lion’ of Yuanling City, Lanshan Huo. I reckon that you also knew about my prowess. There is a great gap between the two of us. It’s best for you to obediently hand over your treasures. If you don’t...”

[TL: Lanshan Huo’s name literally names Bluemountain Fire]

Lanshan Huo suddenly stopped in mid speech. That was because a Heavenly Deity subordinate of his have sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to him. “Lord Lanshan, according to the information we’ve obtained, that bitch Chi Hongfeng already arrived before us. However, she is not here right now. I suspect she has fallen in the hands of this Qin Yu. Lord Lanshan, you must be careful.”

Because of the fact that the majority of the people who had rushed over to the Yuchi City to kill Qin Yu have stayed in the Yuchi City for a period of time, they have all grew relatively familiar with each other. Thus, Lanshan Huo knew that Chi Hongfeng rushed over before them.

Lanshan Huo suddenly narrowed his scarlet eyes. Only a thin line remained from what was previously his eyes. A ruby like shine leaked out from his eyes.

“Even that bitch Chi Hongfeng died?” Lanshan Hou immediately raised the status of Qin Yu in his heart by a lot. “That bitch Chi Hongfeng fought against me before. Even I am unable to do anything to that bitch Chi Hongfeng. Yet this Qin Yu...”

Lanshan Huo had grown hesitant.

“Lanshan Huo, why did you only speak half of your sentence? Come, tell me, what would you do to me if I do not obediently hand over my treasures?” Qin Yu was still smiling as he stood in the air with his gown fluttering in the wind.

Lanshan Huo took a glance at those formation arrays. He coldly humped. He was thinking in his heart. “Merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Wasn’t it only his formation arrays that are a bit strong? We aren’t even certain that bitch Chi Hongfeng arrived here before us. Maybe she changed her route in the middle of the journey. Even if that bitch Chi Hongfeng was trapped in the formation arrays, but with her Spatial Domain, it would also not be that easy for her to die!”

Right when Lanshan Huo was pondering...

“Boom!” A violent explosion was heard from one of the great formation arrays within the Mount Bewitch You. That great formation array was precisely the sole Trapping Array within Qin Yu’s three level four formation arrays.

“Qin Yu, all you could do is trap your granddaddy’s in here. If you have the skill, then come and fight us head on!!!” An angry roar sounded from within the great formation array.

“Shut your mouth. Quiet down.” A rebuke was heard.

Lanshan Hou's eyes shined. He was able to instantly recognize that familiar voice. "It's that bitch Chi Hongfeng. She was indeed trapped in that formation array. Merely, even that great formation array cannot do anything to a Mid Level Heavenly Deity!"

Lanshan Hou instantly had an idea in his mind.

He then turned around to the Heavenly Deities behind him and shouted. "Everyone, Miss Chi is currently within that great formation array and is attacking that formation array unceasingly. Everyone, follow me to kill that Qin Yu. Even if we are to enter into that great formation array, we shall also attack it together. I do not believe that Qin Yu's formation array would be able to handle it if there are too many people within the formation array."

"Yes Your Lordship!" Immediately there were people who loudly voiced their acceptance of the order.

Among these eight Low Level Heavenly Deities, three of them were Lanshan Huo's subordinates. As for the other five, they were merely with Lanshan Huo to rely on him.

"The five of you, listen carefully. After we enter into the great formation array, hide within my Spatial Domain. If you all are not at ease about that, then just stay here! Subordinates of mine, let's go!"

Lanshan Huo shouted loudly. He immediately then took the lead and soared into the sky.

His three subordinate Low Level Heavenly Deities immediately followed behind him. As for the other five Heavenly Deities, they merely paused for a moment before also flying to the sky following Lanshan Huo. The eight Low Level Heavenly Deities, while being in Lanshan Huo's Spatial Domain, rushed toward Qin Yu to kill him.

Seeing these nine people charging toward him, Qin Yu's body did an arc. He had directly entered into the Trapping Array.

“If there are too many people trapped within this formation array and if they are to attack it incessantly, then they would indeed be able to cause the collapse of the formation array should their attack power surpass the amount that the formation array can handle. However... this great formation array was able to handle this amount of people.”

Qin Yu was extremely clear about the situation of the Trapping Array.

Inside the Trapping Array.

Chi Hongfeng's brows were slightly creased. She looked to Xianyu Yang beside her. Ever since they entered into the great formation array, Xianyu Yang had been trying his hardest to study this formation array the entire time. However, even now, Xianyu Yang was still unable to break through this formation array.

“How is that possible? Logically, shouldn't it be at its maximum overlay? How is the water and fire elements, two completely

different elements, able to fuse together? Furthermore, how did they fuse with the golden property defensive barrier? No, this is absolutely impossible...”

Xianyu Yang was unceasingly analyzing the formation array before him.

In Xianyu Yang’s point of view, according to the first stage array path, the quintessence of the formation arrays that he had comprehended, the formation array that Qin Yu had set up simply does not follow the ‘quintessence of the formation arrays’ that he had deduced.

In other words, in theory, this formation array before him should not exist at all.

Of course, this theory was merely Xianyu Yang’s personal theory.

Even now, Xianyu Yang did not know at all that the first stage of the formation arrays that he prided himself in was actually false and was a hundred and eight thousands of miles away from the true quintessence of the formation arrays.

[TL: a hundred and eight thousands of miles is a chinese term signifying a very large distance.]

“Old brother Xianyu, it’s been so long, is there any progress?” Chi Hongfeng’s expression turned somewhat gloomy.

“Don’t worry!” Xianyu Yang shouted lowly. He had also grown anxious from trying to analyze the formation array. At the same time, Xianyu Yang once again created some barriers to test out the formation array.

A frantic lighting bolt ruthlessly struck down. Lighting flashes and thunder rolls. All sorts of water element, fire element and other element energies were frantically striking down from above.

Xianyu Yang and Chi Hongfeng were maintaining their Spatial Domains and incessantly blocking off the attacks from the outside.

Other than Chi Hongfeng, there were six other people in Chi Hongfeng’s Spatial Domain. As for Xianyu Yang, he also have six other people in addition to himself in his Spatial Domain.

“The three of you, leave my Spatial Domain.” Chi Hongfeng suddenly turned around and coldly said to three Low Level Heavenly Deities.

Chi Hongfeng only had three subordinates. As for the other three people, they were all lone operators. For Chi Hongfeng to resist all sorts of attacks with an expanded Spatial Domain, it consumed a lot of her energy.

Those three Low Level Heavenly Deities’ expressions immediately changed,

Telling them to leave the Spatial Domain, wasn’t that the same as

telling them to die?

“Chi...” Before the three of them could say anything, they sensed that the Spatial Domain decreased in size and had directly repelled all three of them out. At the same time, all sorts of energy attacks landed on their bodies.

Analyzing the formation array was a task that was exhausting to the mind to begin with. At this moment, Xianyu Yang also directly decrease the size of his Spatial Domain and repelled two Low Level Heavenly Deities that were not his subordinates.

The five Low Level Heavenly Deities looked to Xianyu Yang and Chi Hongfeng resentfully. After that, they could only try to rapidly flee.

Chi HongGeng expression as she looked to Xianyu Yang already turned extremely vicious. “Old brother Xian Yu, it’s already been an entire hour since we’ve come in.” Said Chi Hongfeng word by word.

Xianyu Yang turned around to look at Chi Hongfeng. His face was a bit pale and his forehead was filled with sweat. With a helpless expression, he finally sighed and shook his head. “Miss Chi, please forgive me. I am truly powerless. You should try to figure out for yourself.”

The three Low Level Heavenly Deities behind Chi Hongfeng immediately wanted to curse in rage. However, Chi Hongfeng extended her hand and stopped them. Chi Hongfeng coldly glanced

at Xianyu Yang. She then lead her three subordinates and left.

Qin Yu knew very well about the situation of the things within the formation array. The Heavenly Deities within this formation array were primarily separated into four groups. The first group was four people led by Chi Hongfeng. The second group was five people led by Xianyu Yang. The third group was the nine people led by Lanshan Huo that have just charged in. The last group was the five Low Level Heavenly Deities that were just abandoned.

“I shall go and take care of these five Low Level Heavenly Deities first. Otherwise, the five of them will lose their lives soon.” Qin Yu spoke out loud. “I better quickly accelerate my speed. I’ll directly use the Divine Spear Waning Snow.”

When inside his Trapping Array, Qin Yu did not fear of others seeing his Divine Spear Waning Snow. Furthermore, the Devouring Soul ability and the Dark and Yellow Energy of the Divine Spear Waning Snow were both able to attack the soul which in turn allowed Qin Yu to take care of others even easier.

As time passed, Chi Hongfeng and her three subordinates were running around the Trapping Array in a sorry state as they tried to escape the formation array. Chi Hongfeng’s Spatial Domain’s range turned to only cover an area three meters surrounding her.

“Big sis, what should we do?” Asked one of the men. This man’s face was filled with anxiety.

Chi Hongfeng surveyed her surroundings. At this moment,

before her was a vast and boundless swamp. Clearly, it was an illusion from the Trapping Array. The reason why Trapping Arrays were powerful was because it was capable of integrating all sorts of different formation arrays.

“I do not believe that I, Chi Hongfeng, who have moved about unhindered in the Divine Realm for this many years, would fall to a mere formation array!” Chi Hongfeng was emitting a real fierce and sharp aura from her body.

Although she was a woman, she was equally brave and possessed abilities a match for men.

“The three of you, listen carefully. Even if we are unable to escape, it would still be impossible for that Qin Yu to kill us.” Said Chi Hongfeng confidently. “We merely need to wait. There are a lot of Heavenly Deities that wanted to kill Qin Yu. Once more and more people arrive, there are definitely going to be someone capable of breaking through this formation array.”

Chi Hongfeng looked to her surroundings. “Right now, I will only form a Spatial Domain of a three meter circumference. With this amount, the consumption of the soul energy would be the same as the speed at which my soul energy recovers. We do not need to be worried that the Spatial Domain cannot last.”

“Big sis, you mean...” These three Low Level Heavenly Deities somewhat realized.

Chi Hongfeng continued to proceed onward. They arrived at a

maze formed by multicolored walls. She then directly sat down cross-legged and said calmly. “We’ll wait here. We’ll wait till a large amount of Heavenly Deities come!” Although Chi Hongfeng spoke with confidence, she felt slightly anxious from the bottom of her heart.

However, she was unable to understand why she was anxious.

There was a prerequisite for her plan: Qin Yu being unable to kill her!

Was Qin Yu truly unable to kill her?

“That Qin Yu does not possess any means to kill me. Even if he possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, I am a Mid Level Heavenly Deity and possessed a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!” Thought Chi Hongfeng.

“Miss Chi, it is not good to be overly confident.” A Divine Awareness Voice Transmission directly sounded in Chi Hongfeng’s mind.

Chi Hongfeng’s eyes immediately burst forth with light. She immediately held her soft sword straight. Chi Hongfeng had grown alert. She carefully looked to her surroundings. The three Low Level Heavenly Deities behind her have also become on guard.

However...

Out of nowhere, a figure suddenly appeared before Chi Hongfeng. This sort of appearance had caused Chi Hongfeng to be shocked. At the same time, the Divine Spear Waning Snow that Qin Yu held in his hand was launched.

“Trying to kill me with a mere High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact? In your dreams!” Thought Chi Hongfeng in her heart. At the same time, she dramatically increased her Spatial Domain’s range and covered even Qin Yu. She was planning to use her Spatial Domain to bind Qin Yu and the spear that he held.

Several hundred spatial cracks of hair strand thickness appeared in the space surrounding the spearhead of the Divine Spear Waning Snow. The Spatial Domain was simply unable to bind it at all.

Chi Hongfeng’s expression instantly changed. At the same time, she impatiently tried to block the incoming spear with the soft sword in her hand.

“Bang!”

Like a whip, the soft sword immediately coiled around the Divine Spear Waning Snow. However, a layer of Dark and Yellow Energy appeared on the surface of the Divine Spear Waning Snow. With a vibration from the Dark and Yellow Energy, the soft sword was shocked loose.

“Puchi!”

The Divine Spear Waning Snow pierced through Chi Hongfeng's chest. At the same time, a burst of wave energy started to directly attack Chi Hongfeng's Nascent Soul. This was one of the two great special abilities of the Divine Spear Waning Snow... Devouring Soul.

The strength of the Devouring Soul skill was something that Qin Yu could control. After absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy, the Devouring Soul and Body Break abilities have grown much more astonishingly powerful.

Chi Hongfeng only felt that her mind have been shocked. After that, she weakly fell to the ground and sat there in a paralyzed state.

The three Low Level Heavenly Deities were unable to believe the scene before them. As for Qin Yu, he teleported three more times in succession. His Divine Spear Waning Snow was shot out three more times. The three Low Level Heavenly Deities also fell to the ground.

“Why didn't this Qin Yu kill me?” Chi Hongfeng was confused. And at this moment, a little stone pagoda appeared in Qin Yu's hand.

The stone pagoda started growing later. Soon after, it became a three storied tall pagoda.

“Absorb!”

Qin Yu shouted. The four Heavenly Deities who already had their souls damaged from receiving the soul attacks was absorbed into the God Sealing pagoda.

“This is the first group. Next group, the Xianyu Yang’s group of five!” Qin Yu retrieved his God Sealing Pagoda and disappeared. Qin Yu started to frantically attack the Heavenly Deities in this level four Trapping Array. Without restraint, he started to absorb these Heavenly Deities into his God Sealing Pagoda.

The amount of servants that Qin Yu possessed was being increased unceasingly. Over ten were absorbed. Gradually... over twenty were absorbed. Not a single Heavenly Deity was able to win against Qin Yu who possessed the Divine Spear Waning Snow and the teleportation ability in a one against one battle.

Qin Yu who was not hiding his strength at all was truly astonishingly terrifying.

Chapter 47: The Appearance Of A High Level Heavenly Deity

From the time when Qin Yu attacked Chi Hongfeng and her subordinates till the time he finished absorbing them, only a moment had passed. This time around, all twenty three Heavenly Deities that came to attack Qin Yu were captured by Qin Yu at once.

Adding on the six from earlier, and the Wu Clan Brothers, Qin Yu had obtained thirty one Heavenly Deity level servants.

Mount Bewitch You. Beside the alpine lake.

The water of the alpine lake was calm like a mirror, reflecting the sky. Occasionally, mountain wind would blow past, causing a layer of ripples to form on the surface of the water. Qin Yu was standing beside the alpine lake with his hands behind his back, his long gown being blown adrift by the wind.

With a wave of his hand, the twenty three Heavenly Deities who Qin Yu had just captured appeared before him.

Chi Hongfeng, Xianyu Yang and Lanshan Huo stood to the front whereas the other twenty three Heavenly Deities were behind them. At the moment the twenty three Heavenly Deities saw Qin Yu, they all bowed and respectfully said. “Master!”

Once one was captured into the God Sealing Pagoda, one's soul would be bound. Thus, these twenty three Heavenly Deities could only accept their fate and follow Qin Yu.

Chi Hongfeng, Xianyu Yang and Lanshan Huo looked at Qin Yu with gazes filled with shock and awe. When they saw each other in the God Sealing Pagoda, they knew that the other person was also captured by Qin Yu.

Why was it that the three of them, all Mid Level Heavenly Deities, did not possess even the slightest power to resist when faced with Qin Yu, a Low Level Heavenly Deity? They were unable to understand why. Thus, the 'master' that stood before them appeared even more mysterious to them.

Qin Yu glanced at everyone present. He then said. "From today hence, you all shall be my servants. As for all the matters that you all need to do, it will be in the care of Uncle Fu." With an intention from Qin Yu, Uncle Fu appeared beside Qin Yu from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Uncle Fu." All twenty three of these Heavenly Deities were extremely respectful and modest.

Uncle Fu already knew about Qin Yu's intention. Upon seeing this group of Heavenly Deities, Uncle Fu bowed to Qin Yu and said with a smile. "Never had I anticipated that in the blink of an eye, master would capture twenty three Heavenly Deities."

"Uncle Fu, they shall be under your administration." Said Qin Yu

with a light smile.

“This old servant will definitely manage them well.” Uncle Fu looked at the twenty three Heavenly Deities. He nodded. Then, with an intention, Qin Yu moved Uncle Fu and the twenty three Heavenly Deities into the second layer space of Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Like a cat, Qin Yu was standing on top of a tree and looking to the distance.

“It will likely be a while before the next group of Heavenly Deities arrives.” Qin Yu did not want to wait here in vain. Thus, he directly flew into the Trapping Array. Qin Yu proceeded to sit cross-legged in the center region of the Trapping Array.

Qin Yu didn’t care about when those Heavenly Deities would come, because he knew that in the end, those Heavenly Deities would definitely enter his Trapping Array to find him.

“I reckon that I will be able to reach a breakthrough in my soul within a hundred years. By the time my Divine Energy transforms into Heavenly Divine Energy, I reckon I’ll be able to open the third layer space of Jiang Lan’s Realm. At that time, I will be able to see Li’er again.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

Qin Yu was very certain about his own soul’s level. Qin Yu had been at the peak of the High Level Deity stage for numerous years. When his comprehension of formation arrays reached the level four formation array level, it meant that Qin Yu had broken through the membrane that separated the High Level Deity stage

from the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage.

A hundred years should be more enough for Qin Yu to completely surmount the threshold of Heavenly Deity.

Training in formation arrays was indeed also a means of increasing one's soul's level. With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out a golden scroll. This golden scroll was the scroll that contained the detailed descriptions of level seven and level eight formation arrays by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan.

Qin Yu understood that for level one formation arrays to level six formation arrays, the method to deduce them goes from simple to complicated. Although he was currently only at the fourth level of formation arrays, Qin Yu was confident that as long as he had sufficient time, he would be able to reach the sixth level of formation arrays.

However, the level seven formation arrays and the level eight formation arrays were instead extremely simple. One could tell how simple they were by the fact that a single golden scroll managed to contain the information regarding both level seven and level eight formation arrays.

“What sort of mysteries do the level seven and level eight formation arrays contain?”

Qin Yu began to read the scroll carefully once again. It would require a very long time just to set up ordinary level three or level four formation arrays. For level five and level six formation arrays,

the amount of time it required to set them up was frighteningly long. However, for level seven and level eight formation arrays, one could set them up in a couple breaths worth of time.

“The level seven formation arrays seem to be very simple. However, how could such simple methods be able to contain such great amount of power?” Qin Yu was unable to understand this.

This was already not the first time Qin Yu read the information regarding the level seven formation arrays. He had read it time and time again, yet he was still unable to solve the mystery of its profoundness. Qin Yu then proceeded to look at the final formation array... the sole level eight formation array.

“Senior Chehou’s highest accomplishment in formation arrays is truly astonishing. With the five elements of gold (metal), wood, water, fire and earth as the foundation, yin and yang as the darkness and light, and lightning as punishment. It’s simple and logical. However, this great formation array formed through this method, its might seems to be overly powerful.”

Qin Yu was unable to set up this great formation array. Thus, he was unable to personally experience the might of this formation array.

He was only able to read the descriptions regarding this great formation array left behind by Chehou Yuan himself. According to Chehou Yuan, once this formation array finished being set up, there would be no need for foundations for this formation array. It would be able to absorb the frantic Divine Spiritual Energy of the Divine Realm and use it to create a miniature world. This

formation array was so powerful that no one, other than experts at the Godking level, would be able to break through it.

Without the need for formation foundations. Capable of creating a miniature world. This formation array could be said as having no flaws.

“It truly is that powerful? Unfortunately I do not know whether Senior Chehou Yuan is alive or dead now. If Senior Chehou Yuan is still living, then I would be able to personally see the might of this great formation array.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. Suddenly, Qin Yu’s ears moved. A smile appeared on his face. “More Heavenly Deities have come?”

At the foot of the Mount Bewitch You. At this moment, over a dozen Heavenly Deities were gathered. This group of Heavenly Deities were led by a pair of sisters. These two sisters were both very pretty and enchanting. The sisters were the only two Mid Level Heavenly Deities among these people.

“Big sister, why isn’t there anyone else other than us here? That shouldn’t be the case. There were many other Heavenly Deities that set off before us.” Le Yurao, who wore a pink gauze dress, frowned as she asked.

Le Yurao and Le Yuyao were the famous ‘Enchanting Sisters.’ These two Mid Level Heavenly Deities possessed strength that one cannot underestimate.

“That Xianyu Yang and Lanshan Huo all set off before us.

Regardless of what happened, there should be many Heavenly Deities here.” Le Yuyao looked at Mount Bewitch You extremely cautiously. “If they were to fall to Mount Bewitch You, we most definitely cannot allow ourselves to also fall to it.”

Le Yurao nodded.

Right when these two sisters were bewildered by what was happening, another group of ten plus Heavenly Deities flew over from behind. In this group of Heavenly Deities, there was a single Mid Level Heavenly Deity.

“Little Enchanting Sisters, to see you two here is truly a happy occasion.” A clear voice sounded. The leader among the group of ten plus Heavenly Deities, a cultured and refined white clothed youth, took the lead and descended to the ground.

Le Yuyao and Le Yurao immediately greeted the incoming person with loud and clear voices. “Hello, Young Master Yigong.”

Le Yuyao and Le Yurao had long since heard about the distinguished name of ‘Yigong Shu.’ One must know that there were also distinctions between Mid Level Heavenly Deities. The strong ones among them were those like the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu, Liu Yuxi and them. For them, even handling five or six Mid Level Heavenly Deities by themselves wouldn’t be too hard.

As for Yigong Shu, he was someone at the same level as Tan Jiu.

Wearing a scholar's headpiece and a white gown, Young Master Yigong lightly smiled and said. "Little Enchanting Sisters, why are you the only people here? Where's Miss Chi? I know that she has arrived already."

"We haven't seen her." Said Le Yuyao.

Le Yurao continued. "When we set off from Yuchi City, we obtained information that Lanshan Huo and Xianyu Yang had already set off. However, when we got here, we couldn't find a single person. We suspect that they are either dead or trapped in the great formation arrays."

"Xianyu Yang?" Yigong Shu frowned. "This Xianyu Yang is an expert of formation arrays. Even he has fallen to Qin Yu?"

Le Yuyao and Le Yurao also nodded. "That's the only possible explanation."

Yigong Shu turned around to look at Mount Bewitch You. He was able to clearly sense that the entire Mount Bewitch You was radiating energy from different kinds of formation arrays. His heart grew heavy. "It seems that the formation arrays that this Qin Yu has set up are very powerful."

"That's right, they're very powerful." Le Yurao and Le Yuyao also looked at Mount Bewitch You.

This two groups of people, that numbered close to thirty, all

quietly looked at Mount Bewitch You. They felt a sudden burst of shivering in their hearts. They were able to imagine exactly how many formation arrays there were around Mount Bewitch You.

The quiet Mount Bewitch You appeared like a vicious beast lying in wait. Whenever someone passed by this vicious beast, they would be swallowed up by it. For a moment, not a single one of the close to thirty Heavenly Deities dared to proceed onward.

As time passed, Heavenly Deities in groups of seven or eight, or two or three started arriving. The number of Heavenly Deity experts at the foot of Mount Bewitch You became bigger and bigger.

However, the more people arrived, the more certain they became of one thing... Chi Hongfeng, Xianyu Yang and Lanshan Huo, three Mid Level Heavenly Deities who possessed some reputation, had all fallen to Mount Bewitch You.

After half a day, the number of Heavenly Deities gathered here was already greater than fifty.

At this moment, there were also five Mid Level Heavenly Deities. Other than the Enchanting Sisters and Yigong Shu, there was also the ice-cold Heavenly Deity beauty Liu Bing and... Nine-headed Black Dragon 'Tan Jiu.'

Tan Jiu who had hidden himself for so many years, had finally shown himself today.

“Are we are still waiting?” Liu Bing’s gaze was cast towards the other four Mid Level Heavenly Deities. Liu Bing was tall and possessed an amazing figure. Her silver hair increased her aura of coldness. Especially that pair of eyes of hers, they appeared to be eternally void of emotions.

Le Yuyao smiled charmingly. “Little sister Liu Bing, do not be anxious. Three Mid Level Heavenly Deities have already fallen inside those formation arrays. Unless we have absolute certainty, it’s best for us to wait a bit longer.”

“I think that we should set off to break the formation arrays.” A shiny light flashed through the scholarly Yigong Shu’s eyes. “Those three Mid Level Heavenly Deities, their strength can only be considered mid-tier. However, us here... there’s Black Dragon and I. If even we are unable to kill that Qin Yu, then it would truly be strange.” Yigong Shu was filled with confidence.

Among the current five Mid Level Heavenly Deities, Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu possessed the strongest strength.

Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu each possessed strength that was greater than Xianyu Yang, Lanshan Huo and Chi Hongfeng combined. With the two of them, they indeed possessed a real great possibility of success.

“Since young master Yigong is in approval of setting off, then I shall also approve of it.” Said Tan Jiu coldly.

Tan Jiu had come this time precisely to be the oriole behind the

mantis. However, it required much skill to properly play the role of the oriole. If he were to wait to attack, till after everyone had already taken the treasures, then wouldn't he be unable to get anything? Because of that, Tan Jiu had shown himself.

Yigong Shu smiled and said. "Good. Since Brother Black Dragon also approves of it, then this matter shall be simple. What is the most important now is who among our fifty plus Heavenly Deities shall be the leader, giving the orders and controlling the situation?"

Liu Bing, Le Yurao and Le Yuyao all looked towards Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu.

The leader of this group could only be either Yigong Shu or Tan Jiu. If one were to become the leader, then he would have the authority to order what everyone must do. Thus, this person would naturally have a higher chance of obtaining Qin Yu's treasures.

Yigong Shu looked at Tan Jiu. He knew that this 'Lord Black Dragon' was someone who was very hard to talk with. However, in order to obtain the treasures that Qin Yu possessed, Yigong Shu knew that he must certainly become the leader.

"I am not interested. Young master Yigong can be the leader." Said Tan Jiu indifferently.

Yigong Shu was startled. He had even prepared many excuses and arguments to persuade Tan Jiu. Yigong Shu immediately smiled

and said. “Good. Since Black Dragon has said so, then I shall be the leader of this group of fifty six Heavenly Deities. From now on, everyone must listen to me and do as I say.”

Yigong Shu’s gaze was cast towards all the Heavenly Deities. None of them protested.

Even the cold and proud Liu Bing did not oppose it. After all, strength was the most important aspect.

Tan Jiu glanced at Yigong Shu. He was laughing coldly in his heart. “Do you think that Qin Yu will be that easy to take care of? Humph... if you are careless, then you’ll only suffer death.” Tan Jiu was forever unable to forget about the spear that Qin Yu had.

At this moment, Yigong Shu had already started assigning what everyone would do with a smile on his face. “Enchanting Sisters, the two of you will lead twenty Low Level Heavenly Deities, after all...” Yigong Shu stopped in the middle of his speech right after starting it.

Three figures were flying over rapidly.

“Everyone, listen up. My Lord has ordered, and you all must listen to my Lord’s order in how to break Mount Bewitch You’s great formation arrays and killing Qin Yu.” A loud shout sounded from far away.

The fifty six Heavenly Deities immediately looked over to the

distant place.

“Who dares to be this arrogant?”

“It’s only three people. They don’t seem to be very powerful. Why should we listen to them?”

“Jin Kong, it’s Jin Kong and his brother!” Le Yuyao suddenly said in shock. “For them brothers to come, then... that Lord that they spoke of. Wouldn’t it be...”

Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu’s expression changed. Yigong Shu’s gaze turned cold. He then said two words. “Mister Qiuzhong!”

In the Divine Realm, Mid Level Heavenly Deities were generally extremely powerful beings in bandit powers. As for High Level Heavenly Deities, they were individuals that all the major powers fought each other for. How many High Level Heavenly Deities would actually go and become bandits?

In sixty four cities of the eastern region of the Divine Realm, the strongest person among all the bandits... Mister Qiuzhong was the sole High Level Heavenly Deity among all the bandits powers present.

No one had ever imagined that Qin Yu was actually able to attract even Mister Qiuzhong. After all, Mister Qiuzhong already possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Fuck. The situation has turned bad.” Tan Jiu’s expression had grown gloomy.

He had hidden the fact that Qin Yu possessed the spear shaped Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus precisely because he feared that people too powerful would come. Now that a High Level Heavenly Deity have arrived, how would he, Tan Jiu, possibly be able to obtain the treasures?

Chapter 48: Formation Array ‘Universe’

When Qin Yu flew out from the formation array to inspect the surroundings, he was still thinking about the level eight formation array from the golden scroll.

“This level eight formation array, how, how...” Qin Yu had a sort of uncertain feeling that he was unable to explain.

This formation array seemed to be very familiar.

That’s right. It was extremely familiar. Qin Yu seemed to have a memory in his mind that was related with this formation array. However, regardless of how hard Qin Yu thought, he was unable to recall when he had seen this formation array before.

As he continued to think about the level eight formation array, Qin Yu saw the large group of Heavenly Deities located at the foot of Mount Bewitch You.

“Mn, Tan Jiu has also appeared.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined. That dark skinned youngster with scarlet short haired and scarlet colored brows, wasn’t he Tan Jiu? And at this moment, Tan Jiu was bowing to a green clothed scholarly looking man.

“That Tan Jiu can already be considered as having reached the peak of Mid Level Heavenly Deity, why would he be that respectful to that blue clothed scholarly looking man?” The scene that Qin Yu saw had shocked him.

To be able to make Tan Jiu this respectful, what sort of strength would this person have?

“Could it be that there are truly High Level Heavenly Deities that have come for me?” Seems like this has turned troublesome.” Qin Yu frowned. The current Qin Yu was no longer as relaxed as he was before.

Tan Jiu, Yigong Shu, Le Yuyao, Le Yurao and Liu Bing all respectfully bowed and said. “Mister Qiuzhong.”

Qiuzhong Fu was a very prideful person. He disliked what the title that ordinary bandit bosses addressed themselves as: Lord, Boss, and such. Instead, he demanded other to address him as ‘Mister.’

Qiuzhong Fu wore blue clothes. Beside him were his two personal subordinates, Jin Kong and his brother Jin Long. In normal circumstances, these two brothers would follow Qiuzhong Fu wherever he goes.

“Mn.” Qiuzhong Fu lightly nodded. “In a short while, I will be breaking the great formation array and will then kill that Qin Yu. If there is anything in Qin Yu’s body that I do not fancy, I will gift them to you all. However, I do not wish for you all to take your own initiative and not listen to my orders. Understand?”

“Understood!” Even Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu were extremely respectful and didn’t dare to have the slightest amount of

disrespect.

Qiuzhong Fu lightly nodded. He then ordered. “Jin Kong, you are in charge of the people here. Remember, allocate how many Low Level Heavenly Deities a Mid Level Heavenly Deities leads according to their strength.”

“Yes, my lord.” Said Jin Kong respectfully. He then coldly looked at the other Mid Level Heavenly Deities. “Le Yuyao, you are to lead those six Low Level Heavenly Deities.” Jin Kong pointed and marked six Low Level Heavenly Deities with his Heavenly Divine Energy.

“Yes.” Le Yuyao lightly smiled and accepted the order.

One by one, the orders continued. Le Yuyao, Le Yurao and Liu Bing ended up leading close to twenty Low Level Heavenly Deities combined. As for the rest, they were being led by Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu. Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu were extremely powerful. Their skills in using the Spatial Domain was also much better than the three women.

“Brother Jin Kong, are you all not going to lead any Low Level Heavenly Deities?” Said Yigong Shu with a light smile on his face.

As Jin Kong and Jin Long always follow Qiuzhong Fu, their status was naturally high. However, their own strengths were inferior to Yigong Shu. Thus, their attitude toward Yigong Shu when talking was still respectful.

“Of course we’ll be leading. Our men are still on their way. Their flying speed is much slower than ours.” Said Jin Kong with a smile.

Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu started to curse in their hearts.

Doesn’t this mean that this Mister Qiuzhong has rapidly flown over here so that he can make everyone listen to his commands? Everyone was able to guess the intention of this Mister Qiuzhong. He did this precisely because he feared that Yigong Shu and them would be able to obtain Qin Yu’s treasures before him.

After a long period of time, twenty three Low Level Heavenly Deities had arrived. These twenty three Low Level Heavenly Deities were all Qiuzhong Fu’s subordinates.

Yigong Shu and them were originally fifty six Heavenly Deities. With the addition of the twenty six new Heavenly Deities, Qiuzhong Fu, Jin Kong and Jin Long, they now numbered a total of eighty two Heavenly Deities.

The eighty two Heavenly Deities were separated into seven groups led by the seven Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

As for Qiuzhong Fu, he was standing in the air by himself and looking at Mount Bewitch You in the distance.

“Jin Kong, you seven groups are to cooperate in breaking the formation arrays. If you discover any formation array that you

cannot break apart, you are to come and inform me about it.” Ordered Qiuzhong Fu indifferently.

“Yes.” Jin Kong, Jin Long, Tan Jiu, Yigong Shu and the rest of them all bowed to accept the order. While on the surface everyone was extremely respectful, Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu were actually madly enraged in their hearts.

Who among them didn't wish to obtain Qin Yu's treasures? However, what could they do now? They had turned into Qiuzhong Fu's lackeys. It was not that they wanted to be lackeys but rather that they had no choice but to be lackeys. If they dared to resist Qiuzhong Fu, Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu were a hundred percent certain that Qiuzhong Fu would directly kill them.

The seven groups took to the sky simultaneously. All seven of them spread out their Spatial Domains.

Although everyone was restraining their power, Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu's Spatial Domains were still spread to a circumference of three to four hundred meters. As for the other five people, their spatial domains were only about a hundred meters circumference. With all of them working together, ordinary illusion arrays were simply unable to stop them at all. As for the Attacking Arrays, they too were unable to break through the Spatial Domains. With extreme ease, they destroyed the surface of Mount Bewitch You thoroughly and broke through the formation arrays with brute force.

One, two, three... in a blink of an eye, over twenty great formation arrays were broken through.

At the moment when they broke through thirty great formation arrays, the groups finally stopped. Jin Kong said to Qiuzhong Fu who stood in the air. “My Lord, it is a bit hard for us to break through this great formation array.”

The formation array before them was a relatively large Trapping Array. It was a Trapping Array at the peak level of level three formation arrays. If Yigong Shu and Tan Jiu were to use a large amount of their energy, it was still possible for them to break through this formation array. However, at this moment, Yigong Shu and them did not want to exhaust a large amount of their energy.

“Oh?” Qiuzhong Fu glanced at this formation array. He smiled indifferently and said. “Merely a small formation array. You all, step aside.”

The numerous Heavenly Deities immediately stepped far away. Qiuzhong Fu merely grabbed the space before him a couple times as he stood in the air, and a couple places in that peak level three formation array completely shattered. In an instant, one of this Trapping Array’s foundations had been broken.

A Trapping Array with a foundation broken naturally became a lot weaker. Even Mid Level Heavenly Deities were capable of easily breaking it now.

“You all, continue.” Said Qiuzhong Fu coldly.

Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu both felt shiver in their hearts. There was a difference in the area of space that a High Level Heavenly Deity could destroy. When they saw the area that Qiuzhong Fu had instantly destroyed, they knew right away that Qiuzhong Fu was a relatively powerful High Level Heavenly Deity.

“Spatial Destruction? As expected, he’s a High Level Heavenly Deity.” Qin Yu who was within the vast forest of the Mount Bewitch You was quietly watching all that was unfolding.

Upon seeing that Qiuzhong Fu easily destroyed a small region of space, the small bit of hope that Qin Yu previously had also instantly vanished.

“If I were to rely on teleportation and my Divine Spear Waning Snow, killing this High Level Heavenly Deity...” Qin Yu started to simulation the battle in his mind. In the end, he shook his head. “There’s no certainty of winning!”

Qin Yu knew very well that High Level Heavenly Deities knew more than just ‘Spatial Destruction.’ They also knew ‘Spatial Domain.’ Furthermore, the binding ability of their Spatial Domain was even greater than those of Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

Once Qin Yu were to get caught into his Spatial Domain, the Divine Spear Waning Snow would be caught into a very powerful restriction energy and its speed would definitely not be fast enough.

And at that moment, his opponent was totally able to come and

attack him instead.

Although he could escape with teleportation, he would be unable to kill his opponent. Thus, it was not worth it for Qin Yu to disclose his hidden trump cards.

Qin Yu who was hiding within the center of the dense forest suddenly sent a binding gaze. In reaction, he turned to look over. It was precisely that Qiuzhong Fu who was standing in the sky.

“He discovered me?” Qin Yu was startled.

“Qin Yu!”

Qiuzhong Fu’s gaze turned cold. He suddenly shouted violently. Like thousands of rolling thunders, his voice sounded in Qin Yu’s ears. At the same time, an overbearing Divine Awareness directly rushed into Qin Yu’s mind.

Divine Awareness attack!

Qin Yu felt a burst of shock to his mind. And at this moment, that Qiuzhong Fu rushed downward with lightning speed. Qiuzhong Fu’s eyes were filled with confidence. “A mere Low Level Heavenly Deity, after receiving my Divine Awareness attack, by the time your mind becomes sober, I’ll already have caught you.”

Divine Awareness attack was the same as soul energy attack. If the gap between the two people’s soul levels were too great, using

Divine Awareness attack would be an extremely fast type of attack. However, if there was barely any gap between the two parties, using Divine Awareness attack would injure both parties.

From Qiuzhong Fu's point of view, as he was a High Level Heavenly Deity, if he were to use his Divine Awareness to attack a Low Level Heavenly Deity, he would at the very least cause this Low Level Heavenly Deity to be in a muddleheaded state for quite some time.

However, Qin Yu merely had his soul jolted for a moment. His Meteoric Tear emitted rays of green lights. In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu had woken up.

“What a powerful High Level Heavenly Deity.” Gaspd Qin Yu in his heart. With lightning speed, Qin Yu rushed into the level four formation array beside him.

“Mn?” Qiuzhong Fu was startled. “He's already recovered? Could it be that he's a Mid Level Heavenly Deity and that the information gathered about him before was mistaken?”

If the gap between them was not great, and was instead only a single level, the Divine Awareness attack would not amount to much.

“You think you'll be okay after hiding in the great formation array?” Qiuzhong Fu had a smile on his face.

Inside the level four formation array.

Qin Yu was now met with two choices. One was to fight against this Qiuzhong Fu. The second was to directly escape into his Universal World. Having stirred up the entire Divine Realm, Qin Yu truly do not wish to end up hiding himself.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” ...

Sounds of explosions continued outside. Qin Yu knew that the formation arrays outside were being broken through one by one by the combined force of those Mid Level Heavenly Deities. Level three formation arrays were indeed unable to stop Tan Jiu and them for a long time.

“Qin Yu, are you truly planning to hide yourself in the great formation array?” Qiuzhong Fu’s voice sounded. “I suggest that you should come out. Otherwise, if you were to fall into the spatial cracks, there would be no one capable of saving you.”

Qin Yu smiled coldly as he stayed in the formation array.

“He wants me out?” Qin Yu completely understood what Qiuzhong Fu was thinking. If he remained in the great formation array, then this Qiuzhong Fu would not dare to rashly use his ‘Spatial Destruction’ to destroy this level four formation array.

That was because Qiuzhong Fu didn’t know where in the formation array Qin Yu was hiding. If he were to destroy the area

of space where Qin Yu was, while breaking the formation array, then not only would Qin Yu get sucked into the spatial cracks and be killed, the treasures that he possessed would also drift into the spatial cracks and Qiuzhong Fu would not be able to obtain them.

Thus, while Qin Yu could be killed, he couldn't be sent into a spatial crack.

Outside the level four formation array.

Qiuzhong Fu had an ice-cold expression. Standing behind him awaiting the orders were the seven Mid Level Heavenly Deities and the large number of Low Level Heavenly Deities they led. Jin Kong asked in a low voice. "My lord, what should we..."

"You all are to stay here. I will go and break the formation array!"

Like a meteorite, Qiuzhong Fu smashed into the great formation array. As a level four Trapping Array, although it only appeared to have a circumference of several hundred meters from the outside, it actually possessed greater than ten thousand meters circumference on the inside.

This was similar to the Bewitching God Temple.

"Not good." Sensing that Qiuzhong Fu had charged into his formation array, Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face. "In order to kill me, this Qiuzhong Fu is actually willing to do such complicated

things. There's nothing I can do about it either."

Qin Yu was able to anticipate what Qiuzhong Fu planned to do.

This Qiuzhong Fu was going to use his 'Spatial Domain' to search whether Qin Yu was in a region of space. If Qin Yu was not in that region of space, then Qiuzhong Fu would directly use his Spatial Destruction to destroy that region of space.

The area Spatial Destruction could destroy was generally not great. However, when inspecting the great formation array from within, one must inspect a very large area. To break the formation array or coincidentally destroy a formation foundation was a very complicated process.

"Buzz~~" "Buzz~~" "Buzz~~" "Buzz~~" ...

The sound of space being destroyed continually echoed out. Without stopping, that Qiuzhong Fu was destroying a small region of space after another. As many little things adds up to a great amount, he ultimately succeeded.

"It had been destroyed by a High Level Heavenly Deity this easily? Is there really nothing that could truly trap a High Level Heavenly Deity?" Qin Yu felt hatred in his heart.

Suddenly, the level eight formation array appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

“That’s right, that level eight formation array is capable of binding High Level Heavenly Deities. Even High Level Heavenly Deities cannot escape it. Unfortunately, I am unable to deploy that...”

Qin Yu was suddenly startled.

He had a familiar feeling regarding the level eight formation array the entire time. However, he was unable to think of why it was so familiar. After thinking about it for so long, Qin Yu finally remembered at this moment.

“Splitting the Heaven and Earth apart. That’s right. It was splitting the Heaven and Earth apart!”

[TL: remember, splitting the heaven and earth apart refers to the creation myth of pangu and his Universe world.]

Qin Yu suddenly closed his eyes. At this moment, he began to feel the ancient aura like that of the flour paste space. The profound sensation that he had when he split the Heaven and Earth apart to create the Universal World once again descended upon him.

Why did he have such a familiar sensation regarding this level eight formation array?

That was because the principle behind this level eight formation array was already relatively approaching the principle behind the Universal World that was formed through splitting the Heaven

and Earth apart. During the time when he created the Universal World, Qin Yu merely knew about what how to do it but not what the principle behind it was.

Although he was unable to understand the principle, he remembered the profound sensation.

At this moment, after he entered that sort of profound state, the process of the creation of the Universal World emerged in Qin Yu's mind.

The peak of formation arrays was merely creating a space through the comprehension of the spatial laws.

Although Qin Yu had not comprehended the spatial laws, he had created his own Universal World. Thus, he naturally understood the spatial laws of the Universal World!

“So this was the case!”

A smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. He lightly streaked his hand across the air. Several rays of light flew out from Qin Yu's hand. Like meteors, they fell to various locations surrounding Mount Bewitch You.

“Formation array ‘Universe,’ form!”

Qin Yu lightly shouted.

In merely an instant, everyone in the surrounding several thousand miles, including even Qiuzhong Fu who had just broke the level four formation array, felt that their sky and earth was being turned upside down. The scenes before them all ceased to exist. Instead, what appeared in their surroundings was a vast and boundless land.

Book 16 – Marriage

Chapter 1: My Path Is Not Alone

Vast, boundless land. Vast cloudless sky that spread over thousands of miles.

A boundless desolation.

High Level Heavenly Deity Qiuzhong Fu, the seven Mid Level Heavenly Deities Tan Jiu, Yigong Shu and them, and the seventy four Low Level Heavenly Deities, these eighty two Heavenly Deities stood on this boundless earth. They looked to their surroundings. All of them displayed expressions of astonishment.

Jin Kong spread out his Spatial Domain. However, the earth remained the earth in the range of his Spatial Domain. There was not even the slightest amount of change. Not only Jin Kong, even Jin Long, Tan Jiu and the rest started flying toward different directions and started to use their Spatial Domains to investigate their surroundings.

After some time, Jin Kong flew over to Qiuzhong Fu. In a panic, he said. “My lord, this location is not an illusion!”

“Not an illusion!”

Tan Jiu, Yigong Shu, Jin Kong, Jin Long, Le Yuyao, Le Yurao and Liu Bing, these seven Mid Level Heavenly Deities’ faces were all full of shock. As for these seventy four Low Level Heavenly Deities, they were stupefied with astonishment.

Everyone could only look to Qiuzhong Fu, Mister Qiuzhong, the strongest person in the eastern region's bandit powers.

“Impossible, absolutely impossible!”

Qiuzhong Fu violently looked behind himself. He then looked to his left and then his right. He violently waved his hands. The space in the surroundings started shattering...

“Buzz!” “Buzz!” “Buzz!” ... The space continued to be ripped apart. As if he had gone mad, Qiuzhong Fu destroyed thousands of areas at once. He had practically exhausted all of his soul energy. This caused Qiuzhong Fu's complexion to become extremely pale.

Qiuzhong Fu suddenly stopped.

That was because he saw that the areas of space that had been destroyed by him had all recovered in the blink of an eye. All his efforts had been for nothing.

“He formed a space? How is that possible? This, isn't this something that only Godkings who have completely comprehended the spatial laws can do? How did that Qin Yu accomplish such a thing...” Qiuzhong Fu was mumbling in shock. His eyes were filled with astonishment as well as terror!

After Qin Yu set up the formation array ‘Universe,’ he just stood there blankly. However, he was thinking about very, very many

things in his mind.

“In my opinion, above level eight formation arrays there should be level nine and level ten formation arrays. Merely, the current me is unable to achieve another breakthrough. Successor of mine, the Bewitching God Temple is in your hands. I hope that you could inherit my title of ‘Craftsman God.’ Strive hard, successor of mine!”

The message left behind by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan, Qin Yu still remembered it very well.

Above the eighth level of formation arrays were even higher leveled formation arrays!

Only thing is, even after spending numerous years researching, the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan was unable to comprehend formation arrays of a higher level than level eight formation arrays. And at this moment, Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

“So this is the case. The countless great Paths, they are actually the same ‘Dao’ in the end. The pinnacle of the Array Path is also the comprehension of the spatial laws where one would be capable of setting up a space!” Qin Yu felt a burst of relaxation.

[TL: Dao is path.]

In the Divine Realm’s twelve quadrillion years of history, there were many geniuses of formation arrays, who were continuously

striving their hardest in researching formation arrays. However, regardless of how much he researched, even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan only managed to reach the eighth level of formation arrays.

“No wonder this level eight formation array appears very familiar. The principle behind this level eight formation array is merely a bit more simple than the Spatial Laws of the Universal World. I believe that if I achieve another breakthrough, the level nine formation array would reach the same level as the Spatial Laws.”

Upon thinking of all this, Qin Yu grew a bit regretful.

The Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had spent a great deal of effort and time to create the level eight formation array.

However Qin Yu directly used the Spatial Laws and created a perfect world of formation array with a single try. The formation array ‘Universe’ that Qin Yu had created could no longer be considered an ordinary formation array. Instead, it was a formation array space.

If one were to rank this formation array, then it would be a level nine formation array!

The level eight formation array that Chehou Yuan had created was merely the fledging stage of the formation array space. He had yet to comprehend the level of spatial laws.

Qin Yu's formation array, 'Universe,' contained within it the spatial law of the Universal World. A perfect spatial law was naturally able to create a perfect formation array space.

"I merely took the easy way out. However, the Universal World's spatial laws are completely different from the Divine Realm's spatial laws." Qin Yu smiled. He looked to the formation array space before him that had a circumference of several thousands of meters. He then walked into the formation array.

Once he entered the formation array space, Qin Yu knew everything that was occurring within the formation array space. And at this moment, Qin Yu felt an odd aspect.

This formation array space was actually influenced by two spatial laws.

One of them was the Universal World's spatial law that was used to create this formation array. The other was the spatial law that the Divine Realm naturally possessed. As long as this formation array was in the Divine Realm, it would definitely be influenced by the Divine Realm's spatial law.

"Eh? The Divine Realm's spatial law is actually affecting every single part of the formation array? This..." Qin Yu frowned and started to ponder.

Qin Yu suddenly recalled that Lu Shui, Hong Yu, Wu Lan and Wu He were unable to sense the date for their Divine Tribulation while inside the Universal World. After linking this and everything else,

Qin Yu managed to think of a reasoning for this.

“Could it be...” Qin Yu thought of a shocking thing.

“There are countless cosmic spaces for Mortal Realms. There are also many cosmic spaces at the level of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The highest level is the Divine Realm. Regardless of where among these three different level of cosmic space, one will always undergo the Heavenly Tribulations. At the same time, they all are affected by the spatial laws.”

Qin Yu still remembered very clearly.

Back then when Uncle Lan, Li'er and Zhou Xian were in the Mortal Realm, they were able to easily rip apart the space. They didn't do that through their power. Instead, it was done through the spatial laws.

Two different spatial laws signified two different paths.

“Could it be that the Mortal Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and the Divine Realm are all one entity? When within this entity, everything would be affected by its ‘spatial law?’ Everything would undergo the Heavenly Tribulation?”

Qin Yu became even more clear of it in his mind.

If what Qin Yu was thinking was known by the Eight Great Sage Emperors, all of them would be shocked.

Indeed, everything was like what Qin Yu thought.

The numerous cosmic spaces at the level of the Mortal Realm, the many cosmic spaces at the level of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and the Divine Realm's space, the highest level space, when they combined, they were one single universe!

When inside this universe, they would all be affected by the same spatial law and the same temporal law!

A completed universe possessed a spatial law and a temporal law.

“If this is the case, then my Universal World possesses its own spatial law. In that case, the result of the evolution of my Universal World ought to be...” Qin Yu felt as if a thunderbolt had flashed through his mind. Suddenly, he had achieved enlightenment.

The tenth stage of the ‘Stellar Transformation’ was the ‘Universe Stage.’ However, was the Universe Stage the final stage?

At this moment, Qin Yu was completely certain that this stage was not the final stage!

“Haha... ‘Stellar Transformation,’ master, I have finally discovered the true evolutionary path. So that was the case, so that was the case.” Qin Yu was standing in the air. At this moment, his face was filled with excitement.

The sensation of achieving understanding of everything was truly wonderful.

Suddenly..

“Haha, my path is not lonely!”

Very suddenly, this voice resounded throughout the space of the entire Divine Realm. This voice was extremely loud and clear. It continued to echo throughout the ocean, ravine, swamp, mists, deserts and all the various other places of the Divine Realm.

“My path is not alone!”

“My path is not alone!”

“My path is not alone!”

This voice was resounding through the entire Divine Realm incessantly. This voice resounded in all directions. Without exception, this voice reverberated through the mind and souls of everyone.

At this moment.

The Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold, the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City, the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City, the Utmost Western Region’s Blazing

Flame, the Northwestern Region's Thunder Punishment City, the Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City, the Southeastern Region's Subterranean City, the Southwestern Region's Jade Ripple Lake, Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and the Dual Domain Island.

All of the various Godkings of these Eleven Great Powers, regardless of whether they were in seclusion training, having fun, or guiding their disciples, at this moment, were woken up by the voice.

All of the Godkings of the Eleven Great Powers raised their heads to look up towards the sky.

Inside the Utmost Northern Region's Sage Emperor's Palace.

"Uncle..." Zhou Xian was still speaking when that voice that resounded through the Heavens and earth echoed through the entire Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City and the Utmost Northern Region's Sage Emperor's Palace.

The Utmost Northern Region's Sage Emperor's Palace possessed an ancient barrier. Generally, noise from the outside world was fundamentally unable to enter into it.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor 'Jiang Fan' extended his hand to stop Zhou Xian from speaking. Within a movement, he instantly appeared in sky above the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. He wore a mostly black emperor's gown decorated with golden inlays.

At the same time, a youth wearing a purple gown also instantly appeared and stood beside Jiang Fan. This person was precisely the Heaven's Heart Godking of the Floating Snow City, Jiang Xing.

Other than these two, Jiang Lan who wore a cyan gown also appeared.

All three Godkings were standing in the airspace above the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City and looking to the sky.

"Such a great movement, what exactly has happened? Who exactly was it that said this 'my path is not alone?'" Puzzled, Jiang Fan said in a low voice.

Jiang Xing who wore a golden gown voiced his guess. "Clan Leader, I remember last time when a new Exalted Celestial was born, such a voice that resounded through everywhere and even the minds and souls also happened."

"When a new Exalted Celestial was born?" Jiang Fan shook his head and said. "However, there are no new Exalted Celestial being born right now. Second brother, do you know what is happening?"

Jiang Lan smiled tranquilly and said. "I suspect that the Three Exalted Celestials would know about this matter. However, those Three Exalted Celestials do not possess a very intimate relationship with our Jiang Clan. Even if they did know, they would not necessarily inform us."

“Moreover, our Eight Great Divine Clans’ positions are already determined. Even if they were Exalted Celestials, they are still unable to shake us up. Thus, what is there to worry about? Big brother, there is no need to overthink it. Let’s return.”

Jiang Lan lightly laughed and then disappeared into the air.

“This second brother of mine is truly optimistic.” Jiang Fan lightly laughed. With a wave of his emperor’s gown, he also disappeared.

That person whose voice echoed through the entire Divine Realm might be doing it on purpose to bring about a reign of carnage. The sounding of this voice had indeed roused all of the Godkings of the Divine Realm.

Chapter 2: The Grandmaster Of Formation Arrays

Inside the ‘Universe’ formation array, Qin Yu was standing in the air.

“My path is not alone?” Qin Yu muttered in confusion. “Who is the expert that said these words? Could it be the legendary Exalted Celestial?”

This was merely Qin Yu’s guess.

After all, to the current Qin Yu, Exalted Celestials were beings very far away from him.

“Having deployed this great formation array Universe and comprehending the evolutionary path for the next stage after the Universe Stage, it has allowed my soul’s level to increase by this much.”

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the transformation of his soul. The Golden Soul Pellet that he used to have had already shattered into a pool of golden liquid that was later condensed into the shape of an infant.

Embryonic Soul!

“I had originally thought that I would only reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage but surprisingly I actually reached the peak of the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage at once.” Qin Yu was somewhat shocked. Using the spatial laws of the Universal World to form a formation array space actually caused Qin Yu’s soul to undergo such a great amount of improvement.

“Meteoric Tear!” Qin Yu sensed the change in the Meteoric Tear. He immediately closed his eyes and started carefully examining the Meteoric Tear.

The tear shaped Meteoric Tear was bursting forth a boundless amount of green light. It once again filled Qin Yu’s entire mind. Just like the sun rising from the east, the Meteoric Tear was extremely dazzling. After that, the Meteoric Tear started to gather toward Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul and ended up fusing into it.

“Child, since you have completely refined this drop of ‘Tear of Life’ that I left behind, you should have reached the Heavenly Deity stage.” That familiar voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

It was Zuo Qiumei’s voice!

Qin Yu was immediately woken up by the voice. In order to completely refine the Meteoric Tear, he indeed had to reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity level.

“Last time, when you started the initial refinement of the Tear of Life, I did not tell you about my identity. I did that because I feared that you do not have enough strength. However now, I can tell

you. I, Zuo Qiumei, was the Divine Realm's Godking of Life. Back then, at the moment of my death, I condensed all my energy and comprehension into two tears. One of the tears is in your body. As for the other tear, it is in Li'er's body. I have watched Li'er growing up since when she was a child. If you are able to meet her one day, I wish that you will treat her well."

"Remember, do not think about avenging me. I merely wish for you two children to live happily..."

Zuo Qiumei's peaceful and gentle voice gradually dissipated.

Qin Yu was filled with reluctance to part.

Having completely refined the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu now knew about all the efficacy of the Meteoric Tear. The Meteoric Tear was the 'Tear of Life.' It contained half of the energy that the Godking of Life left behind. At the same time, it also contained the spatial laws left behind by the Godking of Life.

Only thing is, the spatial laws in the Meteoric Tear that Qin Yu had were not complete. It was merely a portion.

As for the other portion, it was inside the Tear of Life that Li'er had.

"As long as the True Spirit remains intact, regardless of how serious the injury, the Meteoric Tear will be able to instantly recover the body. Furthermore, it contains the spatial law of the

Godking of Life. Thus, it allows one's soul to be in better unity with the space." Qin Yu understood it in his mind.

"I've reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level now. Once my Divine Energy completely transforms into Heavenly Divine Energy, I reckon I'll be able to open the third stage of the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Qin Yu already started feeling that the Divine Energy within his body was rushing into his brain unceasingly and undergoing a transformation. The dark gold colored Divine Energy was being changed into jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy.

"I suspect it'll take some time for the Divine Energy to completely transform into Heavenly Divine Energy and form a Jade Blood Golden Pellet." Qin Yu could only restrain himself and continue to wait. Having waited all these years, there was no need to rush for this short period of time.

Currently, Qin Yu's soul's level had already reached the peak of the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage. With the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, his soul's level was equivalent to ordinary Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

The stronger Qin Yu was, the weaker the effect of the assistance from the Meteoric Tear. When Qin Yu reaches the High Level Heavenly Deity stage, the Meteoric Tear's assistance would not provide a lot of improvement to his soul.

"Those eighty two Heavenly Deities ought to be panicking. It's

time to go and torment them!” Qin Yu’s attention was immediately cast upon the eighty two Heavenly Deities.

Inside the great formation array Universe.

All eighty two Heavenly Deities sat on the ground powerlessly. This great formation array Universe was a bare and boundless earth. Since they could not get out, there was nothing else they could do other than sit.

“Boom!”

Suddenly, thousands upon thousands of lightning bolts struck down from the sky. They just happened to strike the region where the eighty two Heavenly Deities were. All of these lightning bolts were made of Black Divine Lightning. Qin Yu was being lenient because in this formation array space, he was capable of using a higher level lightning, the Soul Devouring Lightning.

Merely, what Qin Yu wanted to do was not killing them, but rather tormenting them and then capturing them.

The sky raged with thunder bolts, howling winds and torrential rains. As for the ground, countless green plants had suddenly grown. Those green plants frantically tried to bind the Heavenly Deities. In the region where the Heavenly Deities were, all kinds of attacks continued to land in unbroken succession.

The dark red colored frantic gales, each of the wind strikes was

like a blade slashing through the body. Those Low Level Heavenly Deities all had their bodies cut apart by those winds. Their blood was spraying all over.

Only the seven Mid Level Heavenly Deities and the sole High Level Heavenly Deity were able to use their Spatial Domains to ward off the attacks.

“If you want to kill us, then kill us. Stop using such means of torment!” Qiuzhong Fu shouted loudly within the gale.

“Ahh~~” The Low Level Heavenly Deities that were tormented half dead by all sorts of attacks were painfully screaming. They proceeded to run toward the safe regions far away as if their lives depended on it. However, those attacks followed them wherever they ran to.

Jin Kong and Jin Long were striving their hardest to resist the attacks with their Spatial Domains.

“My Lord, we cannot escape. What should we do?” Anxiously, Jin Kong asked loudly.

Qiuzhong Fu glared and shouted angrily. “Shut up! While he can trap us here, it is not certain that he would be able to kill me. As long as he cannot kill me, then I’ll continue to stall with him...a hundred million years, a billion years, ten billion years... I’ll continue to stall!”

Qiuzhong Fu was a prideful person. He would definitely not admit defeat easily.

At this moment, Tan Jiu was clenching his hands and angrily looking at this world. He had originally come to kill Qin Yu. Never had he anticipated that he would fall by Qin Yu's hands in the end.

“Qin Yu, other than that spear, other than that remarkable “so close yet worlds apart” ability, you actually also had this remarkable formation array space ability!” Tan Jiu was filled with bitterness.

“Boom!”

A green Divine Lightning struck down from the sky.

“Soul Devouring Lightning!” Shouted many Heavenly Deities with shock.

“Hfff~~~” A large number of White Pure Flames poured down from the sky like floodwater.

“White Pure Flames!” Upon seeing this scene, all of those Low Level Heavenly Deities grew pale. Low Level Heavenly Deities did not possess Spatial Domains, thus they were unable to defend against White Pure Flames at all.

Amidst the lightning and flames, even Mid Level Heavenly Deities would only be able to continuously resist for half a day.

The Low Level Heavenly Deities immediately started to rapidly run away. For some unknown reason, those White Pure Flames and Soul Devouring Lightnings seemed to be intentionally leading the Low Level Heavenly Deities all to a single area.

The seventy four Low Level Heavenly Deities were gathered into a single place by the White Pure Flames and Soul Devouring Lightnings. All of those Low Level Heavenly Deities were standing in the sky.

In the sky, on the ground, before them, behind them, to their left, to their right, all of those locations were covered by an endless number of White Pure Flames. There was nowhere for them to escape.

“Death to the back, death to the front.” Lamented the Low Level Heavenly Deity Li Jiang. Li Jiang had originally joined the quest to kill Qin Yu and wanted to obtain some treasures with his luck. However, he ended up encountering Mister Qiuzhong.

When ordered by Mister Qiuzhong, would he dare to leave by himself?

He didn't. Even Tan Jiu and them didn't dare to give up, much less these people.

“We will die even if we try to flee. We followed Mister Qiuzhong to kill Qin Yu. Originally, we thought that although we might not be able to obtain any treasures, we'd still be able to live. However,

unexpectedly, this Mister Qiuzhong was actually unable to match up against that Qin Yu.” Li Jiang felt a burst of helplessness in his heart.

The omnipresent White Pure Flames were already growing closer. There was nowhere for Li Jiang to flee. All of the Low Level Heavenly Deities who were together with Li Jiang no longer had anywhere to flee either.

“Death...” Li Jiang had given up all hopes.

However, at the moment when those White Pure Flames grew closer to Li Jiang, they actually, for no reason or cause, did a turn and did not touch him at all.

“Mn? What’s happening?” Li Jiang opened his eyes wide in confusion. He then looked to his surroundings. “Why aren’t those White Pure Flames and the Soul Devouring Lightning attacking us?”

Not only him, the other seventy three Low level Heavenly Deities were also not attacked.

These seventy four Low Level Heavenly Deities looked at each other. They were all filled with confusion. However, all of them had an expression of having a new lease of life.

“Haha, big brother, we are still alive. We are actually still alive.” A Low Level Heavenly Deity that had originally already given up

all hopes had forgot himself in joy after experiencing a life after death event.

However suddenly, all seventy four of these Low Level Heavenly Deities had grown completely quiet. That was because a black clothed youngster appeared before them out of thin air.

“I am Qin Yu. Currently, you all have two choices. One is death. The other is... to enter my God Sealing Pagoda!” The black clothed youth extended his hand. A small stone pagoda flew out from his hand. Instantly, this stone pagoda grew to close to ten meters tall.

All of the Low Level Heavenly Deities were startled.

Death or enter the God Sealing Pagoda?

All of them started hesitating. Right when they were still hesitating, the soul attack from the God Sealing Pagoda had arrived. Qin Yu's current soul's level was already at the peak of Low Level Heavenly Deity. It was still extremely easy for him to capture these Low level Heavenly Deities. This was especially true because these Low Level Heavenly Deities' willpower was not steady at all.

One by one, the Low Level Heavenly Deities were sucked into the God Sealing Pagoda.

All seventy four Low Level Heavenly Deities were sucked into the God Sealing Pagoda.

“That’s about it. Only those eight remain now.” Qin Yu looked at the seven Mid Level Heavenly Deities and the sole High Level Heavenly Deity. All eight of them were using their Spatial Domains to resist the the frantic attacks of the White Pure Flames, Soul Devouring Lightning, howling winds and the torrential rain.

The Spatial Domain was created through one’s soul energy.

The longer one kept the Spatial Domain up, the more soul energy one would end up consuming. This was especially true when one received an attack while having the Spatial Domain up. In that case, the amount of soul energy being consumed would become even more astonishing.

Le Yuyao, Le Yurao, Liu Bing, Jin Kong and Jin Long all felt as if their Nascent Souls had been exhausted.

“Why is it that all these attacks are gathered upon us?” The five of them were all filled with anxiety. Being attacked like this caused them to consume a lot of soul energy.

The five of them started to feel a burst of dizziness. After that, they fell unconscious.

Qin Yu held the God Sealing Pagoda in his hand. He smiled as he looked to the three people in the distance who were still bearing on with their Spatial Domains.

“Exhaust their soul energy and wait till they become weaker before absorbing them into the God Sealing Pagoda. This is indeed a good method. However, these three people, their strength is a bit too strong.” With an intention from Qin Yu.

All of the howling winds, torrential rain, lightning and the flames had dissipated.

The entire space had once again became clear and peaceful.

Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu, Yigong Shu and Qiuzhong Fu felt confused as to why the omnipresent attacks suddenly disappeared. At this moment, the three of them saw Qin Yu and all of them started to firmly stare at him.

“Qin Yu, I had originally thought that I had already overestimated you by a lot. However, you turned out to be even more powerful than what I have imagined.” Tan Jiu’s deep and low voice sounded. Yigong Shu merely quietly looked to Qin Yu.

Qiuzhong Fu was coldly looking at Qin Yu. His murderous intent was completely visible in his eyes.

“Mister Qiuzhong, right?” Qin Yu said with a smile on his face. “You ought to know what this place is. That’s right, this is a space. In this space, unless you have reached the Godking level, it is absolutely impossible for you to escape.”

Qiuzhong Fu’s expression slightly changed.

Qin Yu continued. “In this space, I, as the person who set up this formation array, am capable of even manipulating the entire space to perish in an instant and bring all of you into the spatial cracks.”

Qiuzhong Fu, Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu’s hearts all shivered.

That’s right. Those who could deploy a space were indeed capable of accomplishing such a feat.

“However, I will not let you all die.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. With a wave of his hand, countless spatial cracks, like knives, started violently attacking the three. Using spatial cracks to attack, even High Level Heavenly Deities couldn’t accomplish such a feat.

In an instant, over ten thousand spatial cracks had appeared.

Within this formation array space, even High Level Heavenly Deities could only allow themselves to be trampled upon by Qin Yu.

Blocking spatial cracks was a really difficult task.

Tan Jiu and Yigong Shu were unable to even last the first round of omnipresent spatial cracks. Had Qin Yu not controlled those spatial cracks to avoid them, then the two of them would’ve already died.

Although the two of them didn't die, they were still...

“Absorb!” Qin Yu directly absorbed the two of them into the God Sealing Pagoda.

Qin Yu glanced at Qiuzhong Fu who was still striving his hardest in blocking the spatial cracks. He lightly laughed and said. “Your strength is indeed pretty good. While you managed to withstand the first round of spatial cracks, what about the second round of spatial cracks?”

Another group of omnipresent spatial cracks started rushing toward Qiuzhong Fu.

“More?” Qiuzhong Fu's complexion instantly turned deathly pale.

He only managed to withstand a third of this second group of spatial cracks before being unable to withstand them anymore. Qin Yu effortlessly absorbed this High Level Heavenly Deity who was about to collapse into his God Sealing Pagoda.

“I've absorbed eighty two Heavenly Deities this time around. Adding on the thirty one Heavenly Deities from earlier, there's a total of a hundred and thirteen Heavenly Deities. Among them, there's a single High Level Heavenly Deity, ten Mid Level Heavenly Deities and a hundred and two Low Level Heavenly Deities. That's enough Heavenly Deities.”

Qin Yu roughly calculated the number of Heavenly Deities he captured.

However, at this moment, Qin Yu still didn't know about the fact that the news of him setting up a formation array space had already arrived before the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

As the Utmost East Sage Emperor was the one who occupied the Utmost Eastern Region of the Divine Realm, he was the first one to know about this.

As for the subordinates of the other Sage Emperors, the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and the Dual Domain Island, they too had obtained this information and were rapidly sending this information back to their bosses.

A formation array grandmaster that was capable of setting up a formation array space, such a person was someone who was extremely attractive to all the major powers.

Chapter 3: The Invitations From The Major Powers

In the territory of Yuchi City of the eastern region of the Divine Realm. The area several thousand meters surrounding Mount Bewitch You had been covered completely by the formation array space.

At the moment when Qin Yu subdued those eighty two Heavenly Deities in his formation array, more Heavenly Deities had arrived outside the formation array. These Heavenly Deities were even slower than Qiuzhong Fu and them. Thus, they were the last to arrive.

There were several tens of Heavenly Deities that had rushed over. However, at the moment when they saw that formation array space, all of them opened their eyes wide in shock.

Looking at this great formation array ‘Universe’ from the outside was truly very shocking. That was because this great formation array was absorbing the Divine Realm’s Divine Spiritual Energy. This caused the all the Divine Spiritual Energy in a hundred miles surrounding the great formation array to gather toward the formation array. There were also all kinds of energy scattering through the surface of the formation array.

“What is that? Where are the Heavenly Deities that have arrived before us?” Said a Mid Level Heavenly Deity in shock. At the same time, this Mid Level Heavenly Deity grabbed a Low level Heavenly

Deity. “You arrived before me. Speak, what exactly happened here?”

“Your, your Lordship.” That Low Level Heavenly Deity said stammeringly. “When I arrived, I saw that there were several tens of Heavenly Deities in the air. However, for some unknown reason, a black clothed youth merely shot out a couple golden lights and then those Heavenly Deities were all trapped into that formation array.”

Right after this Low Level Heavenly Deity finished saying that, someone immediately shouted. “Impossible! Mister Qiuzhong already arrived. Are you telling me that even Mister Qiuzhong has been trapped in that?”

However, someone else immediately refuted. “When I arrived, I also saw the scene of Mister Qiuzhong and them being trapped by the great formation array from afar; this is definitely true!”

When Qin Yu was fighting against the eighty two Heavenly Deities, his attention had been completely cast upon Qiuzhong Fu and them. He did not take note of the fact that there were already several Heavenly Deities who had arrived far away and were rushing over.

“A great formation array that is capable of trapping a High Level Heavenly Deity. This, how is this possible?”

All those Heavenly Deities that arrived later were shocked. However, in the flash of an eye, there were already Heavenly

Deities that started running away. At the same time they were running, they even advised. “It’s better to leave here quickly. Even Mister Qiuzhong has been trapped. If we try to go in, we’d just be courting death.”

These several tens of Heavenly Deities started rapidly fleeing from this place.

Following their escape, the news of Qin Yu’s great formation array trapping several tens of Heavenly Deities, including even Qiuzhong Fu, started spreading like wildfire.

The Governor of Yuchi City, Yuchi Gonglan, at the moment he obtained the news, immediately used the Conveying Array that the city possessed to rush over to the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and inform the Utmost East Sage Emperor of this information.

After the Utmost East Sage Emperor obtained this information, he immediately dispatched ‘Huang Jing’ who was familiar with Qin Yu to Mount Bewitch You with Yuchi Gonglan to invite Qin Yu.

During the time when Huang Jing and Yuchi Gonglan started to rapidly fly towards Mount Bewitch You from Yuchi City, the other Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm and the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and Dual Domain Island also obtained this information.

After all, every single major power possessed troops located in all

the major cities of the Divine Realm. Their intelligence staff obtained the news at about the same time as Yuchi Gonglan. Merely, it was a bit more difficult for them to transmit this information back as they did not have the ability of directly going through a Conveying Array like Yuchi Gonglan's Yuchi City.

Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. In the back garden of the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace.

Jiang Fan was currently chatting and laughing with his wife. The head of the intelligence department, Mid Level Heavenly Deity Jiang Yushan, hastily rushed over to the entrance of the back garden and was stopped by the guards at the entrance.

"Let him in." Before Jiang Yushan could speak, Jiang Fan had already spoken.

When Jiang Yushan walked in, he immediately kneeled down on one knee and reported respectfully. "Your Majesty Sage Emperor, we have just obtained information that a formation array expert was discovered in the Divine Realm's eastern region's Yuchi City. This formation array expert has deployed a great formation array that trapped several tens of Heavenly Deities including even Qiuzhong Fu."

Jiang Fan who originally didn't care at all at the mention of formation array expert now looked at Jiang Yushan with amazement all over his face. "Yushan, are you certain about the accuracy of your information? Are you sure Qiuzhong Fu was trapped in the formation array?"

Although there were many High Level Heavenly Deities in the Divine Realm, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan had still remembered each of the High Level Heavenly Deities' names as well as related information regarding them.

“Extremely certain. This is something that people have personally seen!” Said Jiang Yushan with absolute certainty.

Jiang Fan lightly nodded. He then closed his eyes. Almost in an instant, the entire Divine Realm was within Jiang Fan's observation. The great formation array in the Yuchi City was also within Jiang Fan's observation.

In an instant, Jiang Fan opened his eyes. His eyes burst forth the radiance of amazement.

“Yushan, you are to personally bring my invitation to find the person who set up that formation array.” A rare smile appeared on Jiang Fan's face.

“Husband, is this person worthy of you to personally sent out a Sage Emperor's Invitation?” Asked Jiang Fan's wife Zhou Luanfeng curiously. Jiang Fan immediately smiled and explained. “My wife, I've observed that person's great formation array. That great formation array is surprisingly able to be considered as being a space. From the way I see it, his formation array skills are about the same level as the past Craftsman God Chehou Yuan!”

“He's that amazing?” Said Zhou Luanfeng in amazement. “That

Chehou Yuan was the Craftsman God. This man is comparable with the Craftsman God? The hardest thing for great artifact craftsman is reaching a high level in the matter of formation arrays. If he has the strength of the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan's formation array, doesn't that mean that he might be a new Craftsman God?"

Zhou Luanfeng now understood why her husband regarded this newly emerged formation array expert so highly.

Jiang Fan shook his head and smiled. He didn't say anything.

From Jiang Fan's point of view, it was hard to tell if the Craftsman God's formation array was actually able to match up to this newly emerged formation array expert's.

Jiang Fan looked to Jiang Yushan. "Yushan, what is that man's name?" He wanted to send a Sage Emperor's Invitation, it would be difficult for him to send an invitation if he didn't know the person's name.

"Qin Yu!" Jiang Yushan hurriedly replied.

"Oh, Qin Yu, not a bad name." Jiang Fan lightly smiled. With a flip of his hand, he took out a golden scroll. After that, he used his Divine Awareness to write an invitation on it.

After receiving this Sage Emperor's Invitation, Jiang Yushan was about to set off.

“Wait a moment.” Jiang Fan suddenly said.

Jiang Yushan immediately stopped. He turned around and started to wait for Jiang Fan’s order. Jiang Fan smiled and said. “I suspect that Utmost East Sage Emperor’s men will be faster than us. It will take a while to reach that mountain from Yuchi City. You are to go to the Floating Snow City and rush to the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold’s Conveying Array and wait for Qin Yu there!”

“Yes, Your Majesty Sage Emperor.” Jiang Yushan also displayed a smile on his face.

Indeed, if he were to rush to Yuchi City, he likely would not be able to encounter Qin Yu. However, if he were to go Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and wait outside the Conveying Array, he would definitely be able to encounter Qin Yu.

A formation array grandmaster that was capable of deploying a formation array space, merely his strength would definitely be able to match up against High Level Heavenly Deities. What was more important was, that a grandmaster of formation arrays would only require a bit of effort to easily become an artifact crafting grandmaster!

The attractiveness of an artifact crafting grandmaster, how could any of the major powers leaders be able to resist it?

Actually, if any of them were to dispatch their Godkings, they

would be able to arrive before Qin Yu in a blink of an eye. Merely, Godkings possessed too high of a status and were not much inferior to the Eight Great Sage Emperors. To have a Godking personally set off to invite an artifact crafting grandmaster? There was no Godking that would willingly reduce their status to do such a thing.

A couple days later. Inside Mount Bewitch You's formation array 'Universe.'

A group of people were standing there respectfully. The frontmost person was Qiuzhong Fu. Standing behind him were ten people: Chi Hongfeng, Xianyu Yang, Lanshan Huo, Le Yuyao, Le Yurao, Yigong Shu, Jin Kong, Jin Long, Liu Bing and Tan Jiu.

Standing behind these ten people were the one hundred and two Low Level Heavenly Deities.

"Master!" All hundred and thirteen Heavenly Deities bowed and said respectfully.

Qin Yu stood in front of these hundred and thirteen Heavenly Deities, facing them. Standing behind Qin Yu were Hei Yu, Uncle Fu, Wu Lan, Wu He, Hong Yu and Lu Shui.

Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward Tan Jiu.

"Tan Jiu." Qin Yu shouted. He had a light smile on his face.

Tan Jiu walked forward. Respectfully, he said. “Master, this Tan Jiu has been disrespectful towards master in the past. Please forgive me.” The current Tan Jiu did not dare to have the slightest thought of defiance.

“The taste of resentment against me doesn’t feel good, right?” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Tan Jiu’s complexion turned pale. When he was first absorbed into the God Sealing Pagoda, Tan Jiu was indeed filled with resentment against Qin Yu. However, whenever he felt resentment against Qin Yu, his soul started to feel a pain as if it were being burned. Only at this moment did Tan Jiu remember that his soul was bound. He could not even have the slightest thought of defiance. Otherwise, he would only cause suffering for himself.

“Tan Jiu would never dare again.” Tan Jiu said respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded. He glanced at Qiuzhong Fu. “Qiuzhong Fu, I’ve heard that ordinary Heavenly Deities would all address you as Mister Qiuzhong. Are you also feeling very pained right now?”

Qiuzhong Fu said without a hint of despise or anger. “Master is capable of setting up such an exceptional formation array. At the very least, master’s attainments in formation arrays are the best among all the people that this Qiuzhong has encountered in all these years. For master to have such a high attainment in formation arrays, Qiuzhong believes that master’s attainments in artifact craftsmanship is also extremely high. Qiuzhong believes that following master will not be inferior to being a bandit.”

Actually, Qiuzhong Fu also felt extremely helpless. As even his soul had been bound, what could he possibly do?

“Qiuzhong Fu, from today hence, you shall administer these Heavenly Deities alongside Uncle Fu. At the same time, you shall be my attendant. When I travel out, you shall follow beside me. As for the times when I am training, you can go and set about doing your own stuff.” Qin Yu said indifferently.

“Yes, master.” A cheerful expression appeared on Qiuzhong Fu’s face.

Qiuzhong Fu feared that Qin Yu might leave him in Jiang Lan’s Realm the most. If that were the case, it’d be truly too boring. Instead, if he were to follow Qin Yu, he’ll be able to wander about the various regions of the Divine Realm.

With but a thought from Qin Yu, and a hundred and twelve of the Heavenly Deities were all absorbed into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Only Qiuzhong Fu, Hong Yu, Lu Shui, Wu Lan and them remained.

“Big brother. And here I thought that the ‘Flowing Light Spear Path’ that I created would be able to defeat big brother. Never would I anticipate that in a blink of an eye, big brother actually managed to capture a High Level Heavenly Deity and even set up such a great formation array.” Gaspd Hei Yu.

Surprised, Qin Yu said. “Flowing Light Spear Path? Is it that strange spear thrusting technique of yours?”

“What you mean by strange?” Hei Yu said discontentedly. He had managed to comprehend this sort of training path through great difficulty.

Qin Yu chuckled. “Oh, it’s not strange, it’s powerful, it’s powerful, okay?” Hei Yu also started laughing.

“Lord Qin Yu, it’s truly strange. We managed to sense when our Divine Tribulation would be coming the moment we came back to the Divine Realm.” Hong Yu charmingly looked at Qiuzhong Fu who had a cold expression the entire time and then turned to Qin Yu and said.

Wu Lan also nodded and said. “That’s right. We sensed when our Divine Tribulations would be coming right after coming out.”

“Oh?”

Qin Yu understood it.

Sure enough, it was as he had anticipated. The Universal World was a universe that existed on its own. The Divine Tribulation of the Divine Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, and so many other realms, was incapable of descending in the Universal World.

“Roughly when will you all undergo your Divine Tribulations?” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

“Very soon, a bit over a hundred years.” Hong Yu said. Wu He’s loud voice sounded. “Mine’s about the same. It’s close to two hundred years or so.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

At this moment, Qiuzhong Fu, who was standing beside Qin Yu and had a cold expression the entire time, he was confused. How come the subordinates of his master were only now going to undergo the Divine Tribulation?

“Well then, you all can return to Jiang Lan’s Realm. Xiao Hei, do you plan to continue training or do you want to go out and wander the Divine Realm with me?” Asked Qin Yu with a smile.

“Of course I’ll be following big brother out.” Hei Yu lightly smiled and said. He then looked at the formation array space and gasped. “This formation array space is truly amazing. It’s about the same as Jiang Lan’s Realm. Hong Yu and them have yet to undergo their Divine Tribulation yet are actually able to maintain a human form in here.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

The formation array space was actually very similar to the Jiang Lan’s Realm. They were both spaces. Merely, Jiang Lan’s Realm was a fixed space created through artifact crafting.

Qin Yu took out Jiang Lan's Realm from his Universal World and then placed it within his body. As long as he does not place the Jiang Lan's Realm in the Universal World, the Divine Tribulation will be able to sense Hong Yu and them.

After casually retrieving the formation array space, Qin Yu and Hei Yu walked alongside each other. Following behind them were Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu.

“Qin Yu!”

Upon seeing the dissipation of the formation array, Huang Jing, who had been waiting outside the formation array for a very long time, immediately shouted at Qin Yu. At the same time, her figure immediately arrived before Qin Yu. At this moment, there was a middle aged man with extremely black eyebrows beside Huang Jing. Merely by his aura, one could feel an unflustered sensation of Mount Tai.

That middle aged man opened his mouth and said. “Qin Yu, I am the Governor of Yuchi City, Yuchi Gonglan. This person over here is the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold's princess, Huangfu Jing. The reason the two of us have come today, as per the order of the Utmost East Sage Emperor, is to invite you to Mount Dazzling Gold to become a person of the Mount Dazzling Gold.

“Huangfu Jing? Princess?” Qin Yu smiled and recited those words as he looked to ‘Huang Jing.’ Huang Jing could merely smile. However, her fair little face had turned red.

And at this moment, Yuchi Gonglan handed a golden scroll over to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. Qin Yu then received the golden scroll and swept his Divine Awareness over it to read the contents of the golden scroll. It was the Utmost East Sage Emperor's invitation.

Chapter 4: Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold

Yuchi Gonglan and Huangfu Jin both looked at Qin Yu. They were waiting for Qin Yu's response. Had it been an ordinary person, they would definitely excitedly accept the Sage Emperor's invitation. But, the current Qin Yu was a grandmaster of formation arrays.

After some time, Qin Yu raised his head and looked to Huangfu Jing. "Miss Huang Jin, oh, Princess Huangfu Jing, I would like to ask, if I were to go to the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold, would I become completely subjected to the orders of Mount Dazzling Gold?"

Yuchi Gonglan raised his thumb to Huangfu Jing. "Smart!"

Huangfu Jing smiled and said. "I knew you were going to ask about this. Before I left, I already talked about this matter with my Imperial Father. You merely need to come to our Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold. Your freedom would be completely unrestricted. Even if you wanted to leave our Mount Dazzling Gold in the future, we would also not prevent you from leaving."

Qin Yu felt relaxed. At the same time, he also felt thankful that this Utmost East Sage Emperor was treating him so well.

However, Qin Yu didn't know that it wasn't only the Utmost East Sage Emperor, the other seven Sage Emperors, Mount Blood

Demon, Asura Sea and the Dual Domain Island were also planning to give him unrestricted freedom.

If they were planning to limit his freedom, how would they possibly be able to get a grandmaster of formation arrays to join them?

“Big brother, are you truly going?” Hei Yu said in a low voice. “Monkey is in...”

Hou Fei was in Asura Sea and the Asura Sea could be considered as being enemies with the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

“It’s fine. Didn’t you hear that the Utmost East Sage Emperor had already agreed that we can leave as we wish in the future?” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face. Actually, with Qin Yu’s abilities, was there even a location that could trap him? Merely, with the personal promise from the Utmost East Sage Emperor, it would be a lot less complicated in the future.

Yuchi Gonglan chuckled and said. “Well then, let’s go.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Qiuzhong Fu?” Surprised, Yuchi Gonglan said when he saw Qiuzhong Fu. “I’ve heard that you’ve been trapped by the great formation array. How come you are here?” Yuchi Gonglan did not believe that a High Level Heavenly Deity would surrender easily.

Qin Yu hurriedly said. “Qiuzhong Fu is currently my close attendant.”

Hearing what Qin Yu said, Qiuzhong Fu felt very thankful in his heart. After all, if others were to know that he had become Qin Yu’s servant, Qin Yu’s slave, then he would have lost a whole lot of face.

Huangfu Jing was also surprised. She said. “Qiuzhong Fu is extremely proud. Back then when I invited him to join our Mount Dazzling Gold, he firmly refused it. Never would I have expected that he would be willing to become your attendant, Qin Yu.”

“Not only do you have a High Level Heavenly Deity as an attendant, this person over here should be a puppet, right? Furthermore, he’s not an ordinary puppet.” Yuchi Gonglan’s gaze was cast toward Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu’s expression sunk. He said. “Uncle Fu is my housekeeper.”

Qin Yu had long since begun considering Uncle Fu as a real person in his heart. He had already considered Uncle Fu as a diligent and attentive old housekeeper. He did not like others saying that Uncle Fu is a puppet.

Yuchi Gonglan immediately knew what Qin Yu was thinking after seeing his expression. He promptly said. “Haha, so he’s actually Brother Qin Yu’s housekeeper.” After laughing, Yuchi Gonglan no longer mentioned Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu merely chatted with Huangfu Jing and Hei Yu. As for Yuchi Gonglan, he was chatting with Qiuzhong Fu. Evidently, this Yuchi Gonglan was old acquaintance of Qiuzhong Fu.

The group of people were rapidly flying. Qin Yu even used 'Spatial Domain' and contained Uncle Fu within it so that he could follow behind them.

As Qin Yu's soul's level had reached the peak of the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage, he was able to create a 'Spatial Domain' with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear.

After arriving at Yuchi City, Qin Yu, Huangfu Jing and them quickly arrived at the location of the Conveying Array.

Qin Yu was greatly surprised when he saw the Conveying Array. He knew that it was impossible to teleport in the Divine Realm if one weren't a Godking. Thus, he never expected there to be Conveying Arrays in the Divine Realm. The Conveying Array before him was hexagonal shaped. Several tens of people were capable of entering the Conveying Array at once. Merely, this Conveying Array appeared to be extremely simple.

"Such a simple array, is it truly capable of conveying people?" Qin Yu said in surprise.

Yuchi Gonglan smiled. "Brother Qin Yu, it seems you do not know about this. This array does not have much use at all. As for the location of the true essentials of this Conveying Array, I too am

not very certain about it. Merely, the Divine Realm's Conveying Arrays are things that only Godkings can set up.”

“My Imperial Father has also said before that this Conveying Array does not rely much on the formation array. Instead, it is related to the spatial laws.” Huangfu Jing explained.

Qin Yu had some vague idea in his mind.

Perhaps he would only be able to understand how to set up Conveying Arrays after completely comprehending the Divine Realm's spatial laws.

“After we go through the Conveying Array, we'll arrive at the bottom of Mount Dazzling Gold.” Yuchi Gonglan explained.

Puzzled, Hei Yu said. “Why doesn't it directly send us over to Mount Dazzling Gold?”

Huangfu Jing smiled and said. “If it were to directly send us over to Mount Dazzling Gold, then doesn't it mean that as long as one spend some Divine Spiritual Stones, even a Deity would be able to directly reach Mount Dazzling Gold? How could we possibly allow that?”

Hei Yu nodded.

Qin Yu and them stepped into and started the Conveying Array. Without feeling a slightest amount of movement, they felt that the

space before them started to change irregularly. In an instant, Qin Yu and them reached their destination.

“Haha, Brother Yuchi!”

“Which of these might be Qin Yu?”

Right after Qin Yu and them came through the Conveying Array, they immediately heard a lot of noise. Furthermore, it seemed that it was directed at them. Confused, Qin Yu looked over.

Before him were more than a dozen men and women standing outside the Conveying Array. They were smiling as they looked at Qin Yu and them. Qin Yu immediately determined that all these people were Heavenly Deity stage experts. Even the weakest one among them was a Mid Level Heavenly Deity.

“What, what’s going on?” Surprised, Qin Yu turned around to look at Huangfu Jing and Yuchi Gonglan.

Huangfu Jing smiled and explained to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, it’s very simple. You, a grandmaster of the formation arrays, are extremely popular. Thus, the people from all the major powers have arrived. Let me introduce them to you.”

The people who originally didn’t know who Qin Yu was, after hearing the conversation between Huangfu Jing and Qin Yu, all came to know that the black clothed youth before them was Qin Yu.

“This person is from the Utmost South Sage Emperor’s Light Lens City.” Said Huangfu Jing as she pointed to a beautiful white clothed woman. That white clothed beauty immediately slightly bowed and said to Qin Yu. “Mister Qin Yu, I have come to represent His Majesty Utmost South Sage Emperor to invite you to join our Light Lens City. This is the invitation letter.” As she said that, she handed the invitation letter to Qin Yu.

Huangfu Jing did not care about it. Instead, she continued. “This person is from the Utmost West Sage Emperor’s Mount Blazing Flame.” Said Huangfu Jing as she pointed to a long red haired youth.

That long scarlet haired youth also slightly bowed and said to Qin Yu with a smile. “Qin Yu...”

Before he finished his words, Huangfu Jing already continued to point to the next person. “This person is from the Northwest Sage Emperor’s Thunder Punishment City.”

It was a grim looking woman. This woman’s eyes would occasionally flicker like lightning. It was extremely strange. This grim looking woman smiled to Qin Yu. “Mister Qin Yu, our Sage Emperor held Mister Qin Yu in very high regard, he especially had me...”

Huangfu Jing interrupted this woman too. She pointed to the next person.

She introduced six people in succession. These six people had come from six different Sage Emperors. Qin Yu became confused as to why Huangfu Jing had yet to introduce the person from the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

Could it be that the Utmost North Sage Emperor did not send anyone over?

“This person here is from the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Floating Snow City.” Huangfu Jing said as she pointed to a youth.

That youth slightly bowed and said. “Mister Qin Yu, I am Jiang Yushan. With the order from my Sage Emperor, I have come to invite Mister Qiu Yu to join our Floating Snow City. This is the invitation letter.”

Qin Yu actually extended his hand and received the invitation letter.

Jiang Yushan’s expression immediately became cheerful. After all, Qin Yu had not accepted the invitation letter from any of the six people before. However, after Qin Yu received the invitation letter, he sighed and said. “Brother Yushan, although I want to go to the Floating Snow City very much, but I have already agreed to the Mount Dazzling Gold. Thus, I am very sorry.”

Jiang Yushan was startled. In the end, he could only shake his head helplessly.

Qin Yu had a very regretful expression. Actually, Qin Yu had already thought about it in his heart. If he wanted to marry Li'er, going over to the Floating Snow City right away was not a wise thing to do. It was not too late for him to sufficiently prepare himself and then communicate with Uncle Lan before leaving for the Floating Snow City.

“I believe these three individuals ought to be from the Dual Domain Island, Mount Blood Demon and Asura Sea. Merely, I am not familiar with them. Thus, I won't be introducing them.” Said Huangfu Jing indifferently.

From the tone of Huangfu Jing's speech, it was evident that she didn't like the people from those three powers.

The three people were not offended at all. They proceeded to introduce themselves.

Qin Yu merely listened to them and took a couple more glances at the emissary from the Asura Sea. He did not say anything much.

Only after everyone finished their introductions, Qin Yu spoke. “Everyone, I have already accepted the invitation from the Utmost East Sage Emperor. Thus, I am truly sorry about this.”

Qin Yu slightly bowed to everyone present. He then followed Huangfu Jing and left with the others.

“This Utmost East Sage Emperor actually dispatched Princess

Jing herself, no wonder he managed to get Qin Yu underneath his camp so easily.” Those emissaries sighed a couple times. In the end, this group of people could only leave helplessly.

Qin Yu raised his head and looked. The entire sky above him had been covered. When underneath Mount Dazzling Gold, everything was covered in darkness.

“This Mount Dazzling Gold is truly huge. Its circumference is at the very least ten thousand miles, right?” Qin Yu gasped.

Huangfu Jing lightly smiled and said. “Mount Dazzling Gold has a circumference of nearly a hundred thousand miles. Among the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, only the Utmost Western Region’s Mount Blazing Flame and the Northeastern Region’s Forest Ocean forest are a bit bigger than Mount Dazzling Gold.”

“A hundred thousand miles?” Qin Yu looked at the enormous floating mountain that covered the sky. He became even more surprised.

After that, Qin Yu, Hei Yu, Qiuzhong Fu, Uncle Fu, Huangfu Jing, and Yuchi Gonglan all started flying upwards. Uncle Fu remained in Qin Yu’s Spatial Domain.

The further up they flew and the closer they got to Mount Dazzling Gold, the more Qin Yu felt how enormous and oppressive the Mount Dazzling Gold was.

Only when he completely approached the bottom of the Mount Dazzling Gold did Qin Yu discover that the bottom of the Mount Dazzling Gold was not a single piece. Instead, there were many ravines. Under the lead of Huangfu Jing, Qin Yu and them entered a tunnel.

The tunnel was very short. It was only around a hundred meters long. After passing through the tunnel, they reached a mountain road.

This winding mountain road was over a thousand miles long. After flying for a long time, they reached the sole city of Mount Dazzling Gold.

“All those mansions outside of the city are mostly locations where Heavenly Deities train at. On Mount Dazzling Gold, there is a great number of scattered mansions like those.” Huangfu Jing pointed to the mansions located at the waist of the mountains or above cliffs.

The city on top of Mount Dazzling Gold, when compared to Mount Dazzling Gold itself, was a lot smaller. However, it still possessed a circumference of a thousand miles.

“What a dazzling city.” Gaspd Qin Yu. The entire city’s city walls were formed through golden colored ores. When looking at it, the entire city was dazzling like a Mortal Realm’s star.

After entering the city, the streets of the city were all formed by black slabs.

The number of people on Mount Dazzling Gold was not overwhelming at all. However, at a single glance, all the people were Heavenly Deities. This was indeed very shocking. When compared to them, the hundred and thirteen Heavenly Deities that Qin Yu captured were not many at all.

“In the eastern city district is the Gold Sword Palace. In the western city district is the Hundred Flowers Palace. Within those two Palaces live the other two Godkings of our Mount Dazzling Gold, the Gold Sword Godking and the Hundred Flowers Godking.” While walking on the black slab road, Huangfu Jing was introducing Mount Dazzling Gold to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu remembered it in his heart and lightly nodded.

“In the Heavenly Deity Army of the city, there are a total of nine large squadrons and nine large squadron captains. Their statuses are second to only my Imperial Father, the other two Godkings and the three Palace Masters.” Said Huangfu Jing with a smile on her face.

Qin Yu was able to guess that the Imperial Father that she mentioned was the Utmost East Sage Emperor. He also knew about the two Godkings. However, who were the three Palace Masters?

“Brother Qin Yu, all nine large squadron captains of the Heavenly Deity Army of Mount Dazzling Gold are High Level Heavenly Deities. Princess Jing is one of them. Did you know that?” Said Yuchi Gonglan to Qin Yu.

Huangfu Jing could only glare at Yuchi Gonglan.

“I already knew about this.” Qin Yu immediately replied.

After walking for a long time, Qin Yu and them arrived at the Inner Castle of the city. This Inner Castle was build in the center of the Dazzling Gold City. The Dazzling Gold City had a circumference of a thousand miles. As for this Inner Castle, it only possessed a circumference of a hundred miles.

“This is the Imperial City. My Imperial Father, the members of our clan and the three Palace Masters all live here.” Huangfu Jing said as she led Qin Yu to the entrance of the Imperial City. “My Imperial Father is awaiting you at the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace. Let’s go.”

The guards of the Imperial City immediately bowed when they saw Huangfu Jing and them.

Huangfu Jing led Qin Yu and them and directly proceeded towards the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace. This Imperial City was truly large. The construction and the layout of the city was extremely exquisite. After walking through different roads and making numerous turns, Huangfu Jing had finally led Qin Yu and them to the entrance of the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace.

“Huff, we’ve finally arrived.” Huangfu Jing had a slight smile on her face.

Qin Yu looked at the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace before him. He felt that his heartbeat had also slightly increased. After all, the person he was about to meet was one of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

Chapter 5: Palace Master?

The Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace was not merely a single palace. Instead, it was an enormous palace with decorated with waterside pavilions, high grade buildings, and numerous winding corridors. The Utmost East Sage Emperor's personal resting place, the place where he would gather his subordinates, the place where he would train and so on, were all located within this Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace. Thus, one could easily imagine how great of an area the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace occupied.

Qin Yu, Huangfu Jing, Hei Yu, Yuchi Gong and them, were all standing at the entrance of the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace. The entrance to the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace was the location of the palace.

“Those guarding the gates are all stronger than me.” Gaspd Hei Yu in a low voice.

Qin Yu looked to the two imperial guards located on the either sides of the palace entrance. Those two imperial guards were at the very least Mid Level Heavenly Deities. As for their exact strength, Qin Yu was also unable to tell.

“My Imperial Father knew that you would be coming. He should've already finished the preparations to receive you.” Said Huangfu Jing to Qin Yu with a smile on her face. “Come, let's go in.” She proceeded to walk over the gates.

One of the two imperial guards displayed a smile on his face. Respectfully, he said. “Princess, His Majesty Sage Emperor has ordered, that when Lord Qin Yu arrives, he is to be directly brought over to the waterside pavilion, ‘South Pavilion.’

Huangfu Jing lightly nodded. She then led Qin Yu and them into the palace.

The palace was extremely spacious. It possessed a length and width of greater than two hundred feet. Usually, the Utmost East Sage Emperor would discuss official businesses at this location. On each side of the palace was a passageway. The group entered the passageway on the right side.

“Big brother, I feel that this place is very strange!” Hei Yu’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu beside him and then looked at their surroundings. He replied via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Xiao Hei, the entire Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace is covered by the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Divine Awareness. He is observing us at all times.”

If the Utmost East Sage Emperor heard what Qin Yu said to Hei Yu, he would definitely be greatly shocked.

“Big brother, you’re able to sense the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Divine Awareness?” Asked Hei Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Qin Yu was capable of even detecting the Divine Awareness of a Godking?

Confronted with Hei Yu's suspicion, Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“At this moment, I have surrounded my body with my Universal World's Spatial Energy. If someone tries to investigate me with their Divine Awareness, they would definitely not be able to escape my detection.” Qin Yu was extremely confident.

Because Qin Yu was the creator of the Universal World, he was able to instantly sense the slightest amount of change within the locations covered by the Universal World's Spatial Energy.

However, the Utmost East Sage Emperor was unable to detect the Spatial Energy that surrounded Qin Yu.

For one, this Spatial Energy was from the Universal World. The Utmost East Sage Emperor was someone who didn't know anything about the spatial laws of the Universal World.

Secondly, Qin Yu's control over the Spatial Energy from the Universal World had already reached perfection level. He was able to spread it all over without anyone being able to detect it at all.

However, if the two of them were to fight, then Qin Yu would be greatly inferior to the Utmost East Sage Emperor who comprehended the Spatial Laws of the Divine Realm and could instantly utilize the entire Divine Realm's Spatial Energy.

Listening to the nearby sounds of running water after walking on

the stony path for some time, the group had arrived outside a courtyard.

“We’ve arrived. My Imperial Father is in there.” Said Huangfu Jing with a smile on her face.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. Involuntarily, his grave and stern face displayed a slight smile. Qin Yu walked alongside Huangfu Jing. Hei Yu, Yuchi Gonglan, Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu followed behind them.

After walking into this courtyard, they reached a large pond. On top of the large pond was a narrow passageway. Following along this passageway, they arrived at an exquisite building above the water.

While they were still far away, Qin Yu already heard the sound of laughter coming from the exquisite pavilion building.

“Eh? There’s quite many people.” Huangfu Jing opened her eyes and then said to Qin Yu with a smile. At the same time, she sped up her pace. Bringing Qin Yu, they directly entered this pavilion building. They then walked up to the second floor.

The second floor was filled with windows on all sides. Even the roof was only half present. The other half was empty.

Six people sat in the second floor, three males and three females. They were a mild looking middle aged man, two beautiful

madams, a lively little girl and two violent tiger-like and astonishingly imposing looking men.

“Imperial Father, Qin Yu has arrived. Imperial Mother, Aunt!” Huangfu Jing said as she greeted them with smiles on her face.

Yuchi Gonglan said respectfully. “Your Majesty Sage Emperor, Her Majesty Godking, Her Majesty Empress.” Yuchi Gonglan only saluted these three individuals. The other three individuals merely nodded their heads while smiling.

“Qin Yu, let me introduce them to you.” Huangfu Jing said enthusiastically. “This is my Imperial Father.”

“Utmost East Sage Emperor!”

Qin Yu’s gaze was instantly locked onto this gentle looking middle aged man. This gentle looking middle aged man wore a soft and peaceful looking golden silk gown. On his face was a smile.

“Qin Yu pays his respects to Your Majesty Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu bowed.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu had already carefully examined Qin Yu the moment he came in. However, the result of his inspection had shocked him. Qin Yu’s body actually still contained the aura of Divine Energy.

“Qin Yu, your Divine Energy still has not finished transforming

into Heavenly Divine Energy?” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor with a slightly surprised tone.

“Divine Energy?” Said that lively girl who sat to the side in surprise. Even the other two men also looked at Qin Yu with shock. A grandmaster of the formation array who had reached such a high level in the formation array actually still had Divine Energy in his body?

Qin Yu nodded and said. “That is correct. Your Majesty Sage Emperor, I spent the majority of my time and effort on formation arrays and did not pay much attention to the energy within my body.”

“So that was the case. No wonder you managed to achieve such a level of accomplishment.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor nodded. He turned to a beautiful madam beside him and said. “Liuxiang, what do you think about Qin Yu?” The Utmost East Sage Emperor immediately introduced her to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, this is the Hundred Flowers Godking.”

Qin Yu immediately started to carefully examine this beautiful madam.

This beautiful madam wore a pink gauze dress. She had a red mark in between her brows. Her eyes were beautiful like limpid autumn waters. The Hundred Flowers Godking, Huangfu Liuxiang, carefully inspected Qin Yu. She then smiled and nodded. “He’s indeed not bad. At the very least, he’s a lot more earnest compared to those three sons of yours.”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

“Three sons?” Qin Yu looked to the other two men in the pavilion building. “Could it perhaps be these two people and that Huangfu Liushui are all the sons of the Utmost East Sage Emperor?”

When Qin Yu was thinking about this, Huangfu Jing continued to make more introductions. “Qin Yu, this is my Imperial Mother.”

“Qin Yu pays his respects to the Empress.” Qin Yu slightly bowed.

Although the Empress’s status was very high, her strength cannot be regarded as being very strong. She was merely a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. To be dual training with the Utmost East Sage Emperor for this many years, yet still possessing such a weak level of power, it signified that her training comprehension level is truly insufficient.” The Empress also lightly nodded to Qin Yu.

“This is my younger sister, Ling’er, Huangfu Ling. This is my eldest brother, Huangfu Liejun. This is my second brother, Huangfu Liehuo. As for my third brother, you’ve already met him.” Huangfu Jing introduced her siblings extremely casually.

Qin Yu lightly bowed.

Huangfu Liehuo and Huangfu Liujun both had a head full of short dazzling blond hair. Their auras were both astonishingly imposing. Merely, when looking at them, Huangfu Liehuo, whose hair and beard was unkempt, looked like an irascible person. As for Huangfu Liujun, his hair was short and spiky and he looked extremely steadfast and a bit more earnest. Merely, as he opened his eyes, the imposing aura of disdainfully looking down upon the entire world was unable to refrain from spreading out.

“The sons and daughters of this Utmost East Sage Emperor are all exceptional.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart. “Three sons and two daughters, all of them are that powerful.”

Qin Yu did not know much about the Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm.

These Eight Great Families were different from the mortals. The bloodlines of the Eight Great Families were extremely important to them. The first generation of the Eight Great Families possessed the best bloodline. Thus, they were able to achieve even greater accomplishments.

As the generations passed down, the further down they go, the thinner their bloodline becomes. Thus, it became harder for them to achieve a high accomplishment.

For example, the Jiang Clan of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City. The two brothers Jiang Lan and Jiang Fan were both Godkings. Even Jiang Xing was merely a generation after them. Then look at the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold. This Hundred Flowers Godking and the Utmost

East Sage Emperor and the Gold Sword Godking, Huangfu Lei, were all blood siblings. For them, the first generation, it was a lot easier to train.

Where were the parents of the Utmost East Sage Emperor, Utmost North Sage Emperor and them?

Other than the Utmost East Sage Emperor, Utmost North Sage Emperor themselves, even their children did not know about it. This could be considered a secret of the Divine Realm.

The Eight Great Families of the Divine Realm possessed superiority. However, they also possessed a weak point.

Those from the first generation, although they were very few, over half of them were Godkings. The rest of them were all High Level Heavenly Deities. As for the second generation, it was rare for a Godking to appear.

As for the third generation and down, it was extremely difficult for a Godking to appear in that generation. It was only possible should they possess great willpower.

However, what about the mortals? Although it was extremely difficult for them to train, they also possessed an equally great amount of potential. Regardless of which generation, when they reached the later stages of cultivation, they all possessed that trace of hope in becoming Godkings.

“Big sister, I heard that you have a pretty good impression of that Qin Yu.” Huangfu Ling’s large eyes were cast toward Huangfu Jing and then to Qin Yu.

Huangfu Jing glared at Huangfu Ling.

“Imperial Father, you’ve invited this Qin Yu over, so what sort of position do you plan to have him assume?” Said that Huangfu Liehuo carefreely.

“I actually have an idea regarding this.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu smiled and said. “You all know that in the Imperial City, there are the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace and four other palaces: Misty Mystic Palace, Black Wind Palace, Liejun’s Palace and the Heaven Desolate Palace. However, at present, there are only three Palace Masters. The Misty Mystic Palace is still empty as there has never been anyone who took up the position of the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. Thus, I think...”

“Second brother!” The Hundred Flowers Godking’s eyelids were raised. Her aura had instantly grown sharp.

“Second brother, the reason why the Misty Mystic Palace is empty is not because no one was capable of becoming the Palace Master but rather because the competition for the Palace Master was too fierce and a conclusion had never been reached the entire time. The position of Palace Masters are statuses that are second only to the Godkings. Second brother, you most definitely cannot casually give the position of the Palace Master to a newly emerged person without qualifications.” Hundred Flowers Godking directly

voiced her opposition.

The opposition from a Godking had instantly caused the Utmost East Sage Emperor to stop his speech.

The three Godkings of Mount Dazzling Gold, Huangfu Yu, Huangfu Lei and Huangfu Liuxiang. Among them, only Huangfu Liuxiang was a female. Usually, her two older brothers would always humour this younger sister of theirs.

“Second brother, think about it. The Palace Masters of the Black Wind Palace and the Heaven Desolate Palace are both individuals who have provided great merit in the Incomparable Great Tribulation six quadrillion years ago. They possess great qualifications and their strength are both at the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage. For the two of them to be Palace Masters, there is no one that opposes that. As for the Liejun’s Palace, it’s a palace especially created and given to to the first prince, Huangfu Liejun. The first prince, in all these years, has been the one who commanded the Heavenly Deity Army to fight in battles all around. Adding on his status, for him to be a Palace Master, there is also no one who would oppose it. However, right now, you wanted to give the Misty Mystic Palace to a new person...”

The Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang shook her head. Evidently, Huangfu Liuxiang was extremely dissatisfied.

After hearing what the Hundred Flowers Godking said, Qin Yu immediately came to understand the status rankings of Mount Dazzling Gold. Evidently, these Four Great Palace Masters were

individuals who were second to only Godkings. Their statuses were higher than even ordinary High Level Heavenly Deities.

If he were to become a Palace Master, then he would possess more confidence when proposing marriage for Li'er to the Utmost North Sage Emperor. However, Qin Yu's qualifications were too low.

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor...” Qin Yu was prepared to refuse it, when...

The Utmost East Sage Emperor extended his hand to stop him. He then turned to the Hundred Flowers Godking. With a smile, he said. “Liuxiang, what you said was reasonable. In all these years, those who are truly fighting over the position of the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master, aren't there only two of them? One is one of your disciples and the other is a large squadron captain from the Heavenly Deity Army.”

Huangfu Liuxiang slightly nodded and said. “Although Xue Yu is a female, she has followed me for numerous years. Although she is seemingly unremarkable, she has unwittingly provided numerous meritorious services to our Mount Dazzling Gold. In terms of strength, she is also at the High Level Heavenly Deity stage. If she were to become the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, how would anyone dare oppose it?”

At this moment, Huangfu Liejun who had been silent the entire time spoke. “Aunt, Xue Yu is indeed exceptional. However, my good brother Dong Hou also possesses a status in the Heavenly Deity Army that is not beneath myself. Although it is said that the

Heavenly Deity Army is under my command, in actuality, the majority of the time it is brother Dong Hou who leads the army. His status, qualifications and strength are also sufficient enough to become the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master."

Qin Yu was listening from the side.

Evidently, the Utmost East Sage Emperor was in support of him, the Hundred Flowers Godking was in support of her disciple, whereas Huangfu Liejun and a lot of the people from the Heavenly Deity Army, supported that Dong Hou.

"Big brother, it seems that many people are fighting for this position." Said Hei Yu to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

"Before I came, the two sides were in a state of stalemate. Now that I've come and the Utmost East Sage Emperor wanted to present the position of the Palace Master to me, these two sides naturally would not sit by idly." Qin Yu replied via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. However, Qin Yu was instead extremely composed.

Chapter 6: Reward

Huangfu Ling who sat next to Huangfu Jing stood up. “Imperial Father, Aunt, the two of you should stop arguing. I’ve heard that this Qin Yu is extremely amazing. The formation array that he deployed was so powerful that even High Level Heavenly Deities were unable to break through it. With merely that formation array, Big Sis Xue Yu and Big Bro Dong Hou would be unable to break through it. For Qin Yu to be the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, I am in favor of that with both my hands and feet!

“Feet too? Oh, you little girl.” Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxing started laughing.

[TL: being in favor with both hands = completely in favor. However, she even said she’s in favor of that with her feet too.]

Qin Yu also smiled as he looked to this Huangfu Ling. She was truly an adorable little girl.

At this moment, Huangfu Liehuo said carefreely. “What’s the need to make the situation this complicated? Let’s just make it a bit more simple and have them fight against each other. Whoever is stronger shall be the Palace Master. Wouldn’t this solve the problem?”

Qin Yu who had been carefully listening to entire time, upon hearing what Huangfu Liehuo said, started smiling in his heart.

If they were to truly compete, then he could just deploy the formation array and then, regardless of how much the other two people tried to resist, it would still be impossible for them to escape the formation array. In the formation array, they could only allow themselves to be ravaged by him.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu's eyes shined. He nodded and said. "Good. In that case, we shall use the method proposed by Liuhuu and have them..."

"What's good about that?" Huangfu Liuxiang interrupted the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

Huangfu Liuxiang gave the Utmost East Sage Emperor a side-eye glance and said. "Second brother, you clearly knew that Qin Yu was capable of deploying a formation array space. The possibility that Xue Yu and Dong Hou being able to win against him is too low, truly too low. Aren't you deliberately trying to let Qin Yu win?"

"Liuxiang, in that case, what do you propose?" The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu looked to Huangfu Liuxiang.

Qin Yu also looked to this Hundred Flowers Godking. He was wondering what sort of method to select the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master this Hundred Flowers Godking would be proposing.

Huangfu Liuxiang was silent for a moment. She then said. "The Misty Mystic Palace is one of the Four Great Palaces. The Palace requires not merely a Palace Master, it also requires a large number

of subordinates. Only thus would it be qualified to be one of our Mount Dazzling Gold's Four Great Palaces.”

“Since it requires subordinates, then we must inspect the quality of the subordinates. How about this... we are to have three competitions. One for the potential successor of the Palace Master, one for the Mid Level Heavenly Deities and one for the Low Level Heavenly Deities.”

“Among the three competitions, if one side were to win two of the competitions, then they shall be declared the winner. Qin Yu shall be on one side, Dong Huo shall be another and Xue Yu shall also be another. The three sides shall alternate to fight. The side that wins the most battles shall be the Palace Master. What do you all think about that?” Huangfu Liuxiang had a smile on her face.

Xue Yu was her disciple. For a Godking like her, finding powerful Mid Level Heavenly Deities and Low Level Heavenly Deities was an extremely easy task.

“That?” Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu frowned.

It was clear that his sister was determined to help that Xue Yu. If a Godking was determined to help someone, then the line-up for the matches would definitely be extremely exceptional. It might be very hard for Qin Yu to win.

Furthermore, what about Dong Hou? Standing behind him was practically the entire Heavenly Deity Army. Selecting the strongest Mid Level Heavenly Deity and Low Level Heavenly Deity among

the Heavenly Deity Lineup, there was also no need to mention how exceptional his line-up would be.

What sort of line-up could Qin Yu possibly send forth?

The Utmost East Sage Emperor suddenly said. “Qin Yu has just come to our Mount Dazzling Gold. I have yet to provide him with anything yet. In that case, let me bestow upon him a group of imperial guards...”

“Second brother, you most definitely cannot so openly support Qin Yu.” Said Huangfu Liuxiang while smiling. “Regardless of whether it’s Qin Yu, Dong Hou or my disciple Xue Yu, the people they sent forth must be people that they personally invited and received consent from them. People other than the three of them cannot forcefully impose orders to help those three! Regardless of whether it is me, second brother you, or big brother, none of us are allowed to interfere.”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was angered speechless.

Not provide a helping hand?

Xue Yu had followed the Hundred Flowers Godking for too long, who among the Hundred Flowers Godking’s Palace did not possess a good relationship with Xue Yu? If Xue Yu were to invite them to help, who among them would refuse?

There was also no need to mention Dong Hou's reputation.

What about Qin Yu? How many people could he possibly know? Why would others help Qin Yu?

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, there is no need for you to demand insistently about this matter. If I were to be able to obtain this position, then I shall obtain it. If I cannot obtain it, then it means that it was never meant for me. Let's go with the method proposed by Her Majesty Hundred Flowers Godking. The people sent forth by me, they must have agreed to it themselves.” Qin Yu said.

Huangfu Liuxing started laughing. “Second brother, did you hear that? Even Brother Qin Yu himself has agreed to it.” As she said that, Huangfu Liuxing even smiled to Qin Yu. “Little Brother Qin Yu is truly reasonable.”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor took a glance at Qin Yu and then sighed.

Huangfu Jing also sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Qin Yu and said in an aggrieved tone. “Qin Yu, while you might've captured some people, but they are at most those Heavenly Deities that are bandits, right? How high could the standards of those bandits be? My aunt, each and every one of her disciples are elites. As for that Xue Yu, she is someone that my aunt treated like her own daughter. She even possesses a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!”

Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

It would appear that he had underestimated the Hundred Flowers Godking. As a Godking, even if he doesn't openly help her disciple, she was still extremely formidable when helping her from the shadows.

Merely...

Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

He was completely confident!

The Utmost East Sage Emperor could only smile helplessly. He then said. "Well then, since this was the case, then the matter is decided. As for the time of the competition, let's set it as..."

"There's no need to rush. This bears upon the position of the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace. It is best to properly set the preparations for it. How about this, let's make it a year from now. It shouldn't be too late for the competition to be a year from now." Huangfu Liuxiang immediately said.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor was truly unable to win against his own sister. Thus, he could only nod. "Good, good, a year from now. We shall determine the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace this day a year from now."

“Second brother, since we’ve determined it to be so, I’ll take my leave first.” Huangfu Liuxing stood up while beaming with smiles.

When Huangfu Liuxing walked by Qin Yu, she even slightly smiled to Qin Yu and said to him via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Little guy, you must properly give it your all. Don’t let your people lose too miserably.”

After that, the Hundred Flowers Godking left like that.

“A year?” Qin Yu thought in his heart. “A year outside is a hundred years in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. A hundred years, even if it is not enough for my Divine Energy to completely transform into Heavenly Divine Energy, it is still sufficient for me to refine the Magnificent Lotus Clone.”

Qin Yu had long since wanted to refine the Magnificent Lotus Clone.

According to the records of the Bewitching God Temple’s golden scrolls, once one successfully refines the Magnificent Lotus Clone, one’s body would become indestructibly hard. After all, the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was comparable to a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The core of the Nine Petaled Magnificent lotus, the lotus core, was incomparably hard. The clone created through the lotus core definitely possessed a hardness that surpassed that of a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

Furthermore, the Magnificent Lotus Clone naturally possessed a

special domain.

“With this Magnificent Lotus Clone, I would not fear even if I were to fight against a High Level Heavenly Deity head on.” Qin Yu was extremely confident. With a hardness that surpassed High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, even spatial cracks would not be able to rip it apart.

The Magnificent Lotus Clone was essentially a human shaped Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

“However, it is unworthy for me to take out this Magnificent Lotus Clone during the competition.” There was no need for Qin Yu to take out the Magnificent Lotus Clone unless it was a moment of crisis.

This was especially true when he added on the Divine Spear Waning Snow and the teleportation technique on top of the Magnificent Lotus Clone!

Defense, attack power and speed, all of them were at the apex. Such an existence was completely able to sweep across all the Heavenly Deities. Even when confronted with Godkings, such an existence would still be able to fight against them.

This was Qin Yu’s strongest power. Merely. Qin Yu would not easily display such power to others.

Without the Magnificent Lotus Clone, Qin Yu’s weakest point

was his defense. Regardless of how tough his body was, he would still not be able to withstand the Spatial Destruction technique of High Level Heavenly Deities as his body was no Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“The most important thing to do is to refine the Magnificent Lotus Clone.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. “After the Utmost East Sage Emperor arranges a place for me to live, I shall start concentrating on refining the Magnificent Lotus Clone.”

“Qin Yu.”

At this moment, the Utmost East Sage Emperor spoke. Qin Yu immediately woke back up from his thoughts.

“I am very happy that you were willing to come to my Mount Dazzling Gold. I have already prepared gifts for you. I hope you would like them.” With a wave of the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s hand, a large black chest appeared in the pavilion building.

Not only Qin Yu, even the other people looked to this large black chest with confused expressions. The Utmost East Sage Emperor’s present would definitely not be ordinary. What exactly was in this large black chest?”

“Qin Yu, you can open it.” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor with a smile on his face.

“Thank you, Your Majesty Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu did not refuse.

He walked forward and opened the large black chest.

“Clang...” After the chest was opened, other than the Utmost East Sage Emperor who was looking at Qin Yu with a smile on his face, the other people all looked to the chest.

Golden scrolls.

The chest was tidily filled with golden scrolls. With a sweep from Qin Yu's Divine Awareness, he discovered that there were over a thousand golden scrolls in this chest.

At this moment, Qin Yu felt a burst of delight in his heart.

To ordinary Heavenly Deities, what was the most precious? It wasn't Divine Spiritual Stones. Instead, it was records like the golden scrolls. What the golden scrolls recorded was the experience of those seniors before them.

For example, Qin Yu, if he did not possess the nine hundred golden scrolls of the 'Array Path,' how would he possibly be able to set past the entrance of the 'Array Path?' Had it not been for his study of the Array Path, then he would likely be unable to even understand the theory of the level eight formation arrays. If he doesn't understand it, then even if he knew the spatial laws of the Universal World, he would still not be able to create a formation array space.

When Heavenly Deities obtained a single golden scroll, they

would already be overjoyed.

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, these are?” Qin Yu said in amazement.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor smiled and said. “These are all the golden scrolls of my Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold that contain information regarding the entire path of artifact refining. These are the records that contain information pertaining to methods of artifact crafting. Of course, the works regarding formation arrays are not among them. To have you read works regarding formation arrays would be the same as mocking you.”

“They are all about artifact crafting?” Qin Yu was unable to conceal his surprise.

“That’s right, they’re all about artifact crafting.” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor with a smile on his face.

It was very evident why the Utmost East Sage Emperor invited Qin Yu. He wanted Qin Yu to craft artifacts! The usefulness of a grandmaster of formation arrays was not great. However, a grandmaster of the artifact crafting, especially one who has reached the ‘Craftsman God’s’ level, possessed a great amount of use.

It was extremely possible for a grandmaster of formation arrays to become a grandmaster of artifact crafting.

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu beside him. Uncle Fu also had an excited expression in his eyes.

Although the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou Yuan was extremely amazing in the artifact crafting path, his artifact crafting path were all things that he had personally researched. He merely possessed over four hundred golden scrolls pertaining to artifact crafting.

Although the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou Yuan was extremely amazing at crafting artifacts, it was not because he possessed astonishing accomplishments in the artifact crafting path. Instead, it was because he achieved astonishing accomplishment in formation arrays. In terms of artifact crafting... when compared to the Huangfu Clan that had existed since the birth of the Divine Realm, Chehou Yuan was not necessarily stronger.

“To gather the thoughts of many schools, it is always beneficial to read more.” Qin Yu happily waved his hand and accepted this large black chest.

“Thank you, Your Majesty Sage Emperor, for the gift. I will definitely strive my hardest to study them. I am also very interested in crafting artifacts.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Hearing Qin Yu’s speech, the Utmost East Sage Emperor immediately started laughing heartily.

What he wanted was precisely for Qin Yu to craft artifacts!

“Jing’er, arrange for that empty mansion house in the western district of the city that belonged to me to give to Qin Yu. You can bring him over to receive that mansion house right away. In the future, he can live there.” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor with a smile on his face.

Huangfu Jing immediately stood up and said willingly. “Yes, Imperial Father.”

Yuchi Gonglan had already left to see his old friend. As for Qin Yu and them, they followed behind Huangfu Jing and Huangfu Ling out of the Imperial City and proceeded to walk toward the western district.

Because of the fact that there were not many people in the Dazzling Gold City, although the city was over a thousand miles in circumference, there were still many places for people to live. This caused the residences of every single person to be pretty large. Their appearances were also fantastic oddities of every description.

“Qin Yu, back then, you shouldn’t have agreed to it that easily. Although my aunt is sometimes a bit overbearing and tyrannical, as long as the debate continued, my aunt would still make a bit of a concession. Now that you could only rely on your own people, how could you possibly be able to compete for the position of the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace?” Huangfu Jing felt regret for Qin Yu.

Huangfu Ling also firmly nodded her head to express her

agreement.

Qin Yu was about to say something when... “Big brother, leave the battle for the Low Level Heavenly Deity to me.” Hei Yu’s voice sounded.

Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu. Xiao Hei’s Flowing Light Spear Path was something that even Qin Yu was unable to see through. Qin Yu was also looking forward to the scene of Xiao Hei fighting against others.

“Good, I’ll leave the battle of the Low Level Heavenly Deity to you.” Said Qin Yu with a smile.

“Uncle Fu, after we arrive at the mansion house, you shall be in charge of everything in the mansion house. I will also let out those Heavenly Deity servants of mine. After we return, I plan to enter seclusion training for a period of time.” Said Qin Yu to Uncle Fu as they walked on the road.

“Yes, master.” Uncle Fu said respectfully.

Qin Yu was thinking about that Magnificent Lotus Clone the entire time. At the same time, other than the Magnificent Lotus Clone, Qin Yu also thought of the golden bead.

“That golden bead, during the time when my soul was still at the Golden Soul Pellet stage, my soul was unable to touch it at all. Now that my soul has reached the Embryo Soul stage, I should be able to

refine it.”

Qin Yu became even more excited.

The Magnificent Lotus Clone and that golden bead that he had never heard about. Once he refined these two items, what sort of things would they bring him?

Chapter 7: Provocation

Qin Yu was thinking about the matter of refining the Magnificent Lotus Clone and the golden bead as he walked on the street. Unwittingly, he had already walked for a while now. Suddenly, he heard a beautiful laughing sound coming from ahead.

“Mn?” Qin Yu suddenly stopped from his thinking and looked ahead.

What he saw was a group of beautiful women with bright eyes. These women were chatting and laughing with each other without the slightest care. Within their amusement, they had not paid attention to their surroundings at all. Like that, these ten plus women walked side by side down the street and occupied over half of the entire street. Even the Heavenly Deities that were walking on the street had walked to the side of the road to get out of the way. Evidently, the majority of the people were somewhat fearful of this group of women.

“Princess Jing, who are those women?” Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

Huangfu Jing was surprised. Why did Qin Yu address her as ‘Princess Jing?’ Back in the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace, he had called her ‘Princess Huangfu Jing’ because of etiquette.

However, Huangfu Jing also didn’t mind it. She glanced ahead and then frowned. She said. “That group of women consists of the disciples of the Hundred Flowers Palace. Although my aunt is a

Godking, she is extremely pampering of her disciples. This has caused this group of women to be extremely arrogant. I reckon that other than the Godkings and the Three Great Palace Masters, they would not care for even I, a princess.”

Huangfu Ling’s tiny and beautiful nose also wrinkled. Discontented, she said. “Those women are relying on the fact that my aunt pampers them. They are truly an arrogant bunch who do not know about the immensity of heaven and earth. Among my aunt’s disciples, only the earliest group of disciples are better off.”

QIn Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They did not say anything.

They had just arrived at Mount Dazzling Gold. Thus, they did not want to antagonize too many people right after coming.

“Aiyoh, Princess Jing, Princess Ling. How come the two princesses have the refined and elegant attitude of mind to come to the western city district?” A voice so sweet that it caused one’s heart to shiver was heard. This was the voice of a charming looking red clothed woman.

The western city district was the location where the Hundred Flowers Palace was located. In the western city district, the disciples from the Hundred Flowers Palace could be considered as tyrants that no one dared oppose. The pamperness and backing that the Hundred Flowers Godking had for them was something that everyone knew about.

Before Huangfu Jing could say anything, another green clothed girl spoke. “Ah, Princess Jing is with several men. Could these men be the rumored grandmaster of formation arrays Qin Yu and his group? Who among them might be the grandmaster of formation arrays, Qin Yu? Hmm?” As she said that, her pair of alluring eyes looked to Qin Yu and Hei Yu.

“I am Qin Yu! Ladies, this Qin Yu has some important matters to return to my mansion for. Ladies, please excuse me.” Qin Yu cupped his hand indifferently and said.

“Excuse? We aren’t even blocking you all.” That charming red clothed woman that led the group shot a side-eye glance at Qin Yu. With a smile on her face, she said. “If you want to leave, can’t you walk from the side?”

With these ten plus women standing next to each other, the either sides of the roads only have about two to three meters of width left.

To have the two princesses and the grandmaster of the formation arrays that the Utmost East Sage Emperor personally invited over to walk through the side of the road, these women were truly arrogant.

Huangfu Ling immediately humped coldly and was about to say something. After all, she was a princess.

“Princess Ling, there is no need to quarrel with them.” Qin Yu lightly smiled and then proceeded to walk towards the side of the

road.

The Hundred Flowers Palace's disciples that were giggling and waiting for Qin Yu and them to get angry, upon seeing that Qin Yu didn't plan to fight with them, their smiles instantly disappeared. That green clothed woman even rudely and unreasonably said. "Stop!"

Qin Yu and his group of people stopped. Even Qin Yu started frowning. Qiuzhong Fu who had been silent the entire time also had his eyes shrink as he turned his head over to look at the rude and unreasonable woman.

"Shut up!"

Huangfu Ling violently turned around. Her little eyes were opened wide and round like a ball. "You, a mere disciple, dare act so arrogant? You must know that Qin Yu is a grandmaster of formation arrays that my Imperial Father has personally invited over. You, mere disciples, dare act so arrogant. Good, then today, I shall personally teach you spoiled women. Let me see how my aunt shall protect you all!"

As Huangfu Ling said that, she took out a green whip. Her entire person turned into a silhouette. Her green whip covered a space of several tens of meters.

Among this group of disciples, that green clothed girl was the weakest. She was merely a Low Level Heavenly Deity. As for Huangfu Ling, she was a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. Merely, the

green clothed woman was usually loved and pampered by the Hundred Flowers Godking, that was why she was so arrogant.

“Stop!” A shout sounded. A white clothed and long haired woman extended the sword in her hand to stop the whip. The sword managed to stop the whip. However...

“Pop!”

The whip coiled around the sword. A section of the whip suddenly extended and ruthlessly whipped the green clothed girl's face. As for the green clothed girl, she just stood there and took on the whipping to her face. It wasn't that she didn't want to move. Instead... she was unable to move! At the same time Huangfu Ling attacked, she had also used her 'Spatial Domain' to bind this woman.

The sound of the whip was extremely sharp and clear. A lash mark appeared on the face of this green clothed girl. Blood started flowing down her face.

“You, you...” That green clothed girl pointed at Huangfu Ling angrily. Her tears were rolling in her eyes. It was as if she were about to cry.

“Me what? What about me?” At this moment, Huangfu Ling had already displayed her crafty and unruly nature. Her chin was slightly raised as she arrogantly looked at that green clothed girl. “In the past, although you all were arrogant, you were not arrogant to such a level. Today, I, my older sister and Qin Yu are

all together. Yet, you all still dare to act so arrogant. If I were to not whip you, then who should I whip? Even if my aunt were here, it would still be hard for her to help you all!”

At this moment, the red clothed charming woman pulled on the hand of the green clothed girl. She said via voice transmission. “Little Shuang, Huangfu Ling and Huangfu Jing are after all the nieces of our Lady. You must endure it.”

The green clothed girl could only slightly nod her head and then say no more.

Who among this group of women wanted to anger these two princesses? In the past, although they were not very respectful toward the two princesses, they would also not dare to threaten them like so.

As for today, they had come to especially intercept them. Their goal was to help their big sister Xue Yu and teach that Qin Yu a lesson. That was the reason why that were acting so arrogantly.

“Princess Jing, Princess Ling, we still deeply respect the two princesses. Merely, when I saw this Qin Yu, I was extremely confused... If my guess was correct, this Qin Yu ought to be a Low Level Heavenly Deity whose Divine Energy hasn’t even finished transforming to Heavenly Divine Energy, right? A Low Level Heavenly Deity like that, how could he possibly be a grandmaster of formation arrays?” Said the red clothed charming woman coquettishly.

The smile on Qin Yu's face finally disappeared.

He finally understood now. This group of women had come to create trouble for him.

It was likely related to that disciple of the Hundred Flowers Godking Xue Yu.

“We've heard that he also wants to become the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace. Oh how revered the Four Great Palace Masters are. The Black Wind Palace Master, the Heaven Desolate Palace Master and Palace Master Liejun, who among them does not possess exceptional strength and great military service? A mere Low Level Heavenly Deity like him also wants to become a Palace Master?” The red clothed charming woman humphed.

A purple clothed woman beside her also humphed and said. “I've heard that his formation array is very powerful. However, what use is there for his formation array to be powerful? His strength is that weak, how could he possibly convince the masses?”

“A mere Low Level Heavenly Deity who hasn't even finished transforming his Divine Energy to Heavenly Divine Energy, I reckon that perhaps even Little Shuang could easily defeat him.”

Seeing how much of a clamor this group of women was making, Qin Yu can't help but frown.

“Princess Jing, Princess Ling, let's go. There is no need for us to

bother with this group of crazy women.” Qin Yu called out for Huangfu Jing and Huangfu Ling. He then proceeded to walk away.

Seeing that Qin Yu did not attack even after all that they said, the group of women grew anxious.

“Qin Yu, you want to become the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master, but you don’t even have the slightest amount of gu...”

Qin Yu who had walked halfway suddenly turned around. His eyes burst forth like lightning. In a cold voice, he shouted violently. “Shut your mouth!” His voice sounded like a Divine Thunder. At once, he had stunned those women.

Those ten plus women were pretty powerful. There was even a High Level Heavenly Deity among them. The majority of them were Mid Level Heavenly Deities. They never had expected for a Low Level Heavenly Deity to dare act so arrogant.

Qin Yu coldly looked to this group of women. He originally didn’t wish to bother with this group of women. However, they were truly excessively noisy.

“As to whether I, Qin Yu, will become the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace or not, it is not something that people like you all get to decide. It is something that His Majesty the Utmost East Sage Emperor decides. Furthermore... whether my strength is powerful or weak, it is also not something that people like you can determine. If you anger me, do not blame me for not knowing how to be soft on women!” Qin Yu’s voice was extremely cold.

Qiuzhong Fu immediately stood next to Qin Yu. His cold gaze was cast toward that group of women. He also wanted to fight them.

“You want to teach us a lesson?” That red clothed charming woman immediately burst out into a rage.

“I am invited here by the Utmost East Sage Emperor. Not only the Utmost East Sage Emperor, the other Seven Great Sage Emperors including even the Asura Sea, Dual Domain Island and Mount Blood Demon have sent invitations for me. Remember, I have come to the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold through my own ability. I do not wish to provoke others. However, I also do not wish to be provoked by others. Understand?” Qin Yu said coldly.

He then looked to Hei Yu beside him. “Xiao Hei, let’s go.”

Huangfu Jing and Huangfu Ling both looked to Qin Yu with excited expressions. If Qin Yu were to truly teach this group of women a lesson, then although the Hundred Flowers Godking pampers them, she was also an individual who knew of the greater good. Thus, she would definitely not make things difficult for Qin Yu. After all, Qin Yu was a talent that all the major powers wanted!

“A Low Level Heavenly Deity dares act so arrogant!” That group of women had grown angry. They had not forgotten the purpose they came out today was to intercept Qin Yu!

Humiliate Qin Yu!

The eyes of red clothed charming woman who led the group started to narrow. She then violently burst forth. A silver spear appeared in her hand. The spear was pointed at Qin Yu.

“Clang!”

With the roar of a dragon, the surround space of the spear started to ripple.

“Impudent!” Huangfu Jing, Huangfu Ling, Qiuzhong Fu, Hei Yu and them all saw the spear silhouette. Only Qin Yu seemed to not have seen it at all and continued to have his back facing towards the silver spear.

There was nothing that could escape Qin Yu’s observation in the range that the Universal World’s Spatial Energy covered.

“A mere Mid Level Heavenly Deity wants to handle me?” Qin Yu shook his head in his heart.

Huangfu Jing’s eyes grew cold. She was the first one to attack! As the attendant of Qin Yu, the fan that Qiuzhong Fu held was also opened and threw out!

As for Hei Yu, he also shot out the black spear in his hand like a black dragon.

That red clothed woman's expression changed. Her attention was immediately fixed upon Huangfu Jing and Qiuzhong Fu. These two people were too powerful.

However...

“Bang!”

As if soaring through the space and time, a black spear actually arrived before Huangfu Jing and Qiuzhong Fu's attacks and directly hit the silver spear and slanted it. At the same time, the black spear had instantly arrived before the red clothed woman.

“Ah, impossible!”

The red clothed woman only felt that the black spear before her was extremely strange. She was only able to rapidly escape with her Nascent Soul and Jade Blood Golden Pellet. As for her body, over a dozen holes had instantly appeared within it.

After recalling the black spear to his hand, Hei Yu was still standing beside Qin Yu.

The red clothed girl's Nascent Soul and Jade Blood Golden Pellet had returned back into her body. Then, through consuming a large amount of Heavenly Divine Energy, she restored her body.

“You, you are a Low Level Heavenly Deity?” Said the red clothed woman with an unbelieving expression.

Although she had not used her Spatial Domain, Mid Level Heavenly Deities were generally much faster than Low Level Heavenly Deities. She never imagined for herself to be defeated like this by a Low Level Heavenly Deity.

The reason why she did not use her Spatial Domain was because Huangfu Jing and Qiuzhong Fu were beside Qin Yu.

Huangfu Jing looked to Hei Yu with a shocked expression. At the same time, she asked Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, he is your brother? He’s only a Low Level Heavenly Deity?” Even Qiuzhong Fu were looking at Hei Yu with a shocked expression.

The spear strike from earlier was too strange.

When the spear was thrown, Hei Yu had done it even slower than Huangfu Jing and Qiuzhong Fu’s attacks. However, at the next moment when they noticed Hei Yu’s Cloud Piercing Spear, the Cloud Piercing Spear had already broken apart the silver spear and seriously injured that Mid level Heavenly Deity.

“Xiao Hei, is that the Flowing Light Spear Path?” Qin Yu looked to Xiao Hei.

Hei Yu lightly nodded. “This is using the fundamentals of the Flowing Light Spear Path.”

If one were to ask who managed to see that scene most clearly,

then it would be Qin Yu! Qin Yu clearly saw that the region surrounding Hei Yu's Cloud Piercing Spear seemed to have isolated itself from the rest of the space. In a state when the Cloud Piercing Spear's speed had reached its limit, the Cloud Piercing Spear strangely increased its speed by several tens times more!

It was extremely strange.

“What are you all doing here?!” A mild yet imposing voice sounded. A yellow dressed woman floated over.

That red clothed charming woman promptly said. “Big Sis Xue Yu, we've heard that there was someone that's going to compete for the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master position against you. Thus, we came to see if he possessed the strength...”

“Enough.” That ‘Xue Yu’ frowned. At once, those ten plus women all grew silent.

Qin Yu looked to that ‘Xue Yu.’ So this was the woman that was going to compete for the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master position with him? She appeared to be a pretty amiable person.

“Princess Jing, Princess Ling, I suspect this is the grandmaster of the formation arrays, Qin Yu, right? I have already heard about the renowned Mister Qin Yu from my Lady. For Mister Qin Yu to accomplish such success in the formation arrays, this Xue Yu truly admires that!” Xue Yu smiled as she looked to Qin Yu. She had instantly determined who Qin Yu was.

“Qin Yu greets Miss Xue Yu.” Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“It is my sisters who are in the wrong today. I wish Mister Qin Yu will forgive them.” Xue Yu’s attitude was extremely modest.

“Of course, it’s merely a trivial matter.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Chapter 8: Temporal Law?

Xue Yu slightly smiled to Qin Yu. She then looked to that group of women. “You all only know how to create trouble. Let’s go and return quickly. You must not be rude to Mister Qin Yu in the future.” As she said that, a cold light flashed through Xue Yu’s eyes. The coldness of her eyes was so cold it seemed as if she could penetrate through the bottom of one’s heart.

Xue Yu had her back toward Qin Yu. Logically, Qin Yu shouldn’t be able to notice that.

However, Qin Yu’s surroundings were covered by the Spatial Energy from his Universal World. Qin Yu was able to clearly see the change in Xue Yu’s expression.

“Mister Qin Yu, Princess Jing, Princess Ling, farewell.” Xue Yu turned around and slightly smiled to Qin Yu. She then left leading that group of women.

“Xue Yu?” Qin Yu looked to Xue Yu’s back.

Huangfu Ling said. “Clearly they are of different levels of quality. Big Sister Xue Yu has followed my aunt for a long time. She’s much better off compared to that group of arrogant spoiled women.”

“Big Sis Xue Yu is indeed a very good person.” Huangfu Jing also added.

Qin Yu remained silent. He merely felt that the battle for the position of the Palace Master a year from now would not be that easy. Regardless of whether it was that Xue Yu that he had just met or that Dong Hou who he had yet to meet, neither of them would be easy to deal with.

“Princess Jing, Princess Ling, let’s bring me to my mansion first. Even now, I still don’t even know where the mansion is at.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Huangfu Jing ‘ah’d in surprise and then smiled and said. “Let’s go. We’re not far away from where your mansion is.”

Qin Yu proceeded to walk alongside Huangfu Jing. Sure enough, it was just as Huangfu Jing said, the mansion was not far away. In merely a short moment, Qin Yu already managed to see a simple and unadorned mansion.... the Flowing Cloud Mansion!

The Flowing Cloud Mansion occupied a very large area. Usually, one would always have to walk around it.

“This Flowing Cloud Mansion is the place where my Imperial Father would occasionally stay when he comes out to rest. Of course, the name Flowing Cloud Mansion is also something that my Imperial Father gave. After you take over the mansion, you can change the name of it.” Said Huangfu Jing as she pointed at the mansion. “There are over a dozen servants in the mansion. According to the rules, these dozen plus servants all belong to my Imperial Father. After you take over the mansion, the servants

ought to leave. However, I see that you do not have many people beside you. Thus, if you want these servants, I could talk to my Imperial Father about it. There would definitely not be a problem.”

Qin Yu shook his head and said. “There’s no need, I have some people.”

Even Huangfu Jing didn’t know that Qin Yu had that many Heavenly Deity servants in his Jiang Lan Realm.

“You have?” Huangfu Ling was instead surprised.

“I possess a Spatial Divine Artifact. For the time being, my servants are all staying in there.” Qin Yu did not bother to conceal this. After all, this was something that they’d come to know soon enough.

“Spatial Divine Artifact?” Huangfu Ling and Huangfu Jing were both surprised.

Qin Yu did not speak anymore, instead he started walking directly over to the Flowing Cloud Mansion. When the servants of the Flowing Cloud Mansion saw Qin Yu, they immediately shouted. “This is the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s...”

“As per the order of my Imperial Father, from today on, this Flowing Cloud Mansion shall belong to Mister Qin Yu.” Huangfu Jing said in an official tone.

The two gate guards of the Flowing Cloud Mansion were startled. They then immediately bowed to Qin Yu and the two princesses. They did not believe that the two princesses would dare to falsify an order from the Sage Emperor.

Huangfu Jing had the dozen plus servants leave the Flowing Cloud Mansion and after bidding farewell to Qin Yu, there were only Qin Yu and his group of people remaining in the Flowing Cloud Mansion. Qin Yu instantly brought out all of the hundred plus Heavenly Deity servants.

“Uncle Fu, you can be in charge of what they shall do. Qiuzhong Fu, you are to assist Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu ordered.

“Yes, master.”

Said Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu respectfully.

In an instant, the entire Flowing Cloud Mansion had grown lively. For over a hundred people to suddenly appear within the mansion, it indeed caused the place to be bustling with noise and excitement. Those Heavenly Deity servants were also very shocked to find out that they had arrived at Mount Dazzling Gold.

On a courtyard of the Flowing Cloud Mansion. This was Qin Yu’s residence. At this moment, Qin Yu and Hei Yu were here.

“Xiao Hei, I plan to refine the Magnificent Lotus Clone. What

about you?” Qin Yu said as he looked to Hei Yu.

Hei Yu said. “I planned to enter the Jiang Lan Realm and continue training. I feel that my Flowing Light Spear Path is merely at the beginning stage. There is still need for more training.”

“Xiao Hei, what sort of principle does your Flowing Light Spear Path follow?” Qin Yu asked curiously.

Hei Yu grew silent for a moment. He blinked his eyes a couple times and then said. “How should I explain it? After you created your Universal World, I merely casually thrust my spear within the Jiang Lan Realm. However, at a certain moment, I suddenly entered an exotic state of mind. It seemed as if I managed to touch something. After that, I immersed myself within it and started to thrust my spear unceasingly and contentiously sense that sort of state of mind.”

“As time passed, I gradually became familiar with that exotic state of mind. Furthermore, I also sensed a sort of strange rule.” Hei Yu grew silent for a moment. “That sort of rule was tangled together with the spatial energy. However, I was able to sense it. As I immersed myself deeper into the sensing of this rule, I ultimately ended up becoming able to slightly use it. That was how the Flowing Light Spear Path came to be.”

“Rule?” Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu with a confused expression. “As far as I know, other than the all sorts of energies and their rules, there only exists the Spatial Law and then the highest Temporal Law.”

“The strangeness of your Flowing Light Spear Path, could it be the Temporal Law?... No, impossible.” Qin Yu shook his head repeatedly.

Qin Yu understood very well that the strongest Temporal Law was something that one could only comprehend after reaching the Godking level. It was simply impossible for one to comprehend the Temporal Law unless one managed to achieve complete comprehension of the Spatial Law.

In the history of the Divine Realm, only Godkings were able to comprehend the Temporal Law. This was the iron law of the Divine Realm.

“Actually,” Hei Yu grew silent for a long while and then continued. “I also feel that... I am able to slightly change the flow of time in the surrounding space of my spear.”

“Flow of time?” Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu in shock.

Monster!

To change the flow of time meant that Hei Yu possessed slight comprehension of the Temporal Law. However, how was that possible? Even High Level Heavenly Deities did not possess any sort of understanding of the Temporal Law.

Hei Yu smiled bittered and helplessly said. “I also do not

understand why this Flowing Light Spear Path of mine is like this. I also do not believe I am able to comprehend any part of the Temporal Law. After all, I have only reached the level of comprehension for the Spatial Law that allows me to fly. However, I am indeed capable of changing the flow of time in the surrounding area of the spear.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Well then, Xiao Hei, from today on, you should continue to research the Flowing Light Spear Path. However, do not use the Flowing light Spear Path unless it is during the moment of crisis. Although High Level Heavenly Deities might still be unable to detect the profoundness of your spear technique, Godkings should be able to tell. If a Godking were to find out, then it might become problematic.” Qin Yu frowned.

Godkings, after they completely comprehended the Spatial Law, they would start researching the Temporal Law unceasingly.

Hei Yu nodded. “Big brother, you can rest assured. I will not casually use the Flowing Light Spear Path.”

Qin Yu patted Hei Yu’s shoulder and laughed heartily. “However, if you have to use it, then use it. It is also not something overly serious. If there were to really be any Godking that would want to research you, I would directly sent you into the Universal World. Let me see how the Godkings would be able to find you then. After I refine the Magnificent Lotus Clone, I would be able to easily escape from the hands of even Godkings.”

Qin Yu was extremely confident.

After that, Qin Yu took out the Jiang Lan Realm and placed it directly on the floor of this courtyard's house. At this moment, the Jiang Lan Realm turned into a speck.

“Xiao Hei, you can go and train in the Jiang Lan Realm first. It's better for me to leave the Jiang Lan's Realm in the Divine Realm. If I were to leave it in the Universal World, then Wu Lan and them would be unable to sense their Divine Tribulations again.” Qin Yu smiled and said. “After a year, they will have spent a hundred years in the Jiang Lan's Realm. By then, it would also be close to their time of their Divine Tribulations.”

Hei Yu nodded.

“Oh that's right. Xiao Hei, I still have four High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Including that Divine Sword Scarlet Blood, which High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact do you want?”

With a flip of Qin Yu's hand, four High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts appeared before him. Among them, one had the form of a spear.

Hei Yu instead didn't care. He smiled and said. “For the time being, I do not need one. The Cloud Piercing Spear suits me very well. Even now, I do not know about what sort of thing this Cloud Piercing Spear is made out of. Its hardness is pretty strong. It is definitely as hard as a High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact.

Merely, it does not have any amplification effect.”

Regardless of whether it were Divine Artifacts or Heavenly Divine Artifacts, they both possessed the effect of amplifying one’s strength.

However, Hei Yu’s Cloud Piercing Spear and Hou Fei’s Black Stick were weapons they had used since back in the Mortal Realm. These two weapons possessed only a single characteristic... hardness.

“That’s good too. Just tell me if you change your mind.” Qin Yu lightly nodded. He then sent Hei Yu into the second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm. As for Qin Yu himself, he entered the Universal World.

Inside the Universal World.

Qin Yu was standing in the air. Before him floated a Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus. The Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was covered in a layer of black light. Especially its black lotus core, the black light was the most dazzling there.

Next to the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus floated a golden bead.

Between the golden bead and the black lotus core was an uninterrupted transmission of energy. It was an incomparably peculiar scene.

“Last time around, this golden bead almost froze my soul. This time around, it should be a lot better.” Qin Yu directly spread out his Divine Awareness and covered the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus and the golden bead.

Frigid cold. The freezing coldness was penetrating the soul!

Qin Yu's Nascent Soul started to shiver. Fortunately, it was merely trembling from the cold and had yet to instantly freeze like last time. His Nascent Soul was still capable of bearing the coldness.

“Eh?” Qin Yu looked to the black lotus core with surprise.

Not only was the golden bead extremely cold, the black lotus core was also extremely cold. Merely, in terms of coldness, the black lotus core was slightly less cold. However, the black lotus core possessed a soul aura.

That was the ‘soul body’ that the black lotus core birthed.

“This world is truly filled with extraordinary things. Even a plant can possess a non-conscious soul body.” Qin Yu gasped.

In an instant, two drops of blood flew out from Qin Yu's fingertip. As the fingers were connected to the heart, the blood from the fingers was the blood of the heart. Those two drops of blood landed on the golden bead and black lotus core respectively. The golden bead and the black lotus core both absorbed the drops

of blood.

Bone record~~~ [TL: no idea what this is supposed to mean.]

The black lotus core rolled down from the lotus seed head. After that, the black lotus core and the golden bead actually started to illuminate each other and started to wind around one another.

“Could it be?” Qin Yu had a thought. He then shook his head and said. “Forget about it, let’s first try absorbing the flour paste energy.”

Qin Yu, the black lotus core and the golden bead both suddenly disappeared. As for the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus that had already lost its lotus core, it was placed at a certain secret location in the Universal World by Qin Yu. That location was a place that Qin Yu had especially created to place his materials.

The reason why the Universal World was unceasingly increasing in size was because it was absorbing the flour paste energy. At this moment, Qin Yu had arrived at the border of the Universal World.

How large was the current Universal World?

Even a hundred thousand Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms combined was unable to compare with the size of the Universal World. Thus, one could tell how boundless the Universal World was.

At the border of the Universal World.

Qin Yu was standing at the edge of the land. Before him was a membrane layer. Outside this membrane layer was the boundless flour paste space. This layer of membrane, other than Qin Yu, no other people, regardless of how powerful they were, would be able to break through it.

“This flour paste energy and that Dark and Yellow Energy are both so strange. The Dark and Yellow Energy cannot leave the Universal World. This flour paste energy is the same.” Qin Yu felt extremely helpless.

Otherwise, he would’ve long since transferred the flour paste energy and the Dark and Yellow Energy into the Jiang Lan Realm.

However, he cannot.

The flour paste energy originated from the flour paste space. As for the Dark and Yellow Energy, it seemed to be closely related with the Universal World.

The black lotus core and the golden bead that had been winding around each other nonstop were rotating like the Taiji. Qin Yu controlled a ray of flour paste energy and brought it over. In an instant, it was sucked in by this Taiji.

[TL: Taiji is the Yin and Yang ball thingy. Basically the two of them were rotating around each other and winding around each

other. I think ren just made a post about daoism a while back. The Universe stage is literally Qiankun stage.]

“Chi Chi~~~”

With an astonishing speed, that ray of flour paste energy was absorbed by the black lotus core and the golden bead, after merely about a day’s time.

“That fast?” Qin Yu was shocked.

Back when he was refining the Refining Flame Wristband and the other Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it took them several tens of years to finish engulfing the small amount of flour paste energy.

The flour paste energy was practically boundless. The Universal World, that had now grown to an astonishing size, absorbed a shocking amount of flour paste energy at any given moment. Thus, Qin Yu would naturally not be stingy about the flour paste energy.

“A single ray of flour paste energy has allowed me to refine them by fifty percent. Let’s have another ray of flour paste energy.” Although Qin Yu did not understand the cause, he also did not bother to study it.

Another ray of flour paste energy flew over.

At this moment, the Taiji that the black lotus core and the golden bead formed through their rotation, gradually began to absorb the

flour paste energy at a slower pace. After spending a month, over half of the flour paste energy was absorbed. When Qin Yu reached a refinement of eighty percent, this Taiji stopped absorbing the flour paste energy.

“It stopped absorbing the flour paste energy?” Qin Yu had a sort of sensation in his heart.

This black lotus core and the golden bead seemed to be saturated. They were no longer capable of engulfing any more flour paste energy. Merely, neither one of them were completely refined yet.

At the same time, the speed at which the black lotus core and the golden bead were interchanging their energies grew faster and faster.

The black lotus core started to contain a trace of golden color.

The golden bead started to contain a trace of black color.

This sort of transformation was still persisting.

“The black lotus core is no longer the black lotus core. This golden bead is also no longer its former self. Then, will the Magnificent Lotus Clone that I end up refining in the future remain the same as the one that was recorded in the golden scroll?” Qin Yu instantly started having a headache.

The unknown caused the most worries.

Qin Yu also started worrying. The Magnificent Lotus Clone that he was looking forward to, if he were to refine it through using this transformed black lotus core, what sort of thing would it turn into?

Chapter 9: The Black Lotus Clone

Variant

Half a year passed since Qin Yu's arrival in the Dazzling Gold City.

Misty drizzling. The entire Dazzling Gold City was covered by a misty rain. Every well informed person in the Dazzling Gold City came to know that an exceptional person had joined the Dazzling Gold City.

Grandmaster of formation arrays, Qin Yu!

Inside a restaurant, a group of Heavenly Deities were drinking and chatting carefreely. In the Dazzling Gold City, Heavenly Deities were all over the place. For the Heavenly Deities, only the nine large squadron captains, the three Palace Masters and the three Godkings were people worthy of them to genuinely revere and respect.

“In another half year, it'll be the time of the competition. The position of the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master will definitely be Lord Dong's. That woman from the Hundred Flowers Palace and that grandmaster of formation arrays also want to become the Palace Master? Humph, they should first look at what sort of achievements and contributions they have provided.” A dark-skinned burly man with long hair and beard coldly humphed and said.

At this table were four burly men drinking wine and chatting.

Immediately, someone refuted. “Second brother, you cannot say it like that. Lady Xue Yu is also a High Level Heavenly Deity. She is extremely powerful. Even that grandmaster of formation arrays Qin Yu, he is someone that even Qiuzhong Fu was willing to become an attendant to. You have heard about that Qiuzhong Fu, no?”

The great name of the High Level Heavenly Deity Qiuzhong Fu was pretty renowned in the eastern region of the Divine Realm.

“Not only that, I have also heard that the Flowing Cloud Mansion that Mister Qin Yu lives in, currently has over a hundred Heavenly Deity servants. Those Heavenly Deity servants are neither from our Heavenly Deity Army, nor the Imperial City’s Army, instead, all those servants were personally brought along by Mister Qin Yu.” Said the most slender fellow among the four with a gasp of admiration. “For a single person to possess over a hundred Heavenly Deity servants, I reckon that not even a city’s governor would be able to match up against that.”

Evidently, the other three people had also heard about this matter.

“Truly fucking amazing. Over a hundred Heavenly Deity servants, where did they come from?”

Generally, city governors, for example Yuchi City’s Governor, would only possess several tens of Heavenly Deities underneath

them. Even in the Dazzling Gold City, only the Heavenly Deity Army, the Imperial City's Imperial Guard Army and the three Great Godking's Palaces would be capable of possessing over a hundred Heavenly Deities.

Qin Yu, he was someone who would be fighting for the position of the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace right after coming here, he was a grandmaster of formation arrays that had obtained the support of the Utmost East Sage Emperor. Before he had even shown his face around here, a large number of people in the entire Dazzling Gold City already started discussing him.

The Four Great Palace Masters. The only empty Palace Master position, the Misty Mystic Palace Master, who would end up obtaining it? This was still completely unknown.

Flowing Cloud Mansion.

The Flowing Cloud Mansion was bustling with noise and excitement. A lot of Heavenly Deities were gathered together, chatting or sparring. As for the courtyard that Qin Yu was training in, there was no one near there.

Inside the courtyard, inside a speck of dust transformed from the Jiang Lan Realm.

The second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm!

Waves overflow the sky. The sounds of the waves were like the

rumbles of thunder. This was an ocean located at the edge of the second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm. At this moment, Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged in the sky above this ocean.

A slightly black colored gas and a slightly golden colored gas.

With Qin Yu as the center, these two gases were frantically spinning around and forming a Taiji shape. Merely, this Taiji was much greater than the one in the Universal World.

Qin Yu had only stayed a single month in the Universal World. At the moment when the black lotus core and the golden bead were unable to absorb any more flour paste energy, Qin Yu exited the Universal World and went to the second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.

At the beginning, the rotation speed of the black lotus core and the golden bead couldn't be considered fast. The range of the two of them was also not great.

However, as time passed, after several tens of years, it had turned to such.

“The percentage of the refinement is already over ninety nine percent. Only a tiny bit remains. I reckon that in another year, I should be able to completely refine them.” Qiu Yu's heart was extremely clear. He continued to calmly put his all into the refinement. His soul's energy was being unceasingly poured into the black lotus core and the golden bead.

Around the current black lotus core and golden bead, a portion of their surroundings had turned into gases.

Time passed...

In a blink of an eye, a year and half had passed.

Qin Yu's estimation was mistaken. He had originally thought it would only require a year. However, it turned out that it required him to spend a large amount of his soul's energy to completely refine the final bit.

After a year and a half, he successfully refined the two items.

At this moment...

Qin Yu stood above the endless waves. The black lotus core and the golden bead had formed an enormous Taiji. This Taiji had Qin Yu as the center and was revolving. Merely, at this moment, practically the entire black lotus core and the golden bead had turned gaseous.

"Since you naturally attract each other, then I shall provide a helping hand."

Qin Yu slightly smiled, and with an intention from him...

Two brilliant lights seemed to clash with each other and shatter.

Before Qin Yu, a large collision occurred. However, at the moment of the collision, no sound was emitted.

The two had fused together.

A dense cyan colored gas had been born. Qin Yu's Awareness was already attached to this cyan colored gas.

Like receiving an enlightenment, Qin Yu immediately understood what had occurred.

The dense cyan colored gas started to turn around. It then turned into a long cyan haired and cyan gowned youth. That youth had the exact same appearance as Qin Yu.

"True Body!" Said the cyan gowned youth to Qin Yu with a smile on his face. He then no longer spoke.

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out a golden scroll. The cyan gowned youth stood beside Qin Yu. Qin Yu started reading the golden scroll with his Divine Awareness. He then smiled. "Magnificent Lotus Clone, according to what is recorded in this golden scroll, the Magnificent Lotus Clone is as hard as a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, what about this Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant?"

The cyan gowned Qin Yu merely smiled and didn't say anything.

Qin Yu naturally knew everything regarding the clone.

An ordinary Magnificent Lotus Clone was as hard as a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were already extremely amazing and powerful. They were things that were almost impossible to destroy. Even Godkings would need to use Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and also a great amount of effort, in order to destroy a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

What about this Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant?

It was formed through the fusion of the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus' black lotus core and the golden bead. In actuality, both the black lotus core and the golden bead were second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, they were both cold attributes. When the two of them fused, their might doubled. The Magnificent Lotus Clone created through the fusion of the two was equivalent to a first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

A first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was much more precious than two second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

To have two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures fuse with each other, it was something that could only be accidentally discovered and not sought. It was something determined by the Heavens and not something that could be forced by man. For Qin Yu to obtain the black lotus core and the golden bead at the same time, it was also extremely rare.

“With extreme hardness comes brittleness. Even if it were as hard as a first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it does not signify that it cannot be destroyed. However, this Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant instead...” Upon thinking about an effect this clone of his possessed, Qin Yu started growing excited.

Regardless of how hard a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was, when an attack surpasses its limit, it would still end up breaking.

However, what about the Magnificent Lotus Clone?

“Return to your origin.” With an intention from Qin Yu.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu turned into a dense cyan gas. This dense cyan gas was drifting in the air. It would occasionally gather together and occasionally dissipate.

That’s right.

This was a remarkable ability of this Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant.

The Magnificent Lotus Clone created through only the black lotus core, once it was broken apart and had its soul destroyed, it would definitely die. However, this Magnificent Lotus Core Variant was different.

Even if Godkings were to attack it with their strongest attack, it would only cause the Magnificent Lotus Clone to crumble back into the cyan gas. However, this Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant that Qin Yu possessed could once again gather together.

An undying body!

Attacking it with Void Flames, Spatial Destruction... there were no methods that were capable of breaking apart this undying body.

Even if Qin Yu's clone were to be trapped in a space, Qin Yu was still capable of making it return to his Universal World in an instant. Qin Yu's clone contained a trace of his consciousness. Thus, it was naturally also connected with the Universal World.

“With this clone, I am able to wander the entire Divine Realm as I please.” Qin Yu started smiling.

This clone, once it condensed into a physical body, its toughness would be as strong as a first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It was possible to attack with merely its body. As for turning into a gas form, that was something that would only happen should it be met with the strongest attack of a Godking.

With such a strong defense, what about its attack?

Qin Yu's clone, it possessed more than only physical attacks using its body. It also possessed the ‘Domain Attack!’

Coldness!

The black lotus core and the golden bead were both cold attributed. One could tell merely by the fact that the golden bead had almost frozen Qin Yu's soul. These two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were two different cold attribute items. Once they fused together, their coldness was something that even the souls of Heavenly Deities would be incapable of withstanding.

“The clone refined through only a black lotus core would possess a ‘Golden Deep Cold Air Domain.’ However, the domain of this clone of mine is instead the ‘Coldmist Domain.’”

Qin Yu looked to the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu was emitting a layer of deep cyan cold air surrounding his body.

To the experts of the Divine Realm, the flames were separated into Black Divine Flame, White Pure Flame and Void Flame.

As for the types of cold air, they were in the corresponding order: Unitary Heavy Water Cold Air, Gold Elemental Heavy Water Cold Air and Coldmist Air.

The Coldmist Air was extremely unusual. It could be in the form of gas while also being able to condense into an ice-like solid form in an instant. It was so cold that even the Spatial Domains of Mid Level Heavenly Deities would only be able to at most resist it for a

couple breaths of time.

“This clone can also be considered a powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasure of mine.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

There were many third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in the Divine Realm. Although the second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were precious, there were still a few of those. Only the first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were extremely extremely rare. A Godking would already be rejoicing should they be able to possess a single first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

The most powerful tools for Qin Yu to rely on right now.

One was this clone of his and the other was the Divine Spear Waning Snow that possessed an extremely terrifying attack power.

“The Divine Spear Waning Snow should not be considered as a Heavenly Divine Artifact anymore. Merely, it also cannot be considered a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu smiled. “Exactly what sort of weapon should the Divine Spear Waning Snow be considered as?”

After absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy, the attack power of the Divine Spear Waning Snow had reached a terrifying level.

After successfully refining the Magnificent Lotus Clone, Qin Yu’s strength had increased greatly. He also gained another trump card to use when travelling about the Divine Realm. Qin Yu felt

extremely pleased.

“This is a true clone.” Qin Yu suddenly remembered a matter. His eyes started shining.

Qin Yu looked to his own clone.

The clone possessed a soul body within it. Furthermore, there was a trace of his own consciousness in it. Thus, it had naturally created a soul. This clone of his was also capable of cultivating. Furthermore, the achievement of its cultivation was something that Qin Yu’s true body would also be able to enjoy.

“From today hence, this clone shall stay in the Jiang Lan Realm and comprehend the Spatial Laws left behind by Senior Zuo Qiumei.” With an intention from Qin Yu, a seven colored light flew out from Qin Yu’s head. It then assimilated into the head of the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

Qin Yu left behind half of the Zuo Qiumei’s comprehension within the clone. This half was sufficient for the clone to comprehend for a very long time.

The clone and the true body, anything that the clone managed to comprehend, the true body would naturally also comprehend. The two of them shared everything.

With a movement, Qin Yu disappeared from the Jiang Lan Realm. As for the clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu, it quietly sat on

top of a reef stone in the ocean and started to comprehend the Spatial Laws left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Eastern Region of the Divine Realm. Western District of the Dazzling Gold City. Inside the Flowing Cloud Mansion.

Qin Yu directly appeared in the courtyard of the Flowing Cloud Mansion. He gasped in his heart. “This Magnificent Lotus Clone’s ‘soul body’ is truly valiant. The Nascent Soul that it condensed is stronger than even my own Nascent Soul. I reckon it would match a High Level Heavenly Deity’s Nascent Soul.”

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the speed at which his clone was comprehending those Spatial Laws.

That astonishing speed was much faster than his own comprehension of the Spatial Laws. This was the advantage of possessing a strong Nascent Soul. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that his comprehension of the space was increasing at every moment.

“After refining this clone, my cultivation speed has become a lot faster.” Qin Yu felt extremely relieved.

Qin Yu walked out from the courtyard. The first thing he saw were two Heavenly Deities patrolling. Those two Heavenly Deities were slightly startled to see Qin Yu. After that, they immediately bowed and said respectfully. “Master.”

“Good, you two can continue your patrolling.” Qin Yu slightly nodded. He then proceeded to walk toward the location where Uncle Fu was currently.

The Heavenly Deity servants of the Flowing Cloud Mansion were all extremely well-behaved. A portion of them were in seclusion training whereas the others were patrolling, guarding and so on. In the Flowing Cloud Mansion, without walking very far, one would be able to encounter a Heavenly Deity.

Whenever a Heavenly Deity encountered Qin Yu, they would always respectfully bow to him. This gave Qin Yu a sensation of returning back to the Mortal Realm.

Back then when he was in the Mortal Realm’s Palace, the maids and servants would also respectfully address him as “Third Highness’ whenever they met him. Merely, those servants were mortals and his current servants were Heavenly Deities.

“Congratulations on master coming out from your seclusion training.” Uncle Fu had already walked out. He immediately congratulated Qin Yu with a smile on his face when he saw Qin Yu.

Once Qin Yu remembered that Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant and his spatial comprehension that was increasing incessantly, he was unable to refrain from smiling. He said. “Haha, that’s right. This is indeed worthy of congratulations.”

Chapter 10: Candidate

Inside the main hall, Qin Yu sat on the master's seat. Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu sat on the two guest seats beside him. Two Heavenly Deity maids brought tea up to them.

Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu glanced at each other. The two of them were both able to tell that the current Qin Yu was in an extremely good mood.

With a wave of his hand, Qin Yu dismissed the two maids. He then lightly smiled and said. "Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, how has the Flowing Cloud Mansion been during the time I was gone? Has anything major occurred?"

Qiuzhong Fu smiled and said. "There really isn't much. Merely, Princess Jing and Princess Ling came by. Also, that disciple of the Hundred Flowers Palace, Miss Xue Yu also visited. We told all of them that master was in seclusion training. Thus, they all left."

"They?" Qin Yu frowned.

While Qin Yu was able to understand the reason why Huangfu Jing and her sister would come, but why would the disciple of the Hundred Flowers Palace Xue Yu also come? Qin Yu was still on guard against this Xue Yu.

Uncle Fu suddenly said. "Master, did you manage to successfully transform your Divine Energy to Heavenly Divine Energy?" Uncle

Fu knew about Qin Yu's matters very well. He also knew that Qin Yu wanted to find Li'er.

Once he completely transformed his Divine Energy into Heavenly Divine Energy, Qin Yu would be capable of opening the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.

“Not yet.” Qin Yu shook his head and said. “I reckon it'll still take some time for my Divine Energy to completely transform into Heavenly Divine Energy.” As Qin Yu said that, he flipped his hand and a little green tower appeared on his hand.

Qin Yu once again tried to open the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm. Jade green colored Heavenly Divine Energy started pouring into the little green tower.

Ordinary, one would completely transform one's Divine Energy into Heavenly Divine Energy right after stepping into the Low Level Heavenly Deity level.

However, what about Qin Yu?

Because of the fact that he managed to set up the formation array 'Universe' and also comprehend the next evolutionary path of the 'Stellar Transformation,' his soul had instantly reached the peak of the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage. Adding on the assistance from the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu's soul's control was comparable to a Mid Level Heavenly Deity's.

With a soul comparable to a Mid Level Heavenly Deity's soul, the speed at which his Divine Energy transformed into the Heavenly Divine Energy, was naturally astonishingly fast.

In merely several tens of years, a third of his Divine Energy had transformed into Heavenly Divine Energy.

“Is this amount of Heavenly Divine Energy enough?” Qin Yu tried. Faint lights were circulating through the little green tower. However, after Qin Yu poured all of his Heavenly Divine Energy into it, he was still a little bit lacking.

Qin Yu had already forgotten how many times he had tried it by now

Qin Yu would attempt to open the third layer of the Jiang Lan Realm whenever he was free.

“According to the extent that I am able to open, it should be sufficient to open the third layer of the Jiang Lan Realm when I completely transform my Divine Energy into Heavenly Divine Energy.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. “I must still endure!”

Endure, endure till the day when he would be capable of opening the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu retrieved the Jiang Lan Realm. In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu calmed his mood. To experience this all year round, Qin Yu's tolerance was already at a very high level. Qin

Yu looked to Uncle Fu. “Uncle Fu, in another five months time, it shall be the date of the competition for the position of the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. There is a need for three candidates for this contest. One of them will be me, these candidates for the palace master contest. Other than me, there needs to be a Mid Level Heavenly Deity and a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Say, who do you think should be the candidates for the Mid Level Heavenly Deity and Low Level Heavenly Deity positions?”

Qin Yu also felt extremely helpless in his heart.

He had originally wanted Xiao Hei to be the candidate for the Low Level Heavenly Deity. However, Qin Yu came to know that Xiao Hei’s Flowing Light Spear Path was suspected to be related with the temporal law.

While High Level Heavenly Deities might not be able to see through the essence of the Flowing Light Spear Path, Godking level experts were definitely able to see through it.

In the contest for the position of Palace Master, the Utmost East Sage Emperor, the Hundred Flowers Godking and even that Gold Sword Godking would likely show up. If these Three Great Godkings were to discover that a Low Level Heavenly Deity was able to comprehend the temporal law, then the aftermath.... Was something that Qin Yu simply didn’t dare to imagine.

Although Qin Yu did not fear trouble, he still didn’t like them.

Especially if the Three Great Godkings were to discover Xiao

Hei's secret, it was very likely for Xiao Hei to be caught in a dangerous situation. Qin Yu didn't dare to gamble. He didn't dare to gamble with his brother.

In Qin Yu's heart, a mere Palace Master position of the Misty Mystic Palace was simply incomparable to his own brother.

Thus, the Low Level Heavenly Deity candidate for the competition absolutely couldn't be Xiao Hei.

Uncle Fu asked confusedly. "Master, I've heard you say before that the candidate for the Low Level Heavenly Deity would be Young Master Hei Yu. Young Master Hei Yu's strength is also..."

"Enough. Xiao Hei needs to train. This contest battle, I will not have him participate in it." Qin Yu said directly.

Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, Uncle Fu also stopped asking further. Instead, he looked to Qiuzhong Fu and said with a smile. "Qiuzhong Fu, you are more familiar with the strength of those Heavenly Deities. Say, who do you think the candidates should be?"

Qin Yu also looked to the High Level Heavenly Deity Qiuzhong Fu.

Qiuzhong Fu grew silent for a moment and then slowly said. "There are only a total of ten Mid Level Heavenly Deities. Among them, the strongest ones are Yigong Shu and Black Dragon. If the

two of them were to fight each other to the death, the Black Dragon would be a bit stronger.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

He knew that Black Dragon referred to Tan Jiu. Merely, not many people knew Tan Jiu’s name.

“As for the Low Level Heavenly Deities, in this period of time, those Low Level Heavenly Deities have sparred with one another. Among them, two people were the strongest. One was called Sui Fu and the other one was called Kang Qi. The two of them are both at the peak of the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage. At the same time, they both possess fantastic abilities.” Qiuzhong Fu said directly.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. “Qiuzhong Fu, you are to order people to call Black Dragon, Sui Fu, and Kang Qi over.”

“Yes, master.” Qiuzhong Fu immediately stood up, walked out of the main hall and shouted to a maid not far away. “Promptly call Black Dragon, Sui Fu and Kang Qi over.”

In a short moment, Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu, Sui Fu and Kai Qi arrived.

Tan Jiu still had the appearance of a scarlet haired scarlet browed dark and lean youngster. As for Sui Fu, he was an extremely robust burly man nearly three meters tall. And Kang Qi, he was a very bright looking youth.

“Master.” These three men all kneeled down on one knee and said respectfully.

“You can rise.” Qin Yu’s gaze was cast toward Tan Jiu. “Tan Jiu, have you recovered from your injury?” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. This Tan Jiu’s severe injury was deeply related to him.

Tan Jiu was slightly startled. He then said. “I am almost completely healed.”

“You’re injured?” Qiuzhong Fu frowned. He looked to Tan Jiu. “If you are injured, would you still be able be a match against Yigong Shu?”

An air of arrogance flashed past Tan Jiu’s face. Coldly, he said. “Even though I am injured, I am still capable of killing Yigong Shu. Let alone my injury is almost completely recovered.”

“Almost?” Qin Yu frowned. “Doesn’t that mean you haven’t completely healed? Tell me, how long would it take for you to completely heal?”

Tan Jiu said respectfully. “I require merely ten years to completely heal.”

It was Tan Jiu’s soul that was injured. Had it been his body that was injured, he would be able to completely recover just by using his Heavenly Divine Energy. However, injuries to the soul were

much more problematic.

“Ten years?” Qin Yu slightly nodded. “That’s good. In that case, after you select your weapon later, I shall have you to enter into the Jiang Lan Realm and train for ten years.”

Tan Jiu’s eyes shined as he looked to Qin Yu. “Weapon?”

Qin Yu took a glance at Tan Jiu. Then, with a flip of his hand, he took out four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Of the four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, one was a sword, one was a spear, one was a battle-axe and the last one was an enormous sword.

“All four of these weapons are High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. I regard this battle for the position of Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace to be of considerable importance. Tan Jiu, you can select a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact to use for the time being.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Tan Jiu, Qiuzhong Fu and the rest of them were all shocked to find out that Qin Yu was capable of taking out four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

They were High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts! Even ordinary Godkings would not be able to take out four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts at once. Tan Jiu had thought that Qin Yu possessed a lot of treasures. However, never had he anticipated for Qin Yu to possess that many treasures.

However, hearing that Qin Yu said to have him select a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact to ‘use for the time being,’ Tan Jiu was unable to refrain from being somewhat disappointed.

It was merely to use for the time being.

“If you win the battle in the contest for the position of Palace Master, then the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that you select shall be yours.” Qin Yu said. Tan Jiu’s eyes immediately shined. He then kneeled on one knee and said respectfully.” Master can rest assured. As long as my opponent is a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, I will definitely win!”

At this moment, Tan Jiu was extremely determined.

Regardless of who his opponent might be, for the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Tan Jiu planned to disregard everything and win.

“Go ahead and select your weapon.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile on his face.

Tan Jiu slightly nodded. He then started to carefully inspect the four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Divine Sword Scarlet Blood was a weapon that Tan Jiu was familiar with. As for the other three weapons, Tan Jiu was able to guess how powerful they were.

“In that case, I’ll select...” Right before Tan Jiu was about to

make his selection, Qin Yu said. “Let me remind you. This enormous sword here can not be merely judged by its appearance from the outside. This enormous sword can be split into two battle blades and a battle sword.”

The enormous sword could be separated into two parts. The two blades on its side would become two battle blades. After that, the three finger wide battle sword would appear in the middle.

Qin Yu was very certain that these four Heavenly Divine Artifacts each possessed their own advantages.

The Divine Sword Scarlet Blood was strong in its special effect of ‘sharpness.’ The battle-axe was strong in its ‘heavy’ special effect. As for that spear, its special effect was ‘Body Break.’ As for that enormous sword, it possessed ordinary effects. Merely, it could be separated into three different weapons.

As Tan Jiu was capable of turning into nine people, this enormous sword just happened to suit him very well.

Tan Jiu’s eyes immediately shined. He instantly picked up this enormous sword and dripped a drop of blood on it to bind it. After that, this enormous sword was separated into two battle blades and a battle sword. Seeing the two battle blades and the battle sword in his hands, Tan Jiu’s eyes had turned red.

“Thank you master. With this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, regardless of who my opponent might be, I will definitely be able to win.” Said Tan Jiu with resolution.

In order to obtain this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact forever, Tan Jiu had already decided to fight as if his life depended on it. Tan Jiu was determined to win even if he ended up using the method of self-denotation of his clones.

“Good. In that case, you can enter the Jiang Lan Realm and set your mind to train at ease.” Qin Yu directly sent Tan Jiu into the second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm. Although it was only over five months till the battle, it was several tens of years in the Jiang Lan Realm’s second layer space.

Qin Yu looked to the other two Low Level Heavenly Deities.

One was Sui Fu and the other was Kang Qi.

The burly man Sui Fu and the bright looking youth Kang Qi both looked at the three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts floating before Qin Yu with reddened eyes.

[TL: in chinese, green with envy is literally written as ‘red eyes.’]

“Humph, mere Low Level Heavenly Deities also want High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Qiuzhong Fu humped coldly.

That Sui Fu and Kang Qi immediately woke up to reality. Kang Qi said. “Mister Qiuzhong, the two of us dare not have extravagant hopes. Even if they were to be given to us, we would also not dare to accept them. We reckon that we would directly be killed by

envious Mid Level Heavenly Deities.”

In the Divine Realm, it was extremely dangerous for a Low Level Heavenly Deity to possess a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

The only exceptions were people like Qin Yu who possessed the remarkable ability of the formation array space.

“Enough. I won’t be giving these Heavenly Divine Artifacts to the two of you. Merely, I wanted to allow you to use them during the contest. Of course... if you are to provide the great service of winning, then I shall bestow upon you a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.” Qin Yu said directly.

That Sui Fu and Kang Qi both burst into cheers.

A Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact was already extremely precious to Low Level Heavenly Deities.

“Master, Sui Fu and Kang Qi possess different abilities. Looking at these three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, this subordinate believes that Sui Fei is suited for the battle-axe and Kang Qi for the sword. As for who among the two of them is stronger, this subordinate is unable to determine that easily.” Said Qiuzhong Fu frankly.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“It’s very simple. The two of you, one shall take the Great Heavy

Battle Ax and the other the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood. The two of you are then to enter the Jiang Lan Realm and battle each other. The winner shall become the candidate for the Low Level Heavenly Deity spot.” Qin Yu directly ordered.

Sui Fu and Kang Qi glanced at each other. The two of them were filled with battle intention.

Then, with slightly shivering hands, the two of them received the two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. It was likely their first time touching High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

“Let’s go and enter the Jiang Lan Realm.” Qin Yu stood up.

Instantly, Qin Yu, Uncle Fu and everyone else in the main hall disappeared.

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, over five months had passed. Qin Yu had also made his selection for the candidates for the battle. For the Mid Level Heavenly Deity spot, it was Tan Jiu. For the Low Level Heavenly Deity spot, it was Sui Fu.

The battle between Sui Fu and Kang Qi, even now, when Qin Yu recalled it, he would gasp with admiration. The remarkable abilities of the experts of the Divine Realm, many of them were things that were unimaginable. This had also caused Qin Yu to become even more cautious of the contest battle.

If his own people were to be powerful, then the people of his

opponents would definitely not be weak either!

Tomorrow was the day of the battle.

The entire Dazzling Gold City was bustling with noise and excitement. Regardless of whether it were restaurants, teahouses or even army barracks, the majority of people were all discussing about the three parties which were about to contest over the position of Palace Master. These three parties were respectively...

The grandmaster of formation arrays that the Utmost East Sage Emperor had personally invited, Mister Qin Yu.

The High Level Heavenly Deity that was wholeheartedly supported by the Hundred Flowers Palace, Xue Yu.

The super valiant military general supported by over ninety percent of the Heavenly Deity Army, High Level Heavenly Deity Dong Hou.

These three sides, when outsiders looked to them, it might appear that Xue Yu and Dong Hou possessed a stronger camp and more supporters. However, Qin Yu was truly too mysterious. It was still very hard to tell who would win and who would lose.

Tomorrow, those three parties would be, under the joint host of the Utmost East Sage Emperor, Hundred Flowers Godking and Gold Sword Godking, contesting for the position of Palace Master under the watch of the majority of the entire Dazzling Gold City's

residents!

The position of Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, who exactly would take it? This would be known tomorrow.

Chapter 11: First Battle

The Dark Curtain of Night faded away. The Light of Daytime arrived, covering the entire Divine Realm. Likewise, a new day had arrived in Dazzling Gold City. On this day, the entire Dazzling Gold City was bustling with noise and excitement.

Outside of the Flowing Cloud Mansion. Occasionally, Heavenly Deities would walk by and look toward the Flowing Cloud Mansion. Those Heavenly Deities would even start discussions with one another.

Suddenly, a squadron of Heavenly Deities flew toward the Flowing Cloud Mansion uniformly. They descended outside of the Flowing Cloud Mansion's entrance. The guards of the Flowing Cloud Mansion immediately stepped forward and blocked their path. "This is the Flowing Cloud Mansion, loiters are not allowed to enter."

The leader of this Heavenly Deity squadron directly took out a golden title plate and said. "The Sage Emperor has ordered Mister Qin Yu and co. to proceed towards the Dazzling Gold City's northern district's army barracks' martial practice grounds to participate in the contest for the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master's position. Mister Qin Yu, please promptly proceed to the army barracks' martial practice grounds."

This leader's voice was extremely loud. His voice resounded throughout the entire Flowing Cloud Mansion. Qin Yu and his group of people, who had already made their preparations, heard

this man's voice very clearly.

There were many Heavenly Deities outside of the Flowing Cloud Mansion to begin with. Hearing the words spoken by the leader of this Heavenly Deity squadron, those Heavenly Deities immediately started discussing with one another. There were excited Heavenly Deities who immediately started shouting. "The location of the contest is at the northern district's martial practice grounds. Let's go. We should rush over there quickly."

There were also Heavenly Deities that were calm. One of which slightly nodded and said. "Mn, the martial practice grounds are extremely large. On top of that, it possesses the special barrier of the Dazzling Gold City. It is indeed a place where those experts can fight against one another."

All in all, this information was being spread very quickly. Actually, this news was not only being spread from here. It was also being spread from the Hundred Flowers Palace and from Dong Hou's residence. Dazzling Gold City was not enormous and it only possessed so many Heavenly Deities. In no time, this information had been spread through the entire Dazzling Gold City.

Dazzling Gold City. Inside the main hall of the Flowing Cloud Mansion.

After Qin Yu, Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, Tan Jiu and Sui Fu heard the voice from the outside, they immediately stood up. Because Qin Yu did not plan to have Xiao Hei fight, he did not bother to disturb Xiao Hei's training. Thus, Xiao Hei was still training in the Jiang Lan Realm.

Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, Tan Jiu and Sui Fu all looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and ordered. “Let’s go.”

With Qin Yu in the front, Uncle Fu and the other three followed behind him. Just like that, they walked out of the Flowing Cloud Mansion. That Heavenly Deity squadron that had come to transmit the order was still waiting outside. The squadron leader, upon seeing Qin Yu, immediately bowed and said. “Mister Qin Yu, the location of the contest is the martial practice grounds. His Majesty the Sage Emperor has ordered me to inform this to you and also to lead you over to the martial practice grounds.”

“Lead the way.” Qin Yu spoke extremely bluntly.

“Yes.” That Heavenly Deity Imperial Guard from the Imperial City immediately accepted the order. This little Heavenly Deity squadron started flying before Qin Yu. Qin Yu and them also started flying. As for Uncle Fu, this time around, it was Qiuzhong Fu who was using his Spatial Domain to help him fly.

In Dazzling Gold City, there were rarely people flying in the airspace above the city. The little Heavenly Deity squadron only did this because of the order from the Sage Emperor.

With Qin Yu and the group flying in the sky like so, they immediately gathered the attention of many Heavenly Deities who ended up raising their heads up to look.

“It’s Mister Qin Yu and them!” Someone immediately recognized Qin Yu and them. Although they might be unfamiliar with Qin Yu, they were familiar with Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu who had shown themselves often in the Flowing Cloud Mansion in the past year.

Qin Yu looked below him. Numerous Heavenly Deities were looking up to him. Their gazes contained adoration, envy, admire, anticipation and so on... Confronted with fixed attention of several thousands pairs of eyes, Qin Yu’s mind was instead still rather calm.

In a merely a short moment, Qin Yu and his group of people had arrived at the northern district’s army barracks.

Once they entered the army barracks, they felt a very somber and desolate aura. Qin Yu looked at the enormous and completely black colored barracks before him. This army barracks occupied a quarter of the land of the Dazzling Gold City. When standing in front of this barracks, one would feel as if this barracks were an enormous prehistoric creature lying in wait. That sort of somber and desolate aura was something that had accumulated through countless years.

“Uncle Fu, do you know how old this barracks is?” Qin Yu asked Uncle Fu beside him.

Uncle Fu said. “It’s been too long. When the Dazzling Gold City was formed, this barracks was also formed. Practically all of the super experts of the eastern region of the Divine Realm have

trained in this barracks before.”

Qin Yu remembered Huangfu Jing and them.

Huangfu Liehuo, Huangfu Liejun were both from this barracks. Even Huangfu Jing was currently a large squadron captain of this barracks. Even the descendants of the imperial household were required to temper themselves in the Heavenly Deity Army, one could easily imagine how the majority of the elites of the Divine Realm’s eastern region had stayed in this barracks before. As for the High Level Heavenly Deities, other than Qiuzhong Fu, practically all of the others had stayed in this barracks before.

Right after stepping into the barracks, Qin Yu saw the great number of people before him and gasped. “There are truly a lot of people here!”

“Mister Qin Yu, the martial practice grounds is a bit further.” Said the leader of the small Heavenly Deity squadron respectfully. Qin Yu lightly nodded. They continued onward. Soon, Qin Yu and them arrived at the martial practice grounds.

The martial practice grounds was rectangular. Both its length and width were several thousand meters long.

At this current moment, thousands of Heavenly Deities were gathered all around the martial practice grounds. At the same time, the number of Heavenly Deities which were gathered here was increasing at an astonishing speed. Not long after, more than ten thousand Heavenly Deities were gathered here.

As there were over ten thousand people, it was a huge crowd of people. The entire Dazzling Gold City only possessed a bit more than ten thousand people. And today, at the very least, ninety percent of the population of the Dazzling Gold City was gathered here. As for the people that had not come, the majority of them were delayed as they were in seclusion training.

Currently, only over a dozen women were inside the martial practice grounds. These women were led by Xue Yu.

Qin Yu and his group of five walked over.

“Big sis, that Qin Yu has come.” Immediately, a woman said. Xue Yu turned her head around and looked. She then immediately started walking towards Qin Yu.

“Mister Qin Yu, I have been to your mansion to greet you before. Merely, Mister Qin Yu was in seclusion training at the time. Only today do we meet each other again. The contest today is merely a competition. We only need to try our best. There is no need for us to injure the relationship between us.” Said Xue Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “Naturally. Miss Xue Yu, do you know where Lady Hundred Flowers Godking is?”

“Lady Hundred Flowers Godking, she...”

Xue Yu had only said half of her sentence when she stopped. At

this moment, she had raised her head. Not only her, Qin Yu and the others had also raised their heads and looked towards the sky. The ten thousand plus people that had come to watch and surrounded the martial practice grounds also looked up towards the sky.

Over a hundred people were majestically flying over. They were led by the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu who wore an emperor's gown. Beside him was his wife. To his right side was the Hundred Flowers Godking who wore a colored clothes. At this moment, the Hundred Flowers Godking only looked like a twenty some year old girl. She was extremely dazzling.

To the left of the Utmost East Sage Emperor was a grim and resolute looking man who carried a golden long sword.

“Gold Sword Godking?” Qin Yu's gaze was focused upon that man with the golden sword. Generally, a Godking's weapon would always be stored within their body. For someone to carry their weapon like the Gold Sword Godking, much less Godkings, this was extremely rare for even Heavenly Deities.

Qiuzhong Fu sent a voice transmission to Qin Yu and said. “Master, of the Three Great Godkings of the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold, the person who reached the Godking stage the latest was this Gold Sword Godking. However, this Gold Sword Godking is the elder brother of the Utmost East Sage Emperor and the Hundred Flowers Godking. Although he was the latest to reach the Godking level, his strength might potentially be the strongest among them.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from looking at Qiuzhong Fu with a puzzled expression.

How did Qiuzhong Fu know all this?

“Master, I have lived in the Divine Realm for a very long time, much longer than even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. I have even seen this Gold Sword Godking fight before. Although this Gold Sword Godking possesses the strongest strength, the Eight Great Sage Emperors possesses the Eight Clan Protection Treasures. This causes the Eight Great Sage Emperors to be extremely frightening.” Gaspd Qiuzhong Fu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. With a surprised expression, he looked at Qiuzhong Fu.

Qiuzhong Fu was very well informed.

“Clan Protection Treasures, what are those?” Qin Yu asked.

Qiuzhong Fu said without absolute certainty. “It’s only hearsay that I have heard before. Rumor has it that the Eight Clan Protection Treasures are very important to the unending existence of the Eight Great Families. It is said that those Eight Clan Protection Treasures possess extremely frightening power and are likely only second to the legendary Exalted Celestial Spiritual Treasure.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu glanced at the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

As if he sensed Qin Yu’s gaze, the Utmost East Sage Emperor also looked at Qin Yu and slightly smiled at him. From his gaze, one could see his encouragement implication. Qin Yu immediately smiled back at him.

The Three Great Godkings descended. Behind these Three Great Godkings were the Black Wind Palace’s Palace Master, the Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master and Liejun’s Palace’s Palace Master. Behind them were the elites of the Huangfu Clan. Majestically, these hundred plus people descended on the front section of the martial practice grounds. At the front section of the martial practice grounds were chairs that were already prepared.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor and them all sat down in the chairs. The Utmost East Sage Emperor who sat in the middle suddenly stood up. He gazed at the surroundings and then said in a loud voice. “Everyone, the Palace Master position of the Misty Mystic Palace of our Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold has been vacant for a very very long time. Today is the day that we shall determine the new Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. There are a total of three candidates for the Palace Master position. They are respectively the large squadron captain of the Heavenly Deity Army, High Level Heavenly Deity Dong Hou; disciple of the Hundred Flowers Palace, High Level Heavenly Deity Xue Yu; and the grandmaster of formation arrays that was recently invited to our Mount Dazzling Gold, Qin Yu!”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor glanced at Qin Yu, Xue Yu and Dong Hou. He slightly nodded and then said. “The rules of the

contest today are extremely simple. Each party are to send out three members to fight. One is the candidate for the Palace Master. One is a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. The last one is a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Gaining two victories shall be the requirement to win the battle series! First, Xue Yu's group will fight with Qin Yu's group. After that, Qin Yu's group will fight with Dong Hou's group. Finally, Dong Hou's group will fight with Xue Yu's group."

"There are a total of nine battles in three series. As long as anyone obtain victory in two series of battles, they shall be qualified to obtain the position of the Palace Master. If all three parties were to obtain a victory and a defeat, then the strength of the candidates shall be looked into." Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor indifferently.

Saying till here, the Utmost East Sage Emperor looked to Qin Yu with a special intention.

Evidently, this rule was very advantageous to Qin Yu.

With Qin Yu's formation array space, he was definitely capable of defeating Dong Hou and Xue Yu.

Only at this moment did Qin Yu discover Dong Hou and his people on the other side of the marital practice grounds. Dong Hou's party only consisted of three people. Two men and a woman. The leader Dong Hou's eyes were flickering with light as he blinked.

After the Utmost East Sage Emperor finished his introduction,

Huangfu Liejun, one of the Three Great Palace Masters, took over to host the contest battles. The first battle was Xue Yu's party against Qin Yu's party.

Huangfu Liejun's voice resounded through the entire martial practice grounds.

"The first battle, the Low Level Heavenly Deity from Xue Yu's party against the Low Level Heavenly Deity from Qin Yu's party. Begin battle!"

Right after Huangfu Liejun finished speaking, the over ten thousand Heavenly Deities that surrounded the martial practice ground immediately started shouting noisily. The majority of the Heavenly Deities were shouting in excitement.

As the shouting continued, the Low Level Heavenly Deity from Xue Yu's party, a green clothed woman, walked into the center of the martial practice grounds.

"That green clothed woman, isn't she the woman who was whipped by Huangfu Ling?" Qin Yu clearly remembered that this green clothed woman couldn't be considered extremely strong among Low Level Heavenly Deities.

Why did that Xue Yu have this green clothed woman fight?

"Master, this subordinate shall go and battle now." Said Sui Fu respectfully.

“You can go.” Qin Yu was extremely confident of Sui Fu as he had seen the battle between Sui Fu and Kang Qi. Sui Fu possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it should be very easy for him to take care of a Low Level Heavenly Deity at the same level as him.

Sui Fu resolutely nodded. He then proceeded to walk toward the center of the martial practice grounds with large strides.

With a height of three meters, intertwining muscles and arms as thick as thighs, Sui Fi’s entire person was radiating a domineering aura. As for the green clothed woman that was his opponent, she appeared to be extremely delicate and frail.

“Big guy, be careful oh.” Said that green clothed woman sweetly with a smile on her face.

Sui Fu’s face remained cold and expressionless. With a flip of his hand, he took out a battle axe. The battle axe then started growing bigger. In an instant, it grew to three meters tall and became as tall as Sui Fu.

Holding the battle axe in his hand.

“Little girl, you should admit defeat.” Said Sui Fu. Then, without saying any more, he started exhibiting his valiant attack.

Sui Fu’s thick and bulky right arm was waving that enormous

battle ax. Then, he soared to the sky and smashed downward with that enormous battle ax the size of a small mountain.

Qin Yu had a confident smile on his face.

That green clothed woman's expression changed. She immediately flipped her hand. Three green streams of air appeared in her hand. Those three streams of air started expanding with the wind. Finally, all three of them had become several thousand meters long.

Those three green streams of air were like ropes. They directly bounded the mountain-like battle ax. In an instant, Sui Fu and his enormous battle ax both turned back to their original form.

“You...” Sui Fu stared at that green clothed woman and was frantically struggling. However, regardless of how much he struggled, he was unable to break free from the binding.

Qin Yu was startled.

Sui Fu actually lost?

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. A Low Level Heavenly Deity is actually using a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. That Hundred Flowers Godking truly overly favors that Xue Yu.” Qin Yu's expression had turned a bit unsightly.

It appeared that the contest for the Palace Master was not as easy

as he had imagined.

Chapter 12: The Number One Individual Beneath The Godkings

The entire martial practice grounds grew silent for a moment.

Earlier, from Sui Fu's grandeur display and his move, other than the Hundred Flowers Palace's people who knew about the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, all of the other people had thought that Sui Fu would win. However now...

Sui Fu, who had been bound and was struggling unceasingly, illustrated everything.

“Qin Yu's party against the Xue Yu's party. First battle, Xue Yu's party is victorious.” Huangfu Liejun was merely stunned for a moment before reacting. “The second battle shall begin now. The Mid Level Heavenly Deity from Xue Yu's party against the Mid Level Heavenly Deity from Qin Yu's party.”

Right after those words were said, the ten thousand plus people that surrounded the martial practice grounds once again grew noisy.

The first battle from earlier had indeed surprised them.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu smiled as he looked to the Hundred Flowers Godking beside him. He said. “Liuxiang, you have truly exerted yourself. You actually allowed a Low Level

Heavenly Deity to use the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Heaven Binding Rope.’”

The Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxing merely slightly smiled. She indifferently said. “Second brother, it is not strange for me to lend a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to my people. Merely, this Qin Yu, he was surprisingly able to take out a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. That had instead shocked me.”

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

They were extremely rare. The expert artifact craftsmen that were able to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were also not many.

Even for High Level Heavenly Deities, only a small section of them possessed High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Many High Level Heavenly Deities still used Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor slightly smiled and said. “He is capable of deploying a formation array space. With such a level of ability in formation arrays, I reckon he must’ve also have a formation array expert who provided him with guidance. It cannot be regarded as strange for him to possess a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Well, enough about that, the second battle is about to start.”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor and the Hundred Flowers

Godking both looked to the martial practice grounds. As for the Gold Sword Godking, he had been silent since the beginning. He was merely watching all that was unfolding in the martial practice grounds.

“Master can rest assured. Even if my opponent possess a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, this subordinate will still definitely win! At the very most, it might cost me a couple clones.” A faint red light flashed past Tan Jiu’s eyes.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. “If you win, then that High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact shall be yours.”

Qin Yu possessed four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. He planned to bestow them to his subordinates to begin with. As Qiuzhong Fu already possessed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact of his own, bestowing a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact to Tan Jiu was something that Qin Yu had long planned to do.

“Yes, master.”

Black Dragon Tan Jiu lightly nodded. He then proceeded to directly walk toward the center of the martial practice grounds. A white clothed woman was already standing in the center of the martial practice ground.

This white clothed woman had a cold and indifferent expression.

The Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu had a head of short scarlet hair and scarlet sword brows. Underneath his eyebrows were a pair of gloomy eyes. Those gloomy eyes were currently emitting a very sharp aura. In terms of gloominess and coldness, that white clothed woman was actually inferior to Tan Jiu.

“This battle, you are definitely going to lose!” Tan Jiu pointed at the white clothed woman and said.

That white clothed woman merely sneered in disdain. With a flip of her hand, she took out a jade green colored sword. Once this jade green colored sword appeared, the attention of everyone in the surrounding of the martial practice grounds were focused on it.

From Xue Yu’s party, a mere Low Level Heavenly Deity was capable of taking out a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Then what about this Mid Level Heavenly Deity?

Not only them, even the Utmost East Sage Emperor had taken note of this jade green colored sword. Qin Yu was the same. Merely, that jade green colored sword was too far from Qin Yu. Thus, he was unable to determine exactly what grade it was.

“High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Haha, Liuxiang, why didn’t you continue lending Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor to the Hundred Flowers Godking.

The Gold Sword Godking who had been silent the entire time

spoke. “Liuxiang lending a single Grandmist Spiritual Treasure has already caused the competition to be biased. If she were to lend another one, then it would be too excessive. I believe Liuxing herself only possesses two second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, right?”

“That’s right, big brother. I have lent a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to Xue Yu. As for who she lends it to use for the competition, it was a decision that Xue Yu herself made.” When the Hundred Flowers Godking talked with the Gold Sword Godking, she did not joke around in the slightest.

The Gold Sword Godking lightly nodded.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor took a glance at Xue Yu in the distant. “This girl Xue Yu was actually a bit scheming. Eh, that Mid Level Heavenly Deity subordinate of Qin Yu, that weapon of his is truly peculiar.”

The other two Godkings also looked over.

At this moment, Tan Jiu had taken out the heavy sword that Qin Yu had given him. As Tan Jiu held this enormous heavy sword, it suddenly split into three. As for Tan Jiu, he had also turned into nine people.

The nine clones of Tan Jiu, three of them held the split sections of the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. As for the other six, they held six black sticks.

From different directions, the nine Tan Jiu's speed violently reached the pinnacle. Like nine sharp arrows, the nine Tan Jiu's shot toward the white clothed woman. The white clothed woman's expression changed. She never anticipated that her opponent would have nine clones. It was truly too frightening.

“Bang!”

Six black sticks were simultaneously smashed toward the white clothed woman. The white clothed woman waved the sword in her hand. Six sword silhouettes shot out. These sword silhouettes blocked the six stick silhouettes.

“Hooh~~” Tan Jiu's seventh clone held a battle blade shaped High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Ruthlessly, he hacked down.

The white clothed woman grew anxious. She tried to use Spatial Domain. Merely, her opponent's nine clones all used their Spatial Domains at the same time and possessed a big stronger control over the space than her.

Confronted with this incoming blade strike, the white clothed woman did not have enough time to dodge.

“Bang!” The ground underneath the white clothed woman was slightly jolted. The entire surface of the martial practice grounds was slightly trembling. However, the surface of the martial practice grounds was not damaged in the slightest.

The enormous heavy sword was turned into two battle blades and a battle sword.

“Hooh~~!” Tan Jiu’s eighth clone followed right behind his seventh clone and also ruthlessly hack down with the battle blade in his hand.

The white clothed woman was unable to recover her Heavenly Divine Energy in time. All she could do was to once again take the attack head on.

“Puchi!” The sharp battle sword directly pierced through the white clothed woman’s body.

“If you continue to resist, I’ll certainly kill you.” Said Tan Jiu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

The white clothed woman looked to the Tan Jiu before her who held a battle sword in his hand. She then looked to the other eight Tan Jiu’s who were holding battle blades and black sticks. She then looked to the battle sword that had pierced her chest. Her expression changed several times.

The gap between them were truly too great!

A High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that can split into different parts and a Tan Jiu that could split into nine different Tan Jiu’s, they were indeed a perfect match for each other.

“For this round, we admit our defeat!” Suddenly, a voice sounded from the side of the martial practice grounds.

The person who spoke was precisely Xue Yu.

The white clothed woman placed away the heavy sword in her hand. She glanced at Tan Jiu and then walked away silently. When she walked over to Xue Yu’s side, this white clothed woman fell forward onto Xue Yu’s shoulder and started crying!

“Xue Yi, do not grieve. Your opponent’s strength indeed surpassed my anticipation. That High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact of his was also extremely miraculous. You cannot blame yourself for losing.” Consoled Xue Yu.

And at this moment, Huangfu Liejun’s voice sounded.

“This battle, the victor is Qin Yu’s party. Currently, the two parties each achieved a single victory. The upcoming battle is the most important third battle. The two people competing are the two candidates for the Palace Master position... Qin Yu and Xue Yu. Well then, begin battle!”

Everyone in the surroundings of the martial practice grounds held their breaths.

The two candidates for the Palace Master position, Qin Yu and Xue Yu, were both upper echelons of Mount Dazzling Gold. Everyone was carefully watching this battle.

Qin Yu and Xue Yu silently walked toward the center of the martial practice grounds from the two sides.

“Miss Xue Yu.” Qin Yu bowed and said.

Xue Yu also lightly smiled. “Mister Qin Yu, it would seem that I will lose to you today. Merely, even though I will be losing, I still want to experience the legendary formation array space.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Xue Yu was about to attack when Qin Yu closed his eyes. A tranquil and peaceful smiling expression appeared on his face. He had entered the profound heaven and earth splitting state of mind.

He gently waved his hand across. Several rays of light flew out from Qin Yu’s hand.

Everyone present in the martial practice grounds was watching this scene with their eyes wide open. Even the Three Great Godkings were carefully paying attention to this. Although they had heard about the formation array space, they had never personally seen Qin Yu deploying it before.

Those several rays of lights were incomparably dazzling. Like meteors, they fell on the boundary of the martial practice grounds.

“Formation array ‘Universe,’ form!”

While smiling, Qin Yu opened his eyes. The smile on his face was a smile of confidence. It was the confidence that Qin Yu had for his own formation array space.

The speed at which Qin Yu deployed the formation array was truly too fast. Before Xue Yu could even attack, she was already caught in Qin Yu’s formation array space.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor, Hundred Flowers Godking and Gold Sword Godking’s eyes all started shining simultaneously. All three of them were staring at Qin Yu with deep gazes.

“Did you see that clearly?” The Utmost East Sage Emperor said.

The Hundred Flowers Godking and the Gold Sword Godking both nodded. With a gaze filled with surprise, the Hundred Flowers Godking said. “Never had I imagined before that someone would be able to reach such a level in formation arrays. Especially when he was deploying the formation array. The space where the formation array was located at seemed to even have a slight change.”

“It’s very peculiar. It’s completely different from the space that we can create through using the spatial law.” The Gold Sword Godking said.

“Perhaps this is the miraculousness of formation arrays.” The

Utmost East Sage Emperor smiled. “Although this Qin Yu’s formation array space is slightly different from our own spaces, its might was not a bit weaker than our spaces.”

Whether it was the Utmost East Sage Emperor or the other two Godkings, they all didn’t know that... the reason why Qin Yu’s formation array space was different from the space that they could create was because Qin Yu’s formation array space was created through using the spatial laws of the Universal World.

As the spatial laws of the two worlds were different, there were naturally some differences even though they would both be able to create spaces.

These Three Great Godkings thought that the usual formation array space was exactly like how Qin Yu’s formation array space was. After all, since times immemorial, there had yet to be anyone else who was capable of deploying a formation array space. Even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan only managed to reach a level close to deploying a formation array space.

The Gold Sword Godking that seldom spoke actually spoke a couple words today.

“With this formation array space, this Qin Yu, he is the number one individual beneath the Godkings!” After the God Sword Godking finished saying this sentence, he closed his mouth and said no more.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor looked at the Hundred Flowers

Godking. The Hundred Flowers Godking slightly smiled and said. “I have no objection to this Qin Yu becoming the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace. I am truly curious, with his level of formation array, if he were to research artifact craftsmanship, would he be able to surpass the Craftsman God in the field of artifact crafting?!”

And at this moment, Xue Yu was caught in the formation array space.

“This is?” Xue Yu looked to her surroundings in shock.

Xue Yu still remembered that back then when the Hundred Flowers Godking gave her guidance, she had once created a space that trapped her. That sort of feeling was exactly the same as now. They were both boundless worlds.

“Qin Yu.” Xue Yu looked to her front. At this moment, Qin Yu appeared before her.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Xue Yu, it is impossible for you to break through my formation array space.” As Qin Yu smiled, the space surrounding him crumbled and was then instantly restored.

As he was speaking and smiling, the world surrounding him became covered with storms and numerous other disasters

Of course, this was all within the range of the formation array space. Merely, because Xue Yu had been caught in the formation

array space, she could only give herself up and allow Qin Yu to trample upon her. It was only possible for her to escape if she were a Godking, then she would be able to break through the formation array space through the use of the spatial law.

“I’ve lost.”

Seeing this scene before her, Xue Yu sighed in her heart. She knew that she would undoubtedly lose.

Xue Yu looked at Qin Yu. Suddenly, she smiled and said. “Mister Qin Yu, I originally thought that I might be able to win. I gave the only Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to my side’s Low Level Heavenly Deity to use. With that, I have guaranteed the win for that round. I then borrowed a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact for my side’s Mid Level Heavenly Deity to use. However, even then, I still lost. Firstly, I have lost to your great formation array. Secondly, I have lost because... you actually possessed two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts?”

In the Hundred Flowers Palace, Xue Yu possessed enough connections to allow her to borrow a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

However, the number of people that Qin Yu knew on Mount Dazzling Gold was truly too small. For him to have his subordinates use two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, this was truly shocking.

“High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts? They were left behind

for me by my senior.” Qin Yu said directly.

Xue Yu nodded in understanding. “So that was the case. May I ask... might that senior of yours be the person who taught Mister Qin Yu the path of formation arrays?”

“He could be considered as so.” Qin Yu nodded.

Xue Yu slightly nodded. “Mister Qin Yu, I admit my defeat. You can let me out.”

In an instant, the heaven and earth suddenly started turning. The entire world changed. The originally boundless world had disappeared. What appeared before them was the lively martial practice grounds.

All of the Heavenly Deities in the martial practice grounds looked at Qin Yu and Xue Yu. Seeing Xue Yu and Qin Yu suddenly appear before them, they were unable to determine whether it was Xue Yu who broke through the great formation array or Qin Yu who let her out.

“I concede.” Xue Yu’s voice sounded through the entire martial practice grounds.

The entire martial practice grounds immediately started becoming noisy. A large number of Heavenly Deities started discussing with one another. Xue Yu had actually admitted defeat. That Mister Qin Yu actually won!

“The first series of contest have concluded. Qin Yu’s party has obtained victory. Now, the second series shall begin. Qin Yu’s party against Dong Hou’s party.” Huangfu Liejun’s clear voice sounded.

Qin Yu’s gaze was turned toward Dong Hou.

The next target was Dong Hou.

Dong Hou suddenly spoke. “There is no need for the second series of competition. Our side admit our defeat. Mister Qin Yu’s formation array space has already convinced me. I am afraid there is no one beneath the Godking stage that is capable of breaking this formation array.”

All of the people in the martial practice grounds grew silent. All of the Heavenly Deities were looking at Dong Hou. They were thinking that, no matter what, at the very least he should compete first. However, the reality was that Dong Hou had straightforwardly admitted his defeat.

“This Dong Hou knows very well of his own standing.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor slightly nodded.

Dong Hou’s subordinates did not possess any Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. While he also managed to, with great difficulty, borrow a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact for his Mid Level Heavenly Deity, his Low Level Heavenly Deity only possessed a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. If he were to fight against

Qin Yu's party with that level of strength, it was likely that his side would not even be able to win a single round. In that case, he figured it was better to straightforwardly admit his defeat so that he could appear magnanimous.

"I've won?" Hearing Dong Hou's surrender, Qin Yu was also startled.

He had originally thought he would have another series of battles. However, it now appeared that the position of Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace had already fallen on his head.

Chapter 13: The Most Frightening War Of The Divine Realm

In the enormous martial practice grounds, Heavenly Deity spectators, who numbered over ten thousand, were in absolute silence. It was so quiet that it was scary. However, after a short moment of quietness, what followed was a tide of discussion noise.

There were those discussing Dong Hou's decision and those talking about Qin Yu becoming the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace.

“Quiet.” Huangfu Liejun's cold voice sounded. His voice echoed through the entire martial practice grounds. All of the Heavenly Deities stopped talking and looked toward Huangfu Liejun.

Only then did Huangfu Liejun have a slight smile on his face. With a clear voice, he said. “Dong Hou's party has conceded. Adding on the fact that Qin Yu's party has already achieved a victory over Xue Yu's party, Qin Yu's party has thus won twice in a row. Hence, the position of the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace shall go to Mister Qin Yu.”

At this moment, the Utmost East Sage Emperor also stood up.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu currently had a warm smile on his face. Once he stood up, Huangfu Liejun immediately sat back down and stopped talking. The Utmost East Sage Emperor opened his mouth and spoke. “A conclusion has

been reached for the battle for the position of Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace. Qin Yu will be the new Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace.” As he said that, the Utmost East Sage Emperor looked at Qin Yu while smiling.

In an instant, almost everyone’s gaze was focused upon Qin Yu who was in the middle of the martial practice grounds.

Qin Yu also slightly smiled to the Utmost East Sage Emperor. He then bowed.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu continued. “Also from today hence, our Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold’s Four Great Palaces will all have Palace Masters. In order to congratulate this rejoicing occasion, I have decided that our Mount Dazzling Gold shall have a proper celebration for this tonight. Ordinary Heavenly Deities shall celebrate in the barracks. As for military officers and such, they are all to come to the Imperial Palace to celebrate.”

“Thank you Your Majesty Sage Emperor.”

Over ten thousand Heavenly Deities all got down on one knee. The descendants of the Huangfu Clan, Qin Yu, Huangfu Liejun, Black Wing Palace’s Palace Master and the Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master all got down on one knee and said respectfully.

Their voices were like a tide that resonated until it reached the horizon.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu displayed a smile on his face. At this moment, the Utmost East Sage Emperor was in a very excellent mood.

The Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, in the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold, the people with the highest status were the three Godkings: Utmost East Sage Emperor, Hundred Flowers Godking and the Gold Sword Godking. After them were the Four Great Palace Masters of the Misty Mystic Palace, Black Wind Palace, Heaven Desolate Palace and Liejun's Palace. After them were the nine large squadron captains of the Heavenly Deity Army...

Qin Yu, as the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, possessed a status above that of ordinary princes and princesses.

In the Eight Great Families of the Divine Clan, being a princess or a prince, was merely an identity. It did not signify that those princesses and princes possessed a very high status. In order to obtain a high status, one must possess enough strength to fight for the status.

Nighttime.

When the Dark Curtain of Night descended, the entire Divine Realm was covered in pitch black darkness. However, the Dazzling Gold City of the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold was covered in golden light. The entire Dazzling Gold City had turned into a city without night.

Regardless of whether it were the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City's Dark Curtain of Night or the Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City's Light of Daytime, they were both created through Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. If the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold wanted to make the small region of Dazzling Gold City filled with light, it was an extremely simple task to do.

Inside the Imperial City of the Dazzling Gold City.

Tonight's Imperial City was unprecedentedly lively. The Golden Light Park of the Imperial City was the location where the Utmost East Sage Emperor had called for the gathering to take place. Tonight the Golden Light Park was bustling with noise and excitement. Over a thousand people were gathered here. Transparent rectangular tables that were shining like quicksilver were placed in this location.

Beside each rectangular table sat twelve Heavenly Deities. There were over a hundred of these rectangular tables in total.

The tables were placed in picturesque disorder around the Golden Light Park.

Other than these transparent rectangular tables, there were also other small transparent tables. Beside those small transparent tables sat only one or two individuals.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor and his wife sat on an elevated

platform in the Golden Light Park. Before the two of them was a horizontal small rectangular transparent table. The Gold Sword Godking and the Hundred Flowers Godking sat on the two sides of the Utmost East Sage Emperor. Before the two of them was also a horizontal small rectangular transparent table. On top of the horizontal small rectangular transparent tables were all kinds of fine liquor and delicious food.

Seated underneath the Three Great Godkings.

Were the Four Great Palace Masters: The Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, Qin Yu; the Palace Master of the Black Wind Palace; the Palace Master of the Heaven Desolate Palace and the Liejun Palace's Palace Master. The four of them were seated in two rows.

Underneath them were the nine large squadron captains of the Heavenly Deity Army. Only these people possessed their own small rectangular tables. As for the other people, even the princes and princesses, were seated around the large transparent rectangular tables.

Just by looking at this sort of arrangement, one would be able to see the strict hierarchy of the Divine Realm.

“Actually, being the Sage Emperor is not very interesting either.” Qin Yu listened as the Utmost East Sage Emperor spoke to everyone underneath him. He was unable to refrain from gasping in his heart.

Huangfu Yu did not speak much. Right after Huangfu Yu finished his speech, the entire Golden Light Park grew bustling with noise and excitement.

The army officers underneath all possessed status close to one another. Thus, they started to lively chat and drink. As for the descendants of the Huangfu Clan, they too were chatting and drinking with one another.

As for the Utmost East Sage Emperor, he was chatting with the Gold Sword Godking and the Hundred Flowers Godking. Occasionally, he would smile and speak to the four Palace Masters underneath him.

As for Qin Yu and them, they would mostly chat with each other...

“Brother Qin Yu, I am the Palace Master of the Black Wind Palace, Gu Zhuang. You’ve been in our Dazzling Gold City for some time now, however, only now do I manage to have the opportunity to chat with you. Haha...” Said the Black Wind Palace’s Palace Master who sat beside Qin Yu as he smiled and raised his wine cup for a toast.

Qin Yu also raised his wine cup. “Palace Master Gu Zhuang, I have only just entered the Dazzling Gold City. There are still many things that I do not understand. Palace Master Gu Zhuang, please give me some pointers.”

This Gu Zhuang was silver haired, silver browed and baby faced.

His entire body radiated a chilling aura. Merely, when he smiled, he also appeared to be very amiable and approachable. The Palace Masters of the Black Wind Palace and the Heaven Desolate Palace both possessed extremely high qualifications, seniority and meritorious services. They were not people that Qin Yu, a new Palace Master, could compare with.

“Haha, Brother Qin Yu, there is no need for you to be worried. The Four Great Palace Masters do not have much of anything to take care of. Only during the times of war would we step forth to lead the army into battle.” Said the Black Wind Palace’s Palace Master Gu Zhuang with a light smile. “In the great war of the Divine Realm, the Godking level experts would not easily join the battle. Under normal circumstances, it is sufficient for us to be the ones watching over the battle.”

Qin Yu nodded his head in understanding.

And at this moment, the two Palace Masters across from him... the Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master and the Liejun’s Palace’s Palace Master both walked over. The Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master was a bald headed man. He wore a white colored silk gown and had a slight smile on his face.

The Liejun’s Palace’s Palace Master was Huangfu Liejun. He was a short blond haired man who was unflustered like the ocean and strong like a volcano.

The Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master was a bald headed man who was always smiling. “Brother Qin Yu, I am the Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master, Ji Lusheng. You’ve been in the

Dazzling Gold City for this long, yet I have not paid you a visit at your mansion yet. Please do not take offense.”

“It is I who should’ve gone and paid you a visit, Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master.” Qin Yu immediately stood up.

Huangfu Liejun laughed heartily and said. “It is the first time for both Old Brother Ji and Old Brother Gu to meet Qin Yu. I, on the other hand, have met Qin Yu several times. Haha, come, there’s no need for the four of us to regard each other as strangers. Let’s all sit down.”

Huangfu Liejun said, as he sat down cross-legged.

These Four Great Palace Masters were gathered together. The four of them started chatting. As they drank with each other, the Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master and the Black Wind Palace’s Palace Master also grew more amiable with Qin Yu.

Right when they were chatting excitedly, Huangfu Liejun suddenly raised his wine cup and said in a serious tone.” Brother Qin Yu, Old Brother Gu, Old Brother Ji, to be honest, with me being a Palace Master, I have in fact stolen the army authority that you all possessed. Today, I shall apologize humbly to you all first. I wish that the three of you do not mind about that.”

Qin Yu was startled.

“Stolen the army authority? How did this come to be?” Qin Yu

was completely confused.

Seeing Qin Yu's expression, the Heaven Desolate Palace's Palace Master Ji Lusheng and the Black Wind Palace's Palace Master Gu Zhuang both knew that Qin Yu was confused. The Black Wind Palace's Palace Master Gu Zhuang smiled and said. "Liejun said that mostly because... our Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold originally only possessed the Misty Mystic Palace, Black Wind Palace and Heaven Desolate Palace, the Three Great Palaces. Afterwards, because Liejun managed to make a great contribution and because the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master from then was still present, a new palace, the Liejun's Palace, was established."

While Qin Yu now understood the history of things, he was still confused. "Stolen the army authority? What was that about?"

Huangfu Liejun explained personally. "Brother Qin Yu, our Mount Dazzling Gold's Army possesses a total of nine large squadrons. Under normal circumstances, it is the large squadron captains that lead the squadrons. However, in times of true war, it will be us, the Palace Masters that lead the large squadrons. In the past when there were only three Palace Masters, the Palace Masters would each lead three large Heavenly Deity squadrons. And now that we have established the Liejun's Palace, my Liejun's Palace ended up commanding three large Heavenly Deity squadrons. As for the three of you, you ended up only leading two large Heavenly Deity squadrons each. I have been ashamed because of that for the entire time. I am truly sorry."

Only now did Qin Yu completely understand what's going on.

The Godking level experts did not need to bring along subordinates with them as a single Godking was capable of determining the outcome of a battle. However, in ordinary wars of the Divine Realm, the Godkings would not join the battle. It was the Palace Masters who led the Heavenly Deity Army to battle.

“Liejun, there is no need for you to think about it. You becoming a Palace Master was something that I, balded headed Ji and old Lan all agreed to. We also decided to give you a large Heavenly Deity squadron underneath us each. This was a decision from a long time ago. For one, you are very strong and know when to fight when leading troops.” Said Palace Master Gu Zhuang with a light smile.

[TL: Lan is the same ‘Misty’ in the Misty Mystic Palace.]

Qin Yu understood completely now.

“Brother Liejun, this is merely a trivial matter. Actually, I am not particularly proficient in leading armies. I am more fond of formation arrays. I also possess some interest in training and artifact crafting. Other than those...” Qin Yu smiled as he shook his head.

The Heaven Desolate Palace master Ji Lusheng immediately smiled and said. “Brother Qin Yu, there is no need for you to be modest. I have personally seen your formation array space at the martial practice grounds. That formation array space that you created was definitely comparable to the space that Godkings can deploy. On the battlefields of the Divine Realm, with you present...

as long as your opponent is not a Godking, you are certain to win.”

“Number one individual beneath the Godkings, this is not false.” Huangfu Liejun also said while smiling.

Qin Yu smiled modestly. Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled a matter. He immediately asked. “Brother Liejun, what happened to the previous Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master?”

“Old Lan?” Gu Zhuang and Ji Lusheng glanced at each other. Then sighed.

Huangfu Liejun’s expression had also grown dim. He sighed and said. “The war of the Divine Realm six quadrillion years ago was truly too fierce and cruel.... That battle could be considered as being the largest war since the formation of the Divine Realm. In that battle, over ten Godkings fell. As for High Level Heavenly Deities, the number of them that perished was innumerable.”

Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

Over ten Godkings fell? Countless High Level Heavenly Deities died?

Gu Zhuang smiled bitterly and said. “Brother Qin Yu, let me tell you. The Three Great Palaces, Misty Mystic Palace, Black Wind Palace and the Heaven Desolate Palace, all three of them were named after their first Palace Master. In that battle... the first Palace Masters of the Misty Mystic Palace, Black Wind Palace and

Heaven Desolate Palace all fell. I am someone who succeeded the Black Wind Palace's Palace Master in the course of the battle.”

[TL: Misty Mystic → Lan Xuan. Black Wind → Hei Feng. Heaven Desolate → Tian Huang. Liejun → Great Split/Rend.]

“I am the same.” Ji Lusheng sighed and said. “That battle was truly too cruel and fiery. The battle spread through the entire Heaven and Earth... Practically all of the Godkings had shown themselves. Even Exalted Celestials had joined the battle in the shadows!”

Qin Yu's heart shook with shock.

Exactly what sort of war happened six quadrillion years ago?

Qin Yu have once heard about the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan's father-in-law mentioning this battle in Yuchi City. That High Level Deity had only mentioned that the Divine Realm would have a war every six billion years.

However, it appears now that the war of every six billion years was merely a small battle.

That battle from six quadrillion years ago was the true war of the Divine Realm.

Godkings falling one by one. Even Exalted Celestials were helping in the dark... All of the first generation Palace Masters of the

Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold had fallen during the battle. Just by that, one could tell exactly how fierce and violent the battle had been.

“Why did such a battle occur?” Qin Yu asked.

There must definitely be a reason for everything to occur. The various Godkings would definitely not be lunatics who started waging war with one another for no reason at all.

“Reason? That battle bears upon the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial. In that battle, a Godking managed to achieve the final victory. He ended up becoming the new Exalted Celestial. And from that, the Divine Realm now has three Exalted Celestials.” Gaspd Huangfu Liejun.

The upper echelons that had experienced the battle from six quadrillion years ago were still very clear about the course of events of that battle.

“New Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu's heart was trembling.

No wonder it caused the entire Divine Realm to go frantic and kill that many Godkings. So it was actually because of the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial.

“Weren't there three Exalted Celestials in the Divine Realm? How come only a single most frightening battle that engulfed the entire Divine Realm occurred?” Confused, Qin Yu asked. He

believed that since there were three Exalted Celestials, there should be three battles like that.

The Black Wind Palace's Palace Master Gu Zhuang shook his head and said while smiling. "No. When the Divine Realm was formed, there were already two Exalted Celestials."

Qin Yu suddenly understood.

There were already two Exalted Celestials when the Divine Realm was formed.

And in the close to twelve quadrillion years, there had only been a single new Exalted Celestial. And that Exalted Celestial was someone who attained the Exalted Celestial status in the incomparable great battle from six quadrillion years ago.

"What a fierce and bitter battle!" Just by thinking, Qin Yu was able to feel a strong throbbing on his heart.

Chapter 14: New Stage

On the day after the banquet, Qin Yu brought Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu and arrived at the Misty Mystic Palace.

In the Imperial City, which was located in the center of the Dazzling Gold City, there were five palaces. One was the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace. The other four were the Four Great Palaces. The Misty Mystic Palace that Qin Yu had was also the largest palace among the four.

“This Misty Mystic Palace is truly large.” Said Qin Yu with a smile as he looked to the Misty Mystic Palace before him.

Qiuzhong Fu said respectfully. “Master, the Misty Mystic Palace and the other Three Great Palace are the commanders of the Heavenly Deity Army. There are also elite Heavenly Deity mid squadrons stationed here. Thus, naturally the Misty Mystic Palace would be large.”

“Elite Heavenly Deity mid squadrons?” Qin Yu was confused.

After the banquet, the Utmost East Sage Emperor had only called Qin Yu and said some kind words of congratulations to him and presented him the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master's Title Plate. As for the other trivial matters, he did not mention them.

And at this moment, the entrance guards of the Misty Mystic Palace had noticed Qin Yu. This guard had already seen Qin Yu

before at the martial practice grounds. Thus, he instantly recognized Qin Yu.

“Quickly, quickly go and report to the large squadron captain.” Said that guard to another guard. He then started to lightly run to Qin Yu. He got down on one knee and said respectfully. “Liu Rufeng of the Misty Mystic Palace’s number one elite mid squadron pays his respect to Lord Palace Master.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded. “You can rise.”

However, Qin Yu started to ponder in his heart. “Misty Mystic Palace’s number one elite mid squadron? It seemed like there ought to be many people and more than a single mid squadron.” Qin Yu asked directly. “How many elite mid squadrons are there in the Misty Mystic Palace currently?”

That guard said respectfully. “The Heavenly Deity Army has nine large squadrons. The first large squadron and the second large squadron belong to the Misty Mystic Palace. The two large squadron captains have respectively dispatched two elite mid squadrons to come and await for Your Lordship Palace Master to command. The two large squadron captains have also already arrived and are waiting for Lord Palace Master.”

Respectively dispatched two elite mid squadrons. In other words, there were a total of four elite mid squadrons.

Right after the guard Liu Rufeng finished saying those words, a man and a woman walked out from the Misty Mystic Palace’s

entrance. Behind the man and woman were four more people. These four people were two males and two females.

“Princess Jing?” Qin Yu was surprised to see that the woman in the front was actually Huangfu Jing.

Huangfu Jing walked over with a smile on her face. “Qin Yu, ah, I should address you as Lord Palace Master. You didn’t expect this right? I am the large squadron captain of the second Heavenly Deity large squadron. I am also currently a direct subordinate underneath you.”

As for the man beside Huangfu Jing, he was a robust man with a head full of golden lion like hair.

“This subordinate is the large squadron captain of the first Heavenly Deity large squadron, Ying Qiu. Pays his respect to Lord Palace Master!” Said that robust man respectfully as he bowed.

“Your surname is Ying?” Qin Yu said in surprise.

The Qin Clan of that Qin Yu was from, back during the generation of the Qin Shihuang, their clan name was actually Ying. In that case, this Ying Qiu could be said as being from the same clan as Qin Yu. This had also caused Qin Yu to have a amiable feeling toward this Ying Qiu.

“Ying Qiu, Ying Qiu, haha, truly a good name.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. This caused Ying Qiu to be completely confused.

Huangfu Jing's nose wrinkled. She humphed and said. "Lord Palace Master, is the name Ying Qiu something rejoicing?"

"If we were to mention it, then this Ying Qiu could be considered as being from the same clan as me. Well then, we shouldn't continue to stand at the entrance the entire time. Let's go in and then speak." Qin Yu entered into the Misty Mystic Palace with a smile on his face.

After Qin Yu checked into the Misty Mystic Palace, he soon brought the over a hundred servants of his from the Flowing Cloud Mansion to the Misty Mystic Palace. At the same time, he also dispatched an elite mid squadron from the Misty Mystic Palace to the Flowing Cloud Mansion.

Ever since the day he checked into the Misty Mystic Palace, in the future, Qin Yu would usually end up staying in the Misty Mystic Palace.

As Qin Yu stayed in the Misty Mystic Palace and had just started his peaceful life, Wu Lan, Hong Yu, Lu Shui and Wu He from the Jiang Lan Realm had a matter to trouble Qin Yu.

Misty Mystic Palace. Wind Listening Hall.

Qin Yu sat in the master's seat. Standing on his two sides were Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu. Tan Jiu and three other Heavenly Deities were standing underneath.

“Tan Jiu, I have an important matter that I want you to take care of. The three Low Level Heavenly Deities behind you will listen to your orders and dispatchment.” Qin Yu said directly.

The current Tan Jiu was extremely respectful toward Qin Yu.

After the battle last time, Qin Yu had already bestowed the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, the enormous heavy sword, to Tan Jiu. After obtaining this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Tan Jiu’s might had increased greatly. It could now be said that there was barely anyone at the Mid Level Heavenly Deity stage that could match against him.

Even High Level Heavenly Deities, when confronted with Tan Jiu, would not dare to look down upon him. After all, if Tan Jiu’s nine clones were to all attack frantically together, then even if a High Level Heavenly were able to destroy the space and a clone along with it, they would not be able to destroy the space and kill all nine clones at the same time.

Tan Jiu’s others clones would have sufficient time to use the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and teach the High Level Heavenly Deity a bitter lesson. As Tan Jiu’s strength had increased greatly and, on top of that, Qin Yu currently possessed the high status of a Palace Master, Tan Jiu naturally became even more respectful of Qin Yu.

“Please go ahead and give me the order, master. This subordinate will definitely use all his strength to accomplish the mission.” Said

Tan Jiu respectfully.

Qin Yu slightly nodded and then said. “I have four demon beasts. All four of them are about to undergo their Divine Tribulations. Merely, Mount Dazzling Gold does not allow for ordinary Deities, much less allowing demon beasts to undergo their Divine Tribulations. The dates of their tribulations are not far from now. I plan to have the four of you take care of the four demon beasts and inform me about it after they finished their Divine Tribulations.”

Hearing that it was such a simple mission, Tan Jiu immediately answered. “Yes, master.”

“Good. Then I shall first bring you all out of the Dazzling Gold City.” Qin Yu directly stood up. He then turned around and said to Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu. “Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong, the two of you can stay in the Misty Mystic Palace and wait for my return.”

“Yes.”

The two accepted the order.

After that, Qin Yu brought Tan Jiu and the other three Heavenly Deities and left the Misty Mystic Palace. Qin Yu had no other choice but to go personally. Since Wu Lan and them were staying in the Jiang Lan Realm, he couldn't just let them out right away.

Furthermore, he also could not give Tan Jiu the Jiang Lan

Realm. Thus, he had no choice but to go personally.

The Mount Dazzling Gold had a very low restriction on the freedom of the Heavenly Deities on it. For ordinary Heavenly Deities, they would be able to leave with the approval of their superior military officers. For High Level Heavenly Deities or the Four Palace Masters like Qin Yu, they were able to go out whenever they wished.

Upon seeing Qin Yu, the guards outside of the Dazzling Gold City immediately let him pass. The battle at the martial practice grounds had caused practically everyone in the Dazzling Gold City to know who Qin Yu was.

“It’s Palace Master Qin Yu. Open the city gate.” The guard immediately shouted. As the number of Heavenly Deities who entered and exited the Dazzling Gold City was very low, the city gates were usually closed.

Just like that, Qin Yu and his group of people left the Dazzling Gold City.

After exiting the Dazzling Gold City, Qin Yu and them started flying rapidly. Soon, they passed through the mountain road and then, following the tunnel, exited Mount Dazzling Gold.

Qin Yu and his group of people landed on the ground.

“Wu Lan, Wu He, Hong Yu, Lu Shui, the four of you are to follow

Tan Jiu for the time being. After you all successfully pass your Divine Tribulations, I will come and pick you up.” With an intention from Qin Yu.

An enormous Subterranean Cave Dragon appeared.

A Subterranean Cave Dragon’s torso was several hundred meters long. Its slender and sharp tail was over a hundred meters long. The several hundred sharp claws were shining coldly. Its pair of ice-cold eyes were currently staring at Qin Yu. The Subterranean Cave Dragon spoke. “Master, Wu Lan and them are inside my abdomen scale.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Tan Jiu and them were shocked. They never anticipated for the so called demon beast that Qin Yu had to be a monster like the Subterranean Cave Dragon. Although a Subterranean Cave Dragon was a demon beast, it possessed strength close to that of a Low Level Heavenly Deity.

“Tan Jiu, I’ll leave the four of them in your hands.” Qin Yu looked to Tan Jiu while smiling.

“Master can rest assured.” Tan Jiu felt extremely relaxed.

For a king among demon beasts like the Subterranean Cave Dragon, undergoing Divine Tribulation was an extremely simple task. As its strength surpassed that of High Level Deities before

even undergoing their Divine Tribulation, the difficulty of its Divine Tribulation was naturally much lower.

“Good. In that case I shall take my leave.” Qin Yu glanced at the Subterranean Cave Dragon. Qin Yu’s Universal World’s Spatial Energy had also discovered, that within the abdomen scale of the Subterranean Cave Dragon, the half a man sized black ant with black light circulating through its surface. That was Wu Lan’s true form, the king among ants, Blackstain Ant.

Qin Yu lifted his gown and flew into the sky. He directly flew toward that enormous Mount Dazzling Gold that covered the sky. In the blink of an eye, Qin Yu had disappeared before Tan Jiu and the others.

Wu Lan had followed Qin Yu since the Mortal Realm. Qin Yu had more feelings toward Wu Lan than Qiuzhong Fu, Tan Jiu and them.

After bringing Wu Lan out of the Mount Dazzling Gold, Qin Yu also took a load off his mind.

After Qin Yu returned to the Imperial City’s Misty Mystic Palace, he proceeded to directly walk toward his own residence.

“Master.” Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu walked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu said. “Uncle Fu, from today hence, I plan to enter seclusion training. The seclusion training this time will last all the

untill I open the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm. Everything regarding the Misty Mystic Palace shall be left in your hand.”

After taking care of the matter regarding Wu Lan and the others, there was nothing else for Qin Yu to do.

Uncle Fu also managed to sense Qin Yu’s determination. He promptly said. “Master can set your mind at ease and train. This old servant will definitely take care of everything regarding the Misty Mystic Palace.” Qiuzhong Fu also bowed alongside Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. He then walked into his own sleep chamber and then directly entered the second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.

Inside the second layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.

Qin Yu was slowly walking on the smooth meadows. On top of the lone mountain far away, Hei Yu was still thrusting his spear unceasingly. The current Hei Yu’s Flowing Light Spear Path was even more vigorous than before. Each and every spear thrust gave Qin Yu a sense of space-time distortion.

“Is this the temporal law? Amazing indeed.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Qin Yu casually sat on that gentle and smooth meadows. After closing his eyes, Qin Yu was able to sense the gentle breeze

brushing through his face. This caused Qin Yu to involuntarily display a peaceful smile.

Peacefully...

Time was flowing past unconsciously. As Qin Yu was sitting there quietly, the Divine Energy within his body was rapidly transforming into Heavenly Divine Energy. Qin Yu knew that even if all his energy managed to transform into Heavenly Divine Energy, he would still have to form a Jade Blood Golden Pellet for it to be successful.

As Qin Yu's Divine Energy was being transformed, the Universal World that he had created in the flour paste space was also expanding incessantly with an astonishing speed.

The Universal World seemed to be breathing.

With every breath, a huge amount of flour paste energy was sucked in. This caused the Universal World to grow even bigger. The current Universal World was over a hundred thousand times larger than the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

Too large. However, even though it was this large, the Universal World was still unceasingly expanding with a shocking speed.

The cost of its expansion was the unceasing consumption of the flour paste energy.

When Qin Yu spent over thirty years in the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space, eighty percent of his Divine Energy had transformed to Heavenly Divine Energy. And at this moment, Qin Yu trembled. The peaceful smile on his face had completely disappeared.

The wind in the Jiang Lan Realm suddenly became swift!

The weather of the Jiang Lan Realm was something that changed according to Qin Yu's frame of mind.

Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes. At this moment, Qin Yu's eyes actually had a nebula spinning, meteor falling, star exploding and all kinds of scenes of the evolution of the cosmos. At the same time... Qin Yu's body had disappeared into thin air.

Inside the Universal Space.

Qin Yu suddenly appeared in the sky of the Universal World. The current Qin Yu had reached an unprecedented peak mental state. Qin Yu mumbled in a low voice. "Never had I expected that the Universal World would have reached the peak of its growth."

That's right. The current Universal World stopped growing. Its surface area was no longer increasing.

Qin Yu suddenly raised his head and looked to the sky.

"If it has truly grown to its limit, then according to the

comprehension that I had back then, the next stage is...” A slight smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. He suddenly raised his right hand and pointed to the sky with his forefinger.

In an instant, the boundless Universal World started trembling. It was like the arrival of the apocalypse on this Universal World that was over a hundred thousand times larger than the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The ocean waves were surging, the mountains were cracking open, the meadows were instantly engulfed...

“Heaven and Earth, Break! The Universe, Split!”

Qin Yu chanted in a low voice.

In an instant, as if millions upon millions of lightning strikes had descended upon the Universal World, the frightening noise was resonating everywhere. Like a porcelain plate shattering, the azure sky collapsed and fall apart.

Numerous billion mile long enormous cracks had covered the earth.

In Qin Yu’s eyes, the different scenes of the evolution of the cosmos flashed through.

“Cosmos, form!”

Qin Yu chated in a low voice.

In an instant...

“Boom!” A soul-trembling sound echoed throughout the entire Universal World. The Universal World that had already collapsed to its limit, had completely exploded. The membrane that separated the Universal World and the flour paste space, after being affected by the explosion, was forced apart to all directions. At the same time, even more flour paste energy started to frantically rush into the Universal World.

The shattered sky, earth, and rivers started to absorb the flour paste energy. Some of it turned into planets. Some of it turned into stars. Some of it turned into the boundless outer space. Some of it turned into enormous nebula...

Boundless stars. Vast starry sky.

The Universal World perished. What was created was an enormous Cosmos over ten times larger than the Universal World. As for the creator of this enormous Cosmos, Qin Yu, he was currently standing in the boundless cosmic space.

[TL: Thank god I used cosmos and cosmic space before. Otherwise, I would've been royally fucked with the Universe Stage and then another Universe Stage lol. Technically, the Universe Stage is the Qiankun Stage which in turn could mean Heaven and Earth Stage. But Heaven and Earth Stage doesn't describe the stage properly :\. Perhaps I should've use the World Stage. But then it'll become Worldly World... super weird.]

Chapter 15: The Early Cosmos

Just like this, numerous stars, planets, frightening black holes, and dazzling nebulae were born. Streams of fresh and clean fantastic energy began flooding the entire cosmos.

Before Qin Yu's eyes was a magnificent starry sky.

Qin Yu displayed a peaceful smile on his face. Within his pupils were scenes of cirrus clouds, streaking meteors... and all kinds of changing scenes. Qin Yu slowly closed his eyes. Everything within this Cosmos appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

After splitting the Heaven and Earth apart, he had created the Universal World.

After the Universal World shattered, what formed was a boundless Cosmos.

“This ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique is truly as unpredictable as the world. As I had anticipated, the stage after the Universe Stage is the Cosmos Stage. However, will the evolution of this Cosmos be the same as my expectations?”

Qin Yu thought in his heart.

According to Qin Yu's speculation, his own hometown, the Purple Mystic Star, the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the

Divine Realm and all the other spaces combined would create an existence known as a complete cosmos. A complete cosmos ought to be divided into three layers.

The lowest layer ought to be formed by the countless Mortal Realm spaces.

The middle layer would be formed by the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Dinosaur Realm and other countless space of the same level.

The highest layer was the Divine Realm.

As this was how Qin Yu envisioned it to be, he also wanted his Cosmos Stage to develop like that. Merely, this cosmos that Qin Yu created, had still not finished developing the lowest layer, the Mortal Realm.

It was like a pyramid.

The lowest layer was the largest.

The Divine Realm was the highest layer. Thus, it only possessed that big of a surface area. As for the middle layer, it was composed of numerous cosmic spaces at the same levels as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the Mortal Realm... its surface area ought to be over a hundred thousand times larger than the middle layer.

“The Mortal Realm has the largest number of cosmic spaces. It also possesses the largest surface area. Even though I have created this cosmos and it now possesses a surface area over ten times greater than the shattered Universal World, it has still not achieved the required area to create the countless Mortal Realm spaces.”

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense it.

This Cosmos of his had already been broken up into over nine hundred thousand equal ranked spaces. There were over nine hundred thousand equal ranked Mortal Realms. However, over nine hundred thousand parallel spaces was still insufficient when compared to what the number of equal ranked Mortal Realms should be.

This Cosmos was still unceasingly absorbing the flour paste energy and expanding. Qin Yu believed that as the Cosmos continued to expand, the number of equal ranked Mortal Realms would be bigger and bigger.

“I am truly looking forward to the time when the Cosmos I have created will be able to form three layers and achieve the most perfect state!” Qin Yu had an extremely proud sensation. At the same time, he was filled with anticipation.

If the Cosmos managed to successfully and completely develop, then what sort of power would he be able to possess at that time?

Qin Yu was unable to guess.

Merely, his current Cosmos was still at the state of development for the lowest layer. It had yet to even completely develop the Mortal Realm.

At this moment, Qin Yu was standing within the boundless cosmic space. He suddenly looked toward a planet. The size of that planet was comparable to his hometown, the Purple Mystic Star.

With an intention from Qin Yu, the appearance of that planet started to rapidly change.

Oceans, rivers, mountains, plains, deserts...all sorts of scenes were emerging unceasingly.

Chaotic Astral Ocean, Hidden Dragon Continent, Soaring Dragon Continent, Two Extreme Regions... in the blink of an eye, that planet's appearance had become much like that of the Purple Mystic Star. Qin Yu's figure turned into a ray of light. He passed through the atmosphere and arrived on the planet.

“This planet appears exactly the same as the Purple Mystic Star. However, there's not a single living thing here.”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “Creating life. The current me still does not possess that sort of power. I truly do not know when I would be able to create life. As for this planet, it shall be called the ‘New Purple Mystic Star.’”

At this moment, Qin Yu was in the sky above the ‘New Hidden Dragon Continent.’

This ‘New Hidden Dragon Continent’ also possessed a vast and boundless Great Wilderness. With a fast and abrupt turn of his body, Qin Yu’s figure directly appeared in the rough location of the New Hidden Dragon Continent’s East Hazy Mountain.

Qin Yu spent over ten years of time in East Hazy Mountain. Thus, he knew the structure of East Hazy Mountain inside out.

This New East Hazy Mountain, even the bend of the mountain was almost exactly the same as the one from Qin Yu’s hometown. This was because Qin Yu had once been forced to run up and down the mountain road of East Hazy Mountain by his master Zhao Yunxing.

On the waist of the new East Hazy Mountain was a new Misty Mountain Villa.

Qin Yu walked in the corridors of the new Misty Mountain Villa. He was looking at every location, every room. When he saw those rooms, Qin Yu seemed to even remember what those rooms were used for. He even remembered which room his Grandfather Lian lived in.

Qin Yu jumped and landed on the top of the mountain villa.

He raised his head and looked at the sky. At this moment, the sky

was clear and boundless. However, with an intention from Qin Yu, day and night instantly reversed. The clear sky had turned into night sky. The stars in the sky were extremely bright.

Watching the stars on the roof at night, this was something that Qin Yu frequently did in his childhood.

“In the future, I will come here to train.” Qin Yu slightly smiled. He sat on the roof for a moment. “The Universal World shattered and formed the Cosmos. This has also improved my soul’s level.” Qin Yu inspected his own cultivation level.

His soul that was originally at the peak of the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage had now reached the beginning of the Mid Level Heavenly Deity stage.

Qin Yu’s Magnificent Lotus Clone had been studying and comprehending those spatial comprehensions unceasingly. Merely, such comprehensions required sufficient time. Usually, the time would be measured in thousands of years. The amount of time Qin Yu’s Magnificent Lotus Clone had trained was still too short.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

“I wonder, since the Universal World has shattered and turned into a Cosmic Space, how great of an effect will it have on my strength in the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu started becoming a bit worried. The Spatial Energy from the Universal World was something that Qin Yu had relied on.

In an instant, Qin Yu disappeared from the roof.

Eastern region of the Divine Realm. Inside the Dazzling Gold City's Imperial City. In the Misty Mystic Palace.

Qin Yu was standing in the main hall.

Qin Yu was controlling and spreading the spatial energy of the New Cosmos. At the moment when Qin Yu controlled the spatial energy of the New Cosmos to spread out, he felt that the spatial energy had a surging sensation.

With Qin Yu as the center, the spatial energy of the New Cosmos poured down in torrents toward all directions.

It had a range with a circumference close to five thousand meters!

In this five thousand meter circumference area, everything was within Qin Yu's observation. It must be borne in mind, that before the disintegration of the Universal World, Qin Yu was only able to cover a range of about two to three hundred meters circumference.

The spatial energy from the New Cosmos was clearly much stronger.

“Eh? Huangfu Jing?”

With a range of five thousand meters circumference, Qin Yu not only saw everything within the Misty Mystic Palace, he also managed to observe Huangfu Jing who was walking in the streets of the Imperial City. At this moment, Huangfu Jing was walking towards the Misty Mystic Palace with a smile on her face.

The guards of the Misty Mystic Palace did not stop her. Huangfu Jing directly encountered Uncle Fu.

“Princess Jing.” Uncle Fu bowed with a smile on his face.

Huangfu Jing promptly asked. “Did Qin Yu exit his seclusion training yet? He had already entered seclusion training the last time I came here.” Said Huangfu Jing somewhat helplessly.

Uncle Fu was slightly startled.

As Qin Yu was Uncle Fu’s master, Uncle Fu was able to sense Qin Yu’s location. At this very moment, Qin Yu had indeed come out from his seclusion training and was in the main hall of the courtyard manor.

Merely, as for whether Qin Yu wanted to meet Huangfu Jing, that was not something that Uncle Fu could decide.

“Uncle Fu, you can let her come see me.” Qin Yu directly sent a voice transmission to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu immediately displayed a relaxed smile. “Princess Jing, my master has just come out from his seclusion training. Please follow me.” As he said that, Uncle Fu proceeded to lead the way. As for Huangfu Jing, she displayed an excited smile on her face.

After walking past the entrance of the courtyard manor, Huangfu Jing saw Qin Yu who was standing within the courtyard.

“Lord Palace Master!” Huangfu Jing deliberately bowed extremely properly.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “Princess Jing, there is no need for you to be this proper with me. It is fine for you to address me as Qin Yu. Oh, that’s right, Princess Jing, for you to try to find me this urgently, is there something you need?”

Huangfu Jing promptly said. “Oh, it’s my Imperial Father who wanted me to ask you if you need anything for artifact crafting. If you need any materials, you merely need to order some people to go and get them.”

“Artifact crafting?” Only now did Qin Yu remember those golden scrolls given to him by the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor greatly supported him in becoming the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace was precisely because he wanted Qin Yu to help him craft artifacts.

“I am currently still researching this path of artifact crafting. We

cannot be anxious. As for what sort of materials I need, I will instruct my people to go get them when I start my experiments.” Qin Yu’s method of response was a single word: ‘delay.’

Qin Yu knew that the most crucial thing for him to do right now was to open the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm. Everything else would have to wait until after he finished opening the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.

Huangfu Jing slightly nodded. “My Imperial Father is not anxious. He merely wanted me to inform you about this. Oh, that’s right, Qin Yu, you constantly train at this location, do you not feel bored? How about this, let’s leave the Dazzling Gold City and have a stroll outside?” Huangfu Jing looked to Qin Yu with expectation.

It was likely that the whole thing with the artifact crafting materials was all fake and her actual purpose in coming was to invite Qin Yu to be together with her.

However, the current Qin Yu, how would he have the time to squander on such a matter? Furthermore, Qin Yu already had Li’er in his heart.

“Princess Jing, I still have to train. This going out to stroll and relieve boredom, it’s better that we talk about this in the future. I am truly sorry!” Qin Yu tactfully declined. A trace of disappointment flashed through Huangfu Jing’s eyes. She then forced a smile and said. “In that case, you should continue training. I won’t bother you.”

As she said that, Huangfu Jing turned around and proceeded to leave.

Qin Yu saw Huangfu Jing's back disappear through the entrance. He could merely sigh. Then, he disappeared.

Inside the New Cosmos that Qin Yu had created.

On the New Purple Mystic Star. Qin Yu was standing on the top of the new East Hazy Mountain.

“This Cosmos is still in its developing stage. Even the lowest level Mortal Realm has yet to finish forming. The temporal laws of this New Cosmos, only a small portion of it can be used.”

Qin Yu looked to the grass on the ground.

With an intention from Qin Yu, the region ten meters surrounding Qin Yu had suddenly accelerated in time.

The grass beside Qin Yu's foot turned yellow color and then withered with a speed that one could see. From the exuberant state till the withered state, it took the grass less than two hours.

All of the wild grass and weeds in the ten meters area surrounding Qin Yu had withered.

However, outside the ten meters area, all of the grass was still

full of life.

Chapter 16: The Third Layer Space Of The Jiang Lan Realm

At the moment when the Cosmos was formed, Qin Yu already knew that he was able to use the most basic portion of the ‘temporal law.’ If he were to forcefully try to use temporal law that surpassed the limit that which this Cosmos could bear, then it might only lead to the cave-in of the entire Cosmos.

“This New Cosmos is still in its developmental stage. Currently, all I can use is ‘Time Acceleration.’ Furthermore, I can only accelerate time to around two thousand times.” Regarding this, Qin Yu was still very satisfied.

After all, even the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm was only able to speed up time by a thousand times.

Furthermore, Qin Yu was able clearly sense that the limit of his Time Acceleration was increasing as the New Cosmos continued to expand. He believed that should the New Cosmos reach a certain level, a Time Acceleration by the millions would also be possible.

Qin Yu also knew that the ‘Time Acceleration’ was merely the first stage of the temporal law.

When the Universal World shattered and formed the new Cosmos, the general understanding of the temporal law had entered Qin Yu’s mind.

The temporal law was separated into three levels.

The first level, Time Acceleration, was the most elementary level. However, even in the Divine Realm, the majority of the Godkings were struggling within this level. There were some Godkings that had yet to even reach this first level.

Although there are many Godkings struggling in the first level of the temporal law, there are also differences between them. The weaker ones were only able to accelerate the time by ten times. The stronger ones were able to accelerate the time by a thousand times, ten thousand times or even more.

The second level, Time Stop!

This level was much more scary. If a Godking was able to comprehend the 'Time Stop,' then ordinary Godkings could only allow themselves to be trampled upon by him or her. It was only possible for them to get rid of the Time Stop through the use of some extremely powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

A Godking that had reached this level would be the strongest Godking in the Divine Realm.

The third level, Time Reversal.

Once one comprehended the Time Reversal, that signified one as having completely comprehended the entire Temporal Law. At

this moment, this Godking would have reached the Exalted Celestial level.

Once one used Time Reversal, one was able to make a powerful Godking return back to the time when they were small and weak. This was why Exalted Celestials were so powerful.

New Purple Mystic Star. The sky was covered with stars. Qin Yu was standing on top of the new East Hazy Mountain.

“What level of the temporal law has Uncle Lan reached?” Qin Yu was thinking out loud. Qin Yu had long since begun considering Uncle Lan as his own relative, his own senior. He also hoped that Uncle Lan was able to achieve a higher level of accomplishment.

Qin Yu was not very certain about the differences of strength between the Godkings of the Divine Realm.

However, he understood one thing. The Godkings that controlled the Spatial Law, each and every one of them were able to defeat him.

Qin Yu turned around and looked to his side. A person suddenly appeared beside him. With a cyan gown and long cyan hair, it was Qin Yu’s Magnificent Lotus Clone.

“From today on, you shall stay here and train. In here, the flow of time can reach the limit and will be much more efficient compared to the Jiang Lan Realm.” Said Qin Yu with a slight smile

on his face.

“Yes, True Body.”

The Magnificent Lotus Clone bowed to Qin Yu. It then sat down in a cross-legged position and started training quietly.

“The flow of time has increased by another fold.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. The limit of the flow of time had once again increased. As the New Cosmos continued to expand, the flow of time would continue to increase.

His own cultivation speed would also become faster and faster.

With an intention of Qin Yu’s mind.

The large lump of Dark and Yellow Energy appeared beside Qin Yu. The Divine Spear Waning Snow was still floating within the Dark and Yellow Energy. After the Universal World shattered, everything within the Universal World had arrived at this New Cosmos.

“Although the Dark and Yellow Energy is unable to enter the Jiang Lan Realm, I am still able to increase the speed at which the Divine Spear Waning Snow absorbs the Dark and Yellow Energy by several thousand times in the New Cosmos.”

After that, Qin Yu also sat down in a cross-legged position and started quietly train.

In the Divine Realm's Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City, outside of the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace's palace entrance.

At this moment, a handsome silver haired and white clothed youth was standing outside of the palace entrance. This handsome silver haired youth did not say a single word, he merely continued to stand outside the palace gates.

From afar, an equally handsome green gowned youth walked over. As this green gowned youth's eyes blinked, his pupils would occasionally flicker like lightning. This man was precisely Qin Yu's old acquaintance, Zhou Xian.

"Duanmu Yu, you're also here?" Zhou Xian saw Duanmu Yu who stood outside of the palace entrance, he was unable to refrain from calling him out with a frown on his face.

At this moment, the handsome white gowned and silver haired youth also turned around and took a glance at Zhou Xian. He slightly smiled and said. "Brother Zhou, are you implying that while you are permitted to come, I, on the other hand, am not?"

Zhou Xian's eyes slightly narrowed. Electric snakes were flickering through his surroundings.

Zhou Xian was the Divine Realm's Eight Great Sacred Lands' Northwestern Region's Thunder Punishment City's prince. Of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, only the Thunder

Punishment City did not possess Palace Masters. As Zhou Xian was a High Level Heavenly Deity, his status was extremely high and second only to the Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City.

However, Zhou Xian knew that that Duanmu Yu who stood a small distance from him was also no ordinary person.

Duanmu Yu was the Divine Realm's Eight Great Sacred Lands' Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City's prince. In terms of strength, he too was a High Level Heavenly Deity. Furthermore, he was also the Light Lens City's Bright Jade Palace's Palace Master. His status was also extremely high.

This Duanmu Yu was a love rival to Zhou Xian in trying to marry Li'er.

Zhou Xian confronted Duanmu Yu's gaze. He finally smiled and said. "Of course Brother Duanmu could come. Merely, I am confused as to why you are outside of the gates and haven't gone inside?"

At this moment, the guard of the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace spoke. "Lord Zhou Xian, His Majesty the Sage Emperor has ordered, that regardless of who it might be, no one is allowed to enter the Sage Emperor's Palace right now. Lord Zhou Xian can wait here until His Majesty Sage Emperor allows the two Lords to enter. Lord Zhou Xian can also leave and come again later."

Only now did Zhou Xian understood why Duanmu Yu was standing outside. So it was actually the Sage Emperor's order.

Duanmu Yu took a glance at Zhou Xian. “Brother Zhou, are you planning to wait here or return back?”

Zhou Xian slightly smiled. He shot a glance at Duanmu Yu. He then walked to the outside of the entrance and stood next to Duanmu Yu. “Brother Duanmu is able to wait, I too naturally will be able to wait.”

Duanmu Yu lightly laughed. He then no longer said anything. As for Zhou Xian, he also stopped talking. The two people continued to quietly stand there and wait.

Inside a side hall of the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace. Outside the side hall was complete silence. However, the noise of a fierce quarrel filled the side hall.

“Second brother, can you stop being so stubborn? While you are extremely fond of Li’er, am I not also extremely fond of Li’er? She is a girl, is there something wrong with her marrying someone? All these people that want to marry her, aren’t they all worthy of her hand in marriage? Second brother, why are you always making this matter difficult for me?” Said the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan angrily.

Zhou Xian, Duanmu Yu and many other people had already stayed in the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City for many years. The reason why they stayed there was precisely for Li’er’s hand in marriage.

The Utmost North Emperor was completely willing to marry off his daughter.

He was totally able to use this marriage to obtain many things beneficial to the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. However, this matter was completely obstructed by his second brother Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan's expression was cold and indifferent. He looked at the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan. "Big brother, I have already said this before. Li'er marriage requires her willing consent. Although you have already announced the so called 'groom search' and cannot recant your words, the date of the 'groom search' is something that requires Li'er to decide for herself."

Jiang Fan had already announced the news of his daughter searching for a groom to the world.

As the Utmost North Sage Emperor, he naturally couldn't go back on his words.

Merely, they had yet to decide the date of the groom search. This had led to Zhou Xian and a large group of other suitors to arrive to the Floating Snow City and continue to wait. After all, to Heavenly Deities, time was not something of much significance. They were also not anxious. Instead, each and every one of them started to bribe and befriend people of the Floating Snow City. They were all trying their best to construct a situation that would be advantageous to them.

Jiang Fan looked to Jiang Lan furiously.

As for Jiang Lan, he had an indifferent expression on his face.

“Big brother, back then, didn’t you restrain me through the use of the Clan Protection Treasure? If you have the ability, then restrain me once more. Last time, because of the interest of the Eight Great Divine Families, I did not resist. This time, for Li’er, even if you try using the Clan Protection Treasure to restrain me, I will still try and see if I can contend against it!” Jiang Lan shot a cold and indifferent glance at Jiang Fan.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan was startled. His expression had turned complex.

Back then, the Eight Great Divine Families had joined hands and killed the Godking of Life Zuo Qiumei. This matter involved truly too many reasons. Not only was it due to the remarkable ability that the Godking of Life possessed, it was also related to the Asura Godking of the Asura Sea.

However, regardless of what, Jiang Lan and Zuo Qiumei loved one another. He, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan, had tried to persuade Jiang Lan through the virtuous cause of the Eight Great Divine Families and then restrained him through the use of the Clan Protection Treasure. Because of this, Jiang Fan had felt guilty toward his second brother the entire time.

After all, ever since that day, his second brother that originally

possessed a very good relationship with him had turned cold and detached.

Jiang Fan took a breath of air. His brows slightly frowned.

“Second brother, what happened back then perhaps harmed you rather greatly. However, that matter was a joint decision by the Eight Great Divine Families. You too are a member of the Eight Great Divine Families!”

Jiang Lan’s eyes had a trace of pain. “That’s right, I am a member of the Eight Great Divine Families. Thus, I did not resist being restrained. However... I should’ve chosen to die together with her.” Jiang Lan’s eyes were filled with grief.

Suddenly, Jiang Lan’s gaze have turned sharp. “Big brother, Li’er has absorbed a drop of A’mei’s Tear of Life. I, even if I die, I will not allow others to force Li’er into doing anything!”

Even if he were to die, he would still not allow it!

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan was slightly trembling.

The resolution of his second brother Jiang Lan was truly too huge.

“I already cannot delay this public groom search anymore. The other Godkings have also talked about this with me. Regardless of

what, we cannot delay this any longer.” Said Jiang Fan extremely sincerely.

Jiang Lan coldly humphed and said. “Unless, you want to fight against me for real, you can forget about forcing Li’er!”

Jiang Lan glanced at his older brother. “Even if we were to fight for real, it would still be hard to tell who would live and who would die.” After he finished saying that, Jiang Lan disappeared.

Jiang Fan was startled. He then smiled bitterly.

Back then, when those many outstanding men came to search for his daughter’s hand in marriage, Jiang Fan was extremely happy. He even declared a public groom search. However, who would’ve expect that after he declared a public groom search, he ended up delaying the date of the groom search for such a long time.

Li’er was simply unable to hinder the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan. The person who have been hindering him was his second brother Jiang Lan.

“Fight against you? Indeed, even if I utilize the Clan Protection Treasure, it is still very hard to tell whether I would be able to defeat you or not.” Jiang Fan did not know what to do.

Furthermore, regardless of what, Jiang Fan would not kill Jiang Lan. After all, Jiang Lan was one of the Three Great Godkings of the Flowing Snow City. If he were to kill Jiang Lan, wouldn’t this

be the same as cutting off his own arm?

Inside the Wood Mansion of the Floating Snow City.

Jiang Lan was looking at Li'er residence from afar. He lowly sighed. Whenever he confronted his big brother, Jiang Lan would always feel extremely agitated.

“I must continue to delay. I must continue to delay until Little Yu possesses sufficient strength and status.” Jiang Lan sighed in a low voice. However, once he thought of Qin Yu, a slight smile appeared on his face.

Jiang Lan was extremely knowledgeable of Qin Yu's astonishing progress. “Never had I anticipated that a little boy from the Mortal Realm would end up becoming Mount Dazzling Gold's Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master.”

Inside the Cosmos that Qin Yu had created.

The grass and weeds that Qin Yu sat on had already withered and regrown over twenty times. Finally, Qin Yu's body started giving off a trace of jade green light.

Inside Qin Yu's mind.

Like waves, numerous rays of Heavenly Divine Energy were intertwining with one another. Following an intense rotation, a jade green golden pellet was born in the center of the Heavenly

Divine Energy. That jade green Heavenly Divine Energy rushed into the jade green golden pellet and was completely engulfed by it.

Jade Blood Golden Pellet formation!

Just like that, the Jade Blood Golden Pellet floated to Qin Yu's Nascent Soul's palms.

“My Divine Energy has finally completely transformed into Heavenly Divine Energy and formed a Jade Blood Golden Pellet. Now, I should be able to open the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm.” Qin Yu opened his eyes.

Qin Yu's eyes had a pleasantly surprised expression.

He looked at the Magnificent Lotus Clone beside him and then looked at the Divine Spear Waning Snow that had been absorbing the the Dark and Yellow Energy the entire time. Qin Yu slightly smiled and then disappeared.

Qin Yu appeared in the Misty Mystic Palace. He had appeared in the main hall of his residence.

“Once I open the third layer of the Jiang Lan Realm, I'll be able to see Li'er.” Qin Yu held the little green pagoda in his hand. However, his hands were slightly shivering.

An excitement coming from the bottom of his heart.

Numerous rays of Heavenly Divine Energy poured into the Jiang Lan Realm. Qin Yu's hand was slightly shivering the entire time. Finally... the entire little green pagoda started shining brightly.

The third layer of the Jiang Lan Realm had been opened!

Qin Yu's eyes were radiating a joyous light.

The instant the third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm was opened, Jiang Lan, who was currently inside the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City's Wood Mansion, was jolted. He then also displayed a joyous expression in his eyes.

After that, Jiang Lan disappeared from the Floating Snow City.

[TL: IET initially referred to the eight sage emperor's clans as the Eight Great Families. Now however he changed them to the Eight Great Divine Clans. For consistency's sake, I decided to change them to Eight Great Divine Families. Technically, it would also work since clan = family. IET and his inconsistency in the wordings...]

Chapter 17: Seeing Uncle Lan Again

Holding the little green pagoda in one hand, Qin Yu's eyes were filled with joy. He was excited from the bottom of his heart. All these years of effort, all these years of anticipation, at the moment when he finally achieved it, even Qin Yu's tough and tenacious heart had grown weak with excitement.

“I've finally opened it?”

The third layer space of the Jiang Lan Realm had already been opened. However, Qin Yu still felt as if he were within a dream.

He raised his head and looked at the sky outside of the entrance of the main hall.

In the sky floated silk-like white clouds.

A gentle breeze caressed through; scattering Qin Yu's long hair. Qin Yu looked toward the direction of the wind. Over the entrance of the main hall was the courtyard. Qin Yu's gaze was casted on top of the willow tree in the courtyard. The tens of thousands of tree branches of the willow tree was fluttering. And at this moment..

Underneath the tens of thousands of tree branches was a figure that seemed to have been there the entire time.

A familiar expression. A familiar smile. A familiar appearance.

Everything was so familiar.

“Uncle, Uncle Lan!”

Qin Yu felt as if he had been shocked by lightning. His head quivered. Although he knew that everything was real, for some unknown reason, ever since Qin Yu opened the third layer of the Jiang Lan Realm, he felt as if he had entered into a ‘dreaming’ state.

He felt as if his entire body were ‘floating.’ Everything seemed to be a dream.

Qin Yu took three continuous breaths. Only then did his feverish head gradually begin to cool off. That cold breeze blew past Qin Yu’s face. Qin Yu felt that his feverish face had also started to gradually cool down.

“Little Yu.” Jiang Lan had a ‘pampering’ smile on his face. “Never would I expect that in merely close to ten thousand years, you’ve actually reached such a high level. Furthermore, you’ve even become Mount Dazzling Gold’s Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master.”

Once Jiang Lan spoke, Qin Yu’s ‘disturbed and restless’ heart completely calmed down. Qin Yu had also completely recovered to his usual state of mind.

Qin Yu was suddenly startled. He promptly said. “Uncle Lan,

you've come. In that case, would the Utmost East Sage Emperor and them discov..”

Jiang Lan smiled tranquilly and said. “You can rest assured. That Huangfu Yu, Huangfu Lei and Huangfu Liuxiang would only at the very most take note of their own palaces at this moment. They would not pay attention to your Misty Mystic Palace. Furthermore, even if they were to specifically observe your Misty Mystic Palace, it would still be very hard for them to discover my existence.”

Only then did Qin Yu have a heave of relief.

Qin Yu was unfamiliar with the methods of Godkings. However, since Uncle Lan had said it like this, then he most definitely had his own means.

“Uncle Lan, come in first.” Qin Yu promptly invited Uncle Lan into the main hall. At the same time, he sent a voice transmission to Uncle Fu. “Uncle Fu, regardless of who comes here, do not allow them to come in to disturb me.”

As Qin Yu was Uncle Fu's master, Uncle Fu would naturally resolutely carry out Qin Yu's orders.

Inside the main hall.

Jiang Lan had sat down on a seat. Qin Yu, however, did not sit.

“You should have a seat too.” Jiang Lan slightly smiled to Qin Yu

and said. “Don’t act like a child.”

Qin Yu was someone who had experienced many battles. Even when confronted with the Utmost East Sage Emperor, the Hundred Flowers Godking and them, he had never restrained himself. It was so much that when Qin Yu stood in front of the Utmost East Sage Emperor, he actually had an air of arrogance.

However, when standing before Uncle Lan, Qin Yu discovered that he was like a child before his senior. The coldness and arrogance that he had before completely disappeared. All he had was the restraint towards a senior like that of a child.

After being urged by Jiang Lan, Qin Yu finally sat down beside his Uncle Lan.

The current Jiang Lan had a very joyful smile on his face. The more he looked at Qin Yu, the more fond of Qin Yu he became. He then picked up a tea cup beside him, drank a sip, smiled and said. “Little Yu, did you know that today is the happiest day that I had in all these years?”

Like a well behaved child, Qin Yu was carefully listening.

“Ever since Li’er returned to the Divine Realm with me, I’ve been worried about the matters regarding you the entire time. Even the matter of you obtaining the Bewitching God Temple, I had also used some methods in the dark to make sure that the Godkings of the Divine Realm did not detect it.” Said Jiang Lan as he laughed gently.

Qin Yu was startled.

That's right.

The Godkings controlled the Spatial Law. Although they could not directly send their Divine Awareness through space to investigate, as long as they wished, it would not be hard for them to find out the matters in the Lower Realm. Qin Yu refining the Bewitching God Temple was a major matter. He had been confused the entire time as to why there wasn't any Godking who came to create troubles for him.

Now it would appear that it had been Uncle Lan who had been helping him in the dark.

“Of course, it was also impossible for me to pay attention of you at all times. All I could do is leave a trace of imprint in your body so that I would be able to sense when you're in danger.” Jiang Lan have revealed everything.

“Imprint?” Qin Yu was surprised. “Uncle Lan, you've left an imprint in my body? Impossible, that's absolutely impossible!”

Qin Yu did not speak without thinking. He was confident that it was impossible for Uncle Lan to leave an imprint on his body because he controlled the Spatial Energy of the New Cosmos. With the Spatial Energy of the New Cosmos, Qin Yu did not believe that there was anything that could escape his inspection.

Jiang Lan slightly smiled and said. “It’s actually very simple. I had actually left an imprint on the Jiang Lan Realm. As you’ve refined the Jiang Lan Realm, it can also be considered as having the imprint left on your body.”

“Jiang Lan Realm!” Only then did Qin Yu realize.

“All three layers of the Jiang Lan Realm possess imprints left behind by me. As long as you open a layer, I will naturally know of it. This was precisely the reason why I appeared when you opened the first layer and the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. As for the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, it too possesses an imprint left by me. During the time before you opened the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, you naturally did not know about it. And at the moment when you opened the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, that imprint that I left behind would automatically dissipate.” Jiang Lan explained carefully.

Qin Yu understood everything now.

No wonder Qin Yu was unable to detect the imprint. So it was actually located in the third layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. As he had never opened it in the past, he naturally would not be able to detect the imprint. And once he did open the layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, it would naturally dissipate and would not be discovered by Qin Yu.

“Haha, let’s not talk about that thing. Little Yu, when I discovered that you had refined the Bewitching God Temple, I

truly took a heave of relief. If you had not refined the Bewitching God Temple and become its master, then with merely my assistance, it would indeed be extremely difficult for you to marry Li'er." Said Jiang Lan as he gasped.

Qin Yu was also no longer the same reckless person from the Mortal Realm. After having been in the Divine Realm for so long, he had also come to have a general understanding of the Divine Realm.

Li'er possessed a Tear of Life. That Tear of Life contained half of the Godking of Life Zuo Qiumei's life energy essence as well as her comprehension of the spatial laws. To some High Level Heavenly Deities, this was indeed a springboard to the Godking level.

After all, there were many people in the Divine Realm who had reached the peak High Level Heavenly Deity stage.

They all merely needed a step more to reach the Godking level.

However, this single step had trapped many gifted geniuses. Once they were able to dual train with Li'er and comprehend a portion of the comprehension left behind by the Godking of Life, they might be able to achieve a breakthrough and directly reach the Godking level.

"Little Yu, you have also refined that drop of Tear of Life. You should know about the secret to the Tear of Life now. When the Godking of Life fell, she left behind two drops of tears. One of the teardrops has been integrated into Li'er's body. As for the other

teardrop, it had split apart space and entered the spatial cracks.” Said Jiang Lan with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu immediately started paying attention. He knew that his Meteoric Tear was precisely a teardrop from the Godking of Life.

“Uncle Lan, you all...” Qin Yu suddenly had a realisation.

Jiang Lan slightly nodded and said. “That’s right, after Li’er obtained a Tear of Life, she became able to sense the other Tear of Life. Merely, the other Tear of Life had been drifting in between spatial cracks the entire time. Thus, I was unable to find its exact location the entire time because Li’er only had a general sense of the direction at which the Tear of Life was. A long time later, Li’er and I managed to discover that the other Tear of Life had stopped at a certain space. Thus, Li’er and I proceeded toward that space. That was how we reached your hometown, the Purple Mystic Star.”

“Uncle Lan, when you saw me for the first time, did you already know?” Qin Yu felt ashamed.

Back then, he had considered the Meteoric Tear to be his important secret and thought that Uncle Lan and them would not necessarily know about it.

“That’s right. At the moment when Li’er discovered you, she had already determined that you possessed the other Tear of Life. After all, the you from back then was too weak. You did not manage to refine many of the abilities of the Tear of Life and was only able to

utilize the superficial and most fundamental energy of the Tear of Life.” Said Jiang Lan with a light smile on his face.

Qin Yu could only smile.

The him from back then, much less using the energy of the Tear of Life, all he would do was wait for the Meteoric Tear to passively treat his injuries when he became injured. Only later did Qin Yu learn how to use the Life Elemental Energy.

“Ah, when I was in that underground ravine and together with Li’er, I felt that my soul’s level had been increasing at a much faster pace. It would seem that it was because Li’er also possessed a Tear of Life like me.” Qin Yu completely understood it now.

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, I have a question that I do not know if I should ask.”

“Go ahead.” Jiang Lan was smiling the entire time.

“The me from back then practically did not refine the Tear of Life at all. At the beginning, Uncle Lan, the two of us were mere strangers. Why did you not kill me and seize the other Tear of Life from me?” Qin Yu asked.

This sort of question would wound the relationship between people. However, as Qin Yu already considered Uncle Lan as his own elder, his own relative, he decided not to refrain himself from asking.

Jiang Lan sighed. “The Tear of Life is something that possesses intelligence. For the Tear of Life to select you, that signified that the Godking of Life herself had selected you. Since she had selected you, I naturally would not go against her final wish. Furthermore... the Tear of Life is not something that anyone could refine.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Having spoken for so long, Qin Yu had been hiding his urge to ask about Li'er. And now, Qin Yu was prepared to ask.

“Uncle Lan.”

“What is it?” Seeing that Qin Yu was speaking and then stopping, Jiang Lan looked at him.

Qin Yu remained silent for some time and then said. “Uncle Lan, Li'er, how is Li'er doing right now?”

Jiang Lan immediately started smiling.

“You’ve finally thought of Li'er. And here I was thinking that you’d forgotten about her.” Said Jiang Lan jokingly. This immediately caused Qin Yu to be a bit anxious. Jiang Lan continued. “Haha, this is merely me joking. There is no need for you to mind it. However, regarding Lier...” The smile on Jiang Lan’s face gradually disappeared.

Qin Yu started growing anxious and worried.

Jiang Lan said solemnly. “Li’er’s current situation is not very good. It is mainly because her Imperial Father, that is, the Utmost North Sage Emperor. Her status, you ought to know about it, right?” From Jiang Lan’s perspective, although he had not told Qin Yu Jiang Li’s status, from Qin Yu’s current standing and status, it should be extremely easy for him to find out who Jiang Li was.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Jiang Lan continued. “The most troublesome matter is that Li’er’s Imperial Father had already long ago declared to all the outstanding talents of the Divine Realm, that he was going to do a public groom search for Li’er. As this matter is something that he, the Utmost North Sage Emperor, has personally said, it would be impossible for him to recant his words.”

“Public groom search, how come I didn’t know about that?” Qin Yu really didn’t know about this matter.

Jiang Lan said. “You’ve been in the Divine Realm for too short of a time. Thus, it is also natural for you to not know about it. Furthermore, the number of people who know about this matter is quite small.”

Qin Yu suddenly grew anxious. Since the Utmost North Sage Emperor had already declared the open groom search, he would definitely keep his words. What sort of situation would Li’er be in

now?

“Uncle Lan, the Utmost North Sage Emperor has announced the public groom search, then what about Li’er?” Qin Yu hurriedly asked.

“You don’t have to worry. Although the Utmost North Sage Emperor has announced the public groom search, he has however not determined the date for the groom search yet. I have been helping Li’er delay the date the entire time... Qin Yu, until you manage to obtain great success and possessed sufficient strength to compete with those love rivals, I will continue to delay this date of the groom search for you and Li’er.” Comforted Jiang Lan.

After hearing that, Qin Yu immediately felt that his heart was warm.

How could he possibly be able to repay the care that Jiang Lan had for him?

“Thank you, Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu’s eyes had turned slightly red.

Jiang Lan stroked Qin Yu’s head. He chuckled and said. “You don’t have to thank me. Currently, the situation is very bad for you. Your love rivals that are competing for Li’er against you, each and every one of them is extremely exceptional.”

“Extremely exceptional? Could it be that I am unable to match them?” The current Qin Yu was someone filled with confidence.

He, Qin Yu, was also one of the Four Great Palace Masters of the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold. He was a grandmaster of formation arrays and the number one individual beneath Godkings. Does all that not give him the qualifications to compete for Jiang Li?

"It's not that you cannot match them but rather that with your current strength and background, the hope of you winning when competing against them is extremely slim." Jiang Lan shook his head and said. "While your formation array space is indeed amazing, to the Eight Great Divine Families, as long as you are not a Godking, you cannot be considered someone of importance. However, those love rivals of yours, they are all extraordinary."

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan. "Uncle Lan, tell me, who exactly are those people that could threaten me being together with Li'er?"

Jiang Lan grew silent for a moment and then said. "Your current status can also be considered as being high. Your strength could also be considered as being powerful. Ordinary competitors are indeed no match for you. However, there are four people with strength close to yours. However, their influence of their backgrounds is stronger than yours."

"Four competitors?" Qin Yu frowned.

Although he had not yet heard about the identity of these four competitors, Qin Yu had already classified these four people as his enemies.

Chapter 18: The Three Exalted Celestials

“I’ll tell you the identity of these four individuals later. What I need to tell you now are some matters regarding the Eight Great Divine Families. Only through knowing the matters regarding the Eight Great Divine Families will you be able to understand the influence of these four people even better.” Said Jiang Lan attentively.

Qin Yu quietly listened to Uncle Lan.

“The Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm are respectively the Utmost Eastern Region’s Huangfu Clan, the Utmost Western Region’s Shentu Clan, the Utmost Southern Region’s Duanmu Clan, the Utmost Northern Region’s Jiang Clan, the Northeastern Region’s Mu Clan, the Southeastern Region’s Putai Clan, the Southwestern Region’s Tang Clan and the Northwestern Region’s Zhou Clan.”

“These Eight Great Divine Families are extremely deep rooted. However, since there are only so many cities in the Divine Realm, as the number of people in the Divine Realm grew more and more numerous, it was simply impossible for the cities to accommodate all those people. Thus, increasingly, people started living outside the cities. This led to the Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Clan to discuss with one another. In the end, a decision was reached to have a widespread war of the Divine Realm once every six billion years. Originally, the purpose of this war was to decrease the population of the Divine Realm.” Jiang Lan knew very well regarding all sorts of the secrets of the Divine Realm.

Decrease the population?

Qin Yu was shocked. For the Deities that lived in the Divine Realm that possessed nearly unbounded life expectancy, a battle once every six billion years was a very frequent occurrence.

Qin Yu also immediately understood the difficulties that the Eight Great Divine Families had. He slightly nodded and said. “That’s right. There are only so many cities, if the number of people keep growing, then there would definitely be people that would have to live outside the cities. In that case, controlling the cities would become even more troublesome and more bandit powers would arise.”

“At first, the purpose of the war was to decrease the population.” Jiang Lan smiled helplessly and said. “However, as the war continued time after time, the Eight Great Divine Families had forgotten one thing in their negotiation. That is, even the Eight Great Divine Families were eager to be the victor!”

“In the beginning, the Eight Great Divine Families merely had their Heavenly Deities lead the war and have the Deity Armies fight against each other, besieging each other’s city and villages. However, because they were eager to be the victor, some of the powerful Heavenly Deities and the descendents of the Eight Great Divine Families had also joined the battlefield. The battlefield is a thing that doesn’t care for your identity. Even if you were a prince, it would still be possible for you to be killed. Once every six billion years... this sort of battle has already happened more than a million times. In the wars of the Divine Realm, there has been

many High Level Heavenly Deities who have died. Likewise, there are also many descendents of the Eight Great Divine Families who have perished. This has slowly caused the Eight Great Divine Families to incur hatred for each other.”

Jiang Lan also felt a bit helpless. “Thus, the Eight Great Divine Families were separated into factions.”

“Factions?” Qin Yu found it a bit ridiculous.

Originally, Qin Yu had thought that these Eight Great Divine Families were people of the same branch and breath. However, now it appeared that the relationships between the Eight Great Divine Families was not harmonious either.

[TL: same branch and breath = deeply connected with one another, great relationship.]

“The Eight Great Divine Families, one faction is composed of the Duanmu Clan, Tang Clan, and the Mu Clan. Another faction is composed of the Jiang Clan and the Shentu Clan. These two factions could be considered as being antagonistic of each other.” When Jiang Lan mentioned those two factions, Qin Yu grew confused and asked. “Uncle Lan, what about the last Three Great Divine Families?”

Jiang Lan had only mentioned five Divine Families so far.

“Among the last three Divine Families, the Putai Clan and the

Huangfu Clan can be considered as being in a faction. However, neither one of them is fond of war and conflict. Regarding the war, the two of them don't participate in it at all. At the very most, these two sides would dispatch their Deity Armies and have them kill each other."

"The last family, the Zhou Clan..." Jiang Lan's expression grew a bit solemn. "The Zhou Clan is a bit more special. The Zhou Clan refuses to help anyone. At the same time, the other Seven Great Divine Clans will also not attack it!"

"Why is that?" Qin Yu frowned.

Why was the Zhou Clan the only clan unaffected by the others?

"Little Yu, the Eight Great Divine Families actually all possess their own duties. The Thunder Punishment City is in charge of all the calamities, the Heavenly Tribulation, Divine Tribulation and so on; they are all controlled by the Zhou Clan."

Qin Yu was greatly surprised.

This Zhou Clan was truly astonishing.

"However, with merely this, it would still not be enough to cause the other Seven Great Divine Families to give it special treatment. The most important thing is... of the Three Great Exalted Celestials of the Divine Realm, one of them originated from the Zhou Clan!" Jiang Lan truly did not stop trying to surprise Qin Yu to death.

Qin Yu's heart jumped.

Exalted Celestial? That was already an existence of the legends that stood above the Godkings. The Three Great Exalted Celestials, one of them was actually from the Zhou Clan. No wonder the Zhou Clan was this dreadful.

“Uncle Lan, what about the other two Exalted Celestials? Where did they originate from?” Qin Yu asked curiously.

Jiang Lan frowned. “The other two Exalted Celestials... it's very hard to say. Little Yu, there were already two Exalted Celestials when the Divine Realm was created. These two Exalted Celestials, one is from the Zhou Clan and the other possesses an extremely hidden identity. He does not belong to any of the Eight Great Divine Families.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“In the most terrible great war of the Divine Realm that occurred six quadrillion years ago, at that time... all the Godkings appeared and started fighting one another. They did that all so that they could seize the opportunity to become the new Exalted Celestial. However, regardless of how those Eight Great Divine Families and some hidden Godking level experts fought each other, in the end, it only gave birth to a Godking from the ascenders powers! Using this opportunity, that Godking became the new Exalted Celestial.”

Qin Yu suddenly understood everything now.

“So the final Exalted Celestial was actually someone who belonged to the ascender powers.” Qin Yu gasped.

Jiang Lan lightly nodded. He then smiled and said. “Had it not been for the birth of this Exalted Celestial, then how would Mount Blood Demon, Asura Sea and Dual Domain Island be able to achieve their current standings underneath the watch of the Eight Great Divine Families?”

Qin Yu gasped and nodded.

The influence of an Exalted Celestial was truly great.

Regardless of how many ascenders there were in the Divine Realm, their effect was still no match against a single Exalted Celestial who originated as an ascender!

“However, that Exalted Celestial is a lone operator. He does not possess a deep relationship with Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and Dual Domain Island. As long as our Eight Great Divine Families do not join hand to exterminate those three powers, then that Exalted Celestial would not involve himself in the matters of the Divine Realm.” Jiang Lan lightly smiled and said. “After all, that Exalted Celestial also has to take into consideration the Exalted Celestial from the Zhou Clan.”

Qin Yu promptly smiled and said. “Uncle Lan, those Exalted Celestials, do they not have names?”

Jiang Lan said. “The three Exalted Celestials, we would ordinarily address the Exalted Celestial from the Zhou Clan as the ‘Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.’ The Exalted Celestial that was born six quadrillion years ago, we address him as the ‘Unfettered Exalted Celestial.’ As for the last Exalted Celestial, he possesses the most secretive identity. Reportedly, he possesses the highest status among the three Exalted Celestials. We address that Exalted Celestial as the ‘Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.’”

Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Unfettered Exalted Celestial and the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial!

These were the three most supreme Exalted Celestials of the Divine Realm.

“The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possesses the highest status?” Qin Yu was slightly amazed.

Jiang Lan lightly smiled and said. “This is something that I have deduced through countless years of experience. This Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial has a very hidden origin. His strength is also deeply concealed. However... regardless of whether it is the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial or the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, both of them are extremely respectful toward the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. Merely, that Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial does not bother with the power struggle of the Divine Realm at all.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Even the Exalted Celestials have a difference in strength?” Qin Yu displayed a confused expression. According to Qin Yu’s point of view, one would become an Exalted Celestial after comprehending the Spatial Law and the Temporal Law.

Since they’re all Exalted Celestials, how could there be a difference in strength?

“I also do not understand it. I reckon that no one would know unless they have reached the Exalted Celestial level.”

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. “The Eight Great Divine Families, the Three Great Ascenders Powers and the existence of the Three Exalted Celestials, you’ve come to know everything now. Now, I will tell you the identity of the your four strongest competitors.”

Qin Yu’s brows were congealed together.

“The one with the weakest competitive strength among the four, of course, his competitive strength is still stronger than yours.” Jiang Lan said as he looked to Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu could only smile bitterly.

Among the four, even the one with the weakest competitive strength was stronger than him. Qin Yu truly felt helpless.

“This man’s name is called Kui Yinhou. This man is the Palace Master of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City’s Kuihou’s Palace. This man is also the first Palace Master of the Kuihou’s Palace. For the Floating Snow City, this man could be considered as someone who has performed a great number of meritorious services. In the Floating Snow City, this man is extremely popular with the residents. Furthermore, his strength is already at the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage. His pursuit for Li’er is supported by many of the residents of the Floating Snow City. Even the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan found it extremely difficult to turn down the request from his experienced subordinate.” Said Jiang Lan as he sighed.

Qin Yu immediately remembered this Kui Yinhou.

The Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold originally only had three palaces. The first generation Palace Masters of those three palaces had all died. However, this Kui Yinhou was actually a first generation palace master. His qualifications were indeed extremely high.

When compared to this Kui Yinhou, Qin Yu really didn’t seem to have any superiority over him.

“The person with the second weakest competitive strength among the four competitors, his name is Shentu Fan!” Right after Jiang Lan said those words, Qin Yu immediately became alert.

Shentu? Could this man be from the Eight Great Divine Families’ Shentu Clan?

[Robin: No, he's from the goddamn Jiang Clan, WHAT DO YOU THINK QIN YU?! :i]

Jiang Lan continued. “Shentu Fan is a very very adorable youngster.” As Jiang Lan said those words, he also started laughing. “If we were to talk about it, then this Shentu Fan was forced by his Imperial Father to come and pursue Li’er. Shentu Fan is a genius youngster. His cultivation speed is extremely fast. He is currently also a High Level Heavenly Deity. However, all of this cannot be considered as anything great. His strongest reliance is... of the Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm, only the Shentu Clan is in the same faction as the Jiang Clan.”

Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face.

That’s right, the Duanmu Clan, Tang Clan, and the Mu Clan are in the same faction. As for the Jiang Clan, it was in the same faction with only the Shentu Clan.

“Although they are said to be in the same faction, the Shentu Clan is generally lead by the Jiang Clan. With how much the Shentu Clan has assisted the Jiang Clan, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan also found it extremely hard to refuse their proposal of having their prince marry Li’er. After all, the relationship between the two clans is very close.” Jiang Lan said as he shook his head and sighed.

Qin Yu was already able to clearly sense the pressure brought forth by these competitors.

“The third competitor is actually a youth that I am very fond of. It can be said that he is extremely perfect!” Jiang Lan gave a rare praise of the man.

Qin Yu was shocked. To be able to have Jiang Lan determine that he was perfect, then that man must definitely be an exceptional individual.

“This man’s name is Duanmu Yu.”

“Duanmu Yu? From the Duanmu Clan? Isn’t the Duanmu Clan an opposing faction from the Jiang Clan?” Qin Yu hurriedly asked.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “Opposing faction? While they are indeed opposing factions, it is only in those sort of ordinary wars. In the major matters, the Eight Great Divine Families possess a relatively good relationship with one another. Furthermore, Duanmu Yu possesses an extremely large influence in the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City. His influence is even able to match that of the Utmost South Sage Emperor!”

“Match the Utmost South Sage Emperor?” Qin Yu found it unbelievable.

Jiang Lan continued. “This Duanmu Yu could also be considered as a legendary person. Back then, the exceptional love and romance of Duanmu Yu was something that made a clamor through the entire Divine Realm. However, who would’ve thought that the extremely ordinary woman that he had loved actually

dumped him.”

“He got dumped?’ Qin Yu was stunned.

This man that Jiang Lan said was perfect was actually dumped by an ordinary woman?

“Although that woman ended up being extremely regretful of her actions, but what use is it then? Exactly why did that woman sever her relationship with Duanmu Yu, that is a secret of the Divine Realm.”

Said Uncle Lan with a light smile. “However, to be frank, this Duanmu Yu, in terms of strength, he has long since reached the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage. Regardless of who it is, his attitude towards them is extremely good. Regardless of whether it is his parents, relatives or brothers, he would never have a differing opinion. This sort of person is truly too perfect. He is so perfect that even I am unable to find any fault in him. Oh... perhaps there is a fault. He no longer believes in love. However, I am not certain about whether this can be considered as a fault.”

“No longer believes in love?” Qin Yu was completely confused. This Duanmu Yu was truly too peculiar.

“However, according to my understanding of him, even though he no longer believes in love, he will still give the girl that he marries a boundless amount of care and concern. For someone like Duanmu Yu, there are truly too many women who want to be his wife.” Said Jiang Lan with a sigh.

Jiang Lan continued. “Not only that, Duanmu Yu is also the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City’s Bright Jade Palace’s Palace Master. The Bright Jade Palace is also the leader of the three palaces of the Light Lens City. Duanmu Yu’s power, status, and his conduct are all extremely exceptional. Furthermore, he has also said that if he were to marry Li’er, he would present twenty cities underneath the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City as gifts to the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City.”

Qin Yu took a gasp of cold air.

What an enormous betrothal gift. The Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold possessed a total of only sixty four cities underneath it. This Duanmu Yu was actually willing to gift twenty cities of the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City to the Floating Snow City. This sort of bearing was indeed something that was worthy of admiration.

“Would the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City really gift twenty cities just because this Duanmu Yu said he would? They’re twenty cities!”

The Divine Realm’s cities were fixed. One could not construct a new city in the Divine Realm.

“Don’t forget what I had said earlier. This Duanmu Yu possesses an influence on par with the Utmost South Sage Emperor in the Light Lens City. Furthermore, this decision of his has already been approved by the Utmost South Sage Emperor and the other

Godkings of the Light Lens City.” Said Jiang Lan with a smile.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

This Duanmu Yu was indeed a love rival that possessed a deep amount of threat to him.

“The final competitor is someone you have also met before, Zhou Xian!” Jiang Lan sighed and said.

“Frankly, this Zhou Xian is also a High Level Heavenly Deity. Seemingly, he gives the impression that he’s also pretty good. However, when compared with the other three, I instead think that he’s inferior to them. However... standing behind Zhou Xian is the Thunder Punishment City and the Zhou Clan that is unaffected by the other clans. Most importantly, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial supports him! Thus, I have concluded him to be your strongest competitor.” After Jiang Lan finished saying those words, his gaze was fixed upon Qin Yu. It was as if he wanted to see Qin Yu’s reaction after hearing his words.

Chapter 19: Finally Seeing Each Other

Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu. Qin Yu currently looked like he was deep in thought.

Silence.

Qin Yu continued to be silent. However, he was thinking about all sorts of things in his mind.

“Eight Great Divine Families, what they strive for is superiority over others. To the Eight Great Divine Families, as long as one does not reach the Godking stage, one will not have much influence. Although my formation array space is powerful, the Godkings of the Eight Great Divine Families likely won’t think that it is anything amazing.” Qin Yu was extremely clear about this in his heart.

He currently did not possess much of a trump card in his hand.

Those four competitors.

Kuo Yinhou, first Palace Master of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City’s Kuihou’s Palace. He has attained great contributions for the Floating Snow City, possesses numerous connections and also has a good relationship with the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

Shutu Fan, prince of the Utmost Western Region's Mount Blazing Flame. Without even mentioning how powerful he was, what was most important, was that the Utmost Western Region was the sole aid of the Jiang Clan within the Eight Great Divine Families. They were in the same faction as the Jiang Clan.

Duanmu Yu, a nearly perfect person. He also brought with him a betrothal gift that no one could easily refuse.

Zhou Xian, standing behind him was the Thunder Punishment City and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

"Each and every one of those competitors possess things they can rely on. However, what about my reliance?" Qin Yu frowned. "Strength, sufficient strength!"

The ability to craft artifacts was also a source of strength.

"Once I become a 'Craftsman God,' I should be able to have the qualifications to compete with them." Qin Yu thought in his heart. Actually, Qin Yu always had enough confidence in himself.

That was because... of the 'Stellar Transformation.'

'Stellar Transformation,' the first seven stages could all only be considered as novelty and nothing exceptional.

However, the 'Black Hole Stage' that Qin Yu created managed to connect to the 'flour paste space.' After that, he created the

‘Universal World,’ an actual separate world. And now... he had created an entire cosmos.

Qin Yu possessed a cosmos.

This sort of accomplishment, oh how exceptional it was.

Merely, this accomplishment of his was too great. It was so great that Qin Yu didn’t even dare to tell others about it. Perhaps, he would only stop keeping it a secret when he managed to one day attain strength stronger than even Exalted Celestials.

“Regardless of how the situation will turn out, I will still not allow anyone to break apart Li’er and I. Even if Godkings and Exalted Celestials were to get involved with our love, if worst comes to worst, I’ll just bring Li’er and hide in my cosmos with her. After my cosmos develops to a state of perfection, my strength will have increased to its limit. It would not be too late for me to return to the Divine Realm and handle those people who obstructed our love.” Qin Yu thought in his mind.

Qin Yu did not fear others coming into his own cosmos.

First of all, Qin Yu’s cosmos was an independent cosmos from the cosmos which the Divine Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and numerous other cosmic spaces existed in. He reckoned that even an Exalted Celestial trying to pass through to a different cosmos, would have an extremely hard time.

After all, Qin Yu's cosmos possessed a distinctive set of spatial laws and temporal laws.

“Even if the Exalted Celestials were capable of entering my cosmos, what could they possibly be able to do to me?” Qin Yu was extremely confident.

While the Exalted Celestials were individuals that had managed to comprehend the entirety of the spatial laws and the temporal laws, the spatial laws and temporal laws that they comprehended were merely the ones distinctive to the cosmos which the Divine Realm was in. Once the Three Great Exalted Celestials entered Qin Yu's cosmos, they would become unable to use any attack at all. Thus, they could only let Qin Yu trample upon them.

“Unfortunately, my cosmos is still in its developmental stage. The amount of spatial energy that it can dispatch to the Divine Realm cannot be considered much. Its ability to bind others is too weak.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Qin Yu's current New Cosmos' Spatial Energy was only capable of binding Mid Level Heavenly Deities and hinder High Level Heavenly Deities for a moment.

As for Godkings and Exalted Celestials.

As long as they were in the cosmos which the Divine Realm was in, it would be impossible for Qin Yu to forcefully absorb them into his own cosmos. Unless, these Godkings and the Three Great Exalted Celestials willingly decided to go to his cosmos.

However, would they be this dumb?

“Little Yu, what are you thinking about?” Jiang Lan asked.

Qin Yu woke back to reality. He smiled to Uncle Lan and said. “I am thinking about how to compete for Li’er against those four competitors. These four competitors are indeed a huge threat.”

Jiang Lan also nodded his head slightly.

Qin Yu suddenly started hesitating. This had caused Jiang Lan to be confused. After some time, Qin Yu said. “Uncle Lan, didn’t you say that once I opened the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm, you’d set up for me to meet with Li’er?”

“Haha, so that’s what you were thinking.” Jiang Lan immediately started laughing out loud.

Qin Yu’s face had grown a bit red.

Although his true amount of cultivation time was already several hundred thousand of years, in the aspect of love and relationships, Qin Yu was indeed still a little chick. After striving so hard for so many years in order to see Li’er, now that Uncle Lan was before him, Qin Yu felt a bit hard to ask for Uncle Lan’s help.

“Well then, let’s not make fun of you anymore. The reason I

came here this time was also to bring you to Floating Snow City to see Li'er. You don't know this but whenever Li'er sees me, she'll ask me... 'Uncle Lan, how is big brother Qin Yu doing?'"

Hearing what Jiang Lan said, Qin Yu heart was instantly filled with happiness.

What Qin Yu feared the most was that Li'er might've ended up falling in love with someone else as the two of them had not been together for such a long time. Although Qin Yu had never mentioned this thought of his, it still remained deep in his heart and he had been worrying about it the entire time.

After all, they had been separated for too long.

Qin Yu didn't even dare to imagine what he would do if Li'er were to truly be together with someone else.

"Perhaps, I too would become like that Duanmu Yu and stop believing in love." Qin Yu sighed in his heart. "Fortunately, Li'er did not disappoint me."

Qin Yu's affection for Li'er grew a layer deeper.

"Uncle Lan, let's go." Qin Yu took a huge breath and then said to Uncle Lan.

Uncle Lan smiled and nodded. He then grabbed Qin Yu's hand. Just like this, the two of them disappeared from the Misty Mystic

Palace. Jiang Lan, as someone who had already completely comprehended the spatial laws, it was extremely easy for him to bring a person with him and teleport.

Qin Yu felt that the scene before him had begun to change and turned into the shore of a pond. At this moment, Jiang Lan was also standing beside Qin Yu.

Right when Qin Yu was about to ask Uncle Lan about where this was, he heard a voice...

“A’lian, Liu Xiang, the two of you, stop joking around.” The voice that he had heard in his dreams for thousands and tens of thousands of times had once again been heard by Qin Yu.

Hearing that voice, Qin Yu’s tough and durable heart instantly melted.

“Princess, you don’t have to be shy. I heard it clearly earlier. You muttered about some Qin Yu. I definitely didn’t mishear.”

“I also heard that. Princess, you should just admit it. Princess, Princess, what’s wrong?”

At this moment, Qin Yu seemed to have entered a crazed state. Step by step, he walked toward the entrance of the courtyard. The Meteoric Tear in his soul was trembling unceasingly.

“Never have I ever been able to sense so clearly that you are right

ahead of me.” Qin Yu mumbled in a low voice.

At the other side of the courtyard’s entrance.

Li’er who wore a white dress was also walking toward the courtyard’s entrance. That single teardrop in her soul was also trembling. That sensation was so clear, so soul penetrating!

After returning to the Divine Realm, she had never managed to sense Qin Yu’s existence so truly like this.

One step, two steps...

At a certain moment...

Qin Yu and Li’er’s gazes both shot through the courtyard. They saw each other. At this moment, uncontrollably, both of their eyes started becoming moist.

Qin Yu opened his mouth. He seemed to want to say something. However, the words that he had kept in his heart for several hundred thousand of words, at this very moment, he was unable to say even a single word out.

Li’er was the same. She moved her lips but didn’t end up saying a single word.

The two of them were merely looking at each other.

At this moment...

In their eyes, only the other person remained in the entire world.

At this moment...

The two of them were staring at each other. They were staring at one another without saying a single word.

Unconsciously, Qin Yu and Li'er walked to each other. The urge that seemed to have originated from the soul; just like that, the two of them started embracing each other.

They were hugging each other with a great deal of strength. It was as if they were trying to completely wrap the other person into their bosom to become one with them.

Seeing this scene, Jiang Lan started smiling a joyous smile. Merely, within his eyes, traces of tears were flickering. The two maids, A'lian and Liu Xiang covered their mouths with their hands in shock.

Jiang Lan immediately had the two maids withdraw from here. Quietly, Jiang Lan also left. At the same time, he ordered to not allow anyone to come in and disturb Qin Yu and Li'er.

This period of time belonged to Qin Yu and Li'er.

Qin Yu tightly hugged Li'er. Time and time again, he tried to embrace Li'er into his bosom even more tightly as if he was afraid that Li'er would once again leave him.

After a long period of time, or perhaps it was merely a moment.

Qin Yu and Li'er started to gradually loosen their embrace. Qin Yu lowered his head and looked to Li'er who remained in his bosom. Li'er raised her head and looked to Qin Yu.

Their eyes met.

Qin Yu suddenly slowly lowered his head and kissed the teardrops in the corner of Li'er's eye. However, this caused the number of tears in Li'er's eyes to increase. Li'er's face was filled with smiles of happiness. However, tears were flowing down her face.

Li'er suddenly tip toed and then kissed Qin Yu's lips. Qin Yu was startled. He then also started kissing Li'er. Their lips and tongues intertwined.

After a long long time.

Their lips finally separated.

"Li'er." Qin Yu finally spoke.

“Big brother Qin Yu.” On the corners of Li’er’s eyes was a small flickering tear. “I had originally thought that I would have to wait tens of millions of years or even billions of years. Never had I expected that big brother Qin Yu, you would...” Li’er’s face was filled with happiness.

Qin Yu looked at Li’er.

For some unknown reason, at this very moment, Qin Yu felt that after possessing Li’er, it was the same as possessing the entire world. However, if he lost Li’er, then his entire world would be filled with darkness.

“For you, I am able to give everything. Because if I were to lose you, then I’d also lose everything!” Qin Yu once again started hugging Li’er tightly.

Chapter 20: Choice

Qin Yu was nestled against the Ancient Ironwood Tree. As for Li'er, she was laying on Qin Yu's bosom. The two of them had thousands of words to tell each other. Like that, they continued to talk about everything that had happened to the two of them in these years.

Qin Yu's stories were very long and complicated.

Although Li'er did not experience many things after returning to the Divine Realm, she began telling various stories of her childhood.

The two of them chatted for ten entire days. Only then, did they manage to slightly be content.

Qin Yu, when facing Li'er, did not hide anything from her. This included the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique, the Universal World that he had created and the Cosmos that it had then evolved into. Qin Yu had told Li'er about all of that.

Because of this, Li'er started revering and loving Qin Yu even more.

"Ah, it's been ten days." Li'er suddenly cried in shock.

The current Li'er, compared to the Li'er during the time of the

Mortal Realm, was a bit less serious and a bit more playful. After all, during the time of the Mortal Realm, she was way stronger than Qin Yu. The two of them were practically not at the same level at all. With such an enormous gap between their strength, it had made it hard for Li'er to act coquettishly in front of Qin Yu.

However, at this moment, Li'er had become free and unconstrained.

“Ten days.” Qin Yu was slightly surprised. Although when undergoing seclusion training, time passes by very quickly, Qin Yu hadn't at all realised that they had already chatted for ten days straight.

Uncle Lan is definitely angry now.” Li'er's long, shapely eyebrows wrinkled. “We ignored Uncle Lan for ten days straight, isn't this a bit too...”

Qin Yu pulled Li'er. He smiled and said. “Rest assured, Uncle Lan understands us very well”

Li'er grew silent for a moment. She then nodded slightly. “Well then, then in another two, eh, four hours, we'll go and find Uncle Lan.” As she said she, Li'er once again placed her head on Qin Yu's chest.

With pampering strokes, Qin Yu stroked Li'er's beautiful hair.

After four hours, Qin Yu and Li'er walked out of the courtyard.

At the moment when Qin Yu and Li'er walked out from the courtyard, Jiang Lan also appeared beside the pond.

“The two of you finally remembered this old man.” Said Jiang Lan giddily.

Ever since the death of Zuo Qiumei, Jiang Lan only had Qin Yu and Li'er in his heart. Qin Yu and Li'er's happiness also brought Jiang Lan a very happy sensation.

Qin Yu and Li'er glanced at each other.

“Well then, let's go and sit over there first.” Jiang Lan pointed to a stone table underneath a willow tree beside the pond. That circular shaped stone table just happened to have three stone benches around it.

Qin Yu, Li'er and Jiang Lan all sat down.

“Although talking about this matter right now brings the atmosphere down, I must still ask the two of you... The matter regarding the groom search, exactly how do you two plan to solve it?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu and Li'er.

Qin Yu and Li'er's expressions immediately grew serious.

“There are two methods. The first one, the two of you elope. The second one, Qin Yu participates in the groom search and defeats all the other competitors to openly marry Li'er. Which one do the two

of you plan to choose?” Jiang Lan promptly asked.

Li'er bit down on her lip.

Having chatted with Li'er for ten straight days, Qin Yu knew about most of Li'er's childhood. At this moment, Qin Yu knew very well what Li'er was thinking.

Li'er loves her mother very much.

She also loves her blood sister Jiang Yan and Granny Yin Hua who had watched her growing up. She also loves a lot of people that she has known since she was young. The Jiang Clan was Li'er's home!

Qin Yu understood very well.

If they were to elope, then he and Li'er could hide within his Cosmos or in the Jiang Lan Realm. Essentially, eloping was extremely easy for them.

At the very least, it would allow Qin Yu to not have any burdens.

However, to Li'er, eloping was a very painful thing. For her to elope, Li'er would have to leave her relatives, leave her good friends and leave her family. It was even possibly that if they were to meet each other in the future, the relationship between her and her father might become even worse.

“Li’er, don’t worry. I will definitely marry you openly.” Qin Yu held Li’er’s hand. Their ten fingers were locked together. Intimately, Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Li’er.

Li’er felt a burst of emotions in her heart. “Big brother Qin Yu, you don’t have to worry about me. I know that those people that want to marry me all possess many things to rely on. I also know very well of what they are thinking in their hearts. Big brother Qin Yu, for you to win against them openly, it is truly, truly hard. Big brother Qin Yu, let’s elope... It’s okay, my Imperial Father and Imperial Mother have many kids. It is nothing major for them to lose a single child, me.” Although Li’er was extremely straightforward in her speech, but her eyes grew red as she continued her speech.

“It’s okay. Li’er, trust me. I will definitely be able to succeed.” Qin Yu held Li’er’s hand tightly. It was as if he wanted Li’er to sense his confidence.

Li’er looked to Qin Yu. In the end, she nodded. “Big brother Qin Yu, you must not force yourself too much.”

“I won’t.” Qin Yu’s smile was very brilliant.

Jiang Lan who stood to the side coughed upon seeing Qin Yu acting like this. This caused Qin Yu and Li’er attention to be focused back upon Jiang Lan.

“It isn’t that Little Yu has no chance at all. Little Yu possesses the

Bewitching God Temple. As the successor of the Bewitching God Temple, Little Yu, you ought to have the artifact crafting techniques of Chehou Yuan, right?” Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

Jiang Lan continued. “That’s right. Continue working hard. Little Yu’s achievements in formation arrays are already very high right now. If he were to work hard on artifact crafting, it is not impossible for him to reach Chehou Yuan’s level. Once he become the new Craftsman God, then... his possibility of being able to openly marry you would be much higher.” As Jiang Lan said that, he turned to Li’er and smiled.

“Craftsman God Chehou Yuan? New Craftsman God?” Li’er said worriedly. “Is this very hard to accomplish?”

“Not hard at all, not hard at all.” Qin Yu promptly said.

In front of Li’er, regardless of what he was to do, Qin Yu was always filled with confidence and enthusiasm.

“Uncle Lan, I plan to stay at your place and study the path of artifact craftsmanship for the time being. If something were to happen in the Misty Mystic Palace, my servants would inform me through voice transmission.”

Qiuzhong Fu and a large group of other people all had their souls

restrained. As Qin Yu was their master, regardless of how far the distance between them was, they would still be capable of sending Mind Voice Transmissions to him.

Mind Voice Transmission.

This was something that only master and servants who had their souls restrained could do.

It was something that others could not accomplish at all.

“It’s also good for you to be here. After all, if anything were to happen, I could directly bring you back through teleportation.” Jiang Lan was also a very sensible person. He knew that Qin Yu would be reluctant to part with Li’er.

Jiang Lan also didn’t worry about Qin Yu being here. Ever since Li’er mentioned to him that the Utmost North Sage Emperor had once come here, Jiang Lan had directly sealed off the entire Wood Mansion with his Spatial Barrier. Other than Exalted Celestials or people that obtained Jiang Lan’s permission, no other person would be able to come into the Wood Mansion.

“Uncle Lan, this Jiang Lan Realm, I am returning it to you.” With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out the Jiang Lan Realm.

Also, with an intention from Qin Yu, Hei Yu appeared beside them. Hei Yu had been training wholeheartedly in the Jiang Lan Realm unceasingly. However, at this moment, Qin Yu had no

choice but to disturb him.

Confused, Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu. He then saw Uncle Lan. At this moment, Qin Yu was chatting with Uncle Lan. Thus, Hei Yu could only remain silent.

“I do not need it. You should continue to use it.” Jiang Lan promptly said. Jiang Lan had thought that although this Jiang Lan’s Realm was an extremely powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it was also extremely important to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu have no other choice but to say. “Uncle Lan. I actually also managed to create a space. Thus, even without the Jiang Lan Realm, I am still extremely safe.

To say he created a space was truly too astonishing a thing. Even Qin Yu was only speculating about the composition of the cosmos being in three layers.

“Created a space?” Said Jiang Lan with an unbelieving tone. “Is the so called created space of yours a stable space?”

While Godkings were capable of deploying a space through their comprehensions of the spatial laws, the space that they could create was incapable of becoming stable.

Even Jiang Lan only managed to craft the Jiang Lan’s Realm and stabilize three spaces through the use of a lot of treasures.

“That’s right, it’s a stable space.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

“Xiao Hei, I have returned the Jiang Lan Realm to Uncle Lan. From today on, you can continue training in the Cosmic Space that I have created.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Hei Yu nodded. He then turned to Jiang Lan and bowed. “Hei Yu paying his respect to Uncle Lan.”

“Little Yu, I know that you, that little black eagle, have already taken a wife and have a daughter, right?” Said Jiang Lan as he chuckled. Hei Yu’s grave and stern face immediately turned a bit red.

“Well then, let’s go and check out the space that Qin Yu has created.” Jiang Lan immediately shifted the subject.

Qin Yu slightly nodded. “Uncle Lan, please don’t resist.” Qin Yu informed. As Jiang Lan trusted Qin Yu completely, he allowed the energy to swallow him.

In an instant.

Qin Yu, Li’er, Uncle Lan and Hei Yu had all arrived in the Cosmos that Qin Yu created.

New Cosmos. On the New Purple Mystis Star.

“Purple Mystic Star, this is the Purple Mystic Star!” Hei Yu was dumbstruck. He then looked at Qin Yu with a shocked expression. “Big brother, how did you do this? How did we arrive on the Purple Mystic Star? Isn’t the Purple Mystic Star in the Mortal Realm?”

Jiang Lan who stood to the side have a solemn expression. “No, this is not the Purple Mystic Star.”

Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu with an unbelieving expression. He was unable to say anything for a long time.

“Uncle Lan, what’s wrong?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

Jiang Lan gasped and said. “This space that Little Yu has created is extraordinary. In this space, I am incapable of using the spatial laws and the bit of temporal laws that I have comprehended at all. In this place, even flying, I would have to do it through using the energy within body.”

Qin Yu was extremely certain about this as he heard it.

This was practically another cosmos. All that Jiang Lan had managed to comprehend in his original cosmos was naturally unusable here.

“With this space of yours, I am also relieved now.” Only then did Jiang Lan accepted the Jiang Lan Realm.

Jiang Lan was able to tell that this space that Qin Yu had created was much more stable than the Jiang Lan's Realm. In here, even if Godkings and Exalted Celestials were to come, they would also be incapable of attacking others through using the spatial and temporal laws they had comprehended. All they could do is use the energy within their bodies.

Through merely using their energy, how could they possibly be a match against the creator of this space, Qin Yu?

In here, Qin Yu was unequalled.

"Strange, strange." Hei Yu suddenly gasped. "Big brother, this place is very strange. After I came here, I'm actually unable to continue training my Flowing Light Spear Path."

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock. "Flowing Light Spear Path, isn't that based on the temporal laws? This place of mine, I am also able to accelerate the time here. Why is it that you cannot?"

"Accelerate the time?" Jiang Lan was once again shocked.

Time Acceleration was the first level of temporal law. Merely, one had to reach the Godking level in order to attain comprehension of the temporal laws.

"I was able to practice the Flowing Light Spear Path in the second layer of the Jiang Lan Realm. However, after coming here, I am

unable to even sense that fantastic rule.”Hei Yu said helplessly.

Qin Yu pondered for a moment.

“Let’s return first. I think I know the reason for this.” Qin Yu said.

Jiang Lan and them looked to Qin Yu. They did not know what Qin Yu had realized. However, they still nodded. In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu and them returned back to the Wood Mansion.

Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu. “Xiao Hei, you should be able to use the Flowing Light Spear Path now, right?”

“I can now. I am able to sense that fantastic rule.” Hei Yu displayed a smile on his face. He then started brandishing his Cloud Piercing Spear.

Hei Yu’s spear technique was extremely strange.

While you might be thinking that his spear would not be able to reach you, however, while you were thinking of that, the spear tip would have already penetrated through your body.

The strange flow of time. In the surrounding of the spear, the flow of time was completely changed.

“Time Acceleration. You truly know Time Acceleration?” Jiang

Lan voiced in shock.

Hearing what Uncle Lan said, Qin Yu became certain that Xiao Hei's Flowing Light Spear Path was precisely using the temporal law's first level's Time Acceleration.

“I think that Xiao Hei's Flowing Light Spear Path ought to be related with the Jiang Lan Realm. Uncle Lan, the Jiang Lan's Realm that you crafted possessed a different flow of time from the outside world. Is it because of the temporal law?” Qin Yu smiled and asked.

Jiang Lan nodded and said. “Certainly. The three spaces in the Jiang Lan's Realm all possess different flows of time. Merely, the greater the change in the flow of time, the harder it is to stabilize the space.”

“I think that Xiao Hei managed to comprehend the trace of the basic temporal law that the Jiang Lan Realm contained and managed to create the Flowing Light Spear Path through that.” Qin Yu voiced his guess.

Jiang Lan shook his head. “No, that's impossible. Unless one reaches the Godking level, it is absolutely impossible for one to study the temporal law.”

Although Uncle Lan believed this to be impossible, Qin Yu however knew that this was possible.

That was because the rule that ‘one absolutely cannot study the temporal law unless one is a Godking’ was a regulation of the cosmos that the Divine Realm was in. However, the Universal World that Qin Yu had created did not have that restriction.

That was what allowed Hei Yu, someone who have not even reached the Heavenly Deity back then, to be able to comprehend the temporal law.

“There must be a reason for its existence. Uncle Lan, don’t think too much of it.” Qin Yu persuaded.

Qin Yu’s Cosmos was a completely separate cosmos from the one that the Divine Realm and Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was located in. This was something that was extremely hard for Qin Yu to explain to Uncle Lan. Furthermore, this was merely Qin Yu’s guess.

Hei Yu looked to Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, it would appear that I would still have to stay in your Jiang Lan’s Realm to train.”

“Then you merely need to train.” Said Jiang Lan with a smile.

Jiang Lan was the creator of the Jiang Lan Realm. The three spaces were all set up by him. If he were to refine the Jiang Lan’s Realm once again, it would be much easier than when Qin Yu did it.

Qin Yu however said. “Xiao Hei, you should continue training in

the Jiang Lan Realm. I however, will return to my own cosmos to research the methods of artifact crafting.”

Qin Yu have already made his determination.

He was determined to wholeheartedly immerse himself into studying artifact crafting all the way until he reaches the level of the Craftsman God.

Chapter 21: The Path Of Artifact Crafting

Exactly like how it was millions and millions of years ago, snowflakes still covered the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. Upon landing on the ground, the snowflakes were absorbed by the black slab that covered the streets. The majority of the citizens of Floating Snow City were bustling with noise and activity. However, the ancient Wood Mansion was as tranquil as usual.

The people outside had no idea there were now a couple more people in the Wood Mansion.

Qin Yu was determined to enter his own Cosmos and start researching the 'Artifact Crafting Path.' As for Li'er, she wanted to go with Qin Yu. She said that as Qin Yu researches his Artifact Crafting Path, she would be beside him and comprehend the spatial comprehension left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Underneath the willow tree, beside the stone table.

"Big brother Qin Yu, I truly do not wish to be separated from you for a long time again." Li'er stared at Qin Yu.

How could Qin Yu possibly refuse her?

Furthermore, this was also what Qin Yu wanted.

“I have placed the Bewitching God Temple within my cosmic space. I will be studying the art of artifact crafting in the Bewitching God Temple’s Refining Flames Palace. You can train beside me.” Qin Yu made his decision.

Li’er immediately blossomed into a sweet smile. Seeing that Qin Yu and Li’er were so reluctant to part, Jiang Lan also started smiling.

“Cough!” Hei Yu deliberately coughed.

Hei Yu then looked to Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, allow me to go into the Jiang Lan Realm so that I can start training. I truly cannot continue to watch the scene here anymore.”

Qin Yu cast a side eye glance at Hei Yu. As for Hei Yu, he merely laughed.

“Little Hei, your Flowing Light Spear Path does indeed contain a portion of the temporal laws. Although I am unable to understand how you managed to comprehend that, there must be a reason for it to exist. You should just continue to study it. I truly want to see what sort of level you’ll be able to reach.” Jiang Lan looked to Hei Yu and said with a smile on his face.

After that, Hei Yu entered the third layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Uncle Lan, we shall take our leave too.” Qin Yu and Li’er stood up simultaneously and said.

Seeing Qin Yu and Li’er standing up together, Jiang Lan felt very pleased. He nodded and said. “Good. Little Yu, you continue on your study of artifact craftsmanship. I will wait for you to become the new Craftsman God.”

Qin Yu looked to Li’er beside him. He then slightly nodded.

New Cosmos. New Mystic Purple Star. In the Hidden Dragon Continent’s East Hazy Mountain.

Qin Yu had directly placed the Bewitching God Temple on the waist of the other side of the East Hazy Mountain. It just happened to be on the other side of the Misty Mountain Villa.

Inside the courtyard of the Bewitching God Temple.

“This is the Bewitching God Temple? I have heard about the distinguished name of the Bewitching God Temple before. However, I have never seen it before.” Li’er was surveying her surroundings. She was unable to refrain her gasp of admiration.

“Li’er, follow me.” Qin Yu directly led Li’er to the Refining Flames Palace. As Qin Yu knew that the Refining Flames Palace was the location where the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan usually create artifacts in, he figured that there would definitely be some utensils within it.

However, after he broke through the formation array that covered the Refining Flames Palace and entered it, he discovered...

“Eh, what’s going on?” Li’er also looked to the Refining Flames Palace in shock. “Big brother Qin Yu, there doesn’t seem to be anything here.”

“I am also confused myself.” Qin Yu carefully surveyed the Refining Flames Palace.

The outside of the Refining Flames Palace appeared to not be very large. However, its inside was over a thousand meters in both length and width. It was an enormous hall. This Refining Flames Palace did not have any rooms. All it had was a large hall.

Black surface. Four golden pillars.

However, in the center of this great hall, there was only a single golden scroll.

“There are definitely tools in the Refining Flames Palace. However, why is it that Senior Chehou Yuan did not leave behind a single tool?” Qin Yu extended his hand. The golden scroll floated to his hand. At the same time, the golden scroll also opened up.

Qin Yu swept it with his Divine Awareness.

“Junior who have inherited my Bewitching God Temple. I am truly sorry... this time, in order to create an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, I am required to have abundant preparations. As this set of tools is the one that I am most familiar with, I have brought along with me all the tools I use to craft artifacts with.”

Seeing this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

It would appear that he was overjoyed in vain. However, Qin Yu continued to read.

“However, you also do not have to be too disappointed. That is because a true grandmaster artifact craftsman will not use another’s tools to craft artifacts. He uses the tools that he crafts by himself. That is because one will always be most familiar with the tools one has created. Only through numerous experiments and wear, will you be capable of making a tool flawlessly compatible with you. Thus, the first difficult problem for an artifact craftsman, is to craft a set of tools for yourself...”

After reading this, Qin Yu now understood everything.

“Big brother Qin Yu, what’s going on?” Li’er asked. She was thinking that Qin Yu was disappointed because there was nothing in the Refining Flames Palace. “Big brother Qin Yu, don’t be disappointed. It is luck to if you were to obtain it. If you were to be unable to...”

Qin Yu smiled and stroked Li’er’s beautiful hair. “It’s okay. I am not disappointed. Mn, Li’er, you can stay there and train. I’ll be

beside you and start reading those golden scrolls that contain information of artifact crafting first.”

Qin Yu pointed at a place.

In the vast and spacious hall of the Refining Flames Palace, two jade colored cloud beds had appeared. Li'er slightly nodded her head and then flew and sat on top of one of the bed.

As for Qin Yu, he sat cross-legged on top of the other cloud bed.

With a wave of his sleeve, numerous golden scrolls instantly started flowing before Qin Yu. There were close to two thousand golden scrolls. All of these golden scrolls contained information about artifact crafting. Among them, over half of them were bestowed to Qin Yu by the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

Li'er slightly smiled to Qin Yu. She then closed her eyes and started comprehending the comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

“The flow of time, I'll directly increase it to the max.” Qin Yu controlled the flow of time in the Refining Flames Palace to the max.

Thus, two thousand years in the Refining Flames Palace was a single year outside.

After that, Qin Yu started to carefully read the golden scrolls one

by one. Qin Yu was currently a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. His Divine Awareness was much more powerful than before. His reading speed was also a lot faster. However, it still required him to spend a lot of time to read close to two thousand golden scrolls.

As he read.

A new, vast and boundless world of artifact craftsmanship was unfolding before Qin Yu's eyes. Qin Yu had completely immersed himself in it. He continued to absorb the experience left behind by his seniors.

“So this was the case, so this was the case!”

Qin Yu involuntarily gasped in admiration. If one did not receive an introduction to artifact crafting, then one would only be able to hover around the outside of the entrance of the artifact crafting one's entire life. However, once one went past the entrance of the artifact crafting, one would be able to discover exactly how vast and beautiful the world of artifact crafting was.

Artifact crafting, if one was to describe it in the simplest terms, then it would be separated into three steps.

Step one: Achieve Artifact Embryo!

Step two: Tempering!

Step three: Spirit Awakening!

Among these three steps, the first step of achieving an Artifact Embryo was the hardest to accomplish. The Artifact Embryo was in fact the artifact's foundation. If the foundation was bad, then regardless of how great the tempering and awakening process was, the artifact that was formed would still not become a treasure.

If the first step were a success, then the artifact crafting would already be eighty percent done.

Close to two thousand golden scrolls. Over ninety percent of these golden scrolls talked about how to refine a good, a perfect Artifact Embryo.

The so called 'artifact crafting technique' could even be considered as being the method of creating an Artifact Embryo.

The first prerequisite for the quality of the Artifact Embryo was the material being used. If the material was to be lacking, then regardless of how skillful one was, it'd still be useless. Even the cleverest housewife cannot cook without rice!

The second prerequisite was flames!

The so called 'flames' not only referred to the strongest power of the flames. After all, Godking level experts were capable of using the Void Flames. Just because one possessed Void Flames, did not signify that one would be able to pass the aspect of 'flames.'

That was because for some materials, the temperature at which they dissolve and vaporize are not necessarily going to be very high. However, the temperature at which its impurity dissolves might be even higher than the material itself.

An unrefined artifact craftsman might even vaporize the actual material and leave behind only the impurity. Thus, the 'flame' aspect referred to one's ability in controlling the flames.

One must be able to control Void Flames, White Pure Flames, and Black Divine Flames to a degree of purity at which they could be even be used together at the same time. One must reach the most perfect state of flame usage.

The third prerequisite; the matching of the materials!

There were indeed a lot of hard and tough materials in the Divine Realm. However, in the Divine Realm, there were very few people who would craft an artifact using a single material. In a hundred Heavenly Divine Artifacts, ninety nine of them were created through the mixture of different materials.

Only through the matching of different materials where one material's strength make up for another's weakness would one be able to be able to craft an even more perfect weapon.

Over a dozen different kinds of materials. They would all possess different dissolving temperatures and properties. To match them to a state of perfection, the requirement for that was frighteningly high.

Even the matching process was extremely complicated.

That was because... in the Divine Realm, there was rarely anything that was completely pure and unmixed. Almost all materials possessed impurities. The only difference was the amount of impurity they possessed.

A matter might appear completely pure for a Deity. However, before a Heavenly Deity, the Heavenly Deity would be able to discover impurities within it. That was because the impurities were truly too hard to discover.

There were some occasions where Heavenly Deities were unable to discover impurities in certain materials, however, a Godking would be able to discover impurities. Although the impurity might be extremely small and would only occupy an area only a thousandth of the entire material, because of that single bit of impurity, the artifact that is created might drop two or three quality levels.

Artifact crafting, it was an extremely rigorous profession that did not allow a single bit of negligence!

This was also the reason why even the Godkings of the Divine Realm were inferior to Craftsman God Chehou Yuan in the matter of artifact crafting. Even the Exalted Celestials were incapable of crafting an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure. However, Chehou Yuan dared to take on that challenge. Just by that, one could tell how powerful he was in the aspect of artifact crafting.

There were two main points that must be remembered.

One. If two ordinary black stones were placed before you, although they are both ordinary black stones, the impurities within them will be different. One must definitely not determine the amount of impurities through a fixed ratio.

Two. Although the seniors have given a fixed ratio of many items, those fixed ratios can only be used as reference and cannot be used as actual determination. If one were to use those as actual determination, then one would at the very most be able to become an ordinary artifact craftsman.

In order to craft an Artifact Embryo, other than the three prerequisites above, there was still another very important prerequisite; the ability to control the heat of the flames!

This ability to control the heat of the flames was different from the second prerequisite 'flames.' One's ability to control the heat of the flames was mostly determined by one's experience, Divine Awareness' perfection and so on.

Of course, all four of these were prerequisites.

By having these four prerequisites, it signifies that you have the potential to become a grandmaster of artifact crafting.

However, as to becoming a true grandmaster of artifact crafting,

this was merely the beginning.

In order to successfully craft an Artifact Embryo, the four prerequisites were extremely important. After that, one would have to comprehend one's own set of methods to remove the impurities and allow the materials to match each other perfectly.

This method was the 'artifact crafting technique.'

Craftsman God Chehou Yuan possessed his own artifact crafting method. The golden scrolls the Utmost East Sage Emperor gave Qin Yu also contained a lot of different artifact crafting methods of many different seniors.

Chehou Yuan's artifact crafting method was called 'Tempered Through Thousand Hammers.' Although its name was simple, the process was incomparably complicated.

"If you want to become a new 'Craftsman God,' you cannot imitate a predecessor's artifact crafting method. You must create your own artifact crafting method that suits you the most!"

The sentence left behind by Chehou Yuan in the 'Tempered Through Thousand Hammers' caused Qin Yu to feel exactly how difficult it was to become the new Craftsman God.

"Remember, there is no material that is completely pure. Even if a Godking determines it to be pure, that would be because the Godking was incapable of discovering the impurity. Even if an

Exalted Celestial determines it to be pure, that would also be because the Exalted Celestial was incapable of discovering the impurity!”

This sentence left by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan in the ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers’ brought a great shock to Qin Yu.

In the golden scrolls given to Qin Yu by the Utmost East Sage Emperor, some seniors have mentioned that although majority of the materials in the Divine Realm are not pure, there were still some materials that were pure.

However, Chehou Yuan’s point of view was completely contrary to that.

“There is no material that is completely pure. If you keep this in mind, it will allow you to unceasingly pursue the final goal, unceasingly look for where the impurity is! Like this, it will allow you to be able to know how to use your senses to determine where the impurity is. Remember, it’s through your senses. A true expert artifact craftsman would be capable of determine how much impurity a material has with merely their senses!”

What the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan was talking about was the ‘Skeptical Mindset.’

Regardless of what sort of material it were, one must always have a skeptical mindset.

As he continued reading, Qin Yu started to admire Chehou Yuan more and more. To Qin Yu, what was most precious was not Chehou Yuan's artifact crafting method. Instead, it was Chehou Yuan's sense of thinking that was completely different from the masses.

“The ability to draw and carve is also extremely important.” This was something that practically all of the expert artifact craftsmen recorded in their golden scrolls.

An Artifact Embryo, although it was called the Artifact Embryo, its appearance was already completely formed.

A weapon was in reality a work of art. Only through creating a perfect appearance and obtaining a perfect composition would this weapon be able to achieve a better result in the ‘Spirit Awakening’ process.

The first step of the three steps of artifact crafting: Crafting an Artifact Embryo.

If everything above was successfully achieved, then the first step would be achieved.

Although the second and third steps seemed to not be as important as the first step, that was only because... the second and third steps did not test one's experience greatly. Instead, what it tested... was the factor that one could supply!

“This second step is truly crazy.” As Qin Yu continued to read, he started realising more and more about how difficult it was to craft an artifact.

The bold, visionary words of ‘I am confident in becoming the new Craftsman God’ that he had said back then, it now appeared that if he wanted to achieve that goal, the difficulty was extremely, extremely high!

Chapter 22: Countless Experiments

The three great steps of artifact crafting, first step ‘Achieve Artifact Embryo,’ second step ‘Temper Artifact,’ and third step ‘Spirit Awakening.’

Of the nearly two thousand golden scrolls, ninety percent of their contents were talking about how to achieve an Artifact Embryo.

The remaining ten percent, almost all of them were talking about the ‘Tempering’ process. As the step of ‘Spirit Awakening,’ it merely occupied a very small amount.

The second step” Temper Artifact!

A weapon cannot only be hard. Its toughness and flexibility were also extremely important. After all, a hard item would be extremely fragile.

Tempering was the process of making the artifact flexible and tough. As for the grandmasters of artifact crafting, they are capable of using the tempering process to make the weapon even more sharp.

The most difficult problem with tempering was... the tempering agent!

The tempering agent was in fact water. The quality of the the

water was extremely important. The better the water quality, the better it would be as a tempering agent. This in turn would allow the weapon to have an even more perfect tempering process.

The Unitary Heavy Water and the Golden Elemental Heavy Water were both extremely rare in the Divine Realm. Above the Golden Elemental Heavy Water was the... Coldmist Air.

Although Godking level experts could possess Void Flames because of their body's true flame. However, there are extremely few people that are capable of possessing Coldmist Air.

Reading till this point, Qin Yu was overjoyed.

“That Magnificent Lotus Clone Variant of mine, it's supreme skill is precisely Coldmist Domain. With that clone, my tempering agent is definitely the most perfect one.” Qin Yu became even more excited.

Even if other Godkings managed to obtain Coldmist Air, how could their control possibly be able to match Qin Yu's clone who possessed the Coldmist Domain?

The first difficult problem of tempering was the tempering agent.

The tempering process also has another difficult problem... control.

Different weapons required different tempering agents. The

tempering agent being colder does not necessarily mean that it would be better. After all, there are materials that would crack right after encountering the freezing temperature of the Coldmist Air.

Furthermore, the control of the time at which the Artifact Embryo undergoes the Tempering Process was also very important.

Temper for how long? When to stop tempering?

If an Artifact Embryo was to stay in the tempering agent for a moment longer, then its quality might drop. If the Artifact Embryo was to be in the tempering agent for a moment shorter, then it would not be able to achieve the best quality.

The time control was extremely important.

This was the sum of one's experience, power of observation and talent.

“Of the Three Great Steps, this Tempering process appeared to be a slightly easier than crafting the Artifact Embryo.” This was what Qin Yu thought. However, Qin Yu had forgotten that even Godkings cannot control the Coldmist Air perfectly.

The Coldmist Air was the highest quality tempering agent.

The third step of the Three Great Steps... Spirit Awakening!

After undergoing the previous two steps, the weapon that was created would meet the standards in only the hardness, sharpness, flexibility and all other aspects. However...

In order to become a 'Heavenly Divine Artifact.'

The most important thing was 'Spirit Awakening!'

Although there was barely any information regarding the 'Spirit Awakening Technique' in the nearly two thousand golden scrolls, that was because... the strength of one's Spirit Awakening Technique was dependent upon one's formation array prowess!

Adding formation arrays to the weapon to make it into an organic entity; to be able to perfectly control the gold, wood, water, fire, earth, light, dark, lightning and all sort of other elemental energies to allow the weapon to be able to be linked to the world to create a change in its nature!

This was Spirit Awakening.

Once the Spirit Awakening was completed, a weapon's final workmanship would be determined.

After the Spirit Awakening process, the weapon would obtain an 'amplification' effect and become a whole entity. Its attribute would become even more obvious. It might even be possible for special effects to appear!

For example, the Divine Sword Scarlet Blood's 'sharpness' effect. It was precisely something that appeared after the 'Spirit Awakening.'

"No wonder senior Chehou Yuan mentioned that if one does not reach a level five formation array level, then it would be impossible for one to craft a Heavenly Divine Artifact!" At this moment, Qin Yu completely understood it.

If one's prowess in the formation array does not reach the level five formation array level, the the Spirit Awakening process would simply not be able to meet the criterion for a Heavenly Divine Artifact at all.

The criterion of Heavenly Divine Artifact... was so that it could amplify the Heavenly Divine Energy effectively!

As for ordinary Divine Artifacts, one would be able to attain the best amplification result just by instilling Divine Energy into it. However, when instilling Heavenly Divine Energy, the attack power of the Divine Artifacts would at the very most increase by a slightly more. The amplification effect would instead weaken.

Only two jade colored cloud beds were inside the spacious and empty main hall used for artifact crafting. At this moment, Qin Yu opened his eyes. Those golden scrolls that were floating before him have all disappeared.

"No wonder it was said that a true grandmaster of artifact

crafting was sure to be a grandmaster of formation arrays. So this was the case. Although this Spirit Awakening Technique was the simplest, it was also the most difficult one.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

Simple; it was simple in its procedures.

Difficult; it was difficult in its formation array!

“I am capable of creating a formation array space. However, I am incapable of setting up level five, level six, level seven and level eight formation arrays.” Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile.

Qin Yu was extremely certain about his own formation array’s prowess.

He was capable of creating a formation array space because of his own cosmos’s spatial laws. It did not signified that he knew about how to set up level five and level six formation arrays.

However, knowing this extremely perfect formation array was sufficient enough.

“According to what Senior Chehou Yuan said, the pinnacle of Spirit Awakening would be the perfect harmonization to reach the ultimate harmony! His level eight formation array was extremely harmonious. However, my formation array, Universe, ought to have reached the pinnacle of harmony. Gold, Wood, Water, Fire, Earth, Light, Dark, Lightning and all kinds of other elements have

already reached perfect harmonization.”

Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face.

And it was determined... all the weapons that Qin Yu would craft would all use the formation array ‘Universe’ for the Spirit Awakening process.

Qin Yu swiftly flew out from the cloud bed and arrived at the center of the Refining Flame Palace.

“Crafting artifact, the first step would be crafting the Artifact Embryo.” With an intention from Qin Yu, a large amount of materials appeared at a corner of the main hall. All of these materials were from the Bewitching God Temple.

Chehou Yuan had already readied the preparations for his successor.

“There are numerous ways to craft an Artifact Embryo. How exactly should I craft the Artifact Embryo?” Qin Yu started to frown. At this moment, he recalled a sentence that Chehou Yuan had said... ‘If you want to become the New ‘Craftsman God,’ you cannot imitate another’s method. You must create your own method that is the most suited for you!’

Create one’s own artifact crafting method?

How could creating a new technique be that easy? The

grandmaster artifact craftsmen of the Divine Realm, every single one of them only managed to attain their status through crafting various artifacts.

“Craft artifact first, sum up the technique afterwards. First experiment with all the various artifact crafting techniques of the predecessors and then slowly create my own path of artifact craftsmanship!”

Qin Yu made his decision!

With an intention from Qin Yu, seven of the materials from the corner of the main hall flew over to Qin Yu. Qin Yu extended his hand. The Refining Flame Wristband started to emit Black Divine Flames and White Pure Flames.

Qin Yu began his first crafting experiment.

The method that he was about to experiment with was the Divine Realm’s first ordinary expert artifact craftsman’s ‘Revolving Waves Technique.’

Qin Yu knew very well that there are very few grandmaster artifact craftsmen in the Divine Realm. The main reason for that was because most of the genius expert artifact craftsmen have all been hindered by the ‘Spirit Awakening’ step.

Regardless of how good their Artifact Embryo was, as their level in the formation arrays was too weak, they would be incapable of

crafting Heavenly Divine Artifacts. If they cannot craft Heavenly Divine Artifacts, then cannot become grandmaster artifact craftsmen.

Although the ‘Revolving Waves’ technique was merely an ordinary expert artifact craftsman’s artifact crafting technique.

However, Qin Yu felt that this technique was not much weaker than the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan’s ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers’ in crafting an Artifact Embryo.

“Revolving Waves Technique,’ ‘Nine Bent Fire Refinement,’ ‘Fifth Artifact Technique’...

Qin Yu was unceasingly experimenting with the various different peculiar methods. These methods all gave Qin Yu different experience as well as understanding, allowing him to advance by leaps and bounds in his comprehension of the artifact craftsmanship.

Wholeheartedly, Qin Yu had thrown himself into the experimentations. He used low level materials for all of the weapons. The first prerequisite for ‘Artifact Embryo’ was the materials. If the materials used to craft it was too weak, it would be impossible to craft a good Artifact Embryo and in turn weapon.

However, these were merely ‘experiments’ for Qin Yu.

After over a thousand years had passed in the Divine Realm, Qin

Yu discovered that... he had actually used all of the ordinary materials in the Bewitching God Temple.

Over a thousand years have passed in the Divine Realm.

How long had Qin Yu experimented? It was hard to calculate, and that was because the peak time acceleration of the New Cosmos already reached over five thousand times.

The Refining Flames Palace that Qin Yu was in was currently undergoing the peak time acceleration and the time ratio had been increasing unceasingly. Qin Yu estimated that he ought to have experimented five to six million years.

“There’s not enough materials? What should I do?” Qin Yu frowned as he started thinking.

Suddenly, Qin Yu started smiling. “I’ve actually forgotten. The Utmost East Sage Emperor has already informed me that if I do not have enough materials, I can go and request materials from him!” Qin Yu immediately sent a Mind Voice Transmission to Qiuzhong Fu and asked Qiuzhong Fu to go and personally receive a large amount of ordinary materials.

“Seems like I would have to return to the Misty Mystic Palace once.” Qin Yu was thinking aloud.

“Eh?” Qin Yu was suddenly startled. “I’ve reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level?”

In the past several million years, Qin Yu had been completely immersed in artifact crafting. He did not notice that he had already reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level. In these past millions of years, Qin Yu's Magnificent Lotus Clone had been analyzing the comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei unceasingly.

After several million years, half of the comprehension that Qin Yu had left for his clone have already been comprehended.

The half of the half of the spatial comprehension that Qin Yu left for his Magnificent Lotus Clone, in other words, a quarter of the spatial comprehension that Zuo Qiumei left for Qin Yu.

Qin Yu and Li'er each received half of Zuo Qiumei's spatial comprehension.

In actuality, the Magnificent Lotus Clone had only comprehended an eighth of the Spatial Laws.

Merely this bit of Spatial Laws had actually allowed Qin Yu to reach the doorsteps of High Level Heavenly Deity. From this, one could tell that there possessed a significant gap between the entry level High Level Heavenly Deity and the peak level High Level Heavenly Deity.

"Li'er's comprehension speed is a bit slower than my clone's. She's still currently at the peak Mid Level Heavenly Deity." Qin Yu took a glance at Li'er and managed to determine her level right away.

The Magnificent Lotus Clone's soul body was comparable to that of a High Level Heavenly Deity. Thus, its comprehension speed was also extremely fast.

"I shouldn't bother Li'er." Qin Yu lightly nodded. He then disappeared from the main hall.

On the summit of the East Hazy Mountain.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu clone was currently sitting here in a cross-legged position. It had been quietly comprehending the comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei the entire time. All that it managed to comprehend was naturally passed onto Qin Yu's True Body.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu clone suddenly opened its eyes. It said. "True Body!"

Qin Yu lightly nodded. With an intention, the final lump of seven colored light flew out from Qin Yu's mind and into the the clone's mind.

"You can continue training." After Qin Yu said those words, he left the New Cosmos and returned to the Wood Mansion.

The current Qin Yu does not have any time to comprehend the spatial laws. Thus, the task of comprehending the spatial laws was left for his clone.

After all, the path of artifact craftsmanship truly required an immense amount of time. After several millions of years, Qin Yu had merely accumulated some experience. Of course, Qin Yu was incapable of creating an artifact crafting technique at this current moment.

However, Qin Yu was using all his effort to search for perfection.

Qin Yu had decided to only create a new artifact crafting technique after doing even more experiments, accumulating even more experiences, and achieving even more comprehensions.

Inside a garden behind the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace. The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was currently chatting with his wife.

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, a man from the Misty Mystic Palace has arrived to request for materials to craft artifacts with.” Said a tall, thin and ice-cold looking woman respectfully. “The materials being requested were mostly ordinary materials. Only a small portion was slightly precious. Merely, the amount being requested was numerous...”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was immediately overjoyed.

“Haha, he has finally started crafting artifacts. Good, good, the more numerous the better. For him to request a lot of ordinary materials, it seemed that he was currently experimenting and

gathering experience. Very good. A man with formation array prowess greater than even Chehou Yuan starting to craft artifacts, this was truly something worthy to look forward to.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor was extremely happy.

That tall, thin and ice-cold looking woman’s face suddenly turned into one of embarrassment. “Your Majesty Sage Emperor, the amount requested was truly too great. All the ordinary materials that we possessed have already been, already been completely taken.”

“Completely taken?” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was shocked. “That Qin Yu, is he capable of using all of that?”

Qin Yu received a large amount of materials and then returned to the Wood Mansion with Jiang Lan. After that, he once again entered into his New Cosmos and started his deep experimentation again. The current peak time acceleration of the New Cosmos have already reached over five thousand times. Qin Yu possessed sufficient time to experiment.

Inside the main hall of the Refining Flames Palace.

Qin Yu resumed his artifact craftsmanship. After having sufficient materials, Qin Yu started his constant experiments without any regard for the materials. In this sort of large quantity experimentations, Qin Yu managed to assemble the experience of numerous different expert artifact craftsmen. An unprecedented artifact crafting technique was gradually being born.

Time was passing. However, Qin Yu who was immersed within his artifact crafting experimentations was not aware of the passage of time.

There was not a single weapon in this main hall. What happened to all the weapons that Qin Yu had been testing out his artifact crafting with all these years? Although they were made from inferior materials, but Qin Yu's 'Tempering' and 'Spirit Awakening' techniques were extremely powerful. Thus, the weapons that he crafted would not be that bad.

Outside of the Bewitching God Temple. On top of the East Hazy Mountain.

As if they were garbage, weapons were scattered all over the forest of the East Hazy Mountain. They were so numerous that they were definitely able to be counted in the ten thousands. Even the most inferior weapon were Divine Artifacts. There were even... Low Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

All of these were Qin Yu's huge volume of experimental products!

Chapter 23: The Frightening Number Of Heavenly Divine Artifacts

The deep and low sound of whistling. Along with it was the space ripping sound of spatial cracks reverberating through the Refining Flames Palace. Bringing along with it a special rule, the entire space seemed to be vibrating along with the sound.

“I’ve finally reached the High Level Heavenly Deity stage.” Li’er opened her eyes. She had a peaceful smile on her face. The first response she had after opening her eyes was to look to her side.

To her side was the other cloud bed. When she had started her training, Qin Yu was also training on the other cloud bed.

However, at this moment, there was no one above the cloud bed.

Following that whistling sound that followed a special rule, Li’er turned her head over and looked.

In the center of the spacious and empty hall, Qin Yu’s upper body was bare naked. Coming out from his body were beads of sweat. His long hair was tied up by a headband. In Qin Yu’s hand was a black hammer.

As he waved the hammer with his hand, the space surrounding the hammer started to whirl. Spatial cracks had even appeared. This hammer was like an awl.

“Bang!’

The hammer smashed onto a black stone table before Qin Yu. On the surface of this stone table was a layer of unceasingly rising vapor. Above the stone table were Black Divine Flames, White Pure Flames and even an extremely small number of Void Flames. These flames were continuously rising through the surface of the stone table.

At the same time, several tens of materials were placed on top of the stone table.

“EH?” Li’er suddenly discovered the strangeness of this matter.

Whether it were the flames or those materials, they were all a finger’s distant away from the stone table’s surface. They did not touch the stone table at all.

“Bang!” Bang!” Bang!” Bang!” Bang!” ...

However, Li’er was instantly charmed by Qin Yu’s current appearance. Qin Yu’s focus was completely on crafting artifacts. With every smash of his hammer, seven, eight or even nine rays of whirlwinds would fly out from his hammer.

Those whirlwinds also caused those materials to spin rapidly and produce a strange whistling sound.

From time to time, Qin Yu's hammer strikes were quick and violent like raging thunder. Occasionally, they would be graceful and elegant like a soft wind or gentle and soft like the spring rain... Just watching Qin Yu waving his hammer would give one a beautiful sensation.

“Is this artifact crafting?” Li'er was shocked. It wasn't that Li'er hadn't seen people crafting artifacts before, it was just extremely rare for artifact crafting to be this naturally beautiful.

Every single time the hammer in Qin Yu's hand descended upon the materials, whirlwinds would fly out from it.

The Black Divine Flames, White Pure Flames and Void Flames were like tame little sheep. Under Qin Yu's control, they would wrap around a small number of materials.

It was very hard to determine Qin Yu's hammer's speed.

There were times when he would only hammer once per breath. However, there were also times where he would hammer a thousand to ten thousand times in an instant. As the whirlwinds that ripped through space were being emitted constantly, this also led to a rising vapor on the surface of the entire stone table.

Qin Yu's figure was faintly visible within the rising vapor.

This sort of uninteresting yet naturally beautiful hammering continued for over ten more days. During that time, Li'er stood

there and watched. Only then did Qin Yu stopped hammering for the first time.

At this moment, an elegant sword was formed. However, the expert artifact craftsmen knew that at this moment, this was merely the Artifact Embryo.

Qin Yu raised his head.

“Huff~~~” A bust of wind. Two lumps of water appeared on the sides of the stone table. One lump of water was the Unitary Heavy Water. As for the other, it was the Golden Elemental Heavy Water.

That sword flew to the center of the two lumps of water. The two lumps of water both dispatched a stream of water. Like two dragons playing with a bead, the two streams of water wrapped around the sword.

And at this moment, Qin Yu closed his eyes.

The entire space had turned silent. The only sound that could be heard was the sound of drifting water. Even Li'er held her breath upon seeing this scene. After roughly a cup of tea's time.

Qin Yu suddenly displayed a smile on his face.

A layer of membrane suddenly appeared in the surrounding of that sword. It directly separated the Golden Elemental Heavy Water and the Unitary Heavy Water from the sword. Just like that,

a cyan green colored sword started floating in front of Qin Yu.

The Tempering process was a success!

Qin Yu's hands moved like strings. He softly touched that cyan green colored sword several times. Every single time he touched it, a jade green colored light would permeate into the sword.

Soon, this cyan green colored sword was completely covered by a lump of gentle jade green colored light. Soon, the lump of jade green colored light merged with the sword blade. A green colored light started to circulate through the surface of the sword incessantly. In the end, it started to slowly fade away.

“Buzz~~~”

A sharp and clear sword voice sounded from the cyan green sword.

“It's finally done.” Only at this moment did Li'er dare to exhale. For some unknown reason, just by watching Qin Yu crafting the artifact, she felt her heart throbbing.

[Robin: Sure, her “heart” :P]

Qin Yu turned around and looked at Li'er with a smile on his face.

“Li’er, you truly are my lucky star. This artifact is the best that I have created in nearly ten million years!” Qin Yu had a proud smile on his face. “It took me an entire year to finally create this cyan green colored sword. This cyan green colored sword was created through using ordinary materials. However, I managed to achieve perfection in the ‘Artifact Embryo,’ ‘Tempering’ and the ‘Spirit Awakening’ processes. Thus... It is a Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact!”

Li’er opened her beautiful eyes wide. With an unbelieving expression, she looked to Qin Yu. “Big brother Qin Yu, you said, you said that you used ordinary materials and crafted a Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact?”

Although ordinary materials were called ordinary materials, they actually weren’t that ordinary. Those materials were only considered ordinary to Heavenly Deity level experts. To ordinary Deities, such materials were still very precious.

Ordinary materials, if they were to be used for crafting by ordinary artifact craftsmen, then most likely, the products would only be Divine Artifacts.

However, for grandmaster artifact craftsmen, they possessed the ability to give the ordinary materials their best capabilities. However, even though that might be the case, if they were limited to only ordinary materials, they would at most be able to craft Low Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

However, Qin Yu actually managed to craft a Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact with merely ordinary materials.

“Big brother Qin Yu, did you truly only use ordinary materials? This, I truly do not dare to believe that. A Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact is that precious; yet, you’ve only used those ordinary materials.” Li’er’s face had turned red with excitement. However, she was still unable to believe it.

Hearing Li’er’s praise, Qin Yu also felt extremely happy.

“Actually, this is the only Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact that I have managed to craft from using ordinary materials in the close to ten million years that I’ve been doing this.” Said Qin Yu a bit ashamedly. To only be able to craft a Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact after close to ten million years of crafting; and it just so happened that Li’er managed to see this and started praising him highly for it. This had truly made Qin Yu somewhat embarrassed.

“Li’er, although this Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact cannot be considered extremely precious, as what was used to create it were solely ordinary materials, I feel that it can be considered the pinnacle of my current craftsmanship. I reckon that it’ll be very hard for me to re-enter the state of perfection that I had earlier when I was crafting it. This Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact, I shall gift it to you. I hope you do not despise it.” Qin Yu handed the cyan green colored sword to Li’er.

Artifact crafting was a process that also required luck. There were many grandmaster craftsmen who only managed to create a single proud work in billions of years.

For example, the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan.

Although the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan was extremely powerful in crafting artifacts, in all those years, without using Grandmist Spiritual Energy, among all the High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts that he had created, only Waning Snow was comparable to a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. As for the other High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts that he crafted, they were only comparable to third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Crafting a Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifact through using only ordinary materials.

This could be considered as Qin Yu's current pinnacle of craftsmanship. As for whether he would be able to surpass this, regardless of how confident Qin Yu was, he still wasn't entirely confident that he would be able to surpass it.

"This sword, it shall be called..." Li'er grew silent for a moment. She then smiled brilliantly and said. "It shall be called Meteor Dream."

"Meteor Dream?" Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Upon hearing this name, Qin Yu recalled the time of his childhood when he wished upon the meteors that streaked across the sky.

“Good, it shall be called Meteor Dream.” Qin Yu’s face bloomed with smiles.

Qin Yu said in surprise. “The peak time acceleration of this cosmos has actually reached over eight thousand times now. Its improvement speed is truly fast.”

Qin Yu knew that it had been about about thousand years since he left exited the New Cosmos.

“Over eight thousand times? We’ve trained for close to ten million years here. How long has it been in the outside world?” Li’er asked curiously. When they had first entered the New Cosmos, the peak time acceleration was only over two thousand times.

“It has been two thousand years outside.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

A period of two thousand years in the outside world. However, Qin Yu had spent nearly ten million years in his own cosmos. Qin Yu had also become extremely confident in his artifact crafting ability.

Although one could not always reach one’s pinnacle in crafting, with his current skill, Qin Yu was certain that he would be able to craft High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts if he were to use precious materials.

The ability to craft High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts, that was the requirement of becoming a grandmaster of artifact crafting.

“Eh? Big brother Qin Yu, it’s already been close to ten million years. What happened to those weapons that you have created in the ten million years? Where are they?” Li’er looked to their surroundings with confusion. However, there were no weapons at all in the spacious and empty hall.

“If you want to see them, then follow me!” Qin Yu smiled and grabbed Li’er’s hand.

Teleportation!

In the airspace above the New East Hazy Mountain. Qin Yu and Li’er were standing there. At this moment, Qin Yu had put on a black gown and was no longer half naked. As the gale brushed past them, Qin Yu’s gown would occasionally flutter and display his bare chest. As for Li’er, she was nestled against Qin Yu’s body.

“Did you see that?” Qin Yu pointed downward.

The East Hazy Mountain’s mountain range extended forever into the distance. It also occupied a very vast area. The surface of the East Hazy Mountain was filled with dense forest. Li’er carefully looked and saw that past the tree leaves, were weapons scattered all over the under brushes.

“In those under brushes, in the ponds and so on, those places are indeed locations that are hard to notice at first glance.”

With an intention from Qin Yu, the numerous weapons that covered the East Hazy Mountain started flying upwards from the numerous corners of the forest. After that, they started floating. It was like the entire East Hazy Mountain had been covered.

Merely, this layer of cover was composed of countless weapons.

“There are a total of over thirty million weapons. The majority of them are Divine Artifacts. As for the rest, there are over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts!

“Ah!” Li’er covered her mouth in shock.

Even with all the Divine Realm’s Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts combined, they likely wouldn’t number a million.

“How, how is that possible? Big brother Qin Yu, you said there are over a million Low Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Li’er was scared stunned by this number.

As she was born into the Eight Great Divine Families’ Jiang Clan, Li’er knew very well of how precious the Heavenly Divine Artifacts were. Even the entire Jiang Clan only had several thousand Low

Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

However, Qin Yu, a single person, actually possessed more Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts than the entire Divine Realm combined!

“You don’t believe me?” Qin Yu looked to Li’er with a smile on his face.

Li’er looked to the weapons that densely covered the entire East Hazy Mountain, could she not believe him?

“Li’er, do you know how long it would take for an ordinary grandmaster artifact craftsman to craft an artifact?” Qin Yu smiled and asked. Qin Yu knew very well why there were so few Heavenly Divine Artifacts in the Divine Realm.

Li’er frowned and remained silent for a moment before saying. “Mn, although our Floating Snow City does not have any grandmaster artifact craftsmen, I still know that a grandmaster artifact craftsman would have to spend thousands or even tens of thousands of years in order to craft a Heavenly Divine Artifact. However, big brother Qin Yu, you...”

“That’s right. My crafting time is a lot shorter than them. It takes me less than a year to craft a Heavenly Divine Artifact!”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “To me, the Three Great Steps of artifact craftsmanship, ‘Artifact Embryo,’ ‘Tempering,’ and ‘Spirit

Awakening,' I spent the most time on crafting the 'Artifact Embryo,' However, for other grandmaster artifact craftsmen, they spent the most of their time on the 'Spirit Awakening' process."

"Spirit Awakening?" Li'er was startled.

"Spirit Awakening, it is placing formation arrays on the weapon. In the Divine Realm, only level five and level six formation arrays are capable of making a weapon become a Heavenly Divine Artifact!"

Qin Yu had a confident expression on his face. "However, for level one formation arrays to level six formation arrays, they become more and more complicated. A level five or level six formation array is so complicated that it would require several golden scrolls just to record it!"

"To place a level five or level six formation array on a little weapon, this would be an even more cautious job. If a mistake were made, then all the efforts would be for naught. Thus, they spend a very long time to do this. Furthermore, during the process, they cannot be disturbed in the slightest." Qin Yu carefully explained.

Qin Yu knew that that to reach the fifth level of formation arrays from the fourth level, one must cross an immense threshold. The complication of the formation array would increase by several tens of times or even a hundred times at once. As for the level six formation arrays, as the limit of complication, they were even more frightening.

In the entire Divine Realm, one could count the people that had reached the sixth level of formation arrays on a single hand.

“To set up a single level six formation array would equate to tormenting one’s mind and spirit! Rarely do grandmaster artifact craftsmen undertake a task to craft a weapon. And when they do, they would be use precious materials. However, precious materials are extremely rare. So, how many Heavenly Divine Artifacts could they possibly be able to craft?”

“Those who are capable of reaching the level of formation arrays past the sixth level, where the formation arrays turns simple, it is only the Craftsman God and I who have managed to do that!” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

“Furthermore, in terms of the effectiveness for Spirit Awakening, level six formation arrays are greatly inferior to my own formation array ‘Universe.’ If we were to give my formation array a rank, then it ought to be a level nine formation array!” Qin Yu had absolute confidence.

The formation array ‘Universe’ was greatly superior to level six formation arrays.

The speed at which the formation array was casted was something that couldn’t be compared either.

If one were using level six formation arrays to create a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact using ordinary materials, it

would be as hard as Qin Yu trying to create a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact using ordinary materials.

Only after crafting over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts did Qin Yu managed to attain a pinnacle and craft a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact using ordinary materials.

“Li’er, if a grandmaster artifact craftsman were to wholeheartedly invest himself into crafting, then he might likely only attain a High Quality Divine Artifact using ordinary materials. It would be extremely difficult for him to craft a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. If they were to spend all that energy only to have a high chance of their product being only a Divine Artifact in the end, would they do such a thing?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

“They wouldn’t.” Li’er placed herself in the shoes of the grandmaster artifact craftsmen and then shook her head.

“Thus, in the golden scrolls given to me by the Utmost East Sage Emperor, a sentence was something that was practically accepted by everyone... Materials are the first prerequisite in determining the Artifact Embryo and Artifact Embryo was the most important part of determining the weapon! They believed that if a weapon was ordinary, then they would be incapable of crafting a Heavenly Divine Artifact. Thus, when a grandmaster artifact craftsman undertake a task, they would always be using precious materials.”

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “However, the precious materials in the Divine Realm are extremely rare. This in turn leads to Heavenly Divine Artifacts being extremely rare!”

Li'er nodded to show her understanding.

In the entire world, only an abnormal crazy man like Qin Y would be capable of using the level nine formation array 'Universe' for the Spirit Awakening process where he would be able to craft Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts with merely ordinary materials.

Qin Yu knew very well.

That when using ordinary materials, he would likely only be able to craft Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. As for a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, crafting that with ordinary materials was a pinnacle of his craftsmanship worthy of him to be proud of for his entire lifetime.

"However, these are over a million Heavenly Divine Artifacts." Li'er still felt that her heart was beating violently.

Heavenly Divine Artifacts, and over a million of them on top of that! Although they were merely Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, their number, over a million, was already extremely shocking.

"During these nearly ten million years, I have gradually perfected my artifact crafting technique, the 'Nine Revolutions Void Render.' I reckon that in not too long, I won't be using ordinary materials anymore. It will be the time for me to challenge the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. I truly wonder... if I would be

able to craft a Heavenly Divine Artifact comparable to ‘Waning Snow’ that the Craftsman God crafted.”

Qin Yu said in a low voice.

Li'er raised her head and looked to Qin Yu. She felt that the current Qin Yu had a different sort of charm and charisma. Li'er looked at the countless densely packed weapons that formed a cover that covered the entire sky. In a low voice, she said. “Big brother Qin Yu, I believe that you will definitely be able to become the New Craftsman God and might be even more amazing than the Craftsman God!”

Chapter 24: The Completion Of ‘Waning Snow’

While Qin Yu and Li'er were quietly training in the New Cosmos, the master of the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold, Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was a bit vexed.

Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace. In Huangfu Yu's study room.

“Your Majesty, these couple days, you've constantly had an expression of being at your wits' end. What's wrong? Is there something that is hard to resolve? A couple days ago, you were extremely happy that the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master had started his artifact crafting.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor's wife walked into the study room and said to him in a soft voice.

Huangfu Yu was sitting in front of the desk. He raised his head and looked to his wife. He smiled helplessly and said. “Xu Yan, you ought to know that I had only bestowed upon Qin Yu some golden scrolls after he became the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace.”

Xu Yan nodded. “That's right, You have only bestowed upon him some golden scrolls. I also felt that the gift was a bit lacking.”

One of the Four Great Palace Masters, oh how revered this status was?

At the very least, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu ought to bestow upon Qin Yu some precious items. For example... a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!

“According to the rules of our Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold, only when a High Level Heavenly Deity manages to contribute a great service would we bestow upon them a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. As for Qin Yu, he is the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. His status is extremely revered. According to logic, when he took on the position of the Palace Master, I ought to have bestowed upon him a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.” Said Huangfu Yu.

His wife Xu Yan nodded. “In that case, why didn’t Your Majesty bestow upon him a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact?”

“It isn’t that I didn’t want to but rather that we no longer have even a single High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact in our Imperial City’s storage.” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu helplessly.

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were not things that were easily crafted.

“We have some some Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts in our storage. However, how could I possibly bestow a Palace Master a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact?” Huangfu Yu shook his head and smiled bitterly.

His wife Xu Yan nodded her head. She then consoled him. “Your Majesty, you also saw in the competition for the Palace Master, that Qin Yu does not lack High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts at all.”

“Him possessing High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts cannot be a reason for me to not bestow him a gift.” Huangfu Yu shook his head and sighed.

“Qin Yu possesses High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and that amazing formation array technique. He most definitely has an amazing expert standing behind him.” Xu Yan said.

Huangfu Yu lightly smiled and said. “Let’s not talk about that for the time being. I wanted to give Qin Yu a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact but I don’t have any.”

“A couple days ago, my old subordinate, the City Governor of the Luanyu City, brought back quite many treasures in hope of being able to exchange them for a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. However, I, ... Sigh!” Huangfu Yu sighed helplessly.

Xu Yan immediately understood.

The City Governors of the Luanyu City, Yuchi City and other cities were all Huangfu Yu’s old subordinates. They were all his subjects that had achieved great merit in the war six quadrillion years ago.

Huangfu Yu had treated his old subordinates very well and had given them official posts such as City Governors and such.

This time around, Luanyu City's governor had brought a large number of treasures in order to exchange them for a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. In terms of value, those treasures were definitely as valuable as a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Merely, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were so rare that they are although the price was right, there was no product to be sold.

“A request from my old subordinate, I truly am unable to decline. However, I do not have any High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Can I possibly go and tell my old subordinate that I, the magnificent Sage Emperor, am unable to take out a single High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact?” Huangfu Yu felt a bit embarrassed.

Xu Yan understood her husband's difficulties completely.

“Your Majesty, how did you handle his request?” Xu Yan hurriedly asked.

Huangfu Yu said embarrassedly. “I cannot decline him. Thus, I agreed to it during that time. I told him... after some time, I would have my men deliver a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact to him.”

“You agreed?” Xu Yan was slightly startled.

Her husband was beating his face swollen to imitate being a fatty.

“Your Majesty, was this what you are vexed about?” Xu Yan hurriedly asked.

Huangfu Yu shook his head and said. “What I am vexed about isn’t this. As I have promised the Luanyu City’s City Governor, I naturally have some certainty in being able to do it. I have already dispatched my men to the Thunder Punishment City to request that grandmaster artifact craftsman ‘Ou Yezi.’”

“Ou Yezi?” Xu Yan slightly nodded her head. “In the entire Divine Realm, there are only three grandmasters that are capable of crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

The Three Grandmasters Artifact Craftsmen of the Divine Realm.

Ranked number one, the person with the most powerful artifact crafting ability, Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. He was also the only person qualified of being named the ‘Craftsman God.’

Ranked number two and ranked number three were two people who possessed equally matched ability in artifact craftsmanship, Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng.

Ou Yezi was someone from the Thunder Punishment City. As for Duanmu Feng, he was a direct descendent of the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City. He was the younger brother of the Palace Master of the Bright Jade Palace, Duanmu Yu.

“Why is Your Majesty vexed? Could it be that the Thunder Punishment City decided not to give Your Majesty face?” Xu Yan asked.

“No, that’s not it. That Thunder Punishment City would definitely give me face. Merely... the demands that Ou Yezi made were truly too high.” Huangfu Yu coldly humphed and said. “Ever since Chehou Yuan went missing, the conditions that Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng have to craft artifacts for others have instantly increased ten fold. Regardless of who it was that sought their help, they would always be like this. It is truly... too excessive!”

Xu Yan nodded. “The conditions that Chehou Yuan demanded when he helped others craft artifacts were extremely low. They were much lower than the demands from Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng.”

Regardless of whether it were Huangfu Yu or Xu Yan, neither of them understood.

Both Ou Yezi and Duanmu Yu’s formation array prowess was at the sixth level of formation arrays. It was extremely complicated and mentally and physically taxing for them to set up formations.

However, what about the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan?

Chehou Yuan was capable of setting up level eight formation arrays. Although level eight formation arrays could not match Qin Yu’s formation array ‘Universe’ in its simplicity, it was about the

same level. To set up that formation array would only require a short amount of time.

As it required less energy for Chehou Yuan to craft an artifact, he naturally would ask for a lower price.

As Chehou Yuan's craftsmanship ability was high and his price was low, this caused him to be extremely popular. This also led to the renowned name of the Bewitching God Temple to spread across the entire Divine Realm. However, the other two grandmaster artifact craftsmen felt extremely wronged.

And now, Chehou Yuan had disappeared.

Ou Yezi and Duanmu Yu had immediately increased their asking price. Regardless of who it was that sought for their help, they would give very similar demands and asking prices. As both of them possessed a solid background, neither of them worried about offending anyone.

"I planned to have Ou Yezi craft three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. However, the conditions that he sought for crafting those three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts made even me feel a bit ached." Huangfu Yu felt extremely helpless.

As his own Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold does not possess a grandmaster artifact craftsman, thus, he could only be aggrieved like so.

“Even if you cannot bear it, you must still bear it. After all, only Duanmu Feng and Ou Yezi are capable of crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts now.” Xu Yan also sighed helplessly.

Crafting artifact was not something that one would be able to do just because one was powerful.

Even Godkings were only capable of at most creating a Low Quality Spatial Divine Artifact. As for the High Quality Heavenly Divine Weapons, they were incapable of crafting those.

“I truly don’t know where that Chehou Yuan went to for even I to be unable to find him.” Huangfu Yu felt extremely helpless.

He truly longed for the time back when he could ask Chehou Yuan to help him craft Heavenly Divine Artifacts by merely paying a small fee. Unfortunately, those sort of days were forever gone.

“Back then, why didn’t I ask Chehou Yuan to craft more Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Huangfu Yu felt extremely regretful.

“Your Majesty, our Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master is at an even higher level of formation array prowess than Ou Yezi and Duanmu Yu. If he were to truly continue studying, then he would definitely become a grandmaster artifact craftsman one day. You shouldn’t mind too much about what’s happening right now.” Xu Yan comforted her husband.

Huangfu Yu slightly nodded.

“I can only wait. However, it requires an enormous amount of time to become a grandmaster artifact craftsman. Even if he is a genius, it would still require at least a hundred million years, I’d assume.” Huangfu Yu said helplessly.

What Huangfu Yu didn’t know was that when Qin Yu studied artifact craftsmanship and experimented crafting artifacts in his New Cosmos, he became even more clear about the various situations that occurs as one crafts an artifact and his training speed was even faster. In ten million years, Qin Yu had already obtained the strength to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

“Ah, that’s right, this time around, Ou Yezi would come to our Mount Dazzling Gold to craft artifacts. This opportunity is extremely rare. We must definitely get Qin Yu to come and observe him. This would be very helpful to Qin Yu.” Said Huangfu Yu as his eyes shined.

Huangfu Yu had completely placed his hopes for artifact crafting on Qin Yu.

Even now, Huangfu Yu still thought that Qin Yu was merely a little bird that had just started researching artifact craftsmanship.

“That’s right, this opportunity is extremely rare.” Xu Yan’s eyes also shined.

“I’ll immediately dispatch someone to order him to come.”

Huangfu Yu immediately made his decision.

Huangfu Yu's order quickly arrived at the Misty Mystic Palace. After Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu obtained the information, they immediately sent a Mind Voice Transmission to Qin Yu, informing him about it.

New Cosmos. On the New Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu had just finished telling Li'er about the matter with the over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Right when Qin Yu and Li'er were planning on what to do in the future, Qin Yu received a Mind Voice Transmission.

“Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi?” Qin Yu was confused. Qin Yu had no idea who Ou Yezi was.

“Li'er, do you know of an Ou Yezi?” Qin Yu asked Li'er.

Li'er's eyes shined. “Big brother Qin Yu, you don't know who Ou Yezi is? In the Divine Realm, there are only three people that are capable of crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. They are the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan, Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng. Only the three of them are qualified to be considered grandmaster artifact craftsmen.”

“Merely, among the three, Craftsman God Chehou Yuan possessed the highest level of artifact craftsmanship. That was because Senior Chehou Yuan was the only person among the

three... that was capable of crafting first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Thus, he was named the ‘Craftsman God’ by everyone!” When Li’er mentioned this, her eyes were filled with reverence.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Qin Yu also knew about Chehou Yuan being able to craft first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan’s apex of his craftsmanship.

This was why Chehou Yuan decided to leave the Divine Realm to search for the limit of artifact craftsmanship in order to one day be able to craft the highest level Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.

“Oh, that’s right, who did Senior Chehou Yuan craft the first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for?” Qin Yu asked curiously. Although he knew Chehou Yuan had crafted a first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for someone, he did not know who the person was.

Li’er’s expression have turned solemn. “Asura Godking, the ruler of the Asura Sea!”

“Asura Godking?” Information regarding the Asura Godking immediately appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

The Eleven Great Powers of the Divine Realm; Eight Great Divine Families and Three Great Ascender Powers. Among the Three

Great Ascender Powers, the Asura Sea was the strongest. The Asura Godking possessed a status so great that he was definitely not inferior to the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

“The Asura Godking is so powerful that even the Eight Great Sage Emperors fear him. Ever since Chehou Yuan crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for the Asura Godking, no other Godking dared to make things difficult for Chehou Yuan.” Li’er gasped.

A first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was truly too precious.

“Li’er, you can rest assured. One day, I too will craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu smiled and said. Facing Qin Yu’s bold, visionary words, Li’er nodded. She was extremely convinced that Qin Yu would be able to accomplish that.

To Li’er, no matter what Qin Yu said, he would be able to accomplish all of it.

“Li’er, this time around, the Utmost East Sage Emperor has ordered me to go and watch Ou Yezi craft artifacts. I must go. Thus...” Qin Yu looked to Li’er apologetically.

Qin Yu didn’t wish to leave Li’er. However, Li’er can’t just appear on the Mount Dazzling Gold.

“I know, you should go.” Li’er smiled and said. “It’s okay. I can enter seclusion training. Time will pass by very fast.”

Qin Yu nodded his head slightly. He softly kissed Li'er's forehead. Li'er also closed her eyes.

“Eh? What's happening? Could it be...?” Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“What's wrong? Big brother Qin Yu?” Li'er opened her eyes and was confused.

Qin Yu lowered his head and smiled to Li'er. “It's nothing. It's just the Divine Spear Waning Snow. You can go and continue training. I will be returning to Mount Dazzling Gold in a bit.”

Qin Yu said that and then directly arrived at another location on the East Hazy Mountain.

At this location, the lump of Dark and Yellow Energy was floating in the air. The Divine Spear Waning Snow was hovering within the Dark and Yellow Energy. Qin Yu had not paid attention to it the entire time... however, it actually turned out that, the Divine Spear Waning Snow had stopped absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy.

After nearly ten million years, the Divine Spear Waning Snow had finally absorbed the limit of Dark and Yellow Energy that it could absorb.

“True Body.” The cyan gowned Qin Yu clone beside the Divine Spear Waning Snow opened his eyes. He bowed to Qin Yu and said.

Qin Yu slightly nodded. "I never would've thought that the Divine Spear Waning Snow was only capable of absorbing ten percent of the Dark and Yellow Energy. It can absorb no more." Qin Yu extended his hand. The Divine Spear Waning Snow flew into his hand.

With the spear in his hand, Qin Yu had a feeling as if there would not be anyone capable of resisting him.

The Divine Spear Waning Snow from back then that had only absorbed less than a thousandth of the Dark and Yellow Energy already possessed power comparable to the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. And now, it had absorbed ten percent of the Dark and Yellow Energy. The might of the Divine Spear Waning Snow have already reached a shocking level.

"Even Godkings, would they dare to block this spear of mine?" Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu was extremely confident.

With an intention, the Divine Spear assimilated into Qin Yu's body.

Qin Yu lightly nodded to his clone. He then raised his head and looked to the sky. In a low voice, he muttered. "Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi? I shall see exactly how good this grandmaster artifact craftsman's craftsmanship is."

Soon after, Qin Yu disappeared.

Chapter 25: Suggestion

Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. Snowflakes were drifting in the air, covering the entire Floating Snow City. Those who could live in this floating city were all people of the upper echelons of the Divine Realm. This was a world of Heavenly Deities!

“Your Lordship, are we to leave like this? The bride search has yet to truly begin yet. Perhaps...” A simple and honest looking middle aged man asked respectfully to a handsome youth before him.

The middle aged man knew that the handsome youth before him was the Eight Great Divine Families' Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City's prince... Mu Yulou. He was also an extremely famous person in the Forest Ocean City. Mu Yulou was a Mid Level Heavenly Deity. Furthermore, he was proficient in artifact craftsmanship. He was already capable of crafting Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Mu Yulou cast a glance at the Imperial City far away. With a light smile, he said. “You must not have extravagant hope. There are too many people pursuing the princess of the Floating Snow City. When compared to Brother Duanmu, Zhou Xian and them, I am truly too inferior.”

After Mu Yulou finished those words, he turned around to leave.

That middle aged man followed behind Mu Yulou. He didn't dare to say anymore. Just like that, Mu Yulou continued to walk quietly. His departure was not informed to anyone from the Floating Snow City. When Mu Yulou reached the entrance of the Wood Mansion, he stopped.

“Your Lordship?” Said that middle aged man quietly.

Mu Yulou's gaze was cast on the entrance of the Wood Mansion. “That Jiang Li should be living in the Wood Mansion. Unfortunately, she does not belong to me.” After a sigh, Mu Yulou directly left.

For Deities, Heavenly Deities were people high above everyone else. For ordinary Heavenly Deities, those who possessed high strength and status like Mu Yulou were the true bigshots.

However, in this competition for Li'er's groom search, even someone like Mu Yulou could not help but sadly depart. Those who were truly qualified to compete for Jiang Li must possess both status and strength.

They were all people that were second to only Godkings!

At this moment, inside the Wood Mansion.

Qin Yu had just come out from his Cosmos. At the first moment when he came out, Jiang Lan instantly discovered him. The two of them met each other in the courtyard.

“Uncle Lan, the Utmost East Sage Emperor has just sent me an order to have me go and watch Ou Yezi craft artifacts. Thus, I will be needing your help.” Said Qin Yu directly.

Currently, the Spatial Energy from the Cosmos was capable of spreading several tens of kilometers with Qin Yu as the center. Such a distance was already extremely far. However, the Utmost Eastern Region’s Floating Snow City was truly too far away.

“Ou Yezi?” Jiang Lan muttered and then nodded. “This Ou Yezi is also a grandmaster artifact craftsman, it is good for you to go and watch him craft artifacts. On, that’s right, Little Yu, what is your current level of artifact craftsmanship?” Jiang Lan asked.

Jiang Lan didn’t know how good Qin Yu was at artifact crafting. After all, Qin Yu was capable of speeding up time in his own cosmos. Furthermore, it was even more amazing than Jiang Lan Realm’s third layer space.

“My level of artifact craftsmanship? It should be...” Qin Yu pondered for a moment. He then smiled and said. “It should be not inferior to that Ou Yezi.”

Jiang Lan who was smiling earlier suddenly had his smile frozen.

“Ou Yezi’s level? Impossible. You’ve only trained for how long? Even a genius wouldn’t...” Upon saying till this part, Jiang Lan calmed himself down. He then asked as if he was considering things. “Mn, Little Yu, how long have you trained in your space?”

Jiang Lan too wasn't certain about exactly how long Qin Yu have actually trained.

“Close to ten million years.” Qin Yu replied honestly.

“Only two thousand plus years have passed in the outside world. Doesn't that mean that your space time acceleration limit is much greater than my Jiang Lan's Realm's third layer space?” Jiang Lan instantly calculated the proportions.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

Jiang Lan grew silent for a moment. He then said solemnly. “Little Yu, are you certain that you're capable of crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts?”

Hearing Uncle Lan's question, Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

What a joke. Even when using ordinary materials, Qin Yu was absolutely certain that he would be able to craft Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. If he were to use precious materials, Qin Yu would naturally hold absolute certainty in crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

If he was to be lucky and reach a state of pinnacle, then he might even be capable of creating a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that could match up to second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures like the Divine Spear Waning Snow that Chehou Yuan

crafted.

“I am certain that I would definitely be able to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts!” Qin Yu said in a serious and confident manner.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. In the end, he nodded.

“Good. Little Yu, if you have truly reached this level, then you would be qualified to directly propose marriage for Li’er to the Utmost North Sage Emperor.” Jiang Lan said solemnly.

Propose marriage?

Qin Yu felt that his heart had violently jumped. Regarding the matter of marriage proposal, Qin Yu was looking forward to it. His heart was also beating rapidly.

“As soon as you feel that everything is prepared and ready, then directly contact me. I will notify the Utmost North Sage Emperor and have him set up the arrangements for the groom search.” Jiang Lan continued.

At this moment, Qin Yu had also calmed down.

“Uncle Lan, don’t worry about this for now. At this moment, I still have to return back to see that Ou Yezi craft artifacts. After that, I would have to inform about the matter to the Utmost East Sage Emperor...” Qin Yu had already planned everything.

During the time when he had accepted the request from the Utmost East Sage Emperor, he was informed that he would be able to leave whenever he wished.

Furthermore, if the Utmost East Sage Emperor were to agree with Qin Yu proposing marriage to Li'er, then Qin Yu would be able to continue to serve him. After all... proposing marriage did not conflict with him being the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master.

After all, Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan and Zhou Xian were all people not from Floating Snow City. For a Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master to become the son-in-law of Floating Snow City would also be considered as being normal.

“Little Yu, I have a suggestion.” Jiang Lan suddenly started smiling. “This suggestion of mine might push you to the edge of a blade. However, it will be extremely advantageous to you marrying Li'er.”

Qin Yu was overjoyed.

Edge of a blade? Qin Yu wasn't scared of that.

“Uncle Lan, what is the suggestion?” With bright and expressionful eyes, Qin Yu looked at Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “It's very simple. In the Utmost East

Region's Mount Dazzling Gold, you are to find an opportunity to display your artifact crafting ability. That is, you are to craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. After that... you are to publicize that you are the new master of the Bewitching God Temple!"

Qin Yu's pupils shrunk.

The new master of the Bewitching God Temple?

Qin Yu rapidly thought about it in his heart. If he were to publicize this matter, it would bring about both good and bad things. However, those so called bad things were all things that Qin Yu didn't really care about.

With Qin Yu's current strength, he truly did not fear anyone.

As for the good things, the benefits, they were extremely obvious. He would carry on the prestige of the Craftsman God. In that case, if Qin Yu were to craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, then his status would abruptly increase which would allow his status to become even more sufficient in the marriage proposal.

"Good. During my return to Mount Dazzling Gold this time around, I will definitely seize the opportunity to publicize this matter." Qin Yu's eyes shined. With excitement, he said.

Jiang Lan smiled and nodded. "In that case, this matter is

decided like this for the time being. Like this, when you publicize that your identity as the new master of the Bewitching God Temple, I will go and inform the Utmost North Sage Emperor and have him prepare to call for the groom search. What do you think?”

Qin Yu understood in his heart.

Regardless of what happens, he would definitely have to compete against those other four competitors in the groom search. Qin Yu truly did not believe that with his strength, status and the benefit as a grandmaster artifact craftsman, he would be unable to move the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

Without mentioning anything else, merely the over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts would be able to horrify the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

“Good. Uncle Lan, When I publicize my identity as the new master of the Bewitching God Temple, I will proceed toward Floating Snow City to propose marriage to Li’er.” Qin Yu’s eyes were flickering with light.

Jiang Lan smiled happily and nodded.

Without any of the three Godkings of the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold sensing it, Qin Yu returned to the Misty Mystic Palace. After returning, Qin Yu spent some days resting. After that, Qin Yu was invited to the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace.

Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace. Guest Welcoming Hall.

Seated at the highest level in the hall was the Utmost East Sage Emperor, his wife, the Hundred Flowers Godking and the Gold Sword Godking. As for the guests from the Thunder Punishment City, they were all seated to the side. Qin Yu and the other three Palace Masters were all sat on the other side.

“Big brother Ji, those three people on the other side, the leader among them is Ou Yezi, right?” Qin Yu asked the Heaven Desolate Palace's Palace Master Ji Lusheng beside him via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Seated across Qin Yu and the other three Palace Masters were the three High Level Heavenly Deities from the Thunder Punishment City.

Of these three High Level Heavenly Deities, one of them was an old man, another a middle aged man and the last one was a youth. All three of them wore white gowns and had apathetic expressions on their faces. All three of them had extremely long hair that trailed over their shoulders and possessed confidence between their brows.

It was impossible for one to determine the status of a cultivator from their external appearance. Thus, Qin Yu was unable to determine who was Ou Yezi.

“Ou Yezi is that middle aged man.” Ji Lusheng said via Divine

Awareness Voice Transmission. “The old man and the youth beside Ou Yezi are the two captains of his personal bodyguard squadrons.”

“Personal bodyguard squadrons? The two captains of his personal bodyguard squadrons are High Level Heavenly Deities?” Qin Yu was surprised.

As the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, Qin Yu commanded over two Heavenly Deity Army’s large squadrons. However, only four elite Heavenly Deity mid squadrons were completely under his control. As for their leaders, they were merely Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

High Level Heavenly Deity? And two on top of that. This Ou Yezi’s was a lot more extravagant than himself.

The Heaven Desolate Palace’s Palace Master Ji Lusheng knew what Qin Yu was thinking. He continued. “This Ou Yezi is not a person from the Zhou Clan. He is a freelancer. Thus, back then, the Zhou Clan paid a very great price to have Ou Yezi remain in the Zhou Clan. After all, an grandmaster artifact craftsman was so precious that his status was comparable to a Godking.”

“The status of an grandmaster artifact craftsman is actually that high?” Qin Yu gasped in surprise in his heart.

However, at the same time, Qin Yu was also secretly delighted.

The higher the status of a grandmaster artifact craftsman, the better it would be for him.

Ji Lusheng said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Qin Yu, you ought to know that although Godking level experts are powerful, what use do they possess during times of peace? They are merely there to intimidate others. However, what about grandmaster artifact craftsmen? What an expert lacks the most is weapons. In the entire Divine Realm, there are only three people who are capable of crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Among them, one has disappeared. Thus, only two grandmaster artifact craftsmen remain in the Divine Realm. However, what about the Godkings? There’s many of them in the Divine Realm.”

The rarer something was, the greater its value. This held especially true for weapons that all experts lacked. It was extremely normal for an expert artifact craftsman to possess a high status.

At this moment, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu who sat on the high seat spoke.

“Ou Yezi, I am very happy to be able to invite you to my Mount Dazzling Gold. The banquet today is the reception feast prepared especially for you.” Huangfu Yu had an amiable smile on his face.

Ou Yezi had an appearance like a rigid middle aged man. His face was apathetic to the extreme. His pair of eyes were a bit sunken. The corners were extremely clear. That pair of eyes appeared like those of eagles and falcons.

That pair of eyes looked at the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu. Ou Yezi stood up. He slightly bowed. Immediately after, he raised his head, stuck out his chest and said in a clear voice. “Since your Majesty Sage Emperor has invited me, would I dare disobey the invitation?”

This Ou Yezi displayed a rare smile. “The banquet Your Majesty have prepared is indeed sumptuous. However, I have come to craft artifacts for Your Majesty. To enjoy a feast without first crafting the artifacts, I am truly anxious. Your Majesty, please allow me to craft the artifacts after the banquet.”

Upon hearing these words, Qin Yu started smiling. He thought in his heart. “This man is truly peculiar.”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor’s wife, Xu Yan, smiled and said. “Grandmaster Ou Yezi’s rigorous meticulousness when crafting artifacts is something that many people are familiar with. His Majesty has invited Grandmaster Ou Yezi precisely because of this.”

Regardless of how apathetic Ou Yezi appeared, he still had a smiling expression in his eyes.

Evidently, the words spoken by the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s wife made him feel very good.

The banquet did not last for a long time. After about two hours, the banquet was finished. Qin Yu had originally thought that this

Ou Yezi would proceed to do artifact crafting right away. However, this Ou Yezi actually needed to enter seclusion training to adjust his state of mind. Only after waiting till the next day did the artifact crafting began.

In the Imperial City, there was a palace especially used for artifact crafting.

In the great hall of this palace, there were many people watching from the side. Of the Four Great Palace Masters, other than the Black Wind Palace's Palace Master Gu Zhuang, the other three Palace Masters were all present. All three Godkings were also present. Huangfu Jing, Huangfu Liehuo and even that Huangfu Liushui who had went to become a bandit have come.

Ou Yezi merely wore trousers. Draped over his body was a gown. He stood in the center of the great hall proudly.

Ou Yezi said in a clear voice. "Everyone, I fear the most of being disturbed during the process of my artifact crafting. Thus, I would set up a barrier around the surrounding from where I would be crafting the artifact to isolate the voice from the outside world and also to prevent others from coming in to bother me. I wish that... no one would go and touch this barrier and cause me distraction. If the artifact crafting were to fail because of this, then Your Majesty Sage Emperor, you cannot blame me for it."

"That's of course. Ou Yezi, you can set your mind to artifact crafting. Those of us who have come to watch will definitely not approach you." Said the Utmost North Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu with a smile.

Ou Yezi slightly nodded.

Ou Yezi raised his hand and lifted open the gown draped around his body. Ou Yezi's upper body had become bare. A milky white color rock platform appeared before him. Ou Yezi started to put on golden finger sleeves on his ten slender fingers.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu's eyes slightly shined. "This Ou Yezi's artifact crafting technique, could it be... the pinnacle of Formation Array Flow, 'Ten Terminations Crafting?'"

Formation Array Flow was a method of artifact crafting that used calculations and the assistance of formation arrays to craft.

'Ten Terminations Crafting' was a pinnacle artifact crafting technique that Qin Yu had read about in the golden scrolls before.

Chapter 26: Debate

The ten slender fingers were all wearing golden finger sleeves.

Ou Yezi had a slight smile on his face. Like plucking a stringed instrument, his ten fingers softly flicked forward. Rays of golden fingers were shot out. Then, with Ou Yezi as the center, top, below, front, back, left and right, every location surrounding him was filled with golden finger rays.

The golden finger rays had formed a golden cubic cage.

Ou Yezi suddenly started floating. He had floated to a height about two meters where it just so happened to be the center of the golden cage. As for that milky white colored stone platform, it too floated before him.

Ou Yezi waved his sleeve with a smile on his face. Nearly a hundred materials instantly appeared before him.

“Extravagant!” Seeing this scene, Qin Yu was unable to restrain himself from uttering.

“Brother Qin Yu, what’s wrong?” Huangfu Liushui who stood next to him asked curiously. “Why did you say extravagant?” Huangfu Jing also turned her head also and looked to Qin Yu.

Those nearly a hundred materials, each and every one of them

were extremely precious materials. Furthermore, the number was extremely large. Qin Yu was able to tell that with this many materials, it was sufficient to craft five or six High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Qin Yu instead asked. “Princess Jing, Liushui, could it be that you all do not feel that it’s extremely numerous for Ou Yezi to use this many materials?”

“Numerous?” Huangfu Jing and Huangfu Liushui glanced at each other. They were both bewildered.

Qin Yu laughed involuntarily.

How could two people that doesn’t know anything about artifact crafting possibly know anything?

“The number of materials is still tolerable. It’s still not too excessive.” Suddenly, a voice sounded. Qin Yu turned around to look. Surprisingly, it was actually the Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei that spoke.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu said. “Qin Yu, the Gold Sword Godking has also researched artifact craftsmanship.”

Huangfu Lei continued. “The Ten Terminations Crafting belongs to the Formation Array Flow and is extremely complicated. One must be extremely careful in all ten terminations of the crafting. When using this technique to craft, it is very

possible for the materials to be damaged. Thus, for Ou Yezi to use this many materials, the number cannot be considered unacceptable.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“To be able to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts using Formation Array Flow, this Ou Yezi can be considered as a rarity. Merely, Formation Array Flow is a technique with limitations. Merely by the theory behind it, it is already determined that... using Formation Array Flow to craft artifacts would never allow one to reach the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan’s level.” Qin Yu spoke frankly with assurance.

At this moment, Qin Yu had a manner of bearing as if he were about to pass judgment on everything.

The Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei glanced at Qin Yu with a somewhat shocked expression. He displayed a smile on his face and said. “Hearing Palace Master Qin Yu speaking like this, it seems that Palace Master Qin Yu is extremely proficient in the matter of artifact crafting.”

Qin Yu did not try to be modest.

After all, Qin Yu planned to find an opportunity to declare himself as the new master of the Bewitching God Palace.

“Regarding artifact crafting, after all these years of deep

research, I too could be considered as having some understanding of it.” Said Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

“Regarding Formation Array Flow, I too have researched it a bit. The most basic theory behind the Formation Array Flow is... filtering step by step through using various different kinds of methods. When those materials passed through all the different methods of ‘filtration,’ the material would be determined to be completely pure. Your Lordship Godking, am I correct in what I just said?”

The Gold Sword Godking nodded in approval.

“That is indeed the case. However, Ou Yezi’s ‘Ten Termination Crafting’ has reached a state close to perfection. I believe that if a material were to go through ten different refinement techniques, it ought to be pure.” Evidently, the Gold Sword Godking held Ou Yezi in high regard.

Qin Yu’s expression was extremely serene.

“Your Lordship Godking, I do not agree with what you just said.” Said Qin Yu directly.

“Oh?” Huangfu Lei looked at Qin Yu.

As for the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu and the Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang, they too was engrossed by the talks between Qin Yu and Huangfu Lei and looked

to Qin Yu while smiling. Huangfu Jing, Huangfu Liejun and the others had also looked to Qin Yu.

To go against a Godking head on, Qin Yu was truly courageous.

“The theory behind the Formation Array Flow has a major error! That is, one absolutely cannot take anything for granted in the matter of artifact crafting. One ought to remember one point... regardless of whether a material has passed through ten different refinement techniques or twenty different refinement techniques, we still cannot regard a material as being completely pure.”

Qin Yu looked at the Gold Sword Godking. “A senior of mine once said these words... ‘If a Godking cannot discover impurity within a material, then it doesn’t mean that there is no impurity, rather it signifies that his strength is insufficient; if an Exalted Celestial cannot discover impurity within a material, then the Exalted Celestial’s strength is insufficient! No matter what, one cannot believe firmly that a material is completely pure!’”

“Only through possessing this suspicion in one’s heart would one be able to pursue for one’s limit every single time, pursue a higher level of artifact craftsmanship and never achieving satisfaction!” Qin Yu had an extremely sharp and confident aura.

The Gold Sword Godking’s eyes shined.

“Never achieving satisfaction, never believing that a material is pure, always seek after one’s limit, seek after a even higher level...” The Gold Sword Godking muttered in a low voice. A smile

gradually appeared on his face.

Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei's eyes started to shine. He smiled and looked to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, I truly anticipate for the scene of you achieving success in artifact craftsmanship."

"Thank you, I believe Your Lordship Godking would be able to see that scene very soon." Qin Yu slightly bowed and said.

For Qin Yu to be this arrogant, the Gold Sword Godking was actually not angry in the slightest. Instead, he was a bit happy.

Soon, the Gold Sword Godking once again started to quietly watch Ou Yezi craft the artifacts and said no more. The Utmost East Sage Emperor and the Hundred Flowers Godking both smiled to Qin Yu,

"Wow, Big Bro Qin Yu, you actually dared to speak to my eldest uncle like that?" Said Huangfu Liushui to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu smiled and looked to Huangfu Liushui beside him. "Why wouldn't I dare to speak like that?"

"My eldest uncle is an extremely serious person." Huangfu Liushui's expression turned into one of slight fear. "Since my childhood, my eldest uncle has not spoken many words to me. Eldest uncle is a person who rarely speaks. He would always have an ice-cold appearance."

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Qin Yu did not feel that the Gold Sword Godking was extremely cold and detached. Instead, he felt that the Gold Sword Godking was merely a person who disliked talking and liked being alone. If he were to have a favorable impression of you, then the Gold Sword Godking would treat you very well.

Artifact crafting was a process that required a lot of time. The ‘Ten Terminations Crafting’ was an extremely complicated artifact crafting method. It required ten different types of refinements. Half a year had passed since the start of Ou Yezi’s artifact crafting.

The various people that stood around and watched, some had left and the majority had started chatting with each other.

“Qin Yu!”

Suddenly, a voice sounded in Qin Yu’s head. Qin Yu immediately turned around to look.

It was the Utmost East Sage Emperor!

“Your Majesty, is there something you need me for?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor smiled and nodded to Qin Yu. He

then said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “I did not notice during the banquet. Only later did I sense that the Heavenly Divine Energy within your body seems to be extremely pure now and has reached the High Level Heavenly Deity stage. What’s going on?”

The purity of the Heavenly Divine Energy was directly proportional to one’s level.

As for the Nascent Soul, as it was hidden deep within one’s brain, it was extremely hard to be investigated. Thus, when one determines another’s level, it was usually done through inspecting the other’s energy’s purity.

“I’ve already reached the High Level Heavenly Deity stage.” Qin Yu replied honestly.

“How is that possible? Last time I saw you, you were only at the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu found it hard to believe.

After all that time, he’s asking me about that today?

Qin Yu started smiling in his heart. Qin Yu had already anticipated that after returning to Mount Dazzling Gold, he would be inquired by others why his strength had increased. Thus, Qin Yu had already prepared a response for this matter.

“Your majesty, the study of formation arrays would also increase

one's soul's level. Furthermore... I possess a Spatial Divine Artifact. A thousand years in that Divine Artifact is only a single year outside. Although it appears that only over two thousand years have passed, I have actually trained for over two million years.” Qin Yu replied.

In the Divine Realm, although Spatial Divine Artifacts were extremely rare, they were still things extremely common to Godkings.

Although Spatial Divine Artifacts were common to Godkings, having a Spatial Divine Artifact that increased the flow of time was extremely rare.

“A thousand years inside is only a single year outside?” Huangfu Yu's expression changed.

To be able to craft such a Spatial Divine Artifact, the craftsman was definitely a Godking. Furthermore, this Godking must have achieved some comprehension of the temporal law's 'Time Acceleration.'

Furthermore, for a space with a different flow of time on the inside to the outside, such a space was extremely unstable and likely to collapse.

Back then, Jiang Lan had used a great number of materials and even a ray of Grandmist Spiritual Energy, in order to craft the Jiang Lan Realm and stabilize the three spaces within it.

“Is it from your master?” Huangfu Yu asked.

During the contest for the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master, Qin Yu had given his subordinates two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Ever since that time, Huangfu Yu had guessed that Qin Yu had an expert behind him.

“He is not my master. However, he is a senior that has given me the grace of guidance. Although he is not my master, in my heart, his position is comparable to being a master.” Said Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Huangfu Jing slightly nodded. He then asked no more.

“So he has actually trained for over two million years. To reach the High Level Heavenly Deity level after two million plus years, it could also be considered as being acceptable. Merely, he could still be considered as a genius.” Huangfu Yu praised in his heart.

To ascenders, such a speed was something that they cannot imagine at all.

However, the geniuses of the Eight Great Divine Families, their cultivation speed was extremely frightening. After all, the bloodlines of the Eight Great Divine Families were extremely peculiar.

For example, Duanmu Yu, he had reached the High Level Heavenly Deity at a much faster speed compared to Qin Yu.

“Let’s continue to watch Ou Yezi craft the artifact.” Huangfu Yu said this and stopped asking Qin Yu anymore.

Time passed. Ou Yezi spent three years in the ‘Crafting Artifact Embryo’ step. He spent the least amount of time in the ‘Tempering’ process. As for the ‘Spirit Awakening,’ process, he spent three thousand years to set up a level six great formation array.

When the level six great formation array was successfully deployed, Ou Yezi heaved a long sigh of relief.

“Level six formation array, it truly is incomparably complicated.” Qin Yu shook his head in his heart.

The level six formation array was practically so complicated to an extremely frightening level. If one were to set up this sort of formation array in an area with a circumference of a thousand miles, it would not be that bad. However, this level six formation array was required to be set up on top of a tiny little weapon.

When the area became extremely small, the difficulty increased by many folds!

“Huff!”

The group of bystanders also started heaving sighs of relief. To spend three thousand years watching another craft an artifact

cannot be considered as being a very long time to the experts of the Divine Realm.

Three thousand plus years was a relatively short period of time to them.

“Qin Yu, what do you think about the weapon that was crafted?” The Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei suddenly spoke and asked.

Qin Yu nodded slightly and said. “This weapon, after using all those materials, could only be considered as barely capable of being called a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. However, considering that Ou Yezi used the ‘Ten Termination Crafting,’ he is already doing pretty well to be able to reach this level of craftsmanship.”

Everyone was stunned.

‘Using all those materials,’ ‘barely capable,’ ‘considering’...

Qin Yu’s tone of speech stunned everyone. After all, he was talking about a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact crafted by the Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi.

“A mere sucking child like you dares to discuss about artifact craftsmanship?” An indifferent voice sounded.

Ou Yezi draped his gown over his body. Indifferently, he walked over. When Qin Yu spoke earlier, Ou Yezi had already removed his

barrier. Thus, he had naturally heard Qin Yu. Regarding Qin Yu's evaluation of his work, he did not care about it in the slightest.

“Why can't I discuss it?” Qin Yu asked.

Ou Yezi cast a glance at Qin Yu. “Everyone knows how to run their mouths. However, how many among them are truly capable of crafting artifacts? Hearing your words earlier, it seems that you look down upon my ‘Ten Termination Crafting.’ In that case, let me ask you, what makes you capable of looking down upon it?”

Qin Yu smiled indifferently.

“Without mentioning other things, let's just talk about the process of the ‘Ten Termination Crafting.’ You wasted a total of forty eight materials.” Qin Yu said directly.

Ou Yezi lightly smiled and said. “It is extremely common for one to wear down materials during the process of crafting. Everyone can see that.”

“Ou Yezi, you, as a grandmaster artifact craftsman, ought to know that...even though two items might both be High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, they too are separated into different levels. For the inferior High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, they are inferior to even third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for ordinary High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, they are a match for the third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the powerful High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, they are comparable to second-rated Grandmist Spiritual

Treasures!” Qin Yu looked to Ou Yezi.

“There, exists only a single High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact in the whole wide world that could compare to a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure! Even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan only managed to craft it because he was in his state of apex and was lucky!” Ou Yezi immediately said.

“Since you said those words, you ought to agree with my distinguishment of the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Say, this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact of yours, is it comparable to third-rated Heavenly Divine Artifacts?” Qin Yu asked.

Ou Yezi’s expression slightly changed. “It is not that lacking!”

Qin Yu started smiling.

For Ou Yezi to say such a thing, he had evidently admitted that this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that he crafted was inferior to third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“To be able to craft this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts using merely those materials is already pretty good. As for the reason why this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact’s might is not at its pinnacle, it was because those materials were not good enough. It has nothing to do with my level of craftsmanship.” Ou Yezi said coldly. “We were unable to find the ‘Black Cloud Stone’ that is used to craft artifacts with and ended up using a ‘Sky Cloud Stone’ to replace it. That was what had led to this sort of

outcome.”

“Haha...”

Qin Yu suddenly started laughing.

“What shameless boasting.” Qin Yu looked to Ou Yezi. “You used such precious materials yet still said that the materials were not good. Let me ask you, at the third termination refinement and the seventh termination refinement of the ‘Ten Termination Crafting,’ if you have not made a mistake in those two refinements, then how powerful would the resulting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact be?”

Hearing the ‘third termination’ and ‘seventh termination,’ Ou Yezi’s complexion had instantly turned red. Angrily, he pointed to Qin Yu. “You, you...”

The reason why Ou Yezi did not get angry at the beginning was because he was not pointed at the place where it hurt.

Upon hearing that Qin Yu had pointed out his two mistakes, he was unable to restrain his anger.

And at this moment, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, the Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei, the Hunded Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang, Huangfu Jing and Huangfu Liushui, were all listening to the debate between Qin Yu and Ou Yezi with startled expressions.

How would anyone who does not possess a certain level of research for the artifact crafting dare to interrupt?

“Humph!”

Ou Yezi violently waved his sleeve. “It is a disgrace for me to argue with you. There are numerous theory experts in the Divine Realm, however, how many among them are actually capable of doing what they theorized? If you have the ability, then use the same materials and craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that’s stronger than the one that I crafted!”

“Same materials?” Qin Yu started to laugh out loud. “No need. I merely need half of the materials to do that!”

Chapter 27: 'Devouring Soul'

Ou Yezi was extremely angry. Yet, he smiled. "Sucking child, you said half the materials? Even when boasting, one must also know one's limit. Could it be that you believe that you would not wear through those materials? Let me ask you, how much experience in artifact craftsmanship do you possess?"

"Not much, merely several million years." Qin Yu said directly.

"Merely several million years, do you know how long I have crafted artifacts for?" Ou Yezi's eagle like eyes were flickering with sharp light like lightning. He stared at Qin Yu. "The number of years I have crafted artifacts can only be measured in the billions!"

The Divine Realm was twelve quadrillion years old.

As for Ou Yezi, it was very possible for him to have crafted artifacts for billions of years.

"So what if you have crafted artifacts for a very long time? I reckon there are many in the Divine Realm that have trained for billions of years. However, how many High Level Heavenly Deities are there? Yet I... I have merely trained for several millions of years and am already a High Level Heavenly Deity!" Qin Yu said coldly.

"High Level Heavenly Deity? Brother Qin Yu, you're a High Level Heavenly Deity?" Huangfu Liushui looked to Qin Yu with a

shocked expression.

About two thousand plus years ago, Qin Yu was merely a nobody from Yuchi City that fought against the Nine-headed Black Dragon Tan Jiu. He was someone who had merely just become a Low Level Heavenly Deity.

Qin Yu waved his hand. A small area not far away from him instantly perished.

Spatial Destruction!

The mark of High Level Heavenly Deities!

Everyone present had all become certain that Qin Yu was a High Level Heavenly Deity. There were not many that knew about that fact beforehand, it was only the three Godkings that did.

“Ou Yezi, I shall address you deferentially as a grandmaster. However, in the future, you’d best not determine a person’s level by merely the amount of time they have trained. Although I have researched artifact craftsmanship for a short period of time, when it comes to formation arrays, it would appear that you are no match against me.” Qin Yu was radiating a domineering aura from his body.

Ou Yezi’s expression changed.

Only at this moment did Ou Yezi recalled that the Qin Yu before

him was the legendary Qin Yu that was capable of setting up a formation array space.

To be able to reach a level in the formation array where one could create a formation array space, such a level was likely something that even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan cannot match against.

“What use is it that your formation array is strong? Qin Yu, do you know that artifact crafting is separated into ‘Artifact Embryo,’ ‘Tempering,’ and ‘Spirit Awakening?’” At the very most, you’ll be powerful in the ‘Spirit Awakening’ process. What about the ‘Artifact Embryo?’ “Tempering?” Ou Yezi sneered. “Even the simplest ‘Tempering’ process requires tempering agents. Are you capable of providing that? As for High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it requires Coldmist Air!”

Ou Yezi once again had the arrogance of a grandmaster.

“As for the most important ‘Artifact Embryo’ process. The method of crafting an ‘Artifact Embryo’ requires one to have experience, countless amounts of experience. One could only obtain result through countless slow accumulation of experience. A grandmaster artifact craftsman has to create an artifact crafting technique that suits him the best. In order to do that, he is required to go through countless experiments. To do that takes a very long period of time. You have only researched for such a short period of time, what sort of accomplishment could you possibly have in crafting Artifact Embryo?”

When Ou Yezi said to this point, his tone had already turned

aggressive.

“Ou Yezi, let me reply with the words you have said earlier. There are numerous theory experts in the Divine Realm, how many among them could truly craft artifacts? You can stop talking rubbish anymore. I shall craft an artifact before you to show you. How about that?” Qin Yu looked straight at Ou Yezi. From his eyes was a sense of oppression.

Ou Yezi took a deep breath.

He sneered and said. “Good. Good. Qin Yu, you are the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace. You can also be considered the number one individual in formation arrays. Today, I shall see you craft an artifact. I shall see if your craftsmanship ability is as powerful as your mouth!”

Qin Yu merely smiled indifferently. He was disinclined to argue with Ou Yezi.

Instead, he walked to the center of the artifact crafting hall.

“Qin Yu...” Seeing this scene, Huangfu Jing was unable to refrain from speaking. She also felt worried for Qin Yu. All Huangfu Jing knew was that Qin Yu had only been bestowed the golden scrolls by the Utmost East Sage Emperor two thousand plus years ago.

From Huangfu Jing’s point of view, how could Qin Yu’s craftsmanship ability possibly be able to match up against the

Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi?

If Qin Yu were to fail, then how would Ou Yezi possibly let him off that easily?

“Good!” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu suddenly spoke. Huangfu Yu smiled and surveyed everyone present. “Everyone, this time, everyone would be able to see an eye-opener and watch two expert artifact craftsman crafting artifacts in succession. This opportunity is extremely hard to come by. Everyone, enjoy yourselves.”

After the Utmost East Sage Emperor said those words, everyone grew silent.

“Humph.” Ou Yezi coldly humphed. He then also walked to the side, sat down and proceeded to quietly watch Qin Yu in the center of the artifact crafting hall.

“Your Lordship, that Qin Yu...” The old man beside Ou Yezi spoke.

Ou Yezi’s eyes slightly narrowed and started emitting a cold light. “That Qin Yu is extremely powerful in formation arrays. Thus, he is definitely going to be very good with the ‘Spirit Awakening’ process. However, I do not believe that he would be powerful in the ‘Artifact Embryo’ and ‘Tempering’ processes. Does he think that it is that easy to become a grandmaster artifact craftsman?”

That old man nodded.

Standing in the middle of the great hall, Qin Yu extended his hand. He cast away the robe on his body. Artifact crafting experts would generally have their upper body bare. That was because they feared that their clothes might get in the way of artifact crafting. If any mistake were to happen, then it was possible for their crafting to be a failure.

Qin Yu extended his hand and an Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer appeared in his hand. A black stone platform also appeared before him.

“Qin Yu, the materials are here.” Huangfu Yu said. At the same time, nearly a hundred materials flew toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu waved his sleeve. Of the nearly a hundred materials, half flew before Qin Yu. As for the other half, they turned around and flew toward the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

“Half is enough!” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

“Arrogant!” Ou Yezi coldly humphed.

Qin Yu however had a rejoiceful smile on his face. The Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos started to fill the air. It covered Qin Yu’s surroundings.

Wherever the Spatial Energy covered, it would all be in Qin Yu’s

control.

This sort of sensation of being in complete control had caused Qin Yu to be brimming with confidence.

“Hoh~~” Qin Yu extended his left hand. Black Divine Flames, White Pure Flames and traces of Void Flames erupted forward. While sticking close to the surface of the stone platform, the flames began to move. It was like they were obedient little children.

Seeing this scene, Ou Yezi’s expression instantly changed.

“What a powerful flame controlling ability.” Thought Ou Yezi in his heart.

Everyone present in the artifact crafting hall was holding their breaths as they looked.

As for Huangfu Jing, she was unable to take her eyes off Qin Yu. Qin Yu’s confident smile and his nearly perfect movements caused her heart to tremble.

“Let’s begin.” Qin Yu’s eyes were shining brightly. Holding the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer in his right hand, he smashed it downwards!

Sound of whistle was heard. When the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer smashed the materials on the stone

platform, nine whirlwinds were immediately sent forth by the hammer. Qin Yu's hammer smashing speed had suddenly increased. Countless little whirlwinds began to engulf the entire black stone platform.

The space above the black stone platform seemed to be completely distorted. All sorts of materials were vibrating within the whirlwinds. At this moment, the Black Divine Flames, White Pure Flames and the Void Flames had also joined the fun.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”

There was no other sound in the entire artifact crafting hall. The only sound was the sound of the hammer pounding on the stone platform and the sound of the whirlwind splitting apart the air. The sound of the hammer pounding on the stone platform would sometimes be so fast that it sounded like a thunderstorm and other times, it would be slow and gentle like a spring rain...

The combination of the pounding sound and the whirlwind sound had turned into nearly perfect music.

Practically everyone was enjoying this sort of music.

There was someone who wasn't enjoying it. The current Ou Yezi was extremely agitated. Beads of sweat have even appeared on his forehead. “That hammering technique, there's actually traces of Chehou Yuan's ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers.’ There's also those whirlwinds and flames, how did they match each other that well? Combined, they, they are actually even more perfect

than the ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers!’”

Ou Yezi had seen Chehou Yuan craft artifacts before.

He had never been able to forget the scene of Chehou Yuan using his ‘Tempered Thorough Thousand Hammers.’ However, when seeing Qin Yu crafting right now, it was actually even more perfect than Chehou Yuan’s.

How would he not be astonished?

“This sort of hammering technique, the coordination between space oppressing whirlwinds and the flames; this level of skillfulness, this sort of level where the compatibility seems to be made by the heavens... without hundreds of millions of years of experimentations, how could he possibly reach such a level?” Ou Yezi felt that he had begun to shiver slightly.

The amateurs would enjoy the show whereas the experts watched the skill.

Ou Yezi was capable of seeing exactly how powerful Qin Yu’s artifact craftsmanship was. However, as for the rest of the people, they were only enjoying that sort of beautiful sensation brought along by Qin Yu’s crafting.

As he hammered, Qin Yu’s muscles were shown.

Qin Yu’s pair of determined eyes that seemed to have locked on

the materials on the stone platform.

The whistling whirlwinds brushing through Qin Yu's hair.

Among all sorts of scenes, everyone remained quiet.

“Truly too wonderful.” Qin Yu had entered a wonderful state. He had also grown extremely excited. He felt extremely good as he hammered.

Under this sort of wonderful state, half a year had passed.

“Bang!”

As the final soul trembling sound slowly dissipate away, the Artifact Embryo was finally completed. This was a long and narrow battle blade. One could tell how sharp the battle blade was just by looking from afar.

Only after the Artifact Embryo was completed did everyone take a breath of relief. Everyone started to quietly chat with one another through Divine Awareness Voice Transmissions. Evidently, each and every one of them was confident in Qin Yu.

“Ou Yezi, how is Qin Yu's artifact craftsmanship?” Huangfu Yu asked via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

At this moment, Ou Yezi's expression was somewhat unsightly.

However, he still responded back through voice transmission. “Your Majesty Sage Emperor, merely by looking at his craftsmanship in the Artifact Embryo, he is indeed extremely amazing. However, the Tempering and the Spirit Awakening process have yet happen, it would not be too late for us to discuss about this when everything’s done.”

“Good, let’s wait till the end and see how good the weapon that Qin Yu created will be.” Huangfu Yu had a face filled with smiles.

“Tempering!”

Qin Yu frowned. “Shoot! In all these years, I’ve been only crafting ordinary materials. I do not know enough about the characteristics of these precious materials. Which tempering agent should I use? How long should I temper them for?”

Qin Yu’s artifact crafting technique, the ‘Nine Revolutions Void Render,’ was a technique where one used one’s sense to dispel the impurity of materials.

Although he had never touched precious materials before, Qin Yu knew that his Artifact Embryo was extremely perfect. However, what about the Tempering Process?

“I can only rely on my reaction speed.” Qin Yu clenched his teeth and waved his sleeve. A lump of Unitary Heavy Water and a lump of Golden Elemental Heavy Water floated before him.

The battle blade in his hand had directly flew into the center of the two lumps of water.

“I can only rely on my Spatial Energy’s sensing ability.” Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy was the Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos. Its sensing ability was extremely sharp.

However, regardless of how sharp it was, it still required time.

Even the slightest bit of time taken would cause the Tempering process to be inadequate. However, Qin Yu no longer had any other method. He did not have any experience working with precious materials!

Experience was extremely important to the ‘Tempering’ process.

“Chi chi~~~”

Two streams of water revolved around the battle blade. The tempering process was slowly being conducted. Using his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was able to sense that this battle blade was slowly becoming sharper, more flexible...

The state of the battle blade was increasing continuously.

“It still hasn’t reached the peak.” Qin Yu was still waiting.

However...

As if falling down from a ravine, the state of the battle blade suddenly started to decline after reaching the peak. Qin Yu's Spatial Energy immediately sensed it. In an instant, Qin Yu isolated the two streams of water.

“Although it wasn't the peak state, it's still not bad.”

This was the best that Qin Yu could accomplish when he did not have any experience working with the materials.

The Tempering process had concluded!

Only the last step remained... Spirit Awakening.

Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi had spent over three thousand years to set up an extremely complicated level six formation array. What about Qin Yu? Qin Yu was smiling. While smiling, several rays of jade green light was shot out from his fingertips.

Formation array... ‘Universe!’

“Spirit Awakening, completed!” Qin Yu's eyes shined.

The battle blade trembled. On the surface of the completely black battle blade was a trace of jade green seal mark.

Qin Yu extended his hand and the battle blade flew to his hand. The most important thing he must do now was to inspect for the special effect of this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Special effects, they determined whether a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact was powerful.

“Special effect... Devouring Soul!” When Qin Yu saw this special effect, he was immediately overjoyed.

Devouring Soul was a special effect practically unseen in High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. It was a special effect that generally only Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possessed. Only the Divine Spear Waning Snow possessed the two special effects of ‘Devouring Soul’ and ‘Body Break.’

Everyone in the artifact crafting hall was looking to Qin Yu who stood in the center. As for Ou Yezi, his current complexion was a bit pale.

“It’s done?” Ou Yezi felt bitter in his mouth.

It required him to spend several thousands of years to complete the Spirit Awakening process. However, what about Qin Yu? He merely needed several breaths of time. The gap was too great.

“Ou Yezi, have a look, what do you think about my High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact when compared to yours?” Qin Yu extended his hand. The battle blade in his hand immediately flew to Ou Yezi.

Ou Yezi's eyes shined as he looked at the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Devouring Soul?” When he discovered that the special effect was actually this, Ou Yezi was stunned.

To possess the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul,’ this battle blade was definitely comparable to third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and was even close to second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“Ou Yezi, how is the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that Qin Yu crafted compared to yours?” Huangfu Jing asked. All the rest of the people present looked to Ou Yezi. They were all waiting for his response.

Chapter 28: The New Master Of The Bewitching God Temple

“Your Lordship.” The two bodyguard leaders, the old man and the youth, both looked to Ou Yezi.

Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Ou Yezi. “As Ou Yezi is a grandmaster artifact craftsman, he ought to know about the quality of these two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, right?”

Ou Yezi had an extremely ugly expression.

It took him nearly a hundred precious materials and over three thousand years in order to craft a single High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Furthermore, what he managed to craft in the end was something that barely qualified to be a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

Yet Qin Yu, he had used only half of the materials and spent less than a year crafting it. However, the final result was a work that can be said to be a peak High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

One could tell with a single glance who was better.

Ou Yezi’s voice was extremely cold. “Qin Yu’s High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact’s quality is indeed the most top rated. I believe only Chehou Yuan would be capable of surpassing this

Heavenly Divine Artifact. This artifact crafting, I, Ou Yezi, admit my inferiority!”

He had admitted defeat!

After the disappearance of the Craftsman God, one of the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen Ou Yezi actually admitted his defeat. All the people that surrounding the artifact crafting hall had instantly gone into an uproar. Everyone had extremely brilliant expressions.

Especially the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu.

He had been vexed the entire time that his Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold did not possess any grandmaster artifact craftsman. However, how long had it only been? The formation array grandmaster that he had invited had already reached the surprising level in artifact craftsmanship.

“Qin Yu, who created the method of your artifact craftsmanship? What is it called?” Ou Yezi suddenly stared at Qin Yu. His gaze was like lightning.

Ou Yezi was unable to forget about the scene of Qin Yu crafting his artifact. The scene of the hammer striking down. The scene of the whirlwinds and flames coordinating with one another. They were all practically perfect. It was so perfect, that it was even more stunning than the scene of the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan crafting his Artifact Embryo.

“This artifact crafting technique was created by me.” Said Qin Yu in a clear voice. He had a confident light to him.

Qin Yu looked to Ou Yezi and continued. “This artifact crafting technique of mine, I have combined the ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers,’ Revolving Void Crafting’ and several tens of other artifact crafting technique. And then, through countless experiments, I finally managed to create this artifact crafting technique. I have named this crafting technique as ‘ Nine Revolutions Void Render.’”

““ Nine Revolutions Void Render?”” Ou Yezi mumbled in a low voice. It was as if he had lost his soul.

“ Nine Revolutions Void Render; nine is the extreme, nine revolutions into three...” Ou Yezi was mumbling. Seeing Ou Yezi acting like this, the other people were unable to refrain their shock.

This Ou Yezi, could it be that he was shocked so much that he went crazy?

“Ah, Tempered Through Thousand Hammers, Tempered Through Thousand Hammers...” Ou Yezi was suddenly woken up. Then, with lightning like gaze, he stared at Qin Yu. “You said earlier that you have combined ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers.’ This ‘Tempered Through Thousand Hammers’ was the consummate skill of the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. Chehou Yuan has never once taught others about his artifact crafting skill. How did you know that?”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang, Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei... and the rest of the people, had all noticed that too.

That's right. Qin Yu said that he had combined 'Tempered Through Thousand Hammers' as well as several tens of other methods and then created his own artifact crafting method through countless experiments. If Qin Yu hadn't read the 'Tempered Through Thousand Hammers,' how could he possibly be able to combine that?

Could it be...

This Qin Yu was related to the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan?

Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Ou Yezi. "Ou Yezi, it is precisely as you think. I am indeed somewhat related to Senior Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. He has given me the grace of guidance. Furthermore, he has also left the Bewitching God Temple to me!"

"Left the Bewitching God Temple for you?" Ou Yezi's eyes were opened wide like a ball.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor and the rest of them all looked at Qin Yu with shocked expressions. All the upper echelons of the Divine Realm knew of the status of the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan and that the Bewitching God Temple was the Craftsman God's headquarters.

“That’s right, I am the new master of the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu turned around and looked to Huangfu Jing. “Princess Jing, you should know Uncle Fu, right?... The housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, you all ought to know that his name is A’Fu, right?”

“A’Fu, Uncle Fu?” Huangfu Jing was startled.

“So, so this was the case.” Even the Utmost East Sage Emperor had an expression as if he had suddenly seen the light.

Puppet, they were things that those with high status were capable of buying. Puppets did not possess souls and were also capable of changing their appearances. Thus, even the Godking level experts couldn’t recognize that Uncle Fu was the A’Fu from back then.

After all, there was no method to differentiate a puppet.

Only their masters were capable of controlling them completely through ‘master acknowledgement.’

Ou Yezi looked at Qin Yu. He remained silent for some time before laughing neurotically. “New master of the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu. You are indeed the successor of the Craftsman God. I hold no grievance in my loss.”

“Qin Yu” Ou Yezi stared at Qin Yu. “You have already surpassed

the Craftsman God in the ‘Spirit Awakening’ process. In the ‘Artifact Embryo’ process, there was barely any difference between you and the Craftsman God. Only in the process of ‘Tempering’ were you a level weaker. However, it is not hard to increase one’s Tempering level. I believe that a new Craftsman God shall soon be born.”

After he finished saying that, Ou Yezi looked at the Utmost East Sage Emperor. “Your Majesty Sage Emperor, although you had invited me to craft three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts for you, it would appear now that Your Majesty Sage Emperor does not require me to remain here and disgrace myself anymore. In that case, I shall take my leave!”

Ou Yezi cupped his hand as a salute.

“Ou Yezi...” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was about to extend his hand to speak but Ou Yezi have directly turned around in a determined manner. At the same time, he said in a deep a low voice to the two guard captains behind him. “Let’s go.”

Just like that, Ou Yezi brought the two guard captains and proceeded to walk toward the entrance of the artifact crafting hall.

“Ou Yezi, you have yet to receive your reward for the acceptance of this matter yet. Please wait a moment.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor suddenly said in a loud voice.

Back then, the Utmost East Sage Emperor and Ou Yezi have agreed that the Utmost East Sage Emperor would reward him

when the artifact crafting process is done. After all, the reward was determined by the quality of the artifact that was crafted.

“I have wasted Your Majesty Sage Emperor’s materials. I do not have the face to accept a reward...” A voice sounded from afar. Ou Yezi had already disappeared with his two guard captains.

This time around, Ou Yezi had truly been greatly shocked.

He, a magnificent grandmaster artifact craftsman, before Qin Yu, was utterly defeated in the artifact crafting that he was most proud of! The current Ou Yezi, how could he possibly still have the face to receive his rewards?

A grandmaster like Ou Yezi, what they valued the most was their face, their reputation!

Inside the artifact crafting hall.

At this moment, the Three Great Godkings, the Three Great Palace Masters, including the Black Wind Palace’s Palace Master Gu Zhuang, who had also come to watch Qin Yu craft when he heard about it... All the several tens of people present were looking at Qin Yu. Their gazes contained a peculiar implication.

“Qin Yu...” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu stared at Qin Yu. “The new master of the Bewitching God Temple, that status is a bit higher than even being my Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master.”

Being stared by these several tens of people present, Qin Yu was momentarily at a loss as to what to do. Thus, he could only smile.

At an instant, the atmosphere of the entire hall seemed to have frozen.

Suddenly, a crisp and clear laughter was heard. The Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxing took a glance at Huangfu Yu. “Second brother, why are you making that sort of face? Are you planning to scare the new grandmaster artifact craftsman?” Huangfu Liuxiang looked to Qin Yu with a smile. “Qin Yu, there are a couple High Level Heavenly Deities among my disciples that does not have any High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Might it be possible for you...”

“Qin Yu.” The Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei interrupted the Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang’s speech. “I am fond of crafting artifacts. Merely, in the path of artifact craftsmanship, my level is deeply inferior to yours. Might it be possible for you to allow me to observe you as you craft artifacts? Earlier, when I watched your ‘Nine Revolutions Void Render’ artifact crafting technique, I also obtained some comprehension in my heart.”

“Enough.”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu’s expression changed. “Qin Yu is after all the Palace Master of our Mount Dazzling Gold’s Misty Mystic Palace. He must also have time to himself. Mn. Furthermore, the several elite mid squadrons of the

Misty Mystic Palace don't have enough troops. I will immediately sent forth the Imperial City's elite Heavenly Deity squadron."

Such enthusiasm. The Three Great Godkings had immediately changed their attitudes towards Qin Yu. Qin Yu felt that the Three Great Godkings even considered him as someone on the same level as them.

Grandmaster artifact craftsmen, although their strength was inferior to the Godkings, their status was not much lower than the Godkings'.

Moreover, to many people, grandmaster artifact craftsmen were people that were even more sought after!

Not only the Three Great Godkings, the other Three Great Palace Masters and the imperial clansmen of the Huangfu Clan had all become astonishingly enthusiastic toward Qin Yu.

Many of the imperial clansmen were also dreaming of being able to obtain a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

After all, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were truly too sparse.

"Qin Yu, let me see this battle blade. I want to see exactly how exceptional it is. Earlier, when that Ou Yezi saw this battle blade, he did not say a single word regarding it." Huangfu Liushui took the battle blade from Qin Yu.

After a short moment...

“Devouring Soul, this battle blade’s special effect is actually Devouring Soul!” When Huangfu Liushui carefully inspected the battle blade that Qin Yu crafted, he was completely astonished.

Earlier, when Ou Yezi inspected the battle blade, he did not inform others of the battle blade’s special effect.

Only when Huangfu Liushui received the battle blade and cried out in shock did the rest of the people know about why this battle blade was so astonishing.

“Devouring Soul?” The Three Great Godkings looked at each other. They were stunned for a moment.

To be able to craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact already qualified one to be a grandmaster artifact craftsman. However, the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that Qin Yu crafted actually possessed the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul.’ It definitely qualified it to be a top work among the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Only the ‘Waning Snow’ that the Craftsman God had crafted was able to surpass it.

Seeing the expression of gazes the Three Great Godkings and the rest of the people looked to him with, Qin Yu felt a burst of

helplessness. It would appear that he had displayed too much of his strength. However, in order for him to have a higher certainty in the groom search, Qin Yu had no choice but to reveal his strength.

A countless number of thunderbolts struck down frantically from the sky. This area of thousands of miles was practically covered with thunder and lightning. Outsiders were completely unable to get near this place at all. In the middle of this thunder and lightning region was a floating city.

This was a city of thunder and lightning. One of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm... the Northwestern Region's Thunder Punishment City.

Inside the Thunder Punishment Palace's Sage Emperor Palace. The Northwestern Sage Emperor Zhou Huo wore a purple gown. He was casually lying on his chair. With a light laugh, he said. "Ou Yezi, how come you've come back so early? Three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, shouldn't that take ten thousand years? Could it be that, Ou Yezi, your artifact crafting ability has increased?"

"Your Majesty, please don't make fun of me." At this moment, Ou Yezi was seated on the other side. He appeared to be languid and powerless. "This time around, I've lost very miserably."

"Lost very miserably? What happened?" Zhou Huo sat up straight. He looked at Ou Yezi with a confused expression.

Zhou Huo have a very good attitude toward Ou Yezi. He had

treated him like his good friend the entire time and had never oppressed him with his status of Sage Emperor.

After all, other than the missing Craftsman God, there remained only two grandmaster artifact craftsmen in the Divine Realm. And the other grandmaster was even a direct descendent from the Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City. It was impossible for him to serve another clan.

“This time when I proceeded to the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold, never would I have imagined that in there was the successor of the Craftsman God, the new master of the Bewitching God Temple.” Ou Yezi laughed at himself. “It took me over three thousand years to craft an artifact. However, that Qin Yu spent less than a year yet crafted a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact better than the one I made.”

Zhou Hou violently stood up.

“Craftsman God's successor? His craftsmanship ability was stronger than even you?” The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo had grown serious.

Ou Yezi smiled bitterly and said. “That's right. I must admit that his craftsmanship ability was stronger than mine. Although his craftsmanship ability is currently a bit weaker than the Craftsman God, I believe... it would not take long for him to become the New Craftsman God.”

“Your Majesty, I also felt that the Formation Array Flow method

has already reached its limit. This time, I want to enter seclusion training to once again research for another method to craft artifacts. In this period of time, I will be unable to craft artifacts for Your Majesty.” Ou Yezi suddenly stood up.

Formation Array Flow, it was a mistaken path for artifact crafting to begin with.

To be able to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts while walking down this mistaken path, that was truly a pinnacle one could reach. No matter how much more effort one put into it, one would still be unable to reach Craftsman God Chehou Yuan’s level.

“Good. You can go. I will make sure no one bothers you.” Zhou Hou said with extremely sincerity.

After seeing Ou Yezi walking away to train, Zhou Hou started to frown deeply. Another grandmaster artifact craftsman was born. Furthermore, Ou Yezi admitted that he was inferior. The significance of this was extremely great.

In this world, there existed no walls that didn’t leak air through. Regardless of whether it was Mount Dazzling Gold or Thunder Punishment City, news of the emergence of the new grandmaster artifact craftsman would be spread.

Soon, the various powers of the Divine Realm had all managed to learn what had happened. They also came to know one particular thing. Qin Yu’s crafting ability was something that made even Ou Yezi resigned himself to being inferior.

Right after that, the various Sage Emperors and even the Three Great Ascender Powers started to regret incessantly.

Back then, when Qin Yu managed to deploy a formation array space, they had merely dispatched Heavenly Deities to invite him. In the end, because the Utmost East Sage Emperor possessed the favorable location, he was the first to succeed in getting to Qin Yu.

If they were to have used their statuses as Sage Emperors to personally go and invite him, then Qin Yu would likely have gone to them.

However, who would've thought that Qin Yu would've become a grandmaster artifact craftsman? Furthermore... it would appear now that Qin Yu was even hopeful in becoming the New Craftsman God!

Chapter 29: Clear Words

Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City.

Soaring Cloud Mansion.

The Soaring Cloud Mansion could be considered a pretty decent mansion in Floating Snow City. It was also the prince of the Thunder Punishment City Zhou Xian's residence in Floating Snow City. Inside the quiet courtyard within the Soaring Cloud Mansion.

Snowflakes were gently falling down on top of the trees, yet Zhou Xian was frowning as he looked at the Low Level Heavenly Deity before him.

"You said that a new grandmaster artifact craftsman has emerged? Furthermore, his artifact crafting ability is even stronger than Ou Yezi's?" Zhou Xian questioned. "Furthermore, that man is that formation array grandmaster Qin Yu?"

The Low Level Heavenly Deity said respectfully. "Yes, that's right, my lord. Furthermore, it was Lord Ou Yezi who personally admitted that he was inferior."

"Qin Yu, Qin Yu..."

Zhou Xian's brows were frowned even more pronouncedly. He then waved his hand. "You can withdraw."

“Yes, my lord.” The Low Level Heavenly Deity quickly left the courtyard. Only Zhou Xian remained standing in the courtyard. The snowflakes landed on his body but he didn’t care for them in the slightest.

“Qin Yu, why must this new grandmaster artifact craftsman be named Qin Yu?” Zhou Xian felt a bit fidgety.

He hated the name ‘Qin Yu.’ That was because Zhou Xian knew that back when Li’er was in the Mortal Realm, the youth that she knew was also called Qin Yu.

“They are both called Qin Yu, could they possibly be related?” Zhou Xian immediately then laughed at himself. “I am truly neurotic. Ten thousand plus years ago, that Qin Yu was still only a Immortal cultivator in the Mortal Realm. No matter how fast his cultivation speed is, it is still impossible for him to become a Divine Realm’s grandmaster artifact craftsman.”

To Zhou Xian, an Immortal cultivator from the Mortal Realm was merely an ant. He had never once cared about them.

However, Zhou Xian had forgotten...

That in this world, there were Spatial Divine Artifacts which possessed the ability to accelerate time. When ten thousand plus years were to be accelerated by a thousand times, it would be more than ten million years.

At the time when Zhou Xian obtained this information, Jiang Lan of the Wood Mansion had also obtained this information. According to the agreement he had with Qin Yu, once Qin Yu publicized his status as the new master of the Bewitching God Temple, he would go and inform the Utmost North Sage Emperor that they could start the groom search for Li'er.

Inside the Wood Mansion.

“I reckon that Li'er is still in Little Yu's cosmic space?” Jiang Lan looked to the southeast direction. “I'll give Little Yu some time to prepare. In ten years, I'll go and inform big brother about this.”

To the experts of the Divine Realm, ten years was an extremely short amount of time.

The reason why Jiang Lan decided to do such a thing was so that Qin Yu would have more time to prepare.

Qin Yu spent about half a year and crafted another High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. The Utmost East Sage Emperor had originally requested for Ou Yezi to craft three High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Ou Yezi had only crafted one High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, thus, including the battle blade, Qin Yu had crafted two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, after this crafting session, I believe that I am still a bit inadequate in crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. This subordinate will definitely return and train a bit more.” Said Qin Yu as he handed the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact to the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

At this moment, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was in an extremely good mood.

It was extremely different when one possessed one's own grandmaster artifact craftsman. Back then, that Ou Yezi had sought for an extremely high asking price to craft artifacts. However, what about Qin Yu? He did not ask for anything at all. Merely, as a token of appreciation, the Utmost East Sage Emperor gave Qin Yu some materials.

“Qin Yu, go ahead and train. If there is anything that you need, feel free to tell me. I will definitely try my best to obtain them for you.” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu as he laughed heartily.

“Thank you, Your Majesty Sage Emperor.” Said Qin Yu as he slightly bowed.

Qin Yu clearly felt that when he encountered the Three Great Godkings now, they no longer displayed an air of arrogance. Instead, they had become extremely amiable towards him.

As for, towards other people, the Three Great Godkings still possessed their usual haughtiness.

“I reckon that Li’er has been anxiously waiting.” Qin Yu felt a bit bad. As he had been outside for over three thousand years, Li’er must’ve been training for several tens of millions of years inside his Cosmos.

Qin Yu rushed back to the Misty Mystic Palace. After telling others to not allow anyone to disturb him, he entered his Cosmos.

New Cosmos. On the New Purple Mystic Star.

On the continuous mountain range of the East Hazy Mountain. Standing on a little mountain top was a white clothed woman. It was precisely Li’er who had stopped her training.

“Big brother Qin Yu, when will you be coming back?” Li’er had a slightly worried expression.

Li’er suddenly felt that someone had hugged her tightly from behind. Li’er was startled. However, from that familiar aura, she knew who it was that had arrived.

“Li’er.” That voice she had waited for a long time once again sounded next to her ears.

“Big brother Qin Yu.” Li’er turned around and looked at Qin Yu with a pleasantly surprised expression. “You’ve finally come back. That’s truly, truly great.”

“Why are you outside and not training in the artifact crafting hall?” Qin Yu asked. From Qin Yu’s point of view, if Li’er were to immerse herself in training, time would pass by very quickly.

Li’er looked to Qin Yu. She slightly bulged her mouth and shook her head like a spoiled child. “No. Time passes too slowly in the artifact crafting hall. Ten thousand years in the artifact crafting hall would only be a single year outside. Thus, I’ve come out to wait for you. Sure enough, I’ve only waited for a short moment and you’ve already returned.”

Hearing these words, Qin Yu was moved.

Short moment?

Qin Yu was the master of this cosmos. While Qin Yu was crafting, he had already noticed that Li’er had left the artifact crafting hall and was awaiting him on the East Hazy Mountain’s mountaintop.

However, because he was crafting, he could not be distracted.

Thus, he had restrained himself all the way till now. Merely, Qin Yu became even more moved from Li’er being so understanding of others. He also loved her even more because of that. “Li’er, I have already publicized that I am the new master of the Bewitching God Temple to the world.”

“Publicized?” Li’er had a pleasantly surprised expression.

Li'er knew very well in her heart that once Qin Yu publicized his identity as the new master of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Lan would go and tell her Imperial Father to formally publicize the matter of her groom search.

“Big brother Qin Yu, are, are you going to Floating Snow City to participate in the groom search?” Li'er asked once again.

To participate in the groom search would be extremely difficult.

Had Qin Yu not had the identities of ‘grandmaster artifact craftsman’ and ‘new master of the Bewitching God Temple,’ then he would not have much hope of obtaining Li'er's hand in marriage. However now, Qin Yu possessed sufficient strength to compete against the other four people.

“Rest assured, no matter what, I will not allow anyone to snatch you away from me.” Qin Yu hugged Li'er even more tightly and enjoyed that warm sensation.

Qin Yu had merely stayed a single day in his Cosmos.

The second day.

“Li'er, I will immediately go and inform the Utmost East Sage Emperor about this matter. I believe that he will not oppose to this. After that, I will directly set off for Floating Snow City!” Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Li'er.

Li'er displayed a smile of happiness. Softly, she nodded her head.

“Big brother Qin Yu, the Utmost East Sage Emperor really won't oppose it?” Li'er was slightly worried.

“He won't, unless he wants to force me to leave the Mount Dazzling Gold.” Qin Yu's voice was a bit cold.

For Li'er, Qin Yu was prepared to discard everything. Regardless of who it were, they would not be able to obstruct him and Li'er. Although Qin Yu had a favorable impression of the Utmost East Sage Emperor, when the Utmost East Sage Emperor invited him, he had done so through viewing his strength in high regards.

If he were to refuse Qin Yu, then Qin Yu would simply choose to leave determinedly.

Qin Yu returned to the Misty Mystic Palace.

“Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong, the two of you prepare yourselves. I am planning to go out. The two of you can follow me.” Said Qin Yu directly.

Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu looked at each other. They were both confused.

“Master, where are you planning to go?”

“Your Lordship, you are leaving?” Two adorable girls walked over from the side. These two girls were Hong Yu and Lu Shui who had passed their Divine Tribulations.

Wu Lan and them had already passed their Divine Tribulations.

“To... the Utmost North Floating Snow City!” Said Qin Yu with a clear-cut tone.

Uncle Fu’s eyes instantly started to shine. Uncle Fu was someone who knew a lot about Qin Yu. Thus, he naturally knew what Qin Yu planned to do going to the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City. Uncle Fu immediately said. “Master, I will go and prepare right away.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded. He then left the Misty Mystic Palace and started to proceed for the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace.

In the back garden of the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s Palace.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, his Empress Xu Yan and their daughter Huangfu Jing, were currently chatting together. Huangfu Yu and Xu Yan both had faces filled with smiles.

“Little Jing, what’s there for you to be embarrassed about? That Qin Yu is indeed very outstanding. I also know that you have a favorable impression of him. In that case, I, your Imperial Father, shall go and tell him for you. What do you think?” Said Huangfu Yu with a gentle chuckle.

Huangfu Jing and the Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master Qin Yu possessed a very good relationship with each other; this was something that practically everyone in Dazzling Gold City knew.

Furthermore, Huangfu Ling, Huangfu Liehuo, Huangfu Liushui and many others had frequently mentioned this to the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

Although Qin Yu of the past was extremely outstanding, it was still unlikely for the Utmost East Sage Emperor to take the initiative to sent forth his daughter. However, the current Qin Yu had already greatly satisfied the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

A grandmaster artifact craftsman. Furthermore, he was someone that could potentially become the new Craftsman God.

This grandmaster artifact craftsman was not a direct descendent of the Huangfu Clan.

Thus, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu urgently wanted to use the method of marriage to lock this grandmaster artifact craftsman to Mount Dazzling Gold.

“Imperial Father, if you were to speak so directly, wouldn't that just be making things embarrassing for me?” Huangfu Jing was a bit humiliated and angry.

Could a woman be able to take the initiative on such matters?

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu and his wife Xu Yan glanced at each other. The two of them both started to laugh out loud. Huangfu Jing's face had instantly grown red. It was as if she were about to drip blood.

“Little Jing, you can rest assured. Your Imperial Father knows very well about how to speak properly. I would definitely not make things difficult for you.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu laughed out loud. “You are also a daughter of me, the Utmost East Sage Emperor. You are also a High Level Heavenly Deity. You are able to match Qin Yu.”

“Little Jing.” Xu Yan also smiled and said. “Do you think what we plan to do would be good?”

Huangfu Jing's face was already red. She moved her mouth. “Everything shall be determined by my parents.” Her voice was very low. However, the Utmost East Sage Emperor and his wife heard it very clearly. This had also lead to two of them to start smiling.

In the Divine Realm, couples with the same level of status and an affinity with each other were extremely rare. The Utmost East Sage Emperor was happy that his daughter would have such a husband. At the same time, he was happy that Qin Yu would become even more intimate with their Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold.

“Your Majesty.”

Suddenly, a guard from outside had run in. He walked to a distance not far from the Utmost East Sage Emperor, bowed and said. “Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master, Lord Qin Yu, is outside and is seeking Your Majesty’s attendance for an important matter.”

“Haha, we were just speaking about him and here he comes. Little Jing, perhaps I do not even have to mention it and he’ll be the one to instead.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu was happy to his heart’s content. He then said to the guard. “Quickly, go and let Qin Yu in.”

“Yes.”

That guard rapidly left.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu and his wife Xu Yan were filled with smiles as they looked to Huangfu Jing. Huangfu Jing took a deep breath. She calmed herself a bit. However, her face was still a bit red.

The sounds of footsteps were heard.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor, his wife and Huangfu Jing all looked over to the distant. They saw Qin Yu, who wore a black gown, walking towards them following the little pathway.

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, Your Highness the Queen, Princess

Jing.” Said Qin Yu with a slight bow.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu and Xu Yan both smiled and nodded to Qin Yu. Only Huangfu Jing was still in a state of accelerated heartbeat and had a slightly red face.

“Qin Yu, didn’t you just return back to your place a day ago? What sort of important matter do you have on your mind?” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor with a smile on his face. “If there is something that you need, there is no need to restrain yourself from speaking.”

Hearing the Utmost East Sage Emperor saying those words, Qin Yu also felt a bit more relaxed.

Right after, Qin Yu proceeded to speak his purpose in coming. “Your Majesty Sage Emperor, I have been at the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold for pretty long. I have a matter that I have yet to tell you of.”

“Oh, you have another secret?” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu still looked at Qin Yu with a smile. “Other than the secret regarding the Bewitching God Temple, I truly want to know what other secrets you might have.”

Hearing the words ‘secret,’ even Huangfu Jing was unable to refrain herself from pricking up her ears to carefully listen.

Qin Yu smiled embarrassedly. “It’s nothing great. A long time

ago, when I was still very weak, I was acquainted with the Utmost North Region's Floating Snow City's princess, Jiang Li... Only later did I find out about the Utmost North Sage Emperor's public groom search. The participants of the groom search, the majority of them possess exceptional strength and status. Back then, I had planned to reach some achievement in the matter of artifact crafting before proceeding to the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City."

"And now, I could be considered as having some achievement in the artifact crafting path. I have prepared to set off for the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City to participate in that public groom search. I hope that Your Majesty Sage Emperor would not hinder me." Qin Yu said all that in a single breath. After he finished saying those words, he proceeded to look at the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

In Qin Yu's heart, this was merely a process. As long as the Utmost East Sage Emperor was not dumb, he would not make things difficult for Qin Yu.

However...

After hearing Qin Yu's words, Huangfu Jing's expression had instantly turned deathly pale. Huangfu Jing's mother, Xu Yan, also started to frown.

As for the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, the smile that he once had was completely gone. He had a gloomy and quiet expression like that of water. "Qin Yu, are you truly planning to participate in that Jiang Li's public groom search?"

Chapter 30: Knot Of The Heart

Qin Yu immediately noticed the change in the expressions of the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu and them. However, Qin Yu had also anticipated that the Utmost East Sage Emperor might not be very happy about his request.

Merely, this matter of participating in the groom search was something that he must do.

“Your Majesty, I have hidden this matter within my heart the entire time. At the same time, this matter was also the reason why I have been striving my hardest to train and research the artifact craftsmanship.” Qin Yu said solemnly.

As one cultivated for a long period of time, practically all cultivators would have a goal in their heart.

Upon hearing this, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu also knew that Qin Yu’s goal was actually Jiang Li. He knew that it would be impossible for him to persuade Qin Yu. No matter what, Qin Yu was a grandmaster artifact craftsman, someone who was in very high demand in the Divine Realm. If he were to be too excessive toward Qin Yu, then it would be possible for Qin Yu to leave Mount Dazzling Gold.

Huangfu Yu would naturally not do such a thing.

Huangfu Yu’s expression returned to normal. He spoke words of

persuasion. “Qin Yu, if you truly want to do that, then there is nothing that I can do to stop you. Merely, I want to remind you that those people who are participating in the groom search, many of them possess a very large influence in the Divine Realm. Even if you were to participate, it will still be extremely difficult.”

The goal that he had been striving for all these years, how could he possibly give up from mere difficulties?

“Thank you, Your Majesty Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu smiled and bowed. He then said no more.

Earlier, when Huangfu Yu said those words, he had clearly stated that he would not stop Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, didn’t you tell me before that you didn’t know that Jiang Li?” A sharp and clear voice sounded. Qin Yu turned around to look. It was Huangfu Jing who had a very pale complexion.

Seeing Huangfu Jing, Qin Yu’s first reaction was... a headache!

In Qin Yu’s heart, Huangfu Jing was an extremely great girl. Merely, Qin Yu did not have the slightest feeling for her. Ever since he had Li’er in his heart, the other girls were all unable to move his heart in the slightest.

“Princess Jing, back then my strength is still very weak. Even if I said that, it would be for naught. I also do not wish to disgrace myself. Thus, I ended up telling a lie. I hope that princess will not

take offense to it.” Qin Yu said sincerely.

Qin Yu truly hoped that Huangfu jing would not be angry because of this. Otherwise, he would feel guilty too.

Huangfu Jing laughed desolately a couple times. “Back then, when you asked me the matters regarding Jiang Li, I had suspected that you were related to her. So it truly was the case.”

“Little Jing!”

An awe-imposing low shout was heard. The person who spoke was the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu. Huangfu Yu have turned completely serious as he looked to Huangfu Jing. “Little Jing, Qin Yu is our Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. Who he likes, who he wants to pursue, although I am the Sage Emperor, it is still not something that I can force upon him.”

“Imperial Father, I know.” Huangfu Jing slightly nodded.

Qin Yu was worried. At the same time, he started to examine Huangfu Jing. He took a slight breath of relief. “Fortunately, this Huangfu Jing’s state of mind did not change greatly.”

“Qin Yu, if there is anything that you need my help in that Floating Snow City’s groom search, feel free to tell me.” Said the Utmost East Sage Emperor to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu felt at ease.

Not only did the Utmost East Sage Emperor not obstruct him, he instead wanted to help him. This naturally caused Qin Yu to have an even more favorable impression of the Utmost East Sage Emperor.

Huangfu Jing's eyes shined. She raised her head and looked to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, is it possible for you to go to my place before you leave? I would like to have a chat with you."

"Little Jing." Huangfu Yu seemed to become a bit angry.

Huangfu Jing displayed a smile to the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu. "Imperial Father, rest assure. I am merely planning to have a chat with Qin Yu. I definitely have no other intention."

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Yu nodded.

No matter what, Huangfu Jing was still a High Level Heavenly Deity. With the high level of her soul, her ability to bear the shock would not be that low either.

"Qin Yu, are you willing to come to my place?" Huangfu Jing displayed a smile to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu felt a bit numb.

However, what could he possibly do?

Qin Yu said modestly. “Princess Jing, I am of course extremely willing.” Qin Yu had an expression that could still be considered as calm and undisturbed.

Huangfu Jing lightly nodded. She then turned around and bowed to the Utmost East Sage Emperor. “Imperial Father, Imperial Mother, your child shall take her leave first.” After she said that, Huangfu Jing turned to leave. When she was leaving, she took a glance at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu clasped his hands and said. “Your Majesty Sage Emperor, Your Highness Empress, I will also be taking my leave.”

“Good. You two can go.” Said Huangfu Yu with a smile.

Just like that, Qin Yu followed behind Huangfu Jing and left with her. As for the Utmost East Sage Emperor and his wife, they looked to Qin Yu and Huangfu Jing leave. Only after the two of them left did they began to discuss.

“Your Majesty, Little Jing, she...” Xu Yan was a bit worried.

She understood very well why the Utmost East Sage Emperor did what he did earlier. After all, Qin Yu was not someone who they could command as they wanted. A grandmaster artifact craftsman, he was someone that all the major powers of the Divine Realm wanted.

Huangfu Yu slightly smiled and said in a calm and collected manner. “Xu Yan, you can rest assured. For one, Little Jing has a very tenacious mentality. She would not do anything stupid just for such a thing like this. Secondly, it is not certain that Qin Yu would be able to succeed just because he decided to participate in the groom search.”

Xu Yan also immediately recalled of all the Divine Realm’s outstanding talents that were participating in the groom search. She then also nodded.

Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan, Kui Yinhou and Zhou Xian, was any among them who was easy to handle? Even if Qin Yu was a grandmaster artifact craftsman, he could only be considered as being at around the same level as those four. There was only twenty percent chance of him being able to win in the groom search.

“When that Qin Yu fails the groom search, then perhaps he’ll end up with Jing’er.” Said Huangfu Yu while smiling.

Xu Yan slightly nodded. She sighed lowly and said. “We can only hope for Qin Yu to fail.”

Imperial City. Huangfu Jing’s mansion house.

The day gradually darkened. The Dark Curtain of Night from the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City have covered the entire Divine Realm. Under the night sky, under the vague lights of lanterns, Qin Yu and Huangfu Jing sat next to each other one a

stone bench.

Behind them was a curved willow tree. The numerous branches of the willow tree were below blown by the air and moving beside the two.

Qin Yu was silent. He didn't know what to say for the time matter. He took a glance at Huangfu Jing beside him. Huangfu Jing's hair was being blown by the wind. It was moving back and forth before Qin Yu's eyes.

Qin Yu suddenly felt that this Huangfu Jing was a bit pitiful.

“Qin Yu, your cultivation speed is truly fast.” Huangfu Jing was the first to speak.

“Eh, it's not bad.” Qin Yu's response appeared to be a bit clumsy.

Only then did Huangfu Jing took a low sigh. “Only now did I found out that you've trained that hard was actually all for little sister Jiang Li. That's right, little sister Jiang Li is indeed a very good person. Anyone who has been in contact with her would usually end up liking her.”

“That's right, Li'er is a very good person.” Qin Yu was unable to help himself from thinking about Li'er.

Once he thought of Li'er, Qin Yu displayed a peaceful smile. Huangfu Jing took a glance at Qin Yu and saw the expression on

his face. She smiled bitterly.

“Qin Yu, say, why is it that when a person likes another person, it was so hard for them to pin down the reason why they like the other person? After being in the Divine Realm for this many years, I simply do not find any of the other men fancy. However, after being in contact with you for a bit longer, I felt that you’re attracting me. Why is that? Even I myself do not understand why.” Huangfu Jing said those words slowly as if she was talking about someone else. She did not consider that Qin Yu was beside her at all.

Qin Yu was startled.

The smile on his face had instantly disappeared.

“What is this Huangfu Jing talking about?” Qin Yu felt a burst of headache. He looked to Huangfu Jing beside him.

Merely, Qin Yu already have decided in his heart. Thus, he could only calm his mood. He then said. “Princess Jing, regarding that, I too am not very certain.”

“Then what about you and little sister Jiang Li?” Huangfu Jing hurriedly asked. At the same time, she looked to Qin Yu.

Upon mentioning Jiang Li, Qin Yu once again started smiling. “How should I say this? Princess Jing, ever since my infancy till adulthood, I have been always working hard on training myself

and fighting others. I have even grew to become fond of that sort of feeling of challenging myself.”

“However...” Qin Yu’s gaze have turned misty. “When I was together with Li’er, I felt that my heart was extremely peaceful. It was as if a lonely boat have returned back to shore. In the Mortal Realm, I have knew Li’er for several tens of years. There was nothing world-shaking that happened between us either. We also did not have any unforgettable separation of life and death. All we had was the peaceful care and concern that we had for each other.”

“A single expression from the eyes, a single smile; we were able to sense the thinking of the other person was thinking through merely those.” Qin Yu have a very natural smile on his face.

Huangfu Jing calmly listened to Qin Yu as she looked to Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu’s smile is truly gentle. Merely, that smile is toward little sister Jiang Li.” Thought Huangfu Jing in her heart.

“When she was playing chess, I would watch her from the side. When I am chatting with others, she would be bringing tea or fruits to us... those days, I always remember them.”

Qin Yu closed his eyes.

The depths of Qin Yu’s heart was actually extremely tired. Only when he was together with Li’er would he be capable of loosening himself.

Being immersed in his memories completely, Qin Yu only managed to wake back up after some time. Only at this moment did Qin Yu recall that he was chatting with Huangfu Jing.

“Ah, I’m sorry.” Qin Yu looked to Huangfu Jing.

Huangfu Jing’s expression had also turned peaceful. She was watching Qin Yu and waiting for him to open his eyes the entire time. She then smiled to Qin Yu. “You do not have to say sorry. Hearing what you have said, I can already tell the feelings that you two have for each other.”

Huangfu Jing smiled at herself and said. “Qin Yu, I hope you do not find it funny but I have never once talked about the matters of men and women before. Regarding that, I am completely oblivious. All I had was that confused sensation. However, after hearing what you said, I came to know that... a woman’s happiness ought to be having a man that cherishes her and cares about every single aspect of her. I truly envy little sister Jiang Li. Merely... you already have her.”

Huangfu Jing deeply exhaled. She then stood up and smiled to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, there are a lot of people pursuing little sister Jiang Li. All I can do is to offer my best wishes to you.”

Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart.

He was able to sense that although Huangfu Jing might still be tangled about this matter in her heart, her state was a lot better

than the time when she was in the Utmost East Sage Emperor's Palace.

“Thank you.” Qin Yu said solemnly.

Soon after, Qin Yu left Huangfu Jing's mansion.

Qin Yu did not say anything more. This was the only choice that he could select. He only had Jiang Li in his heart. He cannot forcibly make himself have feelings for a girl merely because the girl had feelings for him.

Sometimes, one must be heartless.

Inside the main hall of the Misty Mystic Palace.

Qin Yu glanced at the two people behind him. While smiling, he commanded. “Let's go!”

“Yes, master.”

Qiuzhong Fu and Uncle Fu replied respectfully. This time around, Qin Yu did not bring with him many people. On the surface, it was only Qiuzhong Fu and Uncle Fu. However, he had also already placed the hundred plus Heavenly Deity servants of his into his New Cosmos' Purple Mystic Star's Misty Mountain Villa.

“Li’er, I am setting off for the Floating Snow City.” Said Qin Yu with Heart Voice Transmission.

The New Cosmos was created by Qin Yu. With a single intention, Qin Yu was capable of making his voice sound in Li’er’s ears.

“Mn.” Li’er’s slightly excited voice also sounded in Qin Yu’s heart.

Qin Yu, Qiuzhong Fu and Uncle Fu left the Misty Mystic Palace like this. They then left the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and reached the Conveying Array. After that, they entered through the Conveying Array and arrived at the location underneath the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City.

Chapter 31: Entering The Floating Snow City

Right after Qin Yu, Uncle Fu and Qiuzhong Fu walked out of the Conveying Array, they felt burst of chilling sensation on their faces.

When they raised their heads to look, all they saw was a great amount of snow that covered everything. Qiuzhong Fu who stood behind Qin Yu said. “The area surrounding the Floating Snow City snows year round. It is extremely fantastic.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded. His gaze was locked onto that enormous floating city in the sky.

The snowflakes were fluttering about. However, that enormous city was still extremely glamorous. That completely black colored city walls as well as that enormous size of the city gave off an extremely oppressive sensation.

“Floating Snow City, this is the Floating Snow City.” Qin Yu looked to the Floating Snow City and said in a low voice.

This was the first time that Qin Yu saw the Floating Snow City. Uncle Fu said. “Master, let’s fly over to the entrance of the Floating Snow City first.”

“Good, let’s go.” Qin Yu directly spread out his Spatial Domain

and brought Uncle Fu flying with him. Qiuzhong Fu followed behind them. Soon, Qin Yu arrived at the gate of the Floating Snow City.

There was a hundred meter circumference platform outside of the gate. Qin Yu and them landed on this platform.

“Who are you all? This is the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City. Unless you have duties here, you are not allowed to enter.” That high spirited voice sounded from the city gates.

What an attitude.

Qin Yu smiled as he looked to the city gates. There are two Heavenly Deity guards at the city gates and numerous other standing on the city walls.

Qiuzhong Fu immediately stepped forward and said in a cold voice. “My Lord is the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold’s Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. You, quickly go and report that.”

Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master?

Those two Heavenly Deities glanced at each other. A Palace Master from Mount Dazzling Gold possessed even more revered a status than ordinary High Level Heavenly Deities. The attitude of these two Heavenly Deities immediately changed. They smiled to Qiuzhong Fu. “Please wait a moment, I will promptly go and report

that.”

Without an invitation letter, regardless of how powerful one was, one would still have to await for the city guards to report back.

In merely a couple breaths worth of time, a person flew down from the city wall with a lightning-like speed. It was a handsome youth wearing a silver battle armor. This handsome youth managed to determine with a single glance that Qin Yu was the leader of the three.

“This one is a mid squadron captain of the city guards. Zhou Jianfei pays his respects to Palace Master Qin Yu.” That handsome youth smiled humbly to Qin Yu and said.

“You know me?” Qin Yu was a bit surprised. He remembered that he had not announced his name yet.

That Zhou Jianfei slightly smiled and said. “Anyone in the Divine Realm that is slightly more informed knows of Palace Master Qin Yu’s great name and that Palace Master Qin Yu is the new grandmaster artifact craftsman. In terms of strength, Palace Master Qin Yu is even a tier above Grandmaster Ou Yezi.”

Upon hearing what this Zhou Jianfei said, Qin Yu managed to make a lot of connections in his heart.

Only how long had it been since he crafted the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts? Never had he expected that even a mid

squadron captain from the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City knew of him. It would appear that this matter had spread extremely fast and wide.

“Palace Master Qin Yu, is the reason for your coming in this time around in regards to princess's groom search?” Said that Zhou Jianfei with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu looked to Zhou Jianfei with a shocked expression.

“Palace Master Qin Yu need not be shocked. In these years, of the outstanding talents that have come to our Floating Snow City, the vast majority of them have come for our princess.” Zhou Jianfei continued.

Qin Yu lightly nodded his head. He directly said. “That's right. I have come precisely to participate in that groom search.”

Zhou Jianfei displayed a cheerful expression. He said. “Palace Master Qin Yu's status is very high. Furthermore, you are also the new grandmaster artifact craftsman. In the entire Divine Realm, there are not many outstanding talents that can match up against Palace Master Qin Yu. This matter of groom search, I believe Palace Master Qin Yu is extremely hopeful. Ah, let me dispatch someone to relay this matter to the Imperial City first.”

Zhou Jianfei immediately waved his hand and summoned a person.

“My lord.” That Heavenly Deity soldier bowed as he waited for the order.

“The grandmaster artifact craftsman from the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold, Palace Master Qin Yu, has come precisely to participate in the princess’s groom search. You are to promptly report this matter to the Imperial City.” Zhou Jianfei shouted.

“Yes, my lord.” That Heavenly Deity soldier, upon hearing the words ‘Palace Master’ and ‘grandmaster artifact craftsman,’ immediately started feeling a burst of quiver. He took a peek at Qin Yu and then proceeded to rapidly rush toward the Imperial City.

Had it been an ordinary person coming to participate in the groom search, then Zhou Jianfei would’ve just casually arrange a residence for them. It was impossible for them to be announced to the Imperial City. Only for the true bigshots, the news of their arrival would immediately be reported back to the Imperial City and the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

“Palace Master Qin Yu, please follow me to the guard’s mansion to rest first. In a short moment, His Majesty Sage Emperor will definitely prepare arrangements for Palace Master Qin Yu.” That Zhou Fei said polite and modestly to Qin Yu.

“In that case, I will trouble Brother Zhou.” Qin Yu lightly smiled to Zhou Jianfei.

Qin Yu had a very good impression of this Zhou Jianfei.

The news of Qin Yu's arrival at the Floating Snow City was passed through numerous people. In the end, it was the Utmost North Sage Emperor's attendant that personally hurried to the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan's resting place to report this matter to him.

Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace. At the shore of a pond at the eastern region of the palace.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan was currently leisurely fishing. A beautiful woman wearing a light blue gauze dress walked over to Jiang Fan rapidly. Without turning his head back, Jiang Fan said. "Yu Shang, what's the matter?"

"Your Majesty, earlier, a news was sent from the city gates. It said that the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold's Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master, that is, the new grandmaster artifact craftsman, Qin Yu, has arrived at our city." Yu Shang said respectfully.

Jiang Fan immediately stood up. He turned around and looked to Yu Shang. He had a cheerful expression in his eyes. "Are you talking about that Qin Yu whose artifact craftsmanship was a tier higher than even Ou Yezi?"

"That is correct, Your Majesty." Yu Shang said respectfully.

"Quickly, you are to personally bring people to receive him. As for where to arrange him, mn, arrange him to live in the Floating

Cloud Mansion! That's right, Floating Cloud Mansion!" Jiang Fan promptly said.

The Floating Cloud Mansion was a relatively well known mansion in the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. The Floating Snow City was also a place without grandmaster artifact craftsman. Sometimes, Jiang Fan would also be vexed because of the matter of Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

To befriend a grandmaster artifact craftsman, that was an extremely important matter.

"Your Majesty, the news sent from the city gates said that Qin Yu had come this time in order to participate in princess's groom search!" Yu Shang added.

Jiang Fan was slightly startled.

"Groom search?" At this moment, Jiang Lan didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

He was both happy and distressed. He was happy that even Qin Yu, a grandmaster artifact craftsman, have come to participate in the groom search. He was distressed because... he has still yet to determine the date for the groom search.

"Oh second brother, you're always so protective of Li'er. How do you want me to face the people of the world?" Jiang Fan also have no way to deal with Jiang Lan. For the matter of the groom search,

Jiang Lan had already said that he would even fight his brother with his life on the line. What then could Jiang Fan possibly do?

His second brother's strength was definitely not inferior to him.

Furthermore, even if the groom search was to be cancelled, he still could not fight a battle of life and death against his brother.

However, Qin Yu, the new grandmaster artifact craftsman who was hopeful of becoming the New Craftsman God, coming to participate in the groom search had still brought Jiang Fan immense happiness.

“Yu Shang, you are to prepare the matter of Qin Yu's residence at the Floating Cloud Mansion. Remember, if that Qin Yu has any request, make sure to satisfy them to the best of your ability.” Jiang Fan entrusted the task to Yu Shang.

“Yes, Your Majesty.” Yu Shang said respectfully.

“Good, you can go.” Jiang Fan waved his hand to dismiss Yu Shang. However, at this moment, he started frowning. He was thinking. “Now that even this suddenly emerged Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu has come, it would appear that the process of the groom search will be a bit more complicated.”

Jiang Fan had a slight smile on his face.

“Trying to obtain my daughter, how could it possibly be okay if

each and every one of them doesn't demonstrate their sincerity?" Jiang Fan became even more clear about the plan for the groom search.

"That future father-in-law of mine is truly cordial in his treatment toward me." Qin Yu looked at the elegant mansion before him. Having walked the Floating Snow City, this Floating Cloud Mansion before him was definitely one of the top ten mansions in the Floating Snow City.

He then looked to the team of maids beside him.

"Palace Master Qin Yu, these maids were all arranged by His Majesty. They would be attend to Palace Master Qin Yu's everyday needs. If Palace Master Qin Yu has any requests, please feel free to instruct them. They will transmit the information back into the Imperial City. We would definitely do our best to satisfy your requests." Said Yu Shang while smiling.

Qin Yu slightly bowed. "Thank you Utmost North Sage Emperor and thank you young lady Wu Shang."

"In that case, Palace Master Qin Yu, I shall take my leave."

After seeing Wu Shang leave, Qin Yu said to Qiuzhong Fu. "Qiuzhong, set up the arrangements for these maids. I have some matter to chat with Uncle Fu about."

"Yes, master." Qiuzhong Fu directly proceeded to walk toward

those maids.

As for Qin Yu, he entered into the Floating Cloud Mansion with Uncle Fu. After walking for some time, Qin Yu picked a garden in the mansion. Within that garden was a pavilion building.

After entering into the garden.

“Uncle Fu, we have arrived at the Floating Snow City. What do you think I should do now?” Qin Yu asked for Uncle Fu’s suggestion.

Uncle Fu smiled an honest and considerate smile. “Master, there is not much use for you to ask me about this matter. The person who you should truly be asking is Lord Jiang Lan.”

“Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu was slightly startled. He then smiled as if he had suddenly understood something.

That’s right.

Uncle Lan was definitely going to be the one who was most familiar with all the various powers and their relations in the Floating Snow City. Asking Uncle Lan, Uncle Lan would definitely give the most suited suggestion.

“Little Yu.”

A familiar voice sounded from nearby. Qin Yu turned his head around to look. He was pleasantly surprised. “Uncle Lan?”

The person who have arrived was precisely Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan wore a dark golden colored gown. He was walking over while smiling. “I had originally thought that it would still take some time for you to come over. I had planned to have the Utmost North Sage Emperor officially start the groom search in ten years. Never had I anticipated that you would’ve come already.”

“Thank you Uncle Lan. I had been thinking about this matter the entire time. Thus, I naturally would want to come as soon as possible.” Qin Yu answered.

“In that case, you should quickly send Li’er out. To officially start the groom search, we cannot be lacking Li’er.” Jiang Lan scolded Qin Yu while smiling. Qin Yu suddenly came to realize that and immediately have an intention to send Li’er out.

Jiang Li appeared out of thin air beside Qin Yu.

“Big brother Qin Yu.” Pleasantly surprised, Li’er said.

The first person Li’er saw was Qin Yu. After that, she saw Uncle Lan. She promptly said to Uncle Lan. “Uncle Lan, you’ve come?”

“Of course I have to come. When I go to tell your Imperial Father that the groom search could begin, you obviously have to come

with me. With you telling him about it yourself, then it will be right and proper.” Said Jiang Lan with a light smile.

Li’er slightly nodded.

“Little Yu, then I’ll be leaving with Li’er.” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu.

“Please wait a moment.” Qin Yu promptly said.

“Little Yu, is there something else?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with confusion. Qin Yu immediately said the matter in his heart. “Uncle Lan, is there anything that I should do after having arrived here? I should at least make good connections with some of the people of the Floating Snow City, right?”

The current Qin Yu knew nothing about the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City.

Jiang Lan immediately started smiling.

“Little Yu, you are overthinking. All you need to do is to remain in the Floating Snow City.” Said Uncle Lan with a smile.

“Remain in the Floating Snow City?” Qin Yu was unable to understand it.

Jiang Lan nodded and said with certainty. “That’s right, you

merely need to remain in the Floating Cloud Mansion. There Is no need for you to go out at all. Just wait... the news of your arrival in the Floating Snow City would soon spread through the entire Floating Snow City. At that time, there are certainly going to be a lot of people coming to pay you a visit. The amount of people that wanted to befriend a grandmaster artifact craftsman is extremely numerous.”

“Ha, right...” Qin Yu started laughing.

The person on the spot is baffled whereas the onlooker sees things clearly! As the matter concerned the marriage between Qin Yu and Li'er, Qin Yu's had become unable to think calmly. He had actually forgotten that he was a grandmaster artifact craftsman.

To the experts of the Divine Realm, Heavenly Divine Artifacts were extremely important.

Even if a High Level Heavenly Deity possessed a good Heavenly Divine Artifact, he would still inevitably have friends or relatives. For the friends and relatives, he would still have to become intimate with Qin Yu.

“You merely need to receive those people well.” Jiang Lan said while smiling. “Well then, since you've already arrived at the Floating Snow City, in a couple days, I will go see the Utmost North Sage Emperor with Li'er and inform him to prepare the public groom search.”

“Okay. I've prepared everything already.” Qin Yu nodded and

said with certainty.

After that, Qin Yu watched Jiang Lan and Li'er leaving.

The following days was exactly how Uncle Lan had predicted. As Qin Yu, a grandmaster artifact craftsman, had arrived to the Floating Snow City, it had led to many people coming to pay a visit to the Floating Cloud Mansion. The amount of people Qin Yu came to know became more and more numerous.

Of the people that arrived, as long as they had the slightest amount of status and position in the Floating Snow City, Qin Yu would treat them welcomingly.

Inside the guest room of the Floating Cloud Mansion.

“Master, the prince of the Thunder Punishment City, Zhou Xian, is outside and seeking for your appearance.” Said Uncle Fu to Qin Yu respectfully. This had caused Qin Yu to be slightly startled.

“What did you say? Who was the person outside?” Qin Yu asked.

“The prince of the Thunder Punishment City, Zhou Xian!” Uncle Fu said it again.

Qin Yu involuntarily began to remember the scene from back then. Back then, Zhou Xian destroyed the space with a single wave of his hand. That city from the Mortal Realm was completely destroyed. Even that cute little child that was eating a sugar-coated

hawthorn had lost his life.

“I understand the Heavens more than you!” The words left from Zhou Xian to Qin Yu was something that Qin Yu still remembered.

Qin Yu still remembered clearly the expression in the eyes of that cute little child before he died.

“Zhou Xian, was it?” Qin Yu’s eyes slightly narrowed. The corner of his mouth then started to rise slightly. “Uncle Fu, you can let that Zhou Xian in. I will properly receive this prince from the Thunder Punishment City.”

Chapter 32: Meeting

Zhou Xian was carefully inspecting the mansion before him. He had no choice but to admit that this Floating Cloud Mansion was indeed better than his Soaring Cloud Mansion. Regardless of whether it was the size of the mansion or the appearance of the mansion, they were all a tier higher than his.

“Don’t tell me that in my uncle’s eyes, I am inferior to this Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu?” Zhou Xian felt a bit of resentment in his heart. The residences of the various participants of the groom search were all arranged by the Imperial City.

Those with lower status, some of the people in charge within the Imperial City would be able to determine their residences.

As for Zhou Xian, Duanmu Yu, Qin Yu and other people of high status, they were all given mansion houses determined personally by the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan. Qin Yu’s mansion was a bit better than Zhou Xian’s mansion. From this, one could tell that the Utmost North Sage Emperor treated Qin Yu a bit better than Zhou Xian.

“Lord Zhou Xian, My Lord is at the guest room. Please follow me.” A beautiful looking Heavenly Deity maid arranged by the Utmost North Sage Emperor to Qin Yu said to Zhou Xian.

Only then did Zhou Xian wake back up. He slightly nodded to the maid.

With two Heavenly Deity servants following behind him, Zhou Xian followed behind the maid. They proceeded toward the guest room of the Floating Cloud Mansion. When they reached the entrance door of the guest room.

“I’m sorry but those two servants will have to wait outside.” An indifferent voice sounded.

Zhou Xian turned his head around to look. The person who spoke was Qiuzhong Fu who stood beside the entrance. Zhou Xian commanded. “The two of you stay out here. Do not come in.” As he said that, he proceeded to enter into the guest room.

There were only two people in the guest room.

One person was a puppet. Zhou Xian immediately understood that the old man before him ought to be the legendary housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu. As for that Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu...

Zhou Xian’s gaze was cast toward that black gowned youngster who had his back facing him.

“Brother Qin Yu, right? I am Zhou Xian of the Thunder Punishment City!” Zhou Xian displayed a friendly smile on his face.

At this moment, the youngster who had his back facing Zhou

Xian the entire time turned around. He had a profound smile on his face. He looked to Zhou Xian. “Brother Zhou Xian, I am very happy to see you!”

Zhou Xian’s pupils suddenly shrunk. He started shaking.

Zhou Xian had only heard about the renowned Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu. He too doesn’t know at all how this Qin Yu looked. However, at the moment when he saw Qin Yu, he was astonished....

Back then, the ordinary immortal cultivator from the Mortal Realm who possessed a pretty decent relationship with Jiang Li was also called Qin Yu.

His appearance; it was exactly the same as the ‘Qin Yu’ before him!

There were numerous people in the Mortal Realm. It was not strange for there to be people with the same names. However, what about their appearance? No matter how much of a coincidence it was, it couldn’t have been coincident enough for both the name and appearance to be the same.

“This Qin Yu, could he possibly be the same Qin Yu from the Mortal Realm?” This question came into Zhou Xian’s mind.

However, Zhou Xian didn’t dare to directly ask Qin Yu. After all, his relationship with that Qin Yu from the Mortal Realm was

especially bad. Thus, his only option was to try to obtain the answers through innuendos.

“Brother Zhou Xian, you have come to my place, so why is it that you’re remaining silent?” Qin Yu said with a smile on his face. He then waved and pointed to a chair to the side. “Brother Zhou Xian, let’s sit down first. We can chat while we drink tea. What do you think?”

Zhou Xian who was thinking about how to obtain Qin Yu’s real identity had been woken up by Qin Yu’s words. “Oh. Yes. Yes.” The current Zhou Xian no longer possessed the free and unconstrained personality that he had before.

Qin Yu also didn’t say much. He merely lightly smiled and then went to sit down.

Zhou Xian also sat down. At this moment, Zhou Xian had already calmed himself. He continued to display a friendly smile toward Qin Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, although I have been in the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City, I still managed to hear your great name. The new grandmaster artifact craftsman, the new master of the Bewitching God Temple, you truly are extraordinary. I was even thinking about why Brother Qin Yu would be at the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold? If Brother Qin Yu had been at our Thunder Punishment City, then wouldn’t that be great? If that was the case, then I would’ve been able to frequently drink and chat merrily with Brother Qin Yu.”

“It’s a pity indeed. However, I have already grew accustomed to Mount Dazzling Gold.” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

Upon seeing Zhou Xian, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from recalling that scene from back then.

That domineering figure.

Those pitiful mortals that died in desperation through the shattered space. That little child who wanted to eat the sugar-coated hawthorn. That scene was something that Qin Yu could never forget.

In addition to that, Qin Yu was also unable to forget the domineering words left by Zhou Xian... “Qin Yu, the Heaven possesses the Heavenly Laws. You, a mere mortal, how could you possibly know anything about the Heavenly Laws? Killing others? Even if I killed all the people in this continent, the Heavens would still not punish me one bit. Haha... Qin Yu, remember this. I understand the Heavens better than you do!”

Although Qin Yu was recalling those memories, he still displayed a slight smile on his face.

“Brother Zhou Xian, what might be the reason for your coming to my place this time around?” Qin Yu looked to Zhou Xian.

The smiles on Zhou Xian’s face started to bloom completely. “Haha, Brother Qin Yu, I have merely come in order to meet the legendary grandmaster artifact craftsman in order to satisfy my curiosity. Ah, Brother Qin Yu, speaking honestly, you look like a old friend of mine. His name is also called Qin Yu.” As Zhou Xian

said these words, his eyes were flickering with lightning.

“Old friend?” Qin Yu lifted his brows.

Was this Zhou Xian unable to bear it anymore?

“Zhou Xian, you also looked like an old friend of mine. His name is also Zhou Xian.” Qin Yu also looked to Zhou Xian. They were looking face to face with one another.

Zhou Xian’s expression changed.

At this moment, he had determined that the Qin Yu before him was the same Qin Yu as the Qin Yu from the Mortal Realm.

“Haha. What a coincidence. Merely, I think that old friend of mine, his cultivation strength definitely wouldn’t be able to match Brother Qin Yu’s. There was no need to mention about him being able to reach the grandmaster level in the artifact craftsmanship.” Zhou Xian laughed and said.

Although Zhou Xian had determined that the Qin Yu before him was the same Qin Yu as the Qin Yu from the Mortal Realm.

Merely, Zhou Xian didn’t wish to become hostile right away. Thus, he could only act like he didn’t know Qin Yu.

“Ah. But that old friend of mine called Zhou Xian, his strength

was extremely valiant. He had even told me that he understood the Heavens better than me.” Qin Yu said while beaming with smiles.

Provocation.

Absolute provocation.

The smile on Zhou Xian’s face had become a bit stiff. He then resumed his smile and said. “Oh? Is that really the case? Brother Qin Yu is also a High Level Heavenly Deity. Furthermore, brother Qin Yu is extremely astonishing in the artifact craftsmanship path. There are very few people that understand the Heavens better than you.” Against Qin Yu’s provocation, Zhou Xian instead gave Qin Yu some flattery.

“Ah.” Zhou Xian suddenly stood up. He then said to Qin Yu helplessly. “Brother Qin Yu, I am truly sorry. I actually have forgotten that I still have an important matter. I shall be taking my leave first. If I have time in the future, I would definitely come and pay Brother Qin Yu a visit again.”

Qin Yu also stood up. “Brother Zhou Xian, godspeed. Please forgive me for not sending you off.”

Zhou Xian bowed a refined and courteous bow while smiling. He then turned around and started walking toward the entrance. However, at the moment when Zhou Xian reached the entrance, he suddenly stopped. He turned around and looked to Qin Yu. While smiling, he asked. “Brother Qin Yu, you’ve come this time around for my cousin?”

“That’s right. Brother Zhou Xian ought to know of my determination.” Qin Yu’s gaze was cast directly on Zhou Xian.

“My own determination is also no weaker than Brother Qin Yu’s. In that case, we’ll have to see what each other can do during the time of the groom search. Farewell.” Zhou Xian smiled as he walked out of the guest hall. Bringing his two Heavenly Deity servants, he left.

Qin Yu watched Zhou Xian and his servants leaving. The smile on his face completely disappeared. What replaced it was merely a cold and quiet expression.

“Master?” Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly frowned. “Back then, when I encountered this Zhou Xian in the Mortal Realm, I had thought of him as extremely domineering and arrogant. However, it would appear now that this Zhou Xian is not someone that easy to handle.”

Soaring Cloud Mansion.

“Scram.”

An extremely cold voice sounded from the main hall. Several Heavenly Deity servants promptly left in fear. At this moment, only Zhou Xian was in the main hall.

The current Zhou Xian no longer possessed the refined and courteous appearance from when he was in Qin Yu's place. His face had turned malevolent. The pupils of his eyes were violently flickering like lighting.

“Qin Yu, it has been less than twenty thousand years. Never would I expect for that little ant to be capable of reaching his current level.” Zhou Xian had both of his hands on the table. The veins in his hands were completely bulging. His ten fingers were like ancient tree roots as they firmly gripped onto the table top.

“I truly regret not directly killing you back then, Qin Yu!”

Zhou Xian snorted twice.

“Bang!”

Under the fingers that became even more forceful, the table constructed from Divine Realm's ancient wood was instantly turned into fine powder.

Zhou Xian was in deep regret. Back then, in his eyes, Qin Yu who had yet to even reach the Heavenly Immortal level was practically an ant. He was so weak that he was inferior to even the ants of the Divine Realm.

However, Zhou Xian truly never had expected that....

In a short period of less than twenty thousand years.

Twenty thousand years, it was an extremely short period of time to the experts of the Divine Realm. In this short period of time, the nobody from the Mortal Realm that he had trampled upon had actually become a big shot within the Divine Realm.

The Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold's Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master. The new grandmaster artifact craftsman.

In terms of status, Qin Yu was definitely not inferior to him, the prince of the Thunder Punishment City.

In terms of the level of welcome he received, a grandmaster artifact craftsman was definitely welcomed by all the major powers. Regardless of which major power it was, they would all not become hostile against a grandmaster artifact craftsman.

“It's not even twenty thousand years!” Zhou Xian felt immense regret.

In merely the blink of an eye, a nobody from the Mortal Realm had become a revered grandmaster artifact craftsman!

“This Qin Yu, he will definitely be using his all to contest for my cousin against me. However, my cousin will definitely be mine in the end. Regardless of who it is, they can forget about snatching her away from me.”

Zhou Xian's eyes began to narrow. The lightning flickering in his eyes became even stronger.

“Godking, I have waited so long for it...”

Jiang Li, to many people, she was the opportunity for one to reach the Godking level.

The following days, Qin Yu spent his days extremely comfortably. Numerous people from the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City had built a friendly relationship with Qin Yu.

Under the shine of the Light of Daytime, Qin Yu was lying on a chair in the garden and enjoying the warmth from the Light of Daytime.

“The status of a grandmaster artifact craftsman is truly useful. Had I not been a grandmaster artifact craftsman, then although the identity of Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master might be useful in Mount Dazzling Gold, who would actually care about that in Floating Snow City?”

Qin Yu picked up an exquisite and transparent wine cup from the small table beside his chair. He raised his head and drank a cup of wine.

“However, with the identity of the grandmaster artifact craftsman, I am not required to go and search for those people

myself. Instead, they would come and try to befriend me themselves. Strength, it truly is the source of everything.” Qin Yu became felt even more strongly about the importance of strength.

Grandmaster artifact craftsman, that too was an aspect of strength.

At this moment, a beautiful Heavenly Deity maid walked over to Qin Yu. She respectfully said. “My Lord, Princess Jiang Yan is requesting attendance.”

“Princess Jiang Yan?” Qin Yu was startled.

“Quick, quickly let her in. Just bring her directly over here.” Said Qin Yu directly. He didn’t like to receive actual friends in the extremely formal guest room because it would be too uncomfortable.

“Yes, My Lord.”

That beautiful Heavenly Deity maid immediately sent the order. After merely a moment, Qin Yu saw two familiar figures. At this moment, Jiang Yan walked over with Granny Yin Hua.

Qin Yu’s current eyesight was much better.

He was able to instantly tell Granny Yin Hua’s strength – High Level Heavenly Deity!

“It seemed that Jiang Yan had been training hard after returning to the Divine Realm. She actually reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity level.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

At the same time, Qin Yu stood up and said while smiling. “Little Sister Yan’er, long time no see.”

Jiang Yan was as adorable as during the time back in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Jiang Yan took a glance at Qin Yu, her nose slightly wrinkled, she humped lovably and then said. “Big Brother Qin Yu you have come to the Divine Realm for so long but didn’t even come to visit me once. Truly...”

“Didn’t I come now?” Qin Yu said while smiling.

Jiang Yan immediately started laughing. “Haha, I’m just joking with you. But, Big Brother Qin Yu, you are truly amazing. When I heard about your renowned name, I didn’t even dare to imagine that you were the same Qin Yu from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Only when I saw you just now did I manage to be completely certain!”

Jiang Yan pulled her hand back and started counting with her fingers. “The new master of the Bewitching God Temple, grandmaster artifact craftsman, and earlier, granny had told me that you’ve already reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level. Eh... This, is truly too shocking.” Jiang Yan displayed an expression of ‘being shocked immensely.’

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Every single time Qin Yu met Li'er's younger sister Jiang Yan, he would always been in a good mood. This Jiang Yan was truly an adorable girl.

“Palace Master Qin Yu.” Granny Yin Hua smiled as she slightly bowed.

“Granny, long time no see.” Qin Yu also bowed and said. After chatting with Li'er for so long, Qin Yu knew that Granny Yin Hua was the person who took care of Li'er and her sister. Granny Yin Hua loved the two of them extremely dearly.

“It cannot be considered as being a long time. Merely, Palace Master Qin Yu, your progress, even if this old woman were to see it with her own eyes, she would still find it very unbelievable.” Granny Yin Hua gasped in admiration.

Although Granny Yin Hua was a High Level Heavenly Deity, in terms of status in the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City, she was inferior to the Palace Masters.

And what about Qin Yu?

Not only was he the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace, he was also the new grandmaster artifact craftsman. Merely in terms of status, Qin Yu was much higher than Granny Yin Hua.

A mere nobody from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was now someone with a status higher than even her. Granny Yin Hua had no choice but to gasp in admiration on how great the change of reality was.

“Master.” Uncle Fu suddenly walked over from afar.

“Uncle Fu, is there something?” Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Uncle Fu. Uncle Fu was holding a dark golden colored scroll. “Earlier, the Utmost North Sage Emperor ordered his people to send over the invitation letter. It was the invitation letter regarding the participation of the groom search.”

“He had already sent out the invitation letters? Could it be that the groom search is about to begin?” Jiang Yan said in shock.

A ray of light shined through Qin Yu’s eyes.

“Has it finally started?” Qin Yu mumbled in his heart.

Chapter 33: The Date Of The Groom Search

On the date of the groom search, the year round snow of the Floating Snow City actually stopped. A beautiful rainbow streaked across the sky of the Floating Snow City. It was extremely dazzling.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, that was the location of the groom search. One by one, people entered into the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace.

“The Utmost North Sage Emperor has spent quite a bit of his effort just for this groom search.” Qin Yu said to Uncle Fu. He looked to the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace afar. There were over ten times the amount of guards there.

“The Utmost North Sage Emperor had long since announced the groom search. However, the date of the groom search has been delayed all the way till today. Thus, he naturally would have to put some effort into the groom search.” Uncle Fu laughed and said.

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

With Uncle Fu following him, Qin Yu walked all the way till the gates of the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace. However, when he reached the gates, he was blocked by the guards there.

Only after the guard saw the invitation letter than Qin Yu had did

he said to him respectfully. “Lord Qin Yu, your servant is not allowed entrance.”

“Oh?”

Qin Yu slightly frowned.

“Master, I’ll be outside.” Uncle Fu immediately bowed and said. Qin Yu could only nod. He then entered into the main palace of the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace.

The main palace hall of the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace possessed a vast blue roof. The four black pillars caused the entire palace hall to seem a lot more dignified.

In the hall were numerous beautiful Heavenly Deity maids in a light green dresses. Like butterflies, they were walking back and forth bringing over numerous plates of food. Numerous little rectangular jade tables were placed around the palace hall in picturesque disorder.

Right after Qin Yu walked in, a beautiful Heavenly Deity maid immediately said to him. “Lord Qin Yu, your seat is over here. Please follow me.” After that, she led Qin Yu toward a seat.

The seats beside the little rectangular jade tables were very peculiar.

“Brother Qin Yu.” Right after Qin Yu sat down in a cross-legged

position, he heard someone calling him. He turned his head around to look. It was Zhou Xian who was smiling all over.

Qin Yu had arrived rather late. There were many people here already.

“Brother Zhou, you have arrived truly early.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. At the same time he said that, Qin Yu also looked to the surroundings. Qin Yu recognized majority of the people that had shown up in the palace hall.

There were thirteen seats located at the upper platform of the hall.

Below the platform were several tens of seats. Qin Yu sat on one of these seats. Qin Yu’s seat was located to Zhou Xian’s left.

“Brother Qin Yu, to my right is Brother Duanmu. Do you know him?” Zhou Xian smiled as he pointed to the person beside him.

Brother Duanmu? Could it be Duanmu Yu?

Qin Yu looked to the person Zhou Xian pointed to. It was an extremely handsome man. His long silver hair that reached his shoulders gave off a sad and beautiful feeling. His pair of bright stars-like eyes possessed a melancholy sensation.

Duanmu Yu also heard the conversation between Qin Yu and Zhou Xian. He took looked over and gave Qin Yu a friendly smile.

“Brother Qin Yu, I am Duanmu Yu. Although I have recently heard of Brother Qin Yu arriving at the Floating Snow City, I have not had the time to go and pay Brother Qin Yu a visit. I wish Brother Qin Yu will forgive me.”

“Brother Duanmu, it should be I who should’ve gone to visit you instead.” Qin Yu said modestly.

Qin Yu must admit that Duanmu Yu who looked to be cold and lonely; his poignant and melancholic aura was extremely stunning. However, when Duanmu Yu smiled, he gave off an extremely warm sensation.

“Truly a person who would rarely cause others to feel malice toward him.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

Duanmu Yu was known as someone nearly perfect. Even Uncle Lan praised him highly. There was reason behind that.

“Hello, everyone.” Suddenly, a voice sounded beside Qin Yu and them. Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and Duanmu Yu all looked to the source of the voice. The person who spoke was a red haired handsome youngster.

After this red haired handsome youngster greeted Qin Yu and them, he walked to Qin Yu’s side and sat down in a cross-legged position.

“Brother Qin Yu, this is the legendary genius youngster of the

Divine Realm, Shentu Fan. He has not trained for a long time but has already reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level. Merely, he's an excessively shy person. It was extremely rare for him to greet us." Duanmu Yu said with a smile. His pair of melancholic eyes currently contained a warm smiling expression as he looked to Shentu Fan.

Qin Yu looked to Shentu Fan beside him.

Under the gaze of the couple people. Shentu Fan's handsome face actually grew slightly red.

"He truly is a bit shy." Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. He also spoke to greet Shentu Fan. "Brother Shentu, I am Qin Yu."

Shentu Fan, with his slightly reddened face, nodded to Qin Yu. "I am Shentu Fan." After he finished saying those words, he became silent again. He lowered his head and looked to the fine liquor and delicious foods placed on the little rectangular jade table before him.

"Haha, Brother Duanmu, Brother Zhou Xian, Brother Qin Yu and Little Brother Shentu; never had I expected that you're all here already. And here I happened to be the last person to arrive." A clear and bright loud laughter echoed.

A youngster with a robust figure but a relatively handsome appearance walked over.

“Brother Kuiyin.” Zhou Xian was the first to smile and greet.

[TL: Sorry guys, just found out dude's name is Kuiyin Hou and not Kui Yinhou. :\]

The person who arrived was one of the Three Great Palace Masters of the Floating Snow City, Kuihou Palace's Palace Master Kuiyin Hou. Although he appeared to be a youngster, he had cultivated for an exceedingly long time. Over six quadrillion years ago, Kuiyin Hou was already a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Merely, to reach the Godking level from the High Level Heavenly Deity level was truly too hard.

Even after so long he was still a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Qin Yu also greeted Kuiyin Hou. Not long after Qin Yu arrived at the Floating Snow City, Kuiyin Hou had already paid him a visit. After their short meeting, Qin Yu felt that Kuiyin Hou was an extremely open and honest person.

“Those people ought to also be participants in the groom search, right?” Qin Yu looked to the other group of people in the palace hall seated before other tables at the same row as Qin Yu and them and said while smiling.

Kuiyin Hou nodded and said. “That's right. All of those people are also participants. There are many people in the Floating Snow City who became participants in the groom search. Merely, a lot of

them have already resigned themselves as being completely hopeless and left. All those that remained here are people who believe that they still have the hopes to becoming the groom or... those who hold a sense of luck in their heart.”

“Humph, this groom search is something that’s absolutely impartial. These people still retain the hope of luck, they are truly dreaming.” Zhou Xian sneered.

The people at the same row as Qin Yu and them seemed to have heard their conversation. They frowned and looked over. However, all of these people were enduring their anger.

“Everyone possesses the right to pursue their dreams. Even if they were to fail, at the very least they have tried. Thus, they would also not regret.” Duanmu Yu lightly smiled and said.

His words have caused those group of people’s expressions to be slightly better.

Zhou Xian merely coldly humped.

Suddenly...

“His Majesty Sage Emperor has arrive!’ A loud and clear voice resounded through the entire palace hall. Immediately, Qin Yu and everyone else stood up. Qin Yu looked over to the entrance of the palace hall.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan and his wife Chunyu Rou walked over while holding hands. Beside them was Li'er who wore a gorgeous red dress.

“Li'er.” Qin Yu's eyes shined.

After Jiang Li walked into the palace hall, she glanced to the surroundings. When her gaze landed on Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian, Shentu Fan and them, she stopped for a moment. She then followed her Imperial Father and walked up the platform.

Behind the Utmost North Sage Emperor, his wife and Jiang Li was Uncle Lan and a handsome youth.

“That youth was walking alongside Uncle Lan, he is most likely the third Godking of the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City... Heaven's Heart Godking, Jiang Xing.” Qin Yu determined the identity of the person.

There were a total of thirteen little rectangular jade tables on the higher platform of the palace hall.

The Utmost Sage Emperor and his wife sat in the most center table. Li'er sat together with Uncle Lan. As for Jiang Xing, he sat on the other side. At this moment, only three tables were seated. There were still ten tables empty.

“Ten empty tables? Could it be...” Qin Yu was startled.

“It would seem that this time around, the other Seven Great Sage Emperors and the people from Mount Blood Demon, Dual Domain Island and the Asura Sea would also be here.” Kuiyin Hou laughed in a low voice and said.

Qin Yu was confused.

Asura Sea, Dual Domain Island and Mount Blood Demon were powers that belonged to ascenders. They ought to be hostile against the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Yet, they’re actually also showing up today?

“The Southwest Sage Emperor from the Jade Ripple Lake has arrived...” Another voice echoed throughout the palace hall.

Qin Yu and everyone else remained standing. A beautiful dame wearing a smile on her face walked into the palace hall as if she was floating in the air. Behind her were two youths, a male and a female.

This beautiful dame had a head full of ocean blue colored long hair. The blue colored long hair made the beautiful dame extremely attractive.

“The Southwest Sage Emperor is actually a female.” Qin Yu slightly startled.

The Southwest Sage Emperor smiled and nodded to the Utmost North Sage Emperor. She then sat down on a table beside Jiang

Lan. The two youngsters behind her also sat down cross-legged behind her.

“The Utmost South Sage Emperor from the Light Lens City has arrive...”

A scholarly middle aged man wearing a white emperor’s gown walked into the palace hall. There were also two youngsters following behind him.

“The Utmost West Sage Emperor from Mount Blazing Flame has arrived...”

“The Northwest Sage Emperor from the Thunder Punishment City has arrived...”

One by one, Sage Emperors entered into the palace hall. It was as if they had already planned this. Qin Yu and the rest of the participants in the palace hall were all standing respectfully and waiting for them.

“The Utmost East Sage Emperor from Mount Dazzling Gold has arrived...”

After this voice, the Eight Great Sage Emperors had all gathered.

When the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu entered into the palace hall, he immediately saw Qin Yu and even slightly smiled to Qin Yu. Qin Yu could merely smile back at him.

Behind Huangfu Yu was his two daughters, Huangfu Jing and Huangfu Ling.

When the Eight Great Sage Emperors were all seated, everyone in the palace hall started to quietly discuss with one another.

“The Eight Great Sage Emperors have all been seated. However, there are still three tables empty. Truly never had I anticipated that the other three powers have also come this time.” Zhou Xian gasped in a low voice.

Qin Yu also lightly nodded.

Duanmu Yu said softly. “Ever since Unfettered Exalted Celestial became the third Exalted Celestial, the ascenders powers have completely consolidated their strength. In these past six quadrillion years, regardless of how much our Eight Great Sacred Lands fought against Mount Blood Demon, Dual Domain Island and the Asura Sea, we would also not fight till the death against them. Although the lower ranks were fighting each other, the Godkings were still very friendly with each other.”

After hearing that, Qin Yu also understood it.

Regardless of how bitter the fighting between those underneath were, the Godkings at the top were still extremely friendly with each other.

“Merely, I am truly looking forward to who the representative of the Asura Sea might be.” A flash of dazzling light shined past Duanmu Yu’s eyes.

“Representative of the Asura Sea?” Qin Yu was slightly confused. Why would Duanmu Yu be looking forward to who the representative of the Asura Sea might be?

The sky youngster Shentu Fan who had been silent the entire time also spoke. “I am also looking forward to it. I truly hope that the Asura Godking will personally come.”

“The Asura Godking, he is the publicly accepted number one Godking of the Divine Realm.” Zhou Xian said in a low voice. His eyes were flickering with lightning.

Hearing Zhou Xian’s words, Qin Yu was shocked.

The publicly accepted number one Godking?

Qin Yu had also heard before that the leader of the Asura Sea, Asura Godking, was extremely powerful. However, only now did he hear from Zhou Xian that the Asura Godking was the ‘publicly accepted number one Godking.’

“Is the Asura Godking truly that powerful?” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

However, merely by looking at the expressions from Duanmu Yu,

Shentu Fan, Zhou Xian and the rest, he already received his answer.

“Floating Mist Godking from the Dual Domain Island has arrived...”

Qin Yu’s gaze was immediately shifted toward the entrance. The representative from one of the Three Great Ascenders Powers, the Dual Domain Island, has arrived.

Floating Mist Godking was an extremely beautiful long haired and white gowned woman. When the Floating Misty Godking walked in, there were two beautiful maids following behind her.

“Blood Demon Monarch from Mount Blood Demon has arrived...”

Once this sentence landed, all the quiet discussions in the palace hall have stopped. Everyone looked to the entrance of the palace hall. Qin Yu was also startled.

Blood Demon Monarch, he was a Godking that became famous through slaughter. His savageness was something that everyone in the Divine Realm knew about.

“Ah?” Qin Yu was amazed as he looked to the person who walked in from the palace hall entrance.

A pretty and flirtatious looking red gowned woman calmly

walked into the palace hall. Behind the red gowned woman were two handsome and bright looking youngsters. The Blood Demon Monarch's lips were scarlet red. She was emitting an extremely fiery amount of sex appeal. She cast her gaze at the people in the palace hall and then slightly smiled.

“The Blood Demon Monarch is a woman?” Qin Yu was surprised.

“The Asura Godking should be arriving soon.” Duanmu Yu said quietly.

Qin Yu also calmed his mood down. He continued to look to the entrance of the palace hall. Exactly how would the legendary publicly acknowledged number one Godking, the leader of the Asura Sea, Asura Godking look like?

“Asura Godking from the Asura Sea has arrived...”

The entire palace hall have immediately grew silent. Even all the Godkings sitting above on the platform also grew silent. Even the sound of breathing disappeared.

A scholarly youth wearing a moon-white gown walked in while smiling. If one were to talk about what's special about him, then it would be his tied up red hair.

“This is the Asura Godking?” Qin Yu was amazed.

After the scholarly youth with the moon-white gown walked in,

two youngsters, a male and a female, also followed behind him. The two of them were both wearing a golden gown.

After the male youngster walked in, he cast his gaze to the surrounding. After it landed on Qin Yu, he grinned to Qin Yu.

“Fei Fei?”

Qin Yu was startled. He then burst into ecstasy.

Chapter 34: Three Presents

“Brother Luo, I am very happy for you to come here personally.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor stood up and said to the Asura Godking while smiling.

The Blood Demon Monarch smiled charmingly. “A while ago, I had gone to the Asura Sea to find Brother Luo and the people from the Asura Sea used the reason of Brother Luo instructing your newest disciple to hinder me. Never would I have expected that Brother Luo would be free today.”

The tone of complaint within the Blood Demon Monarch’s words was something that practically everyone in the palace hall managed to sense.

The Asura Godking smiled indifferently. “Yu Cha, I was indeed instructing my disciple.”

“Is that disciple of yours present today?” The Blood Demon Monarch Yu Cha continued to ask. At this moment, the Asura Godking had walked to his own seat and sat down. He then said. “He’s here. He’s behind me.” As he said that, he looked to Hou Fei behind him.

Immediately, everyone in the palace hall looked to Hou Fei.

“Fei Fei has become the disciple of the Asura Godking?” Qin Yu felt a burst of happiness.

Hou Fei and Qin Yu exchanged glances. Neither said anything. The two brothers knew what the other was thinking with merely a single glance. Furthermore, it was also inconvenient for the two of them to chat with each other in the palace hall right now. Both Qin Yu and Hou Fei had decided to leave the palace hall first before chatting with each other about the times they haven't seen each other.

“Junior Hou Fei pays his respects to the various Godkings.” Said Hou Fei courteously.

“Haha...” A loud and candid laughter was heard. Mount Blazing Flame's Utmost West Sage Emperor spoke. “Brother Luo doesn't like to take in disciples, this is something that we all know about. Brother Luo, how come you took on this disciple this time? Could it be that this lad called ‘Hou Fei’ has something special to him?”

Asura Godking laughed indifferently. “Today is the date on which the Utmost North Sage Emperor would help his daughter determine her groom. There is no need for everyone to chat about this disciple of mine.”

Although the Asura Godking tone of speech sounded extremely friendly, but the Eight Great Sage Emperors that knew him very well already know that he was already a bit unhappy.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors and the representatives from the Three Great Ascender Powers had all been seated.

“Everyone.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan stood up. With a smile on his face, he said. “Today is the date of my daughter’s public groom search. These past few years, there were numerous people who wanted to participate in the groom search. However, after a foundational screening, only eighteen elites of the Divine Realm remain.”

As the Utmost Sage Emperor said that, he pointed to the row where Qin Yu sat in.

The row had a total of eighteen people. Kuiyin Hou, Shentu Fan, Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and Duanmu Yu were seated in the first row. Behind them were numerous other rows of people.

The Godkings above all nodded and smiled to the eighteen candidates below.

Many of the people below were related to the Godkings above. Not only Qin Yu and them, for the other thirteen candidates to be able to pass a foundational screening, each and every one of them also possessed a high status. Even the weakest among them possessed the status of a prince.

“Brother Jiang, there’s a total of eighteen candidates here. That precious daughter of yours most definitely cannot be married to eighteen individuals. There must be an impartial screening method, otherwise, none of us would be able to accept it.” Thunder Punishment City’s Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo said with a chuckle.

“I am in agreement with what Brother Zhou had said. Of these eighteen people, seventeen of them would be eliminated. The method of elimination must allow all of us to be convinced.” Light Lens City’s Utmost South Sage Emperor also voiced his opinion.

Right away, on the platform above, the Eight Great Sage Emperors, Blood Demon Monarch, Floating Mist Godking and them all started to discuss about this matter while smiling and laughing. The atmosphere was extremely friendly. As for the people below, they were all listening to the conversations between these Godkings.

“Everyone, please rest assured.” Jiang Fan’s smiling face had turned somewhat red. “I naturally possess a fair and impartial method of screening. Actually, each and every one of these eighteen elites are extremely outstanding. I would hate to eliminate any single one of them. Haha... merely, my daughter could only have a single husband.”

Jiang Fan smiled as he looked to Jiang Li beside him.

Numerous people below looked to Jiang Li, the main character in this groom search.

“As for the specific screening method, I’ll have my wife inform everyone about it. Of course, this method would definitely please everyone.” Said Jiang Fan with a light smile. He then sat down.

Jiang Fan’s wife, Chunyu Rou stood up.

Qin Yu, Zhou Xian, Shentu Fan, Kuiyin Hou... and the others all looked to Chunyu Rou. They all wanted to hear what exactly the method of screening was.

“Everyone.” Chunyu Rou had an extremely amiable expression. “I wish that my son-in-law must be sincere and heartfelt toward my daughter. He must care for my daughter and must be diligent and attentive toward her. Furthermore, he must possess sufficient strength and status to match her. Everyone, do you believe what I said to be correct?”

All the people underneath nodded. At this moment, they seemed to have a mutual understanding and did not say anything to disturb Chunyu Rou.

Chunyu Rou continued. “With what I have said earlier in mind, sincerity, heartfelt, concern, diligent, attentive, sufficient strength and position, my husband and I have worked out a method of screening.”

Chunyu Rou extended three fingers.

“Three presents, three chosen candidates!”

All the people below were startled. Immediately after, they all began to guess as to what the screening method that Chunyu Rou spoke of was.

Qin Yu was also guessing. “Three presents, three chosen

candidates? Are we to present gifts in order to determine the three selections?”

The people below were thinking about the same thing as Qin Yu.

“Let me explain the screening method in details.” Chunyu Rou smiled and said. “In order to determine who among you eighteen is the most sincere and heartfelt toward our daughter, we have determined the method to select the first slot. The eighteen of you are to take out a present that represent your sincerity and heartfeltness.”

“Sincerity? Heartfeltness? How could you judge that by merely looking at a single gift?” Floating Mist Godking said softly.

The numerous people below also nodded in their heart.

Although treasures are separated into different levels of preciousness, but how could one determine who was the most sincere and heartfelt? If two people with different status took out the same treasure, then their treasures would be the same, but could one say that the two people were equally sincere?

Jiang Fan stood up. He smiled and said. “Everyone, please do not feel anxious. I will naturally explain in details. I will definitely allow everyone to feel that our selection method is fair.”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

As the other Seven Great Sage Emperors and the three representatives from the Ascenders Powers were also present, Jiang Fan would definitely make himself out to be a fool.

Chunyu Rou continued. “Whoever’s present was determined to be the most sincere, the most heartfelt, then... he shall become the first chosen one.”

Jiang Fan also spoke. “As for who determine which present is the most sincere and heartfelt, it would be the Thirteen Godkings, including me, that is present here today. What do everyone think about this?”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

The Thirteen Godkings present here, other than the three from the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City, the other ten were all from different powers. With how revered their status was, there would definitely be no need to be anxious with them being the judges.

The people below have no objection to this at all.

“The second present determines the second chosen person. This present determines everyone’s diligence and attentiveness. This present doesn’t need to be precious. It merely need to be novel, wondrous and possessing various other aspects. Once again, the thirteen Godkings would be the judge of the present. The candidate who presented the most diligent and attentive gift shall be the second chosen person.”

Chunyu Rou continued. “As for the third treasure, it emphasizes the candidate’s strength and status! This treasure, the selection for this would be based on preciousness! Whoever present the most precious treasure, he shall be the third chosen one.”

After hearing the selection method for the second slot and the third slot, practically everyone below sighed a breath of relief.

Determine who was the most diligent and attentive?

This gave those people with lower status and strength a hope.

Determine who’s present was the most precious?

This gave Zhou Xian and them sufficient confidence.

Evidently... everyone had the hope of becoming a chosen one.

Jiang Fan said in a clear voice. “After we determined the three chosen candidates, these three candidates would then have to present their betrothal gift. My wife and I would then determine the three candidates through the various aspects the candidates shown. Whoever we selected, we would then accept his betrothal gift. As for the betrothal gifts from the other two candidates, we would return them.”

Everyone understood it now.

Even after the selection of the three chosen candidates, the final determination was still done by Jiang Fan and his wife.

Zhou Xian suddenly stood up. “Uncle, I have a matter that I am confused about. The three presents determined the three chosen candidates. However, what if a person were to present three different presents that was the most sincere, the most diligent and the most precious, then what do we do?”

Jiang Fan started laughing. “Haha. This is a good question. If an outstanding talent below were to present three treasures that are the most sincere, most diligent and the most precious, then the chosen candidate would only be him... At that time, my wife and I would not have to choose anymore as that man shall become the husband of my daughter.”

The people below immediately started to discuss with one another.

Qin Yu had completely understood the screening method.

There would be three rounds of screening. In each round, everyone was to present their gift and the gift would be the determination of the chosen candidates.

After the three rounds, the three chosen candidates spots would then be selected.

“If it is possible, then I must definitely take all three of the chosen candidate spots.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. Qin Yu did not wish to have any accidents. He wanted to marry Li’er with even more certainty.

“Brother Jiang, regarding this most diligent gift, we could determine it through the novelty of the gift. As for the most precious gift, there was no need to mention it. However, as for the most sincere and heartfelt gift, how shall we determine that?” Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu asked with a smile.

Jiang Fan nodded while smiling.

“This is precisely what I am about to carefully explain. We are to determine this round based on who present the most sincere and heartfelt gift. Although... it seemed as if there would be a chosen candidate, but in actuality, it might be possible for this chosen candidate spot to be wasted.”

Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and them all listened carefully. They feared to miss a single word.

Wasted?

How could the spot be wasted?

Qin Yu was unable to understand.

“As for who is the most sincere and heartfelt, my wife and I have

determined to have the Exalted Celestials come and decide!” Jiang Lan face started to shine.

[TL: WUT? You literally said the thirteen godkings would be deciding that like 2 mins ago.]

Exalted Celestials?

Those Godkings all looked to Jiang Fan with a shocked expression.

“Everyone, please don’t be surprised. This round, it is for the eighteen candidates to all proceed to the ‘Mountain Sea Palace.’ If anyone of them were to be able to move the Exalted Celestials and obtain a gift from him, then he shall be the most sincere. If only a single person obtains the Exalted Celestials’ gift, then he shall directly be the chosen candidate for the first round. If there are to be two people who obtain the Exalted Celestials’ gift, then we thirteen Godkings shall determine the merits and drawbacks of the two gifts to determine who the chosen candidate shall be!” Jiang Fan said while smiling.

Everyone understood now.

Proceed to go to the Mountain Sea Palace to try to obtain an Exalted Celestials’ gift?

Are Exalted Celestials that easy to meet? After all, they are legendary beings. It was very possible for everyone to not obtain

any treasure and waste this chosen candidate spot.

Merely...

“That Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, he’s from the Zhou Clan, right?” Qin Yu frowned. He took a glance at Zhou Xian beside him. At this moment, Zhou Xian had a smiling expression in his eyes.

Chapter 35: Entrusted By Someone

After the screening method was determined, everyone in the palace hall started to discuss with one another.

“Go to the Mountain Sea Palace to try to obtain a present bestowed by the Exalted Celestial?” Duanmu Yu smiled as he shook his head. He then raised his cup and drink the wine within it.

“Brother Duanmu, would Exalted Celestials frequently appear in the Mountain Sea Palace?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Yu was not very knowledgeable about the Mountain Sea Palace.

Duanmu Yu smiled and said while shaking his head. “No. The Three Great Exalted Celestials are all people of legend; it is extremely hard for one to encounter them. As for the Mountain Sea Palace, it is the only temporary residence of the Three Great Exalted Celestials that they publicly announced to the world. Merely, the chance for the Three Great Exalted Celestials to appear in the Mountain Sea Palace is extremely low. However... they would definitely know, should we appear in the Mountain Sea Palace.”

Regarding this, Qin Yu also understood.

The Mountain Sea Palace could basically be considered as a residence of the Three Great Exalted Celestials.

Should others arrive at the Three Great Exalted Celestials' residence, how could they possibly now know of it?

“The Three Great Exalted Celestials would definitely know every single move that we make in the Mountain Sea Palace. If we are capable of obtaining a gift bestowed by them, then we could be considered as having succeeded.” Kuiyin Hou also spoke. He then looked to Zhou Xian while smiling. “Brother Zhou, it seemed that the contest for the spot of the first chosen candidate is very advantageous for you.”

Kuiyin Hou had lived in the Divine Realm for a very long time. Thus, he knew a lot more stuff than Qin Yu. The identity of the Thunder Punishment Godking was naturally something that Kuiyin Hou knew about.

“That's hard to say. Once one becomes an Exalted Celestial, their temperament would no longer be something that we could forecast. It is still extremely hard for us to be certain that I'll be able to obtain a gift.” Zhou Xian said modestly.

“Come, let's not talk about that. After all, there are a total of three chosen candidates. Everyone, let's just try our best to attain for a spot. As for now, let's drink.” Kuiyin Hou laughed heartily as he said that.

Inside the Floating Cloud Mansion.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were gathered together. After the

banquet was over, Qin Yu sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Uncle Lan to have him send Hei Yu over. Thus, the three brothers managed to have a reunion.

“The two of you, your cultivation speeds are extremely fast. I happen to be the slowest one among us.” Hei Yu deliberately frowned and said.

At this moment, both Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level; only Hei Yu was still a Mid Level Heavenly Deity.

“I know of your cultivation speed, Xiao Hei. Xiao Hei, you have been in the Wood Mansion for about six thousand years. That equates to about six million years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s third layer space. To reach the Peak Mid Level Heavenly Deity from Low Level Heavenly Deity in six million years, this speed was already very fast.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

“However, Fei Fei, your cultivation speed...” Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei.

Hei Yu’s cultivation method was extremely peculiar. He was even capable of comprehending the temporal laws. Thus, his cultivation speed being fast was granted.

Qin Yu’s clone had been comprehending the comprehension left behind by the Godking of Life at all times. It was also natural for his cultivation speed to be fast. However, what about Hou Fei?

Since the separation they had with each other at the Yuchi City, it had only been approximately twenty thousand years. However, Hou Fei had actually already reached the High Level Heavenly Deity level. His cultivation speed was truly astonishing.

“Haha, regarding this, I am also a bit muddle-headed.” Hou Fei rubbed his head. “At the beginning, it was my Monkey Clan’s senior that took me away. However, after I reached the Asura Sea, in less than a year’s time, that Asura Godking came and said that he wanted to take me in as his disciple. That Monkey Clan’s senior of mine gladly handed me over to the Asura Godking.”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu were carefully listening.

When Hou Fei said to this point, he blinked his eyes a couple times. “After that, the Asura Godking created a space and increased the flow of time in that space by ten thousand fold. Ten thousand years in that space was only a single year outside. Although it seemed that I have only trained for approximately ten thousand years, I have actually already trained for close to a hundred million years. In this nearly a hundred million years, it has always been the Asura Godking who had been guiding me.”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They gasped in admiration of Hou Fei’s luck.

Qin Yu suddenly asked in confusion.

“Something’s amiss.” Qin Yu frowned and said. “Fei Fei, according to what I know, if one were to create a space with time

disparity, then that space would be very unstable and easily crumble. It is very hard for one to stabilize that space. The greater the time disparity, the harder it would be to stabilize the space.”

Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei. “According to what you said earlier, that Asura Godking had directly created a space and did not use Spatial Divine Artifacts, right?”

“That’s right, he had directly created a space. I am certain of that.” Hou Fei nodded determinedly.

“To maintain a space with a time acceleration of ten thousand times for ten thousand years, this, it is truly incredible.” Qin Yu found it very hard to believe.

When Uncle Lan crafted the Jiang Lan’s Realm, he was only capable of accelerating the time by a thousand fold.

“He is indeed worthy of being called the Number One Godking.” Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart. This Asura Godking was indeed extremely and abnormally amazing.

Hei Yu suddenly said. “Hey, Monkey? I am confused, why would that Asura Godking have you become his disciple for no reason? He even created a space with a time acceleration of ten thousand times for close to ten thousand years? What exactly was he planning?”

Hearing Hei Yu saying this, Qin Yu also grew confused.

What was this Asura Godking planning?

“I am also confused. I have also once asked the Asura Godking, umm my master about it before.” Hou Fei seemed to not be accustomed to calling the Asura Godking master.

“How did the Asura Godking respond?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

A trace of confusion flashed through Hou Fei’s eyes. “Back then, the Asura Godking did not say much. He only said... he was entrusted by someone!”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu looked to each other. They were both confused.

Entrusted by someone?

There was someone who wanted the Asura Godking to help instruct Hou Fei?

Who was this person?

In the entire Divine Realm, how many people were actually capable of having the Asura Godking help them? Furthermore, the Asura Godking was even willing to maintain a space with ten thousand times time acceleration for ten thousand years?

“Someone like the Asura Godking ought to have no reason to lie. Who exactly was it that sought for his help? This secret, I reckon that Fei Fei, you can only search for the answer yourself.” Qin Yu smiled and looked to Hou Fei.

Hou Fei said helplessly. “I also know about that. The Asura Godking had said that when I reach the Godking level, he would tell me about it. Sigh, truly troublesome. It’s Godking level, what did he think it was? Did he think that it’s that easy to become a Godking?”

“Monkey, let’s not talk about this anymore. Big brother still has to set off for the Mountain Sea Palace tomorrow.” Hei Yu smiled and looked to Qin Yu. “Big brother, only eighteen people are going to the Mountain Sea Palace, we won’t be able to accompany you.”

Only the eighteen candidates were allowed to enter into the Mountain Sea Palace. The other people were not allowed to disturb them at all.

“Mountain Sea Palace?”

Qin Yu said in a low voice. “No matter what, I would definitely give my best to try to obtain this chosen candidate spot.” This groom search, Qin Yu must win, defeat was not allowed.

After passing through the Conveying Array below the Floating Snow City, Qin Yu and them directly arrived at the Conveying Array located at the northern extremity of the Divine Realm.

A group of people were gathered on the north coast.

Toward the north was the vast and boundless ocean. One could see various coastal tides from afar.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan said in a clear voice to these eighteen candidates. “Everyone, for every round of competition, everyone will have ten years of time to prepare. After ten years, the other Godkings and I will await everyone in the Floating Snow City. If anyone is to be late, then that person will be considered to have forfeited that round of competition.”

There was no Conveying Array from here to the Mountain Sea Palace.

In order to go to the Mountain Sea Palace, one would need to fly toward there.

Merely flying back and forth would require several months. Furthermore, in order to try one’s luck in the Mountain Sea Palace, one would also require a sufficient amount of time. Ten years, it cannot be considered as a long period of time.

“Is everyone ready?” The Utmost North Sage Emperor was filled with smiles. “Well then, everyone, you can set off. Remember, you must return to the Floating Snow City on this date ten years later. You must arrive early, you cannot be late!”

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, farewell.”

The group of people all bowed and saluted. After that, they all started to step on their weapons and started flying toward the north. As for Qin Yu, he was stepping on the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

The Divine Spear Waning Snow, just by merely looking from the outside, even Godkings would find it difficult to determine its might.

“Dark and Yellow Energy, I reckon not even Godkings have seen it before.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. If one hadn’t seen Dark and Yellow Energy before, then how would one know about the frightening power brought about by it after the assimilating it into weapons?

Stepping on the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu’s flying speed was extremely fast.

As for Duanmu Yu, he was the sole person who was flying alongside Qin Yu. The rest of the people had all fallen behind them.

Below them was the boundless ocean. The waves were violently surging. Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu were chatting and laughing as they continued to rapidly fly toward the Mountain Sea Palace.

In a blink of an eye, close to two months passed.

After getting to know each other for close to two months, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu's relationship had grown a lot better.

“Brother Qin Yu, it's best to not have extravagant hope for this round of competition. That Zhou Xian's advantage is extremely obvious. The most extravagant your hope is, the more disappointed you will be.” Duanmu Yu said to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu felt as if that this Duanmu Yu, regardless of what he said or did, he didn't seem to care much about it. He didn't care if he failed, he didn't care if he succeeded.

It was like...

There was nothing that could cause him to be angry or surprised.

“Brother Duanmu, I wanted to ask. If you were to not obtain even a single one of the three chosen candidate spots, what would you do?” Qin Yu looked to Duanmu Yu.

Duanmu Yu smiled indifferently. “Why did you ask this? If I failed, then I failed, there's nothing more to it. Furthermore, is failure truly a failure? To comprehend some experiences from one's failure could also be considered as a success. Thus, failure and success are not absolutely at all.”

Qin Yu cannot refrain himself from shaking his head and smiling helplessly.

“For what reason are you pursuing Li’er?” Qin Yu asked again.

This time around, Duanmu Yu grew silent for a moment before saying. “I suppose it’s because I want to attain a breakthrough to reach the Godking level.”

Qin Yu felt a burst of depression.

Sure enough...

Sure enough, the participants of the groom search, even this Duanmu Yu who Qin Yu thought to be an extremely good person, were all pursuing Li’er in hopes of becoming a Godking.

“Brother Qin Yu, we’ve arrived at the Mountain Sea Palace.” Duanmu Yu suddenly said.

Qin Yu looked ahead. he saw numerous islands gathered together in picturesque disorder. The amount of islands surrounding the Mountain Sea Palace was extremely numerous. It was known as the ‘Thousand Islands’ and there was over three thousand islands gathered here.

Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu streaked across the sky leaving behind two red lights as they directly flew toward the center island of the three thousand plus islands. The Mountain Sea Palace was located on this island.

Chapter 36: Flight Of Steps

When looking from down from the sky, the three thousand plus islands gathered there looked just like numerous pebbles. As for the island in the middle, the largest island, Levitation Island; it could be considered a pearl within the pebbles.

Bright radiating light was shining from the center of the Drift Bare Island.

After landing on the Levitation Island, Qin Yu's eyes shined as he looked to the distant Mountain Sea Palace. He gasped. "It is definitely deserving of being called the temporary residence of the Three Great Exalted Celestials. Although it cannot be considered luxurious, its presence greatly surpasses even the Sage Emperors' Palaces."

Mountain Sea Palace, it was a hundred feet taller than the surface of the Levitation Island.

It was because of the stairs.

When looking over, one could see layers upon layers of steps going straight towards the top, leading all the way to the main palace of the Mountain Sea Palace. On top of the flights of steps, on the vacant land before the main palace was a middle aged man and a middle aged woman. They were slowly sweeping the ground.

"Brother Qin Yu, in terms of presence, this Mountain Sea Palace

is a palace created personally by the Three Great Exalted Celestials. Thus, how could its presence possibly be weak? You see those flight of steps?” Duanmu Yu smiled as he extended his slender finger and pointed towards the layers of steps.

What was special about the steps?

Qin Yu carefully looked to the steps. There was a total of ninety nine steps. Every single one of those steps was simple, unadorned and brown-black colored. On the surface of the steps were carvings of grass, trees and various other images.

The more he looked at it, the more Qin Yu felt that these steps were unusual. However, Qin Yu was unable to determine the secret of these steps.

Seeing Qin Yu’s frowning and ‘deep in thought’ appearance, Duanmu Yu smiled and said. “Brother Qin Yu, those steps are the legendary Mountain Sea Palace’s ‘Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.’”

“Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps? Why are these steps known as the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps?” Confused, Qin Yu asked.

Although Qin Yu had been in the Divine Realm for some time now, he had spent majority of his time training. Thus, he only knew about some of the general stuff of the Divine Realm, and not any of the fine secrets.

Duanmu Yu smiled and said. “The Utmost North Sage Emperor told us to move the Exalted Celestials with our sincerity. How are we to do that? I can only think of a single method; that is, through the use of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.”

Qin Yu had also been confused the entire time about how to move the Exalted Celestials.

And now, upon hearing Duanmu Yu saying these words, he immediately asked. “Through the use of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps? How?”

“I know of a legend. In that legend, if one were not a Godking and were capable of walking up the ninety nine steps that connected to the Heavens, then... the Exalted Celestials would definitely show themselves before that person.” Duanmu Yu said, as he revealed the answer to the riddle.

Qin Yu looked at the simple and unadorned flight of steps with shock.

The flight of steps, they were ten meters wide and there were ninety nine steps in total.

“Brother Duanmu, could there be something astonishing regarding these steps that make even High Level Heavenly Deities unable to scale them?” Qin Yu found it a bit unbelievable.

Was there something special about the flight of steps?

“In all history, there has yet to be a single person, who is not a Godking, capable of summing the flight of steps.” Duanmu Yu’s resounding words continued.

At this moment, the man and the woman that were sweeping the floor above the steps took a step and flew down to Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu.

“Brother Duanmu, long time no see.” That middle aged man smiled to Duanmu Yu as he greeted him.

Seeing the expression on Duanmu Yu and the middle aged man, Qin Yu knew right away that the two of them were former acquaintances. At this moment, Duanmu Yu said. “It’s indeed been a long time. It have already been no less than eight million years since we last saw each other. Oh, that’s right, Hao Jun, as you are the disciple of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, have you seen the Unfettered Exalted Celestial in the past eight million years?”

At the same time, Duanmu Yu said to Qin Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, these two individuals are respectively the disciple of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, Hao Jun, and the disciple of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Yao Lin.”

“This Qin Yu pays his respect to Hao Jun and Yao Lin.” Qin Yu slightly bowed and said.

With Qin Yu’s current eye prowess, he was able to tell that the two people before him were both High Level Heavenly Deities. Hao

Jun slightly smiled to Qin Yu before turning to Duanmu Yu and smiled helplessly. “Brother Duanmu, His Exalted Celestial is an extremely free and unfettered person. After becoming a disciple to His Exalted Celestial, I have only managed to receive some guidance from him during the beginning. After that, he told me to deal with everything myself. Since the last time you came till now, in the eight million plus years, I have not seen His Exalted Celestial even once.”

As Hao Jun said this, he looked at the middle aged beautiful woman beside him. “Yao Lin’s luck was a bit better than mine. In the past years, she managed to see the Thunder Punishment Godking once.”

Duanmu Yu smiled to Qin Yu and said. “Brother Qin Yu, did you hear? Even these two disciples of the Exalted Celestials rarely manage to see the Exalted Celestials, the difficulty of us trying to see the Exalted Celestials and obtain a gift from them is extremely hard.”

Qin Yu have no choice but to admit.

That it was indeed possible for the first chosen candidate spot to be wasted.

Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy started to spread. It had already been six thousand years since he reached the Cosmos Stage. Qin Yu’s current Spatial Energy possessed a range of a hundred miles.

“Although the Spatial Energy is still incapable of completely

covering the entire Levitation Island, it is an extremely easy task for it to completely cover the Mountain Sea Palace on Levitation Island.” Qin Yu started to carefully inspect the Mountain Sea Palace.

Before his inspection, Qin Yu was still curious.

However, after he started inspecting it, he discovered that there was nothing mysterious to the Mountain Sea Palace. It was merely a palace with a relatively more complicated construction. There was actually not a single person in the entire Mountain Sea Palace.

“Hao Jun, Yao Lin.” Qin Yu turned to the two of them and said with a smile. “The two of you are respectively the disciples of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial; then, what about the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? Does he have disciples too?”

Hao Jun and Yao Lin glanced at each other. They both started smiling.

Duanmu Yu turned to Qin Yu and said. “Qin Yu, you know too little about the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial is the most mysterious among the Three Great Exalted Celestials. He is also the one who is the hardest to encounter. Much less you, I reckon even the Eight Great Sage Emperors have only met the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial a handful of times at most.”

“In all these years the two of us have been disciples of the two

Exalted Celestials, we have only met the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial once. Furthermore, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possesses a very strange temperament and has never had any disciples before.” Yao Lin smiled and said.

Hao Jun said in a low voice. “The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial is extremely powerful. The other two Exalted Celestials would frequently get in some conflict with each other. However, they never dare to go against the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

From what the two disciples of the two Exalted Celestials have said, Qin Yu became even more aware of how mysterious the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was.

The reason why Hao Jun and Yao Lin spoke so much to Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu was because they knew who Duanmu Yu was.

“Hao Jun, I need to go see the Exalted Celestials this time around and obtain a gift from them. Do you know of any good method of doing so?” Duanmu Yu asked.

Hao Jun blinked and then smiled. “Brother Duanmu, seeing the Exalted Celestials is a very easy task. All you need to do is to walk up those Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.”

“I naturally know about this. Merely, how could one possibly be able to ascend these ninety nine steps unless one has reached the Godking level?” Duanmu Yu shook his head and said.

Hao Jun and Yao Lin glanced at each other. They both had a smiling expression in their eyes.

“Brother Duanmu, I know of the reason why you and the others have come. The Utmost North Sage Emperor has already informed this matter to us beforehand. I cannot help any candidates. Besides, it is not like I have the method to help any candidate anyways. To see the Exalted Celestials, the only method is through surmounting the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.” Hao Jun chuckled as he said.

Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu felt helpless.

So they have actually already received the news of their purpose in coming.

“Obtaining the gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials?” Qin Yu muttered.

Ascending the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, this was the last method to seeing the Exalted Celestials. In the following days, Qin Yu had been thinking about the ways to meet the Exalted Celestials on the Levitation Island the entire time. Actually, on the Mountain Sea Palace, other than the main palace, there were also three side palaces.

The three side palaces were respectively the temporary residences of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. There was nothing special to the flight of steps

connecting to these three side palaces.

Qin Yu had strolled the surrounding of the three side palaces numerous times.

However, in the desolate and empty Mountain Sea Palace, other than Qin Yu himself, there were only the two disciples of the Exalted Celestials and Duanmu Yu. Evidently, Duanmu Yu also did not make any headway.

“It seems that I really must try that Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps!” Qin Yu sat on a large bluestone and muttered.

“Brother Qin Yu.”

Qin Yu raised his head to look. Duanmu Yu was currently walking over with a frowned expression. “Brother Qin Yu, Kuiyin Hou has arrived.”

“Kuiyin Hou arrived?” Qin Yu immediately jumped down from the large bluestone.

Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu’s flying speed was the fastest. This allowed the two of them to arrive here one or two months early compared to the majority of the rest of the candidates. However, Kuiyin Hou who was second to only Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu had also arrived at the Levitation Island just now.

“We cannot waste time anymore. In these past days, we have not

discovered any other method. It seems that only the original foolish method is left.” Duanmu Yu had a serious expression as he said to Qin Yu solemnly.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Come, let’s go to the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.” Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu immediately proceed to walk toward the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps in large strides. However, not long after the two walked, they discovered Kuiyin Hou who stood not far from the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

Seeing Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu walking directly toward the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, Kuiyin Hou opened his eyes in shock.

“Brother Qin Yu, Brother Duanmu, have the two of you gotten fever and become unable to think calmly? That is the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, it is something that only Godkings can surmount. Although the legend has it that if anyone who isn’t a Godking is able to ascend the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, then the Exalted Celestials would meet him, it is still very hard to determine whether the legend is true or false. Furthermore, if one hasn’t reached the Godking level, it is impossible to ascend the steps.” Kuiyin Hou said to the two of them.

Qin Yu’s body stopped.

Was it absolutely impossible?

Qin Yu looked to Kuiyin Hou. Duanmu Yu also looked to Kuiyin Hou. “Kuiyin Hou, there is no need for you to try to persuade us. Furthermore, this legend is real. If you don’t believe me, you can go and ask Hao Jun and Yao Lin. The two of them are the disciples of the Exalted Celestials, they are the people who know about this the most.”

“Even if it was true, then what?” Kuiyin Hou refuted. “The Utmost North Sage Emperor had also said to me before that unless one has completely comprehended the Spatial Laws, it is impossible for one to surmount the steps.”

“Haha...”

A loud laughter was heard. Zhou Xian who was standing on a golden heavy sword flew over in the air. His cyan gown was fluttering in the air. The current Zhou Xian was displaying a domineering aura.

“Brother Qin Yu, Brother Duanmu, why are the two of you before that Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps? Could it be that the two of you are seeking troubles for yourselves? Haha, my Imperial Father has already told me that it is absolutely impossible for one to ascend this Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps unless one is a Godking.”

Right after Zhou Xian said those words, he had already descended.

Qin Yu looked afar. He saw that, one by one, many people were

also flying over here in succession. There was surprisingly six people. These six people were all High Level Heavenly Deities. The shy youngster Shentu Fan was among them.

The six of them also descended.

“Brother Kuiyin, what are you all arguing about?” A robust youngster landed and then asked in a clear voice.

“Oh, Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master, we aren’t really arguing. Merely, Brother Duanmu and Brother Qin Yu were planning to scale the Heaven Connection Flight of Steps.” Kuiyin Hou smiled and said.

Right away, that Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master looked to Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu with a shocked expression.

Qin Yu frowned.

‘This group of people, why are they acting like they’re seeing clowns?’

“Brother Qin Yu, we don’t have to care about them.” Duanmu Yu’s expression remained undisturbed. He did not care about the gaze from these people at all.

“Brother Kuiyin, I am friendly with that Hao Jun, the disciple of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Let’s go and ask him together, I reckon that he might have some idea to how to meet the Exalted

Celestials.” That Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master said.

Kuiyin Hou nodded and said. “That would be great.” Then he looked to Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, Brother Duanmu, do you want to go together?”

“No need.” Duanmu Yu replied indifferently.

Qin Yu also didn’t say anything. He was merely thinking: ‘If you two want to go, then you can try and ask them. Duanmu Yu and I have already asked that Hao Jun and Yao Lin.’

Kuiyin Hou and them then proceeded to walk toward the side palaces. They prepared to go up the steps of the side palace.

Suddenly...

“Your Highness Zhou Xian.” An amiable voice sounded from above. It was Yao Lin. Yao Lin had a warm smile on her face.

Upon seeing Yao Lin, Zhou Xian prepared to greet her with a salute right away.

However, Yao Lin said. “His Exalted Celestial has just sent an order to have Your Highness Zhou Xian enter the palace.” This Yao Lin was the disciple of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial; the Exalted Celestial that she spoke of was naturally the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

Zhou Xian was slightly startled. After that, his face turned into one of ecstasy.

Kuiyin Hou and them were unable to refrain from looking at Zhou Xian. They all displayed envy within their gazes. From their mouths, they muttered softly. “This Zhou Xian...”

“Zhou Xian has just arrived and this Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial has already sent an order. This is truly too obvious.” Qin Yu was unable to refrain his anger in his heart.

Chapter 37: Perseverance

At this moment, Zhou Xian's face was filled with smiles. He turned to Qin Yu and them; with a humble smile, he said. "Everyone, I shall go and meet the Exalted Celestial first then. Hopefully everyone will also be able to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials."

As he said that, Zhou Xian proceeded to walk up the steps of the Thunder Punishment Palace, one of the three side palaces. When he walked up the steps, he walked over to Yao Lin and even greeted her with a very courteous salute. "Senior sister Yao Lin, thank you."

Yao Lin was also smiling. She then led Zhou Xian into the Thunder Punishment Palace.

As for Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu who were watching this scene from afar, they both felt a sense of disgust in their hearts. Even Kuiyin Hou and them were starting to feel indignant.

"Brother Duanmu, are we to continue trying to ascend this Heaven Connecting Flight of Stairs?" Qin Yu looked to Duanmu Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu was filled with anger and indignance. "I truly never would've expected that this Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was biased in helping his own descendents so openly. The Utmost North Sage Emperor has given us ten entire

years to prepare. Why didn't this Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial wait two or three years before summoning this Zhou Xian? Instead, right after this Zhou Xian appeared before the Mountain Sea Palace, he immediately showed himself and summoned Zhou Xian. This bias is too obvious."

It was so obvious that Qin Yu felt angry.

With his current frame of mind, it was practically impossible for him to surmount the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

"Qin Yu, let's rest for half a day first and regulate our frame of minds. After we reach our best states, it would not be too late for us to scale the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps then." Duanmu Yu's voice was still as amiable as before.

Merely, Qin Yu managed to sense that Duanmu Yu's frame of mind had also been affected by what happened earlier and was a bit fluctuated.

"Indeed, we should regulate our frame of mind." Qin Yu walked to the grassland on the side. He then sat down in a cross-legged position. As the amount of time for them to prepare the gift was ten entire years, there was no need for them to be overly hasty. What was most important was for them to be in their best state of mind when ascending the steps.

Qin Yu looked to the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps and frowned. "This Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, in the entire history of the Divine Realm, not a single expert, who had yet to

reach the Godking stage, has managed to ascend it. The difficulty in ascending it ought to be extraordinarily hard. I reckon that I will have to rely on my New Cosmos Spatial Energy this time around.”

Qin Yu was very aware of his own strength.

Three thousand plus years ago, when he first came out from his New Cosmos, he had only reached the entrance of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage. After three thousand plus years, his clone had been comprehending the Spatial Laws for over forty million years.

Qin Yu’s clone had already comprehended around eighty percent of the portion of Spatial Comprehension left behind by the Godking of Life.

Currently, although Qin Yu had yet to reach the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage, he could also be considered a relatively powerful person among High Level Heavenly Deities. Adding on his Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos, his strength ought to now be comparable to peak High Level Heavenly Deity experts.

“Even if I rely on the Spatial Energy, it would still be difficult to tell whether I’ll be able to ascend the steps or not.” Qin Yu looked at the flight of ninety-nine steps. They were about a hundred feet tall. Qin Yu did not have absolute confidence in himself.

During the period of time when Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu were readjusting their state of mind, the following candidates had also

arrived at the Levitation Island in succession. Kuiyin Hou, Shentu Fan and them had also gone to search for Hao Jun.

After some time.

Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu opened their eyes. At this moment, Qin Yu's state of mind had already returned to its optimal level. The effect from what happened with Zhou Xian had been removed.

"Brother Qin Yu, should we go?" Duanmu Yu slightly smiled.

Qin Yu also smiled slightly. "Good, let's go."

Between their questioning and answering, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu had a tacit understanding of friends.

Just like that, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu proceeded to walk towards the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. As for Kuiyin Hou and the other dozen plus people, they were still vexed as to how to see the Exalted Celestials.

"Brother Qin Yu, Brother Duanmu, it would appear that you two are truly going to try to ascend this Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. After thinking for so long, I think that I planned to try it too." Kuiyin Hou also had a trace of helplessness on his face.

Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu immediately started smiling.

“Are you coming with us?” Duanmu Yu smiled as he looked to Kuiyin Hou.

Kuiyin Hou raised his head and looked to the ninety nine steps. He took a deep breath and said. “Since there’s no other method, I’ll try it out. If people think that I am a foolish clown, then so be it.” As he said that, Kuiyin Hou looked to Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu. “I’ll go with the two of you.”

Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou glanced at one another. They then proceeded to take a step forward simultaneously.

“What a strange feeling!”

After taking the first step, Qin Yu felt as if he had fallen into a swamp. It seemed as if he couldn’t even control his balance. He immediately started to agitate the Heavenly Divine Energy within his body to stabilize it.

“The first step is already like this, these ninety nine steps...” Qin Yu looked at Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou beside him. Duanmu Yu seemed to be alright. As for Kuiyin Hou, he also stabilized his body like Qin Yu.

At this moment, the other people all discovered that the three of them were trying to ascend the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

“Brother Kuiyin, are you all truly planning to ascend the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps?” The other fourteen people all walked

over. Other than Zhou Xian who had already entered the Thunder Punishment Palace, the other candidates were all at a loss as to what to do.

Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou turned their heads and looked at these fourteen people. They did not say anything and merely continued to climb the steps.

“Brother Qin Yu, Brother Duanmu, Brother Kuiyin, wait for me.” A familiar voice was heard. Once hearing that voice, Qin Yu knew that it was the shy genius youngster, Shentu Fan.

Qin Yu and them turned around to look.

The handsome Shentu Fan who had a red battle gown on had also stepped onto the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. At the same time, he said to Qin Yu and them with a reddened face. “I cannot think of any other method. I guess I’ll try ascending the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps with you all. I have heard that in the history record of this Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, the most anyone managed to ascend was ninety five steps. I truly wonder if we might be capable of reaching ninety steps.”

Historical record?

Qin Yu was able to guess that it seemed that in the entire history of the Divine Realm, those that have not reached the Godking level, the strongest among them managed to ascend ninety five steps.

“Let’s go.” Duanmu Yu said.

Right after, the four of them started to climb the steps together. As for the thirteen people below, they merely looked to the four of them and were discussing about this with one another. They did not attempt to climb the steps like the four of them.

That was because they did not need to attempt to climb the steps. Just by the history left behind by their predecessors, one could already know how difficult climbing those steps was.

Each step was ten meters wide. It was sufficiently wide for the four of them to climb the steps together.

After climbing ten steps, Qin Yu managed to understand completely. “So it turns out that this Flight of Steps tests one’s comprehension of the Spatial Laws. For the previous steps, one could resist through using one’s Heavenly Divine Energy. However, it is impossible to do that anymore for the steps further up.”

Qin Yu felt as if he had suddenly stepped onto a Dark Star.

At the same time, it also felt as if he had suddenly sunk into a thick and dense liquid. Occasionally, he would feel as if his body were floating. And other times, he would feel as if body were being oppressed by the space.

This sort of unceasing change, the further he climbed, the more

frightening it became.

At some times, that sort of oppression strength was so strong to momentarily destroy a galaxy. It was impossible for Qin Yu and them to stop this through using only their physical bodies. What they were using was their comprehensions of the Spatial Laws.

To shift, to weaken or to completely eliminate this sort of oppression.

Spatial Law against Spatial Law.

That Kuiyin Hou lightly laughed and said. “The further we climb, the stronger the Spatial Laws become. No wonder His Majesty Sage Emperor had told me that it was absolutely impossible for one to reach the top unless one has reached the Godking level. It would appear to me now that... the ninety ninth step would test the complete Spatial Laws.”

Hearing what Kuiyin Hou had said, Qin Yu also agreed to his speculation.

Perhaps it really would be like that!

Duanmu Yu lightly laughed and said. “If that truly is the case, then the Three Great Exalted Celestials are truly playing tricks on us. They said that if anyone that isn’t a Godking manages to surmount the flight of steps, they would show themselves before that person. However, this Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps is

something that one can only surmount after reaching the Godking level. That is to say... the Three Exalted Celestials don't wish to see people at all."

Qin Yu also understood in his heart. "Even if the Three Exalted Celestials don't wish to see others, there wasn't a need for them to play such a trick upon others. Merely..." Qin Yu's gaze turned sharp. "As long as there's hope, I cannot give up."

At this moment, they had reached the fiftieth step. The four of them still had the ability to speak. However, as they continued to climb, the four of them stopped speaking.

Seventy fifth step.

"Occasionally, the space gives an immense oppression. Occasionally, the space rips apart. Occasionally, one's body feels like it is flying... It is practically impossible to control my body anymore." Qin Yu also felt extremely exhausted.

Having reached this stage, Qin Yu had yet to use his New Cosmos Spatial Energy.

"How many steps would I be able to surmount without using the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy?" Qin Yu clenched his teeth and continued to persevere. At this moment, his forehead was filled with soybean sized sweat beads.

Not only him, that genius youngster Shentu Fan's forehead was

also filled with beads of sweat. His complexion was also extremely pale.

Only Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou's state were still relatively normal. They merely had a slightly reddened face. The two of them were both peak High Level Heavenly Deities; their comprehension of the Spatial Laws were a bit higher than Qin Yu and Shentu Fan.

Eightieth step.

Right when Qin Yu stepped onto this step, he felt a tremble through his entire body. Qin Yu felt as if he were a little boat in a violent surging ocean. He was unable to resist the violent surging ocean anymore.

“Bang!”

A sound of collision was heard. Qin Yu and them all turned around to look. What they saw was Shentu Fan falling down from the flight of steps. He crashed onto the ground and spouted out a mouthful of blood.

With a pale complexion, Shentu Fan stood back up. He smiled to Qin Yu and them. “Guys, it would be left to you all now. I had originally wanted to persevere until the ninetieth step, never would I have expected that I would not be able to persevere any longer after reaching the eightieth step.”

Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou all gave Shentu Fan an

encouraging smile. Although Shentu Fan had failed, Qin Yu and them all had a very favorable impression of him.

As the four of them had tried to surmount the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps together, their impressions of one another had become very favorable in the course of doing so.

When the four of them all did something that others had considered ‘only lunatics would do’ together, they would all have a feeling of acknowledgement for one another.

“Everyone, let’s continue onward. Perhaps the Three Exalted Celestials might break their rule and make an exception to see us seeing how hard we tried to surmount the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.” Duanmu Yu said in a low voice while smiling.

Qin Yu and Kuiyin Hou both smiled and nodded.

“Mn, let’s continue striving.”

The three of them continued to climb the steps.

After reaching the eighty third step, Qin Yu felt that the oppression of the space had reached a level stronger than what he could bear. He felt as if he were about to fall down from the steps.

“Damn it.”

At this moment, Qin Yu finally used the Spatial Energy from his New Cosmos. This Spatial Energy was completely controlled by Qin Yu. It protected Qin Yu.

In an instantly, that spatial oppression was decreased by over ninety percent.

“Huff, perhaps I might actually be able to reach the top.” After feeling the effect of being protected by his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy, a sense of hope was raised in Qin Yu’s heart.

One step, two step...

Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou, these two experts who had reached the peak High Level Heavenly Deity, also started having sweat on their foreheads. At this moment, they had reached the eighty eighth step.

The further they got, the harder each step was.

Qin Yu who originally still had hope now felt that for every step higher, the oppressive sensation increased by too much. “It might not be possible to reach the top even with this Spatial Energy.” Qin Yu became anxious. “It’s truly unfortunate that I am only capable of using such a small amount of Spatial Energy.”

The New Cosmos was still growing.

If Qin Yu were able to use one percent of the entire New

Cosmos's Spatial Energy, then he would've been able to easily surmount the flight of steps. However, right now... the Spatial Energy that Qin Yu was able to use could only cover a hundred miles.

Compared to the entire cosmos, the range of the Spatial Energy was still very small, the amount of Spatial Energy was still very small.

It was only because Qin Yu was capable of completely controlling this Spatial Energy that the Spatial Energy was extremely powerful.

Ninetieth step.

“Bang!” Kuiyin Hou's complexion had instantly turned super red. It was as if he had been smashed by a frightening power. He fell as he sprayed blood throughout the sky.

Qin Yu knew very well.

It was because of the enormous oppression by the space that caused Kuiyin Hou to vomit blood. That was because Qin Yu also felt the powerful oppression.

Qin Yu looked to Duanmu Yu beside him. He tried his hardest to voice our three words. “Do your best.”

Duanmu Yu was sweating so much that his sweat had turned to

paste. His complexion had also turned pale. He merely smiled to Qin Yu. The current Duanmu Yu was incapable of speaking a single word.

The two of them continued to persevere.

Ninety first step!

Qin Yu felt pressure on his chest. The Spatial Energy surrounding him had been oppressed so much that it had begun to fluctuate.

Ninety second step!

“Bang!”

Qin Yu felt a burst of vibration in the air. Duanmu Yu sprayed blood out from his mouth as he powerlessly fell down the flight of steps. After he fell to the ground, Duanmu Yu tried his best to turn his body over and kneeled on the ground on all fours.

Duanmu Yu raised his head to look to Qin Yu. He squeeze out a smile. “Do your best!”

Qin Yu was moved. Qin Yu looked to the final steps. He once again clenched his teeth and proceeded to climb the steps again. The dozen plus people below were watching Qin Yu as he painstakingly climbed the steps. They had all held their breaths.

“He had reached the ninety fifth step. He has tied the highest record.” Kuiyin Hou exclaimed.

“Perhaps he might really be able to succeed.” Duanmu Yu said in a low voice.

Ninety sixth step.

Qin Yu’s complexion was as pale as paper. He was swaying back and forth. However, he still stepped forward to climb the next step.

Ninety seventh step.

“Bang!”

Practically everyone heard that sound of the air being violently shaken. Qin Yu whose complexion was so pale and without the slightest of blood spurted out a mouthful of blood and then powerlessly fell down the flight of steps.

The current Qin Yu did not have the slightest energy to move.

“Brother Qin Yu, are you alright?” Duanmu Yu and them immediately went up to support Qin Yu.

After a short moment, Qin Yu tried his hardest to stand. After leaving the flight of steps, Qin Yu recovered his injuries with a

frightening speed.

“I, still failed.” Qin Yu’s body was slightly shivering. Earlier, when he reached the ninety sixth step, Qin Yu was actually about to fall down. However, he persisted on through all his effort. Yet, upon reaching the next step, he was jolted down without any power to resist.

“Ah, that Zhou Xian has walked out.” Suddenly, someone spoke and said.

Qin Yu wiped away the blood on the corner of his mouth. He stood up straight and looked over to the Thunder Punishment Palace. What he saw was a Zhou Xian with a face filled with smiles and holding a black scepter as he walked out from the Thunder Punishment Palace.

[TL: the scepter Zhou Xian is holding is a chinese scepter called ruyi. It symbolizes power and good fortune.]

Chapter 38: Thunder Punishment

Exalted Celestial's Advice

Under the gaze of everyone, Zhou Xian slowly walked down the flight of steps while smiling and holding a black scepter. After he saw Qin Yu and them, he walked toward them while smiling,

“Brother Qin Yu, what happened to you? Before I entered the Thunder Punishment Palace, you were still fine. Yet, why are you injured now?” Zhou Xian saw that there were traces of blood on Qin Yu's clothes, thus he acted like a person with good intentions and asked ‘concernedly.’

Only then did Qin Yu notice the bloodstain on his clothes. He immediately waved the black gown and then the bloodstain disappeared.

“It's nothing.” Qin Yu indifferently replied.

Without Qin Yu replying, someone else already spoke. “Brother Zhou Xian, earlier Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu and them, a total of four people, tried to ascend the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. They merely did not succeed and fell down the steps.”

Zhou Xian said “oh” and then displayed an appearance of sudden understanding. He then looked at Qin Yu. He curled his lip and sighed. “Brother Qin Yu, could it be that you all didn't know that... it is absolutely impossible for one to reach the top of that Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps unless one has reached the Godking

level? I truly never would've imagined that in the short period of time that I was in the Thunder Punishment Palace, you all would've gone and tried ascending the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps still."

Qin Yu frowned. He felt a burst of anger in his heart. "This Zhou Xian, he had obtained a gift bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, is he trying to sneer at me now?"

Qin Yu who was angry in his heart merely remained silent. He did not bother to pay attention to Zhou Xian.

Kuiyin Hou however was able to refrain himself. He still smiled and said. "Brother Zhou Xian, as you were able to obtain a gift bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, there is naturally no need for you to be excessively vexed. However, the few of us here have no other methods. Thus, we could only attempt to surmount the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. Although we did not succeed, attempting it does not cause us any loss."

Duanmu Yu also merely smiled. He did not say anything.

As for the final person among the four that tried to climb the flight of steps, Shentu Fan, he was slightly frowning. Evidently he was disgusted by Zhou Xian.

"Brother Zhou Xian, congratulations on obtaining a gift bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. May I know that what was it that the Thunder Punishment Exalted

Celestial bestowed you? Is it possible for you to impress us with the bestowed gift?” Suddenly, someone spoke and asked.

Immediately, everyone looked to Zhou Xian.

Qin Yu also wanted to know what exactly it was that Zhou Xian obtained. Thus he also looked to Zhou Xian.

“Haha...” Zhou Xian laughly brightly. He slightly raised the black scepter in his hand.

Kuiyin Hou said in a surprise. “Brother Zhou Xian, could it be that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had bestowed you this black scepter? Earlier, when looking from afar, this black scepter didn’t look like anything special. However, now that I see it closely, it seems that this black scepter is something extraordinary.”

Qin Yu also looked to that black scepter.

He had also spread out his Spatial Energy and started to carefully inspect that black scepter. Merely by inspecting it, Qin Yu felt a sort of aura... the aura of Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“It’s actually a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu’s brows were raised. His gaze was fixed on that black scepter. “Merely, what grade of Grandmist Spiritual Treasure might this scepter be?”

It was simply impossible to completely see through this black scepter relying merely on Divine Awareness or Spatial Energy.

Only through dripping blood on it and becoming its master would only be able to know everything about this black scepter.

Duanmu Yu lightly laughed and said. “How could something bestowed by His Exalted Celestial possibly be ordinary? If I am not mistaken, it ought to be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” The other people immediately started discussing with one another.

Those people did not possess Qin Yu’s ‘Spatial Energy.’ Furthermore, they could not directly use their Divine Awareness to inspect it. Because if they did, then Zhou Xian would definitely discover it and they would appear to be very impulsive and rude.

Those people all grew curious. Was it truly a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Zhou Xian smiled confidently. “That’s right, this scepter bestowed by His Exalted Celestial is indeed a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. His Exalted Celestial came to know of my participation in the groom search. This Grandmist Spiritual Treasure could be considered as being a gift from him.”

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial indeed regards Brother Zhou Xian with importance. Brother Zhou Xian has only just arrived at the Levitation Island yet has already received a bestowment.” Someone said while smiling.

Zhou Xian lightly smiled. Traces of contentment was seen in his eyes.

Having obtained the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure bestowed by an Exalted Celestial, Zhou Xian believed that the first chosen candidate spot was definitely his to take. He was unable to refrain himself from displaying a complacent expression.

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, they are separated into third rate, second rate and first rate, three different levels of quality. Is it possible for us to know what level of quality was this Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Kuiyin Hou directly asked.

Not only Kuiyin Hou, Qin Yu was curious to know about this as well.

Zhou Xian merely smiled indifferently. He flipped his hand and put the black scepter away. After gazing at everyone present, he said. “Let’s not talk about what level of Grandmist Spiritual Treasure this scepter is. Everyone, I believe that we all know that the first round of the groom selection, the rules stated that we are to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials. If no one else is able to obtain a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure bestowed by the Exalted Celestials, then even if this scepter of mine were just an ordinary item, I would still be winning this round. Thus, everyone, it’s best for you all to focus yourselves of finding a way to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials.”

Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou, Shentu Fan and them were all stunned.

Although the words spoken by Zhou Xian were egotistical and arrogant, everyone knew that what Zhou Xian had said was very reasonable.

If they were unable to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials, then regardless of how crappy the gift bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial that Zhou Xian obtained, it was still a gift bestowed by an Exalted Celestial. Thus, the first chosen candidate spot would be Zhou Xian's.

Thus, everyone started to disperse. Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan and Kuiyin Hou got together and sat on top of some lawn.

As the four of them have tried to surmount the flight of steps together, their relationship had become better.

After taking a glance at the three people beside him, Qin Yu started to ponder about how to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials. "That Utmost North Sage Emperor gave us a total of ten years to prepare. That New Cosmos of mine, its time acceleration has already reached ten thousand times. Ten years could be considered a hundred thousand years. A hundred thousand years of training would not allow my clone to attain much increase in its comprehension of the spatial laws."

To ascend the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

There were only two ways to do so. One was to obtain a high level comprehension of the spatial laws. The other was to control the

Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos.

“A hundred thousand years, the increase of the comprehensions of the spatial laws would be too low. As for the Spatial Energy... the increase of the Spatial Energy is directly proportional to the development of the New Cosmos. It is not related to the time acceleration. With less than ten years, the amount of Spatial Energy increase would also be extremely small.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from frowning deeply.

What can he do?

At this moment, Qin Yu simply cannot think of any method at all.

Suddenly, a voice sounded from beside Qin Yu. “Why is Brother Zhou Xian still staying here and not returning even after obtaining a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestial?”

Qin Yu raised his head to look.

It turned out that Zhou Xian had also sat cross-legged beside them. The person who asked earlier was Kuiyin Hou.

Zhou Xian lightly smiled. “Although I have obtained a gift from an Exalted Celestial, there are a total of three Exalted Celestials. Perhaps I might be able to obtain another gift from the Unfettered Exalted Celestial or Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? Thus, why

should I try to return too early?”

After Zhou Xian finished saying these words, he slightly stopped before continuing. “Furthermore, isn’t it merely ten years of time? I’ll just stay here and accompany everyone, I believe that would also be pretty good.”

Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan and Kuiyin Hou all merely smiled. They all didn’t say anything.

And at this moment, Zhou Xian recalled the words the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said to him. “Xian’er, let me remind you. After you obtain this scepter, do not worry to return back. This time, for some unknown reason, Eldest Martial Brother Floating Feathers whose whereabouts are always hidden is actually very interested in this groom search. Not only me, even Eldest Martial Brother Floating Feathers and Younger Martial Brother Unfettered were in the surrounding Thousand Islands of the Mountain Sea Palace. As to whether you’ll be able to meet them, it’ll be dependent on your luck.”

[TL: Piao Yu → Floating Feathers. Not sure if Floating Feathers is his title or his name. Quite certain Unfettered is a title though.]

Zhou Xian slightly closed his eyes. He then slowly exhaled. A lightning flickered past his eyes.

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, the most powerful Exalted Celestial among the three, the one with the most hidden whereabouts and most secret history was actually in the surroundings of the Mountain Sea Palace.

This information was truly too shocking.

Had it been someone else that told him that, Zhou Xian would have thought that person to be delusional. However, this was something that his grandpa, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, personally told him.

Thus, Zhou Xian did not urge to return.

He decided to try his luck in these ten years. Perhaps he might really be able to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

“Earlier, I managed to step onto the ninety seventh step. If I were to exercise even more careful control over the Spatial Energy, perhaps I might be able to step another step higher.” Qin Yu clenched his teeth and proceeded to stand up again.

No matter what, he couldn't give up.

“Brother Qin Yu, what are you doing?” Seeing that Qin Yu had stood up, Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan, Kuiyin Hou and Zhou Xian all looked over at him.

“I'm going to climb that Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps

again.” Qin Yu said directly.

As he said that, Qin Yu already started to proceed toward that Mountain Sea Palace not far away from him. Seeing the back view of Qin Yu who was walking toward the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, Duanmu Yu and them were shocked.

They all stood up and walked toward Qin Yu.

Right when Qin Yu took his first step, Kuiyin Hou said. “Qin Yu, this Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, each step was much more difficult than the previous... Although you managed to get onto the ninety seventh step, it is simply impossible for you to step onto the ninety eighth step. One’s comprehension of the spatial laws is not something that’s easily improved.”

Qin Yu stopped in his tracks.

Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face. He thought in his heart. “I too know that. Merely, I cannot give up.” After that, Qin Yu continued to climb the steps.

However, at this moment...

A buzz sound came from the air. A white gowned youth came flying in the air. He was flying toward the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. Qin Yu and them were unable to refrain themselves from turning around to look.

“High Level Heavenly Deity!” Qin Yu immediately determined the strength of this person.

This white gowned youth was someone who Qin Yu had definitely not seen before. He was also not one of the eighteen candidates.

This white gowned youth had a grim appearance. He completely ignored Qin Yu and them. Instead, he directly landed beside the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps and then, without saying anything, proceeded to climb the steps.

His speed was extremely fast.

It seemed as if this white gowned youth was extremely familiar with this Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. In a blink of an eye, he had climbed fifty steps. He then continued to climb the steps.

“This man has come again.” The disciple of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, Hao Jun, walked over to Qin Yu and them while smiling.

“Brother Hao Jun, what’s happening? Who is that person?” Zhou Xian asked.

Hao Jun lightly smiled and said. “In the past several million years, this white gowned youth would frequently come to climb the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. Several millions of years ago, he was only a Low Level Heavenly Deity. And now, he had

become a High Level Heavenly Deity.”

“It’s only been several million of years, his progress was that fast?” Kuiyin Hou said in shock.

His cultivation speed was truly too astonishing.

“This white gowned youth is not fond of speech. I have once tried speaking with him, however, he had ignored me. It’s just that every several thousand years, he would come to try to climb the steps.” Hao Jun said while smiling.

Qin Yu slightly frowned. He raised his head and looked to that white gowned youth that was climbing the steps.

“Why would he continuously climb the steps if he is incapable of reaching the top?” Qin Yu grew confused.

That white gowned youth’s climbing speed was at first fast. However, after reaching the seventieth step, he began to slow down. After reaching the eightieth step, his walking had become difficult. One step after another.

Everyone saw that the white gowned youth had been striving his best to climb the steps.

After reaching the eighty fifth step, the white gowned youth was jolted down the flight of steps. After crashing onto the ground, the white gowned youth used a great amount of effort to stand back

up. After gasping for a couple breaths of air, he said in a low voice. “Eighty five, target reached.”

Immediately after, the white gowned youth closed his eyes and started to adjust his breathing.

“Hello, brother.” Kuiyin Hou spoke. However, the white gowned youth still had his eyes closed as he was recovering his injuries. He had completely ignored Kuiyin Hou.

“Do not bother, he would not bother to pay attention to you.” Hao Jun smiled and said.

After some time, that white gowned youth opened his eyes. He glanced at everyone present and then directly flew away from the Levitation Island.

“This man is truly unconventional.” Zhou Xian lightly laughed. Merely, within his tone, he had a trace of disdain toward that white gowned youth.

Hao Jun instead praised and said. “That white gowned youth’s progress was very large. Last time around, he had only reached the eighty third step. I had originally thought that it’ll be amazing if he would reach the eighty fifth step this time. Never would I expect that he actually reached the eighty sixth step.”

“Brother Qin Yu?” Kuiyin Hou spoke.

At this moment, Qin Yu had started climbing the steps. Having climbed the steps once, Qin Yu had grown a bit familiar with it. For the first several tens of steps, Qin Yu's climbing speed was relatively fast. In an instant, he had reached seventy steps.

“This Qin Yu, why is he so stubborn?” Zhou Xian sneered as he shook his head.

As for Shentu Fan, Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou and Hao Jun, they had their heads raised and were looking at Qin Yu climbing the steps.

Chapter 39: Admiration

Beads of sweat were sliding down his forehead. Qin Yu's gaze was firmly fixed on the top... it was firmly fixed on the ninety ninth step of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

At this moment, Qin Yu had reached the ninety fifth step.

This time around, Qin Yu had used his Spatial Energy at the beginning. Qin Yu also became more familiar with the Spatial Energy. He had also become more experienced as to how to resist the spatial oppressions.

The Spatial Energy surrounding Qin Yu would occasionally fluctuate like waves, occasionally rotate like a vortex and occasionally taper like a cone...

Essentially, he was using the smallest amount of energy to get rid of the various different kinds of spatial oppressions, spatial restrictions and spatial bindings and so on.

“This time around ought to be a little bit better compared to the first time.” Qin Yu took another step forward.

Ninety sixth step!

“Last time, I had already reached my limit after reaching the ninety sixth step. After just taking a step onto the ninety seventh

step, I was immediately jolted down. This time around... it seems to be a bit better.” Qin Yu felt an indescribable joy in his heart.

Qin Yu did not anxiously step up to the ninety seventh step. Instead, he remained on the ninety sixth step and began to familiarize himself with the spatial attacks of this step.

The people below all held their breaths.

In the past, the highest record was only ninety fifth step. However, Qin Yu had already surpassed that. Even if Qin Yu were to fail, they would still admire him.

“Why did Brother Qin Yu stop on the ninety sixth step?” Confused, Shentu Fan asked.

Duanmu Yu and Kuiyin Hou also shook their head to show that they did not understand either.

From their perspective, they believed that each step of the flight of steps was testing one’s comprehension of the spatial laws and that there was no benefit to staying in a certain step for a long period of time.

However, they didn’t know.

Qin Yu was actually accumulating experience. He was accumulating experience in using his Spatial Energy to resist the various kinds of spatial attacks. The longer Qin Yu stayed on there,

the more experience he'd accumulate.

Qin Yu stayed for an entire hour on this ninety sixth step.

“Last time, Qin Yu was immediately jolted down after stepping onto the ninety seventh step. I wonder what will happen this time...” Kuiyin Hou said in a low voice.

“Qin Yu is moving.” Hao Jun suddenly said.

At this moment, there were already numerous people that have come over to watch Qin Yu climb the steps. These people had all raised their heads to look as Qin Yu climbed the steps. Hearing that ‘Qin Yu is moving,’ every one of their eyes shined. Their gaze were completely focused upon Qin Yu.

A step!

Qin Yu had reached the ninety seventh step.

Under the gaze of everyone present, Qin Yu swayed slightly on the ninety seventh step. However, he was still standing. He did not fall down.

“He's standing!” Kuiyin Hou, Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan and them were all shocked.

Last time, Qin Yu was instantly jolted down the moment he

stepped onto the ninety seventh step. This signified that the spatial attacks from the ninety seventh step was something that Qin Yu was incapable of resisting.

However, why was it that Qin Yu became capable of standing on the ninety seventh step after merely a short period of time?

This progress, it was truly a bit too huge!

“Could one’s spatial comprehension increase that fast?” Zhou Xian muttered in a low voice in disbelief.

All the people down there watching Qin Yu climbing the steps didn’t know that, in the short period of time between the first time that Qin Yu climbed the steps and the second time that he climbed the steps, as the time between them was so short, it was naturally impossible for his comprehension of the spatial laws to increase by much. Instead, what Qin Yu managed to increase was... his experience in using Spatial Energy to resist the spatial attacks.

He learned to use a smaller amount of Spatial Energy to resist a great amount of spatial attack.

“Persevere, persevere.”

Qin Yu used the same sort of tactic he used on the ninety sixth step for the ninety seventh step. He did not anxiously take another step forward. Instead, he began to familiarize himself with the greater level of spatial attacks.

Occasionally, Qin Yu's body would sway. However, he would rapidly control the Spatial Energy around him.

At this moment, the Spatial Energy had been so oppressed that it had spread to an area one meter surrounding him. Qin Yu was frantically adjusting the method of the Spatial Energy's resistance toward the spatial oppression.

"I felt as if I am a little boat within a violent surging ocean that could capsize at any moment." Qin Yu felt extremely tired.

Each time he received a spatial attack, he felt as if he had reached his limit.

Each and every spatial attack was challenging Qin Yu's limit.

Qin Yu was striving his best to resist them.

"Bang!" A tiny mistake and Qin Yu was jolted down from the steps. That frightening amount of spatial oppression had shattered Qin Yu's sternum. His entire chest was caved in.

Powerlessly, Qin Yu fell to the ground.

"Brother Qin Yu." Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou and them hurriedly came to support Qin Yu. Qin Yu's injury was recovered in a short period of time. After a slight movement of his body, the bloodstain

on his clothes had also disappeared.

“Are you alright?” Duanmu Yu looked to Qin Yu. At this moment, Qin Yu have a very tranquil expression. There was no change to his expression at all. This caused Duanmu Yu to be worried about Qin Yu’s state of mind.

“I’m alright.”

Qin Yu said. However, his gaze was still fixed upon the ninety ninth step of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

“Accumulate experience, accumulate experience... Once I am able to completely stand still on the ninety seventh step, I will proceed to the ninety eighth step. And once I am capable of resisting the ninety eighth step for a slight bit, I’ll immediately step onto the ninety ninth step. Even if I am to be instantly jolted down, at the very least... I would have reached the top.” Qin Yu was thinking in his heart.

Qin Yu’s idea was very good.

From Qin Yu’s point of view, it seemed that he had the slight chance of success.

“Brother Qin Yu, what are you doing?” Kuiyin Hou said in shock.

At this moment, all the various people surrounding him were shocked. That was because Qin Yu had once again started climbing

the steps! He had failed twice, yet he was actually planning to do it again? None of the people understood what Qin Yu was thinking.

“Could this Qin Yu be thinking that climbing the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps would increase his comprehension of the spatial laws?” Zhou Xian said with a frown.

All the people here didn’t understand what Qin Yu was thinking. However, Qin Yu continued to climb the steps again.

Once again, Qin Yu climbed onto the ninety seventh step.

Qin Yu once again stopped on the ninety seventh step. He started to familiarize himself with the various kinds of spatial attacks.

“If I am incapable of standing firmly on the ninety seventh step, then I reckon that I would immediately be jolted down once I stepped onto the the ninety eighth step.” Qin Yu knew very well of the gap between each step.

After closing his eyes, Qin Yu was even capable of visualizing the various kinds of spatial attacks. He continued to try his best to firmly stand within the various kinds of spatial attacks.

After about a cup of tea’s time, Qin Yu was once again jolted down.

Qin Yu lifted himself back up with a hand on the ground. He gazed at the summit of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. “It

is as if I am walking on a tightrope. At any moment, I might be jolted down. I am still unable to stand completely firmly.”

Soon, without caring for the words the people surrounding him said to him, Qin Yu once again stepped onto the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps.

Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan glanced at each other. They then walked to the side and quietly sat down in a cross-legged position. They no longer bothered to say anything. As for the other people, they too slowly dispersed.

“That Qin Yu, if he wants to torment himself, then he can go and torment himself.” Zhou Xian sneered in a low voice. He then also walked to the side and no longer bothered to care about Qin Yu.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu was once again jolted down to the ground. Duanmu Yu who was sitting cross-legged beside him opened one of his eyes and glanced at Qin Yu. Duanmu Yu had already forgotten how many times Qin Yu had climbed the steps now.

It had been half a year already!

In the entire half a year, Qin Yu was attempting to climb the steps unceasingly. And unceasingly, he fell. In this half a year's time, Qin Yu had surprisingly been staying on the ninety seventh step the entire time. He did not attempt to take another step

further at all.

“Qin Yu...” Duanmu Yu felt as if he wanted to say something. “If I was as persevering as Qin Yu back then, then perhaps the conclusion would’ve been different.”

A sorrow suddenly flashed through Duanmu Yu’s eyes. His complexion had turned pale. “No, persevering? I have already reached such a state, if I were to force myself to continue to brace it, then what sort of significance would there be for me to obtain her?”

Qin Yu had thought that there were not many things which would cause Duanmu Yu’s mind to waver.

A man who was regarded as being perfect. However, at this moment, his body was slightly shivering because of pain. In merely an instant, Duanmu Yu had completely calmed his frame of mind.

“Give up when one should!”

Soon after, Duanmu Yu closed his eyes.

It was still the ninety seventh step.

At this moment, Qin Yu had stood for nearly an hour on the ninety seventh step. The Spatial Energy surrounding him was changing with extremely fluency. With extraordinary ingenuity, they were resisting the various different attacks.

“That’s about it. I could continue now!”

Qin Yu’s gaze had instantly become sharp.

He took a step!

At this moment, there was no one paying attention to Qin Yu. In the half year’s time, Qin Yu had been endlessly attempting to climb the steps. Thus, he had already numbed those people to his step climbings and fallings. There were even people believing that Qin Yu had gone mad.

Thus, naturally no one noticed that Qin Yu had stepped onto the ninety eighth step.

At the moment when he stepped onto the ninety eighth step, Qin Yu felt that his body was suddenly jolted. However, Qin Yu’s eyes turned red and he proceeded to hysterically control the Spatial Energy to resist the spatial oppressions.

“Only a bit longer, only one more step!”

On the ninety eighth step, Qin Yu felt as if he was on the verge of collapse. He felt that he might be jolted down from the ninety eighth step at any moment. He no longer cared for anything else and took another step forward.

Ninety ninth step!

Right after Qin Yu stepped onto the ninety ninth step, he felt a burst of irresistible spatial oppression. Without a slightest amount of power to resist the spatial oppression, Qin Yu was directly jolted down.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu heavily crashed onto the ground. Several of his bones were broken from the spatial oppression. His blood had reddened the surface of his body. However...

Qin Yu was smiling!

“Although the time was very short, but I still managed to step onto the ninety ninth step.” Qin Yu felt that his heart was beating extremely fast. “If the Exalted Celestials were to keep their promise, as I have stepped onto the ninety ninth step, they should appear to see me.”

Qin Yu involuntarily clenched his fists. His body was also slightly shivering.

In his mind, the Meteoric Tear shot out a ray of green light. In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu’s injuries were completely healed. Qin Yu stood up, he looked to the three side palaces.

Suddenly...

Hao Jun appeared before the entrance of the Unfettered Palace.

“Qin Yu’s perseverance is astonishing. He has finally reached the ninety ninth step of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. The Unfettered Exalted Celestial has commanded, Qin Yu is allowed to enter the Unfettered Palace.” Hao Jun’s clear and sonorous voice sounded through the entire Levitation Island.

“Ah!”

Everyone who heard this voice was shocked. Even Duanmu Yu who was sitting cross-legged with closed eyes opened his eyes in shock. He looked to Qin Yu.

“What? He managed to ascend the ninety ninth step?” Zhou Xian who was currently smiling and chatting with Yao Lin immediately turned around. He looked to Qin Yu. He had a sense of disbelief in his eyes!

Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou, Shentu Fan... and all the other people had gathered over here.

Every one of them was looking at Qin Yu with shocked expressions.

The current Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Duanmu Yu walked over to Qin Yu. Within his eyes were shock, exclaim, experience and admiration. After a short moment of time, he smiled and exclaimed. “Qin Yu, I truly never expected you to be able to ascend to the ninety ninth step. I, Duanmu Yu, admire you!”

Kuiyin Hou also walked over. He had a joyous expression in his eyes. “Qin Yu, you actually managed to ascend to the ninety ninth step, I also admire you.”

“And I.” Shentu Fan also walked over.

Unlike Zhou Xian, Qin Yu had been striving his hardest to climb the steps over and over again. Exactly how many times Qin Yu had failed in this past half year, the people surrounding him didn’t know at all. However, they knew... that Qin Yu had failed numerous times every day.

He had unceasingly attempted to climb the steps for half a year.

Qin Yu finally succeeded!

He who was not a Godking actually managed to ascend to the top of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps!

This was a record in the entire Divine Realm!

“Brother Qin Yu, His Exalted Celestial is awaiting you in the Unfettered Palace.” Hao Jun’s voice sounded from above. Qin Yu

slightly nodded and then said to Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan and them as he clasped his hands. “Everyone, I shall go up there first.”

Duanmu Yu and them all nodded while smiling.

Under the gaze of everyone, Qin Yu climbed up the flight of steps leading to the Unfettered Palace. For majority of these people, they were looking at Qin Yu with gazes of admiration. As for Zhou Xian who had already received a gift bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, he was instead feeling upset.

Qin Yu was also about to obtain a gift from the Exalted Celestial.

At that moment, it would only be him and Qin Yu who had obtained a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials. However, Qin Yu had obtained that through climbing the ninety nine steps of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. What about him?

“Brother Hao Jun.” After climbing the steps, Qin Yu greeted Hao Jun.

“His Exalted Celestial is in the garden behind the Unfettered Palace.” Hao Jun pointed the way to Qin Yu. Qin Yu nodded and smiled thankfully. He then stepped into the Unfettered Palace.

“I’ve finally succeeded.” While walking on the road, Qin Yu felt a trace of excitement. However, at the moment when he came closer to the entrance of the garden, Qin Yu felt a bit nervous.

Exalted Celestial!

He was about to meet an Exalted Celestial!

The Exalted Celestials that are said to be extremely mysterious and hard to find. Even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had never met an Exalted Celestials before. Yet he, Qin Yu, was soon to be able to meet an Exalted Celestial.

With a step, Qin Yu walked past the entrance of the garden.

Qin Yu immediately calmed his mind. To be more exact, the simple, unadorned and tranquil atmosphere of the garden had affected Qin Yu. After entering the garden, Qin Yu looked around.

A proud, aloof and thin figure. He had his hands behind his back and had his back toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immediately focused upon this purple gowned thin figure. By looking at his back view, he ought to be a man. Qin Yu's heart started to slightly beat faster: 'Is this man the legendary... Unfettered Exalted Celestial?'

As Qin Yu looked to him, this purple gowned man also turned around.

"How does the Unfettered Exalted Celestial look?" Qin Yu was unable to take his eyes off the purple gowned man. When the purple gowned man turned around and faced Qin Yu, Qin Yu's

focus was instead fixed upon that man's eyes.

Those eyes were actually dark red!

Chapter 40: Unfettered Exalted Celestial

“No, it’s not dark red colored eyes, instead, it’s...” Only after Qin Yu carefully inspected the purple gowned man before him did he discover that the man’s eyes were radiating a faint red light.

The purple gowned man’s eyes were actually black colored. However, as the purple gowned man looked to Qin Yu, his eyes were radiating a faint red light.

Because of this, when Qin Yu first saw the purple gowned man, he had thought that his eyes were dark red colored.

“Radiating a red light?” Qin Yu was startled. Qin Yu knew very many people. However, very few of the people that he knew had eyes that radiates a red light. “Fei Fei, that’s right, Fei Fei!”

Hou Fei’s true form was that of a Fiery Eyed Water Ape. When he carefully inspected something, his originally black eyes would radiate a faint red light. It was very similar to this purple gowned man before him.

The purple gowned man’s eyes were able to radiate a red light; could he be a Fiery Eyed Water Ape? Or perhaps did he train in some sort of special martial technique?

It was uncourteous for Qin Yu to ask. That was because the strength of the man before him was something that he could not see through at all. Qin Yu was currently a High Level Heavenly

Deity, someone that he could not see through... it meant that the person was at the very least a Godking.

“This junior is Qin Yu. Is senior perhaps Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu bowed respectfully.

The corner of the purple gown man’s mouth was slightly raised. His gaze was fixed upon Qin Yu. “Qin Yu? Mn, not bad. It is as you imagined, I am the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.”

“Come, let’s sit and chat.” This Unfettered Exalted Celestial was smiling. Qin Yu was unable to sense the slightest trace of oppression from him. It was as if this purple gowned man. It was like the purple gowned man was an ordinary mortal.

However, mortals would not be like the purple gowned man whom Qin Yu couldn’t see through.

At this moment, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had already taken a seat. He took a glance at Qin Yu, pointed to the seat next to him and said with a light smile. “Come, sit.”

“Yes.” Qin Yu immediately sat down on the seat.

“You do not have to be overly cautious. You can just imagine that you’re chatting with your own clan’s senior.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial was able to sense Qin Yu was overly cautious.

Do not be overly cautious?

Qin Yu felt bitter in his heart. Heavens, this man before him was an Exalted Celestial! Even the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had never once met an Exalted Celestial.

When the Unfettered Exalted Celestial told Qin Yu to relax, it only caused Qin Yu to feel even less relaxed.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial nodded and said while smiling. “You can be considered pretty decent. Before me, at the very least, you managed to accomplish an undisturbed appearance. Those Eight Great Sage Emperors, they were unable to even accomplish an undisturbed appearance before me.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his surprise.

Eight Great Sage Emperors?

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial continued while smiling. “This time, the most important reason why I decided to see you was because you’ve managed to step onto the ninety ninth step of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps! According to the rules set up by us, since you’ve managed to summit the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps, one of us Three Great Exalted Celestials would have to come see you. Thus, I’ve come to see you.”

Qin Yu could only let himself smile.

At this moment, he didn’t know what to say. He was unsure

about what to say, and how to put it.

“Qin Yu, the matter regarding the groom search, because my Eldest Martial Brother was relatively interested in it, my Second Elder Martial Brother and I also grew interested in it.” As the Unfettered Exalted Celestial said this, Qin Yu’s smile had come to a stop.

Qin Yu was able to guess that the people that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial called ‘Eldest Marital Brother’ and ‘Second Elder Martial Brother’ could only be the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Qin Yu’s heart started to move: ‘This Unfettered Exalted Celestial said that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was relatively interested in the groom search which caused him and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to become interested in it too. Just from this, one could tell that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possessed a much higher status. Merely... why is the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial interested in the groom search?’

Qin Yu was unable to understand why.

Perhaps Li’er’s public groom search would be very influential to the Divine Realm, but why would that ‘Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial’ possibly be interested in it?

“I am thinking, why was my Eldest Martial Brother interested in the groom search?” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial started to

frown. “Unfortunately, I am unable to understand why.”

Qin Yu looked at this Unfettered Exalted Celestial before him.

Qin Yu knew that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial was the person who managed to capture the opportunity and become the new Exalted Celestial in that war six quadrillion years ago.

“When I was following my Eldest Martial Brother and also started paying attention to this groom search, I came to take note of you.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial smiled as he looked to Qin Yu. “When I took note of you, I naturally also came to notice your two brothers, that Hou Fei and Hei Yu.”

Qin Yu was completely focused. He was a bit worried: ‘Why was this Unfettered Exalted Celestial mentioning Fei Fei and Xiao Hei?’

“Qin Yu, although your cultivation speed is fast, you could also be considered as someone who has gone through a lot of ups and downs. Thus, your cultivation speed could still be considered as being within logic. However, there was a matter that I have been confused. That brother of yours, Hei Yu, he seems to have some comprehension of the Temporal Laws, right?” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial frowned.

Qin Yu’s heart jumped.

Hei Yu’s ‘Flowing Light Spear Path’ was precisely an usage of the temporal laws.

“According to reason, one cannot comprehend the temporal laws without reaching the Godking stage. I had also once asked my Eldest Martial Brother about this matter. The response from my Eldest Martial Brother has also confused me for some time. Haha, I’ve spoken too much, I’ve spoken too much.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial smiled as he said that.

Eldest Martial Brother’s response?

Qin Yu became curious. How exactly did the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial reply?

Qin Yu knew that with the remarkable abilities of the Exalted Celestials, the various movements that he and his brothers had were likely all within the knowledge of the Exalted Celestials.

“Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial.” Qin Yu opened his mouth.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial saw that Qin Yu had spoken, his eyes shined. “What is it?”

The gift!

What Qin Yu wanted the most was the gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestial. The purpose in his meeting with the Unfettered Exalted Celestial was precisely this. However, even though the Unfettered Exalted Celestial said a whole bunch of stuff to him, he did not mention anything regarding the gift. Qin Yu had also

started to grow anxious.

If he doesn't get a gift, how shall he deal with the groom search?

Even though he saw an Exalted Celestial, if he didn't get a gift, he would still hold no qualification to compete for the first chosen candidate spot against Zhou Xian.

However, could Qin Yu personally mention about wanting a gift?

“Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial, I, mn, I am curious about what senior's Eldest Martial Brother had said? I am also baffled as to how Xiao Hei is capable of comprehending a portion of the temporal laws.” Qin Yu shifted the subject.

He was incapable of asking for a gift.

A trace of a smile flashed through the Unfettered Exalted Celestial's eyes. As an Exalted Celestial, how could he possibly not know what Qin Yu was thinking?

However, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial still kept his deadpan expression as he said. “Ah? What my Eldest Martial Brother said? When my Second Elder Brother and I asked my Eldest Martial Brother about this matter, he said... ‘There must be a reason for something to exist. There is no need to ask about it nor is there a need to investigate.’”

“There must be a reason for something to exist.” Qin Yu was

surprised from the reaction of that ‘Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.’

Soon after, Qin Yu became curious.

Why did the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial go and inquire the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial the moment they became confused?

Qin Yu lowered his head and exhaled a mouthful of air. He cast away the confusion he had in his mind. What Qin Yu was worried about the most right now was the gift, the gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials!

Qin Yu raised his head and looked at the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial still had a light smile on his face. Seeing Qin Yu’s current expression, he even displayed a confused expression to Qin Yu. It was like he was asking ‘what’s the matter?’

However, could Qin Yu possibly ask for a gift?

Anxiety.

“Haha...” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial suddenly started laughing. “Truly amusing. Qin Yu, if there was a mirror, you should have a look at your current facial expression and eye

expression, it is truly amusing. Haha...”

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial suddenly started to hold his belly as he laughed out loud. His laughter was extremely exaggerated.

“Come, check it out for yourself.”

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial waved his hand. Numerous water droplets were gathered together. They formed a mirror. The mirror contained the expressions that Qin Yu had earlier.

Nervousness, anticipation, hesitation, anxiety...

Those gaze, those facial expressions, they were indeed marvelous.

“Well then, I won’t tease you anymore. I also know what you all who are participating in the groom search came here for...” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial flipped his hand. A bronze colored gourd appeared on his palm.

Qin Yu’s gaze was immediately fixed upon that gourd.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial sighed. “Sigh, although we are Exalted Celestials, but... these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are items that were birthed by the world. We too only possess a very small number of them. This ‘Jade Spring Gourd’ is a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that I managed to accidentally discover as I

wandered the Cosmos. You can have it.”

That Jade Spring Gourd started floating from the Unfettered Exalted Celestial’s hand. It directly floated to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu received the Jade Spring Gourd and immediately dripped a drop of blood on it. To drip one’s blood on it was merely the first step to refining a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, once he dripped blood on it, he would at very least be in control of the Jade Spring Gourd.

“The Jade Spring Gourd, it is capable of releasing the Jade Spring Binding, attack...” Qin Yu immediately understood the general function of the Jade Spring Gourd. At the same time, he also had a rough evaluation of the Jade Spring Gourd.

This Jade Spring Gourd was a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“To be able to bestow me a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, that is already very good.” Qin Yu was very content. That was because he knew... that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were extremely rare in the entire Divine Realm.

The majority of the Godkings in the Divine Realm used second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures as their weapons.

The Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had only become known as the Craftsman God because he managed to craft a first-rate Grandmist

Spiritual Treasure. From this, one could tell how rare the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were.

“Well then, I suspect you’re perfectly content now that you’ve obtained this Jade Spring Gourd, right?” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial said with a light smile. “You can go out now.”

Qin Yu flipped his hand and retrieved the Jade Spring Gourd. He then bowed and said thankfully. “Thank you Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial.”

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial waved his hand and said. “You can go.”

Qin Yu immediately bowed once more. He then turned around and left. However, when he reached the entrance of the garden, that Unfettered Exalted Celestial spoke. “Qin Yu, before you leave, let me inform you about another thing.”

Qin Yu immediately stopped. He turned around and looked at the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. “Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial, please.”

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial smiled and said. “I told you earlier that my Eldest Martial Brother was very interested in this groom search. Thus... this time around, not only my Second Elder Martial Brother and I, even my Eldest Martial Brother is on one of the islands surrounding the Mountain Sea Palace.”

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial is on one of Mountain Sea Palace’s surrounding island?” Qin Yu was greatly startled.

“Of course, as my Eldest Martial Brother is my Eldest Martial Brother, if he wants to see you, you’ll naturally know about it. If he doesn’t wish to see you, then I reckon that even if you search all of the three thousand plus islands in the surroundings, you’d still be unable to find him.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial smiled and said. “The reason why I told you this was to let you know to not hurry back and continue to stay here. Perhaps you might be able to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. If you were to be able to encounter him... then you’ll be extremely lucky. My Eldest Martial Brother is not poor like me and my Second Elder Martial Brother.”

“Poor?”

Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

However, Qin Yu was able to tell how lucky and wonderful of a thing it would be if one were able to encounter the mysterious Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. That Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial ought to have a lot more treasures than the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.

“No wonder that Zhou Xian still remained here even after obtaining a gift from the Thunder Punishment Godking.” Qin Yu suddenly realized.

“Thank you Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial for you

guidance.” Qin Yu said thankfully.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial slightly smiled. He then disappeared from the garden.

Qin Yu walked out from the Unfettered Palace. He looked down underneath. There was current a group of people discussing among each other in the surrounding of the Mountain Sea Palace. When Qin Yu walked out, this group of people all cast their gazes toward Qin Yu.

After walking down the flight of steps, Qin Yu walked over to Duanmu Yu and them.

“Brother Qin Yu, congratulations, congratulations.” Kuiyin Hou said with a loud laughter. Duanmu Yu and Shentu Fan were also looking at Qin Yu with smiles on their faces. That Duanmu Yu asked with a slight curiosity. “Brother Qin Yu, did you manage to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestial after meeting the Unfettered Exalted Celestial?”

Immediately, the surrounding people’s ears all perked up.

Zhou Xian was even staring at Qin Yu with a burning gaze.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. He flipped his hand and took out the bronze gourd. The dozen plus people’s gaze were all focused on this bronze gourd.

Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possessed an aura specific to Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, weapons which were crafted rarely would take on the appearance of a gourd. Gourds, they are generally birthed by the world.

Treasures that were birthed by the world were generally Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Duanmu Yu and them who possessed great eyesight had already made a guess in their mind. Zhou Xian's expression had grown even more ugly.

“Brother Qin Yu, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial also bestowed you with a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Kuiyin Hou exclaimed.

“Precisely.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Chapter 41: Congratulations

Hearing Qin Yu's acknowledgement, the surrounding people immediately burst into exclamations of admiration. Some of the people standing afar had even started discussing with one another. Another person had obtained a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure bestowed by the Exalted Celestials.

Hearing the low voice discussions of the people surrounding him, Zhou Xian's mood became even worse.

That was because the majority of the people was on Qin Yu's side as Qin Yu had climbed the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps through his perseverance and strength. Yet, what about Zhou Xian? He relied on his connection with the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

"That Zhou Xian is walking over here." Duanmu Yu said to Qin Yu in a low voice.

Qin Yu turned around to look. Zhou Xian was currently walking toward them. Qin Yu was curious as to what this Zhou Xian was planning to do.

After approaching Qin Yu, Zhou Xian displayed a smile. While smiling brightly, he said. "Brother Qin Yu, truly congratulations. I truly never would've imagined that Brother Qin Yu would be capable of setting an unprecedented record in the Divine Realm, reaching the peak of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps and

then getting to meet an Exalted Celestial and obtain a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure by the Exalted Celestial. Because of this, I, Zhou Xian, admire Brother Qin Yu from the bottom of my heart.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled. Soon after, he nodded and smiled.

Why did those Zhou Xian come over to praise me? Qin Yu was confused. Qin Yu did not believe that this Zhou Xian would be this sincere nor did he believe that Zhou Xian admired him.

Zhou Xian continued. “Brother Qin Yu, you’ve already obtained a gift bestowed by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, are you planning to stay here or are you planning to return?”

Qin Yu suddenly understood now.

The purpose of this Zhou Xian’s coming was for that. Clearly, this Zhou Xian already knew that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was on a certain surrounding island. Zhou Xian wished that Qin Yu would quickly depart from here.

“Ah!”

Qin Yu displayed an expression of being woken up by surprise. He then looked at Duanmu Yu and them. “Brother Duanmu, Brother Kuiyin, Brother Shentu, earlier when I saw the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, His Exalted Celestial mentioned something to me.”

“What is it?” Kuiyin Hou, Duanmu Yu, Shentu Fan and the other people all looked at Qin Yu.

The things said by the Exalted Celestial, who wouldn't want to know?

“The Unfettered Exalted Celestial told me that this time around, other than the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial being in the surroundings, even the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial is on one of the three thousand plus islands surrounding the Mountain Sea Palace.”

Immediately, the surrounding people's eyes all shined.

“Everyone, if you were to be lucky enough to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, then it'd be a great fortune.” Qin Yu gasped and said. He then looked to Zhou Xian and said with an appearance of good intentions. “Brother Zhou Xian, you'd best not hurry back and waste this opportunity. Perhaps you might be able to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

Zhou Xian's eye muscles were quivering a bit. However, he still squeezed out a smile. “Thank, thanks to Brother Qin Yu for telling me this.”

Zhou Xian cursed in his heart: “Qin Yu, even if you have obtained this piece of information from the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, there is no need for you to tell everyone about it.” That was because the participants of the groom search were all gathered on the Levitation Island. Not a single one of them had bothered to

stroll the other three thousand plus surrounding islands.

However, after obtaining this piece of information, it was likely that the majority of the people would go to the other three thousand plus islands to search for the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. At the beginning, Zhou Xian had planned to wait a year or two before feigning being bored and then going to stroll the other islands.

“Ah, you don’t have to thank me. This was a matter that everyone should know about.” Qin Yu said while smiling.

“Thank you Brother Qin Yu.” Duanmu Yu said solemnly.

The other people all knew about how precious this piece of information was. For Qin Yu to be able to tell them this secret, they were all grateful of him.

“Brother Duanmu, you all should not have too extravagant of a hope. What sort of person was the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? If he wishes to meet you, then you would naturally be able to meet him. If he doesn’t want to meet you, then even if you search through all three thousand plus islands, you’ll likely still be unable to encounter him.” Qin Yu said.

Kuiyin Hou spoke and said. “Qin Yu, we naturally know about this. However, at the very least, from you telling us about this, we now have a trace of hope in our hearts.”

“Huff!”

At this moment, two figures directly flew away through the sky. Qin Yu knew right away with a single glance that those two people must’ve gone to find the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

“It seems that there are people that have grown anxious.” Duanmu Yu said while smiling.

As two people had already set off, immediately, more people became unable to restrain themselves anymore. One by one, they soared to the sky and flew away from the Levitation Island. That Zhou Xian was also unable to contain himself. He slightly nodded to Qin Yu and them and then also soared into the sky and flew away.

“Brother Qin Yu, should we also set off?” Kuiyin Hou said.

“Sure.”

Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan all soared into the sky. They began their journey of searching for the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial in the surrounding three thousand plus islands of the Mountain Sea Palace.

Time passed. At the beginning, the four of them were together. Later on, they also separated. Three thousand plus islands. Each one of them covered a pretty large area. To completely search an island require a long period of time.

In the blink of an eye, three years had passed.

In the three years time, the eighteen candidates for the groom search had already searched through the three thousand plus islands many times now. However, not a single person managed to discover the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Or perhaps...

Someone might've encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial but did not publicize it.

The flowing sound of the creek water. Qin Yu was quietly walking beside a brook. He looked at the beautiful large region of flowers beside the brook and felt a burst of delight in his heart.

“If the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial does not wish to meet me, then no matter how hard I try, I will still be unable to meet him.” Qin Yu sighed.

Seeing that there was a piece of green meadows before him, Qin Yu walked over there and then casually laid down. Qin Yu was not anxious as he had already obtain a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“I just don't know whether that Jade Spring Gourd of mine, or Zhou Xian's black scepter, is better?” Qin Yu does not possess certainty in his heart.

Qin Yu clearly remembered.

That the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had said before that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was not ‘poor’ like him and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

“Brother Qin Yu, what a coincidence.”

Hearing the voice, Qin Yu prompted himself up to a sitting position and looked over to the voice. It was Duanmu Yu. “Brother Duanmu, did you manage to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

Duanmu Yu walked over to Qin Yu’s side and also sat down. “Haha, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial is not someone that you can meet just because you want to.”

Qin Yu immediately understood that Duanmu Yu had also not run into the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Duanmu Yu still had a slight smile on his face. “To be able to see the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial would be one’s blessing. As for not encountering him, that is an very ordinarily matter.”

“Come, Brother Qin Yu, let’s have a couple drinks. What do you think?” With a flip of his hand, wine jugs and wine cups appeared on the meadows.

Qin Yu was immediately in a drinking mood.

The two of them started to chat and drink with one another on this piece of meadows. To the experts of the Divine Realm, time was simply insignificant. Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu drank with one another for over six days without stopping.

After drinking for over six days straight, the two of them were a bit intoxicated even when speaking.

“Brother Duanmu, I have a matter that I had always wanted to ask you. However, it’s something that’s hard to ask.” Qin Yu’s eyes were a bit hazy.

“Whatever it is, go ahead and ask.” At this moment, Duanmu Yu had a very seldom heroism.

Remember this matter, Qin Yu’s head became slightly more sober. “Brother Duanmu, I have once heard about that exceptional love of yours. I am wondering...”

“What exceptional love? Bullshit.” Duanmu Yu frowned. He actually directly cursed out.

As if sensing that his state of mind was a bit off, Duanmu Yu smiled to Qin Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, sorry. However, the majority of the people from the Divine Realm had considered that as some sort of exceptional love. However, it was merely a ridiculous matter. It was merely a very ordinary love affair.”

“That woman that I liked, she was very ordinary, very mediocre. I, on the other hand, was very noble. However, the ending was that woman dumping me. It’s just that simple...” Duanmu Yu had a bitter smile on his face. He then grabbed the wine jug and started to ruthlessly drink from it.

Qin Yu did not say anything.

Qin Yu was able to tell that the matter was definitely not as simple as what Duanmu Yu said.

“Sometimes, I had cursed her. However, sometimes, I had also cursed myself... and now that I look back to it, love? Haha, was there even love? It was merely the mutual attraction between a man and a woman.”

Duanmu Yu spoke with a slightly domineering tone.

“It is exactly as the rumors say, this Duanmu Yu no longer believes in love.” Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

However, with Qin Yu’s understanding of Duanmu Yu’s temperament, Duanmu Yu was indeed a very perfect man. Thus, why would that woman leave him?

Duanmu Yu stopped speaking. He started to continuously drink and drink...

After two whole hours.

Duanmu Yu stared at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, let me ask you. If you liked a woman and would do everything for her, yet she heartlessly left you. You’ve given her good weapons, medicines to help her, assisted her training. However, regardless of what you’ve done for her, she was not moved at all. Instead, she felt as if what you had done was only natural... and in the end, she left you. However, one day, she completely changed her mind and began to repent. She once again went to find you. Would you be able to accept her then?”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“There’s such a woman?” Qin Yu asked in confusion.

One ought to know how to be satisfied and how to give thanks. To treat her so well, would she really have no feelings at all?

“There is.”

Duanmu Yu’s voice was deep and low. “When I separated from her, I suddenly realized that I must have spoiled her too much. All I knew was to try to make her feel happy as much as possible. However, in the end, I still failed.”

“My Imperial Father had told me before that it was unworthy to pursue such a woman. However, my heart had fallen for her, what then could I do?” Duanmu Yu had a slightly mournful expression. “I believed that a man would only have a single time where he’ll truly fall in love with someone. Once he fails that one time, his

heart would be shattered and would no longer have a true feeling of love anymore.”

“Thus, after she left me, experienced true sufferings, changed her mind to repent for her actions and came back to find me; at that time, I did not accept her... I told her that at the moment when she left me, my heart had already shattered into pieces. As my heart had been shattered, would there still be love?”

Duanmu Yu closed his eyes. Slight tears fragments were flickering on his eyelashes.

“Come, Qin Yu, let’s drink.” Duanmu Yu once again picked up another wine jug.

Qin Yu also picked up a wine jug to accompany Duanmu Yu. Merely, Qin Yu was lamenting for Duanmu Yu in his heart.

Half a month later, Qin Yu separated from Duanmu Yu. The two of them once again started to search for the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial within the three thousand plus islands. Merely, the relationship between the two of them had clearly grown deeper this time around.

When a person was capable of telling another person the secrets of their heart, the relationship between the two of them was already at a very intimate level.

“Fortunately I met Li’er and not Duanmu Yu’s lover.” Qin Yu

sighed in his heart.

If he were to fall in love with that sort of woman, then it would really have been a painful suffering.

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? Where exactly is this Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu started to spread out his Spatial Energy and began to carefully search. However, regardless of how hard he searched, he was still unable to find the existence of the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Qin Yu was flying in the sky. He was casually looking down on the surface below him.

He flew away from an island. He flew past the ocean and flew onto another island. Once again, he continued to search...

Days like these continued.

Two more years passed.

Not a single one of the eighteen candidates gave up. As experts of the Divine Realm, they all possessed extremely tough patience. Each and every one of them were still carefully searching for the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Qin Yu landed on the forest within the island. He was walking within the forest.

“Eh?” Qin Yu was suddenly startled.

Qin Yu had been spreading his Spatial Energy around him the entire time. It covered a range of several hundred miles. Earlier, there was no one within his range. However, at this moment... at a location around a hundred meters before him, a person appeared.

Teleportation!

“To appear so suddenly, this person actually knows teleportation. Then, this person is at the very least a Godking!” Qin Yu immediately grew excited. “Perhaps this person might be the legendary Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial!”

Qin Yu tried his best to suppress his excitement.

Qin Yu did not walk straight toward the direction of that person. Instead, he displayed a causal appearance and casually strolled toward that direction.

However...

That man was surprisingly walking over toward Qin Yu. In a blink of an eye, that person had appeared before Qin Yu’s eyes.

The person who had come was a handsome and grim looking young man. He wore a black gown with golden ridges. His long

silver hair reached all the way down to his waist. This silver haired youth had a pair of silver colored eyes.

Behind his head were three feathered crest-like black horns.

This silver haired silver eyed and triple black horned youth was giving off a cold sensation like a ten thousand year old cold ice. However, he currently had a smile on his face. Like the spring wind and rain, he opened his mouth and said. “Qin Yu, hello.”

“He, hello.” Qin Yu replied stutteringly.

This man before him seemed to have come to find him.

“My master said that Brother Qin Yu is going to marry soon. Thus, he ordered me to deliver three gifts to congratulate Brother Qin Yu.” This silver haired silver eyed youth flipped his hand and then three items appeared in thin air.

A red colored bead, a black battle blade with a red radiating light circulating through its surface and a gorgeous dress that radiated a purple light.

Chapter 42: Three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures

“Three congratulatory presents?” Qin Yu’s gaze zeroed in on the three presents, and the Spatial Energy naturally enshrouded these three items. Qin Yu clearly felt the unique aura of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Qin Yu felt his own breathing stop for a moment.

Three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?

In an instant, Qin Yu became clear headed. However, he also became confused: “This silver haired silver eyed man said that his master had him sent the three gifts to congratulate me and even said that I would soon marry... his master, how could he be so certain that I’ll attain victory in the groom search? Furthermore, I believe I do not know any powerful individuals like that either.”

Unrelated to one another in any way, without knowing each other, why did his master send him three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?

That silver haired silver eyed man’s gaze was fixed upon Qin Yu. He then lightly smiled as he pointed to the three items. “This red pearl is the ‘Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.’ The Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl possesses extremely peculiar effects. Brother Qin Yu, you would understand the remarkable ability of this Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl after you drip a blood on it and become its master.

This Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl is something that my master had gifted Brother Qin Yu for your future child to use.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

A gift for his future child?

He had yet to marry. This silver haired silver eyed youth’s master truly was thinking far enough.

That silver haired silver eyed youth pointed to the second item, the black battle blade with a blood red color light circulating through its surface. “This battle blade is called the ‘Gauze Feather Blade.’ Of course, Brother Qin Yu is likely not going to be using this Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. This Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Brother Qin Yu can give it to your future wife to use. You can also give it to your other relatives to use.”

Qin Yu could only continue to listen.

That silver haired silver eyed youth pointed to the third item. “This dress is something that my master had personally created for Brother Qin Yu’s marriage not long ago. It is called the ‘Purple Rain Dress.’ As long as Brother Qin Yu’s wife wears this Purple Rain Dress, there will not be many people in the entire Divine Realm capable of harming her.”

Qin Yu was completely excited.

Purple Rain Dress, it was a defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

Even now, Qin Yu had never seen a single defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure like this before. Not only did it possess marvelous effects, it was also extremely perfect in its construction.

“What level are these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Qin Yu was thinking about this in his heart.

Without dripping blood on them to become their master, it was extremely hard to determine what levels the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were from their external appearances. Qin Yu took a breath of air and calmed his excited mind. At this moment, there was a very important question.

Who exactly was it that sent these presents to him?

How could he possibly not make sure who it was that sent him these gifts and just open his hands and accept them like so?

“May I know who your master might be?” Qin Yu looked at the silver haired silver eyed youth.

This silver haired silver eyed youth light smiled. “Qin Yu, there is no need for you to ask about my master’s identity. When your strength reaches the required level, you will naturally come to know about it. You will also naturally come to know about the relationship between you and my master!”

“The relationship between me and your master?” Qin Yu was completely confused.

From Qin Yu’s mind, he only knew a single super expert that was related to him and that person was Uncle Lan.

However, as Qin Yu was incapable of seeing through this silver haired silver eyed youth, it meant that this youth was at the very least of the Godking level. A master of such a person was most likely much stronger than Uncle Lan.

Did he even knew such a person?

“My mission has been completed, goodbye.” The silver haired silver eyed youth slight bowed and then disappeared into thin air. Only the three items floating in the air remained.

“He left right after?”

Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

He hadn’t left his name. He didn’t even leave behind any information. He merely left the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and took off.

Seeing the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures floating before him, Qin Yu smiled and sighed. “I cannot just leave these here

either.” With a wave of his hand, the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures appeared before Qin Yu.

“What level might these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures be?” Qin Yu was itching to know. Immediately, three drops of blood flew to the three items and directly assimilated into them.

The binding blood oath, this was the most preliminary refining method.

After doing this, at the very least Qin Yu would gain knowledge of the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

However, after he gained knowledge of the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu appeared to have been struck by lightning. Foolishly, he stood there. “This, this...”

In the entire Divine Realm, the Eight Great Sage Emperors possessed Inherited Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures of the Eight Great Sage Emperors were first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the other Godking level experts, the majority of them used second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for their weapons.

Only two or three of them, like the Asura Godking, managed to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure crafted by the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan.

However now...

“Three, three...” Qin Yu felt that his heart was beating rapidly. It was as if landmines were exploding beside his ears. At this moment, Qin Yu felt that his mind was rapidly rumbling. His thinking speed had slowly reached its peak.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, all three of them are actually first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

Qin Yu gulped. His facial expression had also turned rigid. Only after a long time did Qin Yu gradually recover back to normal.

“Huff, huff...”

Qin Yu was gasping in a low voice. He was firmly staring at the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures before him!

“They’re actually all first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, all three of them!” Qin Yu felt that his palms were hot. His forehead was even sweating. This was truly too shocking.

Had it been three second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu would’ve already been extremely excited.

However, as they were three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu was no longer excited, instead he had become frightened!

In the entire Divine Realm, the number of first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures numbered only around ten combined. Among them, the eight first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possessed by the Eight Great Sage Emperors were there since the birth of the Divine Realm.

After Chehou Yuan managed to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, he was immediately bestowed the title of ‘Craftsman God.’ Chehou Yuan had gifted this Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to the Asura Godking. He then managed to obtain the protection of the Asura Godking and became someone that no one dared to provoke.

It could be said that...

The birth of a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure would shake up the entire Divine Realm.

However, at this moment, on a small island in the surrounding of the Mountain Sea Palace, Qin Yu obtained three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, it was gifted to him under the purpose of ‘congratulating his marriage.’

Qin Yu suddenly absorbed the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures into his body.

“Three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures; no matter what, I absolutely cannot let those Godkings of the Divine Realm know about it. If they were to know about it, then I reckon they’d kill me to snatch them away.” Qin Yu didn’t dare to imagine what would

happen if the Godkings were to find out that he possessed three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

After all, other than the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure that Exalted Celestials possessed, the most precious item would be the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

After placing the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures inside his body, Qin Yu had also calmed down. He calmly thought of the course of the events. Qin Yu already had a plan. At the same time, he had a guess as to who the person that sent him those gifts was.

“To be able to gift three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures at once... I reckon that not even the Unfettered Exalted Celestial would be capable of doing that.” Qin Yu clearly remembered what the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had said.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial had clearly said before... that his Eldest Martial Brother not poor like him and his Second Elder Martial Brother!

“To be able to gift three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures at once, that person is indeed very rich.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face. “This matter, there's a hundred percent chance that it is related to the mysterious Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

“If that silver haired silver eyed youth was a Godking, then his master ought to be the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

“If that silver haired silver eyed youth was an Exalted Celestial, then he could only be the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. However, who would his master be then?” When Qin Yu thought of this, he didn’t dare to think any further.

The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, he was already the strongest among the Three Great Exalted Celestials.

Was there someone above even him?

“I hope that I am merely indulging in flights of fancy.” Qin Yu laughed a self-mocking laugh. The most important matter was that he was incapable of determining the identity and strength of the silver haired silver eyed man.

If he knew the strength of the silver haired silver eyed man, then he would’ve been able to speculate who the master of the silver haired silver eyed man was.

“No matter what... this matter is definitely related to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.” Qin Yu smiled confidently. “When I return to Floating Snow City, I can totally say that I have obtained gifts bestowed by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

Qin Yu had made his decision in his heart.

“I’ll first take out that ‘Jade Spring Gourd.’ If I am capable of winning the first chosen candidate spot with only the Jade Spring Gourd, then that’ll be great. If I am unable to do that, then I’ll take

out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu was extremely confident.

Qin Yu truly did not believe that he would be incapable of winning against Zhou Xian with a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Having obtained these three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu was naturally brimming with confidence. In the following days, Qin Yu casually visited the various different islands surrounding the Mountain Sea Palace.

Time passed.

In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu and the other candidates had already been on the Mountain Sea Palace and its surrounding islands for nearly nine years.

Qin Yu was flying on the sky above the ocean. His black gown was fluttering in the wind. He had a smile on his face. “That silver haired silver eyed youth’s master is truly generous. This ‘Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl,’ once one assimilates it into one’s body, it will be very easy to reach the Godking level.”

The Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It was the a spiritual pearl birthed by the Origin of the Fire of the entire Cosmos. If one were to assimilate with it, then after refining it, one would be able to easily control every level of flame. One would also be able to easily assimilate into the ‘Origin of the Fire’ where one would comprehend the laws

of the cosmos much easier.

“This is truly the best gift for my future child.” Qin Yu was overjoyed.

He had began to anticipate the child between him and Li’er.

As for the Purple Rain Dress.

It was also a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. After one refined it and wore it, then even Godking level experts would find it very hard to kill the person wearing the Purple Rain Dress.

“To gift this to Li’er is also the most perfect.” Qin Yu was unable to contain his joy.

As Qin Yu was thinking about this, he had soon arrived in the airspace above the Levitation Island. At this moment, many people had already gathered on the Levitation Island. These participants of the groom search, they had all been trying their hardest to search for the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial in these past years. However, other than Qin Yu, not a single one of them managed to encounter him.

If the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial wanted to meet someone, then they’d be able to meet him.

However, if he didn’t want to meet someone, then no matter how hard those people tried to search for him, they would still not be

able to meet him.

Qin Yu descended underneath the Mountain Sea Palace. At this moment, Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan were already here. The people in the surrounding of the Mountain Sea Palace, adding Qin Yu, numbered eleven.

“Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master, how has it been for you all these years? Did you manage to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?” At a location far from Qin Yu were three people chatting with each other.

“Don’t speak of it. In these past years, I have never relaxed a bit. However, sigh. Forget about it. The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial is not someone that you’ll meet just because you want to.” That Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master sighed helplessly.

Another person comforted him saying. “Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master, it’s not only you. Neither one of us brothers managed to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. It would seem that this first chosen candidate spot will either be Grandmaster Qin Yu’s or that Zhou Xian’s.”

The Heavenly Wolf Palace’s Palace Master nodded. “However, I am in support of Grandmaster Qin Yu. Grandmaster Qin Yu had used his perseverance and ability to climb to the summit of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. Although you didn’t see it, in that period of time close to half a year, I saw Grandmaster Qin Yu being jolted down from the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps numerous times.”

At this moment, the majority of the people were talking about the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial or the groom search.

“Qin Yu, you’ve also returned.” Kuiyin Hou said with a smile. “I also just returned to the Mountain Sea Palace half a month ago. Did you also not manage to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? Don’t mind it. Even now, I have yet to hear any one among us eighteen that managed to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

This Kuiyin Hou, before Qin Yu could say anything, he had already determined that Qin Yu did not encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Although Qin Yu was uncertain as to whether he encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial or not, he did manage to obtain three gifts.

“Big brother Duanmu has returned as well.” Shentu Fan suddenly said.

Qin Yu and Kuiyin Hou looked in the direction that Shentu Fan was pointing in. Duanmu Yu was currently flying over here. After he saw Qin Yu and them, he directly flew over to them.

When Duanmu Yu landed, Kuiyin Hou was the first to ask.

“Brother Duanmu, did you manage to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

Duanmu Yu lightly smiled as he shook his head.

“I didn’t, how about you guys?” Duanmu Yu looked to Qin Yu and them.

Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan shook their heads. As for Qin Yu, he merely smiled. Qin Yu found it hard to say it like that... After all, he was uncertain about the identity of that silver haired silver eyed youth.

Seeing Qin Yu smile, Duanmu Yu thought that Qin Yu had also not encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

“Everyone, I reckon that there will not be much use for us to remain here. Furthermore, it is also approaching the ten year deadline that the Utmost North Sage Emperor gave us. Shall we return now?” Duanmu Yu looked to everyone and suggested.

Qin Yu, Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan glanced at each other. Then all nodded to show their agreement.

Immediately after, Qin Yu, Kuiyin Hou, Shentu Fan and Duanmu Yu, all flew away from Levitation Island. They proceeded to fly towards the land of the Divine Realm.

Chapter 43: Judgement

Snowflakes were fluttering in the air. After landing on the simple and unadorned black slab roads of the Floating Snow City, Qin Yu, Shentu Fan, Kuiyin Hou and Duanmu Yu said their farewells and separated from one another.

“I’ve finally returned.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

When he obtained those three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu had already become completely certain that the first chosen candidate spot for the groom search would be his. Thus, Qin Yu naturally became very relaxed.

Qin Yu arrived before the Wood Mansion.

“Uncle Lan and Li’er ought to be inside that, right?” Qin Yu stood before the Wood Mansion. He was thinking in his heart. However, right at this moment...

“Little Yu, you can come in.” Jiang Lan’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

“The remarkable abilities of a Godking are indeed extraordinary.” Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart. He then directly walked toward the entrance of the Wood Mansion. The two guards standing at the entrance seemed to have received the transmission from Jiang Lan and did not obstruct Qin Yu.

“Uncle Lan and Li’er are in one of the most furthest courtyards within it.” Qin Yu was very certain. For one, his Spatial Energy had covered the entire Wood Mansion. And secondly, because of the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu managed to sense where Li’er was at.

With great familiarity, Qin Yu walked through the passage corridors. Soon, he arrived in a courtyard within it.

Li’er had been standing at the entrance of the courtyard and looking around the entire time. When she saw Qin Yu, she was immediately overjoyed and began running toward him. Qin Yu also directly started hugging with Li’er.

Uncle Lan also walked out from the courtyard. He saw Qin Yu and Li’er hugging each other and smiled.

“Uncle Lan is looking at us, we should stop.” Qin Yu quietly said to Li’er beside her ears. Li’er’s face had turned slightly red and then she released Qin Yu. However, she was still holding Qin Yu’s hands.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu and smiled. “Little Yu, how was it? Do you have the certainty in obtaining the first chosen candidate spot?”

Qin Yu was blooming with smiles. “Yes, I am absolutely certain!”

‘Absolutely?’ Jiang Lan was smiling so hard that his mouth had

even turned crooked. “Little Yu, please deceive me. I had heard that Zhou Xian obtained a gift from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.”

Qin Yu smiled confidently. “Uncle Lan, just watch, when everyone is gathered at the Sage Emperor’s Palace, the first chosen candidate spot will definitely be mine.”

“You’re even keeping a secret from me?” Said Jiang Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu also smiled and laughed.

“Well then, since you possess absolute certainty, I am also relieved. Now then, this old guy here won’t disturb the two of you anymore.” Jiang Lan said this deliberately and then left.

After Jiang Lan left, Qin Yu and Li’er began to be intimate with one another again.

After some time. Li’er was lying with her head on Qin Yu’s bosom. She raised her head and asked in a low voice. “Big Brother Qin Yu, you truly possess absolute certainty in getting the first chosen candidate spot? I have heard that Zhou Xian managed to obtain a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled. He hooked Li’er’s straight and tiny nose. “You can rest assured. Although he managed to obtain a gift bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, I managed

to obtain gifts bestowed by both the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

“Two Exalted Celestials? Wasn’t that Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial...” Li’er opened her eyes widely in shock.

“Although I am incapable of ascertaining the identity of that silver haired silver eyed man, the gifts that I obtained from him are definitely related to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.” Qin Yu smiled. “Well then, you can be absolutely and completely assured.”

The time during which Qin Yu was together with Li’er, always passed very quickly. When Qin Yu departed from the Wood Mansion, he had already stayed in the Wood Mansion for three entire days.

Only after he returned to the Floating Cloud Mansion did he discover that Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu and them had been anxiously waiting for his return.

When Qin Yu returned to the Floating Snow City, Uncle Fu and them already knew about it. After all, they were capable of sensing Qin Yu’s position. They had prepared a sumptuous banquet for Qin Yu. However, they waited for three entire days before Qin Yu returned from the Wood Mansion.

Qin Yu spent his days in the Floating Cloud Mansion extremely contentedly. He was merely waiting for the day of the gathering at the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

Inside the garden.

“There’s eighteen more days before the gathering at the Sage Emperor’s Palace to determine who would be the first chosen candidate.” Qin Yu muttered softly. He then picked up the jug of wine on the table beside him and drank a mouthful of wine.

At this moment, a Heavenly Deity maid walked in from afar.

“My Lord, Princess Jiang Yan is seeking attendance.”

“Oh? You can have her come over here directly.” Qin Yu promptly said. For Jiang Yan to come here, perhaps she had also come to inquire whether he had certainty in obtaining the first chosen candidate spot?

In these couple days, there were many people that had come to check out if Qin Yu possessed the certainty.

Among them, a portion was sent forth by Zhou Xian. Zhou Xian didn’t know that Qin Yu had obtained three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, he knew that Qin Yu had obtained a gift bestowed by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.

Zhou Xian also did not possess the certainty of his black scepter being able to win against Qin Yu’s gourd.

“Big Brother Qin Yu.” Jiang Yan had come alone.

“Yan’er, what’s the matter?” Qin Yu said while smiling. Just by seeing Jiang Yan’s expression, Qin Yu knew right away that something joyous had happened to her.

Jiang Yan said happily. “Big Brother Qin Yu, Big Brother Luoyu has ascended.” Jiang Yan said excitedly.

“Luoyu? Jun Luoyu?” Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Jiang Yan repeatedly nodded and said. “That’s right. I have been paying attention to him the entire time. Two years ago, he had ascended. I even met him.”

Qin Yu was also extremely happy.

“You meeting him, what was Luoyu’s reaction to that?” Qin Yu was looking forward to Jun Luoyu’s reaction. In Jun Luoyu’s point of view, he had thought Jiang Yan to be a relatively weak Immortal Emperor. However, if he were to suddenly discover Jiang Yan’s actual identity after coming to the Divine Realm, then...

Jiang Yan smiled complacently. “Hehe, it’s alright. At the beginning, Big Brother Luoyu was extremely shocked. However, his ability to accept stuff is very powerful. Because of me, Big Brother Luoyu was excused from the thousand years of arduous mining.” Jiang Yan said very complacently.

“I have been back in the Floating Snow City for some time now. Yet, you waited until today to come to my place. Have you been at Luoyu’s place the entire time?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Yan nodded cheerfully. “That’s right. Big Brother Luoyu is in the ‘Luanshan City’ underneath Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City. That Chi Qing is also there.”

[TL: I found out that most of these city names cannot be translated. I’m assuming they are the named after the governors of the cities. Most likely their last names. There’s a lot of dual character last names in the Divine Realm. Ex. Shentu, Duanmu, Yuchi.]

“Chi Qing, Cyan Emperor Chi Qing?” Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Jiang Yan nodded and said. “That’s right. That Cyan Emperor’s strength is pretty good. When he just ascended to the Divine Realm, he had already reached the peak of the Mid Level Deity stage. And now, he is already a High Level Deity. However, unless he has reached the Heavenly Deity level, Granny cannot bring him over to the Floating Snow City.”

Qin Yu suddenly understood.

No wonder he had never seen the Cyan Emperor even after all these years in the Floating Snow City.

Qin Yu cannot help but sigh emotionally in his heart. That Cyan

Emperor was truly a valiant person. He had stayed in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for that many years and his soul had long since formed a Golden Soul Pellet. No wonder he managed to easily take care of the Peng Demon Emperor and them during the time of his Divine Tribulation.

“Big Brother Qin Yu, do you have certainty in obtaining the first chosen candidate spot for my big sister’s groom search?” Jiang Yan pushed Qin Yu’s arm and asked.

Qin Yu grinned and said. “Is there even a need to ask?”

Today, the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City’s Sage Emperor’s Palace had once again become lively. The eighteen candidates were all gathered in the Sage Emperor’s Palace. The thirteen Godkings were all seated above the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

The sound of chatter and laughter was unceasingly heard throughout the palace hall.

“Qin Yu, it would seem that the competition for this chosen candidate spot will be between you and Zhou Xian.” Kuiyin Hou said while laughing. Qin Yu and Zhou Xian glanced at each other.

The two of them both had a confident smile on their faces.

Suddenly, Qin Yu, Zhou Xian, Duanmu Yu and everyone else all looked up. At this moment, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan stood up while smiling. Immediately, the people underneath

all grew quiet.

Seeing that everyone had grown quiet, Jiang Fan smiled and said.

“Everyone, the determined deadline of ten years has arrived. The first chosen candidate for my daughter’s public groom search shall soon be determined. And now, the eighteen candidates shall present their gifts.” Jiang Fan’s gaze was cast upon the eighteen people below.

At this moment, Zhou Xian’s father, the Northwest Sage Emperor, laughed loudly and said. “Brother Jiang, there is no need for it to be that troublesome. As far as I know, this time to the Mountain Sea Palace, only that Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu and my son Zhou Xian managed to obtain gifts bestowed by the Exalted Celestials. It would make do if we just have the two of them display their gifts.”

Jiang Fan smiled and nodded.

Zhou Xian was the first to stand up. He walked to the center of the palace hall. After he respectfully bowed to the thirteen Godkings, he said. “Uncle, this gift that I obtained was the ‘Sulfur Flame Scepter’ bestowed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. This Sulfur Flame Scepter is a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

The thirteen Godkings above all nodded.

Jiang Fan's wife 'Chunyu Rou' nodded and said. "This 'Sulfur Flame Scepter' is both a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and also a scepter. As a scepter is a symbol of power and good fortune, it is a very appropriate gift for the groom search."

Hou Fei who stood behind the Asura Godking made eye signals to Qin Yu.

Although Qin Yu was not anxious, Hou Fei had become anxious for Qin Yu. Qin Yu slightly smiled to Hou Fei and used his eyes to signal to him to rest assured.

At this moment, the Asura Godking suddenly opened his mouth and said. "This Zhou Xian's gift is indeed very good. However, let's have a look at Qin Yu's gift too."

That Jiang Fan was also very interested in the Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu. He immediately smiled and said. "I have also heard that Qin Yu climbed to the top of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps. Because of this, he managed to obtain a gift bestowed by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial."

Ascending to the summit of the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps without being a Godking, this had caused all the people above to look at Qin Yu with a different sort of gaze. The people on the side were all discussing with one another through voice transmission.

"Qin Yu, show us your gift." Jiang Fan smiled as he looked to Qin Yu.

Immediately, everyone looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu also bowed to Jiang Fan with a smile on his face. As Jiang Fan was his future father-in-law, how could he possibly be lacking in manners?

Qin Yu stood up while smiling. He then walked to the center of the palace hall and stood beside Zhou Xian. Before Qin Yu could speak, that Zhou Xian already spoke to Qin Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, you’ve managed to obtain a gift bestowed by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. I truly wonder what sort of treasure the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had bestowed you. Come, take it out and show us.”

Qin Yu was not anxious.

With a flip of his hand, he took out the Jade Spring Gourd. The various Godkings present were all able to sense the aura characteristic to the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures when they looked to the bronze colored gourd.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “This is the Jade Spring Gourd. This Jade Spring Gourd is also a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Gourd is capable of emitting Jade Spring to attack or bind a target.”

Hearing that Qin Yu had also taken out a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Zhou Xian started to smile.

“As the two of them are both second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, which one is better?” Jiang Fan smiled and said. “According to the rules we have determined, the thirteen Godkings shall be the judges. Whoever manages to obtain more Godkings to support them shall be the victor.”

Chunyu Rou instead smiled and said. “Although both gifts are second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, I believe that this ‘scepter’ is more festive of an item. It ought to be slightly better. Unfortunately, I do not have the authority to judge.”

Qin Yu took a glance at Chunyu Rou.

“My future mother-in-law seems to be in support of Zhou Xian.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. “It seems that there’s not a high chance of winning with this Jade Spring Gourd. I can only...”

At this moment, the Godkings were all preparing to judge the two items.

“Please wait a moment.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded through the entire palace hall. All the Godkings stopped to look at Qin Yu.

Zhou Xian frowned. He said. “Brother Qin Yu, the Godkings are preparing their judgements. How can you disturb the Godkings?”

“Qin Yu, please speak if you have anything.” Jiang Fan said while smiling.

As Qin Yu was a Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman, he still possessed the authority to speak.

Qin Yu looked to the thirteen Godkings on the stage. He said in a clear voice. “Godkings, I did not say that my gift was this Jade Spring Gourd. Everyone, there is no need to judge the Jade Spring Gourd against the Sulfur Flame Scepter.”

“It’s not this Jade Spring Gourd?” The majority of the people on the palace hall had grown confused.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Earlier, Brother Zhou Xian asked me to take out the gift bestowed to me by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial to show everyone, thus, I took it out. However, that does not mean that my gift is this Jade Spring Gourd.”

“In that case, Brother Qin Yu, what is your gift? You must know that this gift must be something bestowed by the Exalted Celestials.” Said Zhou Xian beside him.

“Of course I know about that.”

Qin Yu cast a glance at Zhou Xian. He then looked at the thirteen Godkings on the platform above. “My gift is not the ‘Jade Spring Gourd’ bestowed by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Instead, it is the ‘Gauze Feather Blade’ bestowed by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

Qin Yu immediately retrieved the Jade Spring Gourd. At the same time, a black battle blade with a red light flowing through its surface had appeared before him.

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

Zhou Xian’s expression took a huge change. The various Heavenly Deities in the palace hall were all shocked. Even the thirteen Godkings above had frozen expressions.

The most powerful and mysterious Exalted Celestial amongst the Three Great Exalted Celestials, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial!

Qin Yu continued to speak in a clear voice. “This blade is called ‘Gauze Feather.’ It is also a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The gift to express my sincerity is this Gauze Feather Blade.”

A gift bestowed by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?

A first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

The entire Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace had grown silent. Only Qin Yu’s voice continued to echo in the palace hall.

Chapter 44: Disturbance

The Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace was completely engulfed by a frightening silence. Everyone felt a burst of oppression in their hearts. At the same time, they also felt an unprecedented shock.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan stood up. He tried his best to make his expression appear normal. "Qin Yu, you said earlier that your Gauze Feather Blade is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?"

"Precisely." Qin Yu said in a clear voice.

At this moment, the thirteen Godkings above no longer bothered care about who it was that bestowed the Gauze Feather Blade. What they were paying attention to was... the fact that the Gauze Feather Blade was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

In the entire Divine Realm, there existed only about ten or so first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

However, what about the number of Godkings? There were over thirty Godkings in the Divine Realm. Practically every single power possessed three or four Godkings.

In the entire Divine Realm, only the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking and a hidden Godking possessed first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. There might also be some first-rate

Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that were not known to public. But even if there were, it would at the very most be one or two items.

Over twenty Godkings did not possess a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Thus, one could clearly imagine how much of an appeal the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were to Godkings!

Blood Demon Monarch, Yu Cha, said with a light laughter. “Qin Yu, is it truly worth to present a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for the daughter of the Utmost North Sage Emperor? Furthermore, this is merely the competition for the first chosen candidate spot. Even if you present this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the person who would end up marrying Jiang Li in the end might still not be you. Qin Yu, it’s best for you to carefully consider this.”

[TL: I had decided to change the Blood Demon King to Blood Demon Monarch so as to not confuse her gender.]

“Blood Demon Monarch, what sort of words are those?” Jiang Fan frowned and said.

Jiang Xing who sat on the side also humped.

The Blood Demon Monarch covered her mouth and said with a laughter. “What sort of words did you all think I was speaking? Who among us doesn’t know about the preciousness of a first-rate

Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

The Blood Demon Monarch King Yu Cha looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, wasn’t your purpose in marrying that Jiang Li to become a Godking? It’s simple. Just bestow that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to me. If you do, you shall be my husband. If the two of us were to dual train, wouldn’t the effect be even better?”

“Husband?”

Qin Yu was stunned.

The Blood Demon Monarch was indeed a very alluring woman. According to Qin Yu’s knowledge, this Blood Demon Monarch had never married anyone before.

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo frowned and said. “Blood Demon Monarch, are you joking here?”

“What jokes? I am extremely serious.” The Blood Demon Emperor laughed softly. She then looked to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, what do you think of my proposal?”

Qin Yu laughed dryly twice.

“Blood Demon Monarch, I want to marry Li’er not because I want to become a Godking. Rather, I truly love Li’er... As for the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, for Li’er, how could I possibly not be willing to let go of it?” Said Qin Yu in a clear voice in the

middle of the palace hall.

Right after Qin Yu's voice landed, a loud shout was suddenly heard...

“Good!”

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan stood up. He had a moved expression on his face. “Qin Yu, what you had said was great. With those words that you said, if you are to be able to marry my daughter, then it would also be her blessing. Haha...”

At this moment, Jiang Fan was extremely spirited.

However, as for the other Godkings on the scene, they were mostly smiling on the outside. As to what they were actually thinking, this was hard to tell. After all, the Eight Sage Emperors of the Eight Great Sacred Lands each possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. This was a sort of equilibrium.

And now, the Utmost North Sage Emperor's side would obtain two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. The equilibrium had been broken!

“Please wait a moment.”

Zhou Xian who stood beside Qin Yu suddenly spoke out in a clear voice. Everyone present looked toward Zhou Xian. Qin Yu also looked at Zhou Xian. He had a light smile on his face. However, he

was thinking in his heart. “What does this Zhou Xian want to say?”

“Zhou Xian, is there something that you want to say?” Jiang Fan slightly frowned.

Zhou Xian nodded and said. “Uncle, if this ‘Gauze Feather Blade’ of Qin Yu’s is truly a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, then it would be fine. However, if it isn’t...”

“Isn’t?” Jiang Fan frowned.

“It is impossible for one to determine the quality of a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure with merely one’s eyes. Just because Qin Yu said that it is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, does that mean that it is necessarily a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Zhou Xian was not willing to admit his defeat so easily.

Zhou Xian looked at Qin Yu. With anger in his heart, he said. “I do not believe that Qin Yu would be able to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure so easily.”

Jiang Fan’s wife Chunyu Rou also slightly nodded and said. “That’s right. Before all the judges, we must first verify that this ‘Gauze Feather Blade’ is really a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as Qin Yu said.”

[TL: I forgot to mention, but Chunyu Rou is, according to the fact that Zhou Xian called Jiang Fan (Uncle/mother’s sister’s husband), and Li’er, Zhou Xian’s aunt/mom’s sister.]

Jiang Fan also nodded. He then looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, do you mind if we inspect it?”

“Of course you can.”

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Jiang Fan. “As Your Majesty Utmost North Sage Emperor is the person presiding over this groom search, I would have to request Your Majesty Utmost Sage Emperor determine whether this Gauze Feather Blade is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu took off the blood binding from the Gauze Feather Blade.

With an intention, the Gauze Feather Blade in his hand flew to over to the platform above. The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan waved his hand and received the Gauze Feather Blade.

“Everyone, I shall inspect it personally. I believe everyone shouldn’t have an objection to it?” Jiang Fan looked to everyone.

Everyone was smiling to express that they had no objections. Other than Jiang Fan, who else here was more qualified to inspect the Gauze Feather Blade?

Jiang Fan smiled. He then dripped a drop of blood on the Gauze Feather Blade. Right after the blood sunk into the Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Fan displayed a startled expression. After that, his expression turned to one of ecstasy. He looked to Qin Yu and said.

“It truly is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It truly is.”

After hearing what Jiang Fan had said, the atmosphere of the palace hall had immediately changed.

Jiang Fan laughed and said. “Qin Yu’s gift is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The first chosen candidate spot shall be Qin Yu’s. I believe no one would have any objection to that?”

“No objection.” The Southwest Sage Emperor and everyone else all lightly shook their heads and said.

Zhou Xian also displayed a disappointed expression in his eyes. Having reached this point, he was at a loss as to what else he could do. Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face.

“In that case, I shall declare...” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan said while smiling.

“Wait.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor’s wife, Chunyu Rou, suddenly said.

[Robin: This b\$tch.....]

Jiang Fan looked to the voice and saw that it was his wife. He frowned and said. “My wife, what matter do you have now?” That Chunyu Rou smiled and said. “Your Majesty, I remembered that the gift... must be something bestowed by the Exalted Celestials.

Isn't that right?"

"That's right." Jiang Fan nodded and said. "This Gauze Feather Blade that Qin Yu presented was bestowed to him by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. It is in agreement with the prerequisite. What's wrong?"

Chunyu Rou said indifferently. "Bestowed by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? Is the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial someone one could meet so easily? Although Qin Yu said that this weapon was bestowed to him by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, is there anyone to testify for him?"

Chunyu Rou looked at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, do you have a method to testify that this weapon was bestowed to you by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial? In other words... do you have the means to proof that you have encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?"

[TL: B\$тч stfu, yo husband obtained a first-rate grandmist spiritual treasure ffs. Truly an idiot. You know fully well that even if it weren't, them Godkings wouldn't care!]

Qin Yu was stunned.

"Proof? Me? Proof?" Qin Yu's mind was instantly thrown into chaos.

Seeing that Qin Yu was standing there in a stunned and

speechless state, Chunyu Rou lightly smiled and said. “Everyone. Although this Gauze Feather Blade is indeed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, our rules say that the gift must be bestowed by the Exalted Celestials. Yet Qin Yu, we do not even know if he truly encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

The entire palace hall had immediately burst into a fit of ‘buzz’ sound. Everyone started discussing with one another.

Qin Yu started to frown.

Indeed, he had no method of proving that he had encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial!

It was so much that... it was he himself who determined that those three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were related to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

At this moment, that Zhou Xian had also grown excited. In a clear voice, he said. “Dear aunt, it is precisely as you said. When we were on the Mountain Sea Palace, not a single one of us seventeen candidates heard that Qin Yu had encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

Zhou Xian’s eyes shined. He said. “It is true that this Gauze Feather Blade is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, according to what I know, Qin Yu is the new master of the Bewitching God Temple. Everyone here also knows that the previous master of the Bewitching God Temple was the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. The Craftsman God Chehou Yuan possessed the

ability to craft first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. That too was something that everyone knew. I suspect... that this Gauze Feather Blade was simply not something that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial bestowed to Qin Yu but instead something that the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had crafted.”

At this moment, Zhou Xian’s imposingness had completely returned.

The thirteen Godkings on the stage above had also grown silent.

Suddenly...

“Isn’t it just the Utmost North Sage Empror’s daughter? Just for marrying the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s daughter, would Qin Yu, a grand and majestic grandmaster artifact craftsman, use a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to cheat? Is that possible? The value of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, is there anyone among us that doesn’t know of that?” The Asura Godking coldly humphed.

The Asura Godking looked at Zhou Xian below who was in a state of excitement and said to him coldly. “Zhou Xian, let me ask you. If you possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, would you be willing to use that to exchange for Jiang Li?”

“Are you willing to part with the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

Zhou Xian opened his mouth and was about to reply.

The Asura Godking's gaze had turned cold. "Before me, you'd best not lie!"

Zhou Xian opened his mouth but did not manage to say a single word.

The Asura Godking looked to everyone. He lightly laughed. "If Qin Yu wanted to cheat, would he use a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to cheat? Chunyu Rou, your way of thinking is truly too childish."

On the palace hall, the Asura Godking directly berated Chunyu Rou.

"My wife, you go to the side and don't say anything." Jiang Fan shouted in a low voice. Chunyu Rou could only squeeze out a smile. She went to the side and no longer bothered to say anything.

[Robin: YES! :D]

Asura Godking!

The number one Godking of the Divine Realm. Furthermore, he possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. With his strength, so what if he berated a Sage Emperor's empress?

“Brother Jiang, this matter is your family’s matter. Earlier, I only said those words because I found the words that your wife said to be laughable. Well then, I also don’t have much to say. This matter shall be something that you should decide on your own Brother Jiang.” The Asura Godking slightly smiled and then no longer say anything.

Whether it was Chunyu Rou or Zhou Xian, the two of them had both turned quiet.

Actually, everyone present knew of the preciousness of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Had it been Zhou Xian or anyone else, they reckoned that they would likely not be willing to take it out.

Would someone use a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to deceive another?

If there truly was such a person.

Then that person would be a fool!

Jiang Fan actually had a thought in his heart: “Even if this Qin Yu were truly lying, I would also be willing to be deceived by him!” To obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, that was the true profit.

At this moment, Zhou Hou who sat on the side suddenly said with a light laughter. “What the Asura Godking said was very

reasonable. However, no matter what you say, we still cannot absolutely guarantee that Qin Yu's Gauze Feather Blade was from the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. If... if Qin Yu was truly lying? Then could we still consider this groom search to be impartial?"

Once those words were said, the entire palace hall's atmosphere had turned awkward.

Zhou Huo, one of the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Although in terms of strength, he might be inferior to the Asura Godking, he was not that much inferior. What was most important was... Zhou Huo's father was the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!

Qin Yu looked at the thirteen Godkings that sat above.

The situation had turned extremely complicated. The groom search must be fair and impartial. However, no one could be certain if Qin Yu had truly encountered the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

"Godkings." Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "I truly do not have any witness to this matter. How about this... Godkings, if you believe in me, Qin Yu, then you will support me. If you do not believe me, then you will support Zhou Xian. We will then see who possesses more supporters?"

"If I win, then this first chosen candidate spot will be mine. If I lose, then the first chosen candidate spot will be Zhou Xian's and I will temporary leave with the Gauze Feather Blade."

Qin Yu looked to the thirteen Godkings on the stage above.

Jiang Fan also frowned and pondered for a moment. However, he was unable to think of a perfect method.

“Good, then the Godkings shall judge. Who exactly shall this chosen candidate spot belong to?” Jiang Fan looked to the various Godkings. He had no choice but to announce that.

The Blood Demon Monarch lightly laughed. “I shall be the first. In order to not have this Gauze Feather Blade land on the hands of the Utmost North Sage Emperor, I support... Zhou Xian.” The Blood Demon Monarch said with beaming smiles. “Qin Yu, that proposal of mine is valid at all times.”

Qin Yu could only squeeze out a smile.

“Thank you Senior Blood Demon Monarch.” Zhou Xian said respectfully.

The next person, the Utmost West Sage Emperor stood up. However, when the Utmost West Sage Emperor wanted to say something, his expression suddenly changed. He then sat back down.

Not only the Utmost West Sage Emperor, all thirteen Godkings on the scene had their complexions change.

“The matter has already become clear. I declare... the first chosen candidate spot belongs to Qin Yu!” Jiang Fan suddenly said in a clear voice.

Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and all the various other people down below were startled.

Zhou Xian immediately said. “Uncle, this judging had just begun. Why did you...”

“Speak no more.” Jiang Fan lightly laughed. “Just now, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial sent a voice transmission to all of the Godkings present. This Gauze Feather Blade was indeed something that he had bestowed to Qin Yu. The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had personally acknowledged it, could it be any falsity to that?”

That Zhou Xian immediately turned to his father Zhou Huo with a slightly disappointed gaze.

Zhou Huo also slightly nodded to Zhou Xian. “It is indeed something the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial gifted.”

Zhou Xian immediately grew silent.

Qin Yu’s heart had also grown confused. “The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial has acknowledged it? It seems that those three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are indeed related to him. Merely, is the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial the silver haired silver eyed

youth or that silver haired silver eyed youth's master?"

Chapter 45: Goal

“Thank you, Your Majesty Utmost North Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu respectfully said his thanks in a clear voice.

From this moment, the first chosen candidate spot was obtained by Qin Yu. Qin Yu also displayed a trace of smile on his face.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan nodded while smiling.

“This Qin Yu is a grandmaster artifact craftsman. He also has the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan behind him.... Mn, if Li’er were to truly marry to him, then it’d be pretty good indeed.” Jiang Fan thought in his heart. He then took a look at Zhou Xian who stood beside Qin Yu and slightly frowned. “Although this Zhou Xian is only of ordinary strength, standing behind him, is the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and... my wife!”

Jiang Fan took a glance at Chunyu Rou beside him.

Jiang Fan loved his wife deeply. Thus, her opinion was also very important to him. This Chunyu Rou was Zhou Xian’s aunt. Zhou Xian’s mother was Chunyu Rou’s older blood sister. The two sisters’ relationship was very good. Thus, Chunyu Rou was naturally very fond of her older sister’s son.

[Translationnations: Gross she’s his actual cousin]

“There are two more chosen candidate spots left. We’ll have to see if this Zhou Xian will be able to obtain one. If he cannot obtain a single one, then... I shall select Qin Yu as Li’er’s husband.” Jiang Fan decided in his heart.

[TL: Uncle Lan really needs to tell his brother that he supports Qin Yu and Li’er wants him too.]

Qin Yu bowed to the various Godkings above. He also smiled to Zhou Xian beside him. Only then did he return to his own seat.

Confronted with Qin Yu’s smile.

Zhou Xian had a very ugly expression on his face. He lowly humphed and then returned to his own seat without saying a single word.

“Everyone, as we have already determined the first chosen candidate, let’s eat and drink. There is no need to be too formal, just be casual and enjoy yourselves. Haha...” Jiang Fan said in a clear voice while laughing.

“Thank you, Your Majesty.”

The various people below all said in unison. Soon, the entire Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace had become bustling with noise and excitement. The thirteen Godkings were chatting with one another. As for the people below, they too began to chat and

drink with one another.

As for Jiang Fan, he had been happy the entire time. With merely the first chosen candidate spot, he had obtained a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. How could he not be happy?

He had even begun to anticipate.

What would this Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Qin Yu present for the the second and third gifts?

Qin Yu and Zhou Xian had both returned to their own seats. After determining the first chosen candidate spot, everyone had begun to drink, discuss and party with laughter.

“Brother Qin Yu, congratulations, congratulations.” A middle aged man with a grandeur temperament walked over and said congratulations to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu merely answered.

However, Qin Yu was bitterly smiling in his heart. “This seems to be the forty third stranger in this banquet that propose a toast of wine with me.” On this banquet, a lot of people that Qin Yu didn’t know had come to befriend him.

Qin Yu was a grandmaster artifact craftsman.

Qin Yu took out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Furthermore... Qin Yu actually managed to receive a gift from the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

All of this had caused Qin Yu to be the center of attention. Qin Yu had thus become the most busy person in the entire banquet. Not only was he required to chat and drink with people that he knew, he also had to cope with the strangers who came to befriend him.

“Huff, it’s finally coming to an end.” Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart.

The number of people at the banquet was limited. Thus, the number of people coming to find Qin Yu to drink and befriend him was also not too crazy. Qin Yu was now together with Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou and them.

“Brother Qin Yu, you are truly impressive. Look at Zhou Xian, he’s been at the side by himself the entire time.” Duanmu Yu held his wine cup as he said to Qin Yu in a low voice.

Qin Yu turned around and looked.

Indeed, Zhou Xian was sitting in his own seat and drinking by himself. Just by looking at his expression, no one would go and make things awkward for themselves by talking with him.

Kuiyin Hou spoke and asked. “Qin Yu, when we were on the

Mountain Sea Palace, I asked you if you managed to encounter the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. Back then, how come you told me you hadn't?"

Qin Yu smiled. "Did I say that?"

Kuiyin Hou was startled. He then began to recall the scene from back then. Kuiyin Hou then began to smile. "I remember now. Indeed, you did not say that. You merely smiled. But, you also didn't say that you hadn't."

Duanmu Yu also said. "Back then, when I saw Qin Yu's smile, I thought that he was smiling a bitter smile. So it turned out that Brother Qin Yu was deliberately hiding the truth."

Qin Yu said in a sorry manner. "This, it is after all a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. I had originally thought that if I could win using the Jade Spring Gourd, then I would conceal the Gauze Feather Blade for the time being. Haha, never had I expected that I would actually have to take it out."

Kuiyin Hou nodded in understanding. "That's right. That is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure after all. If I were able to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I would rather give up the contest for the first chosen candidate spot than handing over the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure."

"Brother Kuiyin is truly straightforward." Duanmu Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu watched from the side with a smile on his face. Having interacted with Duanmu Yu, Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan for some time, he had also become familiar with them.

“Big brother!” Hou Fei’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

“Brother Duanmu, please excuse me.” Qin Yu said to Duanmu Yu and them. He then turned around and proceeded to walk toward the side of the palace hall. At this moment, Hou Fei was standing there and waiting for Qin Yu.

Hou Fei was still wearing a golden gown.

“Big brother, let me first congratulate you in obtaining the first chosen candidate spot.” Hou Fei’s eyes were still that spirited. “Merely, big brother, have you prepared your second gift?”

“Second gift?”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

The second gift was a test one’s degree of diligence and attentiveness. The requirement was that it have to be novel and peculiar. Whoever’s gift that was the most ingenious and obtained the most endorsement of the Godkings shall be the victor.

“I only have a single design for this second gift in my heart. I have yet to truly go and do it yet.” Qin Yu said.

“Are you confident?” Hou Fei’s pair of whirling eyes were fixed upon Qin Yu.

Confidence?

Qin Yu displayed a helpless smile on his face. He indeed did not have a very high amount of confidence.

Novel, peculiar and ingenious...

“Fei Fei, I can guarantee you that the gifts the eighteen candidates will be presenting will all be extremely special. It may be possible for all eighteen of them to think that their gift is the most novel, the most distinguishing. Merely... it is up to the thirteen Godkings to determine whose gift is the most novel, the most distinguishing. Before the result is shown, not a single person has absolute certainty.”

Among the three gifts of the groom search, Qin Yu was the most worried about the second gift.

As for the third gift, it tested the preciousness of the item.

This was easy to take care of... if Qin Yu had no other choice, he’d just take out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Merely, the second gift... did not care about the preciousness of the item. It merely cared about the novelty and how peculiar it was. It tested the diligence and attentiveness of the eighteen candidates.

“What sort of plans do you have? How about you tell me about it so that I can see how it is?” Hou Fei urged.

“After the banquet is finished, come to my Floating Cloud Mansion. I’ll tell you and Xiao Hei about my idea there. The banquet is about to be finished anyways.”

Hearing Qin Yu saying this, Hou Fei nodded.

When the banquet was about to be over, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan finally stood back up. The group of people below grew quiet. They raised their heads and looked at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan said while beaming with smiles. “Everyone, the first chosen candidate has been selected. Thus, the following shall be the contest for the second chosen candidate spot...I believe everyone knows of the rules, right? Like last time, you all would have ten years time to prepare your gift. After ten years, the thirteen Godkings shall judge your gifts to see whose gift is the most diligent and attentive!”

After hearing this, Qin Yu displayed a smile.

Ten years?

“To me, ten years is the same as over a hundred thousand years. In order to craft that gift of mine, I’d require at most a thousand years.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Soon, the banquet came to an end. For the first gift, all the candidates were restricted to go to the Mountain Sea Palace. However, this time... there was no restriction.

The eighteen candidates could go wherever they pleased.

However, there was a definite point. That was, in ten years time, they must all present a gift to express their diligence and attentiveness.

The city walls of the Floating Snow City's imperial city was very simple and unadorned and tight in security. When Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian and them walked out from the city gates, the majority of them proceeded to walk towards their own residences. As for that Zhou Xian, he instead walked towards Qin Yu.

“What does this Zhou Xian want?” Qin Yu was standing there. He turned around and looked at Zhou Xian.

Zhou Xian still had a gloomy expression on his face. Since during the time at the banquet, he had not said a single word. Zhou Xian walked over to Qin Yu. A flash of lightning flashed through his pupils. His gaze had suddenly turned sharp. He fixed that sharp gaze on Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, listen carefully. The next time, it is definitely me who's going to win. The second chosen candidate spot is definitely mine.”

After he finished saying those words, Zhou Xian turned around

and directly left.

Qin Yu had been watching this whole scene unfolding before him with an unconcerned gaze. Hearing what Zhou Xian had said, he instead grew a bit more relaxed. That was because Zhou Xian displayed his true colors after a single defeat. This sort of opponent, Qin Yu believed that they did not possess that great of a threat.

Duanmu Yu also took a glance at Zhou Xian. He then walked over to Qin Yu. He smiled and said. “Brother Qin Yu, I reckon that you’ve already made the preparations for the second gift?”

“Duanmu, are you telling me that you haven’t?” Qin Yu asked back.

Duanmu Yu started laughing. “Haha, likewise, likewise... I have made two preparations this time. One of the gifts is already in the middle of being prepared. As for the second gift, I am still working on it. If I am capable of obtaining this gift within ten year’s time, then I reckon that this second chosen candidate spot will be falling into my hands.”

“You’re that confident?” Qin Yu was a bit surprised.

Duanmu Yu smiled confidently. “If even this gift cannot give me victory, then I would also be speechless.” Duanmu Yu’s tone contained within it an absolute confidence.

Qin Yu started to get curious.

What exactly was the gift that this Duanmu Yu wanted to obtain? From Duanmu Yu's tone, it seemed that if he obtained this gift, he would definitely be able to win the second chosen candidate spot.

“Brother Qin Yu, farewell. We shall meet again and determine who shall be the victor in the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace in ten years time.” Said Duanmu Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu also nodded. “At that time, Brother Duanmu, I shall see what that gift of yours shall be.”

Fair competition!

However... neither Qin Yu nor Duanmu Yu would be able to imagine that things would end up in another path.

Inside the verdant and lush bamboo forest. Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were sitting in a circle. They were discussing what sort of gift would be the most novel.

The three brothers, Qin Yu wore completely black, Hou Fei completely gold and Hei Yu completely white. With them sitting around like this, they gave off a sight-stunning sensation.

After Hei Yu started practicing the ‘Flowing Light Spear Path,’ people would feel a distortion of space and time just from looking at his eyes.

Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu. “Big brother, you said that you don’t think that Monkey’s idea is novel enough, then what do you have in mind? What exactly do you have planned for the second gift?”

“Big brother, stop keeping us in suspense. C’mon, tell us.” Hou Fei had also grown impatient.

Qin Yu smiled. Only now did he tell them. “I had pondered for a long time. I then thought of the fact that this gift must be diligent and attentive. In that case, the rarer the material used to make this gift, the better it would be. If the material I obtained to create it was exceedingly rare, then it meant that I would be extremely diligent and attentive when I obtained this material.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu nodded.

“The materials must be extremely rare. Furthermore, there must be a large quantity of materials! Very rare and a lot of them at that... if I am able to get ahold of that, then this would be enough to represent my diligence and attentiveness. Furthermore... I will gather all of these precious materials and craft a treasure. This treasure shall be my gift.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“What sort of treasure?” Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

They were both curious as to what sort of treasure Qin Yu was planning to craft using a large quantity of rare materials.

Qin Yu grinned. “This treasure, just by the number of materials it requires is already over ten thousand.”

Hou Fei frowned and said. “That many materials? Big brother, generally, a Heavenly Divine Artifact only requires several tens of materials to craft. What are you planning to craft using that many materials?”

“A place to live. It is also the place where Li’er and I shall have our wedding at!” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

“A palace?” Hei Yu guessed. “A palace like the Bewitching God Temple?”

Qin Yu smiled. “The Bewitching God Temple can only be considered as being a small scale project. I plan to use that many materials and some foundation materials to craft a luxurious mansion. In the middle of the mansion there will be a pond. And this pond... shall be the Second Divine Realm.”

“Second Divine Realm?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were startled.

Qin Yu’s eyes shined. “That’s right. I plan to have all kinds of terrains, mountain range and everything to take shape in my Second Divine Realm. With my level of formation array space ability, it is not hard for me to form a Second Divine Realm. I planned to create a mansion where the decorative pond will be the Second Divine Realm. What do you all think?”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

“It’s a bit better than my idea. This sort of thing, only someone like big brother will be able to accomplish it.” Hou Fei gasped in admiration.

To create a Second Divine Realm where the mountain range, hills, cities and everything would be the same as the Divine Realm. The only difference would be there would not be any Divine Spiritual Energy in the Second Divine Realm.

Furthermore, this Second Divine Realm was merely a small pond within the mansion.

“Little Yu.” Uncle Lan’s voice sounded from afar.

Qin Yu turned around. He saw that Uncle Lan’s figure had appeared.

“Little Yu, what sort of barrier did you use? How is it possible that even I am unable to detect you all speaking?” Jiang Lan walked over and said in shock.

Qin Yu knew very well why that was the case. This was merely a kind of use for Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy.

“Oh, let’s not mention about this. I have an important matter

that I must inform you.” Jiang Lan’s expression had turned solemn. “Both that Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian had proceeded toward the Southern Sea Region of the Divine Realm. I reckon... that the two of them had all set off to find the extremely peculiar treasure of legends, the ‘Mirage Spirit Mirror.’ Whoever it is that managed to obtain this treasure, there’s a eighty to ninety percent chance of the second chosen candidate spot being obtained by that person.”

“Mirage Spirit Mirror?” Qin Yu was startled. He had never heard of this item before.

Chapter 46: Southern Sea Region

Hearing the name of ‘Mirage Spirit Mirror,’ Qin Yu immediately understood that this Mirage Spirit Mirror ought to be an extremely extraordinary treasure. Otherwise, Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian would not have gone to search for it.

Qin Yu remembered that Duanmu Yu had told him outside of the Sage Emperor’s Palace that if he were able to obtain that item, then he’d definitely obtain the victory of the second chosen candidate spot. And now, it would seem that the second item that Duanmu Yu had planned ought to be this Mirage Spirit Mirror.

“Uncle Lan, what is this Mirage Spirit Mirror?”

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan. Hou Fei and Hei Yu were also waiting for Uncle Lan’s explanation. Evidently, they had never heard of the Mirage Spirit Mirror before.

Jiang Lan slightly nodded. “This Mirage Spirit Mirror has appeared once before in the Divine Realm ten billions of years ago. The unusual ability of the Mirage Spirit Mirror astonished everyone. However, that Mirage Spirit Mirror soon disappeared. Several tens of millions of years ago, someone had seen the Mirage Spirit Mirror in the Southern Sea Region of the Divine Realm. I reckon that the purpose of Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian proceeding for the Southern Sea is precisely for this Mirage Spirit Mirror.”

Hearing this, Qin Yu felt relaxed.

For no one to have found the Mirage Spirit Mirror in all these years, to find it in a mere ten years was practically impossible.

“No wonder...” Qin Yu suddenly understood. “No wonder Duanmu Yu had to make two preparations. Clearly, he also does not have sufficient confidence in being able to obtain the Mirage Spirit Mirror.”

“Gaga~~~”

Hou Fei weirdly laughed. He then said. “Let us three brothers also rush into that Southern Sea Region and see if we might be able to find the Mirage Spirit Mirror. Big brother, what do you think about that?”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Qin Yu also planned to have two sets of preparations for this second chosen candidate spot’s competition.

“A thousand years is sufficient enough for me to craft the gift that I had originally planned. Now that my New Cosmos’s time acceleration had already surpassed ten thousand times... I merely need to have a year left of the ten years of preparation. That would be sufficient enough for me to craft the mansion. As for the remaining nine years, I shall use it to search for the Mirage Spirit Mirror.”

Qin Yu had made his decision.

He decided to also make two preparations! If he was unable to obtain the Mirage Spirit Mirror, then he shall display the mansion palace that he crafted.

“Little Yu.” Jiang Lan’s gaze was fixed upon Qin Yu. He said. “The sea area of the Divine Realm is boundless and vast. The Southern Sea Region is so vast that even if you were to fly for a thousand years, you would still not have covered even a ten thousandth of the area. Furthermore, you all know too little about the Mirage Spirit Mirror. And I... also do not know much about this. Thus, there’s only a single method left right now!”

Qin Yu was shocked.

That’s right. The boundless Southern Sea Region, if he were to search without aim, then much less ten years, he would likely be unable to find the Mirage Spirit Mirror even in a thousand or ten thousand years.

“The only method now was for you all to follow Zhou Xian and Duanmu Yu. Zhou Xian and Duanmu Yu ought to have prepared for this beforehand. According to my observations using my Divine Awareness... the two of them are proceeding toward the same direction. Little Yu, if you three were to follow them, then I would also inform you all of their path of travel to you all frequently.” Said Jiang Lan solemnly.

As long as a Godking wished for it, they would be able to cover

the entire Divine Realm with their Divine Awareness in an instant.

This was a kind of remarkable ability that one possessed after being in complete control of the spatial laws. Regardless of where Zhou Xian or Duanmu Yu were hiding, Jiang Lan was capable of knowing it in an instant and then sending a voice transmission to inform Qin Yu.

“Thank you Uncle Lan. I must trouble you again.” Said Qin Yu thankfully.

With the assistance from Uncle Lan, a Godking, Qin Yu’s chance in finding the Mirage Spirit Mirror had become much greater.

“Well then, there’s no need to mention too much about this anymore. You all, prepare yourself to set off as soon as possible.” Jiang Lan smiled and said. He then slightly smiled to Hou Fei and Hei Yu before disappearing.

As Uncle Lan disappeared, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all carefully inspecting the image that Uncle Lan had left in their mind as he left.

This image was the appearance of the Mirage Spirit Mirror. At the same time, it contained some explanations about why the Mirage Spirit Mirror was special.

After all, Qin Yu and his brothers had never seen the Mirage Spirit Mirror before. If Uncle Lan did not show this image to Qin

Yu and his brothers, then it was likely for them to not even know the item was the Mirage Spirit Mirror even if it was right before their eyes.

“This Mirage Spirit Mirror is truly incomparably fantastic.” Qin Yu was completely astonished..

The Mirage Spirit Mirror’s appearance changes constantly. However, there was one point that remained the same – it was a mirror! At the same time... it was capable of knowing one’s spirits and thoughts.

It was capable of allowing one to become happy and also capable of causing one to become deranged.

However, it did not possess a very strong attack power and also could not be considered a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Merely, its peculiarity was something that anyone who had personally experienced it before could not forget for the rest of their lives.

“Is it using illusions? That shouldn’t be. After all, this mirror is capable of knowing one’s spirit and thoughts. In that case, what is it then?”

Qin Yu started to ponder. Just from the information that was given to him by Uncle Lan, Qin Yu was incapable of figuring out how the Mirage Spirit Mirror was capable of knowing one’s spirit and thoughts.

“It truly is incomparably peculiar.”

Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart. “If I am able to obtain the Mirage Spirit Mirror, then I might be able to get all three of the chosen candidate spots for this groom search.”

“This Mirage Spirit Mirror seems pretty strange. I can’t wait to check it out.” Hou Fei said excitedly.

Hei Yu lightly smiled. He cast his gaze toward Hou Fei and said. “Monkey, big brother’s former Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Divine Craft Flying Yamen’ is with you, right? In terms of flying speed, the Divine Craft Flying Yamen is much faster. This time, let’s just ride on your Divine Craft Flying Yamen.”

“Hehe, Mixed Hair Bird, the speed of the Divine Craft Flying Yamen is definitely much much faster than your flying speed!” Hou Fei said confidently.

Raging waves were beating against the shore. The sound of the waves was heard endlessly.

Qin Yu and his brothers were standing at the southern extremity of the Divine Realm’s continent. Before them was the boundless Southern Sea. The waves upon waves of billows smashing against the shore had dyed the three brothers’ hair wet with water splashes.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu.

Earlier, Uncle Lan had left a ocean map of the Southern Sea in Qin Yu's mind through Divine Awareness. The ocean map contained some islands as well as the route of Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian.

“Well then.”

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Hou Fei. He then transmitted the complete route to Hou Fei through Divine Awareness. “Fei Fei, you are the one who'll be controlling the Divine Craft Flying Yamen. It will be fine if you just follow this route and fly.”

After a short moment, Hou Fei had also managed to completely grasp the route.

“Gaga~~~ rest assured. With our flying speed, we'll be able to catch up to them very soon.” Hou Fei waved his sleeve and a small boat appeared on the surface of the ocean.

This was the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Divine Craft Flying Yamen.’

The defense of the Divine Craft Flying Yamen is very powerful. At the same time, it also possesses an extremely fast flying speed. Because of the fact that it was a flying type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, even a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure would not be able to match up to its flying speed.

“Grow, grow...”

Hou Fei pointed to that Divine Craft Flying Yamen while smiling and laughing. That Divine Craft Flying Yamen immediately started to grow bigger. In a short moment, it had grown from its original size of seven or eight meters to a nearly thirty meter long boat.

“That should be enough.” Hou Fei immediately flew over to the Divine Craft Flying Yamen.

“The Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had left this Divine Craft Flying Yamen for me. However, I have yet to experience its flying speed.” Qin Yu also smiled as he took a step forward. He immediately arrived on the Divine Craft Flying Yamen.

The three brothers all stood at the bow of the boat alongside each other.

“Huff!”

The sound of air being pushed aside rapidly was heard. The ocean underneath the Divine Craft Flying Yamen started to vibrate loudly. As for the Divine Craft Flying Yamen itself, it instantly flew out like a lightning bolt.

Qin Yu was carefully observing the Divine Craft Flying Yamen.

Regardless of how great of a turbulence it was outside, nothing managed to arrive to him. This Divine Craft Flying Yamen

possessed a streamlined and transparent barrier on its surface. Numerous rays of lights were flowing about through the barrier.

“Monkey, can this Divine Craft Flying Yamen only travel above the water?” Hei Yu asked in a confusion.

“Of course not. How could it possibly be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure if that were the case?” With an intention from Hou Fei, the Divine Craft Flying Yamen shot out from the surface of the ocean like an arrow and started flying in the air.

Qin Yu sat at the bow of the boat in a cross-legged position. He was watching the boundless ocean underneath him.

“Roar~~~”

A roaring sound was heard from below. An enormous winding snake was rolling through the ocean below. Qin Yu was able to instantly tell how long this enormous snake was with a single glance — it was several tens of thousands of meters long.

“Chi~~” The enormous snake opened its mouth and a vortex appeared on the surface of the ocean. A large number of ordinary demonic beasts were engulfed by this snake.

“What a large snake.” Hou Fei cried out in alarm.

“This snake is called an ‘Antiharp Snake.’ It is a relatively peak level demonic beast of the Divine Realm. Merely, this Antiharp

Snake here is still at its growing stage. A fully mature Antiharp Snake would be ten times the size of this snake.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Having read the information about that many exotic beasts in the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu knew very well about these exotic beasts.

“This is merely its growing stage?” Hou Fei was truly astonished.

As time passed, Qin Yu and them had flown on this Southern Sea Region for close to a month already. They had already become used to the strange sights in the ocean. The boundless ocean had given birth to a lot of peculiar and unusual species.

The large demonic beasts of the ocean were over ten thousand miles long. Qin Yu and them managed to encounter a mature Antiharp Snake. That snake was nearly a thousand miles long. In a coiled state, it looked like a small island.

“There’s actually a group of islands here. There’s several hundred islands in total. Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian are not far from here. Let’s descend first.” Qin Yu said.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu nodded.

The Divine Craft Flying Yamen disappeared into the air. Qin Yu and his brothers began to fly in the air. Their destination was the closest island before them.

“Aoo~~”

A strange shout was heard. A black ray of light suddenly flew out from the surface of the ocean. This black ray of light was directly shot toward Qin Yu and his brothers. Qin Yu merely did a back wave with his hand.

That ray of black light was smacked back with an even faster speed. It landed on the island's sand and stones.

“So it's actually a Six Eyed Ink Whisket Lion.” Qin Yu looked at the severely injured demon beast on the coast of the island and said with a light laughter.

Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion had a body like that of a black panther. Its skin was extremely glossy. Only on its neck and face region did it possess black whiskers. On its face were three rows of eyes, totaling six eyes.

That Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion rolled its body and then turned into a black gowned man.

“Who are you all? Why have you come to my island?” This black gowned man said in a low voice. Merely, there was still a trace of viciousness in his eyes.

Qin Yu was snickering in his heart.

This Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion had already reached the Mid Level Heavenly Deity stage. On a desolate island like this, he could indeed be a tyrant. However, any one of Qin Yu and his brothers would be able to easily kill him.

Hou Fei shouted strangely with a gaga sound and said. “Fucker, you’re already in this condition and still dared to act tough?” Hou Fei’s eyes were glowing with an ominous glint. Only now did the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion realise its current situation.

“Listen carefully. Whatever I ask of you, you better answer me clearly.” Hou Fei said arrogantly.

“Yes.” This was all the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion dared to say.

Hou Fei nodded in satisfaction and said. “We three brothers have come here in search of the Mirage Spirit Mirror. Let me ask you, do you know where the Mirage Spirit Mirror is located?”

“Mirage Spirit Mirror? What is that?” The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion displayed a completely confused expression.

Hou Fei flipped his hand and a golden and black stick appeared in his hand. With his ominous glint filled eyes, he stared at the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion. “Speak, quickly. If you don’t, then your granddaddy Hou’s stick would not be so lenient.”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu were both amazed.

Hou Fei's weapon was originally the 'Black Stick.' When did it become a golden and black colored stick? However, Qin Yu was able to tell that this stick was much stronger than the Black Stick.

"I truly do not know." The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion was so anxious that it was about to cry.

"Fucker, you're courting death."

Hou Fei immediately started to brandish his stick. His extremely vicious aura burst forth.

"Wait, wait a moment." The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion hurriedly said. Hou Fei's stick stopped in mid air. It was directly above the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion's head. The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion was completely frightened. "Your Lordship, I truly do not know. However, I know someone who would definitely know."

Hou Fei's eyes were slightly squinted. "Speak!"

"These several hundred islands are called the Southern Boundary Archipelago. The true master of the Southern Boundary Archipelago is the Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island. That Mirage Spirit Mirror that you all are searching, I think that if even the Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island doesn't know about it, then no one would know about it." The Six Eyed Ink Whiskered Lion said hurriedly.

"Bamboo Forest Island?" At this moment, Qin Yu had also

walked over.

That Six Eyed Ink Whiskered Lion nodded repeatedly. “That’s right. The Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island usually does not concern himself with the matters of the Southern Boundary Archipelago. However, none of the people from the Southern Boundary Archipelago dares to be disrespectful toward him. That is because he is a Godking!”

“Godking!”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all startled.

“Where is that Bamboo Forest Island?” Hou Fei immediately asked with a shout.

Chapter 47: Bamboo Forest Island's Island Master

That Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion's expression had turned a bit awkward. He looked at Qin Yu and them with a drifting gaze.

"Quickly, speak." Hou Fei frowned. He had already become impatient.

The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion said awkwardly in a low voice. "Your Lordships, there are several hundred islands in this Southern Boundary Archipelago. My mouth is stupid, I do not know how to describe it clearly. I believe it's better that I transmit the image of the location to Your Lordships through my Divine Awareness. Merely, I am not certain if Your Lordships would allow me to do that. Thus, I do not dare to do it without asking."

Usually, one would only directly transmit something using Divine Awareness to another's mind, if one possessed an intimate relationship with the other or was stronger than the other.

Otherwise, it was an extremely rude behavior.

Qin Yu smiled. This Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion was likely scared witless by Fei Fei. Qin Yu immediately said. "You can send me the image through Divine Awareness transmission. We will also forget about the matter of you attacking us and will naturally spare your life."

That Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion immediately did as ordered.

Soon, the detailed information of the several hundred islands of the Southern Boundary Archipelago appeared in Qin Yu's mind. He looked at the nervous and distressed Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion. With a light smile, Qin Yu said. "Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let's go."

Hei Yu slightly nodded.

As for Hou Fei, he sent a stare at the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion before following Qin Yu and leaving the island.

Only after he saw Qin Yu and his brothers leaving did the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion heave a sigh of relief. "Huff. Why were there this many High Level Heavenly Deities? Furthermore, why did they come to the Southern Boundary Archipelago, this out-of-the-way place?"

The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion was unable to understand why.

Just from the instant exchange from earlier, the Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion had already managed to determine that: "That black gowned youth that led the group, he is definitely able to kill me in an instant. As for that golden clothed youth with the long stick, it should also be very easy for him to kill me. And that cold and indifferent looking white gowned youth, his strength appears to not much weaker than the golden clothed youth."

The Six Eyed Ink Whisker Lion thought about it. He still felt a lingering fear from the bottom of his heart.

Flying like the wind. With Qin Yu and his brothers' speed, they were able to fly through the entire Southern Boundary Archipelago in half a day. At this moment, Qin Yu and them were currently flying directly toward the Bamboo Forest Island.

“Godking...” Qin Yu's brows were condensed together.

Hearing that there was a Godking in the Bamboo Forest Island, this had caused Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu to all be slightly afraid in their hearts. They were no longer as relaxed as they were at the beginning.

“Fei Fei, when we arrive at the Bamboo Forest Island, you'd best not fail to display your etiquette.” The person that Qin Yu worried the most was Hou Fei.

Hou Fei blinked and smiled. “Rest assured. Big brother, have I ever disappointed you before?”

“Monkey.” Hei Yu suddenly looked to Hou Fei. “What's with that stick of yours from earlier? I remember that your weapon used to be a black stick?”

Hou Fei lowly humped and said. “Mentioning this makes me feel aggrieved. Mixed Hair Bird, my Black Stick and your Cloud Piercing Spear were both crafted from the tree branches of the

Ancient Ironwood Tree. Did you know about this?”

“I do. When I saw Uncle Lan, he told me about this.” Hei Yu nodded and said.

Qin Yu also knew about this.

Hou Fei’s ‘Black Stick’ and Hei Yu’s ‘Cloud Piercing Spear’ were both incomparably tough. However, that was also the only effect of their weapons. They did not possess the ability to amplify their attacks or any other special effect.

The true reason for that was...

The stick and spear couldn’t be considered to be Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

The Ancient Ironwood Tree was the most ancient tree in the Divine Realm. Both its branches and twigs were extremely hard. If one were to use them to craft an artifact, the effect would definitely be very good.

However, during the time when Hou Fei and Hei Yu were back in the Mortal Realm, they were still very weak. They were simply unable to refine any Divine Artifact or Heavenly Divine Artifact at all.

Thus... Uncle Lan merely slightly sharpened the two tree branches of the Ancient Ironwood Tree and formed them into the

shapes of a stick and a spear. After that, he gifted them to Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

“The weapons that you two had from back then could only be considered as a mold. They had not gone through refining, Tempering and Spirit Awakening. They indeed could not be considered as Divine Artifacts or Heavenly Divine Artifacts.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

The Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear were only that powerful because of the toughness of the Ancient Ironwood Tree’s branches.

“After the Asura Godking found out that my weapon was the Black Stick, he was very dissatisfied. After that, he took the Black Stick and various other materials and left for the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City and sought the help from a grandmaster artifact craftsman to craft a weapon. Haha. However now, it seems that he had completely wasted his time. He should’ve just had big brother help craft the artifact.” Hou Fei laughed and said.

Qin Yu smiled.

The grandmaster artifact craftsman from the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City ought to be Duanmu Feng.

“This Ancient Ironwood is indeed extremely peculiar. With a mere sharpening of its branch, one can already use it as a weapon. Furthermore, its size can also be changed.” Qin Yu was full of praises.

The number one Divine Tree of the Divine Realm. In terms of preciousness, it was likely that even the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus was inferior to it.

“Big brother, it’s Zhou Xian!” Hou Fei suddenly said.

Qin Yu stopped his pondering. He gazed toward the distance. He saw Zhou Xian leading four other people flying toward the Bamboo Forest Island from another direction.

Zhou Xian also saw Qin Yu. In a short while, the two groups were gathered together.

The corners of Zhou Xian’s lips were slightly raised. He looked to Qin Yu coldly. “Oh? It’s Brother Qin Yu. Brother Qin Yu, this Southern Boundary Archipelago is an extremely remote place, how come Brother Qin Yu has also come to this place?”

“Of course it’s for the Mirage Spirit Mirror.” Qin Yu looked straight at Zhou Xian.

Zhou Xian’s eye muscles slightly trembled. He humphed lowly. “Since we are both here for the Mirage Spirit Mirror, then let’s see which one of us will be the one to obtain it. Let’s go.”

Zhou Xian shouted lowly. He then proceeded to fly towards the Bamboo Forest Island with his four servants following behind him.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei saw that Zhou Xian had left first and was unable to help himself from feeling slightly worried. He immediately shouted to Qin Yu.

Hei Yu however said. “Monkey, do not worry. The Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island is a Godking. To have a Godking tell you something, it is not something that one can successfully accomplish in a short period of time.”

“What Xiao Hei said is correct.” Qin Yu looked to Zhou Xian’s group of five in the distance. “I have already managed to sense Duanmu Yu’s aura. He is on the Bamboo Forest Island. It appears that we are the last group to arrive.”

Qin Yi’s Spatial Energy had covered a region of several hundred miles.

A bit less than half of the entire Bamboo Forest Island was already within Qin Yu’s range of observation.

In an instant, Qin Yu and his brothers had also turned into three rays of light and directly shot toward the Bamboo Forest Island. Qin Yu and his brothers were extremely well-behaved. Right when they reached the edge of the Bamboo Forest Island, they immediately started descending.

The Bamboo Forest Island was extremely quiet. On the edge of the Bamboo Forest Island were tall trees with needle-like leaves. After this row of tall and thin trees of over a hundred meters tall, was an ocean of boundless bamboos.

The majority of the entire Bamboo Forest Island was filled with bamboos.

The sea breeze blew past. The trees started to make a rustling sound.

“Fei Fei, don’t go in for now.” Qin Yu stood on the edge of the ocean of bamboos and stopped Hou Fei who was about to step in. Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu in confusion.

Hei Yu also had a confused expression.

Qin Yu’s gaze was above the boundless ocean of bamboos: “In the entire Divine Realm, there might be quite a few people that can determine this ocean of bamboos is an enormous formation array. However, the number of people who can tell that this ocean of bamboos is actually a Spatial Grandmist Spiritual Treasure are extremely small.”

Qin Yu had a confident expression.

Qin Yu’s comprehension of formation arrays and his Spatial Energy’s power of observation had allowed Qin Yu to tell that this ocean of bamboos was not actually formed by nature but instead formed by a Spatial Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Never had I expected that in the several billions of years that I had left the interior of the Divine Realm, another genius has

appeared in the Divine Realm.” A dull voice was heard. A figure appeared out of nowhere and walked out from the ocean of bamboos.

The person who had come possessed a very thin figure. His face was also morbidly pale.

“Godking!” Qin Yu’s heart jumped.

Qin Yu who had his Spatial Energy covered several hundred miles knew very well that this Godking had directly teleported over to the edge of the ocean of bamboos and then walked over.

“Myself is Qin Yu. Senior ought to be the Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island, right?” Qin Yu slightly bowed and said with a smile.

“I am the Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island, Yi Feng. Qin Yu, Qin Yu? It seems that I have never heard of this name before?” Yi Feng slightly frowned and said.

Hou Fei said in dissatisfaction. “My big brother is the Utmost Northern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold’s Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master and the new grandmaster artifact craftsman!”

“Misty Mystic Palace? The Misty Mystic Palace actually has a Palace Master now?” This Godking Yi Feng carefully examined Qin Yu. He then nodded and said. “New grandmaster artifact craftsman, a strength of High Level Heavenly Deity, indeed worthy

of becoming the Palace Master of the Misty Mystic Palace. To be able to see the nature of my bamboo ocean, you are worthy of being the possessing the title of grandmaster artifact craftsman.”

Godking Yi Feng suddenly smiled and said. “Are those eight people that are within the ocean of bamboos right now related to you all?”

Qin Yu knew very well that those eight people were Duanmu Yu, his two attendants and Zhou Xian along with his four attendants. Those two parties were all inside the ocean of bamboos.

“The first group is lead by my good friend. As for the second group, they are not related to me.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Godking Yi Feng nodded. “I’ll have them stay in there for a bit longer. If I do not exercise control over the ocean of bamboos, it would only trap people and not attack people.”

“Qin Yu, why did you all come here?” Godking Yi Feng lightly smiled and asked.

Because Qin Yu managed to tell the nature of the ocean of bamboos, Godking Yi Feng’s attitude toward Qin Yu was a lot better than that toward the other two groups.

“Island Master, the purpose of my coming here is for the Mirage Spirit Mirror.” Qin Yu directly mentioned his purpose.

“Mirage Spirit Mirror?”

Godking Yi Feng’s brows were raised. He had a smiling expression in his eyes as he looked at Qin Yu. “Why do you all want the Mirage Spirit Mirror? That Mirage Spirit Mirror does not possess much offensive effect.”

Toward the Godking’s question, Qin Yu would not lie. If he were to lie and then be discovered by him later, then it would be troublesome.

“Island Master, the reason why I seek that Mirage Spirit Mirror is for a groom search.” Qin Yu directly answered.

“Groom search?” Godking Yi Feng had grown confused. “Qin Yu, I can see that you are a High Level Heavenly Diety and also a grandmaster artifact craftsman... if you want to marry someone, is there even a need for you to participate in a groom search?”

Qin Yu immediately understood once he heard it.

This Godking Yi Feng likely had not paid attention to the matters of the Divine Realm for a very long time.

“Island Master, this is something that you don’t know. The Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City’s Utmost North Sage Emperor is holding a public groom search for his daughter. There are a lot of participants in the groom search. Thus, the Utmost North Sage Emperor has created a selection method. The

reason why I have come to search for the Mirage Spirit Mirror...”

“Stop.”

The Bamboo Forest Island’s Island Master Yi Feng, who originally had an indifferent expression, suddenly had a change in his expression. He stared at Qin Yu and said. “You said that the Utmost North Sage Emperor is holding a groom search for his daughter? Is it for his oldest daughter Jiang Li?”

Qin Yu shivered in his heart.

It would seem that this Godking Yi Feng had some relationship with Li’er.

“Precisely.” Qin Yu still answered honestly.

Yi Feng grew silent for a moment. He then lightly smiled and said. “No wonder... no wonder he allowed that many people to participate in the groom search. So it’s actually for little girl Jiang Li.”

Yi Feng’s eyelid was raised. His gaze was fixed upon Qin Yu. “Those people that are currently trapped within the bamboo ocean, are they also here for Jiang Li?”

“Yes.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu had been quiet behind Qin Yu the entire time. The two of them also managed to sense that the atmosphere had changed.

“Humph.”

Yi Feng humped lowly. Eight figures had suddenly appeared before Qin Yu and them. It was Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian’s groups.

Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian and them felt that the scene surrounding them had suddenly changed. They had grown shocked for a moment. However, after they observed their surroundings, they calmed down. They saw the unknown Godking Yi Feng and immediately figured that this matter might be related to him.

“I ask of you all, did you all come here for the Mirage Spirit Mirror?” Yi Feng’s gaze was cast towards Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian’s groups of people.

Both Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian were stunned.

“It is precisely as Senior had said.” Duanmu Yu was the first to speak.

Zhou Xian also managed to react. “We have come here precisely for the Mirage Spirit Mirror. How did Senior...” Zhou Xian saw that Yi Feng’s expression had grown heavy and then didn’t dare to speak anymore.

At this moment, Yi Feng had a very ugly expression on his face.

Yi Feng looked at Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian. He then looked to Qin Yu. Within his gaze was a sharp coldness.

“Did that Jiang Fan managed to obtain any profit since the start of the groom search?” Yi Feng coldly asked.

Duanmu Yu spoke and said. “This groom search selection is separated into three rounds. The first round has already finished. In the last round, Brother Qin Yu offered a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. That Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was bestowed to him by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.”

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Yi Feng also took a shocked glanced at Qin Yu. He then mumbled in a low voice. “That Jiang Fan managed to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure using his daughter and didn’t even feel that his hand was burning after taking it!” Contained within Yi Feng’s gaze was hatred and resentment. This was something that Qin Yu, Zhou Xian, Duanmu Yu and the rest managed to clearly see.

Qin Yu grew a bit worried.

For a Godking to display his hated of Jiang Fan on his face, one could tell exactly how deep of a resentment Yi Feng had for Jiang

Fan.

“How many among you eleven are participants in the groom search?” Godking Yi Feng asked coldly. His gaze was like that of a blade as it swept it through the eleven people.

Chapter 48: Seafloor Mansion

Qin Yu's heart tightened.

“Big brother...” Hou Fei had sent Qin Yu a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Even Hei Yu was ready to attack at any moment.

“Calm down.”

Qin Yu said via voice transmission to his two brothers. “If this Yi Feng is truly going to attack us, then I'll directly send the two of you into my New Cosmos. I will also enter it soon after... Unless we reach a point of last resort, we shouldn't try to fight against a Godking head on.”

Qin Yu also possessed some trump cards in fighting against a Godking.

The Variation Magnificent Lotus Clone that was regarded as possessing an ‘undying body,’ his Divine Spear Waning Snow that possessed an attack power even more frightening than first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, his ability to teleport...

And the Spatial Energy originating from his New Cosmos. These were all of Qin Yu's trump cards against Godkings.

As Qin Yu possessed trump cards against Godkings, he was not

afraid. Zhou Xian, on the other hand, was currently losing his head. He too was able to tell the resentment and enmity this Godking before him was emitting.

“Senior, only three people among us here are participants in the groom search. They are I, Duanmu Yu, prince Zhou Xian of Thunder Punishment City and Qin Yu of Mount Dazzling Gold.” Duanmu said calmly.

“Duanmu Yu?” Yi Feng took a glance at Duanmu Yu. “You’re also participating in the groom search?”

“Yes, that is correct.” Duanmu Yu nodded and said.

Yi Feng sneered. “I’ve heard that Duanmu Yu was extremely passionate in his love and possessed no interest in other women. What, in order to become a Godking, you’ve also decided to participate in the groom search?”

Duanmu Yu slightly frowned. He took a glance at Yi Feng and then slowly said. “To pursue the Greater Dao is my sole desire right now.”

Yi Feng nodded. He then looked to Zhou Xian. “Zhou Xian, you are the grand prince of the Thunder Punishment City, why are you so afraid of me? You do not have to worry; although there is hatred between your Imperial Father and I, I have not yet reached a low enough state to take it out on his children.”

Qin Yu's mind was moved.

This Yi Feng, not only did he possess hatred against Jiang Fan, he actually also possessed hatred against the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo.

“Haha...” Yi Feng suddenly started to laugh out loud. His gaze swept through Qin Yu and them. “Didn’t you all want to find the Mirage Spirit Mirror? Sure, I’ll tell you all where it’s at. It’s in a mansion located at the depths of the ocean surrounding the Bamboo Forest Island. If you all have the ability, then go ahead and search for it.”

Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and Duanmu Yu were all shocked that Yi Feng did not attack them, but instead told them about the location of the Mirage Spirit Mirror.

“Groom search, groom search... that little girl Jiang Li is actually also going to be married.” Yi Feng said that in a low voice and then disappeared before everyone’s eyes.

Only when Yi Feng disappeared did the eleven people present heave a sigh of relief.

“Your Lordship, can we trust this Bamboo Forest Island’s Master’s words?” Asked an attendant behind Zhou Xian in a low voice. Zhou Xian sneered and said. “This Bamboo Forest Island’s Master is a Godking, if he wanted to do something to us, he would’ve done so already. There is absolutely no need for him to bother to plot against us. Let’s go, we’ll go to the bottom of the

ocean.”

Zhou Xian and his group of five completely ignored Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu's groups and directly rushed into the ocean.

“Brother Qin Yu, let's go down too.” Duanmu Yu walked over to Qin Yu and said while smiling. Qin Yu nodded. The two groups, a total of six people, also rushed into the bottom of the ocean.

The Southern Sea of the Divine Realm was extremely deep.

The ocean in region of the Southern Boundary Archipelago was several tens of thousands of miles deep. Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu's groups were unceasingly rushing toward the bottom of the ocean.

“Brother Qin Yu, do you know what that Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island is called?” Duanmu Yu asked.

Qin Yu recalled that when Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian's two groups arrived, that Yi Feng had not mentioned his name to them.

“That Island Master of the Bamboo Forest Island is called Yi Feng. Brother Duanmu, do you know of him?” Qin Yu asked.

“Yi Feng?”

Duanmu Yu had an extremely shocked expression. “He's Yi Feng? The follower of the Godking of Life from back then? The elegant

and beautiful young master, the confident and extraordinary Godking, Yi Feng?”

“The follower of the Godking of Life?” Qin Yu was able to guess a couple things in his heart.

Duanmu Yu had an extremely unbelieving expression. “The extremely elegant and talented Yi Feng from back then has actually reached such a desolate state. He has even changed his appearance... No wonder, no wonder he holds that much hatred for the several great Sage Emperors.”

“Brother Duanmu, what exactly was the reason for the Godking of Life’s death? Do you know about that?” Qin Yu asked.

Even Uncle Lan had been extremely silent in regard to this matter. Thus, Qin Yu had been confused about this the entire time.

Duanmu Yu shook his head and sighed. “Brother Qin Yu, the death of the Godking of Life could be considered as being caused by the Eight Great Sage Emperors and several other Godkings. As for the reason, there is no need to mention it.” Duanmu Yu had a bitter smile on his face.

Qin Yu frowned.

Godking of Life, Eight Great Divine Families...

That Yi Feng was actually the follower of the Godking of Life.

“We’ve reached the seafloor.” Duanmu Yu said. “Brother Qin Yu, let’s separate from each other here. The seafloor is extremely vast, let’s separate and search for the Mirage Spirit Mirror by ourselves.”

Qin Yu also came out from his train of thought. “Okay, we’ll separate here.”

Qin Yu possessed a very good relationship with Duanmu Yu. If they searched for the Mirage Spirit Mirror together and found it, how would they decide who would get it?

After seeing Duanmu Yu and his two attendants leaving, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu began their search.

“It truly is much harder to spread one’s Divine Awareness at the bottom of the ocean.” Hou Fei sighed helplessly.

Divine Awareness, in the air, a Low Level Deity could not spread it out of their body at all. As for Mid Level Deities, they were able to spread it roughly ten meters from their body. High Level Deities were only able to spread their Divine Awareness about a hundred meters from their body. Low Level Heavenly Deities were able to spread it roughly a thousand meters from their body. Mid Level Heavenly Deities were able to spread it several tens of kilometers. For High Level Heavenly Deities, they were able to spread their Divine Awareness to a range of well over a thousand kilometers.

However, when confronted with condensed matters like solids

and liquids, the Divine Awareness' penetration ability would rapidly decrease.

One would only be able to barely spread one's Divine Awareness about a meter into a solid or a liquid after reaching the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage. Even High Level Heavenly Deities were only able to spread it about a hundred meters.

"A distance of a hundred meters, it's easier to use my eyes to search." Hou Fei muttered.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you two only need to follow me." Qin Yu smiled and said. He was currently in an extremely joyous mood. "This Mirage Spirit Mirror is hidden at the bottom of the ocean. It seems that it'll be ending up in my hands now."

Qin Yu's Spatial Energy was able to cover a range of several hundred miles. His Spatial Energy's power of observation was not obstructed by the composition of the materials.

The bottom of the ocean was several tens of thousands of miles away from the surface of the ocean. Furthermore, the Divine Realm's ocean waters were extremely thick. The water pressure at several tens of thousands of miles from the bottom of the ocean was extremely frightening.

Qin Yu and his brothers were rapidly traveling through the bottom of the ocean. Qin Yu's Spatial Energy was able to rapidly inspect the several hundred miles area in his surroundings.

As for Duanmu Yu and Zhou Xian's groups, they were using their eyes and Divine Awareness to carefully observe the small range that they could observe. Their speed was simply incomparable to Qin Yu's.

"Mansion, mansion... earlier that Yi Feng mentioned that the Mirage Spirit Mirror is located in a mansion?" Qin Yu was unceasingly searching.

"Found it."

However, when Qin Yu discovered it, he was shocked to find that Zhou Xian and them were already outside the gates of this mansion. For Zhou Xian to find it before Qin Yu with his searching speed, one must say that he possessed much better luck than Qin Yu.

"Your Lordship, we can't open this entrance gate at all. What should we do now?"

Zhou Xian and his group of men were currently trapped outside of the entrance of the mansion. They were unable to open the entrance gate at all.

"Who exactly was it that built this mansion?" Zhou Xian started frowning. It was merely a single gate, however he, a High Level Heavenly Deity, and his four subordinates, also High Level Heavenly Deities, were unable to push it open even when they pushed it together.

Exactly how monstrous was this gate?

“Qin Yu?” Zhou Xian suddenly saw that Qin Yu and his brothers were walking towards them in the distance. He cursed in his heart. “This Qin Yu, he truly is a lingering piece of shit. Furthermore, whoever it was that constructed this mansion is a bastard too. If the gate were easier to open, then I would’ve likely already obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror.”

“Zhou Xian.”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had already arrived at the entrance of the mansion.

“For a mansion to be on the seafloor of the Southern Sea, it is truly peculiar.” Qin Yu praised. However, his gaze was already on the mansion.

Qin Yu had already observed the mansion with his Spatial Energy in a blink of an eye.

This nameless seafloor mansion was several thousands of feet tall. Underwater vegetations had grown all over the surface of the mansion’s walls. This seafloor mansion appeared to have been here for an extremely long period of time.

“There’s no cracks at all. Other than the main gate, there doesn’t seem to be anywhere else one can enter the mansion from.” Qin Yu looked to Zhou Xian and his men. “This Zhou Xian had been

outside the gates the entire time. It would appear that the main gate is also extremely hard to be open.”

Deep green underwater plants had grown all over the main gate.

Qin Yu immediately moved and walked over to the front of the main gate.

“Qin Yu, do not waste your strength in vain. You cannot open it.” Zhou Xian sneered from the side. Qin Yu however suddenly slashed with his hand.

Several rays of blade-like water streams were hacked on the entrance gate.

“Huuan!”

A crisp sound echoed. The deep green plants on the gate all started to separate themselves from the gate. What appeared was... a magnificent mirror. The main entrance of this mansion, after the layer of deep green plants on its surface was cast off, was surprisingly an enormous mirror.

Through the mirror, one could clearly see the reflection of Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and them.

“Mirror!”

Zhou Xian's eyes shined. At the same time, he entered a frantic state. With lightning like speed, he was about to rush over to break off the mirror. However, Qin Yu merely stood there and calmly watched this scene before him.

“You all, come over and move this mirror together with me!” Zhou Xian shouted to his four attendants.

Those four High Level Heavenly Deities immediately rushed over to Zhou Xian. They proceeded to try to help Zhou Xian carry this enormous mirror away.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei felt anxious for Qin Yu. He looked to Qin Yu. Hou Fei knew that... Qin Yu would not do anything unfathomably.

“Do not worry, just sit tight and watch, you'll find out soon.” Qin Yu had a ridiculing smile as he looked at Zhou Xian and his men.

After spending a tremendous amount of strength, Zhou Xian and his four men were still unable to move the mirror in the slightest. They did not dare to use ‘Spatial Destruction’, because they were afraid that they'd destroy the mirror.

Zhou Xian looked to Qin Yu and his brothers. He kinda understood it now that he had been played for a fool.

“You guys can stop.” Zhou Xian commanded his four Heavenly Deity subordinates.

“Your Lordship, this enormous mirror is not something ordinary. It might be the Mirage Spirit Mirror.” A Heavenly Deity spoke.

Zhou Xian coldly stared at him. “If it were the Mirage Spirit Mirror, then why would that Qin Yu stand there without coming to fight over it?”

“Brother Zhou Xian, this mirror before you is still pretty small. There are even bigger mirrors here.” Qin Yu said while laughing and smiling. Then, with a wave of his hand, a countless number of blade-like water ripples were shot toward the entire seafloor mansion.

Because of the fact that the seafloor mansion had been underneath the water for an extremely long period of time, all of its walls were covered by a layer of deep green plants.

However, at this moment...

Those deep green plants were all cut apart by Qin Yu. The vestige of time on the seafloor mansion had all been destroyed by Qin Yu. What appeared... was an extremely enormous, bright and illuminating mansion.

This seafloor mansion, regardless of whether it were its walls, its entrance gate, or its roof, they were all formed by extremely bright and illuminating mirrors.

The large mirrors were like that of the ones that composed the walls. They were a thousand feet tall. As for their length, they were several thousand feet long. Compared to those, the entrance gate mirror was much smaller.

“This many mirrors... this mansion is actually composed of mirrors?” Zhou Xian looked to this scene before him with shock.

After a short moment, Zhou Xian managed to react. Qin Yu’s actions had shown that... Qin Yu had already known that this mansion was formed by mirrors.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. He did not say anything.

He naturally knew about it. Under the cover of his Spatial Energy, the enormous mirrors underneath the deep green vegetations were naturally unable to escape his observation.

“How would one be able to open this mirror mansion?” Qin Yu was also unable to enter the mansion.

Actually, Qin Yu had a way of entering. He could spread his Spatial Energy into the inside of the mirror mansion and then teleport into it. However, he didn’t dare to do it.

That was because...

“Why is that Yi Feng observing us with his Divine Awareness the entire time?” With his Spatial Energy covering the surroundings, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that Yi Feng’s Divine Awareness was observing them.

“Could it be that this was a plot by Yi Feng? But, he’s a Godking. If he wanted to kill us, why would he use such a method?” Qin Yu was completely confused.

With Yi Feng’s Divine Awareness monitoring them, Qin Yu naturally did not dare to teleport and have him discover his secret.

“Brother Qin Yu.” A familiar voice was heard. Qin Yu turned his head around to look. Duanmu Yu and his group of men was currently walking over from the distant. Duanmu Yu and them had finally discovered this location.

“This mansion is truly unique.” Duanmu Yu smiled as he looked to the mansion composed completely of mirrors.

Right at this moment...

“Rumble~~~” A fierce earthquake sound was heard. That enormous mirror that formed the entrance gate actually slowly moved to the side by itself. A very spacious and wide passageway was exposed.

Qin Yu was startled.

“Right after all three of us arrived here, that entrance gate actually opened by itself?!” Qin Yu had become even more shocked.

Chapter 49: The Strange Change Of The World

The mansion composed solely of mirrors had started to naturally open the moment when Duanmu Yu arrived. This had caused Qin Yu, Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian and their men to grow completely silent.

Strange!

This mansion had not been open for all these years; why would it open now? For something extremely mysterious to happen, that meant that it was extremely weird. Its strangeness had caused the various people present to not dare to enter the mansion even though they could clearly see the passageway in.

“Brother Qin Yu, what’s going on with this mansion? Why did it open right after I arrived here?” Duanmu Yu was confused about the circumstances.

Qin Yu frowned and said. “Before you’ve come, this mansion was refusing to open regardless of what we did. Zhou Xian had arrived here before me too. Yet, when Brother Duanmu you arrived here, it opened up by itself.”

“Humph, what’s there to be afraid of? Isn’t it just a mere mansion?” Zhou Xian suddenly humped. He then brazenly walked toward the passageway of the mirror mansion.

Duanmu Yu lightly laughed. “This Zhou Xian turns out to not be afraid. That’s right... he possesses a Spatial Divine Artifact, if danger comes, he can just hide in his Spatial Divine Artifact and wait for his Imperial Father to save him. He is indeed extremely safe.”

“As long as a Godking does not personally attack him, he would not have much danger.” Duanmu Yu looked to Qin Yu. “Brother Qin Yu, shall we go in?”

Qin Yu remained silent.

Qin Yu knew very well that a Godking was hiding behind this mirror mansion. Otherwise... why would that Yi Feng be using his Divine Awareness to observe them the entire time?

Although Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian and them were incapable of detecting it, Qin Yu was able to sense it extremely clearly.

“However, for the Mirage Spirit Mirror.” Qin Yu’s brows were condensed together. In order to obtain the second chosen candidate spot, Qin Yu decided to not care about anything else.

“Even if it’s a Godking, I would still not allow him to harm me or my brothers in the slightest within my Spatial Energy’s range.” Qin Yu was very confident in his Spatial Energy.

Qin Yu slightly smiled to Duanmu Yu. “Good, let’s also enter.”

“We can’t have that Zhou Xian obtain the Mirage Spirit Mirror before us.” Duanmu Yu smiled and said. At the same time, like an arrow that had left its bow, Duanmu Yu rushed into the mirror mansion with lightning speed.

Qin Yu and his brothers also rushed into the mirror mansion with rapid speed.

However, at the moment when Qin Yu and his brothers rushed into the mirror mansion, the sound of the rumbling had once again sounded. That entrance had actually closed itself off again.

Qin Yu and his brothers stopped. Duanmu Yu and his two men who were ahead of Qin Yu and them also looked back.

“This situation has turned even more interesting. This Yi Feng... what exactly is he planning?” Qin Yu was pondering.

“Big brother, it seems that the situation is not good.” Hei Yu said in a low voice.

Qin Yu immediately said via voice transmission. “Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, you two can rest assured. The two of you, stay beside me. If something dangerous happens, I’ll send the two of you directly into my New Cosmos.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu nodded.

“Let’s go.” Qin Yu proceeded to rush ahead again.

This seafloor mansion was constructed full of mirrors from the outside. However, from the inside, its walls were all extremely black and dark. There were even some jewels that radiated jade green colored lights located around the passageway.

Qin Yu and his brothers were traveling at an extremely fast pace. They were flying through the mansion with lightning speed.

In a short moment, they had arrived at the rear hall, the place with the largest surface area. This rear hall occupied an extremely vast area. However, its arrangement was extremely chaotic.

Mirrors!

Countless mirrors!

Inside the vast rear hall were countless mirrors placed all over the floor. There were some mirrors which were only the size of a palm and some mirrors which were several tens of meters tall. The number of mirrors was so great that there were definitely more than ten thousand.

To encounter this many mirrors had caused the people that had entered the rear hall to be dumbstruck.

“This many mirrors, exactly which one is the Mirage Spirit Mirror?” Hou Fei muttered.

What Hou Fei had said was something that was currently perplexing Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian and them. They were also carefully inspecting the various mirrors. However, because they knew too little about the Mirage Spirit Mirror, they did not know how to distinguish it from the rest of the mirrors.

Qin Yu, on the other hand, was standing in the middle of the rear hall motionlessly.

“There are a total of ninety nine thousand nine hundred ninety nine mirrors here. Each of the mirrors are very similar. None of the mirrors have any characteristic that greatly differs from the others.” Qin Yu easily managed to come to this deduction through observing with his Spatial Energy.

What Qin Yu was trying to find was a mirror that was different from the rest.

The true Mirage Spirit Mirror was definitely different from the rest of the mirrors. However, Qin Yu was also unable to discover a mirror that was different.

The mansion could not be considered as being extremely large. The front hall and the other regions of the mansion could still be considered relatively small. Qin Yu had also searched those places with his Spatial Energy; there were simply no mirrors in those places at all.

Only the rear hall possessed a large number of mirrors.

“The number of mirrors here is truly particular. Ninety nine thousand nine hundred ninety nine mirrors, what exactly does this number signify?” Qin Yu was pondering in his heart.

As he possessed the Spatial Energy, Qin Yu did not have to try to exhaustingly find the Mirage Spirit Mirror like Duanmu Yu, Zhou Xian and them.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were however helping Qin Yu and carefully inspecting one mirror after another. Hei Yu turned around to look to Qin Yu and said via voice transmission. “Big brother, how do we distinguish the mirrors here from one another? It doesn’t seem like they have anything different from one another.”

Suddenly...

“Little Shuang!”

A shout was sounded from afar. Qin Yu immediately discovered with his Spatial Energy. “What happened to Duanmu Yu? It seemed like he was affected by something.”

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, stay beside me and do not tamper around recklessly.” Qin Yu felt that something was amiss.

“Divine Awareness, Soul Energy?” Qin Yu immediately discovered what was different. At this moment, numerous Divine Awareness ripples were permeating into Duanmu Yu’s mind from

all directions.

“Those Divine Awareness ripples are extremely weak. They’re not even at the level of Low Level Heavenly Deity’s Divine Awareness’ strength. They are definitely incapable of attacking one’s mind. However, why is Duanmu Yu standing there motionlessly? Could it be because of the Mirage Spirit Mirror?” Qin Yu knew that the Mirage Spirit Mirror was capable of seeing through one’s heart and spirit. It could even make one become happy, suffer and so on.

“Could it be that the Mirage Spirit Mirror is close to Duanmu Yu?” Qin Yu immediately started to carefully observe Duanmu Yu’s location with his Spatial Energy.

However, right at this moment...

Qin Yu felt that the various Divine Awareness ripples had suddenly covered the entire rear hall. They were exactly the same sort of Divine Awareness ripples that had entered Duanmu Yu’s mind.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, be careful.” Qin Yu informed his brothers.

Qin Yu did not worry too deeply. This was because with Divine Awareness ripples of this strength, even if he were to not defend against them, they would still be unable to harm a High Level Heavenly Deity’s Nascent Soul.

The Divine Awareness ripples had instantly covered the entire rear hall.

A lot of Divine Awareness ripples had also entered Qin Yu's mind.

Qin Yu felt that the scene before him had suddenly changed. The rear hall had disappeared. What appeared before Qin Yu was the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace's palace hall.

Above the palace hall seated the thirteen Godkings.

“What a true-looking scene. Is this an illusion?” Even Qin Yu himself felt that it was hard to judge. Although he was a grandmaster artifact craftsman, Qin Yu was still unable to determine whether he was in an illusion.

Everything appeared so real.

However, Qin Yu's soul was still connected to the New Cosmos. Thus, he was naturally still connected with the Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos. Qin Yu knew in his heart that... as long as he wished to do it, he could totally break away from this state in an instant and return back to normal.

“Break away?”

Qin Yu actually had a feeling of reluctance in his heart.

“Everyone.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan stood in on the stage above the palace hall. The Jiang Fan before Qin Yu, regardless of whether it were his aura or smile, it all appeared so real.

“Now that the three chosen candidate spots have all been determined and Qin Yu has obtained the three chosen candidate spots in succession. That is to say... there is no need to doubt anymore. Qin Yu has become my son-in-law and Li’er’s husband!”

Hearing the announcement from the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan, Qin Yu felt a burst of emotions.

Everything appeared so real. Afterwards, everyone offered praises and congratulations. As for Zhou Xian, he left the scene angrily.

In the mansion that Qin Yu had personally constructed, Qin Yu and Li’er held their magnificent wedding. A large number of people were gathered here. Everyone offered their congratulations. Qin Yu was also excitedly and happily exchanging drinks with them.

How long had it been?

Wasn’t everything for today?

On the night of the consummation.

“Li’er.” He lifted open her wedding veil and stared at Li’er while she stared at him.

“Big Brother Qin Yu.” Tears were within Li’er’s eyes. Those tears were flickering with happiness.

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart that all of this was not real. However... Qin Yu was thoroughly enjoying all of this. He didn’t wish to destroy this.

In this sort of state, time seemed to be passing by extremely fast.

The days of happiness with Li’er lasted for a very very long time. Later on, they also managed to have their own child. It was a boy.

“Brother Yu.” Lying on the bed, Li’er displayed the radiance of a warm, caring mother all over her face. She held on her bosom a little baby. “What shall we call our child? You shall name him.”

“Back then, we had been separated from each other for so long. Yet, for the entire time, we have been thinking of each other. Mn... This child shall be called Qin Si.” Qin Yu looked to Li’er and the child affectionately.

[TL: Si → Thinking]

At this moment...

Qin Yu was extremely emotional. He felt an endless amount of cherish and concern.

Suddenly...

The scene before Qin Yu suddenly disappeared. When the scene before Qin Yu reappeared, he was back in the Utmost North Sage Emperor's palace again.

“Everyone, of the three chosen candidate spots, two of them were acquired by Qin Yu. The last one was acquired by Zhou Xian. After my wife and I deliberated upon it, we have decided that Zhou Xian shall become our son-in-law and Li'er's husband.”

Qin Yu was extremely calm.

That was because Qin Yu knew that this was not real. Merely, Qin Yu had an aching sensation in his heart.

“Mirage Spirit Mirror, it truly is extremely miraculous. Although I know this is fake, seeing it still causes me anger.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart.

This matter was extremely simple.

Even if one knew that a certain scene was fake, when the scene appeared exactly the same as one that was real, and one's body was

unable to perceive the falseness of it... then everything that occurred would still cause one's heart to tremble.

“Zhou Xian wants to marry Li'er? Marry her? No, I cannot allow this to happen, I absolutely cannot allow it!” Qin Yu watched as the scene unfolded before him. He actually had a feeling of ‘destroying the entire world.’ He had become deranged and wanted to kill all those that hindered him.

“Humph!”

Qin Yu coldly humphed. His Nascent Soul's Energy trembled. The scene before him collapsed.

The scene before him had returned to that of the rear hall of the seafloor mansion. Qin Yu was able to clearly see that Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest, had all entered that sort of peculiar state.

“Is that even an illusion?” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

“I reckon that all of this is something that only the miraculous Mirage Spirit Mirror can accomplish. It indeed does not possess any attack power. As long as one wishes for it, one can break apart from that state in an instant. However... one could also choose to enjoy one's goal, one's dreams that one has yet to accomplish.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart.

Having reached the High Level Heavenly Deity stage, ordinary illusions were simply unable to affect them.

However, the Mirage Spirit Mirror was able to bring about a scene of happiness or pain to them. Furthermore, those scenes and those sensations were extremely real. It was something that originated from the soul!

“Although it seemed like I have been affected for a very long time, but only a cup of tea’s time had passed in reality.” Qin Yu calculated the amount of time that had passed.

“Huff!” Hei Yu also opened his eyes.

“Big brother, what was that earlier? It was truly too real!” Hei Yu also had a gasp of surprise on his face. “Big brother, did you know that earlier I managed to see my father and mother? Up till now, I have only seen the appearance of them in my dreams. However earlier, I was together with them. It was so real.” Hei Yu’s eyes were a bit moist.

Qin Yu patted Hei Yu’s shoulder to comfort him.

“Merely, when I saw some of the tragic scenes, I was unable to bear with it any longer. Thus, I exited from that sort of state.” Hei Yu lamented.

“I am the same. I was unable to bear it even sooner than you.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

Later, Hou Fei, Zhou Xian and various other people woke back up

one by one. However, as more and more people woke back up, everyone had become amazed.

“Why is Duanmu Yu still not back?” Hou Fei said in amazement.

Qin Yu also shook his head.

“Duanmu Yu had talked to me about himself before. Merely, I think what he told me was only the most simple version of what had happened. The true situation might be more complicated than what I know. And at this moment, he has been caught up in it extremely deeply.” Qin Yu sighed and said in a low voice.

Suddenly, Qin Yu’s expression changed.

This seafloor mansion was not large at all. Qin Yu not only covered the entire mansion with his Spatial Energy, he had also spread it out of the mansion and covered the surrounding ocean floor.

However, at this moment...

With the seafloor mansion as the center, an enormous vortex had appeared. At the same time, the surrounding water of the Southern Boundary Archipelago was boiling.

The Heavenly Deities of the several hundred islands in the Southern Boundary Archipelago had all created barriers to defend against the roaring ocean.

“Rumble~~~” Thunder and lighting were flickering frantically in the sky.

At the same time, clouds of all different sort of colors were gathered in the sky. There was a total of seven different colors. A seven different colored auspicious cloud was being gathered unceasingly. Lightning currents were swimming through the seven colored auspicious cloud like water snakes.

Qin Yu was only able to discover what was happening on the seafloor and not what was happening in the sky.

Qin Yu and everyone else in the seafloor mansion also felt that the mansion was currently trembling.

“Huff!” Extremely abruptly, the entire seafloor mansion disappeared. Qin Yu and them managed to see it clearly with their own eyes that... the enormous mirror mansion had actually started flying. At the same time, it was rapidly shrinking in size. In no time, it had turned into a mirror the size of a palm. It then landed on a man’s hand.

This man was Yi Feng.

As for Yi Feng, his gaze was gathered on Duanmu Yu.

Chapter 50: A New Godking

“So the mirror mansion itself was the Mirage Spirit Mirror!” Hou Fei gasped in a low voice.

At this moment, Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and them all managed to find the answer. None of them had expected for the mirror mansion itself to be the Mirage Spirit Mirror that they had searched for that long.

“Trying to find a horse while riding a horse, who would’ve expected for such a thing to occur to even me. Merely, this horse camouflaged itself truly well.” Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile.

Qin Yu also understood his original suspicions.

Qin Yu had thought that the Godking Yi Feng had some sort of plot when he was using his Divine Awareness to monitor everyone. However, now that it appeared... that this Mirage Spirit Mirror was Yi Feng’s item to begin with.

“That Mirage Spirit Mirror is his. Yet, he told us where to go to find it. What is his intention behind that?” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Qin Yu cast a glance at the enormous change that had occurred to the bottom of the ocean.

Above Qin Yu and them was an enormous vortex. The vortex was so huge that it had started from the bottom of the ocean and traveled several tens of thousands of miles to reach all the way till the surface of the ocean.

Waves were unceasingly pounding through the entire Southern Boundary Archipelago.

“Mn? What’s happening? Could it be that this is not something that Yi Feng had created? But rather...” Qin Yu suddenly grew confused. After reaching the Godking level, it would not be hard for them to move mountains and oceans.

When Qin Yu saw that the bottom of the ocean was shaking and the water and waves were rolling, he had originally thought that it was Godking Yi Feng who did all this.

“But rather, it was Duanmu Yu who did all this?” Qin Yu’s gaze was completely shifted toward Duanmu Yu.

A moment earlier, Qin Yu had not paid attention to Duanmu Yu. However, now that he had, he was shocked to find out that he was no longer able to sense Duanmu Yu’s soul’s aura.

Duanmu Yu had already fused together with the Divine Realm’s space.

“Spatial Laws, he has completely comprehended the Spatial Laws?” Qin Yu had an completely astonished expression. “Could it

be, in this short moment of time, Duanmu Yu managed to achieve a breakthrough through the final obstruction and reach the Godking stage?”

The current Duanmu Yu still had his eyes closed as he stood at the bottom of the ocean. He had an extremely calm and composed expression on his face. There was neither joy nor grief on his face.

After he opened his eyes, his gaze was penetrating like that of ice.

Duanmu Yu looked directly at the Godking Yi Feng who stood above. He then softly said. “Brother Yi Feng, thank you.”

Yi Feng nodded and said with a light laughter. “When Brother Duanmu reached the High Level Heavenly Deity stage, I had only just reached the Low Level Heavenly Deity stage. Brother Duanmu has been trapped in the High Level Heavenly Deity for countless years and today, Brother Duanmu managed to finally break through the final mountain pass because of Brother Duanmu’s own ability. It is not largely related to me.”

Duanmu Yu lightly laughed and said. “Brother Yi Feng, had it not been for your Mirage Spirit Mirror that allowed me to once again experience joy and grief, that allowed me to understand everything, then I reckon that I would never have been able to make this final breakthrough.”

Duanmu Yu had been at the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage for an extremely long time.

He was also the leader of the three Palace Masters, the Palace Master of the Bright Jade Palace of the Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City. He was also the first Palace Master of the Bright Jade Palace. In the Light Lens City, he possessed influence comparable to that of his father, the Utmost South Sage Emperor.

[TL: as all palaces were named after the first generation master, this held true for Duanmu Yu too. Yu means Jade. That's his name. Jade.]

Both his strength and charisma were extremely amazing.

Merely, because he had a lingering concern in his heart the entire time, he had been incapable of freeing himself. Although he was an extremely talented individual, he was still trapped at the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage.

However, once he freed himself from his concern, he immediately reached the Godking level.

Duanmu Yu raised his head. Through the surface of the ocean and the vortex at the bottom of the ocean, he seemed to have seen the endless seven colored auspicious cloud with flickering lightning.

“In the Divine Realm, whenever a new Godking is born, the Eight Great Divine Families' Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would all start to violently shake and give rise to the change in the Divine Realm's sky. In the past, I have seen this occur several times. In each time, it signified that someone else had reached the Godking

level. Yet today, it happened because of me.” Duanmu Yu had a slight smile on his face.

Duanmu Yu slightly smiled to Qin Yu, Zhou Xian and them.

Soon after...

As if the world was being overturned, Qin Yu clearly felt that the space where he and everyone else was in, was being moved. However, he did not resist. That was because he believed in Duanmu Yu.

In a blink of an eye.

Qin Yu and everyone else reached the sky above the ocean from the depths of the ocean.

“D-Duanmu Yu, y-you’ve become a Godking?” Zhou Xian had an extremely amazed expression on his face. It was as if he had seen something that he could not believe.

Duanmu Yu nodded to Zhou Xian while smiling.

Zhou Xian felt a bust of unhappiness.

He, Zhou Xian, was definitely comparable to Duanmu Yu in terms of family background. However, his cultivation speed was much slower than Duanmu Yu’s. Merely, because Duanmu Yu had

been trapped at the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage for too long, Zhou Xian had managed to catch up to him.

In all these years, Zhou Xian had believed himself to be at the same class as Duanmu Yu.

And when the groom search began, Zhou Xian had even believed that once he married Jiang Li, it was extremely possible for him to achieve a breakthrough of the final level and reach the Godking stage, surpassing Duanmu Yu.

However, in the midst of the groom search, Duanmu Yu actually managed to achieve comprehension and become a Godking.

“Rumble~~~”

The seven colored auspicious clouds had covered the entire vast sky. Neverending amounts of lightning and thunder were flowing through the sky. Usually, when lightning and thunder were formed in the cosmos, they would all be under the control of the Zhou Clan.

However, the change of the world that occurred when a Godking was born was something that the Eight Great Divine Families' Spiritual Treasures brought about autonomously. No one could obstruct or control the said change.

“Duanmu Yu.” Yi Feng looked at Duanmu Yu.

Duanmu Yu also looked at Yi Feng. Yi Feng lightly smiled and said. “Duanmu Yu. You’ve come here this time for the matter of participating in the groom search. However, you’re now already a Godking. I presume that there would be no need for you to have this Mirage Spirit Mirror anymore either. Merely, when I told you all to check the mansion, I had already decided that if any of you three could completely experience the soul tempering brought about by the Mirage Spirit Mirror, I would then give the Mirage Spirit Mirror to that person. Among the three, only you managed to completely experience the soul tempering. This Mirage Spirit Mirror shall become yours from now on...”

A simple and unadorned mirror started to float above Yi Feng’s hand. A drop of blood was floating on the surface of the mirror. Everyone understood that Yi Feng had already removed the blood oath from the Mirage Spirit Mirror.

“Huff!”

Turning into a ray of light, the Mirage Spirit Mirror arrived before Duanmu Yu.

Duanmu Yu reached out his hand and received the mirror. He then nodded and said. “Thank you Brother Yi Feng.”

“No need. As you’ve completely experienced the soul tempering, you are qualified to possess it.” After he finished saying that, Yi Feng waved his sleeve and called upon a burst of wind. Yi Feng had disappeared with the wind.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

He understood everything now.

The Mirage Spirit Mirror was originally Yi Feng's. Yi Feng had all of them enter the mansion just to test out who would be able to completely experience the soul tempering, who would be able to endure it completely.

Qin Yu was unable to endure it. He simply couldn't stand by and watch Li'er being together with Zhou Xian.

"Everyone, I still have an important matter to take care of. I will take my leave back to the Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City first. Brother Qin Yu, after I finish my matter, I will go and meet up with you again in the Floating Snow City." Duanmu Yu nodded to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu also said with a smile. "I shall wait for Brother Duanmu in the Floating Cloud Mansion."

Duanmu Yu slightly smiled. He then waved his sleeve. The surging violent ocean instantly returned to a tranquil state. Duanmu Yu raised his head toward the sky. The seven colored auspicious cloud and the multitudinous amount of thunder and lightning had all vanished like smoke into thin air.

Soon after, Duanmu Yu disappeared from the sky above the ocean.

“The remarkable ability of Godkings. Truly extraordinary.” Hou Fei exclaimed.

Hei Yu was however frowning. He said to Qin Yu in a low voice. “Big brother, would that Duanmu Yu continue to participate in the groom search? If he were to continue to participate, then...”

Evidently, if a Godking were to participate in the groom search, the threat that he would possess toward Qin Yu would be much greater than that of Zhou Xian.

Qin Yu looked to the direction of the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City. “Duanmu Yu participated in the groom search precisely for the goal of becoming a Godking. And now, he has already reached the Godking level. I don’t think he would continue to participate in it.”

Yet Qin Yu didn’t possess absolute certainty that Duanmu Yu would not continue to participate in the groom search. This was merely his speculation.

“Humph!”

An angry humph was heard. “Let’s go!”

Without calling out for Qin Yu and them to say farewell, Zhou Xian coldly brought his four subordinates, soared to the sky and then left. Duanmu Yu becoming a Godking seemed to have caused

a major shock to Zhou Xian.

“Big brother, let’s leave too.” Hou Fei waved his sleeve and a ray of light fell onto the surface of the ocean. It turned into a boat. It was the Divine Craft Flying Yamen.

Qin Yu and his brothers got on the Divine Craft Flying Yamen. In an instant, the speed of the Divine Craft Flying Yamen reached its peak.

In merely a short while, Qin Yu and his brothers surpassed Zhou Xian and them. This caused Zhou Xian who was already in a bad mood to be in an even worse mood.

When the seven colored auspicious cloud was formed, it had not formed only in the sky above the Southern Sea. Even the sky in the interior of the Divine Realm had formed an endless number of auspicious cloud with countless electric snakes flowing through it.

The Godkings of the Divine Realm all understood that this signaled the birth of a new Godking.

With their remarkable abilities, the Godkings instantly found out that the new Godking was Duanmu Yu, one of the eighteen candidates in the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City’s groom search.

“Duanmu Yu, it’s actually Duanmu Yu?”

After the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan managed to find out that it was Duanmu Yu, a lot of ideas immediately popped into his head. “Duanmu Yu has become a Godking now, will he still continue to participate in the groom search? If he were to continue to participate, then I...”

To have a Godking as a son-in-law, this was indeed extremely attractive.

“However, after Duanmu Yu became a Godking, the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City now possesses four Godkings. They now have one more Godking than our Floating Snow City.” Jiang Fan was unable to refrain himself from frowning.

In the Divine Realm, the birth of Godkings was an extremely rare matter. Generally, a Godking would not be born in even billions of years. Duanmu Yu’s renowned name was spread through the numerous experts of the Divine Realm.

Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City. Inside the Floating Cloud Mansion.

Qin Yu and his brothers were seated around the table. They were toasting and drinking with one another.

“Big brother, although that Duanmu Yu is a Godking, Godkings still need life companions. He still possesses the Mirage Spirit Mirror. If he were to truly continue to participate in the groom search, then it is likely for him to obtain the second chosen candidate spot. After the three chosen candidate spots are

determined, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan might perhaps choose the Godking Duanmu Yu as his son-in-law.” Hou Fei had grown worried for Qin Yu.

“There is no need to speak any further.”

Qin Yu lightly smiled and raised his cup. “The matter of whether Duanmu Yu will continue to participate in the groom search or not, is not something that we can decide. What we ought to do right now is to put forth our utmost efforts. Furthermore... Fei Fei, do you think that if the Utmost North Sage Emperor were to select another person to become his son-in-law, I would just sit by and accept it?”

Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s eyes shined as they looked at Qin Yu.

“Big brother, you mean?” Hou Fei had an excited expression in his eyes.

Qin Yu lightly laughed. His eyes were emitting a cold light. “Humph, I merely participated in this groom search so that I would not make things difficult for Li’er. However, if the end result is for Li’er and I to separate... would I still care about the other stuff? Regardless of who tries to blocks my path, it would all be useless. I want to see, even if they were Godkings, what could they possibly do to me?”

Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu had an indescribable excitement in their eyes.

Slaughter.

Especially when fighting against super experts, this was the most exciting.

The two brothers also knew the trump cards that their big brother Qin Yu possessed. The Variation Magnificent Lotus Clone that was said to possess an undying body, that Divine Spear Waning Snow, the Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos and the remarkable ability of teleportation.

With all of those, they were more than sufficient for Qin Yu to fight against Godkings.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, there are currently more than nine years left till the ten years date. This amount of time is more than enough for me to prepare as well as craft weapons for you two.”

Qin Yu smiled and said.

Qin Yu long since prepared to craft weapons for his brothers. However, after he became a grandmaster artifact craftsman, he had been busy the entire time and doesn't have any idle time to craft weapons.

“Craft weapons?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

A rare smile appeared on Hei Yu's face. “Big brother, what level weapons would they be?”

Hou Fei also looked to Qin Yu with anticipation.

“Ones that aren’t inferior to first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!” Said Qin Yu with absolute certainty. The Divine Spear Waning Snow had only absorbed a tenth of the Dark and Yellow Energy. There still remained nine tenths of the Dark and Yellow Energy.

Qin Yu was confident in crafting two weapons with might approaching that of the Divine Spear and then having them absorb the Dark and Yellow Energy to make their might reach that of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

After all, when the Divine Spear Waning Snow had only absorbed a thousandth of the Dark and Yellow Energy, it was already powerful enough to match that of first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

There was ninety percent of the Dark and Yellow Energy left. If he were to spend ten or twenty percent for his brothers of life and death, what significance would that be?

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Big brother, you’d best not be boasting.” Hou Fei did not believe Qin Yu.

“You’ll understand when the time comes.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Qin Yu was not anxious. He figured that his brothers would understand how powerful the weapons would be once they appeared before them.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, are you two still using a stick and a spear as your weapons?” Qin Yu asked. “Furthermore, is there any special request you have for your weapons?”

Only through knowing what his two brothers wanted would Qin Yu be capable of creating a precise plan for crafting the two weapons.

“There’s no need for anything special, it’ll be fine as long as it’s similar to the Black Stick.” Hou Fei laughed and said.

“It’s the same for me. It’ll be fine as long as it’s similar to the Cloud Piercing Spear.” Hei Yu’s condition was also extremely low.

Qin Yu knew that his two brothers didn’t want to make things too difficult for him. “Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, soon, the two of you would be able to experience how powerful these two weapons will be.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Qin Yu had also grown a bit of anticipation.

The scene of three brothers all using Dark and Yellow Energy weapons. He had grown excited just thinking of it.

Chapter 51: Withdrawing From The Groom Search

Qin Yu was not anxious about the matter of artifact crafting. After all, he still had over nine years to do that. Currently, his New Cosmos's time acceleration limit was over ten thousand times. That was to say, a single year in the outside world was over ten thousand years in Qin Yu's New Cosmos.

To spend two years to craft artifacts for his two brothers was more than sufficient.

The remaining time was more than enough to craft the second gift.

In the rear garden of the Floating Cloud Mansion. Qin Yu was lying on the lawn. He was pondering the entire time.

“Mansion, a mansion that contains the entire Divine Realm within it. Mn, this would indeed be the combination of the greatest achievements of the formation arrays and craftsmanship.” Qin Yu was very much looking forward to this gift of his.

Crafting this mansion was over a hundred times harder than crafting a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

It was extremely complicated. Furthermore, the number of materials required to craft it was extremely high. Qin Yu wanted

not only efficacy, it must also look good. It was required to be of the highest quality.

This mansion, how shall be design it?

What sort of materials shall be used for the various places of the mansion? How to make the mansion be even more perfect? How to make the various sceneries appear extremely natural?

Each and every question were circling through Qin Yu's mind.

Although Qin Yu appeared to be lying on the ground and idling away his time, he was actually pondering the entire time. Qin Yu was extremely confident in himself and believed that with his deduction ability, his achievements in the formation arrays and artifact craftsmanship, a single month would be sufficient for him to figure out the answers for all those questions.

As time passed.

The model of the mansion appeared more and more clear in Qin Yu's mind. Qin Yu had become very certain about the combination of the various different kinds of materials for the mansion. He had also determined what sort of formation array to use at what place and how to perfectly combine them.

“Master.”

“Mn?”

Qin Yu was suddenly woken up. He opened his eyes and looked to his side. It turned out that Uncle Fu had arrived beside him. “Uncle Fu, is there something that you need?”

Uncle Fu said respectfully. “Master, Godking Duanmu Yu is waiting for master outside.”

“He’s waiting outside?” Qin Yu was surprised.

If Godking stage experts wanted go to somewhere, they could do so with a simple teleportation. However, Duanmu Yu instead decided to wait outside the Floating Cloud Mansion. Evidently, he was still considering himself to be of the same status as Qin Yu and did not grow arrogant just because he had become a Godking.

“Quickly, have Brother Duanmu come in. I’ll go and wait for him in the guest room. No, it’s better than I go and receive him at the gates myself.” Qin Yu immediately stood up.

Duanmu Yu had become a Godking but still did not act arrogant and was waiting outside the mansion, thus Qin Yu naturally also couldn’t act arrogant and have Duanmu Yu come meet him at the guest room.

While he was walking toward the entrance of the Floating Cloud Mansion, Qin Yu was pondering. “For what matter did Brother Duanmu come to my place? Is he still going to continue to participate in the groom search?”

These questions were something that regardless of how hard Qin Yu pondered, he would still be unable to receive an answer. Only through asking Duanmu Yu would he be able to know.

After passing by a pavilion building, Qin Yu saw a familiar figure outside of the mansion's entrance gates. It was Duanmu Yu with his two attendants. Duanmu Yu was standing there with his hands behind his back.

“Duanmu.” Right when Qin Yu saw him, he immediately called out with a smile on his face.

“Qin Yu.” Duanmu Yu also proceeded to walk towards Qin Yu while smiling. At this moment, the guard of the Floating Cloud Mansion was about to step forward to stop the two attendants. However, Qin Yu sent them a gaze with his eyes and then the guard allowed the two attendants to proceed onward.

“Duanmu, I am truly in awe. We have only known each other for how long? Yet you've actually already reached the Godking stage.” Qin Yu was walking alongside Duanmu Yu.

Behind them was Uncle Fu and the two attendants.

Duanmu Yu lightly smiled. “Qin Yu, although we've only known each other for a short period of time, I've already been at the peak of the High Level Heavenly Deity stage for a very very long time. During the incomparable war of the Divine Realm six quadrillion years ago, I had already reached the peak of the High Level

Heavenly Deity stage. Do you still think that my improvement is fast?”

Six quadrillion years. Merely this number had caused Qin Yu to tremble.

“It is indeed a very long time. Duanmu, I am very curious. Did you manage to reach the Godking stage after seeing past that love relationship of yours?” Qin Yu asked. “If you cannot tell me, then it’s fine for you to not tell me.”

“It is not something that need to be hidden.”

Duanmu Yu turned around and glanced at his two attendants behind him. The two attendants immediately bowed and retreated backwards.

“Uncle Fu, have someone come and receive the two attendants first.” Qin Yu sent a Mind Voice Transmission to Uncle Fu. Uncle Fu also retreated from Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu. Only Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu remained. The two of them were walking together.

Duanmu Yu laughed. “That Mirage Spirit Mirror merely allowed me to experience a time of life that I once dreamed of but never managed to realize.”

“Under the effects of the Mirage Spirit Mirror, I experienced two extremes. In the end, I suddenly came to accept the unpleasant truth.” Duanmu Yu’s gaze was faintly discernable. “Although it

was a garish display, in the end it was still an illusion. Although it was extremely enchanting, it was still like a night blooming cereus and would wither extremely quickly. Only one's own heart is everlasting.”

“As long as there is a memory of everything, it would be sufficient already .”

Duanmu Yu smiled and then looked to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, do you understand?”

Qin Yu managed to somewhat understand.

“Happiness, grief, surprise, sorrow... all and all, they are like the bubbles underneath the sunshine; dazzling and colorful. However, the bubbles would shatter instantly. Turning everything into falseness.”

Duanmu Yu's gaze was clear. “However, the change of everything was unable to shake up my heart. No matter how complicated the changes of the outside world was, my heart is still bright like the mirror. Although a mirror could illuminate the changes of the outside world, a mirror is still a mirror... it is forever unchanging.”

Qin Yu understood it a bit.

“Duanmu, did you believe those to be false fabrications?”

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “Although it might be a garish display, it

is also not necessarily a false fabrication. Although it is enchanting like a night blooming cereus that withers quickly, as long as one tries hard enough, one would still be capable of stopping the time. Even if it were merely for an instant, one could turn it into eternity.”

“Duanmu, I believe in myself. I also believe that as long as I try hard enough, everything will be possible.” Qin Yu looked to Duanmu Yu.

Duanmu Yu shook his head and said with a light smile. “Qin Yu, your way of thinking is different from mine. However, I believe that you can succeed. This Mirage Spirit Mirror, it’s yours.”

Duanmu Yu extended his hand and handed the Mirage Spirit Mirror over.

“Mine?” Qin Yu was shocked.

After obtaining the Mirage Spirit Mirror, one would have an eighty to ninety percent chance of winning the second chosen candidate spot. Duanmu Yu actually decided to give this to Qin Yu.

“What about you?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

“Me? Qin Yu, could it be that you thought that I would continue to participate in the groom search after becoming a Godking?” Duanmu Yu slightly smiled. “Qin Yu, actually, when I saw that you took out the Gauze Feather Blade to compete for the first chosen

candidate spot, I already knew that... you might be the only person among the eighteen candidates who truly loves Jiang Li and is willing to give everything for her.”

“Perhaps only through marrying you would Jiang Li become happy. I also wish for you to be able to succeed. Thus, I’ve decided to gift this Mirage Spirit Mirror to you.”

Duanmu Yu once again pushed the Mirage Spirit Mirror to Qin Yu.

“Thank you.”

Qin Yu directly received the Mirage Spirit Mirror. “Duanmu, I owe you one. If you need my help in the future, do not hesitate to ask.”

Said Qin Yu solemnly, as he held the Mirage Spirit Mirror.

“Haha... it seems that I managed to profit a favor from a grandmaster artifact craftsman.” Duanmu Yu said while smiling. “Well then, Qin Yu, I would have to go to the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace to personally inform Jiang Fan that I will be withdrawing from the groom search. It wouldn’t be too good and proper for me to just stop my participation without informing him.”

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

Duanmu Yu had gone to find Jiang Fan just so that he could inform him about withdrawing from the groom search. Qin Yu understood this very well.

When Duanmu Yu withdrew from the groom search, although Jiang Fan was a bit disappointed, he also couldn't force him to stay. This matter was soon spread out.

Floating Snow City. Floating Cloud Mansion.

“Big Brother Qin Yu, did you know that Duanmu Yu has withdrawn from the groom search?”

When she obtained this news, Jiang Yan ran over to the Floating Cloud Mansion joyfully to announce this good news to Qin Yu. Qin Yu smiled. He knew about this before even the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

“I already knew. Oh, that's right. A couple days ago, you were together with Li'er, right? How is she doing?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Yan nodded and said. “Mn, big sister's in a pretty good mood lately. Especially after you obtained the first chosen candidate spot, big sister became even more happy.”

Qin Yu smiled.

“Little sis Jiang Yan, you can go and inform Li'er, that I have obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror, and that I am confident in

obtaining all three chosen candidate spots in this groom search.” Qin Yu wanted Li’er to be even more happy.

Having obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror, Qin Yu was already confident in winning the second chosen candidate spot.

As for the third chosen candidate spot, it compared the preciousness of everyone’s gift. Toward this chosen candidate spot, Qin Yu was completely confident in winning it.

“Mirage Spirit Mirror?” Jiang Yan was also familiar with the groom search. Thus, she naturally knew that after obtaining the Mirage Spirit Mirror, Qin Yu had practically obtained the second chosen candidate spot.

At this moment, Zhou Xian obtained the news of Duanmu Yu having withdrawn from the groom search and was overjoyed.

“He withdrew from the groom search?” Zhou Xian felt relaxation in his heart. In an instant, he had one less powerful enemy. How could he not be relaxed?

Zhou Xian suddenly recalled a matter.

“Duanmu Yu having withdrew from the groom search, then doesn’t that mean that the Mirage Spirit Mirror that he obtained is of no use?” Zhou Xian had a joyous expression in his eyes. “Good, very good. You all, prepare yourself. I will be proceeding for the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City.”

“Yes, My Lord.”

Zhou Xian’s attendant immediately answered.

“If I were to obtain the Mirage Spirit Mirror, then this second chosen candidate spot would be mine.” Zhou Xian felt a burst of excitement in his heart.

The current Zhou Xian still didn’t know that Duanmu Yu had already gifted the Mirage Spirit Mirror to Qin Yu. Duanmu Yu gifting the Mirage Spirit Mirror to Qin Yu was something that only the two of them knew. At this moment, no one else knew about this.

Soon after, Zhou Xian brought with him gifts and proceeded to leave for the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City to pay Duanmu Yu a visit.

Chapter 52: Purple Mystic Mansion

Rays of light were illuminating the place. The entire Light Lens City was dazzling like the sun. After one stepped into the Light Lens City, one would discover that the Light Lens City was comfortably warm and cozy like spring.

Bright Jade Palace!

The Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City had newly reconstructed the Bright Jade Palace. It was because Duanmu Yu had become a Godking. The Bright Jade Palace had then been opened to the public to recruit some disciples.

“The Bright Jade Palace is now opened to the public and will be recruiting six disciples. However, the number of people that want to become disciples of the Bright Jade Palace is extremely high.” A Heavenly Deity said in a low voice outside of the Bright Jade Palace to his companion.

His companion also nodded and said. “Our large squadron captain is also going to participate in it. It is said that in the competition for the disciples, just counting the High Level Heavenly Deities that have decided to participate, there are already more than ten.”

“It would seem that all six of these disciple position will end up being taken by the High Level Heavenly Deities.” That Heavenly Deity nodded and said.

At this moment, Zhou Xian had already arrived outside of the Bright Jade Palace with his two attendants. He naturally managed to hear the conversation of the two Heavenly Deities far away.

As he looked at the Bright Jade Palace, a cold light flashed through Zhou Xian's eyes. "Even High Level Heavenly Deities want to become Duanmu Yu's servants, yet my attendants... the two High Level Heavenly Deities are only by my side because of the orders from my Imperial Father."

Generally, High Level Heavenly Deities all wanted to take a step further and achieve Godking level. Thus, they all wanted to follow Godkings.

As for Zhou Xian, if it weren't for his status, which High Level Heavenly Deity would bother to pay attention to him or listen to his orders?

"There will definitely be a day that I too will make those High Level Heavenly Deities want to appeal for me to become my disciples." Zhou Xian said determinedly in his heart. He then displayed a fake smile on his face as he walked over to the entrance gate of the Bright Jade Palace.

"Go and report to your master. Tell him that Zhou Xian from the Thunder Punishment City has arrived."

About an hour later, Zhou Xian walked out from the Bright Jade Palace with an ugly expression on his face.

“My Lord?” His two attendants asked quietly.

“We’re returning to the Thunder Punishment City!” Zhou Xian said coldly as lightning flashed through his eyes. “I truly never would’ve expected that Duanmu Yu had already given the Mirage Spirit Mirror to Qin Yu... then, in order to win the second chosen candidate spot...”

Zhou Xian frowned even more deeply.

Inside the Thunder Punishment City’s Sage Emperor’s Palace.

“Imperial Father, this is the situation. It would seem now that the possibility of me being able to win the second chosen candidate spot is not high. As for the third chosen candidate spot, that Qin Yu is a grandmaster artifact craftsman and also the new master of the Bewitching God Temple. It should be possible for him to take out a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Thus, the chances of me obtaining the third chosen candidate spot are not high either. Therefore, if I want to obtain and marry Jiang Li, I absolutely must obtain this second chosen candidate spot.” Zhou Xian stood beside his Imperial Father Zhou Huo.

Zhou Huo also nodded slightly. He then grew silent and did not speak.

Zhou Xian could only wait quietly from the side.

“Imperial Father?” Zhou Xian had grown a bit impatient and called out for his father softly.

“You can go back first.” Zhou Huo waved his hand. Suddenly, Zhou Huo turned around and looked to Zhou Xian. “The Nine Phoenix Crown that was there to prevent the situation of not being able to obtain the Mirage Spirit Mirror, how is its preparations going?”

Zhou Xian nodded and said. “It is still in preparations. We have already dispatched several hundred Heavenly Deities to the lower realms to search for materials. We will definitely be able to complete it before the ten years time.”

“Good”

Zhou Huo slightly nodded. “Right now, you merely need to concern with completing the Nine Phoenix Crown. As for the second chosen candidate spot, I will find a way to obtain it for you.”

“Yes, Imperial Father.”

Zhou Xian immediately bowed and withdrew himself.

After a short moment...

Zhou Huo directly used teleportation and left the Northwestern Region’s Thunder Punishment City.

The eighteen candidates of the groom search. After Duanmu Yu became a Godking and withdrew from the groom search, there still remained seventeen candidates. Now, these seventeen candidates were all trying their hardest to prepare the second gift.

Experts like Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fan all had quite a big power behind them. They were also striving their hardest to prepare their gifts.

Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City.

Qin Yu had strictly ordered Uncle Fu that he would not receive anyone during the several years of his seclusion. Soon after, Qin Yu directly went into his New Cosmos and began his most heartfelt preparations.

New Cosmos. On the New Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu standing in the air. A large number of materials were floating and had covered the sky above Qin Yu. These materials were all prepared in order to construct the mansion.

Qin Yu closed his eyes. The model of the entire mansion appeared in his mind. This model also contained the detailed materials for the various locations as well as the way of crafting them.

“Hooh...”

Black Divine Flames and White Pure Flames were intertwining with each other like two long dragons. In an instant, they engulfed two thirds of the materials.

“The main material for the mansion shall be Cyan Nightmare Stone.”

Qin Yu’s body started to suddenly grow. In an instant, he had become a several thousand foot tall giant. The Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer that he held in his hand had also grown several hundred times bigger. The back table before him had also grown several hundred times larger.

The hammer struck down.

“Bang!”

Space started to vibrate. Vortex-like hurricanes started to whirl around the large number of Cyan Nightmare Stones. The White Pure Flames and Black Divine Flames were also magically mixed within it.

The hammering sound of the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer was like that of thunder. Its speed was like that of lightning. The large number of Cyan Nightmare Stones was being easily pounded and forged by Qin Yu.

Qin Yu had closed his eyes. He was only using the sensation of his heart to determine the level of impurities, melting temperature

and vaporizing temperature of the materials.

Everything was within his control.

Time passed. After three entire years, the approximate appearance of the entire mansion was created through using Cyan Nightmare Stones.

“The next step shall be the decorative materials of the entire mansion.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

To be exact, the mansion constructed of Cyan Nightmare Stones could only be considered as a raw model. The following steps were the most complicated and important steps.

One by one, materials started to fly over to the table before Qin Yu.

Qin Yu's size had returned to normal. He began his complicated crafting process... Time passed, and the mansion was gradually changing.

The walls of the mansion were no longer composed solely of the Cyan Nightmare Stones single color. There was also a large layer of design on the surface of the mansion.

The eastern half walls of the mansion had a scene of surging flames. On the western half walls was a scene of a world of ice and snow.

After the external decoration of the mansion had been completed, the next step was the various internal decorations. With Qin Yu himself being a grandmaster artifact craftsman, the various kinds of scenes that he had in his heart were all carefully constructed by him one after the other, down to the very last detail.

“Haha.” Qin Yu suddenly started laughing out loud. He pointed at the garden location with one hand. In an instant, hundreds of thousand of different flowers started blooming all over.

As the master of the New Cosmos, when creating the mansion in the New Cosmos, Qin Yu was capable of increasing the various different kinds of materials, plants, flowers and so on, in the mansion.

His imagination was boundless.

Under Qin Yu’s remodeling of the mansion, it began to become even more perfect.

The various decorations of the mansion had added the vital finishing touch to the mansion. Qin Yu’s crafting ability, that had reached the peak, had allowed the entire mansion to become even more perfect.

Three thousand two hundred and twenty three years.

After spending this long a period of time, Qin Yu finally finished constructing the mansion. It was much longer than Qin Yu's initial anticipation.

Qin Yu looked at the mansion that was floating in the middle of the air.

The surface of the mansion was covered in a layer of flame and cold air. On the walls of the courtyard in the mansion were flowers and trees of various kinds. The branches and leaves of the trees appeared to be falling over each other in their eagerness to extend outside the walls.

What was most shocking was the aura of Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Wherever one walked, one would be able to sense a dense aura coming from Heavenly Divine Artifacts. That's right... there were several hundred important ornaments in the various locations of the mansion. These ornaments were all crafted by Qin Yu using rare materials.

The materials were rare because Qin Yu wanted the ornaments to be both practical and ornamental. When he was choosing the materials, he did not bother to try to make these ornamental items that he crafted extremely precious.

Back then, Qin Yu had already managed to craft Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts using only ordinary materials. And, in the three thousand plus years, the ornaments that he crafted were

mostly Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. There were quite a few High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts too.

For a single mansion to possess several hundred Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and several tens of High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, this truly was astonishing.

Apart from this, within the mansion were three different worlds. They were respectively the 'Miniature Divine Realm' with its true form being that of a pond surrounded by trees, the 'Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm' with its true form being that of a painted wall and the 'Mortal Realm's Purple Mystic Star' with its true form being a pavilion in the mansion.

This was truly a grand display.

Qin Yu was only able to create these worlds so easily because he possessed his remarkable formation array space. As for the other two grandmaster artifact craftsmen, they did not possess such an ability.

Qin Yu had a smile on his face. Much of the construction of the mansion contained within them Qin Yu's memories. The entire mansion was separated into three great regions.

The Miniature Divine Realm was in the first region.

The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with the true form being that of a painted wall was located in the second region.

There was a lake in the mansion. This lake was the third region. The Mortal Realm's Purple Mystic Star was in this third region.

Of the various kinds of decorations of the various regions, the majority of them possessed a special story. For example, in the third region, within that internal lake, was a tower. That tower was modeled after the Purple Mystic Star's Stellar Tower.

Another example, in the second region was a carving. The scene displayed in the carving was the scene of Emperor Yu fighting against Wu Lan.

“This mansion shall be named the Purple Mystic Mansion.” In terms of love and affection, Qin Yu possessed the most feelings for his hometown, the Purple Mystic Star. It was there that he met Li'er. It was also there that he stepped onto the path of cultivation.

“This Purple Mystic Mansion itself can be considered an enormous Heavenly Divine Artifact. Over half of the materials used for it originated from the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold. As for the rest, they all came from the treasury of the Bewitching God Temple. As for the various ornaments in the Purple Mystic Mansion, there are a total of sixty two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

This time around, Qin Yu had truly used a large number of items.

A large number of rare materials were all used by Qin Yu without hesitation. With these materials, Qin Yu was capable of creating a

large number of offensive High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. However now, Qin Yu had merely crafted ornaments.

Although many of them were also High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, their attack power was nevertheless extremely weak.

The reason being that was very simple.

If a lantern and a blade were both crafted using metal, would the lantern be able to match the blade's attack power?

Although they might be of the same level, unfortunately when Qin Yu crafted them, he did so with the purpose of making them into ornaments.

“In the Divine Realm, would someone create this many High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts as ornaments?” Qin Yu was extremely confident in his heart. “Most importantly, that Mirage Spirit Mirror is merely a mirror in the future bedroom of Li'er and I in this Purple Mystic Mansion.”

Qin Yu had only simply decorated the Mirage Spirit Mirror.

He had made the Mirage Spirit Mirror into a part of the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“I do not believe that I will not win the second chosen candidate spot with all of this combined.” Qin Yu was walking in the Purple Mystic Mansion. He had a smile on his face.

After taking a deep breath of air, Qin Yu waved his hand and retrieved the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Now that he had finished creating the Purple Mystic Mansion, what Qin Yu had to do was to craft weapons suitable for his brothers Fei Fei and Xiao Hei.

“To craft exceptional weapons, it would not be enough to use merely the Golden Elemental Heavy Water as the tempering agent.” Qin Yu’s intention moved.

A ray of light was shot toward him. It was the cyan gowned Qin Yu. This cyan gowned Qin Yu faced Qin Yu, bowed and said. “True Body!”

“You are in charge of the tempering process.” Qin Yu said while smiling.

Qin Yu’s clone was interlinked in heart with Qin Yu himself. Whatever Qin Yu knew, his clone also knew. Whatever his clone comprehended, Qin Yu also naturally would comprehend. The two of them were one.

Qin Yu flipped his hand. He retrieved the most precious portion of materials from the Bewitching God Temple. These materials were prepared by Qin Yu for the purpose of crafting weapons for Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

“Let’s begin.”

Qin Yu extended his hand. The Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer appeared in his hand. Naturally, flames start to emit out from Qin Yu’s hand.

The times of his childhood when he was together with Xiao Hei was still vivid within Qin Yu’s mind. The two of them possessed relation like that of blood brothers. During the process of artifact crafting, Qin Yu had concentrated his focus to the peak.

Hou Fei was an extremely carefree person. He would always fool around with Qin Yu. The scenes of him fighting with others in the Moral Realm’s Southern Sea’s cultivation world was something that Qin Yu still remembered very clearly.

The hammering sound continuously roared out. Each one of Qin Yu’s hammer strikes contained within it his emotions and feelings. As each hammer strike landed, Qin Yu felt a lot of confidence. Everything was proceeding perfectly.

Artifact Embryo, Tempering, Spirit Awakening.

In the three great steps, because it was the first time for Qin Yu to use the Coldmist Air, it ended up being slightly weaker. As for the other two steps, they were all done perfectly.

A spear and a stick. They were both completely cyan-black in color.

“These two weapons actually both possessed two special effects.” Qin Yu was overjoyed. The spear that he crafted for Hei Yu possessed the auxiliary effects of ‘Penetration’ and ‘Space Piercing.’ As for Hou Fei’s long stick, it possessed the auxiliary effects of ‘Burst’ and ‘Extreme Weight.’

“Although neither one possesses the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul,’ as they possess two great auxiliary effects, their strength is comparable to that of second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

Qin Yu was extremely happy in his heart.

With an intention from Qin Yu, the remaining ninety percent of the Dark and Yellow Energy appeared in the middle of the air. The cyan-black stick and spear flew into the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“After these two weapons finish absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy, their might ought to be not much weaker than the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu turned around and looked to his clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

At this moment, the cyan gowned Qin Yu was sitting in the middle of the air in a cross-legged position. He had begun to quietly train again.

As for Qin Yu himself, he too sat in a cross-legged position beside his clone. A seven colored light flew out from the cyan gowned Qin Yu and entered into Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu began to quietly comprehend the remaining spatial laws.

A true body and a clone began to quietly train like so...

Chapter 53: Judgment

Time passed by extremely fast. In a blink of an eye, only over a month was left till the date of the second chosen candidate spot's determination. The seventeen candidates had all arrived at the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. They were all calmly waiting for the date of the judging.

Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City. Floating Cloud Mansion.

Snowflakes were swirling in the air. Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu were wearing a gown. The two of them were walking alongside each other on the bluestone road.

"Monkey, the date of the judging is almost here. Why isn't big brother back yet?" Within Hei Yu's frowning brows was a slight worry.

Ever since Qin Yu entered the New Cosmos nine years ago, he hasn't been back.

Hou Fei shook his head. He then curled his lips and said. "Mixed Hair Bird, don't worry too much about it. No matter what, big brother will not miss that significant date. Let's just wait. Isn't there still more than a month left? Sigh, I've been constantly thinking about what the weapons big brother has crafted for us will be?"

Hei Yu started to lightly smile. “Big brother is a grandmaster artifact craftsman. The weapon that he crafts are definitely not ordinary weapons.”

“Not ordinary, then what level of weapon do you believe it to be?” A voice sounded.

“At the very least, it will...” Hei Yu suddenly stopped in mid speech.

The voice that spoke earlier was not Hou Fei’s. Hei Yu turned his head. A black gowned long haired youth was standing in the distant. Hei Yu immediately cried out in surprise. “Big brother!”

Hou Fei had also grown excited.

“Big brother, did you manage to finish the preparations for your gift?” Hou Fei promptly asked.

Remembering that gift he had prepared, an absolute confidence rushed into Qin Yu’s heart. The Purple Mystic Mansion that he had constructed was comparable to a Heavenly Divine Artifact. As for the ornaments within it, there were several hundred Mid Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts and sixty two High Level Heavenly Divine Artifacts. On top of that, there were three miniature spaces. 连幻灵镜,也只是其中的一个装饰品。

Even the Mirage Spirit Mirror was merely an ornament within the mansion.

If such a gift couldn't obtain the win, then Qin Yu would suspect that this groom search might actually not be impartial.

“Gift? Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you merely need to wait for me to obtain this second chosen candidate spot.” Qin Yu said confidently. Seeing how confident Qin Yu was, Hou Fei and Hei Yu felt relaxed in their hearts.

“Oh, that's right. Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, don't the two of you want to see the weapons that I have crafted for you?” Qin Yu gazed at Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They both started smiling.

“Big brother, quickly, show us!” Hou Fei immediately urged.

Qin Yu said while smiling. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, your weapons are almost complete. Currently, they are absorbing the Dark and Yellow Energy. They have already been absorbing it for close to a hundred thousand years now. The two weapons have both managed to absorb about five thousandths of the Dark and Yellow Energy. In terms of strength... they are both definitely comparable to that of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

“Dark and Yellow Energy?”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other. The two of them had

also heard about the Dark and Yellow Energy from Qin Yu before. It was the mystical energy that was formed when Qin Yu split apart the Heaven and Earth to form the Universal World.

Even Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow only managed to absorb a tenth of the Dark and Yellow Energy before reaching complete saturation. Furthermore, its strength had become excessively powerful too.

Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu felt excited and were looking forward to their weapons.

“Currently, these two weapons have not yet reached complete saturation in their absorbing of the Dark and Yellow Energy. However, you two can experience them first.” With an intention from Qin Yu, a cyan-black spear and a cyan-black stick appeared in the middle of the air.

The two weapons were both cyan-black colored with a few Dark and Yellow spots.

The two weapons were floating in the air.

In an instant, a special aura started to fill the air. This aura was even more thick and profound than the aura of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. It also gave off an even stronger sense of intimidation.

This was the special aura that weapons possessed after absorbing

the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“Bi-big brother? These are our weapons?” Hou Fei was stuttering. His eyes were firmly fixed upon that stick.

Hei Yu was also staring at that spear.

“You two fools. If these weapons weren’t for you two, who else would they be for? The two of you should drip blood on them and become their masters first.” Qin Yu said with a chuckle. Hou Fei and Hei Yu both cast a thankful glance at Qin Yu.

Generally, the three brothers did not make any distinction between their weapons and such. However, this time, the two weapons that Qin Yu took out were truly too shocking.

They possessed power comparable to that of first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

In the entire Divine Realm, there were only about ten or so first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, it was also only because Qin Yu infused the two weapons with Dark and Yellow Energy that they became this powerful.

Two drips of blood entered the two Dark and Yellow Spiritual Treasures.

Hei Yu extended his hand. The cyan-black spear landed in his hand. Hei Yu began to wave the spear around. Like a roaming

dragon, the cyan-black spear traveled back and forth through space and time.

In the space surrounding Hei Yu, the space and time seemed to be changing.

Hei Yu had already managed to comprehend a portion of the spatial laws. As for this cyan-black spear, it also happened to have the two special effects of 'Penetration' and 'Space Piercing.' When the two effects combined with the Flowing Light Spear Path, their might became even more powerful.

Wherever the spear passed, the space would start to fluctuate. Then, with a vibration of the spear's tip, spatial cracks would be ripped by the spear.

"The Flowing Light Spear Path is indeed amazing." Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart.

"Buzz!" "Buzz!"

Hou Fei's figure was like that of a phantom. The stick in his hand was soaring and rolling like a wild dragon. It would occasionally rip through space and occasionally pierce through the earth.

Hou Fei was someone who liked to attack with pure power.

As for this stick, its special effects just so happened to be 'Burst' and 'Extreme Weight.' They allowed Hou Fei's attack power to

increase many times. Especially with the Dark and Yellow Energy flowing through the two weapons, their aura became even more terrifying.

“With these two weapons, ordinary High Level Heavenly Deities would absolutely be no match against Xiao Hei and Fei Fei.” Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Hei Yu suddenly stopped. He held the cyan-black spear in his hand. He looked at the spear. His eyes were radiating a bright light. Overjoyed, he said. “As I train in the Flowing Light Spear Path, this spear shall be called ‘Flowing Light.’”

“Gaga, this stick is truly great. As its color isn’t black anymore, calling it ‘Black Stick’ would be a bit awkward. Mn, it’s cyan-black in color and also possesses the Dark and Yellow Energy... I’ll just call it the ‘Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick’.” Hou Fei held the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick and was laughing happily.

Flowing Light, Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick.

“Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, as the two of you have tried out these weapons now, I think you should return them to me so that they can continue to absorb Dark and Yellow Energy until they reach their full saturation.” Qin Yu said while smiling.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They were both reluctant to do so.

Having just obtained a good weapon, who would be willing to let it go? Even though Qin Yu had merely wanted these two weapons to absorb more Dark and Yellow Energy to become even more powerful.

“Big brother, don’t worry about it. As it takes a long time to absorb the Dark and Yellow Energy, you should allow us to have some time to play with these weapons first. Big brother, how about you have these two weapons absorb the Dark and Yellow Energy after you finish your groom search?” Hei Yu suggested.

“That’s right, let’s do that after the groom search.” Hou Fei promptly voiced his approval. As he said that, he firmly held the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick with his two hands.

Qin Yu naturally understood the feelings of his two brothers.

“Haha. Good, let’s wait till after the groom search.” After all, there was no need to be urgent for this short amount of time. Furthermore, these two weapons were extremely powerful already.

Under the anticipation of a lot of people, the date of the second gift’s judgement had finally arrived. At the dawn of this date, the seventeen candidates and a large number of Heavenly Deities who possessed high status and were invited to the groom search, had all gathered in the Imperial City.

Qin Yu was also walking towards the Imperial City bringing with him Uncle Fu and them.

When he reached the city gates of the Imperial City, Zhou Xian and them actually walked over from the other direction.

“Brother Qin Yu.” Zhou Xian immediately said with beaming smiles when he saw Qin Yu from afar. Qin Yu originally planned to pretend that he did not see Zhou Xian, however as he was called out by Zhou Xian, he had no choice but to stop.

“So it’s actually Brother Zhou Xian. What a coincidence.” Qin Yu also said with a smile on his face.

Zhou Xian appeared to be in an extremely good mood. He confidently looked to Qin Yu and Uncle Fu behind him. He smiled and said. “Brother Qin Yu, it seems that you have something planned. Could it be because you’ve obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror?”

Qin Yu took a glance at the smile on Zhou Xian’s face. He then lightly smiled.

Qin Yu knew very well that if Zhou Xian wanted to investigate, then he would definitely be able to find out that Qin Yu had obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror. Furthermore, this Zhou Xian would definitely think of a way to try his best to win this second chosen candidate spot.

“He already knows that I possess the Mirage Spirit Mirror yet still acts this confidently?” Qin Yu sneered in his heart. “Fortunately, I have also prepared myself adequately. With my

Purple Mystic Mansion, I do not believe that I would not be able to win against you!”

The Purple Mystic Palace, in terms of treasures, in terms of the techniques used to create it...

If Ou Yezi or Duanmu Feng, the other two grandmaster artifact craftsmen, were to craft the Purple Mystic Palace, then it was likely that they would spend a terrifying amount of time in order to craft it. At the same time, those two grandmaster artifact craftsmen would likely not spend that amount of effort and would likely only craft some Heavenly Divine Artifacts as ornaments.

“Brother Qin Yu, even if you do not respond, I still know about it. However, if you believe that you’ll be able to obtain the second chosen candidate spot merely because you obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror, then you are gravely mistaken.”

Zhou Xian smiled confidently. He then turned around and walked past the Imperial City’s city gate while laughing loudly.

“To laugh now, isn’t that a bit too early?” Qin Yu also walked past the city gates. As for the various other people that were participating in the banquet, they were all watching passively from the side.

The vast Divine Realm. Currently, the Eight Great Sage Emperors as well as the three Godkings from the Three Great Ascender Powers had all gathered in the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace. This groom search was extremely influential in the entire

Divine Realm.

At this moment.

In the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, the thirteen Godkings sat on the stage above. The various Heavenly Deities down below were all smiling. The seventeen candidates were all seated together in the same row.

"Brother Qin Yu, I've heard that you've obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror?" Kuiyin Hou asked in a low voice.

"Brother Kuiyin, you also know?" Qin Yu said in surprise.

Originally, only he and Duanmu Yu knew about this matter. Who would've thought that this matter had now spread all over.

Kuiyin Hou chuckled and said. "There are no such thing as a wall that doesn't pass through air in this world. Although you've obtained the Mirage Spirit Mirror, I've heard that Zhou Xian has also prepared an extremely exceptional gift. It would appear to me now that the second chosen candidate would be selected between the two of you."

"That's not for certain. None of us seventeen chosen candidates are ordinary. Perhaps a candidate would take out a gift that will stun everyone?" Qin Yu said with a smile.

"Now that you mention it, that's true too. This second chosen

candidate spot tests one's diligence and attentiveness. What it seeks is for the gift's novelty. Without the result being shown, everything is hard to determine." Kuiyin Hou nodded and said.

Qin Yu saw that the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan had stood up. Immediately, Qin Yu smiled to Kuiyin Hou. The two of them both voluntarily grew quiet and raised their head to look toward Jiang Fan on the stage above.

The entire palace hall had grown silent.

Jiang Fan had a warm smile on his face. "Everyone, today is the date of the groom search's second chosen candidate spot's determination. Before we begin the judgement, I believe that everyone also knows that... of the eighteen original candidates, Duanmu Yu of the Utmost Southern Light Lens City has now become a Godking. I also feel extremely honored for Duanmu Yu to be able to achieve a breakthrough and become a Godking during the process of my daughter's groom search."

The various Godkings on the stage all nodded.

"I also feel a bit of regret that Duanmu Yu has withdrawn from the groom search after becoming a Godking." Jiang Fan said with a sigh. He then smiled and said. "However... there are still seventeen candidates present. Each and every one of them is an outstanding talent in the Divine Realm."

Jiang Fan's gaze was cast toward the people below. When he saw Qin Yu, he even smiled to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu knew that his future father-in-law seemed to have a pretty good impression of him. This was also extremely normal. After all, he had taken out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure last time.

“I know that what everyone wants to know the most right now is who will be the second chosen candidate. Good, I too shall not stall for time. Now, the seventeen candidates shall each display their gifts.” Jiang Fan’s voice had grown higher.

According to the order of the seats.

From the candidate seated last to the candidate seated first. The candidate seated at the last seat was the prince from the Southeastern Region’s Subterranean City. He was merely a Mid Level Heavenly Deity.

This prince walked to the center of the palace hall with a smile on his face.

“Godkings, my gift is the ‘Heavenly Chaotic Dazzling Star.’ This is a relatively peculiar planet that I personally obtained from the lower realm’s Mortal Realm. This planet is special because it radiates different kinds of brilliant light at all times. At night, it appears extremely gorgeous. After refining the planet, I have turned it into a small gift.”

With a flip of his hand, a fist sized planet appeared above his palm. Seven colored light was continuously changing irregularly.

It was indeed extremely peculiar.

To Heavenly Deities, a planet from the Mortal Realm was merely a toy.

One by one, the candidates presented their gifts. With many of the candidates' gifts, Qin Yu was unable to help himself from exclaiming in admiration. They were extremely novel and peculiar.

Seated to the right of Qin Yu was Zhou Xian. Seated to his left was Shentu Fan. Seated at the leftmost seat was Kuiyin Hou.

According to the sequence of order, it was Zhou Xian's time to display his gift. After Zhou Xian would be Qin Yu.

Zhou Xian's face was filled with a confident smile. He walked to the center of the Sage Emperor's Palace's palace hall. "Godkings, my gift is the Nine Phoenix Crown. The peculiarity of this Nine Phoenix Crown, please allow me to explain in details later. As for now, please enjoy the display of the Nine Phoenix Crown."

Chapter 54: A Surprising Gift

Everyone in the palace hall had their gazes gathered on Zhou Xian's hand.

Floating above Zhou Xian's right hand was a nine inch tall Phoenix Crown. In the front part of the Phoenix Crown were nine golden dragons and eight green-jade colored golden phoenixes. To the back of the Phoenix Crown was another golden phoenix

The nine golden dragons all possessed different postures. Some were soaring, some flying, some had their four feet fully upright, some were walking and some were running. At the same time, these nine dragons were all holding a spiritual pearl.

The entire Phoenix Crown radiated all kinds of dazzling lights causing one to be unable to help themselves but squint their eyes for a moment.

“This Nine Phoenix Crown is also called the Nine Dragon Nine Phoenix Crown. The Phoenix Crown is composed of various precious materials. Among them, there are three thousand six hundred spiritual pearls. Each and every one of the spiritual pearl arrived from a different cosmic space. In order to search for the sufficient number of pearls, in the past years, I have been constantly on the move. I have searched through over ninety thousand different cosmic spaces in order to gather the three thousand six hundred spiritual pearls. At the same time, I have also gathered various different kinds of precious gems.”

Zhou Xian pointed to a golden ring on the opening of the Nine Phoenix Crown. “Look, take this little ring as an example. It is composed of a total of eighteen different peculiar, sparkling and translucent gems. There are total of a hundred and ninety eight gems used to create this Nine Phoenix Crown. Each and every gem originates from different cosmic spaces. Other than these...”

Zhou Xian pointed to the nine spiritual pearls the nine golden dragons were holding in the top of the Nine Phoenix Crown. “These nine spiritual pearls are the nine most precious spiritual pearls among the three thousand six hundred pearls. Everyone ought to be able to sense it. That’s right, these nine spiritual pearls are all Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

“Led by Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi, our Thunder Punishment City has gathered a total of eighty one expert artifact craftsman to assist him. We only managed to craft this Nine Dragon Nine Phoenix Crown after spending half an entire year. I hope that during the date of the marriage with my cousin, she will be wearing it!”

After he finished saying that, he looked to the thirteen Godkings above with a smile on his face. He was extremely confident in himself.

Everyone was holding their breaths.

What a luxurious Nine Dragon Nine Phoenix Crown!

This was indeed the most luxurious Nine Phoenix Crown in the

entire history of the Divine Realm. Especially those nine most precious spiritual pearls. Although they were merely third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they were still extremely rare.

What was the most important was that those materials had all originated from different cosmic spaces.

“What, what a great Nine Phoenix Crown.” On the stage above, the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s wife, Chunyu Rou’s face was filled with joy. She spoke and praised the Phoenix Crown. The thirteen Godkings also nodded.

Indeed, among the fourteen gifts that were displayed so far, it was truly Zhou Xian’s gift that was the most stunning.

The other people’s gifts, there were those that were clever, there were those that were novel, however, in terms of diligence, none of them were comparable to the history’s most luxurious Nine Phoenix Crown.

Zhou Xian was smiling. At the same time, he also cast a glance to Qin Yu beside him.

Zhou Xian was anticipating for Qin Yu’s expression to turn ugly. However... the current Qin Yu was still smiling. He was also looking at the Nine Phoenix Crown with an appreciating gaze.

Seeing Zhou Xian had walked over, Qin Yu even slightly nodded to him.

Zhou Xian was slightly startled. However, he also nodded back.

“Merely, nine ornamental Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they’re merely the same quality as High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. If you all were to find out that my Purple Mystic Mansion possesses sixty two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts just for ornamental purposes, what sort of expressions would you all show?”

Qin Yu was extremely confident.

Although this Nine Phoenix Crown was precious, it was at the very most as precious as the miraculous Mirage Spirit Mirror. Yet, Qin Yu’s Purple Mystic Mansion contained even the Mirage Spirit Mirror within it.

“Zhou Xian, this Nine Phoenix Crown is indeed very good.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan also nodded satisfiedly. “Next, it should be Qin Yu’s turn to display his gift now.”

Zhou Xian retrieved the Nine Phoenix Crown. He slightly nodded and then returned to his own seat.

At this moment, Qin Yu stood up. He walked to the center of the palace hall and slightly bowed. He then raised his body and looked to the various Godkings on the stage. Among the Godkings above, Uncle Lan, Asura Godking, Blood Demon Monarch and several others were all smiling to Qin Yu.

“Godkings, this gift of mine is called the Purple Mystic Mansion.” Qin Yu said in a clear voice. “The Purple Mystic Mansion is the mansion where I plan to get married with Princess Jiang Li. However, the Sage Emperor’s Palace is a bit too small and hard for me to show my Purple Mystic Mansion to everyone. How about...”

“Qin Yu.”

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan smiled and said. “There’s no need for you to be worried. It’s merely a space that you need.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor pointed to the air. An enormous door of several tens of meter appeared in the middle of the air.

“I have already formed a space. Everyone, how about we go into that to view the ‘Purple Mystic Mansion?’” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan looked to the various Godkings.

The Wood Mansion’s Godking Jiang Lan was the first to stand. He smiled and said. “Fascinating, fascinating. Zhou Xian said that he would have Li’er wear the Nine Phoenix Crown during their marriage. Qin Yu said that his Purple Mystic Mansion would be the mansion that he would marry Li’er in. Haha. Truly fascinating, fascinating.”

The various Godkinds also started to smile and laugh.

Soon after, the thirteen Godkings all walked into the space created by the Utmost North Sage Emperor one after the other.

Qin Yu and them also entered the space one after the other. The various other Heavenly Deities came last.

Inside the space created by the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

When Zhou Xian walked by Qin Yu, he said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Qin Yu, your gift is the Purple Mystic Mansion? What about the Mirage Spirit Mirror?” Zhou Xian was awfully baffled.

The Mirage Spirit Mirror being an wondrous object in the Divine Realm was something that everyone knew about.

Even the Nine Phoenix Crown would at the very most be able to match up against the Mirage Spirit Mirror. Zhou Xian knew that Qin Yu possessed the Mirage Spirit Mirror. However, why didn’t he use it even though he possessed it?

Zhou Xian did not understand.

Against Zhou Xian’s questioning, Qin Yu merely smiled mysteriously. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Brother Zhou Xian, you’ll understand soon.”

After entering this space, everyone got into their own respective positions. Their gazes were all gathered upon Qin Yu who stood in the middle. They were all looking forward to this Purple Mystic Mansion. Last time, Qin Yu took out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. What would he be taking out this time?

Qin Yu looked to everyone. He smiled and said. “Everyone, please observe the Purple Mystic Palace and decide for yourselves how it is.”

Qin Yu waved his hand. Immediately, everyone felt that the sky and earth had become dark. They raised their head to look. It turned out that there was an enormous mansion floating above their head. That mansion flew over and landed before everyone.

The mansion occupied an area of over a thousand miles long.

“What a mansion!” Asura Godking exclaimed in admiration.

At this moment, no one paid attention to the words the Asura Godking said. That was because their focus were all attracted by the Purple Mystic Mansion. The majestic fire and ice aura twining together had caused the entire Purple Mystic Mansion to appear extremely charming.

What attracted the focus of everyone wasn’t anything else, it was the extremely dense aura of Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

The aura that only Heavenly Divine Artifacts possessed!

“This entire mansion is a Heavenly Divine Artifact?” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan looked at Qin Yu and asked.

Qin Yu nodded with a smile. He said. “That’s right. This Purple Mystic Mansion was created by me through using the same method of crafting Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Of course, we cannot see much from the outside. Please follow me.”

Qin Yu stood next to the Purple Mystic Mansion. With an intention from him, the enormous gate of the Purple Mystic Mansion started to open. The thirteen Godkings all stepped into it.

The various other Heavenly Deities and candidates also stepped into it.

Once they entered the Purple Mystic Mansion, what appeared before them was a world like that of a painting. All kinds of strange stones and plants appeared there as if they were naturally occurring. All the sceneries were in natural harmony.

“The Purple Mystic Mansion is separated into Three Great Regions. This is the first region. This region is called the Divine Realm Region.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“Divine Realm Region, what’s the implication behind that?” Blood Demon Monarch Yu Cha looked to Qin Yu with a smile on her face.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Blood Demon Monarch, please don’t be anxious. You’ll naturally come to understand in a short moment.” As Qin Yu said that, he proceeded to bring everyone to tour the various sceneries of the first region.

Suddenly, the Southwest Sage Emperor looked at a stone carving on the flowerbed in shock.

“That is?” The Southwest Sage Emperor’s eyesight was extremely astonishing. She immediately saw the marvelous aspect of the stone carving. With her words, everyone immediately looked over at the stone carving.

Qin Yu smiled. He said with a nod. “That’s right. That stone carving is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. However, this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact’s true form is that of a stone carving because I crafted it for the purpose of using it as an ornament. The stone carving possesses the special effect of ‘Meditation.’”

Everyone present was stunned.

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were also relatively precious to Godkings. In the entire Divine Realm, including Qin Yu, there were only three grandmaster artifact craftsmen.

Generally, when crafting a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, who would craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts for the purpose of using it as an ornament?

The Blood Demon Monarch’s pair of elegant almond-shaped eyes’ gaze became even more passionate as she looked at Qin Yu.

“That water spraying golden dragon sculpture also seems to be a

Heavenly Divine Artifact.” In an instant, someone else discovered another Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“That water spraying golden dragon is merely a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

Everyone was stunned. Oh how casually he said those words! ‘Merely’ a Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact! Merely!

“In the Purple Mystic Mansion, the number of Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact ornaments numbers in the several hundreds. As for High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact ornaments, there are a total of sixty two.” Qin Yu said with a smile on his face.

All of the Heavenly Deities were looking at Qin Yu, including even the thirteen Godkings.

Even the Asura Godking who had been lightly smiling the entire time also had his expression frozen by Qin Yu’s words.

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Many High Level Heavenly Deities did not possess a single High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Everyone knew how rare and precious a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact was. However, Qin Yu actually crafted sixty two of them.

And what was the most important... all sixty two of these High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were used as ornaments for

decorational purposes. They were not crafted for the purpose of using to attack or defend.

Truly a prodigy!

However, other than a grandmaster artifact craftsman, who else possessed the ability to be this wasteful? Even the other two grandmaster artifact craftsmen, Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng, for them to craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts required them to spent a large amount of time and effort. For them, every single time they did the Spirit Awakening process would be the same as tormenting them.

Were they able to be as relaxed as Qin Yu?

“Qin Yu, what an amazing display you’ve shown.” Jiang Lan merely offered a few words of praise. He was speechless afterwards.

The attitudes that everyone had toward Qin Yu was now completely different. To be able to craft sixty two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and several hundred Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, although they were merely ornaments, his craftsmanship ability was already well in display.

“The entire mansion, other than the ordinary plants, the walls on the courtyard, the various houses, is all a single entity composed of the Purple Mystic Mansion. The Purple Mystic Mansion itself is a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Everyone, please follow me. We are about to

enter a pond within trees now.”

Following the cobblestone road, everyone entered a pond surrounded by trees.

Right after entering it, everyone felt that the world had taken a huge change. Then, everyone looked to everything with shock. This was a space. This was the Divine Realm Space.

“I have used my formation array space to create a pond surrounded by trees. Within it is a world that’s exactly the same as the Divine Realm. The only difference is... there is no Divine Spiritual Energy and the restriction of the Divine Realm here.” Qin Yu said while smiling.

The people present all felt that. The Heavenly Deities were even able to casually use their Divine Awareness to cover the entire ‘Second Divine Realm.’ If they were in the true Divine Realm, their Divine Awareness would only be capable of covering a range of several hundred miles.

“What a great display.” Immediately, someone gasped in admiration.

After exiting the first region of the Purple Mystic Mansion, everyone continued onward to the second region. The second region was the living region. The area of the second region was extremely large. There were numerous different kinds of peculiar buildings here.

“This main hall is the location where our family will have our dinners together. The painted wall behind the main hall... is another space. It's called the 'Second Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!' Qin Yu pointed to painted wall behind the main hall.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu said in shock. “Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Is that the cosmic space underneath my Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold?”

“Precisely.” Qin Yu said while smiling.

“That is Qin Yu's homeland.” Zhou Xian said indifferently. Zhou Xian knew very well of where Qin Yu came from.

An enormous space as a painted wall. Even ordinary Godkings would find that to be very difficult to accomplish. That was because it was extremely hard for those Godkings to stabilize a space.

Yet, what about Qin Yu?

Qin Yu had merely created a 'formation array space.' As long as Qin Yu did not remove the formation array, this space would remain for eternity.

In the Purple Mystic Mansion's second region's living region existed the location where Qin Yu and Li'er would be living in the future.

“Everyone, did you see that little mirror there? Please do not think that it is merely an ornament. This mirror is an extremely wondrous item of the Divine Realm, the Mirage Spirit Mirror.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Those Godkings all glanced at one another.

They were completely stunned!

Merely, none of them said anything. It was because they were too shocked.

And at this moment, Zhou Xian also came to understand why Qin Yu’s gift wasn’t the Mirage Spirit Mirror. So it turned out that... the Mirage Spirit Mirror was merely a portion of the Purple Mystic Mansion.

After exiting the second region, everyone entered the third region of the Purple Mystic Mansion. The third region of the Purple Mystic Mansion was the leisure area.

In here was an enormous lake with a circumference of several hundred miles. There were several small boats on the lake and numerous pavilions. Those pavilions were connected with one another. Windingly, they actually ran through the entire several hundred miles circumference lake.

“There are a lot of pavilions on this lake. There is a pavilion

that's relatively larger compared to the rest located on the edge. That pavilion is actually a Mortal Realm planet's scene. That is also the appearance of my hometown." Qin Yu pointed to the bottom of the lake. "In the bottom of this lake lies a palace. This palace is another residence for Princess Jiang Li and I in the future."

[TL: Phoenix Crowns were worn by ancient noble chinese women for special occasions such as marriage. Learn more here. <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fengguan>]

Chapter 55: Sudden Change

In the Purple Mystic Mansion, one could encounter Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts ornaments at all times. As for High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts ornaments, one would also be able to encounter them occasionally.

Three great fixed spaces.

A single mansion containing three fixed spaces within it. Furthermore, even the Mirage Spirit Mirror was merely an ornament within it. The High and Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts ornaments were omnipresent throughout the mansion. It was so much that even the entire mansion itself was a Heavenly Divine Artifact!

What a great display.

Truly too imposing!

With spaces within it and Mid and High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts as ornaments... in the entire Divine Realm, who would dare be this bold, this imposing?

When the thirteen Godkings and the various Heavenly Deities walked out from the mansion, their hearts were still in a state of shock. Only after a very long time did everyone calm down. Everyone left the space created by the Utmost North Sage Emperor, and returned to the Utmost North Sage Emperor's

Palace's palace hall to their own seats.

“Haha... what a mansion.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor praised while smiling. “This is truly an eye-opener for me. Qin Yu, that Purple Mystic Mansion of yours is truly unprecedented and extremely novel.”

“Husband.”

Chunyu Rou spoke.

Qin Yu immediately started to frown. He knew that what Chunyu Rou was about to say would definitely be detrimental to him. Merely... Chunyu Rou was Jiang Li's mother. Qin Yu had no choice but to endure it.

“My wife, what's the matter?” Jiang Fan looked at his wife.

Chunyu Rou smiled to Qin Yu and said. “Qin Yu's mansion was also an eye-opener for me. However, the second competition's tests the gift's diligence, attentiveness and novelty. It doesn't test how luxurious the gift is. Qin Yu... it was indeed the first time I've seen a mansion that itself is a Heavenly Divine Artifact. However, it was a bit too luxurious and extravagant, no?”

The main material that Qin Yu used to crafting his mansion, the Cyan Nightmare Stone, was a relatively rare material. However, merely by looking at the fact that Qin Yu was able to find enough Cyan Nightmare Stone to create a mansion with a circumference of

over a thousand miles, one would know that Cyan Nightmare Stones weren't that precious at all.

Had it been Ou Yezi or Duanmu Feng who was tasked with crafting the mansion, then with their craftsmanship ability, they would definitely have been unable to create a Low Heavenly Divine Artifact quality mansion using only Cyan Nightmare Stones.

To craft a Heavenly Divine Artifact quality mansion, even if another thought about it, they would not have the ability to do it.

“Everyone, please remember that this second round's gift does not test the preciousness of the gift nor does it test the luxuriousness of the gift. Instead, it is a test for how attentive and diligent the gift was. When comparing Qin Yu's gift with others, that Nine Phoenix Crown, each of its spiritual pearls are from different cosmic spaces. The three thousand six hundred spiritual pearls, they were found only after searching over ninety thousand cosmic spaces. One can clearly tell how diligent it is.” Chunyu Rou praised.

At this moment, Jiang Lan who sat on the stage and rarely spoke had finally grown angry.

[Robin: Praise Uncle Lan!!!!!!]

“Elder sister, those words you spoke are truly wrong. Are you trying to say that crafting a Heavenly Divine Artifact mansion is not diligent? Crafting several hundred Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and several tens of High Quality Heavenly Divine

Artifacts just for ornamental purposes, are you saying that too is not being diligent? Furthermore, you have also entered it and seen it for yourself. The whole arrangement of the entire Purple Mystic Mansion, which region among it gives the sign of not being diligent and attentive?” Jiang Lan coldly refuted..

“What second brother said is reasonable indeed. Merely, each person has a different view as to which among these two gifts is more diligent. At the very least, I feel that the Purple Mystic Mansion is merely a display of Qin Yu’s craftsmanship ability.” Chunyu Ruou said with a light smile. “However, in the end, it is still up to the various Godkings to give the final judgement. As the mother of Jiang Li, I am merely voicing my own opinions.”

As Chunyu Rou was, after all, Jiang Li’s mother, she possessed the privilege to speak.

“That’s enough, let’s continue and see the next gift.” Jiang Fan said.

At this moment, the shy youngster behind Qin Yu, Shentu Fan, walked to the center of the palace hall and displayed his gift.

Both Shentu Fan and Kuiyin Hou quickly displayed their gifts. After the display of the Nine Phoenix Crown and the Purple Mystic Mansion, the other people’s gifts had all been overshadowed.

Everyone knew very well that this second chosen candidate spot would only end with either Qin Yu or Zhou Xian.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan said while smiling. “Good. Now that all seventeen gifts have been displayed. Each of the seventeen gifts contains the intentions of the seventeen candidates. Who exactly will obtain the second chosen candidate spot? It shall now be decided by the various Godkings. Whoever possesses more Godkings in favor of him shall obtain the second chosen candidate spot.”

At this instant, all the people down below started to hold their breath.

Qin Yu and Zhou Xian glanced at each other. The two of them both possessed a sharp light within their gazes. Neither one of them would easily concede to the other.

“I shall be the first then.” With misty eyes, the Asura Godking stood up. He smiled and looked at Qin Yu. “To craft a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, one would also require the usage of precious materials. To craft a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that possessed a true form of over a thousand miles circumference, I reckon that it would be hard to find this many precious materials in the entire Divine Realm. What I felt the most surprised over by this Purple Mystic Mansion is this. Thus... I am in favor of Qin Yu!”

Qin Yu was slightly delighted in his heart.

The Southwest Sage Emperor, the beautiful dame, stood up. She also nodded and praised. “The Purple Mystic Mansion has also caused me to exclaim in astonishment. Merely, I felt that what sister Chunyu said was reasonable. This Purple Mystic Mansion is

only something that Qin Yu managed to craft through materials and was only a display of his craftsmanship ability. As far as being diligent... I felt that his is inferior to that of Zhou Xian's. I am in favor of Zhou Xian."

Qin Yu felt that the situation had turned amiss.

This was a display of his craftsmanship ability? Qin Yu found that to be ridiculous.

That enormous Purple Mystic Mansion was definitely something unprecedented in the entire Divine Realm. Thus, it would naturally be novel.

Furthermore, those Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts ornaments, which one among them were not something that Qin Yu had crafted after wholeheartedly devoted himself to craft them?

Perhaps, are they to say that for a grandmaster artifact craftsman, crafting a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts would be that easy a matter?

Were there any High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts among those present that didn't contain Qin Yu's meticulous effort?

Furthermore... what about the Mirage Spirit Mirror? The Mirage Spirit Mirror ought to be novel enough.

Among the thirteen Godkings, six of them have quickly displayed who they support. Among the six, three supported Qin Yu and three supported Zhou Xian.

The three that supported Qin Yu were the Asura God King, the Blood Demon Monarch and Uncle Lan.

The Utmost West Sage Emperor from Mount Blazing Flame also stood up. He cast a pampering look at his own son, Shentu Fan. “My son, in these ten years, has neither slept nor rested, at all times, he has been making this Thousand Heart Phoenix. Although the materials that he used were merely ordinary trees from the Divine Realm, he had neither slept nor rested in these ten years. In terms of his diligence, I am extremely certain of it as I have personally seen it myself. Thus, I support my son, Fan’er. I know that this chosen candidate spot is unlikely to end up in my son’s hands. This, you all could just consider it as a father’s encouragement toward his son.” The Utmost West Sage Emperor smiled lightly to Shentu Fan. He then sat back down.

One after the other, the Godkings have expressed who they are in favor of. Among the thirteen Godkings, the Utmost West Sage Emperor and the Utmost South Sage Emperor had supported people other than Qin Yu and Zhou Xian. As for the other eleven Godkings, they all supported either Qin Yu or Zhou Xian.

“In terms of diligence, with that many High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, even if a grandmaster artifact craftsman were to craft them, would it be that something that easy to do? In all these years, how many Heavenly Divine Artifacts did Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng craft?

And among those, how many of them were High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts? They number merely several tens. Yet Qin Yu, he has taken out sixty two High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts at once. Furthermore, they are all ornaments. One can clearly see how diligent he was.”

“In terms of novelty, this Purple Mystic Mansion is an awe-inspiring mansion that I have never seen before. Furthermore, there’s that Mirage Spirit Mirror... For Qin Yu to be able to obtain this wondrous item of the Divine Realm, I too am full of endless admiration. Moreover, the composition within the entire Purple Mystic Mansion, when Qin Yu was introducing the various functions of the various places, he clearly was thinking about the livelihood that he would have with my daughter Li’er in the future. For him to be that attentive, I am also happy for my daughter. Thus, I am in favor of Qin Yu.” The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan said.

[Robin: Exactly! Li’er’s damn mother cares more about the Thunder brat than her own daughter, hmpf!]

At this moment, there were finally four Godkings in favor of Qin Yu.

However, there were five Godkings in favor of Zhou Xian.

“I am in favor of my son, Zhou Xian.” Zhou Huo stood up. “It is not because I am his father. Instead, it is because in the past years, I have seen the scenario of my son bustling for the Nine Phoenix Crown. Thus, I naturally know how diligent he has been.”

Six Godkings.

There were six Godkings in favor of Zhou Xian now. There were only four in favor of Qin Yu. There were two Godkings that supported other candidates. And now, only a single Godking remained who have yet to shown who he supported.

“I’ve lost?”

Right when the judgement began, Qin Yu felt as if he were having a nightmare. The Godkings that were gasping in extreme admiration back in the Purple Mystic Mansion, many of them actually ended up supporting Zhou Xian.

“I am in favor of Qin Yu!” The final Godking, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu spoke of his selection.

Unfortunately... even if he supported Qin Yu, there would only be five Godkings in support of Qin Yu. Yet, Zhou Xian had six Godkings.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan was frowning. The various Godkings above were all silent. Ever since the Utmost East Sage Emperor finished his sentence, everyone had grown silent.

Chunyu Rou lightly pushed Jiang Fan.

“Husband, it’s time for you to announce the result.” Chunyu Rou said in a low voice.

Jiang Fan took a deep breath. He then stood up and said in a clear voice. “Everyone, the judging have ended. There are six Godkings in favor of Zhou Xian. As for Qin Yu, there were only five. Thus... this second chosen candidate spot is Zhou Xian’s!”

Zhou Xian immediately displayed a smile on his face.

Qin Yu had a sunken expression the entire time.

Suddenly, Qin Yu started to laugh. He laughed amiably.

He raised his head and looked at the various Godkings above. His gaze was especially focused upon the Southwest Godking and several other Godkings. “Godkings, I dare to ask, has everyone been as they promised in the beginning of the groom search and judged with an impartial heart?”

“Impudent.” Zhou Huo was the first to shout.

The expressions of the Godkings above had all turned ugly.

“Qin Yu.” Jiang Lan also shouted in a low voice. Uncle Lan knew very well that Qin Yu couldn’t afford to anger all the Godkings above right now. The situation would turn bad if that were to happen.

Qin Yu also understood in his heart that the second chosen candidate spot had already been determined. As for whether it was fair and impartial, only those Godkings knew within their hearts. However, he was unable to change the fact.

“It’s nothing, I was merely asking.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Your Majesty Utmost North Sage Emperor, I have a matter that I do not know if I should speak or not.”

The various Godkings above were all silent. They were afraid that Qin Yu would make an unreasonable scene. If he was to do that, then the situation would turn bad.

“Speak.” Jiang Fan displayed a smile to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu then said. “According to the rules at the beginning, after obtaining a chosen candidate spot, one would be considered as being chosen for the preliminary round. In the end, the final result would be determined by Your Majesty Utmost North Sage Emperor and Her Highness the Empress personally, right?”

“Precisely.” Jiang Fan nodded.

“What I wanted to ask was that since the first two chosen candidates were already determined. Then, for the third chosen candidate spot, if either Zhou Xian or I were to obtain it, would there be any difference between having two chosen candidate spots and having only a single chosen candidate spot?” Qin Yu directly asked.

As a loss was a loss, Qin Yu did not obtain the second chosen candidate spot.

Qin Yu was naturally enraged and filled with resentment. However, nothing could be done about it. Qin Yu knew very well that Zhou Xian possessed a background that he was incomparable to.

There was no such thing as absolute fairness in this world to begin with.

Thus, what Qin Yu wanted to know right now, was whether there would be any difference if he obtained the third chosen candidate spot or not.

If there would be a difference, then Qin Yu would strive harder to contest for the third chosen candidate spot. If there weren't... Qin Yu might as well give it up and directly prepare for the betrothal gift.

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo started to laugh. “Haha, Qin Yu’s question was good indeed. Brother Jiang, tell us, is there any difference between obtaining a single chosen candidate spot and obtaining two chosen candidate spots?”

“Of course there is.”

Jiang Fan said with a smile. “I can speak with clarity that if a

person obtains two chosen candidate spots, he would have an enormous advantage compared to the person who only obtained a single chosen candidate spot.”

“For example, if the two people both presented their betrothal gifts and there weren’t a large gap between their betrothal gifts, or if the gap between the betrothal gifts were large, but incapable of completely shaking up my wife and I, then the candidate who obtained two chosen candidate spots would definitely be the one to be my son-in-law.” Jiang Fan said with a smile.

Completely shaking?

Qin Yu frowned. What was said was truly too vague.

“What do you mean by completely shaking?” The Blood Demon Monarch said with a smile.

Jiang Fan said while smiling. “It’s very simple. For example, first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. For example, several hundred High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts... for example, over a hundred thousand Heavenly Divine Artifacts. All of these are capable of completely shaking me.”

“Haha, Brother Jiang is dreaming.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor said with a smile. “Was there even a hundred thousand Heavenly Divine Artifacts if the entire Divine Realm’s artifacts were added all up?”

Jiang Fan didn't get angry. He merely said. "I merely said this as an example."

The various Godkings above were all chatting and laughing. The Heavenly Deities below also started to chat with one another.

Zhou Xian smiled to Qin Yu. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. "Brother Qin Yu, I have already obtained the second chosen candidate spot. As for the third chosen candidate spot, I believe that it will also be mine. After all, the people making the judgements are all Godkings. These Godkings, a majority of them possesses relationship with my Zhou Clan. Haha..."

Zhou Xian said to Qin Yu through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. However, he still displayed a modest smile on his face. He then turned around and started chatting with the people beside him.

Qin Yu also lightly smiled. He had made his decision in his heart.

"I must definitely obtain the third chosen candidate spot. Furthermore, my betrothal gift shall be the over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts! I truly do not believe that Zhou Xian would be able to make a comeback still."

"If I were to lose even after obtaining two chosen candidate spots and presenting over a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts as my betrothal gift; humph, then..." Qin Yu's killing intent within his heart was flourishing.

However, Qin Yu was currently enduring it.

The situation had still not reached Qin Yu's baseline. Qin Yu was still wishing for Li'er to marry him openly. However, if his string was touched and his Li'er was to be snatched away.

Then Qin Yu would not be able to bear any longer.

Chapter 56: Cut Down

The second chosen candidate spot was obtained by Zhou Xian. This news was soon spread like wildfire. The entire Floating Snow City came to understand that everyone that had participated in the Utmost North Sage Emperor's banquet were all full of praise for Qin Yu's Purple Mystic Mansion. They were all chatting with each other about it...

However, even though this was the case, Qin Yu still did not obtain the second chosen candidate spot. This caused many people to feel sorry for Qin Yu.

While others felt sorry for him, Qin Yu himself was also not feeling well. Merely, he was still displaying a strong external appearance.

After walking out from the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, Uncle Fu who had been waiting outside the entire time immediately walked over to Qin Yu.

“Uncle Fu, let's go.”

Qin Yu did not even bother to take a single glance at Zhou Xian behind him whose face was currently filled with smiles. He directly brought Uncle Fu and left toward the Imperial City's city gate. Uncle Fu also knew that Qin Yu was not in a good mood and thus did not say a single word.

“Brother Qin Yu...” Zhou Xian was calling from the back.

However, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu acted as if they hadn’t heard him and continued to walk. Seeing this scene, Zhou Xian merely smiled coldly and no longer continued to call for Qin Yu.

“My Lord.” Zhou Xian’s attendant was also waiting outside the Utmost Sage Emperor’s Palace.

Zhou Xian took a glance at his attendant. He then said in a carefree tone. “Let’s return.” He cast a glance at Qin Yu’s back view from afar. With a low voice, he sneered. “So what if you possess an amazing cultivation speed? So what if you are extremely powerful? What use is that? Trying to compete against me?”

Zhou Xian had been resentful towards Qin Yu, ever since he met him again in the Divine Realm.

Less than twenty thousand years ago, Qin Yu was merely a nobody from the Mortal Realm. In Zhou Xian’s eyes, he was something that was inferior to even ants. However, in a blink of an eye, he had become a great person of power in the Divine Realm that presented with Zhou Xian enormous pressure.

The enormous drop in gaps between them naturally caused Zhou Xian to feel extremely unwell.

His defeat of Qin Yu this time around had caused Zhou Xian to be extremely delighted.

However, once he thought of the fact that his Imperial Father had assisted him and secretly asked several Sage Emperors to help him and even after that, only being able to barely defeat Qin Yu, Zhou Xian also felt a bit uncomfortable.

After all, such a person that he only barely managed to defeat was a nobody from the Mortal Realm over ten thousand years ago.

“Humph, next time I must make this Qin Yu lose without the slightest amount of doubt.” Lightning was flashing through Zhou Xian’s eyes.

Inside the guest room of the Floating Cloud Mansion.

Qin Yu sat down. He waved his hand and said. “Uncle Fu, you can withdraw. Do not let anyone disturb me.” Uncle Fu bowed respectfully and then withdrew. Only Qin Yu remained in the entire guest room.

The guest room was extremely quiet.

“This judgement, those Godkings that supported Zhou Xian were clearly lying through their teeth.” Qin Yu frowned. “This second gift tested the level of diligence and attentiveness. The arrangement of the Purple Mystic Mansion, the craftsmanship of the Purple Mystic Mansion and those Heavenly Divine Artifact ornaments, which among them does not show my diligence and attentiveness?”

“Furthermore... without any of those, merely the Mirage Spirit Mirror would be more than sufficient to compete against that Nine Phoenix Crown. However, during the judgement, they did not even mention the Mirage Spirit Mirror at all. They had completely ignored it. I reckon that... they too knew that they did not have any way to negate the marvelous item of the Divine Realm, the Mirage Spirit Mirror.”

Qin Yu sneered in his heart.

How could he possibly not tell that the Godkings were doing shady businesses in the shadows?

“I truly wonder what Zhou Xian’s old man, that Northwest Sage Emperor offered this time around to make those Godkings support his son.” Qin Yu sneered. The coldness within his eyes grew even more dense.

The maids outside the guest room did not dare to enter at all.

Just from being merely outside the guest room, they were able to clearly sense the dense ice-cold aura emitting from the guest room. Evidently, their master Qin Yu was currenting flaming with rage.

The maids glanced at each other. They all had a helpless expression within their eyes.

Suddenly, a maid looked to the guest room with shock. The other

maids also looked over. They were also shocked to discover... that another person had suddenly appeared within the guest room. However, there was absolutely no one that had walked past them to enter the guest room.

Teleportation?

Those maids were all stunned. Was the person that entered the guest room a Godking?

“Uncle Lan, why did you come?” Qin Yu saw that Jiang Lan had appeared in the middle of the guest room. He immediately curbed his exposed aura of fury and stood up.

Jiang Lan smiled as he shook his head. “Seeing your appearance earlier, it seems that you were truly unable to contain your anger.”

“What use is there to be angry? All it does is merely vent out one’s rage. I have yet to reach a state where I can confront insults with a smile. Back in the Sage Emperor’s Palace, I could only restrain myself. Now that I’ve returned, I ended up venting out the discontent that I held in my heart.” Qin Yu said casually.

Jiang Lan slightly nodded.

“I also know that you would not become reckless merely because of this small matter. The reason why I’ve come here, firstly it is to check your current state. Secondly, I have come to ask if you have the certainty in obtaining the third chosen candidate spot?”

“The third chosen candidate spot?”

Qin Yu grew silent. He began to ponder.

Qin Yu knew very well that if he were to take out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, he would definitely be able to obtain the third chosen candidate spot. However, he currently only possessed two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

One was the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and the other was the Purple Rain Dress.

Merely, this Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl was something that Qin Yu wanted to give to the future child between him and Li'er. As for the Purple Rain Dress, it was something that was meant for Li'er. Qin Yu did not wish to take either out.

Yet, other than these two items, Qin Yu possessed nothing that would absolutely defeat Zhou Xian.

“For third third chosen candidate spot, if I were to try my hardest, I would still have certainty in being able to obtain it.” Qin Yu replied.

“Try your hardest? You mean, you're going to craft the gift yourself?” Jiang Lan asked with a smile.

Qin Yu slightly nodded. This was the advantage of being a grandmaster artifact craftsman. Even if he did not possess a treasure to gift, he could craft it himself. Merely... even the cleverest housewife cannot cook without rice!

Although his craftsmanship ability was amazing, even when using precious materials, Qin Yu was only able to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Even if his state had reached its peak, he would at the very most be able to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts comparable to second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

However, a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure did not possess enough certainty in being able to defeat Zhou Xian.

“Little Yu, standing behind that Zhou Xian is the Thunder Punishment City. The Thunder Punishment City is one of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm. Although they possess only a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, they still possess many second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Especially... because the Thunder Punishment City possesses the authority to administer the lower realms and also control the passageway to leave the Divine Realm.” Jiang Fan exclaimed. “This Thunder Punishment City, the treasures that they’ve managed to obtain through searching the various cosmic spaces of the lower realms ought to be the most among the Eight Great Sacred Lands.”

The Thunder Punishment City was the most otherworldly among the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm.

In the Great War of the Divine Realm, only the Thunder

Punishment City was not mixed into the battle. On top of that, behind the Thunder Punishment City was the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. His status was exceedingly extraordinary.

The Thunder Punishment City controlled the power of the Punishment of Thunder and Lightning and also controlled the channels from the Divine Realm to the lower realms.

Qin Yu was stunned.

“No wonder.” Qin Yu suddenly started laughing. “No wonder the other Sage Emperors gave the Northwest Sage Emperor that much face and supported Zhou Xian on the Sage Emperor’s Palace’s palace hall.”

Hearing that, Jiang Lan merely smiled.

This matter was something that anyone with the slightest amount of intelligence would be able to guess. However, so what if one managed to guess it? After all, those people were all Sage Emperors. What they said, who would dare to refute it?

“Qin Yu, if you want to win the third chosen candidate spot, then the weapon that you’ve crafted must definitely be at the most apex of second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Only through that would you be able to beat Zhou Xian with certainty.” Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu solemnly.

Qin Yu naturally also understood this in his heart.

In order to marry Jiang Li, Zhou Xian was willing to part with a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, he would definitely not be willing to part with a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Even if he was... the Thunder Punishment City would not be.

Thus, as long as his gift was the most apex of second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, he would be able to win.

“Little Yu, if you do not have any method, then I have a method!” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

“What method?” Qin Yu was delighted.

Jiang Lan said with a smile. “Within my mansion is an Ancient Ironwood Tree. This Ancient Ironwood Tree’s age is not that much inferior to the age of the entire Divine Realm. It is ten quadrillion years old... One could easily craft Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts using its branches. It is also not hard to craft High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts using its trunk. And the most precious, the ‘Tree Core’ contains within it Grandmist Spiritual Energy. As long as you are skillful enough, it is possible to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure using it.”

“Let’s cut down this Ancient Ironwood Tree. Amongst the materials of the Divine Realm, there is no single material that is comparable to the Tree Core of the Ancient Ironwood Tree. Back then, the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan managed to craft a first-

rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure using other precious materials; if you were to use the even more precious Tree Core of the Ancient Ironwood Tree to craft, then with your craftsmanship ability, I believe you would be able to create a new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Crafting with the Ancient Ironwood Tree, you would definitely be able to obtain the third chosen candidate spot.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

He stared blankly at Uncle Lan.

“What’s wrong?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with a smile.

“Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu felt a burst of ache in his heart. He had also heard the importance of the Ancient Ironwood Tree to Uncle Lan. He had obtained this Ancient Ironwood Tree the moment when he became a Godking.

The Ancient Ironwood Tree had been accompanying Uncle Lan the entire time.

Furthermore, when he was chatting with Li’er, Qin Yu also came to know that Uncle Lan had spent numerous years together with the Godking of Life Zuo Qiumei underneath the Ancient Ironwood Tree.

However, at this moment...

Uncle Lan, in order for Qin Yu to obtain the third chosen

candidate spot, was actually willing to cut down the Ancient Ironwood Tree?

“Uncle Lan...” Qin Yu’s eyes had turned slightly red.

It wasn’t that Qin Yu didn’t have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure; both the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and the Purple Rain Dress were first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures! Merely, he was unwilling to part with them. However, Uncle Lan, for him, was willing to part with the Ancient Ironwood Tree, the item of memories of his lost lover!

“What’s wrong? There’s no need for you to mind about it. This Ancient Ironwood Tree is mine. It could also be considered as belonging to the Jiang Clan. After you craft the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, you would still end up giving it to the Jiang Clan in the end. You can just consider it as me using your hands to gift it to my big brother. Thus, you do not have to mind too much about it.” Uncle Lan said with a smile.

Qin Yu knew very well that Uncle Lan had said these so that he would not have a sense of guilt.

However, the more Uncle Lan said it like that, the more difficult and painful it became for Qin Yu. Especially after seeing the smile on Uncle Lan’s face...

“Uncle Lan, there’s no need.” Qin Yu took a deep breath.

“Foolish child, no matter what, I would not allow others to wreck the marriage between you and Li’er. You must definitely obtain this third chosen candidate spot. Well then, there’s no need to throw a fit anymore.” Uncle Lan seemed to be reprimanding a spoiled and pampered child.

“No.”

Qin Yu shook his head. “I am not throwing a fit. Rather, after hearing you mention of the Ancient Ironwood Tree, I remembered a thing. I already have the absolute certainty that I would be able to win the third chosen candidate spot.”

“Oh?” Uncle Lan was a bit surprised. “What thing?”

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu suddenly shouted. As Qin Yu was Uncle Fu’s master, Uncle Fu immediately felt Qin Yu’s mind connection. In an instant, he appeared in the guest room.

Jiang Lan began to ponder. What was Qin Yu planning to have Uncle Fu do?

“Uncle Lan, follow me.” Qin Yu turned around and said to Uncle Lan. Then, with but a thought.

Jiang Lan felt that the space was shifting. He was able to resist. However, he didn’t... It was exactly as he imagined, after the surrounding scenery became clear, he had already arrived on the New Purple Mystic Star of the New Cosmos.

“The thing that I talked about is in here.” Qin Yu pointed to a palace on top of the East Hazy Mountain.

“That is... the Bewitching God Temple?” Jiang Lan said in surprise.

“That’s right.” Qin Yu stepped into the Bewitching God Temple. After passing the front palace, they entered the courtyard. Jiang Lan was following Qin Yu. He also wanted to see what exactly was the thing that Qin Yu spoke of.

Uncle Fu had been following behind Qin Yu the entire time.

“Uncle Lan, do you know of this tree?” Qin Yu pointed to a thick and solid Red Tung Tree in the middle of the courtyard.

“This is... the Ancient Red Tung Tree?” Jiang Lan immediately recognized it.

“That’s right. This is the Ancient Red Tung Tree. It is also the Divine Tree that is second only to the Ancient Ironwood Tree.” Said Qin Yu with an extremely confident expression.

“Why is there an Ancient Red Tung Tree here?’ Jiang Lan asked in surprise.

“Uncle Fu, it’s better for you to explain.” Qin Yu looked to Uncle

Fu. Uncle Fu bowed respectfully. “Senior Jiang Lan, this Ancient Red Tung Tree is something that my old master received as payment from the Thunder Godking, that is, the Thunder Punishment City’s Sage Emperor, when he sought for my old master to craft an offensive-type second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for him.”

“Oh...” Jiang Lan slightly nodded. “Although this Ancient Red Tung Tree’s Tree Core is relatively good, it’s still a level below the Ancient Ironwood Tree’s Tree Core. Even if a grandmaster artifact craftsman were to use it to craft, they would likely only be able to craft a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure out of it. Using a Divine Tree that could only craft a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in exchange for an offensive second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure; this Zhou Huo was truly meticulous in his calculations.”

Back then, Zhou Huo had no ways around it.

Although he possessed the materials, he still needed the skills of a craftsman. Without enough craftsmanship ability, the Ancient Red Tung Tree was merely an ornament.

“Qin Yu, the thing you mention is...” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu.

“That’s right, it’s this Ancient Red Tung Tree.” Qin Yu waved his sleeve. A blade-like spatial crack appeared in the space. The blade-like spatial crack slashed through the Ancient Red Tung Tree. The Ancient Red Tung Tree was cut apart and toppled over with a loud bang!

Chapter 57: Storehouse

Within this New Cosmos, Qin Yu was unequalled. Even though the Ancient Red Tung Tree was extremely tough and durable, Qin Yu was still able to cut it apart with a single wave of his hand. However, had it been in the Divine Realm, then Qin Yu would likely have to spend a great deal of effort to cut it apart.

Jiang Lan looked at the Ancient Red Tung Tree that had fallen. He nodded and said. “The Tree Core of this Ancient Red Tung Tree could indeed be considered an utmost supreme top quality crafting material. However, using only this Tree Core would only allow one to craft a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Little Yu, do you have the certainty that you’ll be able to win with this second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” As he said that, Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “Uncle Lan, I got this. You do not have to worry.”

Qin Yu did not have absolute confidence. He knew very well that with his artifact craftsmanship ability... if his state were extremely at its peak, then he would indeed be able to craft a peak second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure using this Ancient Red Tung Tree.

However, one’s state during crafting was very hard to control.

A single little error was capable of causing an item to drop in

rank.

“Little Yu, do not try to deceive me.” Jiang Lan slightly smiled. “I have also meticulously studied artifact crafting before. My understanding of it is inferior to yours... but look at the Jiang Lan Realm, you ought to be able to tell my artifact crafting ability.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

Jiang Lan continued. “I know very well that this Ancient Red Tung Tree is something birthed by the world. A Divine Tree born by the world, its Tree Core does indeed contain within it Grandmist Spiritual Energy. However, with the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy within the Tree Core of the Ancient Red Tung Tree, it would only be enough for one to craft a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The most important aspect one needed in order to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is... Grandmist Spiritual Energy! Little Yu, say, was what I said correct?”

Qin Yu smiled bitterly. He could only nod honestly.

Qin Yu knew that he couldn't deceive Uncle Lan! Uncle Lan was also very proficient in the matter of artifact crafting.

Jiang Lan continued. “When the Craftsman God Chenhou Yuan crafted the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for the Asura Godking, he had melted down a total of three second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and six third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in order to obtain enough Grandmist Spiritual

Energy. Using this Grandmist Spiritual Energy, a large number of precious materials, and Craftsman God Chehou Yuan's peak craftsmanship ability, only then did he manage to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure."

Qin Yu was carefully listening.

Although Qin Yu knew that the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, he did not know about the detailed course of events.

"The Grandmist Spiritual Energy is an extremely miraculous energy of the world. It by itself does not possess a lot of attack power. However, once it is assimilated into weapons, it will allow a weapon to contain spiritual nature and come to possess an even more remarkable ability." Jiang Lan exclaimed.

"Even if your craftsmanship ability is sufficient to create a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, you would still require a sufficient amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy. I have quite many relatively good crafting materials at my place. I reckon that you also have some here, right? If we were to add those to the Ancient Red Tung Tree's Tree Core... I reckon the materials would not be much inferior to the materials that the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had used to craft his first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. And now, the only thing that is lacking is the Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy the Ancient Red Tung Tree contains is truly insufficient."

Qin Yu nodded.

He also knew very well in his heart that the Tree Core of the Ancient Red Tung Tree was completely incomparable with the Tree Core of the Ancient Ironwood Tree. Regardless of whether it was the quality of the material, or the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy that it contained, there existed a significant gap between them.

“Little Yu, rest assured. I know... You likely wouldn’t be able to find any Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Even if you have one, it should only be that Jade Spring Gourd. Isn’t that right?” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly.

Indeed.

He does possess a couple Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. For example, there was the Refining Flame Wristband. However, the Refining Flame Wristband was extremely important in the process of artifact crafting. How could Qin Yu be willing to melt it down?

There was also the God Sealing Pagoda. However, the God Sealing Pagoda was the main aspect to controlling Qiuzhong Fu, Black Dragon Tan Jiu and various other Heavenly Deities.

As for the ones he held no use for initially, he had already given them to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. The only one that he had no use for right now was the Jade Spring Gourd bestowed to him by the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.

As for the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and the Purple Rain Dress, they were two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Unless Qin Yu's brain had issues, there would be no way for him to destroy two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Seeing Qin Yu's expression, Jiang Lan naturally understood.

"Little Yu, have you seen it? That Zhou Xian, his Nine Phoenix Crown, all nine of those spiritual pearls were third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. That's the fact. Merely by those nine third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures' Grandmist Spiritual Energy, if they were to be added on top of the Grandmist Spiritual Energy of the Ancient Red Tung Tree's Tree Core, it would already be enough." Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Qin Yu said helplessly. "Uncle Lan, why did you mention the Nine Phoenix Crown? Could it be, that you want to melt down the Nine Phoenix Crown?"

"No, no."

Jiang Lan started laughing. "I did not said that for with that intention. I merely want you to know that... among Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the overwhelming majority of them are ornamental Grandmist Spiritual Treasures! As for real offensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they are extremely rare. That was also the reason why Zhou Xian was able to take out nine Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for ornamental purposes."

Qin Yu nodded.

Even if it were only ornamental Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu still didn't possess any.

"I know that you have cultivated for too short of a time. Thus, you naturally would not be able to obtain many Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, your Uncle Lan I...." Uncle Lan displayed a smile on his face.

"I have existed since the time when the Divine Realm was formed. I have also been a Godking for an extremely long period of time. Just think about it; I was able to obtain even the Ancient Ironwood Tree, how many useless Grandmist Spiritual Treasures do you think I would have?" Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu came to an complete understanding now.

What Uncle Lan meant was, he'd give Qin Yu Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to melt down.

"You do not have to mind about it too much. I truly possess quite a lot of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that are of no use and could only be taken out to play with. How about this, I'll take out six third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for you to melt down." Jiang Lan's words were spoken in a tone of not allowing for rejection.

Qin Yu looked at Uncle Lan. In the end, he nodded.

“Exactly how much do I owe Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu was unable to calculate that anymore. Back in the Mortal Realm, Uncle Lan had saved his life several times already.

And after he arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the exact number of times that Uncle Lan had assisted him in the shadows was something that Qin Yu was unable to imagine.

All in all...

In Qin Yu’s heart, Uncle Lan possessed a status not inferior to his own father.

“Come, let’s return to the Wood Mansion. Those insignificant and relatively useless Grandmist Spiritual Treasures of mine, I keep the majority of them within the Wood Mansion’s storehouse.” Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

Inside the Wood Mansion.

Right after the banquet at the Sage Emperor’s Palace ended, Jiang Lan had went to Qin Yu’s place. As for Jiang Yan, she had went to the Wood Mansion. As the main character of the groom search, Jiang Li had only displayed herself during the first occasion. She was not present in the other two judgements.

Inside the secluded courtyard deep within the Wood Mansion. The sisters Jiang Li and Jiang Yan were sitting together underneath the Ancient Ironwood Tree.

“Lil sister, you said that Big Brother Qin Yu lost?” Jiang Li immediately stood up.

Jiang Yan immediately said. “Big sister, you’ve heard about all the course of events earlier. This matter cannot be blamed upon Big Brother Qin Yu. From the way I see it, that Northwest Sage Emperor had clearly did something in the shadows. Otherwise, how could Zhou Xian possibly win?”

“I know.” Jiang Li had a bitter smile on her face. “Merely, I fear for Big Brother Qin Yu’s current frame of mind. I remember back in the Mortal Realm, what Big Brother Qin Yu hatred the most was being insulted by others. If someone were to insult him, he would fight back right away and might even end up battling against the other person.”

Jiang Li had been with Qin Yu for too short of a time. She didn’t know that in the years leading from the Mortal Realm to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu was already no longer easily angered like how he was back in the Mortal Realm.

“Lil sister, was mother truly that prejudiced and in favor of Zhou Xian during the banquet?” Jiang Li asked. Her worried expression was already seen from her brows.

Jiang Yan lightly nodded.

Chunyu Rou was extremely caring for the two sisters. However, on this matter, she had caused Jiang Li to ache in her heart.

“I know of mother and aunt’s relationship. But...” Jiang Li wanted to say something. However, she ended up not saying it in the end.

“This situation would definitely be hard for Big Brother Qin Yu. The reason he had fought and competed through the various competitions was all so that things would not be difficult for me. That Purple Mystic Mansion...” Tears were flickering in Jiang Li’s eyes.

Jiang Yan who had personally experienced the Purple Mystic Mansion had described everything within the Purple Mystic Mansion to her sister.

Although others might not know about it, but Jiang Li knew very well that the various arrangements within the Purple Mystic Mansion contained many stories of their past.

She was able to feel Qin Yu’s diligence and attentiveness from every portion of it. “They said that Big Brother Qin Yu was not diligent and attentive?” Jiang Li also felt anger within her heart.

“No.”

Jiang Li's gaze have suddenly become firm with resolution. "Lil Sister, let's go to the Floating Cloud Mansion."

Jiang Yan was shocked jumping.

"Big sister, what are you planning to do?" Jiang Yan promptly tried to stop her. Oh Heavens, Jiang Li was the main character within the groom search. If others were to discover at such a time that Jiang Li had gone to the Floating Cloud Mansion, then who knows what sort of scandal would come about from this.

Jiang Li said. "We're going to the Floating Cloud Mansion!"

"Big sister." Jiang Yan pulled Jiang Li.

Jiang Li lightly smiled. "Although I love mother, she still has you, she still has our older and younger brothers. Even without me... there would not be any significant effect to them."

"However, Big Brother Qin Yu, he had come all the way here from the Mortal Realm. Oh how many life and death crisis has he experienced through this journey? In all these years, what have I been doing? I have merely been hiding within the Wood Mansion. I have been hiding the entire time."

Jiang Li had a bitter smile on her face. "It is Brother Qin Yu who shouldered all the winds and rains. I have merely been waiting. And now, in order to not make things difficult for me, he has been trying his best and put forth everything. His first gift was a first-

rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. His second gift, that Purple Mystic Mansion... all of this, I don't understand, how could those Godkings not see all of this? How could Big Brother Qin Yu's diligence and attentiveness possibly be fake?"

"I do not wish to continue like this. I only wish to also do something for Big Brother Qin Yu." Jiang Li looked at her sister with a smile on her face.

Jiang Yan was dumbstruck.

Was this still the gentle girl who listened to her parents for everything?

Never had Jiang Yan seen her older sister this determined before.

"If Big Brother Qin Yu were to stop his training and cultivation, then he would've already be able to be with his father and brothers in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, he left the responsibility of taking care of his father to his brothers. Yet he, he bears upon the pain of leaving his father, brothers and relatives and came to the unfamiliar Divine Realm. All of his struggles, they were all for me." Tears were flickering within Jiang Li's eyes. "For Big Brother Qin Yu to be able to do all this, how could I possibly not be able to do that too? Furthermore, it's not like father and mother would lack a single daughter like me among their children."

Jiang Yan slowly loosened her grip.

She understood her older sister.

Jiang Li smiled to Jiang Yan. She then proceeded to walk toward the entrance of the courtyard.

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan had already returned to the Wood Mansion. The two of them were following the corridors and proceeding toward the inside of the Wood Mansion. However, at the corridors, Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised to encounter Jiang Li.

“Li’er?” Qin Yu was full of joy.

All of his worries, all of his hardships, they all turned to joy and happiness when he saw Li’er.

Jiang Li was shocked to see Qin Yu. After some time, she rushed over into Qin Yu’s bosom. She tightly hugged him. Tears started to roll down her eyes.

“Li’er, what, what’s wrong?” Qin Yu felt completely confused. He looked to Jiang Lan beside him. Jiang Lan was also completely confused.

Qin Yu started to comfort Jiang Li.

Jiang Li who was in Qin Yu’s bosom suddenly raised her head and looked to him. She said a series of words that shocked Qin Yu. “Big Brother Qin Yu, can we elope now? You don’t have to worry

anymore. You don't have to be vexed and distressed over those complicated things anymore."

"Li'er, don't let your imagination run wild." Qin Yu immediately understood what Jiang Li was thinking and was deeply moved.

Worries and hardships could not be considered as anything.

As long as Li'er understood all of this, Qin Yu would already be blessed with happiness.

"You merely need to sit still and wait. In another ten years, after I obtain the third chosen candidate spot... at that moment, you will only have to wait to be married to me." Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu as if she were in a daze.

She was able to tell that there was not the slightest amount of worry or hardship within Qin Yu's eyes. All that contained within them were only happiness and his cherish toward her.

"Big Brother Qin Yu, I..."

"It's okay." Qin Yu smiled. His gaze was fixed upon Jiang Li. "Don't give up halfway, okay? I believe that you will be able to become my bride happily."

Jiang Li wanted to say something. Yet, she didn't manage to say

those words out. At this moment, she only felt that she had been completely engulfed by happiness and emotions.

Afterwards, Qin Yu encountered Jiang Yan. They chatted for a very long time. Only then did Jiang Li finally let go of the matter that gnaws at her mind. After that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Jiang Yan and Jiang Lan proceeded to walk toward the Wood Mansion's storehouse.

“I’ve never been to the storehouse before. What sort of treasures will there be in there?” Jiang Yan was so excited that her eyes were shining.

As for Jiang Li, she merely followed Qin Yu. In her heart, everything was already good enough as long as she followed Qin Yu.

“This storehouse is merely a simple use of the spatial laws. Come, follow me.” Jiang Lan walked to the entrance of a underground tunnel. The underground tunnel's gates opened by itself.

Qin Yu and them followed Jiang Lan and walked into the storehouse.

Chapter 58: Grandmist Spiritual Energy?

Once they entered the Wood Mansion's storehouse, they immediately felt a fresh and clean aura. The Wood Mansion's storehouse actually possessed a scene like that of a hidden utopia.

The azure sky. The clouds were softly floating like silk.

The river was slowly flowing. Not far away from the river was an exquisite pavilion building. Qin Yu and the rest stepped onto the soft meadows and walked toward this pavilion building.

“This is the storehouse. Many of the items are casually placed on the ground or between mountain rocks. However, I have stored all the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures within that pavilion building.” Jiang Lan pointed to the pavilion building and said with a smile.

Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward the pavilion building.

At the same time, his Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos was spread out. It covered the pavilion building. Qin Yu came to discover everything within the pavilion building.

“There are indeed quite a few Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Qin Yu knew very well that in terms of the useless Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, he was simply unable to match up against Godkings who had existed since the birth of the Divine Realm.

There were over twenty Grandmist Spiritual Treasures casually placed in the pavilion building. The majority of them were third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. There were also four second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

However, these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were all merely playthings that one would fiddle with or look at. In terms of attack power, these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were likely inferior to even ordinary Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

Walking up the wooden steps, they entered the pavilion building. The inside of the pavilion building was elegant, yet simple and unadorned. On the wooden racks were some peculiar items.

“Of the eighteen items on the wooden racks, twelve of them are Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Although these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures do not possess much use, they are pretty good to look at.” Jiang Lan said with a smile. He walked over to the edge of the main hall of the pavilion building and then ascended the stairs.

Everyone followed behind him and reached the second floor of the pavilion building.

On a wooden cabinet on the second floor was a row of items. Jiang Lan casually waved his hand and seven items started to float in the air. “Little Yu, these seven items, six of them are third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and one is a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. They’re yours now.”

“Wow, Uncle Lan, this thing is very beautiful.” Jiang Yan grabbed onto a jade-cyan colored little striped horse.

“This is a flying type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The striped horse can become bigger. As long as you sit on top of it, you’ll be able to fly at a rapid speed.” Jiang Lan said casually.

Flying type auxiliary Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were of no use to Godkings.

The scene of Jun Luoyu riding the horse with her sitting behind him and hugging him as they traveled through the world had floated into Jiang Yan’s head.

“Uncle Lan, can you give this to me?” Jiang Yan’s large eyes were popping as she looked to Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan could only smile. Could he possibly reject her request?

After Qin Yu and them left the Wood Mansion’s storehouse, they gathered back in the main hall of the wood mansion to enjoy their meal. The four of them gathered together was truly joyous and harmonious. Watching Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Jiang Yan, the three youngsters, Jiang Lan was also filled with smiles.

“Qin Yu, when do you plan to melt down those Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” In the middle of their meal, Jiang Lan asked.

Melt down?

Qin Yu smiled and said. “There’s no need to anxious about it. My space’s max time acceleration is over ten thousand times. No matter what, I would always possess enough time. How about this, I’ll enter my space in three days to start melting down those Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and also begin the artifact crafting.”

Jiang Yan immediately said. “Ah, I want to see you craft artifacts!”

Jiang Li did not say anything. She merely looked at Qin Yu while smiling. She didn’t want to trouble Qin Yu.

“Little Sister Yan’er, I might be spending a long time to craft this time around. That is because before crafting, I will have to adjust my state and try my best to reach the apex state before starting my crafting. Thus... I’m not sure about the exact amount of time it’ll take.” Qin Yu softly refused.

Jiang Yan puffed her mouth and humphed lowly.

“Eh?”

Jiang Lan was suddenly startled. Immediately, Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Jiang Yan all looked to Uncle Lan. The three of them were all confused as to why Uncle Lan was startled.

“Uncle Lan, what happened?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Lan said with a smile. “Earlier, when I heard of you mentioning crafting, I came to think of Zhou Xian. Thus, I spread out my Divine Awareness and covered the entire Divine Realm to see. Yet, I discovered... that the Thunder Punishment City has actually invited Duanmu Feng over.”

Godking level experts were capable of observing the entire Divine Realm with merely an intention.

“Duanmu Feng? Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Duanmu Feng?” Jiang Yan muttered. “Doesn’t that Thunder Punishment City already possess a Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman Ou Yezi already? Why did they invite Duanmu Feng in addition to that?”

Jiang Lan lightly laughed. “I’m afraid that might be because the Thunder Punishment City is also incapable of presenting with a powerful enough second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and thus wanted to have the Grandmaster Artifact Craftsmen Duanmu Feng and Ou Yezi craft one for them.”

Generally, it required several thousand years for the other two grandmaster artifact craftsmen to craft an artifact.

Although the Utmost North Sage Emperor had only given them ten years, the Thunder Punishment City’s Godkings were also capable of creating a space. Furthermore, they also possessed some comprehension of the temporal laws and were capable of accelerating time by a thousand fold.

And at this moment, Qin Yu started to frown slightly.

He began to suspect in his heart. “Are they planning to have the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen join hands? No, that can’t be. Each grandmaster artifact craftsman possesses his own crafting technique; having two of them join hands would only adversely affect them.”

As he too was a grandmaster artifact craftsman, Qin Yu naturally knew about this very well.

“Could it be...” Qin Yu suddenly thought of a possibility in his heart. “If this was the case, then the Thunder Punishment City is truly overly rich and imposing.”

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “I think that to obtain victory, the Thunder Punishment City is planning to have the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen craft their own respective Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. At the same time, the Thunder Punishment City would provide with them enough materials and Grandmist Spiritual Energy. I reckon that they’ll take the better Grandmist Spiritual Treasure among those that the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen end up crafting.”

“Little Yu, it would appear that the Thunder Punishment City is determined to win.” Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu had a light smile on his face. “Crafting a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is not something that is affected by having more

people.” Qin Yu was extremely confident.

In terms of skill for crafting the Artifact Embryo, it was likely that only the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan’s Tempered Through Thousand Hammers could compare with Qin Yu’s Nine Revolutions Void Render.

In terms of the tempering agent, if his clone were to come and help, then once the Coldmist Domain was used, his control of the Coldmist Air was definitely going to be stronger than the others’.

How about the Spirit Awakening process?

Who could possibly match against him?

“Zhou Xian, sometimes it’s better to rely on yourself than to rely on others.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Several days later. In the Wood Mansion.

Jiang Lan, Jiang Li and Jiang Yan were all looking at Qin Yu. Qin Yu had decided to enter his New Cosmos today and begin the melting of the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures as well as his artifact crafting.

“Little Yu, do not pressure yourself too much.” Jiang Lan patted Qin Yu’s shoulder.

“I know, Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Jiang Li walked over to Qin Yu. She knew that Qin Yu was going to work hard for the matter of the groom search again. Yet she... could only continue to quietly wait for him in the Wood Mansion.

Tiptoeing, Jiang Li closed her eyes and softly kissed Qin Yu. She then opened her eyes and looked at Qin Yu. With a soft voice, she said. “Big Brother Qin Yu, I’ll wait for you here.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled and then also looked at Jiang Li.

“Wow... there are even electric sparks flying through your eyes.” Jiang Yan was making a big fuss from the side. Qin Yu and Jiang Li immediately started laughing as they looked at Jiang Yan beside them.

New Cosmos. On the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu had already ordered Uncle Fu that the Floating Cloud Mansion would not be receiving any visitors for this period of time.

“Melting down the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures requires the most time. Seven Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, I reckon it’ll take ten days to completely melt them down.” Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out a fist-sized wondrous stone.

It was a third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“I’ll melt this down first.” With a movement of his body, Qin Yu arrived on a mountain peak of the Easy Hazy Mountain. He sat on top of the boulder on the summit in a cross-legged position and then waved his hand.

The Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that he had taken out before started to float before him.

Melting down a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was a relatively simple process. However, there were two conditions. Firstly, the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that was being melted down must not have an owner. If it had an owner, then, as it was infused with Heavenly Divine Energy, it would not be able to be melted down.

Secondly, one must burn the ownerless Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for a very long time. Furthermore, the flame used must be the Void Flame.

Generally, one must burn for an entire day to break down a third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to obtain the Grandmist Spiritual Energy within it. As for second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it required one to burn it for three to four days.

“Now that my strength has grown much stronger, and on top of that I possess this Refining Flame Wristband, it has already become extremely easy for me to use Void Flames.” Void Flames directly flew out from Qin Yu’s body.

The Void Flames covered that fist-sized wondrous stone.

Under the burning of the Void Flames, at the beginning, this wondrous stone seemed to have no reaction at all. As time passed, after about two hours, it started to slightly change.

Qin Yu continuously emitted Void Flames from his body. The change to this wondrous stone became greater and greater.

After half of an entire day, that wondrous stone finally made a ‘kacha’ sound and split into three parts. However, no Grandmist Spiritual Energy had come out from it yet.

“I reckon that Grandmist Spiritual Energy would only come out after the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was burned and broken down completely.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

Qin Yu knew very well that the Grandmist Spiritual Energy was tightly bound to the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. With such a deep connection, it required a very long time to burn out the Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

Time passed...

In a blink of an eye, an entire day had passed.

At this moment, that wondrous stone had already turned into countless specks. The specks were trembling unceasingly. Suddenly...

“Bang!” The various specks had all turned into ash. At the same time, a very small stream of energy flew out.

Grandmist Spiritual Energy!

“Grandmist Spiritual Energy, it’s the Grandmist Spiritual Energy!” Qin Yu’s eyes immediately became radiant. However, at this moment, he had also been completely stunned.

Soon after, another stream of energy escaped.

Qin Yu still had a very startled expression on his face.

“Grand, Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Grandmist Spiritual Energy is this?” Qin Yu felt that his mind was rumbling. He then grabbed with his hand. He locked a portion of the space and grabbed that speck of Grandmist Spiritual Energy completely.

Qin Yu instantly disappeared from the East Hazy Mountain.

The New Cosmos have at this moment grew to an extremely enormous state. The amount of cosmic spaces that it contained was also extremely numerous. Qin Yu immediately appeared on the edge of the New Cosmos.

Standing at the most edge of the New Cosmos. The space here was trembling. It was the most chaotic region.

“Stop.” Qin Yu shouted. His surroundings instantly became completely peaceful.

Qin Yu looked through the membrane and saw the countless flour paste space outside of the membrane. His gaze was extremely unusual. At every moment, a large amount of flour paste energy would escape through the membrane and enter Qin Yu’s New Cosmos. This caused the New Cosmos to continue to grow without stopping.

One could even say that in every single breath.

The New Cosmos would absorb as much ‘flour paste energy’ to cover an entire ocean.

In the past, in Qin Yu’s heart, the flour paste energy was only a type of energy. It was an ordinary energy that formed the cosmos. However, at this moment, Qin Yu could no longer think of it like so.

“Grandmist Spiritual Energy is the flour paste energy?”

Qin Yu looked to the drifting Grandmist Spiritual Energy that he held in his hand and then looked to the omnipresent and boundless flour paste energy that was being absorbed by the New Cosmos at a frantic speed.

They were exactly the same!

As Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos, he was naturally able to tell the essence of the flour paste energy as it entered into his New Cosmos. He was able able to clearly sense the essence of the Grandmist Spiritual Energy within his hand.

They were completely the same!

Qin Yu was stunned for a very long time.

“This is the Grandmist Spiritual Energy that the various Godkings of the Divine Realm regard as being extremely important? In order to craft a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, they needed to melt down countless useless Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. There are how many Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in the Divine Realm. How many could they possibly have to melt down?” At this moment, Qin Yu was truly excited.

With an intention of his mind, he grabbed with his hand.

Qin Yu locked up a space with a circumference of a hundred miles. The flour paste energy within it was also locked up by Qin Yu.

“An area with a circumference of a hundred miles? Haha, even if all of the Divine Realm’s Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were to be melted down, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy that they contained could not compare to even a single percent of what it contained in that.” Qin Yu’s entire body was slightly shivering.

“In the past, I had thought that the Grandmist Spiritual Energy was a miraculous energy formed by the cosmos. However now that it seems, it was merely the original type of energy that formed the cosmos. The most original energy. No wonder, no wonder it possessed such miraculous effect.” Qin Yu understood everything now.

He now understood why in the past, when he refined the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, their refinement speed would increase just by having them absorb a bit of the flour past energy.

So it turned out, this was actually the thing most important to Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

“Calm down, calm down.”

Qin Yu forced himself to calm down. After all... he still had to craft an artifact. Such an excited state was very likely to negatively affect his craftsmanship.

However...

The boundless flour paste energy before him passed that membrane and was frantically rushing into his New Cosmos. He then looked to the boundless flour paste space on the other side of the membrane.

This was all Grandmist Spiritual Energy!

Having seen this, how could he possibly remain cool-headed?

Qin Yu took a deep breath. He then started to sit down in a cross-legged position. He closed his eyes and began to adjust his state of mind. Uncle Lan's laborious efforts, Li'er's feelings and intentions, Qin Yu remembered all of them clearly.

He touched his lips. Qin Yu still remember the feeling of the kiss that Li'er had gave him.

“With this much Grandmist Spiritual Energy, what is there for me to fear of when crafting artifacts?” A peaceful smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. His mental state was slowly changing.

At the moment when his state reached its peak, that would be the moment when Qin Yu would begin his artifact crafting.

[TL: now that I think about it, he has a new cosmos. Can't he just gather his rare materials there too?]

Chapter 59: The Movement Of The Heaven And Earth

Inside the Northwestern Region's Thunder Punishment City. The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo had personally set up a space and caused the time within the space to accelerate five thousand times. To Zhou Hou, maintaining a space with a time acceleration of five thousand times was already a challenge.

He was not the Asura Godking who could easily maintain a space with a time acceleration of ten thousand times.

“Imperial Father, although the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen are extremely amazing in their craftsmanship, it is still extremely hard to tell if they would be capable of crafting a powerful second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. If they were to fail...” Zhou Xian looked to his father.

Zhou Huo shook his head and smiled bitterly.

He had indeed spend a lot of effort just for this son of his. “You can rest assured. We possess a sufficient number of materials and enough Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Logically, the two of them should be capable of crafting second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

“But, if...”

“Don’t worry.” Zhou Huo interrupted his son’s words. “If the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures crafted by the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen are of inferior quality and don’t reach the standard that we requested, then I’ll give you my ‘Quaking Thunder Roar’. How about that?”

The Quaking Thunder Roar was a relatively well known second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It was a powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that Zhou Huo frequently used. It could also be considered as Zhou Huo’s signature Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Thank you, Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian was immediately overjoyed.

With what his father had said, Zhou Xian was now at ease. He also knew that his Imperial Father, Zhou Huo, as one of the clan leaders among the Eight Great Divine Families, had the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that had been there since the time of the birth of the Divine Realm, as his true weapon.

Because that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was too powerful, Zhou Huo rarely used it. Generally, the Quaking Thunder Roar was the weapon that he used. Only during the most important moments would he use the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure.

“As long as Qin Yu’s gift is not a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I will be able to win with this Quaking Thunder Roar.” Thought Zhou Xian in his heart.

The Quaking Thunder Roar could be considered as being a relatively top-notch second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Even if Qin Yu took out a peak second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure....

In the end, it was still the Thirteen Godkings who give the judgement. As long as the gaps between the weapons were not too great, Zhou Xian would definitely win.

When the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen Duanmu Feng and Ou Yezi were painstakingly crafting their artifacts, the current Qin Yu was actually quietly resting within the edge of his New Cosmos.

Qin Yu's frame of mind was growing closer to becoming free of thoughts, his state was becoming more and more perfect.

Quietly...

Just like this, Qin Yu sat there in a cross-legged position. He was enjoying the mellow state of being free of thoughts. At a certain moment, Qin Yu felt that his state had reached the peak.

Although he did not know why, at this moment, Qin Yu had a feeling; he knew... that if he were to craft his artifact now, he would definitely be able to succeed. With this mysterious feeling, Qin Yu opened his eyes. At this moment, Qin Yu had already sat cross-legged for over ten thousand years.

In Qin Yu's surrounding hundred meters was quietness.

Beyond the hundred meters, it turned into spatial chaos. The space was vibrating unceasingly. This was because this location was the edge of the New Cosmos. This New Cosmos that was created by Qin Yu was still endlessly increasing in range.

Qin Yu stood up. The gown on his upper body instantly disappeared. His upper body had become bare. He extended his hand and the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer appeared in his hand.

With a wave of his hand, the black table appeared before him.

“Clone.” Qin Yu said in a low voice. The cyan gowned Qin Yu appeared beside him. The cyan gowned Qin Yu turned to Qin Yu and slightly bowed. “True Body.”

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

After that, the tree trunk of the Ancient Red Tung Tree flew to Qin Yu. Qin Yu pointed at it. That tree trunk with the size of three to four people hugging it to enclose it was immediately split into four pieces. In the center of this tree trunk was a scarlet piece of wood of close to two meters tall and the thickness of an arm. Qin Yu knew that this was the Ancient Red Tung Tree's most important... Tree Core.

Other than the Tree Core, the best material that the Ancient Red

Tung Tree possessed, was the Divine Wood of its trunk. As long as one put forth effort to craft artifacts using the Divine Wood, one would definitely be able to create a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

At the moment of crafting, Qin Yu had an intensely strong urge... to only use the Tree Core as well as portion of the Divine Wood from the trunk to craft a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Huff!”

A terrifying number of flames were suddenly shot out from Qin Yu’s left hand. The flames were mostly composed of White Pure Flames and Void Flames. To a first-rate material like the Ancient Red Tung Tree, the Black Divine Flames were of no use.

The Tree Core landed on the black table before Qin Yu. The flames surrounded the Tree Core. The two meter long Tree Core appeared like it was on top of a surface of water as it floated above the White Pure Flames and Void Flames.

Holding the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer in his hand, Qin Yu hammered down.

A whistling sound echoed. Wherever the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer passed, the space started to ripple. Nine spatial vortexes suddenly covered the Tree Core. Qin Yu’s hammer struck down on the center of the Tree Core.

“Bang!”

The extremely tough Tree Core cracked after being smashed by Qin Yu’s hammer strike that contained Spatial Energy.

Generally, an expert artifact craftsman would not destroy such a perfect Tree Core. However, Qin Yu was not a mediocre person. From Qin Yu’s point of view, he believed that the reconstruction after destruction was the correct path.

The frequency at which Qin Yu struck his hammer was changing unceasingly. Sometimes, the sound of the hammer was as soft like a gentle wind. At other times, it was as loud and fierce as violent thunder. At this moment, the scarlet colored Tree Core had turned into a scarlet colored liquid. This scarlet colored liquid was unceasingly flowing about.

This was the Tree Core, this was the essence of all the energy that the Ancient Red Tung Tree contained.

“Huhu~~” Eight spatial vortexes had once again been scattered in the surroundings of the Unyielding Whirling Space Destroying Hammer. It completely swept up the scarlet colored liquid. The flames were wrapped up within it.

One could see with one’s naked eyes that within the scarlet colored liquid was a flowing ray of light.

Beads of sweat started to seep out from Qin Yu’s forehead.

However, the sweat instantly dissipated. During the process of artifact crafting, Qin Yu would not allow anything to affect his craftsmanship.

“It’s almost there.”

This time, Qin Yu had crafted using an extremely small number of materials. He had merely used the Tree Core as well as two portions of the tree trunk. Although the tree trunk that required three to four people to completely hug it was split into four, Qin Yu only selected two sections to craft with. Although it was only two, their volume was still extremely large. If the two sections were to be combined, then perhaps even two people would be unable to encircle it.

However, its volume after being combined was nevertheless...

“The Artifact Embryo is done.” Qin Yu extended his hand. A scarlet scepter appeared in his hand. This scepter was only two meters long. The handle of the scepter was only two inches thick. Even the tip of the scepter was only the size of a fist.

“Clone, prepare for tempering.”

Qin Yu waved his hand. The scarlet scepter soared into the sky. The cyan gowned Qin Yu who stood to the side started to give off a stream of cyan color air from his body... Coldmist Domian. Within the Coldmist Domain was Golden Elemental Heavy Water and Coldmist Air, drifting about like dragons.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu effortlessly controlled the Coldmist Air and Golden Elemental Heavy Water as they wrapped around the scarlet scepter.

The flexibility and firmness of the scarlet scepter was being continuously increased.

“It’s done.” Qin Yu had a joyous expression on his face. At this moment, the cyan gowned Qin Yu also withdrew his Coldmist Domain. The Tempering this time was on the brink of perfection.

The scarlet scepter flew back to Qin Yu.

“Grandmist Spiritual Energy!” Qin Yu looked to the omnipresent and endless amount of flour paste energy. He extended his hand and did a grabbing motion. A large amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy started to fly over toward him.

The Grandmist Spiritual Energy directly covered the entire scarlet scepter.

Qin Yu closed his eyes. Rays of light flew out from his hands and landed on the scarlet scepter. In an instant, the scarlet scepter became a lot more dazzling. There was even a jade green colored light circulating through the surface of the scepter.

“Formation array, Universe, Spirit Awaken!”

The dazzling light on the scarlet scepter started to fade. That jade

green colored light also started to fade away into the tip of the scarlet scepter.

A smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. He extended his hand. The scarlet scepter floated over to him. Qin Yu felt extremely good.

“Congratulations, True Body.” Said the cyan gowned Qin Yu as he bowed.

Qin Yu also nodded his head with a slight smile on his face. After that, the clone disappeared. Qin Yu's gaze was turned to the scarlet scepter. He carefully inspected the scepter.

The entire body of the scepter appeared like that of a scarlet red crystal jade. However, the tip of this scepter was completely jade green in color.

“What level of quality is this scepter?” Although Qin Yu was an artifact craftsman, he was still unable to see what quality a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was with merely his eyes.

Only through dripping his blood on it and becoming its master, would he be able to clearly sense the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure's quality.

“I hope that it is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu's heart was filled with anticipation. He immediately dripped a drop of blood on it. The drop of blood landed on the tip of the scepter and, like landing on the surface of the ocean, it was

completely absorbed.

Qin Yu immediately understood the functions of the scepter.

“Its attack power is actually at this level?” Qin Yu was overjoyed. “First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is indeed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” The might of this scepter had caused even Qin Yu’s heart to beat rapidly.

This scepter was capable of locking up space.

At the same time, the tip of the scepter could shoot out an overwhelming number of branches to trap one’s opponent. Once trapped, even if the opponent knew how to teleport, they would still be incapable of escaping.

Furthermore, this scepter was incomparably tough and durable to begin with. One could totally use it like a club to attack others.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are amazing indeed. However, its attack, with only its ability to bind others, is still inferior to my Divine Spear Waning Snow’s Dark and Yellow Energy.” Qin Yu thought of it in his heart.

As he was thinking this, Qin Yu still have a hard to concealed smile on his face.

“Mn, I’ll show this to Uncle Lan and Li’er.” At this moment, the only thing that Qin Yu was thinking of was informing Uncle Lan

and Li'er of this happy occasion.

Qin Yu disappeared from the New Cosmos.

Inside the Wood Mansion.

Right after he returned to the Wood Mansion, Qin Yu started to spread out his Spatial Energy. In an instant, he discovered Jiang Lan and Jiang Li.

“Uncle Lan, Li'er, I've succeeded.” Qin Yu's excited voice directly sounded in Jiang Lan and Jiang Li's minds. And at this moment, the sky suddenly rumbled. The sky that was originally bright and clear had suddenly been covered with red clouds.

“Succeeded?” Jiang Lan was startled. “Could it be that Little Yu?”

With a sweep of his Divine Awareness, Jiang Lan discovered Qin Yu. At the same time, he also took note of the scarlet scepter that Qin Yu held in his hand. With his knowledge and experience, he naturally managed to sense that this scepter was extraordinary.

With a move of his body, Jiang Lan appeared beside Qin Yu. As for Jiang Li, she also quickly ran over with a completely emotional and excited expression on her face.

“Eh, what's happening?” At this moment, Qin Yu noticed the strange phenomenon in the sky.

The entire sky had turned scarlet. Even the earth of the Divine Realm had turned red from the reflection of the sky. At this moment, practically everyone in the Divine Realm noticed this.

Jiang Lan raised his head and looked to the sky. His eyes then started to shine. He directly turned to Qin Yu and asked. “Little Yu, you’ve managed to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

“Uncle Lan, how did you know that?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

Jiang Lan started to laugh heartily. “Haha. Only when a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is born does the Divine Realm’s Heaven and Earth get dyed scarlet and the Spiritual Treasure Lightning would descend.”

“Spiritual Treasure Lightning?” Qin Yu was confused.

Back then, when the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan crafted the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for the Asura Godking, the narrative of that was spread through the entire Divine Realm. However, Chehou Yuan himself did not describe it in details. It was as if he did not care about this matter.

Only through knowing Chehou Yuan deeper would one know that his target was the ‘Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.’ Perhaps only when he managed to successfully craft an ‘Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure’ would he be truly happy.

“It’s a type of Tribulation Lightning. In the entire history of the Divine Realm, it has occurred only once. Its power is not strong at all, you merely need to use the scepter to block it. Although it’s said to be Tribulation Lightning, I think... it can only be considered a sign of the birth of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Jiang Lan did mind deeply about that Tribulation Lightning at all.

The Heaven and Earth covering scarlet clouds had filled the entire boundless sky.

In the boundless sky, various lightning bolts were shot out toward where Qin Yu stood from various locations. Like dazzling fireworks, they illuminated the entire Divine Realm.

In the end, the countless lightning bolts assembled into one and turned into seven colored lightning. This seven colored lightning struck down upon the Wood Mansion.

“This lightning doesn’t seem to be powerful.” Right when the lightning entered Qin Yu’s spatial area, he immediately sensed that it was not powerful. Casually, he let his scepter soar into the sky.

“Bang!”

The seven colored lightning struck on the scepter. The lightning started to shoot out in all directions. Merely, the scepter itself became even more dazzling and was not damaged in the slightest.

“As expected, it cannot be considered Tribulation Lightning.”
Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a matter. “According to what Uncle Lan said earlier, when the scarlet clouds cover the sky, the Spiritual Treasure Lightning would descend. That was the sign of the birth of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Doesn’t this mean that the entire Divine Realm now knows that I was crafting a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in the Wood Mansion?”

“Haha... the attractiveness of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is truly great. Qin Yu, my big brother has come.” Jiang Lan suddenly said to Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu was startled.

“Even that Jiang Xing have come.” Jiang Lan shook his head and lightly laughed. The Floating Snow City’s Three Great Godkings were, at this moment, all going to be gathered in the Wood Mansion.

[TL: The scepter (lit. power stick) in this chapter is different from the scepter (ruyi) that Zhou Xian received before.] [TL: I should have mentioned this. I have translated all the Tribulation Thunders in the past to Tribulation Lightning. I mean, lightning strikes whereas Thunder is the noise lol.]

Chapter 60: The New Craftsman God

Crimson clouds covered the sky. The Spiritual Treasure Tribulation Lightning descended.

The news of the birth of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was practically something without the need to be spread as all those who knew about the time when the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure understood that...

Another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure had been born in the Divine Realm.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? It’s at the Floating Snow City!” Inside the Thunder Punishment City, Zhou Xian looked in the direction of the Floating Snow City in the distance. His gaze was extremely complicated. “Could, could it be that Qin Yu...”

The matter was extremely simple. Other than the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan who had disappeared, there were only three other grandmaster artifact craftsmen in the Divine Realm. Among them, Duanmu Feng and Ou Yezi were already in the Thunder Punishment City.

The only possibilities for the craftsman of this new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure were either Qin Yu or the missing Chehou Yuan reappearing.

Regardless of whether it was Chehou Yuan or Qin Yu who crafted it, the significance was not great. That was because Qin Yu was the new master of the Bewitching God Temple and thus could also be considered as the successor of Chehou Yuan. Even if it was Chehou Yuan who crafted it, it would likely be that he had crafted it for Qin Yu.

“Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian looked to Zhou Huo beside him.

Zhou Huo had a complicated expression. He said in a low voice. “You stay here. I’ll go to Floating Snow City and see what’s going on.”

“Yes, Imperial Father.” All Zhou Xian could do was to continue to persist in his heart. Without reaching the final moment, he refused to give up. And at this moment, the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen who were still inside the space maintained by Zhou Huo currently did not know what had occurred in the outside world.

Being inside Zhou Huo’s space, the two of them could not see what had occurred in the Divine Realm at all.

In addition to the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, the Asura Godking, the Utmost South Sage Emperor... all the experts were rushing towards Floating Snow City.

A first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was capable of moving the hearts of all the Godkings in the Divine Realm.

At this moment, the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City had become the location where the most of the Godkings had gathered. Over half of the entire Divine Realm's Godkings had gathered here.

Inside the Wood Mansion.

“That scepter?” Right after Jiang Fan walked over, his gaze was fixed upon the scepter in the air. Qin Yu extended his hand and then the scepter flew back into it.

Jiang Fan looked at Qin Yu. He displayed a smile on his face. “Qin Yu, that scepter is the new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

“Precisely.” Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Qin Yu still had a pretty decent impression of Jiang Fan. After all, back in the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, Jiang Fan had supported him. Especially last time, Jiang Fan had explicitly stood behind Qin Yu.

“Who was it that crafted this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Jiang Fan immediately asked. Jiang Fan naturally knew about the relationship between Qin Yu and Chehou Yuan. He was still thinking in his heart that perhaps Chehou Yuan might've helped Qin Yu.

Jiang Lan laughed and said. “This scepter is something that Little Yu personally crafted.”

“Oh?” The eyes that Jiang Fan looked at Qin Yu with immediately started shining.

A new Craftsman God!

Qin Yu’s status in Jiang Fan’s heart had instantly taken a huge leap upward. Jiang Fan’s glance that landed on Jiang Li who stood beside Qin Yu with a slightly uneasy expression.

“Oh, Li’er, you’re also here? It seemed that you’re already familiar with Qin Yu.” Jiang Fan said with a smile. The current Jiang Fan wished even greater for Qin Yu to become his son-in-law.

To have a new Craftsman God become his son-in-law, oh how wonderful a thing this would be.

What does a new Craftsman God signify? It signified that his Utmost North Floating Snow City might obtain new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Although it required a sufficient number of materials, sufficient amount of Grandmist Spiritual energy and Qin Yu to be in his peak condition when crafting; although satisfying all three of these requirements was extremely hard, it was still possible, right?

“Uncle, Second Uncle.” A purple gowned young man walked in.

It was the third Godking of the Floating Snow City, Jiang Xing. As a second generation of the Jiang Clan, for Jiang Xing to be able to become a Godking, his talent and willpower were both extremely astonishing.

“Earlier, I saw that the crimson cloud had covered the sky and then the Spiritual Treasure Tribulation Lighting descending upon my Floating Snow City, I started to continuously think that, in the Floating Snow City, there is no one else other than Brother Qin Yu who would be capable of crafting a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Jiang Xing had grown extremely enthusiastic. Although he was a grand Godking, he still addressed Qin Yu as ‘Brother Qin Yu.’

In the Divine Realm, practically all the Godkings would address a Craftsman God with the same status as themselves and treat him with courtesy.

That was because all the Godkings wanted to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Those who possessed one already wished for another. As for those who doesn't have any, they naturally wanted to obtain one even more. Thus, one could easily imagine the status a Craftsman God possessed. Ever since the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan disappeared, many Godkings had fallen into despair. The birth of a new Craftsman God had once again brought hope to many Godkings.

If they were to possess a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, then they would become a top notch existence amongst the numerous Godkings.

After all... the majority of the Godkings were all only at the temporal law's first stage, Time Acceleration. There was a small portion of the Godkings who did not even possess the slightest comprehension of the temporal laws.

There was only a single person, the Asura Godking!

He managed to comprehend the second stage of the of the temporal laws, Time Stop! It was precisely because of this that all he became the publicly accepted number one Godking.

Back then, even though he didn't possess a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, merely by relying on his remarkable ability of Time Stop, he already no longer feared the Eight Great Sage Emperors. After he obtained a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, even the Eight Great Sage Emperors were no match for him anymore.

"Haha, today is truly bustling with noise and excitement." Jiang Lan suddenly started laughing.

Jiang Fan and Jiang Xing also started smiling. Jiang Fan looked to Jiang Lan. "Second brother, all those Godkings are outside. Do you plan to allow them to come in?"

“Everyone, come on in.” Laughed Jiang Lan in a clear voice.

Those Godkings were relatively considerate for Jiang Lan. Jiang Lan’s strength... was rumored to be a bit stronger than even Jiang Fan. The most important aspect was, the Gauze Feather Blade that Jiang Fan had just obtained was already given to Jiang Lan.

After all, it was already sufficient enough for him to possess a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Jiang Fan had given the Gauze Feather Blade to Jiang Lan firstly in hopes of their relationship easing up a bit and secondly to increase the strength of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City.

“Haha, I am truly envious of Brother Jiang Fan.” Following a loud laughter, a middle aged man with long scarlet hair walked in. It was the Utmost West Sage Emperor from Mount Blazing Flame.

Behind the Utmost West Sage Emperor was another person. This person also had long scarlet hair. It was extremely clear that this person was another Godking from Mount Blazing Flame.

“Oh Qin Yu, back when you were in my Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold, you did not take out a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. After you’ve come to the Floating Snow City, you’ve just gifted Brother Jiang Fan a Gauze Feather Blade and you’ve even managed to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure yourself now. Sigh, this is truly causing me to feel envy.” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu stepped

over from the middle of the air.

Behind Huangfu Yu were two other people.

The Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang and the Gold Sword Godking Huangfu Lei. The two of them slightly smiled to the various people present. After that, their gazes were gathered upon Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, you’ve truly become more and more amazing. I knew that my eyesight was pretty good.” Following a gentle voice, That seductive Blood Demon Queen walked over.

Qin Yu could only squeeze out a slight smile.

“Oh Heavens, isn’t this a bit too many Godkings?” Qin Yu felt terrified.

Of the Divine Realm’s Eight Great Sacred Lands, the Three Great Godkings from Mount Dazzling Gold, that were related with Qin Yu, had all come. As for the other places, generally two Godkings have come. Only the Thunder Punishment City had a single Godking, Zhou Huo.

Perhaps the Thunder Punishment City also knew that after they have competed with Qin Yu for so long, Qin Yu would not have a favorable impression of them.

Other than the Eight Great Sacred Lands, numerous Godkings

from the Three Great Ascender Powers had also come. The gazes that these Godkings had as they looked at Qin Yu were incomparably blazing with passion.

“Qin Yu? Do you still recognize me?” A gray clothed man asked Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu naturally recognized this man. This gray clothed man was precisely the gray clothed man who had taken Hou Fei away back then. At this moment, this gray clothed man had followed the Asura Godking here.

“I am the Heaven Pacifying Godking of the Asura Sea. Back when I first met you, I’d never expected you to be the successor of Chehou Yuan. In a blink of an eye, you’ve become this powerful already.” Said this gray clothed man with a smile.

The entire Wood Mansion was extremely noisy. There were over twenty Godkings gathered here. Back when they were at the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace, the Godkings were seated above Qin Yu. At that moment, they rarely bothered to take note of the people below.

Yet at this moment...

Each and every Godking were beaming with smiles toward Qin Yu. All of their attitudes had become extremely good.

“Grandmaster artifact craftsman and Craftsman God, although

the difference between those two titles is merely a single step, the statuses they bring about differ greatly.” Seeing this scene, Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart.

This was very normal. Grandmaster artifact craftsmen were capable of at the most crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures after expending a large number of materials. To Godking level experts, second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures did not possess that much allure.

However, the Craftsman Gods were completely different.

A person would only be qualified to become a Craftsman God once they are able to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Who among this group of people didn't wish to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

With this many Godkings gathered, a magnificent banquet ended up being held in the guest hall of the Wood Mansion. The participants of this banquet, other than Qin Yu, the rest of them were all Godkings. Even Jiang Li was not a participant in this banquet.

There were a total of twenty four seats in the guest hall.

Among them, seventeen seats belonged to the Eight Great Families. The other six seats belonged to the Three Great Ascender Powers. As for the final seat, that was Qin Yu's.

On the banquet, Qin Yu became the main focus of everyone present.

“Qin Yu.” The Asura Godking smiled as he held his wine cup toward Qin Yu from afar. Qin Yu immediately also held his wine cup up. The Asura Godking continued. “The scene when Brother Chehou crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for me is still vivid within my mind. Never would I have expected that today, Brother Chehou’s successor, Qin Yu, your attainments in artifact craftsmanship have already reached Brother Chehou’s level. You’ve become the new Craftsman God, I believe that if Brother Chehou were to know about this, he would definitely be incomparably happy. Oh, that’s right, Qin Yu, do you know where Brother Chehou is currently at?”

After the Asura Godking said those words, the entire guest hall grew completely quiet.

The whereabouts of Chehou Yuan was a secret of the Divine Realm. After all, not even Godkings were capable of finding out Chehou Yuan’s whereabouts.

If even the Godkings didn’t know, how could Qin Yu possibly know?

“Senior Chehou pursued wholeheartedly the apex of artifact craftsmanship. In order to obtain the highest achievement in artifact crafting, in order to craft an ‘Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure,’ Senior Chehou has long since departed from the Bewitching God Temple. As for his whereabouts, I too do not know about them.” Qin Yu said honestly.

“To craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure?”

The Godkings present all looked to each other. They were all deeply shocked. If Chehou Yuan truly managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, then it would be a frightening matter.

“Brother Chehou seeking for the limit of artifact crafting is definitely honorable and respectable. For this, a toast.” The Asura Godking drank his cup of wine with a smile.

This atmosphere of banquet was nevertheless very harmonious.

None of them mentioned anything like asking Qin Yu to help them craft first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, all of the Godkings, while remaining calm and collected, were drawing closer their relationship with Qin Yu. All of their attitude toward Qin Yu were all extremely good.

Qin Yu was also coping with all this on the surface.

However, Qin Yu knew very well in his heart that the reason why all those Godkings that were previously proud and aloof now treated him with such courtesy, was because he crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Only through possessing strength will one be able to gain respect.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

After the banquet was over, the various Godkings all knew of the general idea of what had happened this time around. Thus, they all enthusiastically bid their farewell with Qin Yu and left one by one.

“Qin Yu, to be honest, I truly wish that you would fail your groom search.” When the Utmost East Sage Emperor bid his farewell with Qin Yu, he smiled and said those words to him.

Qin Yu could only smile bitterly.

He already managed to guess what the Utmost East Sage Emperor’s following words are.

“If you were to fail, then it would be extremely likely for you to become my son-in-law. However, from the way it seems now, the possibility of you failing is very low low. I am truly envious of that Jiang Fan. Look, see how happily he is laughing.” Huangfu Yu pointed at Jiang Fan who stood not far away.

Qin Yu could only smile.

“Your Majesty Sage Emperor, even if I were to become the son-in-law of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City, I am still Mount Dazzling Gold’s Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master. If in the future Your Majesty has anything that you need my help with, I, Qin Yu, would definitely not refuse.” Qin Yu said at once.

The Utmost East Sage Emperor slightly nodded. “With those

words you said, I am completely reassured. Well then, I'll be going back. Let's meet again at the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace."

Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace?

Qin Yu understood in his heart that the next time they meet would be the date of the judgement for the third chosen candidate spot.

"I have already steadily obtained this third chosen candidate spot." Qin Yu thought in his heart. It would truly be strange if he doesn't win with a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Moreover...

Who among those Godkings present didn't want to have a better relationship with Qin Yu?

It was likely that the several Godkings that had helped Zhou Xian in the previous judgement were all regretting their decisions now. After all, how could the benefits from the Thunder Punishment City possibly match up against the assistance of a Craftsman God?

And if they were to offend a Craftsman God, oh how much effort would be required to remove that estrangement?

Becoming an enemy of a Craftsman God? Only those who had problems with their heads would enemy themselves with a Craftsman God.

“There’s still a long time till the third chosen candidate spot’s judgement. In this period of time, I’ll go and gather some precious materials and craft some more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures with the Grandmist Spiritual Energy.” Qin Yu had made this decision in an instant.

[TL: IET had explicitly stated that the Blood Demon King/Monarch is now the Blood Demon Queen. So I’ll go back and change all the rest accordingly. I left the first chapter where she show up as Blood Demon King because Qin Yu was confused about her gender at the beginning.]

Chapter 61: The Third Chosen Candidate Spot

Like wind, the news of the birth of the new Craftsman God spread through the entire Divine Realm. As for this new Craftsman God, Qin Yu, he proceeded to enter his New Cosmos on the same evening when the banquet ended, to begin crafting more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

These Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were things that he would not tell anyone about.

After all, if he were to take too many out, it'll be very hard for him to explain about why he possessed that many Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As the saying goes, more treasures, less pressure. Thus, the more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures he possessed the better.

In the Thunder Punishment City, the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng had been crafting their artifacts painstakingly for numerous years now. Their achievement of their efforts had also appeared. Ou Yezi's state was extremely good, he actually managed to craft a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. As for Duanmu Feng, he managed to craft a third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, wasting all the materials and Grandmist Spiritual Energy for nothing.

"Ou Yezi, Duanmu, the two of you can stop crafting." Zhou Huo smiled and said to the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen.

Ou Yezi and Duanmu Feng glanced at each other. The two of them were both confused.

According to their plan from back then, Zhou Huo had prepared enough materials to craft four Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and the two grandmaster artifact craftsmen were both to craft two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Yet now, they had only crafted a single Grandmist Spiritual Treasure each.

Confused, Ou Yezi asked. “Your Majesty?”

“Haha, it’s better that I tell you two. During the period of time when the two of you were crafting, another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure has been born in the Divine Realm.” Although Zhou Huo was smiling, but his complexion was not that good looking.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Born? Was it born by the world or did someone craft it?” Shocked, Ou Yezi asked.

“During the time when the two of you were crafting, you didn’t manage to see the scene of the crimson clouds covering the sky from the birth of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Zhou Huo shook his head and said while smiling.

Crimson clouds covering the sky, that was something that only occurred when someone crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Who crafted it? Could it be that Chehou Yuan has returned?” Duanmu Yu immediately asked.

Ou Yezi said in a low voice. “Could it be that Qin Yu?”

Zhou Huo nodded and said. “That’s right, it is that Qin Yu. He managed to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. This third chosen candidate spot for the groom search, my son now has no hope for it anymore.”

During the moment when Zhou Huo saw Qin Yu’s first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, he had already decided to he would have his son Zhou Xian give up on the third chosen candidate spot.

The number of people coming to visit Qin Yu was extremely numerous. However, not a single person managed to find where he was. This included even Uncle Lan and Li’er. This was because Qin Yu was in his New Cosmos crafting artifacts the entire time. Without his consent, who could possibly be able to enter his New Cosmos?

Time passed. One year, two years... The date of the third chosen candidate’s judgement grew closer.

Jiang Li’s mood was evidently much better than before. For Qin Yu to be able to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the final victor of this groom search was practically set in place now.

“Uncle Lan, Big Brother Qin Yu did not come out at all in these several years, right?” Jiang Li also felt a bit anxious.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “Don’t worry. Qin Yu came out once last year. Merely, he quickly returned. Therefore, you didn’t get to see him.”

“Last year?” Jiang Li was completely confused.

“Last year when he came out, he only did so to borrow some artifact crafting materials from me. Since my artifact crafting ability is not that great, I wouldn’t be able to use those materials anyways. Thus, I gave all of them to Little Yu.” Jiang Lan said with a light smile.

In regards to artifact crafting, Jiang Lan was only proficient in Spatial Divine Artifacts. As for other types of artifacts, his artifact crafting ability was insufficient for them.

“Borrow artifact crafting materials?”

Jiang Li frowned and said. “Is Big Brother Qin Yu still crafting? Even if he manages to craft a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, what use would there be of it? Why must he exhaust himself so much?” Jiang Li was unable to understand.

Currently, whether it was Jiang Li or Jiang Lan, neither of them knew that Qin Yu’s New Cosmos contained within it a boundless amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Qin Yu also didn’t manage

to have the time to tell them either.

Beads of sweat rolled down Qin Yu's temples. Qin Yu carefully surveyed a long whip that he held in his hand and displayed a satisfied expression in his eyes.

“It's finally done.”

Qin Yu exclaimed. “Even if I have a boundless amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy, I still require good enough materials for crafting.”

A total of eighty thousand years. In these eighty thousand years, Qin Yu would always spend a relatively long time to adjust his state before he started every artifact crafting process so that he could be able to obtain the best state of crafting.

In these eighty thousand years, Qin Yu crafted a total of seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Of the seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, there were two third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, seventy second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

“Alas, it's a pity that I spent majority of my precious materials on the Purple Mystic Mansion.” Qin Yu sighed helplessly. Back then, in order to craft the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu had invested an awful lot.

All those precious materials ended up becoming ornamental High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

As for the materials that were capable of crafting High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, if they were to possess Grandmist Spiritual Energy, then they would become second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Of the precious materials that Chehou Yuan had left behind, not many of them remained.

Later on, Qin Yu proceeded to borrow some materials from Uncle Lan. However, unexpectedly, Uncle Lan ended up giving him that many precious materials. Only because of this did Qin Yu manage to craft a total of seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures at once.

“In order to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure; materials, Grandmist Spiritual Energy, crafting ability and one’s state, neither of those requirements can be lacking.” Qin Yu had no choice but to sigh.

Of the seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that he managed to craft, only a single one ended up being a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

The materials used to craft the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure were extremely precious. Furthermore, at the time when Qin Yu crafted it, his state was extremely good. It was so good that it was even better than the time when he crafted the scepter.

Qin Yu flipped his hand and a jade green colored sword appeared in his hand. Hazy light roam through the surface of this sword. At the same time, the sharp aura that the sword gave was so strong that it was shaking even the space surrounding it.

“For the time being, I’ll place this sword, Water Splitter,’ inside the New Cosmos.” With an intention from Qin Yu, this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure entered the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu didn’t dare to bring this weapon to the Divine Realm with him, because he feared that it would cause the crimson clouds to cover the sky again. If that was to happen, then what sort of reaction would those Godkings have? Qin Yu was incapable of imagining it.

It was best for him to not cause too much troubles.

Furthermore, he also didn’t plan to publicize the remaining seventy two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. For the time being, he planned to store them. It would not be too late for him to take them out when he finds a suitable timing.

“The time of the third chosen candidate spot’s judgement should be coming soon. I should be going out.” Qin Yu disappeared from the New Cosmos.

When Qin Yu returned to the Divine Realm, Jiang Li was extremely happy and ended up staying with Qin Yu for the entire time. Thus, Qin Yu also ended up staying in the Wood Mansion. Hou Fei and Hei Yu would also frequently visit the Wood Mansion

to stroll.

“Little Yu, tomorrow is the date of the third chosen candidate’s judgement. Have you finished preparing your treasure?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. He knew that Qin Yu had crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

However, it was still very hard to tell whether Qin Yu would use that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as the gift.

After all, it was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. During the competition for the first chosen candidate spot, Qin Yu had already given a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Thus, would he actually give another?

“This third chosen candidate spot, it is definitely mine to take.” Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out that scepter. “With this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Ten Thousand Willows,’ what could Zhou Xian possibly take out?”

In Qin Yu’s heart, the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were mere worldly possessions. For Li’er, what could he possibly be unwilling to let go?

Jiang Lan nodded in satisfaction..

On the second day, the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace was as lively as before. The thirteen Godkings of the Divine Realm were all gathered in the stage in the palace hall. The various Heavenly

Deities below were also discussing among each other. There would also frequently be people going to Qin Yu and trying to chat with him.

Qin Yu had completely become the main focus of the Sage Emperor's Palace.

“Brother Qin Yu, I’ve heard that you’ve crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Worthy of admiration, truly worthy of admiration.” Zhou Xian who said beside Qin Yu said to Qin Yu with a smile on his face. However, deep within his gaze was a trace of hatred.

Qin Yu was naturally able to guess Zhou Xian’s current mood.

“Haha, it’s merely luck. Brother Zhou Xian, last time you were completely certain that you’d be able to obtain this third chosen candidate spot. How is the gift that you prepared for this round?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

Zhou Xian’s expression grew sluggish.

“Haha.” Zhou Xian forced a laughter. “No matter how good my gift is, it’ll still be no match for Brother Qin Yu’s.”

Zhou Xian knew very well in his heart that the only reason why he managed to win last time was because his Imperial Father had assisted him in the shadows and had the other Sage Emperors support him.

However, although a judge could be prejudiced and support a candidate, they could not do it too obviously.

For example, if Qin Yu were to take out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure while Zhou Xian only presenting a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, then no matter how prejudiced the judges were, they still could not say that the second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was better than the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Thus, if the gap was too great, then even if they wanted to help him, they would be incapable of doing so.

Let alone... Qin Yu's current status had taken a huge change. He was already the new Craftsman God. Those Sage Emperors were all regretting that they had helped Zhou Xian and offended Qin Yu. Thus, wouldn't they wish to support Qin Yu as soon as possible today? Thus, how could they possibly go and support Zhou Xian then?

Even if Qin Yu and Zhou Xian both presented a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and even if the one that Qin Yu presented were inferior to that of Zhou Xian's, then Sage Emperors would likely all support Qin Yu.

“Everyone.”

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan stood up. He was brimming with smiles. In a clear voice, he said. “Today is the date

of the judging for the third chosen candidate spot. According to the rules that was established from the state, today's gift shall be testing whose gift is more precious. Haha, the judging today is much easier than last time."

Jiang Lan gazed at the people below. When he saw Qin Yu, he slightly stopped and even smiled to him.

"Now, the seventeen candidates could reveal their gifts starting from the last candidate." Jiang Fan declared directly.

At once, the last candidate, a prince from the Subterranean City stood up. He walked to the center of the palace hall, slightly bowed and said. "Godkings, for this round of contest, I forfeit."

Forfeit?

The Heavenly Deities present were all quiet and looking at each other. Merely, the Godkings above were still lightly smiling. Jiang Fan even slightly nodded and said. "Worthy nephew, you can sit down. Next."

"Godkings, I too am forfeiting this round."

In a succession, thirteen candidates had forfeited. Some Heavenly Deities did not understand why, but all those candidates knew very well of the reality.

A contest of whose gift was more precious?

If they cannot even take out a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, then they'd be better off giving up. All of them knew that Qin Yu had crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and that Zhou Xian had asked two grandmaster artifact craftsmen to craft artifacts for him.

From this, everyone knew how determined Zhou Xian and Qin Yu were in winning this contest.

“Next.” Jiang Fan said indifferently. It was one thing for a single person to forfeit, but for thirteen people to forfeit in succession had caused even Jiang Fan to be a bit of a bad mood.

At this moment, Zhou Xian stood up and walked to the middle of the palace hall.

“Godkings.” Zhou Xian bowed. He then said in a clear voice. “As Brother Qin Yu has crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I am naturally ashamed to take out my gift. I... am also forfeiting!”

The entire palace hall had suddenly grown silent. Immediately after, the silence was replaced with clamor.

The current groom search possessed two major competitors, Qin Yu and Zhou Xian. This was something that everyone had determined in their heart. Unexpectedly, Zhou Xian actually admitted his defeat.

Qin Yu looked to Zhou Xian who stood in the center of the palace hall. A slight smile appeared on the corner of his mouth. “Forfeit? Of, you’ve forfeited. In that case, I’ll...” Qin Yu have made his decision.

Zhou Xian returned to his seat. He slightly smiled to Qin Yu beside him. “Brother Qin Yu, it’s your turn now.”

“Next.” Jiang Fan’s gaze turned to Qin Yu.

All the people present, including even the Godkings on the stage above, all looked to Qin Yu. Each and every Godking had a smile on their face. Their courteous treatment toward Qin Yu was something that all the Heavenly Deities underneath could sense.

Qin Yu stood up. He then walked to the center of the palace hall.

Jiang Fan looked to Qin Yu with a luminous gaze. What he was most hopeful for in his heart was... for Qin Yu to take out that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Godkings, my gift is...” Qin Yu extended his right hand. A long whip appeared in his hand. “This long whip is the most utmost quality weapon amongst second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

Jiang Fan’s smile had turned slightly sluggish. The Godkings above were also startled.

Zhou Xian who sat back to his seat at the corner had also been startled.

It wasn't a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure! It was merely a top quality weapon among the second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Jiang Fan was startled for a very long time before managing to react. He immediately displayed a smile on his face. "This long whip is the top quality weapon among the second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Mn." Jiang Fan displayed a satisfied expression.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. He then returned back to his seat.

Right when Zhou Xian announced that he was forfeiting, Qin Yu already made his decision that he did not have to take out his first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and that he would be able to win the third chosen candidate spot with only this top quality second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

After all, after all the other people had forfeited, could the remaining Kuiyin Hou and Shentu Fang possibly be able to take out a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? It was even uncertain if they would be capable of taking out a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Even if they were able to take out one, it was still likely for there to be more Godkings supporting Qin Yu, the new Craftsman God.

Chapter 62: Betrothal Gift

“Next.” Jiang Lan’s clear voice echoed through the palace hall. Shentu Fan immediately stood up and walked to the center of the palace hall.

“Godkings, for this round of competition, I forfeit.” Shentu Fan also forfeited.

When Shentu Fan returned to his seat, he even winked and smiled to Qin Yu. Qin Yu also felt that Shentu Fan was instead extremely happy. After all, Shentu Fan himself was actually unwilling to participate in this groom search. He was merely forced into it by his Imperial Father.

After a short moment, it was Kuiyin Hou’s turn.

“Godkings, Brother Qin Yu has already taken out his gift. I know that my gift is inferior, it’s better that I do not take it out and embarrass myself. I will also be forfeiting.” Said Kuiyin Hou.

Kuiyin Hou’s status was merely that of a Palace Master of the Floating Snow City. He actually only possessed a single second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and it was also something that Jiang Fan had bestowed him. How could Kuiyin Hou possibly be able to take out a precious gift?

“You can return to your seat.” Jiang Fan said with a smile. As Kuiyin Hou was Jiang Fan’s old subordinate, Jiang Fan naturally

knew very well of his wealth.

The seventeen candidates have all had their turn. This display of their gifts had astonished a lot of people. Among the seventeen candidates, sixteen of them have forfeited. Only Qin Yu himself displayed a gift.

The result was extremely obvious.

“Brother Qin Yu, congratulations.” When Kuiyin Hou walked back to his seat, he said this to Qin Yu when he walked by him.

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Jiang Fan stood up. He surveyed everyone present and then said. “Everyone, it would not seem that we do not have to conduct a judging.”

“Among the seventeen candidates, sixteen have forfeited. Even if we wanted to judge, we wouldn’t be able to. Haha...” Said Mount Blazing Flame’s Utmost West Sage Emperor with a laughter.

Jiang Fan nodded and said. “Everyone, then I shall announce the result.”

The various Godkings all nodded. Then Jiang Fan turned to the people below. In a clear voice, he declared. “The third chosen candidate spot of this groom search shall be Qin Yu’s.”

“Thank you, Your Majesty Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu stood up.

At the same time, the long whip that he held in his hand flew toward Jiang Fan who stood above the stage. Since he obtained the chosen candidate spot, this treasure was now Jiang Fan’s.

Jiang Fan grabbed the long whip with one hand and continued. “The three chosen candidate spots of the groom search have been determined. Among them, Qin Yu obtained two chosen candidate spots and Zhou Xian acquired one. Thus... a person among the two of them shall become my son-in-law. The two of you, please respectively deliver the list containing your betrothal gift to the Sage Emperor’s Palace. I will base the betrothal gift as well as the performance that the two of you have done in this groom search to determine who shall be the final victor.”

“After the victor is determined, the victor shall then deliver the betrothal gift as according to the list. The loser does not have to deliver his betrothal gift.” Jiang Fan said with a smile.

Jiang Fan could still be considered as not being overly greedy. He merely wanted to see the list of what the betrothal gift would be and did not ask them to directly demand for the betrothal gifts.

“Tomorrow, the two of you shall deliver the list of betrothal gifts. Ten days later, I will officially declare who shall become my son-in-law and Li’er’s husband in this Sage Emperor’s Palace.” Jiang Fan’s face was filled with smiles.

Down below, Qin Yu and Zhou Xian glanced at each other.

“Ten days; only ten days remain.” Qin Yu said in a low voice in his heart. In ten days, he would be able to officially and openly marry Jiang Li.

After that, everyone started to drink and chat enthusiastically with one another. Qin Yu only managed to separate himself from all the people after the banquet finished. He then walked out of the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace.

At the city gates of the Imperial City.

“Qin Yu.” This time around, Zhou Xian had left the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace earlier than Qin Yu. He had been waiting for Qin Yu quietly by the city gates.

What does this Zhou Xian want now?

Qin Yu looked at Zhou Xian with a smile. “Brother Zhou Xian, I noticed that you left the Sage Emperor’s Palace early. So you were actually waiting for me here. Might there be any important major that you need me for?”

“No, I do not have any important matter. I merely wanted to congratulate you.” Zhou Xian said with a smile. He then asked. “Brother Qin Yu, what might your betrothal gift be?”

Know yourself, know your enemy; only through that could one

win every fight.

That Zhou Xian actually ran over to ask him this question? Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “At this moment, I am still uncertain about what my betrothal gift will be. Brother Zhou Xian, what might your betrothal gift be?”

“Regarding this, I still have to return and discuss with my Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian also did not tell.

Qin Yu sneered in his heart. This betrothal gift was definitely something that they had decided long ago. After all, the two of them would have to send the list of what the betrothal gift would be tomorrow. However, Zhou Xian actually responded with having to go back to discuss with his father, this was clearly an excuse.

“In that case, Brother Zhou Xian should return and carefully discuss that matter. I would also be taking my leave.” Qin Yu immediately turned around and directly left.

Seeing how rude Qin Yu was, Zhou Xian’s facial muscles started to twitch. He then sneered and also left with his attendants.

After returning to the Flowing Cloud Mansion, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were gathered together.

“Big Brother, is your betrothal gift truly going to be the million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts? Isn’t that a bit too terrifying? I suspect that even if you wrote that down, that Utmost

North Sage Emperor would not believe you.” Hou Fei muttered.

Hei Yu also nodded and said. “What Monkey said was correct. It is not for certain that the Utmost North Sage Emperor would believe that you possess a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

Qin Yu smiled.

A million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, if he were to truly write down this as his betrothal gift, then the Utmost North Sage Emperor would definitely be worried and unable to completely believe him.

After all, even with all the precious materials of the Divine Realm combined, they would not be enough to craft a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

However, the Utmost North Sage Emperor and them didn’t know that it would only take him some ordinary materials to craft a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“To have a million Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts as the betrothal gift is my decision in the past. I have since changed what I have decided.” Qin Yu said with a feigned mysteriousness.

Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

“I managed to obtain this third chosen candidate spot relatively

easily. I have also not used the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the scepter Ten Thousand Willows. Thus, I have decided that the betrothal gift shall be this scepter, Ten Thousand Willows.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu was someone who would also pursue for perfection when doing stuff.

Using a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as the betrothal gift, it was likely that even if Qin Yu’s performance during the groom search had been the same as Zhou Xian’s, he would still be capable of obtaining the final victory.

Much less now where he obtained two chosen candidate spots in the groom search process. Zhou Xian, on the other hand, only obtained one. And now, his betrothal gift was going to be the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Was there even a reason for him to not win?

On the second day, Qin Yu arrived at the Sage Emperor’s Palace by himself. However, right after he arrived at the entrance gates of the Sage Emperor’s Palace, he was stopped by the guard.

That Heavenly Deity guard was someone who knew Qin Yu. He immediately said to Qin Yu respectfully. “Lord Qin Yu, His Majesty Sage Emperor had ordered that you and Lord Zhou Xian merely need to hand the list of the betrothal gifts to me. I will deliver it to His Majesty Sage Emperor. His Majesty Sage Emperor had said that starting today till the day where he announced the result, he would

not see either you or Zhou Xian in order to show his impartialness.”

Qin Yu suddenly understood.

However, Qin Yu found it to be laughable. Would not seeing himself and Zhou Xian really made everything definitely impartial?

Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out a golden scroll. He handed the golden scroll over to the guard. That Heavenly Deity guard bowed to Qin Yu. “Lord Qin Yu, I will go and deliver this to His Majesty Sage Emperor right away.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded. He then continued to stand outside of the Sage Emperor’s Palace’s entrance gates and started to spread out his Spatial Energy. It covered the entire Sage Emperor’s Palace. Using that, he started to carefully monitor that Heavenly Deity Guard.

Qin Yu knew that this was the Sage Emperor’s Palace and the guards here would definitely not deliberately hide the list of betrothal gifts.

But in order to make sure that nothing unexpected would occur, he would only be able to feel relieved after personally monitoring that the list of betrothal gifts was received by the Utmost North Sage Emperor.

Using the surveillance from his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu managed to see that the Utmost North Sage Emperor had received the list of betrothal gift and also personally opened it to view it. Qin Yu managed to carefully see the excited expression that the Utmost North Sage Emperor had.

What was written on Qin Yu's betrothal gift list was precisely the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the Ten Thousand Willows scepter .

“Oh, Brother Qin Yu is also here?” Zhou Xian's voice sounded in Qin Yu's ears. Qin Yu turned around to look. Zhou Xian was currently walking over with a smile on his face.

At this moment, the Heavenly Deity guard had returned to the entrance gates. After he saw Zhou Xian, he immediately said. “Lord Zhou Xian, His Majesty Sage Emperor has ordered...” This Heavenly Deity guard told Zhou Xian what he had said to Qin Yu.

Zhou Xian frowned. He took a glance at the Heavenly Deity guard.

At the same time, he also looked to Qin Yu. Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Zhou Xian, this is the Sage Emperor's Palace. Are you afraid that Heavenly Deity guard would dare to deceive you?”

Zhou Xian looked at the Heavenly Deity guard and coldly humped before handing his golden scroll over to the Heaven Deity guard.

“Brother Zhou Xian seemed to care very much about this list of betrothal gift. Could it be that you still believe that you have hopes in victory?” Qin Yu sneered and said disdainfully. His disdainful tone was naturally sensed by Zhou Xian.

However, Qin Yu became bewildered.

If Zhou Xian had no hopes at all in winning, then he would likely not care about the list of betrothal gift. However, it would appear now that... this betrothal gift seemed to be extremely extraordinary.

Could it be that there was something even more precious than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Even if Zhou Xian’s betrothal gift was also a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Qin Yu who have obtained two chosen candidate spots should be the one who would win. Thus, Qin Yu could only use this sort of disdainful tone to incite Zhou Xian and see what sort of reaction he would give.

“I have no hopes in victory?” Zhou Xian took a glance at Qin Yu. He did not care for Qin Yu’s mocking at all. “Brother Qin Yu, you’ll know about the result in ten days time.”

After he finished saying those words, Zhou Xian directly turned around and left the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

Qin Yu looked to Zhou Xian’s back view. He frowned. “What

exactly was this Zhou Xian relying on? Could it be a pretense?” Qin Yu immediately stopped thinking about it.

Qin Yu did not believe that Zhou Xian would still be able to win after reaching this state.

Qin Yu and Zhou Xian both delivered their list of betrothal gift. In the remaining time, the two sides were both patiently waiting. The Utmost Sage Emperor had even declared that the Sage Emperor’s Palace would not welcome anyone during this period of time.

Inside the Thunder Punishment City.

“Imperial Father, will that Utmost North Sage Emperor really pick me as his son-in-law just because of that betrothal gift list?” Zhou Xian himself was also unconfident. “That Qin Yu’s betrothal gift might possibly be that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Zhou Hou remained silent.

“Xian’er, do not worry. If that Qin Yu’s betrothal gift is truly that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, then I would also only have about thirty percent certainty in you winning.” Zhou Huo was frowning. “However, this is already our final method. After all, you’ve only managed to obtain a single chosen candidate spot among the three. We can only take a gamble.”

Zhou Xian nodded.

In a couple days, the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace would announce the result. As for who the final victor would be, at this moment, no one have absolute certainty.

A day drags past like a year. This was the sort of feeling that Qin Yu currently had. Every second, every minute, time passed. Qin Yu always felt worry in his heart. The expression Zhou Xian had had when he handed over his betrothal gift list, the words that he said, they all caused Qin Yu to imagine all sorts of things.

“Could it be that this Zhou Xian truly still has a powerful method?”

Qin Yu was guessing in his heart.

“No. This can't do. No matter what, i must definitely win this time.” Qin Yu immediately stood up. At the same time, he spread out his Spatial Energy.

Qin Yu's Spatial Energy was capable of covering a circumference of several hundred meters.

Although the Floating Cloud Mansion and the Wood Mansion were relatively far from each other, it was still within the range. “There's no Godking monitoring.” Within the range that Qin Yu's Spatial Energy covered, he was able to monitor everything that the Godkings were doing.

Qin Yu directly teleported and arrived within the Wood Mansion.

“Mn? Little Yu?” Jiang Lan who sat beside the pond turned around to look. At this moment, Qin Yu walked over from the entrance of the courtyard. “Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu’s face had turned slightly red.

It was red from being worried.

“What’s wrong?” Jiang Lan was by comparison calm. Soon after, he smiled and said. “Oh, that’s right. It seems that I did not discover you entering the Wood Mansion’s entrance. What brings you here so suddenly today?”

At this moment, Qin Yu was in no mood to talk about this.

“Uncle Lan, let’s not talk about this. In these past two three days, my heart has constantly been restless. When I remember the expression that Zhou Xian had when he handed over the betrothal gift list, I began to think that Zhou Xian might have a trump card. I wish to trouble Uncle Lan to help me out and check things out at the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s place. If the Utmost North Sage Emperor was truly leaning toward Zhou Xian, then could you speak out for me? You can tell him that whatever conditions that he might have, I will definitely try my best to satisfy them.”

Having reached this point, Qin Yu had been thrown into disorder.

“Calm down, calm down.” Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu with a smile. “Your current advantage is very clear. You don’t have to worry too much about it.”

Qin Yu could only force a smile.

How many years had it been? He had done all this just so that he could be together with Li’er. And, in the process of the groom search, he had tried his best to strive for all the chosen candidate spots. If he were to lose in the end, then what would that amount to?

Would he be forced to a corner?

Seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Jiang Lan promptly said. “Okay. I’ll personally go to the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace and discuss this with my big brother. Is that fine?”

Only then did Qin Yu calm down a bit.

“Thank you Uncle Lan. I have troubled you again.” Qin Yu also felt embarrassed. Merely, if Qin Yu wasn’t made clear about this matter, then his heart would always remain unresolved, restless and extremely uncomfortable.

Jiang Lan smiled. “I’ll go right now.” Jiang Lan disappeared from the Wood Mansion.

“I hope, I hope that everything will go without a hitch.” Qin Yu began to look forward to the result in his mind.

Chapter 63: Soul Tears Of Life

Sage Emperor's Palace. Inside Jiang Fan's study room.

The door of the study room was tightly closed. The windows were also tightly closed. The entire study room was dim and dusky. Without moving, Jiang Fan sat before the table all alone.

“Woosh!” Jiang Lan appeared in the empty space before the table.

Jiang Fan raised his head and took a glance at Jiang Lan. Jiang Fan's eyes were slightly dark red. It seemed that his aura was somewhat heavy. Jiang Lan was unable to refrain himself from frowning. “Big brother, what are you thinking of? Why are you acting like this?”

Jiang Lan also managed to sense that something was wrong with Jiang Fan.

Why would the Jiang Fan who used to be confident and at ease become like this? Furthermore, the betrothal gifts that Jiang Fan managed to obtain should be something that he was proud of.

“Second brother, so you've come.” Jiang Fan said unenthusiastically.

Jiang Lan frowned and said. “Big brother, that Qin Yu's betrothal

gift should be that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, right? He has already obtained two chosen candidate spots and his betrothal gift is also a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. There should be no need for any doubt for him to attain the victory. Thus, what are you so vexed over?”

“No need for any doubt?” Jiang Fan sneered. “Second brother, the way you think is too simplistic.”

“Oh? Are you saying that Zhou Xian’s betrothal gift was even more precious than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Jiang Lan asked in suspicion.

Jiang Fan grew silent.

Jiang Lan and Jiang Fan were blood brothers. The two of them were brothers since the time of the birth of the Divine Realm. They knew each other very well. Jiang Lan frowned and said. “Big brother, what exactly is the betrothal gift that Zhou Xian listed?”

Jiang Fan continued to remain silent.

“Big brother!” Jiang Lan had grown a bit angry.

“Don’t ask anymore.” Jiang Fan flipped his eyelid and coldly shouted.

Jiang Lan was frowning. However, he took a deep breath and restrained his anger. “Big Brother. You must know that Qin Yu is

the new Craftsman God. If you were to allow him to win, then not only would you obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, you would also obtain a new Craftsman God as your son-in-law. It is obvious that in the future, our Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City's status would become the highest among the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Thus, why are you hesitating right now?"

"Do not bother me. Let me personally ponder over this myself." Jiang Fan's deep and low voice sounded through the study room.

Jiang Lan was angered. If Jiang Fan were to tell him of the reason, then he would've been able to feel better. However, at this moment, Jiang Fan refused to tell him why.

"Get out!" Jiang Fan suddenly raised his hand and stared at Jiang Lan coldly.

Jiang Lan strongly repressed the anger that he had in his heart. He coldly humphed and then left the Sage Emperor's Palace with a teleportation. Jiang Lan did not wish to become hostile against Jiang Fan head on because, after all, the person who gets to decide who the victor of the groom search was still Jiang Fan.

Inside the Wood Mansion.

Qin Yu had been quietly waiting for Jiang Lan the entire time. He did not even bother to go see Jiang Li. Instead, he was sitting beside the pond all by himself and waiting for Jiang Lan's return. After only a short moment, Jiang Lan had returned.

“Uncle Lan?” Seeing Jiang Lan’s expression, Qin Yu’s heart started to violently jump.

The situation was bad!

Jiang Lan slowly exhaled. His expression slowly returned to normal. He looked at Qin Yu and sighed. “Little Yu, the situation is exactly as you imagined it to be. It’s not good.”

“What happened? Is the Utmost North Sage Emperor planning to choose Zhou Xian?” Qin Yu had become impatient.

“No.” Jiang Fan had become calm again. “I know Jiang Fan very well. If he had already decided to choose Zhou Xian, then he would not have that sort of appearance. His appearance...evidently, he is still hesitating.”

“Hesitating?” Qin Yu frowned.

“That’s right. Jiang Fan is unable to decide who to choose yet. I truly cannot imagine what was written on the Zhou Clan’s betrothal gift list; it actually managed to make Jiang Fan hesitate on who to choose.”

Jiang Lan shook his head and frowned. “You’ve obtained two chosen candidate spots, your betrothal gift is also a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and you’re also the new Craftsman God! All of this actually can’t make my big brother become

resolved to choose you. What exactly was written on that Zhou Clan's betrothal gift list?"

Qin Yu also started to frown.

Not only Jiang Lan, Qin Yu too was confused.

Qin Yu felt that he already had more than enough things to rely on. There should be no possibility for him to lose. However, the fact remained... that Zhou Xian's betrothal gift list had caused Jiang Lan to hesitate.

"No matter what, I absolutely cannot lose." Qin Yu's gaze grew sharp.

"Uncle Lan." Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan. "Currently, the Utmost North Sage Emperor is pondering. Do you think it'd be possible for me to make him support me if I were to increase the weight of my betrothal gift?"

Jiang Lan grew silent for a moment.

"Little Yu." Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. "Your betrothal gift is already extremely weighty. The first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is an extremely precious treasure. Even if you were to increase it, I reckon it would still not account to much."

Qin Yu frowned.

Jiang Lan continued. “However...” Hearing this word, Qin Yu immediately pricked up his ears. It seemed that there was still hope.

“Jiang Fan, as the clan leader of the Jiang Clan, the reason why he values first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and other treasures like so, is because he wants to increase the strength of the Jiang Clan. Since that is the case... then we still have two more methods.”

“What are the two methods?” Qin Yu said confusedly.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “The first method is to begin from the father and daughter relationship of Jiang Fan and Li’er. Although Jiang Fan had Li’er do a public groom search, one cannot deny that he still has feelings of affection for her. I’ll bring Li’er over and have her tell him directly... that the person she likes is you, and ask him to help you two be together.”

“The happiness of her daughter ought to be able to affect him.” Jiang Lan nodded.

Qin Yu felt a burst of happiness.

That’s right. If he were Jiang Fan, then he would definitely have to consider the desire of his daughter.

“The second method.” Jiang Lan continued.” Didn’t Jiang Fan

want the Floating Snow City to become even more powerful? It's very simple. We can directly tell him that you possess the other Soul Tear of Life."

Qin Yu was startled.

Indeed, not many people knew of the secret of him possessing the Meteoric Tear.

Jiang Lan continued. "Li'er possesses a single Soul Tear of Life and you possess the other. If the two of you were to dual train, then your comprehensions would be linked together. Between the two of you, it would be extremely easy for a single person to become a Godking."

"Furthermore, the two drops of Soul Tears of Life were left created by the Godking of Life peculiar energy during her death. If the two Soul Tears of Life were to combine, then the energy of the Godking of Life would arise once more. Regardless of who obtains these two Soul Tears of Life, that person would have a chance of becoming the new 'Godking of Life.'"

At that point, Qin Yu started to understand.

The Meteoric Tear was composed of two parts. The first part was the comprehension of the spatial laws whereas the second part was the energy of the Godking of Life. The Godking of Life's energy was extremely peculiar. It was even capable of restoring one's soul.

“With the two of you together, it would be very possibly for Li’er to become a Godking. His own daughter becoming a Godking, I reckon that this should be very attractive to Jiang Fan.” Jiang Lan said while smiling.

Qin Yu repeatedly nodded.

That’s right, the two methods that Jiang Lan spoke of were both extremely feasible.

“If we were to use both methods at the same time, then the possibility of success would be even greater.” Jiang Fan nodded and looked toward the entrance of the courtyard. “Li’er, you’ve been eavesdropping so long by the entrance. Come on in.”

“Li’er?” Qin Yu immediately spread out his Spatial Energy. Sure enough.... Jiang Li with slightly reddened eyes was currently behind the courtyard’s entrance.

When he was chatting with Uncle Lan earlier, Qin Yu’s frame of mind had been in a nervous and tensed state the entire time. He didn’t even manage to discover that Jiang Li was outside of the courtyard’s entrance. Of course, this was also related to Qin Yu not having spread his Spatial Energy.

“Big Brother Qin Yu, what Uncle Lan said is correct. I’ll go together with Uncle Lan.” Jiang Li walked over and said to Qin Yu resolutely.

Qin Yu grew silent for a moment and then nodded. “Then I shall trouble you.” Qin Yu smiled a guilt-ridden smile to Jiang Li. Jiang Li immediately shook her head.

After a short moment, Jiang Lan brought Jiang Li and once again teleported to the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace.

It was still that dusky and quiet study room.

“It’s been twelve quadrillion years already. Must I continue on like this for ever?” Jiang Fan mumbled in a low voice. Suddenly Jiang Fan raised his head. In the middle of the study room, Jiang Li and Jiang Lan appeared at the same time.

“Second brother, you’ve come again?” Jiang Fan frowned. After seeing Jiang Li, Jiang Fan took a long sigh. “Li’er, what matter do you have?”

Jiang Li looked to her father. Resolutely, she said. “Imperial Father, I wish that you select Big Brother Qin Yu.”

“You wish?” Jiang Fan frowned.

“That’s right.” Jiang Li nodded and said. “Actually, I already knew Big Brother Qin Yu back from the Mortal Realm. The only reason he trained and cultivated all the way to the Divine Realm was for me.”

“You said, you said that Qin Yu?” Jiang Fan found it to be hard to

believe. “The matter of you going to the Mortal Realm was something that had only happened about twenty thousand years ago. That Qin Yu, how could his cultivation speed be that fast?”

“That’s right. If you don’t believe me, you can ask Uncle Lan or even that Zhou Xian.” Jiang Li directly replied.

Jiang Lan nodded and said. “Big brother, this is indeed the case. Little Yu has always been striving his best to train. The reason why his cultivation speed was that fast and even the reason why he became the new Craftsman God, they were all so that he could marry Li’er. That’s why... he was capable of gifting the Gauze Feather Blade to you without the slightest hesitation and write down a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as his betrothal gift.”

Jiang Fan started to believe now.

“No wonder, no wonder he was willing to part with two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Jiang Fan nodded. He then frowned and looked at Jiang Li. “Li’er, could it be that you believe that your older cousin Zhou Xian is not good toward you?”

Jiang Li shook her head and said. “I will marry no one else other than Big Brother Qin Yu!”

Jiang Fan was startled. He then humped. “Absolutely disgraceful!”

“Big brother.” Jiang Lan also became a bit angry. “Big brother, are you implying that Li’er would have nothing to say in the matters of her own marriage? From the way I see it, you’ve gone mad today. What exactly are you thinking of?”

Jiang Fan raised his head and glowered at Jiang Lan.

“What, you plan to fight me?” Jiang Lan sneered. “Do not forget that you gave Qin Yu’s Gauze Feather Blade to me.” As he possessed the Gauze Feather Blade, it was indeed impossible for Jiang Fan to defeat Jiang Lan.

Jiang Fan coldly humphed and then said no more.

After all, he already possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. He had merely given the Gauze Feather Blade to Jiang Lan so that the strength of the Floating Snow City would become even more powerful.

“Jiang Fan, I’ll let you understand everything today. That Qin Yu, he is the host of the other Soul Tear of Life that was left behind by A’Mei after her death.” Jiang Lan coldly looked at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan was startled.

“What did you say?” Jiang Fan said in shock.

“Could it be that you’ve already forgotten about it this quickly?” Jiang Lan sneered and said. “When you people combined forced to

kill A'Mei, before she died, she left behind two Soul Tears of Life. One of it merged with Li'er. If it weren't for this, would there even be anyone wanting to participate in your public groom search?"

Jiang Fan was stunned.

Indeed, practically all the participants of this groom search were here because of the Soul Tear of Life.

"I value the two of them as much as I would my own children. Jiang Fan, you'd best not be too heartless." A cold light was flickering through Jiann Lan's eyes. "Moreover, once the two of them get married, after they enter dual training, their two Soul Tears of Life will fuse together. Oh how easy it would be for a new Godking of Life to be born between them. Little Yu had also said that he would be giving his Soul Tear of Life to your daughter!"

"If that was the case, then it would be very likely for you to have a new Godking of Life as your daughter." Jiang Lan continued. "Furthermore, you would also have a Craftsman God as your son-in-law."

"With Qin Yu here, it is without a doubt that the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City will become the strongest among the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm. I want to ask you now, what exactly are you still hesitating for?" Jiang Lan glowered at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan's deep breathing sound echoed through the study room.

“Second brother, let me calm myself. Okay?” Jiang Fan started to become a bit amenable to persuasion.

Jiang Lan took a breath of relief in his heart. Jiang Fan’s attitude at the beginning had also caused Jiang Lan to feel uneasy. His attitude had shown that he was somewhat supporting Zhou Xian.

However now, he had become amenable to persuasion. It ought to be that the words spoken earlier had reached Jiang Fan.

“Big brother, I wish that you do not make a decision that will disappoint everyone. You ought to know what... what A’Mei meant to me and what these two children mean to me.” Jiang Lan decided to urge his brother once more.

Jiang Fan slowly nodded. “Second brother, I understand all of this. Well then, the two of you should leave first. I need to carefully debate over this by myself after calming down.”

“Okay. In that case, I’ll wait for the result that you will be declaring in several days.” Jiang Lan said indifferently.

After that, Jiang Lan held Li’er’s hand and then the two of them disappeared from the study room. The study room once again returned to the quietness and duskiness of before. Only a deep sigh was heard.

“It would seem that I must make a decision now.”

Jiang Fan flipped his hand. What appeared in his hand was the the betrothal gift list that Zhou Xian had presented. The contents within the betrothal gift list was what had caused Jiang Fan to be unable to set his heart at ease no matter what.

Chapter 64: Announcement

In the betrothal list, there were only two things written.

“Brother Jiang Fan, this time around, our Zhou Clan’s betrothal gift is merely going to be an information and a promise. I shall tell you about this information on behalf of my son at no cost. Within a thousand years, the Exalted Celestial Mountain will once again descend! I presume that Brother Jiang Fan knew the implication behind the arrival of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Six quadrillion years ago, the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain gave birth to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. As for this time, who would become an Exalted Celestial? Every single Godking would have the opportunity to become the next Exalted Celestial”.

“As for the promise, it is my father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s personal promise. Once Brother Jiang Fan allows my son, Zhou Xian, to become Jiang Li’s husband, then my father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, would promise Brother Jiang Fan that he would help Brother Jiang Fan once in the battle for the chance of becoming an Exalted Celestial. As for when he would help you out, this shall be decided by Brother Jiang Fan yourself”.

“Exalted Celestial Mountain...” Jiang Fan sighed in a low voice. The scene of the bitter battle from six quadrillion years ago appeared in his mind. One by one, the Godkings, for the purpose of becoming an Exalted Celestial, all for that tiny little bit of opportunity, risked their lives to fight against one another.

One Godking after another, they fell from the sky.

“Am I to give up this opportunity?” Jiang Fan’s two brows were frowned together. His eyes were filled with worries.

“Creak!” The side door to the study room have been opened. A familiar footstep sounded in the study room. Jiang Fan slightly took a break of air. In a low voice, he said. “My wife, you’ve come.”

The person who had come was Chunyu Rou, Jiang Fan’s wife.

“Husband, do not vex yourself anymore. Do whatever you wish to do. I support you.” Said Chunyu Rou in a soft voice as she gently stroked Jiang Fan’s long hair.

Before his own wife, Jiang Fan did not conceal what he was thinking of his in heart.

“My wife, it has already been twelve quadrillion years now. In all this time, I have always been the Utmost North Sage Emperor. Forever, I will be the Utmost North Sage Emperor... However, I am truly fed up with days like this. I truly wanted to become an Exalted Celestial, the supreme and paramount Exalted Celestial!” Jiang Fan slowly said.

The Sage Emperor’s position is extremely revered.

However, when a person was a Sage Emperor to begin with and had been one for a twelve quadrillion years, he would begin to think that the status of a Sage Emperor was nothing outstanding.

Instead, he would be longing for an even higher status of... Exalted Celestial!

“Last time the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended, although I tried, in the final moment when the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial quietly joined the fray, all of us Eight Great Sage Emperors were defeated. This actually led to the birth of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.” Jiang Fan shook his head and lightly laughed. “The Exalted Celestial Mountain is going to descend again. I am truly looking forward to it.”

Chunyu Rou picked up a golden scroll from the desk. This was the betrothal gift list that Qin Yu had given.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, this Qin Yu is indeed no ordinary character.” Chunyu Rou exclaimed in admiration.

Jiang Fan glanced at this golden scroll. He nodded and said with a light smile. “Had it not been for the arrival of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, then I would definitely choose Qin Yu as my son-in-law. But...”

Jiang Fan shook his head. “Although a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is precious, I already possess my Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure. The Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure appeared during the birth of the Divine Realm. Furthermore, after

it bound to my Jiang Clan's bloodline, its strength grew even more powerful! Even if I managed to obtain a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I would only end up giving it to my second brother or Jiang Xing. There is simply no need for me to have it myself. “

Jiang Fan indeed didn't need it.

When Qin Yu gifted the Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Fan had given it to his second brother Jiang Lan. Even if he obtained another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, he would only end up gifting it to the third Godking of the Floating Snow City.

All of this would only allow the Floating Snow City to become more powerful and not have much of an affect on Jiang Fan himself.

“In all these years, I have been doing everything for the clan. However now, I ought to consider for myself too. Exalted Celestial... oh how I yearn to become one.” Jiang Fan had a trace of hope and admiration in his eyes.

Exalted Celestial.

The supreme and unsurpassed Exalted Celestials. In front of Exalted Celestials, the Godkings were only nobodies. Only the Exalted Celestials possessed the highest and most supreme status.

“Husband, I am worried about a single matter.” Chunyu Rou said

in a low voice.

Jiang Fan turned around and looked at his wife. He had never suspected the feelings and relationship that he and his wife had. The two of them were married to each other for over ten quadrillion years. The depth of their relationship was something that didn't need words to describe.

“This Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said that he'll help you once. However, if he were to help others after helping you, then what do we do?” Chunyu Rou said in concern. She was truly worried for her husband.

Jiang Fan slightly frowned.

“Regarding this, I too have been having misgivings the entire time. However, during the last time when the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended, the various Exalted Celestials did not stick around. Only at the final moment did that Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial act, changed the conclusion of the battle and made the Unfettered Godking become the final victor and an Exalted Celestial.” Jiang Fan's brows were condensed together. “Merely, would the Exalted Celestial act multiple times this time around?”

Chenyu Rou was quietly accompanying Jiang Fan beside him.

Jiang Fan and Chunyu Rou were quietly chatting with each other like so. Chunyu Rou knew very well of what Jiang Fan was thinking in his heart. Thus, when they chatted, the two of them

were able to chat extremely openly.

After about half a day.

“Mn?” Jiang Fan raised his head and looked over to the center of the study room. A man suddenly appeared in the center of the study room... Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo.

“Brother-in-law, what brings you here?” Chunyu Rou said in a low voice.

Zhou Huo had a smile on his face. He directly said. “Little Rou, I have come today in order to personally explain everything to Jiang Fan. After all, I had only written briefly about the matters on the betrothal gift list. I fear that Brother Jiang Fan would not be clear about the situation written there.”

Jiang Fan raised his head and took a glance at Zhou Huo. “Zhou Huo, I indeed have some confusions. I want to ask you... the Exalted Celestials, after the Exalted Celestial Mountain descends, are they capable of acting as they wish?”

“Of course not!”

Zhou Huo directly said. “If they were capable of acting as they wished, then why didn’t my father act last time around?”

Jiang Fan slightly nodded.

During the last battle for the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial did not act at all. As for the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, he had only acted at the final moment.

“Can you tell me the reason?” Jiang Fan asked.

Zhou Huo nodded and said. “Brother Jiang Fan, this matter is also something that I only found out about recently. My father told me... that the last time when the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended, the reason why he didn’t act was because the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had prevented him from doing so.”

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?” Jiang Fan was slightly stunned.

Just merely from the fact that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial could stop the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, it showed that although they were both Exalted Celestials, but there was still a major difference in status between them.

“Last time, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, in order to achieve equilibrium, gave the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial to a Godking who was an ascender. Yet this time... the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had told my father that this time around, he would not act and that my father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, would only possess a single opportunity to act.” Zhou Huo looked straightly at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan's eyes shined.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial actually only possessed a single opportunity to act. And now, this Zhou Clan actually gave this opportunity to him? This betrothal gift had indeed caused Jiang Fan's heart to waver.

“Brother Zhou Huo, is what you spoke true?” Jiang Fan was unable to refrain himself from asking again.

“You're still worried that I would be lying?” Zhou Huo lightly laughed. “Brother Jiang Fan merely needs to carefully consider it. If one is capable of having an Exalted Celestial to act on one's behalf, then the battle for the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial would be within their grasp.”

Jiang Fan also nodded.

Indeed.

If the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial acted out and helped Jiang Fan once, then it could only signify that Jiang Fan would have a thirty percent chance of becoming the Exalted Celestial. However, if the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was able to act a couple more times, then wouldn't that meant that whoever it was that would be the Exalted Celestial would be depended upon the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial?

“The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial would not allow such a

thing.” Zhou Huo lightly laughed.

“In that case, why aren’t you using this opportunity to help yourself?” Jiang Fan looked to Zhou Huo.

Zhou Huo lightly smiled. “Jiang Fan, I am different from you. Our Zhou Clan is currently above worldly matters and standing behind it is my father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. I am capable of enjoying this sort of peaceful life as much as I wish. As for becoming an Exalted Celestial? I do not have any extravagant hope. Furthermore... The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial will not allow the Zhou Clan to have two Exalted Celestials.”

Jiang Fan also slightly nodded.

Among the three Great Exalted Celestial, the one who possessed the true power to make decisions was still the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial!

“I have offered you the single opportunity that my father has to act. Brother Jiang Fan, I believe you ought to know who you should be choosing during the time of the groom search, right?” Zhou Huo said with a light smile.

Jiang Fan started to frown.

He began to recall his second brother Jiang Lan’s words. If he were to select Zhou Xian, then his relationship with his second

brother would likely end up being truly at odds. Furthermore, his relationship with his own daughter, Jiang Li, would also be adversely affected.

“Forget about it. Ever since that Zuo Qiumei died, my second brother has never truly had a good relationship with me. As for Li’er...forget about it.” Jiang Fan sighed in his heart.

He possessed many children. He cannot just, for a single daughter, lose the opportunity that comes by once in billions of years.

“Brother Zhou Huo, I know how to select. You can return.” Jiang Fan said indifferently.

Zhou Huo looked to Jiang Fan. He wanted to determine Jiang Fan’s selection based on his expressions. However, he was unable to tell. He could only lightly smile. “In that case, I’ll quietly wait for Brother Jiang Fan’s selection.” After that, Zhou Huo disappeared from the study.

In a blink of an eye, the ten days’ time have arrived. All the Palace Masters, imperial family clansmen, the Heavenly Deity large squadron captains... and various other people from the Floating Snow City had neatly gathered at the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

The Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace was extremely lively. Everyone was also extremely enthusiastic.

Qin Yu, on the other hand, was sitting to one side. He was truly unable to smile. At this moment, Qin Yu was extremely worried. Especially after he obtained the news from Uncle Lan. Evidently, his chance of success this time around was only half.

“Brother Qin Yu.”

Qin Yu raised his head and looked over. It was Kuiyin Hou walking over while raising his cup of wine with a smile. “Brother Qin Yu, what’s wrong? Could it be that you’re still worried? You’ve obtained two chosen candidate spots. I think that you ought to be able to win without any problem.”

“Thank you for your kind words.” Qin Yu squeezed out a slight smile.

“Oh, that’s right. Brother Qin Yu, what is the betrothal gift of yours? If that Zhou Xian’s betrothal gift is better than yours, then it was still possible for him to win.” Kuiyin Hou asked.

“Betrothal gift?” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “It’s that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that I crafted.”

“It’s that Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that gave rise to the sky covering crimson clouds and the Spiritual Treasure Tribulation Lightning?” Seeing Qin Yu’s reaction, Kuiyin Hou immediately laughed out loud and patted Qin Yu’s shoulder. “Brother Qin Yu, you can rest assured. With how outstanding your betrothal gift was, you’re definitely going to win.”

Qin Yu suddenly looked behind Kuiyin Hou.

Kuiyin Hou also looked behind him. It turned out that Zhou Xian had arrived.

Zhou Xian also had a worried expression on his eyes. On his face was a hollow smile as he greeted his acquaintances. After that, he arrived at his seat and sat down.

“The situation’s not good.” Qin Yu frowned.

If Zhou Xian does not have any hope of winning, he would be acting free and at ease or extremely gloomy as opposed to his current appearance of anxiety and distress.

Right when Qin Yu was pondering, suddenly...

The entire palace hall had grown quiet. Qin Yu also turned around to look. The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan and his wife had walked into the Sage Emperor’s Palace with their daughter Jiang Li. The other Godkings also walked in following them.

Jiang Fan had a smile on his face. He turned to the people in the surrounding and nodded while smiling.

The thirteen Godkings all took their seats. This time around, Jiang Li sat beside Jiang Fan and Chunyu Rou. She was even holding hands with Chunyu Rou.

“Li’er.” Qin Yu slowly exhaled. He tried his best to calm himself down.

Jiang Li also took a glance over at Qin Yu. The affection that she had in her eyes were clearly felt through by Qin Yu. After all the Godkings finished chatting with each other, everyone took their seats.

“Brother Jiang, there’s no need to waste any time. Just directly announce who exactly it is that you have chosen as your son-in-law.” The Blood Demon Queen said softly.

Jiang Fan nodded with a smile. “I should also not waste any more time.”

Everyone below all started to held their breath. Zhou Xian was even firmly staring at Jiang Fan. As for Qin Yu, he too was holding his breath. All the focus of everyone here was gathered upon Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan surveyed everyone present. With a smile, he said. “This groom search has lasted nearly thirty years. In the process of this groom search, Duanmu Yu even managed to become a Godking. Qin Yu and Zhou Xian also each managed to obtain a gift bestowed by the Exalted Celestials. Furthermore, Qin Yu also managed to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. These are all matters worthy of immense joy. For all of these to happen in the process of the groom search, I too am extremely honored. As for the chosen candidates, there are two; Qin Yu and Zhou Xian.

Either one of them is extremely outstanding. However, in the end, only a single one of them can be my son-in-law. I hope that the person who does not become my son-in-law won't mind too much about it." Jiang Fan smiled to Zhou Xian and Qin Yu.

Qin Yu felt that his heartbeat had accelerated to a frightening level.

For Jiang Fan to not say who the winner was yet, this sort of feeling was truly extremely anxious. However, Qin Yu could only bear this.

"After carefully considering it, I have finally decided who my son-in-law shall be. He is..." Jiang Lan was displaying a brimming smile.

All the people below were quiet. The various Godkings above were also carefully listening.

Jiang Li was staring at her father.

As for Qin Yu, he was feeling that the time was flowing extremely slow. It was so slow that it was about to drive him crazy.

"He is, from the Northwest Thunder Punishment City, Zhou Xian!" Jiang Fan said with a loud laughter.

"Me?" Zhou Xian seemed to be stunned by the suddenly arriving happy surprise. After he was stunned for a moment, his face

turned into one of ecstasy.

At this moment, Jiang Li looked to her father with an unbelieving expression.

“Zhou Xian? It’s Zhou Xian?” At this moment, Qin Yu felt as if there were only him remaining in the entire world. The final verdict that Jiang Fan had given was still resounding in his ears.

That’s right, it was an verdict.

It was a verdict sentencing the death of him and Li’er!

“No, Imperial Father, you cannot...” Jiang Li suddenly spoke out. Jiang Fan turned around and coldly stared at Jiang Li. After that, no matter how hard Jiang Li tried to speak, no word managed to come out from her mouth.

At this moment, Qin Yu was violently woken up.

Qin Yu’s facial muscles started twitching. His chest was panting like bellows. As for his gaze, he was firmly staring at Jiang Fan who stood above the stage. “You chose Zhou Xian?”

Jiang Fan displayed a smile to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you shouldn’t mind too much about this. This...”

Shouldn’t mind too much?

Qin Yu started to laugh grimly. For this date, how much effort had he put forth. For this groom search, Qin Yu strived his best to study artifact crafting. He had spent several millions years to do that.

In order to openly marry Li'er, that Gauze Feather Blade, that Purple Mystic Mansion... all kinds of Spiritual Treasures.... Qin Yu did not care for any of them.

However, now...

This Jiang Fan was still trying to comfort him with words and told him to not mind about it?

How could he possibly not mind?

“Shut up!” Qin Yu violently shouted. This startled Jiang Fan. Immediately after, Jiang Fan's expression turned ugly. However, at this moment, all the Godkings were looking at Qin Yu with surprise.

Qin Yu's aura had suddenly grown extremely sharp. A coldness was shown on his face. He coldly looked at Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo. “It's you all that have forced me, forced me!” Qin Yu looked at Jiang Li.

Jiang Li also looked to Qin Yu.

The two of them looked to each other. Just by looking at each other's eyes, they both knew what the other was thinking. Jiang Li displayed a smile on her face. Qin Yu also displayed a loving smile on his face.

“Li'er, no one can break up the two of us. There is absolutely no one who can do that!” Qin Yu said softly.

“Qin Yu, what are you planning to do!” Jiang Fan shouted in anger. He already felt that the mood had turned abnormal.

“Haha, what I'm planning to do? You asked what I plan to do? Haha. What do you think I'm planning to do?” Qin Yu's voice resounded through the entire palace hall. The smile on his face was extremely cold and containing within his gaze was a trace of craziness!

Book 17 – Godking’s Blood

Chapter 1: Parting Ways

In the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace. The various Godkings were engrossed by the scene before them. All for the sake of a single woman, this new Craftsman God, Qin Yu, whose status was rapidly rising in the Divine Realm, actually lost his sense of propriety and began to argue with a Godking.

Truly interesting.

Although Qin Yu's strength was pretty good, he was, after all, not a Godking. In the eyes of all the Godkings present, they believed that no matter how strong a High Level Heavenly Deity was, he would still not be able to harm a Godking in the slightest.

A person who was not a Godking, was merely a little ant to a Godking. What exactly would such a person capable of accomplishing?

"Truly do not know your own standing." Zhou Xian who was overjoyed and complacent shot a side-eye glance at Qin Yu. Within his eyes was traces of disdain. "To act so arrogant before the Utmost North Sage Emperor, oh, my lord father-in-law, you are truly asking for troubles."

However, the Jiang Fan at this moment had a rather heavy expression.

That was because...

“Big brother, you still did not care for Li’er’s own desire, my warning and still selected Zhou Xian.” Jiang Lan’s voice sounded in Jiang Fan’s mind.

Eighty percent of Jiang Fan’s focus was on Jiang Lan. Twenty percent of it was on Qin Yu. However, on the surface, Jiang Fan was coldly staring at Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, I can understand your frame of mind. Merely, this groom search was impartially conducted before all various Godkings present. You must accept this outcome.” Jiang Fan coldly said in a matter of fact tone.

Staring at Jiang Fan’s eyes, Qin Yu started to laugh.

“Impartially?”

Qin Yu glanced at the Godkings above. “Godkings. This groom search, the display that I, Qin Yu, had shown was something that you all have observed. Of the three chosen candidate spots, I’ve obtained two. That Zhou Xian only obtained one. Furthermore... my betrothal gift is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure! I truly want to know, for you to still select Zhou Xian in such circumstances, what sort of impartialness is there?”

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

The Godkings above all started to discuss among each other.

“Jiang Fan, could it be that the Zhou Clan’s betrothal gift is an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure? Otherwise, how could you possibly select Zhou Xian? We too do not understand your reasoning.” The Blood Demon Queen deliberately said this on the side with an eccentric tone.

The other Godkings all looked to Jiang Fan suspiciously. Indeed, Qin Yu had obtained two chosen candidate spots to begin with. On top of that, his betrothal gift was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In such circumstances, how could he possibly lose?

Jiang Fan’s expression instantly sunk.

Zhou Huo on the other hand stood up. He shot a glance at Qin Yu and then said in a clear voice. “Everyone. Do you all remember back then that Brother Jiang Fan had said that as long as the betrothal gift could surprise and excite him, that the more he liked the betrothal gift, the better it was. The betrothal gift that my Zhou Clan had proposed to the Jiang Clan was indeed more precious than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to Brother Jiang Fan.”

Jiang Fan also nodded and said. “I can guarantee you that this betrothal gift was much more important than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to me. That’s the reason why I ended up choosing Zhou Xian. It is extremely impartial.”

For two Great Sage Emperors to both say such thing, the other Godkings also started to believe them. After all, what was most

important to a person was one's face. No one would believe that the two Great Sage Emperors to be speaking lies in public.

“Extremely impartial?”

Qin Yu was laughing. He actually stepped onto the steps connected to the stage. Step by step, he slowly walked up toward the stage. “Why is it that I cannot see where the impartialness lies in? Jiang Fan, Your Majesty Utmost North Sage Emperor! How about you tell us what exactly that betrothal gift was?”

As Qin Yu said this, he was walking up the steps and toward the stage.

Zhou Huo coldly shouted at him. “Impudent. Qin Yu, this is no place for you to act rampant in! Get down at once!” Hearing those words, Qin Yu sneered and cast a glance at Zhou Huo. “I am currently speaking with the Utmost North Sage Emperor, why are you sticking your mouth in?”

Zhou Huo was stunned.

Everyone in the palace hall became stunned. In the moment after, Zhou Huo's complexion had instantly turned red. It was so red that it appeared that he was about to bleed. In the entire twelve quadrillion years, who dared to speak with him, the Northwest Sage Emperor, like this?

“Qin Yu, you...” Zhou Huo was about to attack.

“Brother Zhou Huo.” Jiang Lan coldly spoke.

“Do not be anxious. You can take care of the disrespectfulness that Qin Yu had toward you later. As of now, I too am very suspicious of the impartialness of this groom search. I too want to know what exactly was written on your Zhou Clan’s betrothal gift list.” Jiang Lan’s ice cold and indifferent voice resounded through the entire palace hall.

The other Godkings were all astonished. Jiang Lan is Jiang Fan’s second brother. Why did he instead turn against him at such a moment?

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan took a glance at each other. Their gazes soon separated.

The two of them both understood what the other was thinking.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Fan. He then looked at Jiang Li beside him. At this moment, Jiang Fan’s wife, Chunyu Rou, was coldly staring at Qin Yu. It was as if she was trying to stop him with her gaze.

“Li’er, I’m sorry.” Qin Yu said softly.

Jiang Li softly shook her head. She knew the implication behind Qin Yu’s sorry. It was because Qin Yu did not managed to achieve the promise that he had made to her, the promise that he would

openly marry her. It would seem now that the promise from back then couldn't be realized anymore.

“Let's leave first.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Everyone felt extremely puzzled when they heard Qin Yu's words. At this moment, Jiang Li stood behind Jiang Fan. Furthermore, there were numerous Godkings in the surrounding. Was Qin Yu implying that he would be able to snatch away Jiang Li in such a situation?

“Qin Yu, even if there were Godkings helping you today, I would still not let you snatch away my daughter.” Jiang Fan smiled indifferently and said. At this moment, the space surrounding Jiang Li had been confined.

It was impossible for other Godkings to use the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy to take her away.

Qin Yu did not even bother to take a glance at Jiang Fan. He had merely considered him to be air. His gaze was completely on Jiang Li. Against Qin Yu's suggestion...

Jiang Li nodded.

“From today hence, the two of us will never separate from each other again.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

The New Cosmos's Spatial Energy had long since covered the

region of several hundred miles. Thus, this entire Sage Emperor's Palace was naturally also covered by the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy. With an intention from Qin Yu, Jiang Li who was originally behind Jiang Fan disappeared.

She disappeared.

In front of the thirteen Godkings, inside the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, before the gaze of all the Heavenly Deities, Jiang Li disappeared.

"Where's Li'er?" Jiang Fan had become dumbstruck.

This scene was truly too shocking. The other Godkings were unable to make head or tails either. Jiang Fan was extremely certain that he had already completely confined the space surrounding Jiang Li. It was impossible for even Godking level experts to use their Spatial Energy to snatch away Li'er.

However...

The Spatial Energy that Qin Yu used was not from the Divine Realm. Instead, it was originated from the New Cosmos that Qin Yu had created. For the Godking level experts of the Divine Realm, they were incapable of even detecting the Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos.

"Qin Yu, return me my wife!" Zhou Xian suddenly shouted.

“Wife?” Qin Yu’s gaze grew cold. He turned around and coldly looked at Zhou Xian. He was about to attack Zhou Xian. However, at this moment, Qin Yu discovered that Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan surprisingly came at him together.

Within the cover of his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu’s reaction was astonishingly fast.

“Woosh!”

Before the gaze of everyone present, Qin Yu casually took a step toward Zhou Xian who stood below the stage. His gaze was completely on Zhou Xian. It was as if he did not notice the two Godkings behind him.

“Ah!” The various Heavenly Deities below was unable to help themselves from becoming worried for Qin Yu.

However, what ended up occurring completely stupefied everyone...

A person actually metamorphosed out from Qin Yu’s body. It was another Qin Yu. It was a cyan gowned Qin Yu. The black gown Qin Yu started to rush toward Zhou Xian who stood underneath. As for the cyan gowned Qin Yu, he was facing the two Great Godkings with a smile on his face.

Clone Technique?

Both Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo were shocked. However, the two of them still had a calm and collected expression and continued to attack Qin Yu. Jiang Fan's palm strike appeared to be able to contain the entire world, leaving one to have nowhere to escape.

As for Zhou Huo, he had completely turned into a thunderbolt and directly struck toward Qin Yu.

The combined assault from two Great Godkings. The situation was extremely bad.

“Big Brother!” A voice sounded in Jiang Fan's head. At the same time, Jiang Lan appeared before Jiang Fan. He struck forth a fist strike with his hand and collided with the palm strike from Jiang Fan.

The space surrounding them burst into a tremble. At the location where the fist and the palm collided, the space completely crumbled.

“Second brother.” Jiang Fan glowered at Jiang Lan.

However, Jiang Lan merely replied with a grim smile.

“Not good.” At this moment, Shentu Fan and Kuiyin Hou were both worried for Qin Yu.

Although Jiang Fan was able to stop a single person, he was incapable of preventing two. The thunderstrike that the

Northwest Sage Emperor had turned into was about to land already. “Don’t you dare harm my son!” Divine Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

“Your son is dead.” The cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly cast a fist strike toward the thunderstrike.

Fighting the Northwest Sage Emperor head on? The various Godkings above all felt this to be ridiculous. Could this clone of Qin Yu’s possibly be trying to throw his life away?

“Bang!”

The fist ruthlessly collided with the thunderstrike.

“Wham~~~” The surrounding space was floating and drifting like a painting. It then started to rip apart. Even though there was an enormous barrier protecting the surface of the palace hall, it had now crumbled with a loud bang. The ground was completely cracked apart. The space in the entire Sage Emperor’s Palace was vibrating. The pillars of the Sage Emperor’s Palace had loudly collapsed.

Those Heavenly Deities all promptly flew back. Fortunately, the Sage Emperor’s Palace contained an extremely powerful barrier with a very strong binding power. Otherwise, this single exchange would’ve been able to collapse and tear the space in the several miles radius.

“What a hard fist.” Zhou Huo was shocked.

The cyan gown Qin Yu was created through the fusion of the Nine Petal Magnificent Lotus’s Lotus Core and the Golden Bead. Its true form was that of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The hardness of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, how could it possibly be fake?

However, Zhou Huo still had a smile on his face.

How could the remarkable ability of a Godking possible be for jokes and laughter? The most powerful aspect of a Godking was their control over the space!

“Huu!” The space surrounding the cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly started to cave in. The cyan gowned Qin Yu had instantly entered the spatial cracks.

“What a frightening engulfing power.” Having caught in in the spatial cracks, the cyan gowned Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from exclaiming in admiration. In a blink of an eye, the space returned to normal. As for the cyan gown Qin Yu, he was banished to the spatial cracks.

“Humph.” Zhou Huo had an indifferent smile on his face.

However, Zhou Huo didn’t know that after Qin Yu’s clone entered into the spatial cracks for a short moment, it had already directly teleported back into the New Cosmos.

While Zhou Huo was fighting against the cyan gown Qin Yu, Qin Yu himself had rushed over to Zhou Xian. However, the spatial attack that Zhou Huo had displayed earlier was not merely an attack toward Qin Yu's clone. It had also attacked Qin Yu's true body."

"Mn?"

Qin Yu felt that the space surrounding him appeared to be about to collapse.

"Fix."

A spear suddenly appeared in Qin Yu's hand. It was the Divine Spear Waning Snow. The Dark and Yellow Energy above the Divine Spear Waning Snow bursted forth and started to wind around. The space that was about to collapse was solidified by it just like that.

A special effect that the Dark and Yellow Energy possessed, Fixing of the Five Elements, which could stabilize the cosmic space!

"Pff!"

Just like that, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust forward.

Seeing Qin Yu rushing over, Zhou Xian had a disdainful expression on his face. He was thinking. “Qin Yu, you’re merely a High Level Heavenly Deity. You want to kill me without relying on formation arrays? In your dreams.” With a flip of his hand, a long whip with flickering lightning appeared in Zhou Xian’s hand. He ruthlessly thrashed the whip toward Qin Yu.

What Zhou Xian didn’t know was that Qin Yu had already received the attack of spatial destruction earlier. To possess the strength of handling spatial destruction that easily, how could Zhou Xian possibly be a match for Qin Yu?

“Woosh!”

“Bang!” Zhou Xian’s long whip that was flickering with lightning actually wrapped itself around Qin Yu’s Divine Spear Waning Snow. The Divine Spear Waning Snow merely shook and that long whip was directly jolted apart by it. It turned into over a dozen sections.

“No!”

Because of the fact that the Spatial Destruction did not work, Zhou Huo was still in shock. Seeing how frightening Qin Yu’s spear was, he was unable to refrain his fear.

“Ah!” Zhou Xian himself had also been scared stunned.

Second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Lighting Whip’ was

actually split into pieces just like that. What sort of level was the weapon that Qin Yu held in his hand? Could it be another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Unfortunately, Zhou Xian didn't know that the Divine Spear Waning Snow was even more terrifying than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Although this took time to describe, Qin Yu's spear thrusting speed was actually so fast that he did not even give people the opportunity to think. The various Godkings above were all in a daze. However, Qin Yu's spear had already reached Zhou Xian.

“Bang!”

The spear strike landed on Zhou Xian's body. Like a sandbag, Zhou Xian was sent flying. He then firmly smashed into the walls of the Sage Emperor's Palace. His blood had dyed the wall red.

“Strange. He's actually not dead?” Qin Yu found a strange matter.

“Qin Yu, impudent!”

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo flipped his hand and took out a black hammer. That Southwest Sage Emperor took out an extremely thin water-blue color sword. The Utmost North Sage Emperor took out a white spear.

“Three Great Sage Emperors, three Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures?”

Qin Yu started to smile. Much less three, even if only a single Sage Emperor fought against him wholeheartedly, he would not be able to stop them. With three coming at him with all their strength, if he didn't leave now, he'd only be seeking death.

“You want to kill me? In your dreams!”

Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh out loud.

“Consider yourself lucky.” Qin Yu sneered as he cast a glance at Zhou Xian who was lying on the floor. He then disappeared from the palace hall.

Chapter 2: Oath To Kill Him

When Qin Yu disappeared with teleportation, Uncle Fu and them who had been waiting for Qin Yu outside of the palace hall, were also sent into the New Cosmos by Qin Yu.

“Woosh!”

With a teleportation, Qin Yu arrived at the main street of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, we’re leaving.” Qin Yu directly sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. This time around, Hou Fei and Hei Yu did not go to the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

That was because Qin Yu already made preparations to elope with Li’er in case Jiang Fan truly did not select him.

“Fucking hell. That fucking ingrate Jiang Fan.” When Hou Fei heard Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, he started cursing. After that, he was absorbed into the New Cosmos.

His brothers, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, along with the rest of his servants in the Floating Cloud Mansion, were all absorbed into the New Cosmos. Qin Yu then teleported again with lightning speed and left the Floating Snow City.

Each of Qin Yu's teleportations was only several hundred miles.

After two teleportations, he had left the Floating Snow City. After that, he disappeared. No matter how hard the Godkings tried to search for him, they were incapable of finding him.

“Want to kill me? In your dreams!”

Although Qin Yu had disappeared, his loud laughter continued to resound in the Sage Emperor's Palace.

Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan and the other Sage Emperors watched as Qin Yu disappeared. They were all stunned. Teleportation? How was it possible for Qin Yu to know teleportation? In almost no time at all, all of the Sage Emperors managed to react. Almost simultaneously, they spread out their Divine Awareness and covered the entire Divine Realm.

However, how fast was Qin Yu's teleportation speed?

His two teleportations took merely the blink of an eye's time. By the time the several Sage Emperors managed to react, Qin Yu already disappeared. Even Qin Yu's troops within the Floating Cloud Mansion had disappeared.

“Impossible.”

Zhou Huo roared in a low voice. He frantically spread his Divine

Awareness and began to carefully search the entire Divine Realm. It covered the boundless ocean and searched through the various islands. However, he was still unable to detect Qin Yu's aura.

The entire palace hall had become frighteningly quiet. The Heavenly Deities below were all scared stupid.

What exactly happened earlier?

That Qin Yu actually looked down upon the Utmost North Sage Emperor and the Northwest Sage Emperor. He then berated the Northwest Sage Emperor and even brazenly wanted to kill Zhou Xian in the Sage Emperor's Palace. Lastly, that Qin Yu actually left with a teleportation.

"Am I dreaming?" A Mid Level Heavenly Deity down below said in a low voice.

However, within the Sage Emperor's palace, the pillars had broken apart and collapsed, the ground had been cracked, and on the walls was the blood left behind by Zhou Xian. They all signified that what happened earlier was indeed real.

"You all can return first." Jiang Fan said in a cold voice.

Those Heavenly Deities all left one after the other. Those Heavenly Deities knew... that this time around, that Qin Yu had truly pierced through the Heavens.

Only fifteen people remained in the Sage Emperor's Palace – the thirteen Godkings, Chunyu Rou and Zhou Xian. At this moment, Zhou Xian's complexion was still extremely pale and within his eyes was terror.

“Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian stood beside Zhou Huo.

“It's gone?” Zhou Huo asked.

“It's already gone.” Zhou Xian nodded and said. At this moment, Zhou Xian's frame of mind was a mess. “Imperial Father, how could that Qin Yu's attack be that powerful?”

Zhou Huo softly shook his head. He too was confused.

“Actually, I too want to know about that.” Thought Zhou Huo. Zhou Huo still remembered the scene when Zhou Xian was born where his father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, had gifted a present to Zhou Xian.

“Zhou Huo, this jade pendant is a little gadget that I had created through gathering precious materials and then spending a hundred years crafting it. Once you have Xian'er drip his blood on it and become its master, this jade pendant would be able to protect him. As for its defensive power... this jade pendant would be able to defend against the attack of an ordinary Godking several times. Even if you were to use the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure to attack, this jade pendant would be able to defend against it once before shattering.”

His father's words appeared as if they were still beside his ears.

However...

That Qin Yu was only a High Level Heavenly Deity. However, he actually, using that spear, managed to shatter the jade pendant gifted by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

“What exactly is the strength of this Qin Yu? That spear is definitely a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Why is it that there were no sign of the birth of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Zhou Huo also felt the mysteriousness of Qin Yu.

Zhou Huo had only thought that spear to be a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

As for whether or not it was possible for Qin Yu's spear to be an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, this was something that Zhou Huo didn't dare to think about. After all, even the Exalted Celestials themselves would only be bestowed an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure by the world during the time when they become an Exalted Celestial.

“Wow, it seems like everyone truly looked down upon that Qin Yu.” That Blood Demon Queen mocked from the side.

For the Sage Emperors to be humiliated, this had caused her to be overjoyed as she watched from the side.

“From the way I see it, there ought to be another Godking level expert behind that Qin Yu. Otherwise, how could he possibly teleport out of the Sage Emperor’s Palace?” The Utmost South Sage Emperor said with a frown. “Brother Jiang Fan, what do you think? I reckon that Jiang Li was also taken away by that hidden Godking.”

Jiang Fan was silent.

He knew very well of what had happened. He had actually placed a spatial confinement around Jiang Li. It was impossible for others to be able to take Jiang Li away.

However, Jiang Li was still taken away.

No matter what, Jiang Fan was unable to understand that. After all, if one wanted to shift the space and teleport, one must use Spatial Energy. Even if the Exalted Celestials were to appear, they would still be required to enter through the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm.

If one doesn’t use the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm, how could they possibly be able to teleport another?

He was unable to understand it.

“Could it be that when I set up the spatial confinement earlier, I had made an mistake in the process?” Jiang Fan started to suspect himself. After all, it was absolutely impossible to teleport without

using Spatial Energy. This was the common knowledge of everyone in the Divine Realm.

Unfortunately, Jiang Fan would never be able to guess that what Qin Yu had used was another Cosmos' Spatial Energy.

“That Qin Yu was capable of teleportation and bringing Li'er away. It ought to be because he had a Godking behind him.” Jiang Fan nodded and said. He then coldly laughed and said. “No matter what, we must definitely retrieve Li'er.”

“Brother Jiang Fan, why didn't you place a spatial confinement around Li'er? If you had done that, then wouldn't Li'er still be here?” Immediately, a Godking spoke.

Jiang Fan was bitterly smiling in his heart.

“This, I merely didn't think that he had a hidden Godking level expert behind him.” Jiang Fan laughed embarrassedly and said. This was the only way that he could explain himself. After all, this was better than him telling them that he had placed a spatial confinement but made a mistake while doing so.

A Godking that controlled the Spatial Laws making a mistake when placing a spatial confinement, this would definitely be an immense embarrassment.

“That Qin Yu is truly powerful. That Zhou Xian's whip ought to be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure right? It was actually broken

apart just like that. It would seem that spear that Qin Yu held must be a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. That Qin Yu is truly amazing... Exactly how many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures does he have?" Said the Blood Demon Queen at the side with a frivolous tone.

Wasn't that right?

Qin Yu had already publicly announced three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Of them, the Gauze Feather Blade was presented to Jiang Fan. The others were that scepter and that spear from earlier.

"Jiang Fan, from the way I see it, it seemed that you've chosen the wrong son-in-law." The Blood Demon Queen mocked and said.

"Yu Cha, stop mocking at the side." Jiang Fan frowned and said. The Blood Demon Queen lightly laughed with her crisp voice a couple times and then stopped saying anything anymore.

"Everyone, let's not talk about anything else anymore." Zhou Huo had an ugly expression on his face. "This Qin Yu does not respect his superior. In front of everyone, he publicly provoked the Sage Emperors and even brazenly attacked my son Zhou Xian trying to kill him. Everyone, you all saw this. Furthermore... this Qin Yu even openly snatched away my Zhou Clan's daughter-in-law, Jiang Li."

Zhou Huo's eyes were flickering with a cold light. "This groom search is conducted and judged by all of us. For him to do such a

thing, he clearly does not take any of us into consideration. I suggest that... all eleven parties of us shall chase after and kill this Qin Yu!”

“Hey, what’s with the eleven parties?” The Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha spoke again. “It’s you all who want to chase and kill that Qin Yu, don’t drag our Mount Blood Demon into it.”

Seeing Yu Cha’s reaction, Zhou Huo started to frown. Zhou Huo felt that this Blood Demon Queen was truly too annoying. However, because of her identity as the Blood Demon Queen, he too cannot say anything about it.

The Asura Godking ‘Luo Fan’ lightly laughed and said. “Qin Yu is an ascender. He too could be considered as being a part of our ascender powers. You want us to chase after Qin Yu to kill him? You must be dreaming. Everyone, if you want to chase after and kill Qin Yu, then I will not accompany you. Farewell.”

Luo Fan waved his sleeve. Without even bothering to take into consideration of the others, he directly stepped out of the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

The Dual Domain Island’s Floating Mist Godking also stood up, lightly laughed and left the Sage Emperor’s Palace. As for the Blood Demon Queen, she naturally also swiftly left.

The Three Great Ascender Powers were headed by the Asura Godking. From the speech given by the Asura Godking, the standing of the three Ascender Powers was determined.

“Humph.” Seeing this, Zhou Huo lowly humphed.

However, standing behind three Ascender Powers was the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Thus, they did not fear the Eight Great Divine Families.

“Everyone, what do you all think? Are we to jointly chase after that Qin Yu to kill him?” Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo once again looked to the other people. In the end, his gaze landed on Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan also looked to the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo. He said. “Brother Zhou Huo, I am truly sorry for this. My daughter was seized by that Qin Yu, thus, I am embarrassed to accept your betrothal gift.”

Zhou Huo sneered in his heart.

“This Jiang Fan, the reason why he didn’t answer, so it was because he was worried about the betrothal gift.” Zhou Huo immediately laughed and said. “Brother Jiang Fan, there’s no need for you to say such a thing. According to what was written on the betrothal gift list; as long as Brother Jiang Fan’s son-in-law is my son, we would definitely present the betrothal gift. As for the matter of my daughter-in-law being snatched away by Qin Yu.... we naturally would have to get her back.”

A ray of light flashed through Jiang Fan’s eyes.

“That’s right. Of course we have to get her back.” A trace of anger also appeared on Jiang Fan’s face. “This Qin Yu actually dared to openly snatch away my daughter in the Sage Emperor’s Palace. No matter what, we must definitely make him pay the price. Brother Zhou Huo, my Floating Snow City shall join you in the matter of chasing after and killing that Qin Yu.”

“I am also in favor of that.” The Utmost West Sage Emperor who was in the same faction as the Utmost North Sage Emperor the entire time also said.

“Brother Zhou Huo, I too am in favor of that.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor also nodded and said.

Seeing that the Utmost South Sage Emperor had decided to help, Zhou Huo was overjoyed. That was because as long as the Utmost South Sage Emperor decided to help, his two allies would definitely be in favor of that too. Sure enough...

“This Qin Yu looked down upon the Godkings, truly too excessive. Brother Zhou Huo, I too am in favor of your proposal.” The Southwest Sage Emperor from the Jade Ripple Lake also nodded and said.

“I am also in favor of it.” The Northeast Sage Emperor from the Forest Ocean City also nodded and said.

All of a sudden, six Sage Emperor had voiced their approvals.

Of the Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm, the Floating Snow City and Mount Blazing Flame were in the same faction. The Light Lens City, Jade Ripple Lake and Forest Ocean City were in the same faction. These two factions were antagonistic toward the other.

As for the Mount Blazing Gold and the Subterranean City, they helped neither factions.

And the Thunder Punishment City, it was above worldly matters.

“Brother Huangfu, what about you?” Zhou Huo looked to the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu. Huangfu Yu lightly laughed and said. “This Qin Yu was the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master of my Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold. Although what he did this time was indeed excessive, he used to be my subordinate. If I were to chase after him trying to kill him now, it would not be pleasant to hear once others get to know about it. Moreover, with the Six Great Divine Families acting together, not having myself would not amount to much either.”

“My Subterranean City does not like to participate in this sort of matter.” The Southeast Sage Emperor also spoke.

Zhou Huo immediately started to frown.

Zhou Xian also grew a bit anxious. He was about to say something but Zhou Huo extended his hand and stopped him. Zhou Huo smiled as he looked at the Utmost East Sage Emperor and the

Southeast Sage Emperor. “Brother Huangfu, Brother Putai, since the two of you do not wish to participate, I will not force you. However, I will still announce that the Eight Great Sage Emperors jointly decided to chase after and kill Qin Yu to the public. Merely, I do not wish for you two to chase after him with us. It would suffice as long as you two do not assist him. What do you think?”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu started to frown. He was about to speak but was prevented by the Southeast Sage Emperor beside him who sent him a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“In that case, okay.” Huangfu Yu said indifferently. “Then you all shall talk among yourselves as to how to chase and kill Qin Yu. I shall take my leave.” Huangfu Yu directly left with a teleportation.

“I shall also be leaving.” The Southeast Sage Emperor slightly smiled and also left.

“Humph.”

A low humph. By the time the various Godkings turned around to look, the Wood Mansion’s Godking had already disappeared.

“Brother Jiang Fan, that Jiang Lan, what’s with him....” The Utmost South Sage Emperor looked to Jiang Fan with a confused expression. Jiang Fan naturally remembered the warning that Jiang Lan had given him earlier.

Once he chose Zhou Xian, it could be considered that he had completely broken off the relationship with his second brother.

“Ever since Zuo Qiumei died, my second brother’s relationship with me has never been good. Forget about it. Let’s discuss about how to chase and kill that Qin Yu.” Said Jiang Fan with a light laughter.

All of these Godkings knew about the matter with Zuo Qiumei. Thus, they naturally all stopped asking.

“Sigh.” Jiang Lan teleported back into the Wood Mansion. He walked to the outside of the pavilion building that Jiang Li used to be in and sighed a couple times.

However, right at this moment...

“Uncle Lan, do not resist.” A familiar voice sounded in Jiang Lan’s mind.

“Little Yu?” Jiang Lan was delighted. After that, Jiang Lan disappeared from the Wood Mansion.

Chapter 3: Publicize

On the New Purple Mystic Star of the New Cosmos.

“Trying to find me? Unfortunately, you all are completely ignorant of my New Cosmos. Thus, you will naturally not be able to sense my New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy.” Qin Yu stood on the summit of the East Hazy Mountain and was talking aloud.

Qin Yu had directly entered the New Cosmos in the airspace outside of the Floating Snow City.

The connection point between the New Cosmos and the Divine Realm was the location where Qin Yu had disappeared. The New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy spread through from that point and covered a range of several hundred miles.

The Spatial Energy naturally also entered the Floating Snow City. The Wood Mansion also happened to be within its range.

Qin Yu had been quietly observing the entire time. Those several Sage Emperor had raged violently and were using their Divine Awareness to frantically search. When their Divine Awareness searched through the region covered by Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was able to know about it right away.

On the peak of the mountain, the quiet and cold mountain breeze brushed past.

Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Jiang Li were all beside Qin Yu. Qin Yu was embracing Jiang Li with one arm. As for Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, they were discussing with one another beside Qin Yu.

“Li’er, I’m sorry.” Qin Yu lowered his head and said to Li’er within his chest with a low voice.

Jiang Li’s face was filled with smiles. She slightly shook her head to Qin Yu. After that, she buried her head back into Qin Yu’s chest again. To be able to be together with Qin Yu, Jiang Li was already satisfied.

“Big brother, that Jiang...” Hou Fei saw Jiang Li and then said. “That Utmost North Sage Emperor actually discriminated in favor of Zhou Xian. It’s truly too excessive. Fuck, I can’t even stand watching this anymore. Once I reach the Godking level, I’m going out to kill them.”

Hei Yu was unable to contain himself. He made a ‘puchi’ sound and started to laugh.

“What’re you laughing at?” Hou Fei looked at Hei Yu in a bad mood.

Hei Yu laughed and said. “Monkey, you said to wait till you reach the Godking level. How long would we have to wait? Godking, it’s not that easy for one to become one.”

Hou Fei humphed and then said no more.

“Uncle Lan has returned.” Qin Yu suddenly said in a pleasantly surprised tone. Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was observing the Wood Mansion with his Spatial Energy. When Uncle Lan returned to the Wood Mansion and Qin Yu felt that there were no Godkings monitoring the Wood Mansion, he immediately sent his Divine Awareness into the Divine Realm and started to conduct a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

In an instant...

Jiang Lan who wore a dark golden colored gown appeared before everyone. Once Jiang Lan saw Qin Yu and Jiang Li, he immediately displayed a pleasantly surprised expression in his eyes. He exclaimed in admiration and said. “Little Yu, you truly have not disappointed me.”

“Uncle Lan, come, let’s go to the Misty Mountain Villa and rest there first.” Qin Yu’s mood was extremely good.

Bringing Jiang Lan, the group of people left for the Misty Mountain Villa. At this moment, the Misty Mountain Villa was bustling with noise and excitement. After all, Qin Yu had over a hundred Heavenly Deity servants. Furthermore, Wu Lan, Wu He, Hong Yu and Lu Shui were also present.

“My Lord.” Hong Yu and Lu Shui walked out from the Misty Mountain Villa and greeted Qin Yu with a bow.

The Misty Mountain Villa was an extremely unique villa. After all, it was originally a temporary imperial residence of the Prince Who Pacified the East. Qin Yu, Jiang Lan, Jiang Li, Hou Fei and Hei Yu entered the main hall.

[TL: Prince Who Pacified the East is Qin Yu’s father.]

“Little Yu, do you still remember what I said to you back in the Mortal Realm?” Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. He had a gratified expression in his eyes.

Qin Yu also started to smile.

“Uncle Lan, I remember that when I first encountered Li’er, you’ve warned me to not fall in love with Li’er. Otherwise, I might end up losing my life. I remember that I seemed to only be a cultivator in the Mortal Realm back then. Even in the Mortal Realm, there were numerous people stronger than me. The me from back then, when compared with the princess from one of the Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm, the gap between our statuses was truly immense.” Just thinking about it, Qin Yu felt that it was miraculous.

When he first met Li’er, never had Qin Yu ever thought for her to be that amazing of a person.

A cultivator from the Mortal Realm and a princess of the Divine Realm. The gap was truly immense!

“However later on, didn’t I also end up supporting the two of you being together?” Jiang Lan started to laugh. “To be honest, today, when I saw that you, for Li’er, actually became completely hostile against the Sage Emperors in the Sage Emperor’s Palace, I felt extremely regretful in my heart.

As he said, Jiang Lan started to sigh incessantly. His expression had turned extremely complicated.

Back then, although he had somewhat resisted, his determination to resist was not thorough enough. Otherwise, against his big brother Jiang Fan stopping him, he would not have merely ended up in a deadlock against his brother.

If a Godking was truly risking his life, then his big brother would definitely not be able to stop him. However, the Jiang Lan from back then hesitated. Thus... Jiang Lan was regretting the entire time.

“What’s wrong with master?....” Hou Fei said in a low voice.

Hei Yu glared at Hou Fei. At this moment, Jiang Lan also managed to become clear-headed. Jiang Lan looked to Hou Fei. He laughed and said. “Hou Fei, you addressed me as master. However, I am not qualified at all to be your master.”

Hou Fei rubbed his head in an embarrassed manner.

“Back then, when I picked you up and brought you to the Purple Mystic Star, I only had you mature on your own. Although I had you address me as master, I taught you nothing.” Jiang Lan said with laughter.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. “Little Yu, what do you plan to do from now on?”

“Plan to do? Is there even a need to ask? If there is vengeance, then one must definitely take one’s revenge.” Hou Fei promptly said. Hei Yu reprimanded him in a low voice. “Don’t interrupt.”

Qin Yu grew silent.

What to do from now on?

When Jiang Fan selected Zhou Xian, he had no other choice anymore. His only option was to become hostile against the Sage Emperors and bring Jiang Li away on the spot. However, what should he do from now on?

“There’s no other choice. We can only become enemies with them.” Qin Yu slowly said.

The violent element Hou Fei’s eyes immediately started to shine. A cold light also flashed through Hei Yu’s eyes. As for Jiang Li, she was looking at Qin Yu with a worried expression.

“However... I am still too weak. Thus, I can only continue to bear patiently.” Qin Yu said solemnly.

Jiang Lan nodded.

“Uncle Lan, I have a matter that I must trouble you with.” Qin Yu’s face actually turned slightly red. It was a rare sight. Jiang Lan was slightly startled. Confused, he looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li beside him. He then said with a smile. “I planned to marry Li’er. Although I am unable to give Li’er a perfect wedding, but I also want to make the wedding ceremony as perfect as possible. Uncle Lan, can you be the guardian of the bride?”

“Haha...” Jiang Lan immediately started to laugh.

Jiang Li’s face instantly grew red. She softly said to Qin Yu. “Why didn’t you tell me about this beforehand?”

“What, you don’t want that?” Qin Yu deliberately opened his eyes wide and looked at Jiang Li. Being teased like so, Jiang Li’s face was reddened to a total mess.

Qin Yu smiled and then held Li’er in his bosom.

“Good. I’ll be the guardian of the bride. Then, what about the

bridegroom's guardian?" Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu's expression had grown solemn. "Uncle Lan, now that we mentioned this, I would need your help. My Royal Father as well as my big and second brothers are all in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I feared that the Thunder Punishment City would cause troubles for my relatives."

"No, there is no need for you to worry about that."

Jiang Lan shook his head and said with a laugh. "Regarding that, you can rest assured. What do the Sage Emperors hold in the highest regard? Having been Sage Emperors for so long, what they regard as the most important are their faces! For the several Great Sage Emperors join hands to handle you, that is already their limit. It is impossible for them to use the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to threaten you. If they were to truly do such a thing, then it is likely that they'd lose all of their face."

Qin Yu felt relaxed.

He was overly worried.

However, after hearing what Uncle Lan said, Qin Yu's heart suddenly saw everything clearly. Back then, he openly brought Li'er away from the Sage Emperor's Palace. This had caused Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo to be unable to step down. That was the reason why they had to chase to kill him.

Using his relatives to threaten him. On top of that, these relatives of his were ordinary people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Using his powerless relatives to threaten him, how could the Sage Emperors possibly do such a thing?

“In that case, I am at ease. Merely, I still have to invite my Royal Father and them to my marriage. Uncle Lan, could you bring me to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Qin Yu said.

Qin Yu must invite his Royal Father and them to his wedding.

“This...”

Jiang Lan started to slightly frown.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. Could it be that there was some difficulty for Uncle Lan? However, with the remarkable abilities that Godkings possessed, they were capable of entering the other cosmic spaces in an instant.

“Uncle Lan, is there a problem with it?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. He frowned and said. “Little Yu. I am worried about one thing. If you were to leave with me, then we’d have to return to the Divine Realm first. I could only bring you to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm afterwards...But, once we were to return to the Divine Realm, if we happened to be searched

by the Divine Awareness of the Godkings and then surrounded by the Sage Emperors, it would be very troublesome.”

“The Sage Emperors possess the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures. Although the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures are also first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, after they bond with the bloodline of the various Great Divine Families, their might becomes much more formidable. A single Sage Emperor is already extremely powerful. With several Sage Emperors joining hands, even if I am bringing you with me, it’ll still be extremely dangerous.” Jiang Lan said in concern.

Jiang Lan was worried for Qin Yu.

Had Jiang Lan been alone, then even if several Sage Emperors came to attack him, he would still be able to flee if he couldn’t match them. However, if he had Qin Yu with him, then it’d be different.

“Uncle Lan, I shall tell you the true secret regarding this Cosmic Space.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“Secret?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with curiosity.

Jiang Lan was also extremely curious of Qin Yu’s Cosmic Space. When other Godkings created spaces, their spatial laws were still the same as the Divine Realm’s spatial laws. In those sort of spaces, it was still possible for them to use their spatial laws.

However, in Qin Yu's Cosmic Space, the Divine Realm's spatial laws and temporal laws were completely useless.

“Uncle Lan, this is actually merely a guess. However, I believe that it is about right. This Cosmos... possesses independent spatial laws and temporal laws. It is different from the Cosmos that the Divine Realm and the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm exists in. It could be said that... if the Godkings from the Divine Realm were to come here, they would be trampled upon by me without any power to resist.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan breathed in a cold breath of air.

An independent Cosmos with independent spatial laws and temporal laws. What did this signify?

“This Cosmos is still in its growing stage, but its spatial laws can be considered completed. However, the temporal laws are still not complete.” Qin Yu continued. “Currently, when I am in the Divine Realm, I am only capable of using this New Cosmos's Spatial Energy. The Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos is different from the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm. The Godkings are people who have achieved control of the spatial laws and are capable of discovering the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm. However, they are incapable of discovering my Spatial Energy.”

“Haha....”

Jiang Lan suddenly started to laugh out loud. His laughter was one of extreme happiness.

“Little Yu, I completely understand it now. In the Sage Emperor’s Palace, I actually tried to teleport Li’er away. However, Jiang Fan had already placed a Spatial Confinement around Li’er. I had been puzzled over how you managed to take Li’er away the entire time. However, now it would seem that Jiang Fan’s Spatial Confinement had only confined the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy and was completely useless toward your New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“That’s right. My Spatial Energy is capable of covering a range of several hundred miles. I am extremely clear if a Godking’s Divine Awareness started to search the area that my Spatial Energy has covered.” Qin Yu said confidently.

The gaze that Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu with had clearly changed.

“Little Yu, although I am not certain what sort of path of cultivation the one you trained in is, I feel that... you are different from everyone in the Divine Realm. They pursue becoming a Godking, to become an Exalted Celestial. Yet you... seem to be walking down a different path.” At this moment, Jiang Fan also managed to sense what this New Cosmos signified.

Furthermore, the New Cosmos was still in a growing stage. The amount of Spatial Energy that Qin Yu could use at this moment was still extremely low.

If...

Once the New Cosmos finished growing and reached a state of perfection, what sort of level would Qin Yu's strength reach?

“Uncle Lan, a moment earlier, a Godking had searched the area covered by my Spatial Energy. Based on the Divine Awareness, it should be Zhou Huo! However, there IS currently no one searching the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan nodded.

“Little Yu, when you turned hostile against the several Great Sage Emperors in the Sage Emperor's Palace, I felt extremely delighted. However, I was still worried for you and Li'er. I was worried about how the two of you would have to hide yourselves the entire time. However now, I am extremely confident in you.” Jiang Lan's face was filled with smiles.

“Little Yu, do you plan to go to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm right now?” Jiang Lan was able to set off for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm at any time.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li. With a single glance, the two of them knew what the other was thinking.

Qin Yu raised his head and looked to Jiang Lan. He said. “Yes, let's leave now.”

“Good.”

Jiang Lan slightly nodded. Qin Yu smiled to Li'er and said. “Li'er, it'll be very fast. Half a day will be sufficient.” With an intention from Qin Yu, Qin Yu and Jiang Lan disappeared from the main hall.

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan had only appeared for a blink of an eye's time in the airspace outside of the Floating Snow City. Right after that, the two of them once again disappeared from the Divine Realm and entered the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Chapter 4: Immortal, Devil And Demon Realm

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. In the Immortal Realm's Burning Sun Galaxy. On the Virtue Residence Star.

In the surroundings of the Virtue Residence Star's City, was a winding mountain range that appeared like a gigantic wave rolling through the earth. This mountain range belonged to the Qin Clan.

Qin Clan.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Qin Clan was an extremely mysterious clan. Regardless of whether it were the Demon Realm, the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm, the leaders of these three Realms were all extremely friendly toward the Qin Clan. Furthermore, the Qin Clan itself possessed a very frightening amount of strength. Especially those 'house pets' that Qin Yu had rescued back then. Almost every single one of them possessed astonishing strength.

On a lone mountain peak sat two youngsters across from each other. The two of them were drinking wine and chatting.

Of these two youngsters, the one with a gentle aura wore a black gown with golden borders. The other youth had an earth-yellow colored gown and was displaying a domineering aura. These two people were precisely Qin Yu's second brother and big brother.

“Big brother, I’ve heard that our Qin Clan’s little genius has already managed to break through the Golden Immortal Stage and become a level one Immortal Emperor. “ Qin Zheng who had a slight smile on his face was holding his wine cup as he said.

Qin Feng smiled and said. “You’re talking about Little Nan right? That kid is indeed pretty good.”

“However...” Qin Feng suddenly sighed. “In terms of being a genius, Little Nan’s cultivation speed is a lot slower than our third brother Little Yu’s. “

With the topic turned to Qin Yu, Qin Zheng also sighed. “Little Yu has already ascended to the Divine Realm. With the aptitude that the two of us possess, I reckon that it would be very hard for us to even reach the Immortal Emperor stage, much less ascending to the Divine Realm. I truly wonder when we would be able to see Little Yu again.”

“Ever since he left that day, I began to think that the next time for us to see each other would be so far away that it would appear to be forever.” Qin Feng raised his head and looked to the sky.

The two of them both possessed pretty decent strength. They were both capable of seeing through the skies of the Virtue Residence Star and see the boundless outer space. However, what use was there for them to be able to see the outer space? They were unable to see to the Divine Realm and their blood brother Qin Yu!

“Eh.” Qin Feng suddenly gasped in surprise. He stared to the sky above him.

Qin Zheng was also staring into the sky. He even blinked his eyes a couple times and was carefully observing.

Two rays of golden light streaked across the vast sky. In the blink of an eye, the two rays of golden light had arrived on the lone mountain peak. These two golden lights turned into two men.

Qin Feng and Qin Zheng were dumbstruck as they looked at the people who had arrived.

“Second brother, am I dreaming?” Qin Feng said to Qin Zheng while being stunned. Qin Zheng’s two eyes were also firmly fixed upon Qin Yu. “I am also not sure if we are dreaming either.”

“Could it be that someone had deliberately changed their appearance to Little Yu’s?” Qin Feng mumbled. “However, why is it that his aura resembled Little Yu’s that much. And those eyes...”

“Big brother, second brother!” The person who arrived opened his mouth.

“Little Yu.” Qin Feng was the first to rush forward. He tightly hugged Qin Yu right away. “Really you, since you left, you’ve been gone for over ten thousand years. You still remember about coming back?” Although he was happily scolding, Qin Feng’s eyes were somewhat moist.

When they separated that day, practically everyone had thought that it would be extremely hard for them to see each other again.

It was so much that many people had entrusted Qin Nan to help relay some messages that they wanted to tell Qin Yu if he managed to see Qin Yu after he ascends to the Divine Realm in the future.

“Little Yu, you’ve actually returned.” Qin Zheng was also so excited that his face had turned slightly red.

“Come, quickly, let’s return.” Qin Zheng suddenly said. “Once our Royal Father knows of your return, he’ll definitely be extremely happy. Quickly, let’s go see our Royal Father.”

Qin Yu also repeatedly nodded.

The feeling of being together with his relatives was truly comfortable. It was like a lonely little boat that had been drifting through the sea had finally safely docked.

Jiang Lan was also smiling as he watched this scene from the side.

At this moment, he was envious of Qin Yu.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Qin Yu did not fear being discovered by the Godkings. After all, the Godkings were

only capable of at the very most searching the entire Divine Realm with their Divine Awareness. If they wished to search a different space, they must first teleport to the cosmic space first.

In the Qin Mansion's main hall.

Numerous tables were placed around the main hall. Several hundred people were gathered there. Practically all of them were from the Qin Clan. Other than inside the main hall, there were also a lot of tables set up in the open outside of the main hall.

“Set up a feast for celebration!” This what what Qin De ordered his servants the moment he saw Qin Yu.

In all these years, Qin De had never been as happy as he was today. Qin Yu had told Qin De roughly what had happened in the Divine Realm after he returned.

Although he knew that Qin Yu's circumstances might bring him various dangers, Qin De was still extremely happy.

The Qin Clansmen all knew that Qin Yu was a person who had ascended to the Divine Realm. However, for him to be able to return to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, oh what an astonishing matter it was.

Those Qin Clansmen began to admire Qin Yu even more greatly in their hearts.

After the feast, Qin Yu gathered with the most important members of the Qin Clan which included Qin De, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng, Feng Yuzi and Qin Nan.

“Royal Father, you now all know what has happened in the Divine Realm. I’m sorry. If you all wanted to go to the Divine Realm, at the very least it would not be possible right now.” Qin Yu apologized.

Qin Feng’s grandson Qin Nan had also become a handsome youth.

“Third grandfather, those Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm are truly despicable. What is there for us to go to the Divine Realm for now? In the past, I had even yearned for the Divine Realm. However, now that I heard about it from you, it turned out that after ascending to the Divine Realm, I’ll have to become a miner. Furthermore, living there is much more miserable than living in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I’m not going. Even if I am invited to the Divine Realm, I would still refuse to go.” Qin Nan said repeatedly.

“Little Nan, the adults are speaking, don’t interrupt.” Qin Feng said in a low voice.

Qin De started to laugh. “Although Little Nan’s words were a bit too straightforward, they were still very reasonable. Originally, I too was yearning for that mysterious Divine Realm. I had imagined it to be a miraculous and beautiful place. However, it would appear now...” As he said that, Qin De shook his head.

“Little Yu, in that Sage Emperor’s Palace that you spoke of, I approve of what you did.” Qin De said with a smile. “As for going to that cosmic space of yours, I had also thought about it. How about this... of those from our Qin Clan that are willing to go shall come with me. If they do not wish to go, then have them continue to stay here.”

“Everything shall proceed according to Royal Father’s desire.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Actually, the Qin Clan’s days in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were relatively relaxed. The majority of them did not possess the ability to ascend to the Divine Realm. In the end, many of them had decided to go to Qin Yu’s cosmic space.

New Cosmos. On the Purple Mystic Star.

Over two hundred Qin Clansmen appeared in sky above the Purple Mystic Star. These Qin Clansmen were all shocked as they looked at the Purple Mystic Star.

“Have we returned to the Mortal Realm?” Many of them were astonished.

“This is another cosmic space. This planet is created by the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Its appearance is exactly the same as our hometown. Merely, there are not many people here.” Qin Zheng said with a light smile.

“Created?”

Those Qin Clansmen were all shocked speechless: “The legendary Utmost Supreme Third Elder is truly too amazing. Created, created...”

It was easy to destroy but hard to create.

Especially when creating a planet. In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, none of them had ever thought about such a thing.

The Qin Clansmen had arrived here for several days now. As for Qin Yu and Li’er’s marriage, it too was being prepared amongst nervousness and excitement.

The moonlight appeared like water. Under the moonlight, Qin Yu and Li’er were snuggling with, and looking at, each other.

“Li’er, these couple days, has it been awkward for you to chat with my Qin Clan’s younger generations?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu knew very well that the Qin Clansmen held him, the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, in great adoration. Thus, those Qin Clansmen would definitely be extremely curious of Jiang Li who was about to marry Qin Yu.

Jiang Li smiled and nodded her head. “It’s not bad. I already got to know your Royal Father, big brother and second brother back during the time on the Mortal Realm. Thus, I am not extremely reserved either.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li suddenly said to Qin Yu. “Are we really going to marry in three days?”

Qin Yu straightened Jiang Li’s beautiful hair. With a smile, he said. “Didn’t you already know about our marriage that’s about to occur in three days? Why? Did you become timid now?”

“A bit.” Jiang Li said quietly.

“That’s very normal. Actually, I too am a bit nervous.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“You’re nervous?” Jiang Li raised her head and took a glance at Qin Yu. Her nose started to crease.

“If you don’t believe me, try listening to my heartbeat.” Qin Yu said in a jokingly manner. Jiang Li actually did it. She deliberately placed her ears on Qin Yu’s chest.

Suddenly...

The two of them had grown quiet.

Qin Yu was feeling Jiang Li's body's temperature. He raised his head and looked to the sky. His heart was currently in an extremely complicated state. Qin Yu knew very well that as long as Li'er was with him, she would not care about where she was.

However, what about Hou Fei and Hei Yu? What about his Qin Clansmen?

Furthermore, what about the future child between him and Li'er?

Is he to have his child forever hide in his cosmic space and never come out? To hide for eternity? This was something that Qin Yu refused to allow to happen.

“For my Royal Father and them, for my Qin Clan's younger generation, for Fei Fei and Xiao Hei, and for my and Li'er's child... no matter what, I have to truly confront those Sage Emperors. No matter what, I must open up a place for them in the Divine Realm.”

Qin Yu thought in his heart.

At this moment, he felt the sense of responsibility. Although Li'er did not request him to do that, he was unable to forgive himself if he didn't.

“Divine Realm, I must still return back to the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

The Divine Realm, that was the battlefield that belonged to Qin Yu and the Godkings!

Chapter 5: Wedding Night

Lightning bolts the thickness of an arm were drifting through the entire space like chains linking through the heaven and earth. This entire space was filled with electric snakes. On the city walls of the city that floated in the center of this field of lightning stood two men.

“Second Uncle, did you search the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm yet?” Zhou Xian asked the tall and thin man beside him with an anxious tone.

This tall and thin man was one of the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, the Thunder Martial Godking, Zhou Tong. Among the Godkings, he could be considered as an extremely powerful one.

Since Qin Yu suddenly disappeared, the various Godkings of the Divine Realm was unable to find him. Thus, they naturally began to suspect that Qin Yu might've hidden himself in some lower realm's cosmic spaces. As Zhou Xian knew that Qin Yu originated from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, he naturally became more suspicious that Qin Yu might be in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Xian'er, I've gone to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to search. There is no aura of Qin Yu in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Nor is there Jiang Li's aura.” Zhou Tong had a cold expression. “However, Xian'er, you do not have to worry. That Qin Yu actually dared to disregard out Thunder Punishment

City and snatch our daughter-in-law publicly, our Thunder Punishment City will not forgive him regardless of what happens.”

“That’s right, we cannot forgive him regardless of what happens.” Zhou Xian said after him.

The Thunder Punishment City was the most otherworldly amongst the Divine Realm’s Eight Great Sacred Lands. Since ancient times, there were no powers that dared to disrespect the Thunder Punishment City. Yet Qin Yu, not only did he dare to openly disrespect the Northwest Sage Emperor on the Sage Emperor’s Palace, he even snatched away the Thunder Punishment City’s daughter-in-law. This ‘slap in the face’ to the Thunder Punishment City was extremely loud.

The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, not a single one of them would endure this anger.

“Xian’er, I plan to go search the other cosmic spaces and see if Qin Yu is hiding within those.” The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong said that and then disappeared from the city walls.

Zhou Xian immediately bowed.

After Zhou Tong left, Zhou Xian continued to stand on top of the city walls alone. He quietly looked at the endless amount of thunder and lightning surrounding the Thunder Punishment City.

“Ah!” Zhou Xian suddenly started to tightly clench his fists.

Thunder and lightning were violently flickering through his eyes. His low shout was gradually dissipated amongst the thunder.

He, Zhou Xian, was a High Level Heavenly Deity that was second only to the Godkings and also the prince of the Thunder Punishment City. His status was so revered...In the Divine Realm, he was also a top echelon character.

However, his reputation had now been ruined. After all, according to what the Eight Great Sage Emperors had announced to the public, Jiang Li ought to be Zhou Xian's wife. Yet, his wife was snatched away by Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu!” Zhou Xian was groaning in his mind.

Less than twenty thousand years ago, Qin Yu was merely a nobody from the Mortal Realm. He was someone that Zhou Xian could easily crush to death with a step. However, in merely the blink of an eye, once he didn't pay attention... the Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were actually unable to catch him even when they worked together.

He, Zhou Xian, had become a complete loser.

“That spear.” Zhou Xian still remembered Qin Yu's spear that was thrust at him with the intent to kill. “Had it not been for the life protection treasure that grandfather gave me, then I reckon that I'd already be dead. That Qin Yu, he's truly powerful.”

Before Qin Yu, Zhou Xian had already become someone without even the power to fight back.

“In less than twenty thousand years, the difference in the strength between him and I has been completely reversed.” Zhou Xian felt a burst of humiliation. “He definitely has to be captured, definitely.” The muscles by corner of Zhou Xian’s eyes were twitching.

Suddenly, Zhou Xian’s eyes shined.

“That’s right, Qin Yu’s relatives. No, that won’t do. Imperial Father and them would definitely not agree to involve Qin Yu’s relatives.” Zhou Xian shook his head.

He knew very well that the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all very proud. Otherwise, they would not chase after to kill Qin Yu all over the world yet not touch Qin Yu’s relatives at all.

“Ah.”

Zhou Xian’s eyes suddenly shined again. He then turned into a ray of light and flew toward the barracks of the Thunder Punishment City. In a blink of an eye, Zhou Xian had arrived before a High Level Heavenly Deity.

“Your Highness.” Upon seeing Zhou Xian, this High Level Heavenly Deity immediately bowed.

“Liu Shan, select an elite Heavenly Deity Mid Squadron to go to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with me and then to the Mortal Realm after that.” Zhou Xian said with a smile.

Although Liu Shan was confused, but Zhou Xian still had the power to call for an elite Heavenly Deity Mid Squadron.

“Yes, Your Highness.”

Zhou Xian slightly nodded. He then turned his gaze toward the empty sky. A cold smile appeared on his face. “Qin Yu, I refuse to believe that you had not come in contact with your relatives.”

Soon after, Zhou Xian brought with him an elite Heavenly Deity Mid Squadron and passed through the Divine Realm’s Spatial Gate from the Thunder Punishment City and left for the Immortal. Devil and Demon Realm.

While the several Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were going all out searching for Qin Yu, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were in the New Cosmos’ Purple Mystic Star’s Purple Mystic Mansion, undergoing a grand wedding.

The wedding was conducted based on the customs of the Qin Dynasty of worshipping the Heaven and Earth and then entering the Bridal Room.

The enormous Purple Mystic Mansion was floating in the sky

above the ocean. Its surroundings were surrounded by cloud and mist. On the two sides of the Purple Mystic Mansion were flames and cold airs twining with one another. As for the inside of the Purple Mystic Mansion, there were quite a lot of people present.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion's Universal Palace Hall. Many people were gathered here. In the middle of the palace hall was Qin Yu and Li'er. The two of them were both wearing crimson colored gowns.

"First, worship the Heaven and Earth!" Uncle Fu shouted in a loud voice.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li both worshipped the Heaven and Earth by bowing toward the outside of the palace hall. Hou Fei, Hei Yu as well as Hei Yu's wife and daughter were all smiling happily. They were even chatting and laughing with each other.

"The second bow to the guardians." Uncle Fu's voice sounded again.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li turned around. They bowed to Jiang Lan and Qin De who stood on the stage above. Jiang Lan and Qin De were smiling so wide that it seemed like flowers were blooming.

"Haha, good, good." Jiang Lan said with a loud laughter.

Qin De said while laughing. "I, Qin De, have three sons. This third son of mine is the last to get married. Haha..." Indeed. Qin

Feng and Qin Zheng even already had great-grandsons now.

“Husband and Wife, bow to each other!”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li turned around. They faced each other and bowed. It was unknown whether it was because they were nervous or what, the two of them actually bumped each other in the head as they bowed. This caused the Universal Palace Hall to be filled with laughter.

“Into the Bridal Room.”

Although it was said that they were to enter the bridal room, before Qin Yu was able to say anything to Jiang Li, he was already pulled over by the others to drink.

“Congratulations, Eldest Uncle.” Hei Yu’s daughter Hei Tong raised her wine cup and said to Qin Yu.

“Oh, Little Tong.” Qin Yu naturally remember this child Hei Tong. However, at this moment, a beautiful girl beside Hei Tong also raised her wine cup toward Qin Yu and said. “Congratulations, Eldest Grandfather.”

Qin Yu was slightly stunned.

“Eldest Uncle, this is the daughter of Guo Fan and I.” Hei Tong promptly said.

“Congratulations, Eldest Grandfather.” Another youth bowed to Qin Yu. Hei Tong once again promptly said. “Eldest Uncle, this is the son of Guo Fan and I.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

He had only just married. However, Hei Tong who he had watched growing up, actually had two children now.

Upon seeing Qin Yu’s reaction, the table of people immediately started laughing. Hou Fei’s laughter was truly exaggerated. He held his stomach and was laughing wildly. “Haha, big brother, you know that you’re slow now, right? However, don’t worry. In the future, you merely need to strive your best with sister-in-law and then give birth to a couple more babies.”

“You’re one to speak.” Upon seeing that the person who spoke these words was Hou Fei, Qin Yu immediately refuted.

“Third brother, why are you standing there? Quickly, come over here. There’s still a group of people waiting for you here.” Qin Feng smiled as he pulled Qin Yu toward the next table.

“This is my third granddaughter’s son, this is my daughter’s husband, this is...”

Unexpectedly, this entire table was filled with Qin Feng’s descendents. When he was drinking with them, Qin Yu even felt

embarrassed. It seemed that other than Hou Fei, all his other brothers already had a bunch of offsprings.

Qin Yu only managed to get away from being surrounded by everyone at midnight. He entered the bridal room.

The red candle's candle light seemed to have cast a thin layer of muslin through the entire room. It gave Qin Yu an even more intoxicated sensation. Seeing Li'er who was sitting on the bed and quietly waiting for him, Qin Yu felt an immense satisfaction.

"I've actually also gotten married now." Just thinking about it, Qin Yu felt that it was truly unrealistic.

Oh how many years had it been now. He had always been hoping for this day. However, when all of this turned to reality, Qin Yu started to feel as if he were dreaming.

After taking a deep breath, Qin Yu walked over to Jiang Li and slowly lifted open her veil. Jiang Li's slightly blushing and beautiful face was exposed.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li said in a soft voice.

Qin Yu was looking at Li'er with a dumbstruck like expression. Her white jade-like sparkling and translucent skin and the light fragrance that he could smell when he approached her.

It seemed that they were complimenting each other in their

attraction.

Qin Yu started to kiss Li'er. Slowly, he removed Li'er's overgarment. While slightly shivering, Qin Yu slowly removed Li'er's clothes, exposing her jade-like soft skin...

Nighttime.

Only the several faintly discernable moans were sounded from the room.

When the two of them reached their climax, Qin Yu's Nascent Soul was also linked with Li'er's Nascent Soul. What the two of them were thinking in their hearts was completely exposed to the other.

The Combination of Soul's Desire!

Suddenly, a drop of tear flew out from Qin Yu's Nascent Soul and entered Jiang Li's Nascent Soul.

"Brother Yu, what are you doing?" Qin Yu was aware of what Jiang Li was thinking.

"The two Soul Tears of Life contains the Godking of Life's source energy. Once you absorb the two Soul Tears of Life, you'll gain all of the energy of the Godking of Life. I believe that it would be helpful to you in absorbing the remaining spatial laws left behind by the Godking of Life."

As the two's souls were linked together, they were easily able to sense what the other was thinking.

Although the Meteoric Tear, one of the two Soul Tears of Life, contained the Godking of Life's extremely miraculous energy, Qin Yu did not mind giving it to Li'er.

After all, Qin Yu possessed an entire Cosmos.

The sunshine entered through the closed window curtains. Qin Yu was lying on the bed. As for Jiang Li, her head was on Qin Yu's chest. The two of them were breathing in the smell of the other's body. They were quietly having a couple's chat.

“Oh, that's right, Li'er.”

Qin Yu suddenly started to talk about an important matter. “Li'er, that Purple Rain Dress that I gave you ought to be related to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. It is fine for you to bring it to the Divine Realm with you as others would not be able to discover it. However, the ‘Water Splitter’ that I gave you was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that I personally crafted. It had never appeared before in the Divine Realm. If you were to bring it to the Divine Realm, then it would definitely lead to the rise of the change of the skies of the Divine Realm.”

After Qin Yu discovered that the flour paste energy was the Grandmist Spiritual Energy, he had crafted the scepter ‘Ten Thousand Willows.’ After that, he spent a large number of

precious materials to craft seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Amongst the seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, only a single one was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

This first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was the Divine Sword 'Water Splitter.' Before his marriage, Qin Yu had already given Water Splitter and the Purple Rain Dress to Li'er.

Qin Yu still clearly remember the shocked and adorable expression that Jiang Li had when she saw these two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

"Mn, I know." Said Jiang Li softly with her face on Qin Yu chest. She was displaying an expression of happiness all over her face.

Although two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were precious, what Jiang Li saw from the two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were the feelings that Qin Yu had for her. Because of that, she became even more moved.

"Li'er, how long do you think it'll take you to refine these two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?" Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Li started to frown and grew silent.

Qin Yu was attracted by Jiang Li's frowning appearance and merely smiled.

“These two items are both first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Refining a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures is relatively troublesome. I reckon that it would require at the very least several hundred thousand years in order to refine them.” Jiang Li said without absolute certainty.

“Mn, what are you looking at?” Only at this moment did Jiang Li discover that Qin Yu had an absent-minded expression on his face.

“Ah.” Qin Yu promptly said. “It’s nothing. I’m listening. Truly. Mn. Just now, you said that it would require at least several hundred thousands of years to refine a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, right?”

Jiang Li took a suspicious glance at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu took a sigh of relief in his heart. “Fortunately I’m the master of the New Cosmos. I know all about what occurs within the New Cosmos with a single thought of my mind.”

“Li’er, I have a matter that I need to tell you. There is a fast method of refining the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. It’s by allowing the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure itself to absorb some Grandmist Spiritual Energy.” Qin Yu promptly said.

“Grandmist Spiritual Energy? Where could we possibly get Grandmist Spiritual Energy? Are you suggestion that we destroy some Grandmist Spiritual Treasures just to save several hundred thousand years worth of time? That would truly not be worth it. Brother Yu, you would still have to fight against those Godkings in

the future. It's best for you to not waste the Grandmist Spiritual Energy." Jiang Li had unexpectedly already began planning for Qin Yu's future.

Only at this moment did Qin Yu recall that he had actually never told Li'er that the flour paste energy was the Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

"Li'er, have you ever seen Grandmist Spiritual Energy before?" Qin Yu asked.

"Of course I have. When the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan crafted a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in the Floating Snow City, we stood around him and watched him." Jiang Li promptly said.

"In that case, I'll bring you to a place. A place with a very large amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy." Qin Yu smiled and said.

"Oh." Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with a confused appearance.

"Don't stare at me foolishly like that. Quickly, put on some clothes." Qin Yu urged with a smile.

[TL: This is traditional chinese marriage that they described in this chapter.]

Chapter 6: Sudden Increase In Strength

The Mortal Realm cosmic spaces in this New Cosmos that Qin Yu had created currently numbered more than eight million. However, this New Cosmos was still growing and its Mortal Realm portion was still not completed yet.

According to Qin Yu's speculation.

A Cosmos ought to be separated into three different layers. The first layer was composed of the Mortal Realms. The second layer was composed of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm along with a countless number of other cosmic spaces the same level as that. The final layer was the most paramount Divine Realm. It was practically in the form of a pyramid.

On the edge of the New Cosmos drifted various shattered spaces. Occasionally, they would condense together and occasionally they would shatter. Frantic streams of energy were flowing all over the place. Those energy streams seemed to be able to destroy everything along their path.

Suddenly...

A man and woman who were snuggling with each other appeared in this place. The frantic energy streams were unable to approach the surroundings of those two people. On the edge of this Cosmos, an absolute safe space appeared just like that.

“Brother Yu, where is the place that you spoke of with a lot of Grandmist Spiritual Energy?” Li’er asked.

Last time when Li’er saw Grandmist Spiritual Energy, it was only a trace of it. From her point of view, if the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy covered a range of two or three meters, then it would already be extremely frightening.

“Mn? You can’t see it?” Qin Yu asked instead.

Li’er immediately started to puff her cheeks and looked at Qin Yu. Qin Yu started laughing. “Look ahead, it’s over there.” Qin Yu pointed ahead.

In the space ahead, a boundless amount of primal chaotic energy, that covered the sky and earth, was frantically flowing into the New Cosmos like an entire ocean. It was allowing the New Cosmos to continuously grow.

“That, that...” Jiang Li’s eyes were wide open like a ball.

“Let’s get a bit closer to it.” Qin Yu hugged Jiang Li. In an instant, the scene before them had changed. Qin Yu had brought Jiang Li to the utmost periphery of the Cosmos. They were also surrounded by Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

About three to four meters beside Qin Yu was the membrane seperating the Cosmos.

“This, all of this is?” Jiang Li felt as if her throat was dried up. The boundless and omnipresent amount of energy had exactly the same sort of aura as Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

Was all of this Grandmist Spiritual Energy?

Jiang Li truly did not dare to believe it.

When melting down a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy one could obtain would not even match the size of a fist. However, even though it was only that small of an amount, it was already extremely precious.

However, before her...

“Brother Yu, is this the place where you mentioned that has a lot of Grandmist Spiritual Energy?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with an unbelieving expression.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “That’s right. What, is the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy here not enough?”

Jiang Li had grown speechless.

“If you still think that this isn’t enough, don’t worry. Look.” Qin Yu pointed to the periphery area beside him. “That is a layer of membrane. The membrane of the Cosmos. Outside of the Cosmos is a grandiose and boundless ‘flour paste space.’ Oh, I shouldn’t be calling it flour paste space anymore. I should address it as the

‘Grandmist Space.’”

Following Qin Yu’s finger, Li’er carefully looked over.

Passing through that transparent membrane, Li’er was able to clearly see the Grandmist Space. Inside the Grandmist Space, those Grandmist Spiritual Energies appeared like liquid flour paste and were slowly flowing from place to place.

The amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was so great... that it had reached a state where it would make one’s hair stand up!!!

“There’s such a place in the world? How come I’ve never heard of it before? My Imperial Father, Uncle Lan and them all don’t know about this. It’s not even certain that the Exalted Celestials know about such a place.” Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu.

A sense of pride emerged in Qin Yu’s heart.

To be looked with such a gaze by the woman that he loved, that sort of sense of satisfaction was simply indescribable with words.

In the newlywed days with Li’er, Qin Yu was extremely happy. As the New Cosmos’ master, and as the New Cosmos’ Spatial Laws have completed forming, Qin Yu directly transmitted a lump of Spatial Laws to Li’er. This sort of thing was something that Qin Yu had done before.

Qin Yu possessed the ability to transmit his Cosmos’ spatial laws

directly to anyone.

It was also only him who could do such a thing.

Merely, even though Li'er obtained it, it would still take her some time to completely comprehend it.

“Li'er, take your time on refining those two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I will accelerate the time surrounding you to the peak. It'll be very fast. I reckon that in less than a year's time outside, you'll already have finished refining them.”

Against Li'er's reluctant to part expression, Qin Yu consoled her.

To have Grandmist Spiritual Energy to assist the refinement process, ten thousand years was more than sufficient to refine a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Moreover, the New Cosmos's max time acceleration was already over ten thousand times.

A year's time was indeed sufficient.

“I reckon that it will take Li'er some time to succeed.” To be temporarily separated with Li'er, Qin Yu was also feeling reluctant. However, Li'er's strength must be increased.

That first-rate defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Purple Rain Dress, and that first-rate offensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Water Splitter, the two of them must both be refined.

Once Jiang Li managed to have these two on her, Qin Yu would also be able to feel more at ease.

However, Li'er had only been refining for less than a cup of tea's time in the edge of the Cosmos and actually returned.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li flew over to Qin Yu.

"What's wrong?" Qin Yu said with a smile. "Could it be that you're reluctant to part?"

"No." Jiang Li shook her head.

"Then what's wrong?" Qin Yu asked in confusion.

"I..." Jiang Li wanted to say something but didn't say anything.

"What's wrong with you? Mn, c'mon, tell me." Qin Yu used a tone as if he was speaking with a little child. Jiang Li then mumbled and said. "I had refined that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for about a month's time when I suddenly discovered that it seemed that, in my belly, there's...uh...it seems that I'm pregnant."

Although it had not even been a cup of tea's over here by Qin Yu's side, in Jiang Li's surrounding, the time had been accelerated by over ten thousand times. Thus, it was also ordinary for her to have spent over a month there.

Jiang Li was speaking very slowly and in a mumbling tone. This caused Qin Yu to become worried while hearing her speech.

However, when he heard the final words, he became stunned.

“Li’er, what did you say earlier?” Qin Yu asked her again.

Jiang Li’s face was completely red. Even her ears had grown red. However, when faced with Qin Yu’s passionate gaze, Jiang Li still said in a low voice. “I said, I think in my stomach, I’m pregnant.”

“Pregnant?” Qin Yu appeared like a fool as he mumbled those words.

“I, Qin Yu, am also going to have a child now? I’m going to become a dad?” Qin Yu felt as if he was about to fly. He felt light as a feather. His heart was overjoyed... Oh, to be exact, his heart had surpassed the overjoyed level.

Qin Yu was immediately woken back up.

“Li’er, let’s not refine those first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for now. Come, let’s return.” Qin Yu promptly said. Oh Heavens, at this moment, Li’er was the most precious thing to Qin Yu. Even when calling her name, he would worry.

Qin Yu pulled Li’er with him. Quickly, they returned to the

Purple Mystic Mansion floating in the air.

After entering into the Purple Mystic Mansion, Hei Yu and Hou Fei who were sparring with each other on the meadows stopped their sparring. Hei Tong and a large number of other people who were around them and watching their sparring also looked over.

“Big brother, didn’t you say that sister-in-law would be going to refine Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Hou Fei asked in confusion. “How come you’ve returned so quickly?”

Hei Yu was also looking at Qin Yu with a confused expression.

“The two of you, stop getting in the way.” At this moment, Qin Yu was looking all over. “Hong Yu, Lu Shui, you two, quickly come over.”

“My Lord.”

Seeing Qin Yu so anxious, Hong Yu and Lu Shui immediately ran over.

“From today on, the two of you are to follow my wife at all times. Make sure to carefully attend to her needs. Do not make any mistakes, okay?” Qin Yu said in succession.

“Yes, My Lord.”

Although Hong Hu and Lu Shui were confused by Qin Yu's tone of speech, they still answered.

"Big brother, exactly what happened?" Hou Fei said in confusion.

Hei Yu on the other hand was checking out Qin Yu's appearance. "Monkey, based on big brother's expression as well as his gaze, I have a feeling... that sister-in-law might be pregnant."

Hou Fei immediately opened his eyes wide and looked at Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu started to laugh. His laughter was one of extreme happiness. "Haha, Xiao Hei is truly someone with experience."

At this moment, Hei Yu also started laughing.

"Ah, aunty is pregnant? Eldest Uncle, how could you have two little girls serve her? The two of them do not have any experience with it at all." At this moment, Hei Tong voiced her disapproval.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

That's right. Hong Yu and Lu Shui had indeed never experienced attending for a pregnant woman before. Qin Yu immediately became anxious.

"Little Tong, quickly, you go, go." Qin Yu promptly said.

“Right away. Eldest Uncle, you can rest assured.” Hei Tong immediately rushed out. At this moment, Hei Yu’s wife Bai Ling started to laugh. “Big brother, although Little Tong has some experience, Little Tong has always been a child who doesn’t do things with steadiness. How could you possibly have given this matter to her to take care of?”

Qin Yu immediately remembered the mischievousness of Hei Tong. Have Hei Tong take care of Li’er? How could he possibly be this silly?

“Ah, I can’t have her take care of Li’er.” Qin Yu once again became anxious.

“Big brother, just leave this matter to me. I’ve already done this sort of thing a couple times now.” Said Bai Ling with a smile. Qin Yu immediately nodded.

Only when Bai Ling left did Qin Yu discover that... the surrounding people were all looking at him.

“The Utmost Supreme Third Elder seemed to be a bit different from before.” Some of the Qin descendents were quietly speaking with each other. At the same time, they would occasionally sneak glances at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu felt bitter in his heart.

Chaos, a complete chaos!

When Qin Yu found out that he was about to become a dad, he became extremely excited and frantic. However, later on he managed to calm down. But, while waiting, an anxious and helpless matter occurred.

Jiang Li had been pregnant for three years now. However, her stomach had merely bulged a little.

“People carry their child for ten months. What’s happening with this daughter-in-law of mine?” Qin De was also confused.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “Don’t worry. Although the majority of the people in the Divine Realm carry their children for ten months, there have been precedents of people carrying their children for longer periods of time amongst the Eight Great Divine Families. The longest ones had carried their children for three years and six months.”

“Oh? That long?” Qin Yu who was beside them immediately asked.

Qin Yu had truly been worried the entire time.

If the child was born, then his worries would be gone. However, Li’er continued to be pregnant the entire time and refused to give birth. Furthermore, her stomach had only slightly bulged right now. Without carefully examining her stomach, one would not

even be able to tell that she was pregnant.

“Amongst those who were in their mother’s stomach for three years and six months was Duanmu Yu of the Duanmu Clan. He was not born until after being in his mother’s stomach for three years and six months.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

“Duanmu Yu?”

Qin Yu was startled. He never would’ve expected it to be Duanmu Yu.

“According to what I know, in the Divine Realm, the longer a child stays in their mother’s womb, the higher their talent would be.” Jiang Lan once again started saying with a smile. “Little Yu, it would seem that your child would also be amazing after its birth.”

Qin Yu started to rejoice a bit in his heart.

“Three years and six months. I hope that my child would also be born in six months. However... doesn’t it seem that Li’er’s stomach has barely swelled?” Qin Yu became a bit worried.

He was worried that three years and six months would also not be enough.

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, ten years have passed. Jiang Li had been pregnant for ten entire years now. However, her stomach appeared to be practically the same as it was seven years ago.

“It has slightly bulged a bit more. I can detect that.” Qin Yu smiled bitterly as he consoled himself.

Fortunately he was the master of this New Cosmos and was able to detect that Jiang Li’s stomach had slightly bulged a bit more. Had it been for someone else, then they would definitely not be able to tell with only their eyes.

“Brother Yu.”

Li’er stood beside Qin Yu. She was staring at Qin Yu. “Brother Yu, It’s okay. I can sense that the child within my stomach is slowly growing. Merely, it’s too slow. How about this; I’ll go and continue to refine the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I refuse to believe that this child would not be born after ten thousand years.”

Actually, to a High Level Heavenly Deity, giving birth to a child possessed no danger at all.

Qin Yu had merely been overly concerned and worried.

Even though Jiang Li was pregnant, there would also not be any danger to her in refining Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. At this moment, Qin Yu also nodded. “Okay, Li’er, you can go and refine the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I’ll observe you from the side.”

Qin Yu also refused to believe that his child won’t be born.

“Ten thousand years. I doubt that this child would refuse to come out even after ten thousand years.” Qin Yu decided to give it a try.

On the edge of the Cosmos, Qin Yu and Li'er were sitting near one another in a cross-legged position. With an intention from Qin Yu, he increased the flow of time surrounding Li'er and himself to the max acceleration.

Li'er was slowly refining the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for Qin Yu, he was frequently paying attention to Li'er's stomach.

“Five thousand years have passed. This stomach had only slightly bulged up. Fortunately, it has reached a state where the eye can see the swelling now.” Qin Yu could only comfort himself like so.

From the way it seemed...

It would seem that this child was truly going to stay in its mother's stomach for ten or twenty thousand years.

“Buzz...”

The Cosmos that Qin Yu was in had suddenly started to shake. This sort of shaking, it was likely that even Jiang Lan, Qin De and them managed to sense it. As Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos, he naturally sensed it even more clearly.

Qin Yu was slightly stunned for a moment.

“The Cosmos is separated into three layers. Could it be that the first layer has been completed?” Qin Yu managed to clearly feel that this cosmos stopped expanding from the sides.

The New Cosmos’s first layer Mortal Realm has finished forming.

“The temporal laws are also completed. Furthermore...” Qin Yu suddenly had a pleasantly surprised expression on his eyes. He suddenly felt the increase in his strength after the completion of this New Cosmos’s Mortal Realm.

Chapter 7: Channel

A cosmos was composed of a countless number of Mortal Realm spaces, a large number of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm-level spaces and the Divine Realm, for a total of three layers. The entire cosmos was arranged like that of a pyramid.

As for the Mortal Realm layer, it was the foundation of the entire Cosmos!

The Mortal Realm layer space was the largest of the three layers. It was also the one that required the most Grandmist Spiritual Energy to form.

“Finally, it’s finally complete.” Qin Yu’s two eyes were shining. He was unable to contain his joy. “In the past, the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy could only stretch for several hundred miles. Yet now, I reckon that it would be possible for me to cover the entire Divine Realm with ease.”

In the past, the New Cosmos that Qin Yu created was still at its most primary growing phase. It had not even finished creating the Mortal Realm layer. Thus, it was naturally not stable and the amount of Spatial Energy that Qin Yu could use was extremely small.

Yet now...

The Mortal Realm layer was completed. The foundation of his

New Cosmos was firm and substantial now. One must know that the Mortal Realm layer space possessed an area over a thousand or even ten thousand times of the Divine Realm!

Qin Yu merely needed to utilize a thousandth of his Mortal Realm's Spatial Energy to cover the entire Divine Realm. To the current Qin Yu, doing this was extremely easy.

“The reason why Godkings are powerful is because they are able to control the entire Divine Realm's Spatial Energy! Yet, the current Spatial Energy that I can utilize is definitely able to cover the entire Divine Realm. Furthermore... they still do not know about the New Cosmos' Spatial Energy.”

Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Although he did not completely comprehend the spatial laws of the Divine Realm, was there any difference?

With the New Cosmos' Spatial Energy covering the entire Divine Realm, he too would be capable of appearing at any place in the Divine Realm and using the Spatial Energy to bind and even kill his opponent!

“Now, if I were to truly fight against Godkings, I reckon that ordinary Godkings would be no match for me.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

His own New Cosmos' Spatial Energy, and the Godkings' spatial

laws, could hardly be considered as being any different. It was so much that his Spatial Energy could even be considered slightly better!

Moreover, Qin Yu possessed a clone that was comparable to a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as well as the Divine Spear Waning Snow, a weapon even more frightening than first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!

Qin Yu turned around to look at Jiang Li beside him. Jiang Li was still sitting there and quietly refining the two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“Li’er and our child.” Qin Yu’s gaze turned to Li’er belly. “Although I am willing to hide for my entire life, I cannot let my child hide for his entire life. There’s also Fei Fei, Xiao Hei and the Qin descendants... For them, I must battle those Godkings.”

Qin Yu’s eyes contained a cold gaze.

Fight, battle!

This was unavoidable. Unless he was willing to have all his relatives and friends hide for eternity. Otherwise, he must definitely battle against those Godkings.

In the Divine Realm, one could only live justly and honorably after one’s strength was completely recognized by the others.

Qin Yu softly closed his eyes and started to quietly train.

In a spatial corner of the New Cosmos, Qin Yu's clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu, was also quietly sitting and unceasingly comprehending the spatial comprehensions left behind by the Godking of Life.

“The Cosmos is indeed miraculous.”

After closing his eyes, the entire evolution of his Cosmos had appeared before his eyes. Currently, the Mortal Realm layer was completed and a new space was slowly being formed above the Mortal Realm layer...

Qin Yu was very certain that those cosmic spaces ought to be of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It was clear that those cosmic spaces were much more stable than the Mortal Realm spaces.

“I am truly looking forward to the time when the Cosmos completely finishes its development.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

The time at the location where Qin Yu and Jiang Li were at was accelerated to the max level. When compared to being on the Purple Mystic Star, the time here was much faster. After over nine thousand years of refining the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Jiang Li finally opened her eyes.

At the very first moment when Jiang Li opened her eyes, she saw

Qin Yu smiling at her.

“You’ve succeeded?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Mn.” Jiang Li nodded happily. After that, she suddenly lowered her head and looked at her stomach and then looked to Qin Yu helplessly. “Brother Yu, it’s been over nine thousand years now. This child...”

“Don’t worry, we have all the time that we need.” Qin Yu consoled. “Furthermore, I am able to clearly sense that our child has been growing the entire time. Although the speed of growth is slow, he has been growing the entire time. As long as he’s growing, there is no need for us to be worried.”

Hearing Qin Yu’s words of comfort, Jiang Li felt a bit better.

“To be pregnant for so long, I truly wonder how our child would turn out.” Jiang Li said with a slight worry.

“What’s there to worry about? As long as he’s our child, it’ll all be fine.” Qin Yu pulled Jiang Li’s hand. “Come, let’s return to the Purple Mystic Mansion. There’s an important matter that I must attend to after we return.”

While holding hands, Qin Yu and Jiang Li instantly disappeared and arrived in the airspace above the Purple Mystic Mansion. The Purple Mystic Mansion was right before them.

“Brother Yu, you have something important to do? What is it?” Jiang Li asked curiously.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look to Li'er. “Li'er, if the two of us were to continue to stay here the entire time, then perhaps we would be willing to do so. However, what about our future child? What about our friends and brothers? I do not wish for them to hide for eternity and be unable to return to the Divine Realm just because of me.”

At this moment, Jiang Li also thought of their future child.

No matter what, she did not wish for her child to hide for eternity.

“Brother Yu, what you said is something that I also agree with. Merely, my Imperial Father, the Northwest Sage Emperor and them, how do we fight against them?” Jiang Li said worriedly.

“Rest assured, I have my ways.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

After stepping into the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu directly sent a voice transmission to Jiang Lan, Qin De, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng and them. He told them to gather in the Universal Palace Hall.

Outside the Universal Palace Hall, Jiang Lan, Qin De and them were currently walking towards the Universal Palace Hall.

“Senior Jiang Lan.” Qin De saw Jiang Lan, he immediately greeted him.

Qin De knew very well that Jiang Lan was a Godking of the Divine Realm and had also taken care of Qin Yu and Jiang Li greatly.

“Qin De, what do you think Little Yu told us to gather for?” Jiang Lan said while smiling. He then guessed. “Could it be that Li’er is about to give birth?”

Qin De had a joyous expression in his eyes.

“If that truly is the case, then it would be great.” Qin De had also been looking forward to his grandson the entire time.

Qin De, Jiang Lan, Jiang Feng, Qin Zheng, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and them entered the Universal Palace Hall. At this moment, only Qin Yu and Jiang Li were inside the Universal Palace Hall.

A rare occasion, Qin Yu was wearing a moon-white colored gown. As for Li’er, she was wearing the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Purple Rain Dress that she finished refining.

“Royal Father, Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu immediately greeted them.

When Jiang Lan, Qin De and them came in, their first reaction was to look at Li’er’s stomach. Immediately after, they were overjoyed. Jiang Lan even said happily. “It’s only been half a year

but Li'er's stomach is much bigger than half a year ago. Seems like there is still hope for the child to come out in a year or two."

"Haha, big brother is about to have a kid too." Hou Fei's eyes were shining.

Hei Yu sneered and said. "Monkey, now you're the only one left." Hou Fei immediately grew silent.

Qin Zheng and Qin Feng were also smiling happily.

However, Jiang Lan, Qin De, Hou Fei and them didn't know.

Although it was only half a year for them, at the location where Qin Yu and Li'er were at, the time had accelerated over eighteen thousand times. Li'er had actually been pregnant for over nine thousand years.

"Uncle Lan." Jiang Li's face was a bit red.

Qin Yu however said without the slightest amount of embarrassment. "Uncle Lan, Royal Father, it's not been half a year... Li'er and I have been at a place where the time was accelerated by more than eighteen thousand times. It had actually been over nine thousand years."

"Nine, nine..." Hou Fei's eyes were wide open.

“Over nine thousand years?” Qin De looked to Qin Yu in shock. Even the calm and unflustered Jiang Lan was shocked. “Little Yu, you sure it’s truly over nine thousand years, and not just nine?”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. They could only nod.

Jiang Lan, Qin De and them looked at Jiang Li’s stomach. They were all speechless. In the history of the Divine Realm, the longest period of time a mother had been pregnant for was only three years and six months.

However, Qin Yu and Li’er’s child had been in his mother’s stomach for over nine thousand years now. Furthermore, based on how much Li’er’s stomach was swelling, it was still quite a bit time off from labor.

“It would seem that Little Yu’s child is going to be extraordinary in the future.” Jiang Lan exclaimed in admiration. “In the Divine Realm, there have only been a couple of people who stayed in their mom’s womb for roughly three years and six months. Among them, three became Godkings. Even the weakest among them became High Level Heavenly Deities.”

Hearing that, Qin Yu smiled.

“Uncle Lan, let’s not talk about the matter of the child for the time being. Today, the reason I called for everyone was because I want to tell everyone a matter!” Qin Yu’s face was filled with smiles. “In the past, this New Cosmos of mine and the Divine Realm only possessed a single point of connection. It was the place

where I left the Divine Realm. However now... it is different.”

“Big brother, what do you mean by that?” Hou Fei promptly asked.

They also knew very well that when Qin Yu returned to the Divine Realm from the New Cosmos, he would always return to the same location.

“Little Yu, you mean that there is more than a single point of connection with the Divine Realm now?” Uncle Lan asked. Within his eyes were anticipation.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “You could put it like that. But to be exact... this New Cosmos’ Mortal Realm layer has been completed. I am now capable of creating a spatial channel that connects the New Cosmos with the Divine Realm! This spatial channel can be set to rigidly and continually exist. Thus, everyone could go to the Divine Realm and return to the New Cosmos at any time.”

Of the three layers of the Cosmos, the Mortal Realm layer could be considered as the foundations of a building.

In the past, the foundation was not completed. Thus, Qin Yu would naturally have to be careful when he utilize the Spatial Energy. However now, it was different. He was completely capable of creating stable channels that connected to the Divine Realm.

“Little Yu, how many of such channels could you create?” Jiang

Lan promptly asked.

“A lot, a whole lot.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

Jiang Lan immediately had a joyous expression in his eyes. “If this is the case, then it would truly be great. We could select several more places in the Divine Realm to create channels and also leave some channels behind in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm as well as other cosmic spaces. Like that... we would be able to go to the other spaces whenever we want.”

There was a very large shortcoming to being in the New Cosmos.

This shortcoming was... they were unable to freely return to the Divine Realm!

Regardless of whether it was returning to the Divine Realm from the New Cosmos or coming to the New Cosmos from the Divine Realm, they both required Qin Yu's control. After all... Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos. Only through his help would one be able to enter the New Cosmos.

However, once channels were created.

Even if they did not have Qin Yu helping them, they would still be able to come to the New Cosmos and return to the Divine Realm!

“Haha, that's truly great. If I'm bored, then I'll take a stroll to the

Divine Realm. If I see any people from the Thunder Punishment City, I'll kill them. If I can't win, then I'll directly escape back into the New Cosmos. Gaga... If those people were to follow me into the New Cosmos. Humph Humph..." Hou Fei's eyes contained within them fierceness.

Qin Yu shook his head and said. "Fei Fei, the channels that I would create would only allow you all to enter. Those people from the Divine Realm would be directly rejected by the channels and not be allowed to enter."

It was completely decided by Qin Yu whether those people from the Divine Realm would be able to enter.

Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos. If he did not wish to have those people enter his New Cosmos, then those people would not be able to enter.

"Under normal circumstances, we definitely cannot allow people from the Divine Realm to enter the New Cosmos." Qin Yu said in a solemn manner. "If I am present, then I will be able to easily take care of them. However, if I were in seclusion training, then once those Godkings come in here..."

Qin Yu shook his head.

"Even though they cannot use the spatial laws, merely by their bloodlines of the Eight Great Divine Families and the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, their might is so powerful that... there are not many people who can resist them." Qin Yu said with a solemn

expression.

The energy within the Godkings was a lot more pure than the energy that Heavenly Deities possessed.

Merely by relying on their energy and the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the Godkings would be capable of easily killing those ordinary Heavenly Deities within the Purple Mystic Mansion. As for the Qin descendents, before the Godkings, they simply wouldn't even have the slightest ability to resist.

“Right, right.” At this moment, Hou Fei also thought of that.

Although Qin Yu had passed on the New Cosmos' spatial laws to Hou Fei and Hei Yu, it would still take them a very long time to completely comprehend those spatial laws.

Before they finished completely comprehending the spatial laws, it was extremely hard for them to withstand a Godking's powerful attack.

“Uncle Lan, accompany me to the Divine Realm. I'll be creating a couple channels in the Divine Realm which are connected to the New Cosmos.” Qin Yu looked at Jiang Lan while smiling.

Jiang Lan immediately nodded.

“Brother Yu, I'm also coming with you.” Jiang Li immediately said.

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Li. He suddenly started smiling.

“What’s the matter?” Jiang Li asked, confused.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Li’er, could it be that you’ve forgotten about the ‘Water Splitter’ that I’ve given you? Water Splitter is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Furthermore, it has never appeared in the Divine Realm before. Once you appear in the Divine Realm, Water Splitter will definitely cause the change of the heavens. At that moment, the entire Divine Realm will know where we are.”

Li’er immediately understood now.

Chapter 8: Focus Upon

“Water Splitter? A new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with amazement. “Little Yu, when did you craft another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

Jiang Lan did not know anything about this matter.

Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile and said. “Uncle Lan, do you still remember that back when I crafted the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Ten Thousand Willows, I had entered into seclusion to craft even more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Furthermore, I also asked you for some precious materials?”

Jiang Lan immediately remembered this matter. It was indeed like so.

“It was during that period of time that I crafted quite a bit of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, among them, only one ended up being a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. That is also this Water Splitter. It is also Li’er’s offensive weapon.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan was unable to refrain his gasp of admiration.

The extremely precious first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu actually created more than a couple?

“Li’er.” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li.

Jiang Li nodded and said in a clever manner. “I got it. Brother Yu, I won’t go to the Divine Realm and affect you.”

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. “Don’t mind about this. I merely wanted to tell you... that you can prepare yourself to come to the Divine Realm with me after I finish setting up all the channels in the Divine Realm with Uncle Lan.”

“You want me to go to the Divine Realm?” Jiang Li frowned in confusion. “Then wouldn’t that cause the change in the heavens and cause all those Godkings to take note of it?”

Qin Yu smiled. He softly said. “What I want is precisely their attention!”

“Little Yu, what do you plan to do?” Jiang Lan’s expression immediately turned a bit tense. Not only Jiang Lan, the others had also grew worried and tense.

If Jiang Li was to go to the Divine Realm, then the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Water Splitter would definitely cause the sky to be covered with crimson clouds and for the Spiritual Treasure Lightning to arrive. At that moment, the entire Divine Realm’s Godkings would all take note of their location.

In that case...

Won't this cause Qin Yu to appear before all of the Godkings?

“Little Yu, those Sage Emperors are not people that one should provoke, the you right now....” Jiang Lan was a bit urgent and tensed.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Uncle Lan, rest assured. After this Mortal Realm's first layer space was completed, it had given me more than just the ability to create channels.”

Jiang Lan's eyes immediately started to shine. He looked to Qin Yu in shock.

He too had became curious as to how much Qin Yu's strength had increased by the completion of the Mortal Realm layer.

“It's okay, there are no Godkings using their Divine Awareness to search right now.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan appeared in the airspace outside of the Floating Snow City. Qin Yu and Jiang Lan took a glance at the Floating Snow City. The two of them glanced at each other and smiled. In a blink of an eye, they disappeared.

The entire Divine Realm was extremely vast. On the eight different directions of the Divine Realm was the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Among them, the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold and the Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City were neighboring powers.

However, between the Eastern Region and the Northeastern Region of the Divine Realm was a vast 'Foggy Marsh.' This vast Foggy Marsh was a major dangerous location of the Divine Realm.

The Foggy Marsh occupied an extremely large area. It was comparable to the entire range of influence of Mount Dazzling Gold.

In the Foggy Marsh, if Deities were to enter it, then nine among ten that entered would die. That was because Deities were unable to fly and would only get caught by the Foggy Marsh and then killed by the demonic beasts within the marsh.

As for Heavenly Deities...

Above the marsh was countless amount of fog. When inside the Foggy Marsh, it was simply impossible for them to distinguish directions. Even Heavenly Deities would find it extremely hard to pass through the vast Foggy Marsh.

The Foggy Marsh was simply a place where people would seldom set foot upon.

However, at this moment stood two people on the sky at the edge of the Foggy Marsh.

“Let's set up the first channel beside the Foggy Marsh. This place is near the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold. This

Mount Dazzling Gold possesses a pretty decent relationship with me.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Jiang Lan also slightly nodded.

Qin Yu looked to the endless fog before him while smiling. The appearance of the various places of the Divine Realm appeared within Qin Yu’s mind. At this moment, the New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy had completely covered the entire Divine Realm. Nothing within the Divine Realm was able to escape Qin Yu’s observation.

Qin Yu was even completely clear as to what the Eight Great Sage Emperors were doing.

“The Divine Realm, even with all of the land and the boundless ocean combined, it is incomparable to even a ten thousandth of the Mortal Realm layer.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

The amount of New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy used to cover the entire Divine Realm was actually even less than what Qin Yu had anticipated.

“Truly, never had I expected that there are so many hidden experts in the Divine Realm. On the surface, there are already eleven major powers in the Divine Realm with that many Godkings. However, within the boundless ocean are actually other hidden Godkings. Although the most of them are at different locations, but with all of them combined, this is also an astonishing faction of power.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Hidden Godkings?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu in amazement.

“What’s wrong, Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan with a smile.

“You were able to discover those Godkings? I have also heard that there are some hidden Godkings in the Divine Realm. Majority of those Godkings are people not fond of power struggles and had been hidden at a certain corner of the Divine Realm the entire time. As all of them were, after all, Godkings, they all possessed the remarkable ability of creating a space. Thus, it’s extremely difficult for other Godkings to detect them.” Jiang Lan explained.

Qin Yu also understood this.

Godkings were all individuals who managed to control the spatial laws. Once those hidden Godkings sealed up the space in a certain area, the other Godkings would find it extremely difficult to find them as they possessed about the same level of comprehension and control over the spatial laws.

“However, Little Yu, your New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy was able to easily find them.” Jiang Lan gasped in admiration.

Qin Yu nodded while smiling. Qin Yu suddenly thought that if he was able to have those hidden Godkings help him, then wouldn’t that mean that his party’s strength would be even greater?

“If they would help me, then...”

“Don’t think about that anymore.” Jiang Lan shook his head and said. “The reason those Godkings hide themselves is because they are not fond of power struggles. What they enjoy are the peaceful days of living. If it isn’t for a special reason, they will not come out.”

Qin Yu nodded.

However, Qin Yu remembered the location of the various hidden Godkings in his mind.

Between the Southeastern Region’s Subterranean City and the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City was another Divine Realm’s dangerous region, the Devouring Desert. The Devouring Desert was an extremely vast region. One could only safely travel through it by flying after reaching the Heavenly Deity level.

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan were in a forest beside the Devouring Desert. Their chosen location for the second channel was this forest that belonged to the Subterranean City.

“Let’s just set up three channels in the Divine Realm. Where shall we set up the third channel?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan grew silent for a moment. He then looked to the North and said. “Let’s set it up in a mountain range in the control of the Floating Snow City.”

“Floating Snow City?”

Qin Yu pondered for a moment and then nodded his head while smiling.

This time around, Qin Yu and Jiang Lan set up three channels that connected to the Divine Realm. At the same time, they also left a channel in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Dinosaur Realm, the Illusion Devil Realm and other cosmic spaces for a total of twelve spaces.

They then left behind spatial channels in thirty eight Mortal Realms. Amongst these thirty eight cosmic spaces was the cosmic space that the Purple Mystic Star was in and the hometown of Qin Yu’s master, Lei Wei, the cosmic space that Earth was in!

After Qin Yu arrived at the cosmic space that the Earth was in, he was filled with gasps of admiration.

Qin Yu already knew a lot about science and technology from the message left behind by Lei Wei. However, when he arrived at that cosmic space, he was even more surprised. They were actually able to convert energies just by using some extrinsic materials. It was indeed extremely peculiar.

“However, this sort of science and technology path is actually a wrong path filled with confusions. Only on that planet called Earth are there quite a few cultivators.”

With his Spatial Energy covering the entire space, Qin Yu knew very well of everything within the science and technology cosmic space.

Thunder Punishment City. Zhou Xian's residence in the Imperial City.

"Liu Shan, did you manage to finish everything?" Zhou Xian said indifferently.

High Level Heavenly Deity Liu Shan immediately said respectfully. "Your Highness, this subordinate has completely eliminated the memories of those Qin Clansmen, within the Virtue Residence Star, had with me."

"Mn." Zhou Xian nodded.

To use tricks on Qin Clansmen who were only 'Immortals' in order to deal with Qin Yu, if this matter was to be spread, it would be extremely humiliating.

"Your Highness, according to what those people said, that Qin Yu had brought some people and entered into a special space. That..."

"I understand."

Zhou Xian sneered. Within his eyes were chilliness. "I reckon that Qin Yu had created a formation array space and then had been hiding within it the entire time. This formation array space ability

is indeed troublesome. Merely, this Qin Yu was actually willing to continue to hide like a coward. I truly wonder how long this coward would continue to hide!”

Zhou Xian suddenly recalled something. He turned to Liu Shan and said indifferently. “You can return.”

“Yes, Your Highness.” Liu Shan immediately withdrew from the guest room. Zhou Xian remained silent in the guest room for a while. “In these past years, Imperial Father has been searching for Qin Yu in the other cosmic spaces the entire time. However, it would appear now that my Imperial Father’s way of thinking was incorrect.”

Soon after, Zhou Xian walked out from the guest room and proceeded to walk toward the Northwest Sage Emperor’s Palace.

In the Eastern Region of the Divine Realm. In the Yuchi City.

Inside a restaurant.

Xing Yuan was currently eating in the restaurant with his wife Zi Yun. The two of them have also heard about the matter with Qin Yu and had also been endlessly worried for Qin Yu.

However, Xing Yuan knew very well.

That the current Qin Yu was a High Level Heavenly Deity and also the new Craftsman God. He, a High Level Deity, could not

even help Qin Yu even if he wanted to.

“To think that Lord Qin Yu, in the Sage Emperor’s Palace...” A white clothed youth was speaking loudly in the restaurant.

To the majority of the people in the Divine Realm, the Godkings were all people high and above. In the depths of the hearts of all these people, they actually also possessed the longing to revile the Sage Emperors. Although that sort of longing was extremely abnormal but it was not something that they could deny.

A lot of people possessed such longing in their hearts. Merely, there weren’t many people who could realize it.

And now that Qin Yu had confronted the Sage Emperors, although this was unrelated to these Deities, these Deities still felt a lot more delighted.

“Brother Wang, that Lord Qin Yu who openly kidnapped the bride on the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace was from our Yuchi City.” Said a gray clothed youth beside the white clothed youth.

“Who doesn’t know about this? Back then, Lord Qin Yu had created a great formation array on Mount Bewitch You. Do you know how many Heavenly Deities went to attack that? However, what happened in the end?” Immediately, people started discussing.

“However this time, Lord Qin Yu had pierced the Heavens. The Eight Great Sage Emperors are jointly chasing to kill him. I truly do not know what the outcome would be.” The white clothed youth gasped.

“That’s right. However, Lord Qin Yu is truly amazing. It was said that when the crimson clouds covered the sky, it was because Lord Qin Yu crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in the Floating Snow City!” The gray clothed youth nodded and said.

“Crimson clouds covered the sky?”

Xing Yuan suddenly stood up. He looked to the sky outside of the restaurant in shock.

The entire sky of the Divine Realm had once again been covered by crimson clouds. Countless amount of electric snakes were traveling back and forth through the crimson clouds. When the people in the restaurant discovered this scene, all of them were dumbstruck.

At this moment, not only this restaurant, the entire Yuchi City and even the entire Divine Realm, everyone was looking to the sky in shock!

Crimson clouds covering the sky. The Spiritual Treasure Lightning. This signified the birth of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

Seeing this scene, the first reaction of everyone present was... who crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Other than Qin Yu and Chehou Yuan, who else possessed the capability to craft a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

However, Chehou Yuan had long since disappeared.

“Qin Yu, Qin Yu crafted another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!” This was the reaction of the majority of the people.

“That Qin Yu crafted another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Zhou Xian looked to the sky. He was totally unable to believe what had occurred.

When did first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures became this easy to craft?

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo who stood next to Zhou Xian immediately covered the entire Divine Realm with his Divine Awareness. “Qin Yu, he’s at the skies of the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea Region!”

“Big brother.”

At this moment, two other men appeared beside them. It was the Thunder Martial Godking and the Thunder Nightmare Godking of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings.

“Eldest Uncle.”

A handsome youth slightly bowed to Zhou Huo. Zhou Huo slightly smiled. “So it’s Zhou Ran.” This youth was the only Godking of the Zhou Clan’s second generation, the same generation as Zhou Xian.

“That Qin Yu actually crafted another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Eldest Uncle, Second Uncle, Father, let’s go check it out together.” Zhou Ran said with a smile.

The Four Great Godkings immediately nodded while smiling. Bringing Zhou Xian with them, the five people from the Thunder Punishment City directly teleported over to the skies above the Eastern Sea.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? This Little Brother Qin Yu is awfully good.” The Blood Demon Queen looked to the sky. Immediately, she too teleported to the Eastern Sea Region.

The Utmost South Sage Emperor raised his head and looked to the sky.

“Father, I’ve already told you that it’s best for our Light Lens City to not be involved in this mess.” Duanmu Yu shook his head and sighed. “When I was together with Qin Yu, I had felt the entire time that he had a huge secret. Merely, no matter what, I was unable to see through him.”

“Perhaps you are correct.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor lightly laughed. “However, since I’ve already spoken, I naturally

cannot go back on my words.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor disappeared from the Light Lens City.

At this moment, one by one, the Godkings of the Divine Realm all proceeded toward the skies above the Eastern Sea.

As for the skies above the Eastern Sea, only Qin Yu and Jiang Li was standing beside each other.

“Li’er, how’s the situation?” Qin Yu saw one Godking after another appearing in his surroundings. He turned to Jiang Li beside him and said with a smile.

Jiang Li seemed to be holding her breath.

“Brother Yu, did we cause too much of a movement?” Jiang Li said in a low voice.

“Is it?” Qin Yu gazed at the group of Godkings in his surroundings. The corners of his mouth slightly raised. “No matter what, we must present a sufficient enough grandeur, isn’t that right?”

Chapter 9: Soul Attack

The Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm was extremely vast. Following the sea breeze, the blue colored ocean surface moved up and down continuously. in the airspace of a certain region above the blue colored ocean stood several tens of people.

Each and every person present here was radiating a slight aura from their body.

“Ao~~~”

Not far away below where everyone stood suddenly sounded a strange howl. After that, the entire ocean started to roll. An enormous vortex appeared in the center of the ocean. A countless number of ocean demonic beasts were engulfed by the vortex with no means of escape.

“A mature Antiharp Snake?” Qin Yu took a glance below. Through the layers of ocean water, he was able to clearly see the enormous and spiraling Antiharp Snake.

“Noisy.”

Suddenly, a silver gowned man coldly groaned. The several tens of thousands mile wide ocean below had suddenly become frozen. After that... with a cracking sound, the several tens of thousands mile wide frozen ocean, shattered into countless fragments.

As for that mature Antiharp Snake, it had also been split into countless parts.

The entire ocean had returned to the tranquility before. Merely, the surface of the ocean had turned blood red.

“Little An.” The Asura Godking frowned. He shot a side-eye glance at this silver gowned man beside him. This silver gowned man slightly nodded and then grew silent.

Currently the atmosphere between the various Godkings present was condensed like solid.

This was especially true for the Four Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City. Seeing Qin Yu and Jiang Li, especially after seeing Jiang Li’s slightly bulging stomach, their expressions had all become extremely ugly.

“Hehe, there’s a show to watch now.” The Blood Demon Queen said while smiling.

A refined middle-aged man beside the Blood Demon Queen said while smiling. “I remember that Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan, those two Sage Emperors, had announced to the world that Qin Yu had kidnapped Jiang Li. They even said that they would be taking her back... However, it would appear now that Jiang Li is already pregnant with Qin Yu’s child.”

“Not only that. Look at that Jiang Li’s expression. Clearly she has truly fallen for Qin Yu. From the way I see it, it’s Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan forcibly breaking up a pair of lovers.” The Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha said with a light laughter.

Although her words were spoken extremely softly, all the Godkings present managed to hear them clearly.

Hearing that, the expressions of the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, as well as Zhou Xian, had all grown extremely ugly. When they announced to the world, they had already considered Jiang Li to be their own daughter-in-law.

Yet now, the daughter-in-law of the Thunder Punishment City was pregnant with another man’s child.

Wasn’t this a major slap in the face to the Thunder Punishment City?

“Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian said to Zhou Hou softly. However, Zhou Xian’s expression was extremely gloomy. Lightning was also flickering within his eyes. His anger was something that the people beside him were able to clearly sense.

Zhou Huo coldly humphed. “Xian’er, stay calm.”

Zhou Huo raised his head and looked at Qin Yu. His voice was so cold that it seemed like it contained the frost wind of the ninth hell. “Qin Yu, Jiang Li is someone of our Thunder Punishment

City, she is my son Zhou Xian's wife. It's better for you to return Jiang Li to our Thunder Punishment City."

Hearing those words, Qin Yu immediately started to frown. His gaze was immediately casted at the five people from the Thunder Punishment City.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li lightly pulled Qin Yu's hand. At this moment, Jiang Li was worried for Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lowered his head and smiled to Jiang Li. "Rest assured, those people from the Thunder Punishment City are merely a bunch of annoying pestering troublemakers, merely a bunch who believe themselves to be infallible." Qin Yu then raised his head and looked at Zhou Huo and them.

Annoying pestering troublemakers? Bunch who believed themselves to be infallible?

Zhou Huo and them immediately began bursting with anger. As for the Godkings in the surroundings, they all looked at Qin Yu in shock. For Qin Yu to dare go against the Thunder Punishment City head on, he must either be an idiot or have trump cards to rely on.

"Big brother, when I heard you mention that this Qin Yu was very disdainful toward Zhou Huo on the Sage Emperor's Palace, I actually didn't believe it. However, from what I saw now, it seemed that this Qin Yu is even more 'bold' than what big brother described!" That silver gowned man said to the Asura Godking.

The Asura Godking lightly smiled.

“This Qin Yu is definitely extraordinary. However, it’s enough for us to just stay on the side and watch how the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City will be handling this matter.” The Asura Godking said with a light smile.

“Aiyah, I truly wonder how the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City will be handling this matter? Could it be that they want to bully using their superior numbers, and have four Godkings attack a High Level Heavenly Deity together? Tsk tsk...” The Blood Demon Queen was sighing as she said this.

“Yu Cha, the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City are people who possess grace in the ways they handle things. They would absolutely not do such a disgraceful thing.” The refined middle aged man beside her said.

The Godkings from the Three Great Ascender Powers were standing there watching the play. As for the Eight Great Sage Emperor powers, the majority of them were discussing with one another in a low voice. As the opponents were only Qin Yu and Jiang Li, it was enough for just the Thunder Punishment City to handle the task.

“Annoying pestering troublemakers? Bunch who believe themselves to be infallible?” Zhou Huo sneered. “Qin Yu, you, a mere Heavenly Deity, is nothing but an ant before us Godkings. You have disrespected me time after time and also snatched away our Thunder Punishment City’s daughter-in-law in the Sage Emperor’s Palace. Today, I...”

“Haha...”

Qin Yu suddenly raised his head and started laughing out loud. His laughter shook the entire space. The ocean water also started to bluster. His laughter had interrupted Zhou Hou’s speech.

Qin Yu’s eyes suddenly turned lightning-like. He looked straight at Zhou Huo. “A mere Heavenly Deity? Could it be that you believe yourself to be extremely grandeur? Furthermore, stop saying Li’er is the Thunder Punishment City’s daughter-in-law every time you open your mouth. Li’er is my wife, she is the wife that I have officially married. Furthermore, she is also pregnant with my child!”

Qin Yu pointed at the five people of the Thunder Punishment City. “You of the Thunder Punishment City, listen carefully. From today on, do not mention that Li’er is the daughter-in-law of your Thunder Punishment City. If I hear that one more time, then... do not blame me for being merciless.”

Zhou Huo was still keeping his calm. However, Zhou Xian beside him had already grown completely red with anger.

“Qin Yu, Li’er is my wife. This was something presented over by all the Godkings in the Sage Emperor’s Palace and then publicly announced to the world. You dare to boast shamelessly here, I...” Zhou Xian wanted to attack. However, once he thought of Qin Yu’s strength, he was unable to continue his speech.

At this moment, the handsome youth beside Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran, immediately bowed and said. “Eldest Uncle, this Qin Yu repeatedly insulted our Thunder Punishment City and even dared to speak words of being merciless. Truly ridiculous. This nephew wishes to handle the task of putting some order into this crazy man.”

Zhou Huo took a glance at Zhou Ran. He was extremely satisfied.

Zhou Ran was after all a Godking. For a Godking to handle Qin Yu, Zhou Huo believed that Zhou Ran would definitely win. Thus, he immediately said. “Zhou Ran, you are to handle the task of putting some order into this crazy man.”

“Yes, Eldest Uncle.” Zhou Ran bowed.

“There’s a show to watch now.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan lightly laughed and then looked at the scene with a smile on his face. The other Godkings were also all using a mentality of ‘watching a show’ to see everything.

“Li’er, you can just stay to the side and watch.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

Jiang Li slightly nodded and cleverly stood to the side. Qin Yu then turned his head around and looked to that Zhou Ran. With his white gown fluttering in the wind, Zhou Ran stood in the air with his hands behind his back. He was quietly waiting for Qin Yu to get ready.

“Have you finished your preparations?” Zhou Ran looked at Qin Yu and said with a light smile. Merely, his gaze was cold.

Qin Yu flipped his hands. A pair of silver gloves appeared. Qin Yu slightly smiled and said. “This pair of gloves are called the ‘Snowflake Gloves.’ Together, they are a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

When Qin Yu crafted seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, one of them was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, seventy were second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and three were third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. This set of Snowflake Gloves were Qin Yu’s favorite second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. They possessed the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul’ and ‘Sharpness.’ It was a top notch weapon amongst the second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

That Zhou Ran extended his hand. A long sword appeared in his hand.

“This sword is called ‘Beheading Worries,’ it too is a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Zhou Lan said indifferently.

Suddenly...

“Qin Yu, where’s that spear of yours?” That Zhou Huo suddenly spoke. All those present in the Sage Emperor’s Palace back then knew that Qin Yu possessed a spear that was at the very least a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“You have an even more powerful weapon?” Zhou Ran frowned.

“This set of Snowflake Gloves is more than enough to handle you.” Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Zhou Ran who was originally indifferent now had a layer of gloominess covering his face. “Craziness.” Zhou Ran pointed to Qin Yu. Suddenly, the space surrounding Qin Yu was completely frozen.

Spatial Sealing!

The reason why Godkings were able to easily kill High Level Heavenly Deities was because of the powerfulness of their spatial laws. They were capable of imprisoning their opponent and even tearing them apart.

“Mn?” The Asura Godking who was watching from the side started to frown in suspicion. As for Jiang Li, she had started to become a bit worried.

Zhou Xian who was watching this scene from afar had a trace of ruthlessness within his eyes.

“Rip!” Zhou Ran who had a cold and indifferent appearance softly said this word.

The space surrounding Qin Yu started to shatter like glass. As for Qin Yu... he had suddenly disappeared while the space

surrounding him was shattering.

Teleportation!

“Not good.” Zhou Ran who originally had a cold and indifferent expression suddenly took a huge change in his expression. His first reaction was to directly teleport away from where he was.

“Pff!”

Zhou Ran felt a scorching pain in his arm. Blood started to flow out from his arm. Qin Yu was currently standing at where Zhou Ran originally stood.

“Your reaction is pretty fast.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“You know teleportation?” Zhou Ran found this hard to believe.

The various Godkings who surrounded them and were watching this scene were also shocked. Teleportation was a remarkable ability that only Godkings possessed. How did a High Level Heavenly Deity know teleportation?”

“Qin Yu, when you teleported from the Sage Emperor’s Palace, could it be that there wasn’t another Godking helping you?” Zhou Ran said with a frown. Zhou Ran had also heard of Qin Yu disappearing from the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

However, all of those Sage Emperors had thought that Qin Yu had a hidden Godking helping him.

“When did I say such a thing?” Qin Yu lightly smiled. “It’s merely the guess of you all who believe yourselves to be infallible!”

Qin Yu’s gaze indifferently swept over the several people from the Thunder Punishment City. When he saw Zhou Xian who was displaying an gaze of bitter resentment, Qin Yu lightly laughed and said. “Coward.”

Zhou Xian’s expression changed.

However, at the moment when Qin Yu’s gaze was on Zhou Xian, Zhou Ran had suddenly disappeared. He was taking advantage of the time when Qin Yu was not taking note of him to teleport and attack!

“This is precisely the moment that I waited for.” Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy covered the surroundings the entire time. How could the movements of Zhou Ran possibly escape him?

“Woosh!” That Beheading Worries Sword appeared in thin air. It also instantly pierced through Qin Yu’s head. Only after that did Zhou Ran’s body appear.

Zhou Ran had a confident smile on his face. However, in an instant, his expression took a huge change.

“Bang!”

A hand unexpectedly appeared above Zhou Ran's head. Furthermore, this hand ruthlessly smacked down on his head. Right after Zhou Ran's skull was cracked apart, the alarmed Zhou Ran immediately teleported away.

As for Qin Yu's body that was pierced through by Zhou Ran's sword, it had dissipated like a burst of mist. Actually, when Zhou Ran pierced through Qin Yu's skull, he had felt that something was off. It did not give him the sensation of piercing through a skull at all. Instead, the sensation was that of piercing through the air. Only at that moment did he wake up with a startle that it was Qin Yu's afterimage!

However, by then he was too late.

Qin Yu turned around and looked to Zhou Huo. At this moment, Zhou Ran was currently beside Zhou Huo. Furthermore, his complexion was deathly pale.

“How did you know that I launched an attack? Impossible. Your Divine Awareness had not been dispersed at all. Furthermore, your eyes were also not on me. How did you know that I had teleported?” The deathly pale Zhou Ran was firmly staring at Qin Yu. It seemed as if he was hoping for an explanation from Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently.

How could others possibly imagine that he possessed the Spatial Energy of the New Cosmos?

“Just because you cannot accomplish it, it does not mean that others cannot accomplish it either!” Qin Yu said with a light smile. “You’ve received a palm strike from me. I believe your soul ought to have received serious damage, right? I reckon that unless you recover for ten thousand years, it would be impossible for you to fight again.”

Zhou Ran coldly humphed and then said no more.

Killing a Godking level expert was extremely hard to accomplish. That was because the Godkings were capable of teleportation. When they encountered dangers, they were able to teleport to escape.

However, even though it was hard to kill them, one could still heavily injure them.

For example, the Devouring Soul and Sharpness special effects that Qin Yu’s Snowflake Gloves possessed. When Zhou Ran’s head received the palm strike from Qin Yu, his soul was attacked.

The soul was extremely special. If one wished to recover one’s injured soul, one would naturally recover it through using time, use some rare medicines or ask the ‘Godking of Life’ for help.

“Clap, clap!” The Asura Godking was smiling as he clapped.

“Brilliant, Marvelous. There had not been any sign of the birth of a Godking in this period of time. This showed that Qin Yu is still not a Godking. However, a High Level Heavenly Deity was able to teleport and even defeat a Godking. Rare, truly rare!”

Chapter 10: Zhou Tong

The Godkings standing in the skies above the Eastern Sea began to look at Qin Yu with complicated gazes. For a High Level Heavenly Deity to be able to teleport and even defeat a Godking, this was truly something unimaginable.

“This Zhou Ran ought to belong to the lowest Godking level. Defeating him cannot amount to much.” Qin Yu lightly said.

All the Godkings present, including even the Asura Godking, were stunned.

Those words were truly too crazy.

There was indeed a difference in strength among Godkings, and the lowest level Godkings were those who only managed to obtain complete control of the spatial laws and still didn't know anything about the temporal laws. For example, Zhou Ran and Duanmu Yu...

The Godkings a level above that were those who had a slight comprehension of Time Acceleration.

As for the level above that, those were the Godkings who comprehended a higher level of the temporal laws, the Time Stop. For example, the strongest Godking, the Asura Godking, belonged to this level.

As for the level above that... where they comprehended the Time Reversal, they would no longer be considered as Godkings anymore. Instead, they would be Exalted Celestials!

The majority of the Godkings were all in the level of Time Acceleration. However, even within this level, the achievements of each Godking were different from one another.

Those who were weak could only accelerate time by ten times or a hundred times. As for those who were strong, they could accelerate time by ten thousand times or even greater... The difference between the level of Time Acceleration also caused a great gap between the Godkings when they battle.

That Blood Demon Queen started to delicately laugh. “Defeating an elementary Godking doesn’t amount to much. Those are well spoken words. Well spoken.”

The Four Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all displaying extremely ugly expressions.

“Brother Yu.” At this moment, Jiang Li had flown over to Qin Yu. Her gaze was filled with happiness. Jiang Li knew Qin Yu’s strength pretty well.

She knew that her husband had not even taken out the Divine Spear Waning Snow or used his clone. Clearly, Qin Yu still possessed energy left over.

For Qin Yu to be this powerful, how could Jiang Li not be proud, not be happy?

“Ran’er, are you alright?” The Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings asked quietly. Zhou Ran was precisely Zhou Wulian’s son.

Zhou Ran’s complexion was still deathly pale. “Father, that Qin Yu’s gloves possesses the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul.’ Once it attacks one’s body, it’ll damage one’s soul.”

Zhou Wulian slightly nodded.

“Big brother.” Zhou Wulian looked at Zhou Huo. He said indifferently. “We must recognize that this Qin Yu already possesses the strength of Godkings. He managed to injure Ran’er, thus, allow me to handle him.”

“Third Brother, for that lowly Qin Yu, there is no need for you to take care of him. I would be more than enough.” The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong spoke.

Of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings, in terms of their own strength, the strongest was actually the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian. Zhou Huo had once sparred against Zhou Wulian with his Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure. However, even when using the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, Zhou Huo was only able to barely be a level above Zhou Wulian.

In terms of the comprehension of Time Acceleration, this Zhou Wulian was said to have reached the peak level.

“Third brother, just have second brother go and handle that Qin Yu.” Zhou Huo said with a light laughter. He too believed that if Zhou Wulian were to come out to handle Qin Yu, then it would be the same as using a sledgehammer to crack a nut.

Furthermore, the Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong was also extremely powerful. He was more than enough in handling Qin Yu!

“Then I shall trouble second brother.” Zhou Wulian said to Zhou Tong.

Zhou Tong nodded. He then turned around and looked to Qin Yu and shouted angrily. “Little boy Qin Yu, allow this Zhou Tong to teach you a lesson.”

That Zhou Tong’s voice engulfed the space like a wave. The space before Qin Yu started to shatter. Qin Yu immediately teleported Jiang Li away to a distant place. He himself also teleported away from this attack.

“Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong ought to have some comprehension of the temporal laws, right?” Qin Yu started to focus. He too had become careful. His Spatial Energy completely surrounded Zhou Tong and was observing his every movement.

Temporal Laws!

This was the first time that Qin Yu fought against a Godking that used Time Acceleration. Having sparred against Hei Yu, Qin Yu knew very well of how frightening the attack power of ‘Time Acceleration’ was!

“Prepare to die.” Zhou Tong’s expression turned cold. At the same time, Zhou Tong had disappeared.

Qin Yu’s first reaction was to directly move away ten meters to the side. Zhou Tong’s fist with flickering lightning appeared at the place where Qin Yu used to be.

“Boom!”

The space in the location that was attacked had completely collapsed. With that place as the center, the surrounding space was actually caving in. In an instant, the attack arrived before Qin Yu. Qin Yu immediately teleported to evade.

“This attack, its might is pretty powerful.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

“Woosh!”

Before Qin Yu could react, Zhou Tong had already arrived before Qin Yu. His lightning flickering eyes were firmly fixed upon Qin Yu.

“Bang!”

The speed of his fist was so fast that it greatly surpassed Qin Yu’s imagination. “Teleport!” As if it was a reflex, Qin Yu immediately teleported. However, Qin Yu’s stomach had already been burned and wounded.

“What speed.” Qin Yu began to feel tense. This Zhou Tong’s teleportation was fast enough to match Qin Yu’s reaction speed. Qin Yu knew very well... that Zhou Tong must’ve placed Time Acceleration on himself.

“Calm down, calm down.” Qin Yu tried his hardest to control himself.

“Ha!”

That malevolent face once again appeared before Qin Yu. Qin Yu’s eyes immediately started to shine and his right hand turned into a knife strike. He chopped his hand downward. However, his attack speed, even at the peak, was still ten thousand times slower than Zhou Tong’s!

What sort of concept was being ten thousand times slower?

It meant that when Qin Yu first started to attack, his opponent’s attack had already reached his body.

“Bang!”

At the moment when Qin Yu received the attack, he began to smile bitterly in his heart. “Teleportation!” Qin Yu knew that only through constant teleportation would he be able to not be trampled upon to a too miserable state.

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!”

Rumbles continued to sound. Wherever Zhou Tong’s fist went, the space there was completely destroyed and then caved in. As for Qin Yu, he was frantically teleporting.

“No wonder it’s very hard to kill a Godking.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart. “Those Godkings who know how to teleport, their ability in escaping is too amazing.”

At this moment, Qin Yu was able to sense the might of teleportation in saving one’s life.

Even when his opponent was attacking with over ten thousand times faster than him, he was still able to escape with teleportation.

However, Qin Yu didn’t know that... Zhou Tong being able to accelerate time by ten thousand times could only be considered as being ordinary among the Godkings. If it was the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian who fought him he would likely be able to accelerate the time by a million times in an instant.

When that happens, it would become hard for Qin Yu to escape, even when using teleportation.

Actually, not only Zhou Wulian, even Jiang Lan and the Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha were capable of accomplishing this. As for the Asura Godking, he was even capable of Time Stop!

“It would seem that there are some abilities of mine that cannot be hidden any longer.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Suddenly...

The flow of time in the space surrounding Qin Yu changed. In an instant, Qin Yu had increased the speed of his surrounding by a thousand times.

Time Acceleration!

That's right!

When the New Cosmos' Mortal Realm was still in a developing phase, its spatial laws were already formed. As for the temporal laws, they were still not completed yet. Back then, Qin Yu was only capable of using the Spatial Energy and not the Temporal Energy at all.

However...

Currently, the Mortal Realm had finished forming and the temporal laws were also completed. Once the temporal laws were completed, Qin Yu naturally also became able to use a portion of the Temporal Energy.

Time Acceleration!

This was precisely the other remarkable ability given to Qin Yu by the Mortal Realm!

“Bang!”

Qin Yu’s right fist collided upon Zhou Tong’s right fist. Zhou Tong felt as if his fist had been pierced by a countless number of needles.

As for Qin Yu, he too felt as if his right fist had been struck numb by lightning.

“Eh?” Zhou Tong looked to Qin Yu in shock.

He was not shocked by Qin Yu’s attack power. Instead, he was shocked... because this Qin Yu’s attack speed was able to barely match his.

At this moment, Qin Yu had increased the time in his surrounding by a thousand times. The difference between his Time Acceleration and Zhou Tong’s Time Acceleration was only ten times. With a gap of only ten times, Qin Yu was currently able to

cope with it.

“It seemed that the show got more marvelous!”

The Godkings that were watching in the surrounding were all shocked to see this scene. This Qin Yu’s attack speed actually soared to a thousand times faster in an instant and firmly blocked Zhou Tong’s attack.

“How is that possible?” Zhou Xian had his eyes wide open.

Qin Yu and Zhou Tong continued to collide fists. Neither one of them bothered to use Spatial Sealing. That was because they both knew that the other person had the ability of teleportation.

“I’m going to stop wasting time now.”

Qin Yu cast a glance at the surrounding Godkings that were currently in shock. A cold grin appeared on his face.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu’s fist once again collided with Zhou Tong’s fist. The space immediately shattered into countless amount of fragments. However, at this moment, suddenly another man appeared behind Zhou Tong... it was a cyan gowned Qin Yu!

Seeing this, those several people from the Thunder Punishment

City all grew nervous. Zhou Huo immediately sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Second brother, look out..”

However, it was too late. Before Zhou Tong heard Zhou Huo’s voice transmission, he was attacked by the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“Bang!”

His palm firmly smacked into Zhou Tong’s defenseless skull. Right when the palm landed on Zhou Tong’s skull, he was immediately roused. He quickly teleported and disappeared.

Zhou Tong reappeared beside Zhou Xian.

“Pff!” A mouthful of black blood was spurt out from Zhou Tong’s mouth. His entire body was radiating a dark black color. His face appeared to have been smeared by a layer of black mist.

Zhou Tong looked at the black gowned and cyan gowned Qin Yu’s with an expression of disbelief. His gaze was then fixed upon the cyan gowned Qin Yu. “That’s the Coldmist Attack characteristic of the Jade Ripple Lake!”

Chapter 11: Looking At The Various Godkings While Sitting

The Jade Ripple Lake was one of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm. The bloodline of the Eight Great Divine Families were extremely mystical. For example, the Utmost Western Region's Mount Blazing Flames was extremely proficient in using fire attribute energy and the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold was extremely proficient in using the metal property energy.

As for the Southwestern Region's Jade Ripple Lake, they were proficient in the water attribute energy!

As for the Coldmist Air, it was the peak of water attribute energy!

Back then, the golden bead was capable of freezing the soul. As for Qin Yu's clone, it was created through the fusion of the golden bead and the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus's lotus core, two great water property Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Its offensive power was much stronger than even the golden bead, and the attack of the soul that the Coldmist Air had was even more astonishing. For Zhou Tong to receive this attack, he would naturally be seriously injured!

This battlefield had grown extremely quiet.

Qin Yu actually managed to defeat Zhou Tong. Zhou Tong was not an elementary Godking like Zhou Ran, he was a Godking who

was somewhat proficient in Time Acceleration.

“A High Level Heavenly Deity actually could teleport and even managed to defeat a Godking who has comprehended a portion of the temporal law. How is this possible?” Zhou Xian was completely unconvinced.

At this moment, Zhou Xian felt that all of this was truly too unfair.

Why was it that a nobody from the Mortal Realm was now capable of defeating even Godkings?! Why was it that a nobody from back then had now grown to a state where he could look down upon him?

“Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian looked at Zhou Huo.

At this moment, Zhou Huo was frowning while staring at the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, wasn’t your clone already destroyed by me through my Spatial Destruction?” Zhou Huo suddenly spoke. He clearly remembered what had occurred in the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

“You actually believed that my clone would be destroyed by a mere Spatial Destruction? You are truly one who believes himself to be infallible.” Qin Yu lightly laughed. At the same time, Qin Yu’s body moved and teleported over to Jiang Li.

Hearing Qin Yu's words, Zhou Huo's expression changed. Killing intention flashed through his eyes.

“Brother Zhou Hou, could it be that you wanted to continue to fight Qin Yu one after another to tire him out?” The Asura Godking, Luo Fan, lightly laughed. Zhou Huo immediately started to frown. He looked at the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

“Brother Luo, you too have seen the strength of this Qin Yu. He is definitely a Godking level expert. Furthermore, he defeated two of our Thunder Punishment City's Godkings in succession. Are you suggesting that our Thunder Punishment City should just sit and watch and do nothing about this? Moreover, this Qin Yu seems to not have been injured.” Zhou Huo looked at Qin Yu.

To experts, as long as their soul was unharmed, the other injuries could all be disregarded.

“Haha, Zhou Huo, what you said was very reasonable.”

The black gowned Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh out loud. As for the cyan gowned Qin Yu, he suddenly dissipated like a burst of mist. No one was able to see the cyan gowned Qin Yu anymore.

“The Thunder Punishment City has a total of Four Great Godkings. I have currently defeated two of them already. If the remaining two wish to challenge me, I welcome them at any time.” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

Qin Yu's tone of speech was extremely proud and lofty.

“Qin Yu, don't you act so arrogant.” Zhou Xian, who had already reached the limit of his anger, suddenly shouted.

The Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha shot a side-eye glance at Zhou Xian. She sneered and said. “Brother Zhou Huo, there is a whole bunch of Godkings gathered here. A lot of the Godkings here did not even speak, yet your son actually cut into the conversation. Could it be that he doesn't know about the seniority of status here?”

Zhou Huo started to frown.

“Haha...” Many of the Godkings present started to laugh. They also glanced at Zhou Xian. At this moment, amongst all of the people present on the airspace above the Eastern Sea, Zhou Xian was indeed the person with the lowest status. Although Qin Yu was not a Godking, his strength had already obtained the recognition of everyone present.

Zhou Huo also felt embarrassed.

“Xian'er.” Zhou Huo took a glance at Zhou Xian. Zhou Xian understood what his father's intention was and could only bear his anger, stand beside Zhou Huo and say no more.

At the scene, the Three Ascender Powers had banded together. As for the Eight Great Sacred Lands, Mount Dazzling Gold and the

Subterranean City were merely watching passively from the sidelines. As for the remaining Five Sacred Lands, they were all looking at the Thunder Punishment City.

“Brother Jiang Fan, this Jiang Li is your daughter, what do you think we should do?” At this moment, Zhou Huo decided to involve Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan who had been silent the entire time ended up flying over to Zhou Huo. He then looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. His gaze even stopped for a moment when it reached Jiang Li’s stomach. Only then did he stare at Jiang Li and said softly. “Li’er, return with me.”

“No.” Determined, Jiang Li shook her head.

“Jiang Fan, what do you plan to do?!” Qin Yu’s voice that contained anger started to sound. Qin Yu was resentful toward this Jiang Fan the entire time. During the groom search, Qin Yu believed that he had done everything to perfection. Regardless of which aspect it was, they could all be considered as having done to the peak level.

However, what happened in the end?

This Jiang Fan still chose Zhou Xian. He even said that Zhou Xian’s betrothal gift was better than his.

“Qin Yu, what you did, I have yet to even settle the bill with

you.” A cold light shined through Jiang Fan’s eyes. He coldly stared at Qin Yu. “Right now, I am speaking with my daughter. You go to the side and be quiet. Remember, Jiang Li is my daughter!”

At this moment, Jiang Fan’s had increased his manner of imposingness.

Jiang Li’s expression was extremely complicated.

“Li’er, don’t worry, no one is able to snatch you away from me.” Qin Yu said softly. Jiang Li lightly nodded her head. She had calmed down a bit.

Qin Yu turned around and looked at Jiang Fan.

He then looked to Zhou Xian. Suddenly, he sneered. “Zhou Xian, Jiang Fan, haha... laughable, truly laughable.”

“What are you laughing about?” Jiang Fan frowned.

At this moment, Jiang Fan also felt extremely uncomfortable. That was because from the expression that Jiang Li had displayed earlier, it clearly showed that she listens to Qin Yu and defied him, her father.

“What am I laughing about?” Qin Yu’s right hand was holding Jiang Li’s hand. As for his left hand, he used it to point at Jiang Fan and Zhou Xian. “The two of you, one says that he’s Li’er’s

father and the other wants to be Li'er's husband." Saying to this point, Qin Yu's heart was filled with anger.

After all, Jiang Fan had publicly announced that Li'er was Zhou Xian's wife.

This was what Qin Yu was most angry toward.

"Jiang Fan, when you selected your son-in-law, you selected that Zhou Xian. I wish to ask, have you ever thought of your daughter's opinion during the time when you chose him?" Qin Yu looked straight at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan was stunned. He became speechless.

Qin Yu then looked at Zhou Xian. "Zhou Xian, you participated in the groom search and wished to become Li'er's husband. However... do you truly love Li'er? Could you give up a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for Li'er? Are you willing to let it go?"

Zhou Xian's expression immediately turned ugly.

Before all these Godkings, Zhou Xian did not have the confidence to lie.

"Humph. A father that doesn't even consider his daughter's opinion in her own marriage and a man who wished to marry a wife just to become a Godking. Jiang Fan, do you still have the face

to act all high when speaking now? Zhou Xian, do you still have the face to shout and quarrel with me? Moreover, Li'er has officially married me and is also pregnant with my child. She is my wife, understand?"

Qin Yu gazed through Zhou Xian and Jiang Fan's faces.

Both Jiang Fan and Zhou Xian had grown angry after being said such by Qin Yu. However, although they were angry, they were incapable of refuting him.

"Li'er, they are flustered and exasperated. You should return first... I'll come join you in a bit." Qin Yu said to Li'er. Jiang Li also knew that she would only make Qin Yu unable to concentrate with her being here.

"Brother Yu, you be careful too."

Qin Yu nodded. With an intention from him, Jiang Li disappeared.

"Don't worry. I'll be here today. Whoever among you who wishes to challenge me, come away. Even if you wish to fight me in succession to tire me, I would still happily accept the challenge. Of course... if you all are truly unable to resist me and shamelessly try to attack me in group, I would still deal with you all to my best." Qin Yu waved his sleeve and then a deck chair appeared in the middle of the air.

Just like that, Qin Yu sat down on the chair and smiled as he looked at the various Godkings present.

Even though the Godkings had encircled him, Qin Yu was still sitting there and smiling at them. He was not worried in the slightest. Merely this sort of bearing and courage had caused many Godkings to admire him in their hearts.

Jiang Fan lowly exhaled to resist the anger within his heart.

Jiang Fan and Zhou Hou beside him glanced at each other. The both of them managed to sense the turn of the situation. Now that Qin Yu had sat down like this, what should they do?

“Brother Zhou Huo, how shall we deal with this Qin Yu now?” Said Jiang Fan via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. At this moment, the two of them could only talk via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission because they did not dare to speak out loud.

Zhou Huo was also annoyed.

Never had he imagined, that the Qin Yu, whom he had originally planned to be able to easily exterminate, was actually this thorny. Even his second brother, Zhou Tong, ended up being seriously injured.

“This Qin Yu is truly hard to deal with.” Said Zhou Huo via voice transmission. At the same time, he looked at Qin Yu who sat on the chair and was disregarding the various Godkings.

Jiang Fan also agreed. “That Qin Yu has yet to take out his spear. Merely by relying on his clone, he was already able to defeat Zhou Tong. If he were to take out that spear of his, then even if it was me or you who went up to fight him, it would still be extremely difficult for us to defeat him.”

Zhou Huo’s heart was twitching.

Although what Jiang Fan had said was something that Zhou Huo did not wish to admit, it was nevertheless the truth. Qin Yu was able to defeat Zhou Tong without even using his Divine Spear Waning Snow, the might of his strength was obvious.

“Jiang Fan, say, this Qin Yu is not a Godking at all. Why do you think that he’s this powerful?” Zhou Huo’s heart was extremely gloomy.

For Qin Yu to be this powerful, it had caused the original plan that Zhou Hou had in handling him to be completely useless. At this moment, Zhou Huo had also been caught unprepared.

Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo was unable to determine what to do. As for the Utmost South Sage Emperor, Utmost West Sage Emperor and them, they naturally would not create troubles for themselves.

Seeing Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan’s expression, Qin Yu started to smile. “Sage Emperor? The Sage Emperors with that revered of a status? However, no matter how revered you all are, today I will still oppress you all.”

Having hidden in the New Cosmos for so long, Qin Yu had decided to make a grand entrance!

Everything was going exactly as Qin Yu had planned.

Zhou Huo and them did not know about his strength and had only dispatched ordinary Godkings at the beginning. Having been defeated twice in a row, Zhou Huo's side was now in a disadvantaged state.

“Zhou Huo, what are you thinking about? If your Thunder Punishment City do not wish to challenge me, then I shall be taking my leave.” Qin Yu said in a clear voice.

The Blood Demon Queen clicked her tongue and praised. “My eyesight is indeed great. This little brother Qin Yu is indeed extraordinary.”

Silence.

The Thunder Punishment City's side continued to be silent the entire time. This caused the several Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City and Jiang Fan to be extremely angry in their heart. However, what could they do?

Fight Qin Yu in succession to tire him out?

Or perhaps shamelessly attack him in group?

“Brother Jiang Fan, do not worry about those things. After all, those Ascender Powers are against us anyway.” Zhou Huo said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “This Qin Yu forcibly snatched away Jiang Li in the Sage Emperor’s Palace and then tarnished her. This is a capital offense. As he’s a capital offender, why should we bother to waste time and be considerate of him? We should directly join hands and kill him together.”

Group attack!

This was Zhou Huo’s decision. At the beginning, Zhou Huo had thought that Qin Yu was only a High Level Heavenly Deity. Thus, the method that he had planned to use to deal with Qin Yu also took their faces and reputations into consideration.

However at this moment, Zhou Huo, who had felt the enormous threat that was Qin Yu, no longer cared about his face and reputation anymore. Even if they were to group attack and kill Qin Yu like what they did with the Godking of Life, what of it?

Although Jiang Fan felt that this sort of method was not the best, what else could he possibly do?

“Okay.” Jiang Fan agreed,

Zhou Huo slightly nodded. He then looked at Qin Yu. A merciless light flashed through his eyes. In a clear voice, he said. “Qin Yu,

the Utmost North Sage Emperor publicly conducted the groom search. The thirteen Godkings judged it together. Regardless of whether the process or the outcome, they were both extremely fair.”

Hearing these words, Qin Yu displayed a grim smile on his face.

Fair? They still dared to say it was fair?

Zhou Huo did not care about the others. He suddenly raised his hand and pointed at Qin Yu. “Yet you, Qin Yu.... forcibly snatched away Li’er in the Sage Emperor’s Palace and even tried to kill my son, Zhou Xian. And now, you’ve even tarnished princess Jiang Li and impregnated her! You are guilty of terrible crimes, there is no pardon for you! Today, I...”

“Oh, you’re planning to do the same as when you all killed the Godking of Life?” An indifferent voice sounded and interrupted Zhou Huo’s speech.

The person who spoke was the Asura Godking, Luo Fan.

Luo Fan shot glance at Zhou Huo. “Zhou Huo, back then, your Eight Great Divine Families were indeed extremely decisive in your method. I didn’t even have the time to come and save Zuo Qiumei. Yet today, I am present at the scene. Yet you still want to do a group attack? Haha...”

Luo Fan’s loud laughter sounded.

“Haha...” His laughter echoed through the heaven and earth. Zhou Huo coldly humphed. However, right after he humphed, his voice stopped.

The wind had frozen. Even the movement of space had frozen. The entire space had become frozen.

Chapter 12: Seclusion Training

“What’s going on?” Qin Yu was startled.

Qin Yu was able to clearly feel that he had become unable to move. It was an extremely strange feeling. Qin Yu was certain that this was not Spatial Confinement.

“The connection with the New Cosmos is still here.” Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. He was extremely certain that he would be able to return to the New Cosmos with a single intention.

“It seemed that the others also could not move. What’s going on?” Qin Yu began to guess. Suddenly, he thought of a possibility...

Time Stop!

“This is Time Stop?” Qin Yu thought.

However, Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy was not affected by Time Stop. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that. In a short moment, he managed to have a slight understanding. “Time Stop, so it actually completely stops the flow of time in a certain region. When the flow of time is stopped, the spatial movement and everything else would become frozen. So this is what Time Stop is.”

“Humph!”

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan, the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, the Utmost South Sage Emperor... one by one, the Sage Emperors' bodies started to flicker with light.

Jiang Fan was radiating a black light on his body. Zhou Huo was radiating an electric light. Huangfu Yu was radiating a golden light... Once the Sage Emperors used their skills, the flow of time once again resumed.

“The bloodline of the Eight Great Divine Families when combined with the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures, the might is indeed extremely powerful. They're actually able to even break apart Time Stop.” Luo Fan praised in a loud voice.

However, the Eight Great Sage Emperors all had gloomy expressions.

“However, this is only the case when the Eight Great Sage Emperors join hands. If I were to handle only a single one of you, then I reckon it'll take some time for you to break my Time Stop.” Luo Fan lightly smiled and said.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors all understood it extremely well.

In a battle of one against one, none of them could match Luo Fan.

After all, it was not that easy for them to break through the ‘Time Stop.’ If a Sage Emperor were to encounter this move alone, then they would definitely need some time to break it. Yet, that amount of time was more than sufficient for Luo Fan to take their life.

“Luo Fan, say what you want.” Zhou Huo looked to Luo Fan.

Luo Fan’s expression have abruptly become cold. “If you all were to fight one against one and kill Qin Yu head on, then I have no right to interfere. However today, if you all wish to attack Qin Yu in a group with me present here. Humph... you all can give it a try.”

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and everyone else’s expressions changed.

After Luo Fan said those words, Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and them became convinced that it would likely be impossible for them to kill Qin Yu today.

“Qin Yu.” Luo Fan turned around and looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu also stood up from his chair. He slightly smiled to the Asura Godking. “Asura Godking, thank you for your help. Actually, even if they were to attack me by group, I would also not mind too much.”

“Qin Yu, you are wrong.” Luo Fan said solemnly. “These Eight Great Sage Emperors, although they are not people of integrity,

once their Clan Protection Treasures combines with their special bloodlines, their might would be extremely astonishing.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded. However, he didn't really care much about it in his heart.

“Qin Yu, do not be too careless. The Clan Protection Treasures of the Eight Great Divine Families all possess the special effect of ‘Space Freezing.’ Once your surrounding space become frozen, then the spatial movement at that place would also stop. Thus, you'll become unable to teleport. You could imagine what the result of being incapable of teleportation would bring. This was also the reason why the Godking of Life did not manage to escape back then.” Luo Fan warned Qin Yu in kindness.

Space Freezing?

Qin Yu suddenly recalled the ability that Mid Level Heavenly Deities possessed. The Low Level Heavenly Deities were capable of flying whereas the Mid Level Heavenly Deities were capable of forming Spatial Domains. Within the Spatial Domains, those Mid Level Heavenly Deities could use their spatial energy to suppress their opponent.

Using spatial energy to suppress was also called ‘Spatial Sealing.’ Spatial Sealing and Spatial Freezing were two different things.

Spatial Freezing stops the space itself and causes the space in that region to not be able to move. Once the space in that portion stops moving, it would not be connected with the space at the other

regions.

“Spatial Freezing. Unable to teleport. So that’s the case!” Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

Teleportation was done through space. If even the space itself had been frozen, how could one possibly teleport?

“However.” Qin Yu did not mind about it. “What you all are capable of freezing is only the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy. How would you all be able to freeze my New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy?”

Qin Yu was extremely confident.

As he was the master of the New Cosmos, how could others possibly be able to freeze his Spatial Energy?

“Qin Yu, if you wished for it, you could join my Asura Sea. As long as you join my Asura Sea, I can guarantee you that... no one would dare to attack you.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan suddenly said.

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and them were all startled.

“If this Qin Yu were to truly join the Asura Sea, then it would become troublesome.” Zhou Huo felt a bit worried. The terror that was Luo Fan was already tested by the blood of Godkings before. No one would dare to doubt that.

At this moment, Qin Yu's heart was moved.

Join the Asura Sea?

Qin Yu must admit that this was indeed a very enticing proposal. Merely, in the depths of Qin Yu's heart, he still wanted to rely on himself.

"Asura Godking, I will consider your proposal." Qin Yu said with a smile.

Luo Fan was a bit disappointed. However, he still smiled and nodded.

Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward the several Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City. He then took a glance at Jiang Fan. He had completely ignored the existence of Zhou Xian. Qin Yu smiled and said. "Since your Thunder Punishment City does not dare to fight me one on one, then I, Qin Yu, will also not waste my time here with you anymore. Farewell!" Qin Yu said coldly.

"Asura Godking, Blood Demon Queen, everyone... farewell." With a smile on his face, Qin Yu clasped his hands to the Godkings of the Three Ascender Powers. He then disappeared.

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and them wanted to say something. However, Qin Yu had already disappeared. They were too late to say anything.

“Thunder Punishment City, it seems that you have truly made a fool of yourself this time!” The Blood Demon Queen’s bell-like laughter sounded. At the same time, she too disappeared with a teleportation.

“Brother Zhou Huo, Brother Jiang Fan, everyone... farewell.” Luo Fan clasped his hand and then also teleported away.

In an instant, the six Godkings from the Ascender Powers had all disappeared. Only the ten plus Godkings of the Eight Great Sage Emperors’ side remained. All of these Godkings were bitterly smiling.

In the end, the various Godkings bid farewell with one another and then left one by one.

This time, the Godkings of the other powers were not injured in the slightest. Only two of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings were seriously injured!

Time passed. The news of Qin Yu appearing in the skies above the Eastern Sea and then fighting the two Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City was soon spread through the entire Divine Realm.

The people from the Thunder Punishment City were all extremely angry.

They were able to guess that it was likely the Ascender Powers who had spread this news.

Ever since this news was spread, countless people from the entire Divine Realm started to talk about Qin Yu. There were even many experts of the Divine Realm who had grown to hold Qin Yu in adoration.

Formation Array Grandmaster, Artifact Craftsman God, and also only at High Level Heavenly Deity yet he defeated two Great Godkings.

All of this had caused Qin Yu to be filled with a light of mysteriousness. Especially the fact that a High Level Heavenly Deity had defeated Godkings. In the past, this was simply unimaginable.

Since the birth of the Divine Realm, there was a sentence...

Before Godkings, the Heavenly Deities could only be considered as ants. Not a single Heavenly Deity was capable of defeating a Godking. Regardless of how many Heavenly Deities there were, they would still be unable to defeat a Godking.

This sentence was even determined to be 'common sense.' However, Qin Yu had broken this 'common sense.'

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, several hundred years had passed.

In these several hundred years, the entire Divine Realm could be considered as being peaceful. Merely, there would frequently be many rumors. From time, people would say that Qin Yu had appeared in the Floating Snow City. Then later, people would say that Qin Yu had appeared in the Thunder Punishment City.

In short...

Qin Yu became the most famous person of the entire Divine Realm that everyone focused on. Many of the youths of the Divine Realm were all looking up to Qin Yu. They had instead felt disdainful toward Zhou Xian.

In a restaurant in Yuchi City.

On the second floor of the restaurant, a dozen plus people sat scattered all around. At this moment, the sound of footsteps was heard from the staircase. Three youths walked over in succession.

“Boss, quickly, bring up the good dishes and wine.”

The golden clothed youth among the three shouted. Many of the people in the restaurant started to frown and looked at this golden clothed youth. This golden clothed youth merely swept a savage gaze around. He seemed to not care about them in the slightest.

“Fei Fei, sit down.” Qin Yu said.

This was the first time since the battle several hundred years ago, at the Eastern Sea, that Qin Yu had returned to the Divine Realm. This time around, Qin Yu had brought Hou Fei and Hei Yu with him.

“Big brother, don’t worry. Sister-in-law is definitely going to be alright.” Hei Yu said in a low voice.

Qin Yu squeezed out a smile.

Qin Yu had actually come to the Divine Realm this time around to relieve himself. A hundred plus years ago, Qin Yu and his clone had finally finished comprehending the spatial laws left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

However, what Zuo Qiumei had left to Qin Yu was merely half of the spatial laws. Li’er possessed the other half.

About ten plus years after Qin Yu finished comprehending his half, at a certain time when Li’er and Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul’s were connected in dual training, the two Soul Tears of Life within Li’er had actually started to fuse.

This fusion of the Soul Tears of Life had caused Qin Yu to be extremely worried.

That was because... Li’er actually entered a very special state. Qin Yu did not dare to interrupt her at all. He could only wait beside her. Once he started waiting, a hundred years passed. Qin Yu was

extremely worried in his wait. Thus, he came out to relieve himself with Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

“I’ve heard that Lord Qin Yu had appeared in Yuchi City.” Suddenly, this sentence in the restaurant caused Qin Yu and his brothers to be stunned.

Qin Yu and his brothers all looked to the originator of the voice simultaneously.

What they saw was an excited yellow gowned man. “Just yesterday, my brother was still at Mount Bewitch You in the Yuchi City region. He saw a black gowned youth. That brother of mine used to be from the Black Dragon Pool. He had once seen Lord Qin Yu personally before. He definitely did not mistake it for someone else. It seems that Lord Qin Yu is still affectionate towards Mount Bewitch You.”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They were stunned.

“Mount Bewitch You? If I recall correctly, I’ve just come to the Divine Realm today?” Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

“So what? Several tens of years ago, my great uncle’s master, do you know of my great uncle’s master?” Another black gowned man said.

“I know, you’ve mention this to me countless times already. Your great uncle’s master is a Low Level Heavenly Deity, right?” That yellow gowned man smiled and said.

The black gowned man nodded and said. “My great uncle’s master is a Heavenly Deity guard of the Thunder Punishment City. He had personally saw with his own eyes of a black gowned youth appearing in the Thunder Punishment City and even entered Zhou Xian’s mansion.”

“Zhou Xian?” The yellow gowned man was unable to refrain from showing a disdainful expression. “That sort of person even dared to fight over the wife with Lord Qin Yu, he’s truly someone who sought for humiliation. Oh, that’s right, continue on. After Lord Qin Yu, I meant that black gowned youth entered Zhou Xian’s mansion, what happened after?”

Hearing these dialogue, Qin Yu could only smile helplessly.

Many of the stories regarding Qin Yu were spread throughout the Divine Realm and were extremely realistic. When hearing those stories, Qin Yu had even suspected whether he had sleep-walked into the Divine Realm.

“Big brother, you’re truly amazing.” Hou Fei gave Qin Yu a thumbs up.

Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile. “Eat your food.”

It had already been several hundred years since the Eastern Sea battle. Those Godkings naturally could not search the Divine Realm with their Divine Awareness the entire time. Thus, Qin Yu stayed in the Divine Realm without any worries.

If a Godking detected him, Qin Yu would know about it in an instant.

After leaving the restaurant, Qin Yu and his brothers proceeded to stroll around Yuchi City. During their walk, he heard about many things concerning himself.

After the Light of Daytime faded away, the Dark Curtain of Night arrived.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let’s return.” Qin Yu said that. Afterwards, the three brothers teleported out of the Divine Realm and returned to the New Cosmos’ Purple Mystic Star.

At this moment, it was dusk at the Purple Mystic Star.

The light of sunset was sprinkled over the earth, dying it red. Qin Yu and his brothers were slowly traveling in the sky. They were walking toward the Purple Mystic Mansion in the distance.

Suddenly, Qin Yu felt a change from the location where Jiang Li was having her seclusion training.

“Quickly.” After Qin Yu said that, he disappeared with a

teleportation.

“What’s the matter with big brother?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to each other. They then also proceeded to rush towards the Purple Mystic Mansion.

In the Purple Mystic Mansion. Outside of a quiet and peaceful pavilion building. Qin Yu suddenly appeared in thin air.

At this moment, the entire pavilion building was giving off a jade green light. The surging life energy was being emitted by the jade green light. Qin Yu was standing outside and did not dare to enter the pavilion building.

Chapter 13: Godking Of Life

The jade green light was slowly circulating through the pavilion building. The surrounding grass and flowers seemed to have been affected by the surging energy of life and was growing unceasingly.

“Is the fusion finally going to succeed?” Qin Yu looked at the pavilion building before him,

In the second floor of the pavilion building Jiang Li was sitting cross-legged with long hair draping over her shoulders. Her sparkling and translucent face was emitting a radiance of life. Her entire body was surging with life energy.

Those with a high power level, for example Jiang Lan, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, were all able to sense the change that had occurred here. They all rapidly rushed over to the pavilion building. They also knew that at this moment, Li'er had reached the final junction. Thus, they all stayed outside of the pavilion building. Not a single one of them took their own initiative to enter.

“Huff!”

The air suddenly started to fluctuate. That jade green colored light abruptly shrunk back. In an instant, all the jade green color light disappeared from the surface of the pavilion building, returning it to its former appearance.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

“Little Yu, how are things inside?” Jiang Lan asked in a low voice. He was also worried about Li’er. Among everyone present, only Qin Yu was connected with Jiang Li through their hearts and souls. Furthermore, Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos. Thus, he would naturally be the one who knew the most about Jiang Li’s situation.

Qin Yu’s gaze was fixed upon the second floor of the pavilion building. He only turned around to look at Uncle Lan after hearing his question. With a slight smile, he said. “Li’er’s current state is very good. The two Soul Tears of Life have completely fused into one and also fused with Li’er’s Nascent Soul. I presume... Li’er will be coming out in a bit.”

Jiang Lan heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. “That’s good.”

“Big brother, that why hasn’t Big Sis Li’er come out yet?” Confused, Hou Fei asked.

Qin Yu was also a bit puzzled about this. He was able to sense that Li’er should’ve successfully accomplished everything. In that case, why hasn’t she come out yet?

“Monkey, don’t worry. Wait a bit longer.” Hei Yu said in a low voice.

Hou Fei shriveled his mouth and shot a glance at Hei Yu. However, he did not say anything. Just like that, Qin Yu and them started to calmly wait outside the pavilion building. None of them

knew what Li'er was doing.

However, this wait turned to be very long.

After a day.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Jiang Lan was still waiting outside. It had been an entire day now. However, there was not the slightest sign of Jiang Li coming out.

“Big brother, do you know what's happening with sister-in-law?” Hei Yu asked in a low voice. At this moment, Xiao Hei had also grown a bit worried.

Qin Yu frowned. He shook his head and said. “All I know is that there is not the slightest amount of energy circulating through Li'er's surface right now. Merely, her soul has entered into a very deep state of training.”

“Oh?” Jiang Lan frowned. “Could it be, could it be that Li'er is comprehending those spatial laws?”

“There ought to be no other reason other than that.” Qin Yu said. Qin Yu was anticipating in his heart. After all, no one had ever fused two Soul Tears of Life before. Although it appeared to not be dangerous, it was still very hard to determine if it was actually dangerous in reality.

As Qin Yu and them have stayed here for a long period of time,

Qin Feng and Qin Zheng who were trying to find Qin Yu managed to find this place.

“Little Yu.”

Qin Feng and Qin Zheng suddenly walked in from outside the courtyard manor's entrance. Seeing Qin Yu and them standing outside of the pavilion building, Qin Feng sighed in his heart. He naturally knew that Jiang Li had been in seclusion training the entire time. He was also well aware of the relationship that his third brother had with Jiang Li.

Qin Feng spoke in persuasion. “Little Yu, don't bother to foolishly stay and wait anymore. When sister-in-law successfully finishes, she will naturally come out.”

However, right after Qin Feng said those words, Qin Yu rushed into the second floor of the pavilion building with a lightning-like speed. The window of the pavilion building's second floor opened by itself to allow Qin Yu to enter.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

“It would seem that Li'er has woken back up already.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

The second floor of the pavilion building was extremely spacious and empty. The dark red colored floor was emitting a fragrant smell of sandalwood. As for Jiang Li, she was sitting cross-legged

on the floor. The bottom of her Purple Rain Dress was scattered on the ground.

Right after Jiang Li opened her eyes, she saw Qin Yu standing before her and watching her.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li said in a low voice. Within her eyes was a trace of joy.

Qin Yu carefully observed Jiang Li. His heart gasped. The complete fusion of these two Soul Tears of Life was truly miraculous indeed. Even Li'er's temperament had slightly changed. As for her appearance, the change in that was even greater. Her long hair that used to be jet-black now possessed jade green light circulating through each strand of hair. Even her pupils were a bit jade green color.

“Brother Yu, what are you looking at? Could it be that Brother Yu doesn't like my current appearance?” Jiang Li puffed up her cheeks and said that deliberately.

Qin Yu smiled. “Of course not. Oh, that's right, I felt that those two Soul Tears of Life had completely fused yesterday. Why did you only wake up now?”

A blush appeared on Jiang Li's face.

Seeing Jiang Li's expression, Qin Yu became even more confused.

Actually, the moment when the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused together was also the moment when all the information regarding Zuo Qiumei entered Jiang Li. In this period of time, Jiang Li even came to know about everything that had occurred to Zuo Qiumei in her life.

In this period of time, Jiang Li had also completely comprehended the lump of spatial laws in her body. As for the day when the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused with one another, Jiang Li was actually... remembering the time when she was dual training with Qin Yu.

That was because she was able to discover a bit of Qin Yu's comprehension of the spatial laws during their dual training.

This single day of recalling had actually allowed Jiang Li to completely comprehend the portions of the spatial laws that she was unable to comprehend. In other words... Jiang Li had already comprehended the spatial laws.

Merely, the current Qin Yu didn't know about it.

After all, what Jiang Li had comprehended was the Divine Realm's spatial laws. The spatial laws of the Divine Realm were simply of no use within Qin Yu's New Cosmos.

"What's wrong? Could it be that there's something that's embarrassing to say?" Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li's face was red. She muttered. "It's just, it's just that I've comprehended the spatial laws, comprehended the spatial laws, so I woke up."

"Oh." Qin Yu answered. Immediately after, his reaction came. "What did you say?" Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes and looked at Jiang Li in shock. "You said you've comprehended the spatial laws?"

Jiang Li nodded. She raised her head and looked to Qin Yu and smiled brilliantly. "What? You don't believe me?"

"Li'er, you're not lying?" Qin Yu burst into ecstasy. If Li'er were to become a Godking, then her safety would've been guaranteed. Furthermore, he would also not have to be too fearful in his conduct.

After two hours.

Inside a pavilion in that hundred mile circumference internal lake in the Purple Mystic Mansion's back garden. Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Jiang Lan were seated around a cyan colored stone table.

"Little Yu, you said that Li'er has comprehended the Spatial Laws and become a Godking?" Once Jiang Lan Qin Yu's words, he was immediately shocked. Jiang Li had not cultivated for a long time. Furthermore, the amount of time she had been a High Level Heavenly Deity was even shorter. How could she possibly become a Godking so quickly? This was indeed an unimaginable thing.

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li with a smile.

“Uncle Lan, it’s better for Li’er to explain herself.” Qin Yu remembered the explanation that Jiang Li gave him while he was in the pavilion building. Even now, he was still shocked.

Jiang Li looked to Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, it’s because of Aunt Zuo Qiumei.”

“A’mei?” Jiang Lan’s expression slightly changed.

Jiang Li lightly nodded and said. “Yes, that’s right. When the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused together, it entered my soul, dissipated and then fused with me, I came to a complete understanding.”

Jiang Lan was calmly listening.

“Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s study of the soul had already reached an extremely high level. One could even say that she have thoroughly studied the soul. As for the even more important ‘True Spirit,’ Aunt Zuo Qiumei was unable to comprehend it.” Jiang Li slowly said. If one were to ask who knew Zuo Qiumei the best in the world, then it would be Jiang Li.

“When Aunt Zuo Qiumei received the attack from the Sage Emperors, the space surrounding her was frozen and she was incapable of teleportation. Of her two great followers, one died on the spot and the other one was heavily injured. To be attacked by

the Sage Emperors together, Aunt Zuo Qiumei knew that she was unable to escape. Thus, before her death, she completely fused her understanding of the spatial laws, all her energy as well as her soul itself into two drops of tears. Only her True Spirit was dissipated by the attacks.” Jiang Li’s voice was downcast. Her eyes were also slightly red.

Back then, Zuo Qiumei had treated Jiang Li as if she were her own daughter. Thus, Jiang Li naturally felt extremely painful right now.

“Had it been other Godkings, they would definitely be unable to do such a thing. However, Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s study of the soul had already reached the pinnacle level.”

“When these two drops of Soul Tears of Life completely fused, I came to understand everything that Aunt Zuo Qiumei experienced. I also easily comprehended the spatial laws left behind by Aunt Zuo Qiumei.” After Jiang Li finished her speech, she grew silent.

At this moment, Jiang Lan was also silent.

It was very easy to understand why Jiang Li managed to reach the Godking level right away. This was actually completely contributed to Zuo Qiumei. She had directly passed on everything to Jiang Li through the soul.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other.

The two of them were both able to imagine Jiang Lan's current frame of mind.

Jiang Lan softly exhaled. He displayed a smile on his face and looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. "Little Yu, Li'er, now that the two of you both possess the strength of Godkings, what do you plan to do from now on?"

Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu. Jiang Li was determined to support whatever Qin Yu chose to do.

Qin Yu already had a plan as to what to do in the future.

"Uncle Lan, there is still a major gap between our current strength and the strength of the Sage Emperors. Thus, I plan to take two separate steps." Qin Yu directly said. "The first step could be considered as an incubation period. In this period of time, I will not create a major disturbance. After all, I would have to wait till Li'er gives birth in order to advance to the second step."

Jiang Lan looked at Jiang Li's stomach. Her stomach was bulging. Although it wasn't small, it was still quite far away from labor and delivery.

Jiang Lan slightly nodded.

Qin Yu continued. "There are two matters to be done in the first step of incubation period. The first matter is to strengthen our own power and the second matter is to reduce the morale of the

Sage Emperors and disrupt the unity between them.”

Jiang Lan’s eyes shined.

“What you said is very reasonable. Merely, how do we go about raising our own strength? One can’t just increase strength easily through training.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded while smiling. “I understand this too. I plan to... invite the hidden Godkings to help us.”

“Invite the hidden Godkings?” Jiang Lan started to shake his head.

Qin Yu knew very well that the possibility of successfully inviting hidden Godkings was extremely low. However, Qin Yu still had his preparations.

“Uncle Lan, I know that Senior Zuo Qiumei has a follower called Yi Feng. Now that Li’er has become the Godking of Life, I believe that Godking Yi Feng would agree to help us because of Li’er and some persuasion from myself.” Qin Yu’s first target was that Southern Boundary Archipelago’s Bamboo Forest Island’s Island Master Yi Feng.

“Yi Feng?”

Jiang Lan’s eyes shined. He then slightly nodded. “If you were to ask him, then there is indeed a possibility of success. However,

Little Yu... have you seen Yi Feng before? Do you even know where he is?”

“Uncle Lan, you can rest assured. Last time when I went to search for the Mirage Spirit Mirror, I’ve encountered Yi Feng. Thus, I am familiar with his aura. Even if he has left the Southern Boundary Archipelago, I would still easily be able to detect him through the use of my Spatial Energy.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Qin Yu then smiled. “As for the other Godkings... although it is extremely difficult to make them join us, I am nevertheless a Craftsman God.”

Jiang Lan grew silent. He then shook his head and said. “Using Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to invite Godkings would not present a high possibility of success. Unless, you are to be willing to use first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to invite them.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu also knew very well that it would definitely not be easy to invite hidden Godkings that could conceal themselves for so long. Merely... no matter what, it is better to try.

If they were able to invite two or three Godkings, then with Qin Yu, his clone, Jiang Li and the hidden Uncle Lan, Qin Yu’s side would possess sufficient strength.

[TL: Found out in this chapter that Zuo Qiumei should be Zuoqiu

Mei. Li'er actually called her Aunt Zuoqiu. However. I'm changing that to Aunt Zuo Qiumei. Because... well... it's too many Zuo Qiumei to change to Zuoqiu Mei.]

Chapter 14: Water Screen

“You mentioned lowering the morale of the Sage Emperors and destroying their unity. How do you plan to do that?” Jiang Lan asked.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “It is extremely easy to lower their morale. As long as I occasionally attack and defeat their Godkings, then after this matter becomes spread through the Divine Realm, the Sage Emperors’ morale will naturally lower.”

“Moreover, as long as the Sage Emperors fight me a few times, they’ll come to realize... that Spatial Freezing is useless against me.” Qin Yu had a confident expression on his face. “No matter how they surround me, I am still capable of instantly entering the New Cosmos. Furthermore, last time when I fought against Zhou Tong, I only accelerated the time by a thousand times. Actually, time acceleration of a thousand times is nowhere near my limit.”

Jiang Lan was startled.

His gasp was almost too much, that the youth from the Mortal Realm had now become an expert of the Divine Realm.

Currently, the New Cosmos’ Mortal Realm space was completed and the temporal laws were also completed. Merely, because the higher level of cosmic space was still in the process of growing, Qin Yu was only capable of using Time Acceleration.

As for Time Stop and Time Reversal, they were still impossible for Qin Yu to use.

However, even if it was only Time Acceleration, Qin Yu's time Acceleration still greatly surpassed only a thousand times.

The reason why Qin Yu had only accelerated time by only a thousand times back then was because... with only a thousand times and Qin Yu's reaction speed, it was more than sufficient to block the incoming attacks from Zhou Tong.

"As long as the Eight Great Sage Emperors continue to be defeated several times in a row, I truly wonder how they'll continue to have morale." Qin Yu continued. "As for destroying their unity, it's even easier. That's because... the Eight Great Sage Emperors were not united to begin with."

Qin Yu still clearly remembered that in the skies above the Eastern Sea, that Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu even hinted at Qin Yu with his eyes.

That expression of his eyes had allowed Qin Yu to understand that Huangfu Yu's was still on Qin Yu's side.

"All of this is merely the first step, the incubation period. As Li'er is still pregnant, I can only search for stability. Once Li'er finishes giving birth, I shall set forth the second step and conduct a grand ten thousand thunder-like attacks on the Thunder Punishment City!" A cold sharpness flashed through Qin Yu's eyes.

Jiang Li and Jiang Lan both gasped a mouthful of cool air.

Attack the Thunder Punishment City?

The Thunder Punishment City was the most otherworldly amongst the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Standing behind it was the Thunder Punishment Godking. This had given rise to no one daring to provoke it in the countless number of years.

“Others fear that Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. However, I...” Qin Yu coldly smiled in his heart.

The Exalted Celestials were merely people who had comprehended the spatial laws as well as the temporal laws. Unfortunately... what the Exalted Celestials had comprehended was merely the Divine Realm’s spatial laws and temporal laws. Once they enter the New Cosmos, their abilities would become useless.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the responsibility on his shoulders.

The current him was no longer alone like before. Instead, he had a wife and would also soon have a child. All of this had caused Qin Yu to be on strong alert against dangers.

The existence of the Thunder Punishment City was something that brought about dangers to his relatives.

Since it was a threat, Qin Yu would naturally not allow this threat to continue to exist!

“Qin Yu, your second step of attacking the Thunder Punishment City, you must make sure to have the adequate preparations. Without absolute certainty of success, you must definitely not launch your attack.” Jiang Lan warned Qin Yu solemnly.

After all, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was not an easy target.

“I know. That’s the reason why I decided this to be the second step.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Jiang Lan nodded. Jiang Lan was very assured as to the way Qin Yu handled things.

The Purple Mystic Star gradually grew colder. Goose feathers like snowflakes started to float from the sky. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were snuggled up against each other inside the Purple Mystic Mansion’s pavilion, as they watched the snowflakes swirling in the air.

“Brother Yu, when I was at the Divine Realm’s Floating Snow City, I would see snowflakes everyday. Sigh, I truly wonder how Yan’er is doing right now.” Jiang Li said softly.

Qin Yu lightly smiled to Jiang Li. “Li’er, do you want to see what Yan’er is doing?”

Jiang Li immediately looked at Qin Yu in confusion.

Qin Yu waved his hand. Immediately, an enormous water screen appeared in the air before the pavilion. The scene of the Divine Realm was surprisingly on the water screen.

The New Cosmos' Spatial Energy was still capable of travelling through the channel and covering the entire Divine Realm. Thus, Qin Yu knew about everything that occurred in the Divine Realm. Currently... Qin Yu had only transmitted what he had seen to the water screen.

“Ah, Floating Snow City.” Jiang Li was pleasantly surprised.

The Floating Snow City in midair appeared in the enormous water screen.

“Is Yan'er inside the Floating Snow City?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with anticipation. Qin Yu smiled and said. “Jiang Yan is not in the Floating Snow City. Instead, she's at...” Qin Yu smiled and then turned over to face the water screen.

The scene within the water screen immediately changed. An enormous city on the ground appeared on the water screen. Rapidly, the water screen enlarged the city. Soon, a courtyard manor appeared on the water screen. After passing through the walls of the courtyard manor, what appeared was a white gowned Jun Luoyu sitting side by side with Jiang Yan on the grass. The two of them were chatting with one another.

“Yan’er seems to be very happy.” Seeing this scene, Jiang Li displayed a smile.

“Li’er, should we go and do ‘that’?” Qin Yu suddenly said to Jiang Li’s ears.

Jiang Li turned around and looked to Qin Yu in shock. “Right now?”

“Mn, it’s been a long time already. Let’s do it now.” Qin Yu smiled and said. Jiang Li also nodded with an expression of anticipation.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li disappeared from the pavilion in the center of the lake.

In the skies of the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea. This was the same region where Qin Yu last fought the two Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li appeared in the sky.

“It’s been so long since we’ve been to the Divine Realm. This time, we shall jolt the Divine Realm once again.” Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Jiang Li. As for Jiang Li, she raised her head and looked to the sky.

The ocean that was originally calm and tranquil seemed to have been stirred up by a giant. Gradually, the ocean waves started to

roll. As for the sky, various multi-colored clouds appeared. More and more clouds of various colors were gathered. The clouds were red, orange, yellow, green, cyan, blue, and purple colors. This was precisely the 'Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds' that appears when a Godking was born.

In the surroundings of every cloud were all kinds of gorgeous colored lights circulating through. It was extremely dazzling.

“Chi!” A lightning streaked through the vast sky. Soon, lightning after lightning appeared. A countless number of lightning snakes soared to the skies. The number of Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds grew more and more too.

“Brother Yu?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu.

“It’s about time to leave. All those Godkings have taken note of us already.” Qin Yu smiled. He held Jiang Li’s hand and disappeared from the Eastern Sea with her.

The Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds appeared in the thousands of miles wide vast sky. The sound of the thunder and lightning was so loud that it resonated through the entire Divine Realm. Naturally, the Godkings of the Divine Realm all took note of this.

The message sent forth by this matter was extremely clear... another Godking was born.

When Zhou Xian discovered this scene in the Thunder

Punishment City, his expression turned gloomy.

“Another Godking was born?” In these past years, Zhou Xian had felt that he had been unlucky the entire time.

Duanmu Yu had become a Godking and that Qin Yu who had suddenly emerged, although he did not become a Godking, was even more powerful than ordinary Godkings!

Yet he, Zhou Xian...

How many hundred of millions of years had it been? Yet he was still only a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Crossing the step from the High Level Heavenly Deity stage to the Godking stage was indeed extremely difficult. It was extremely normal for him to not reach the Godking stage. However, the emergence of Duanmu Yu and Qin Yu in succession naturally caused Zhou Xian to feel extremely unfairly treated in his heart.

Especially...

Another Godking was actually born today.

“Imperial Father, where is that newly born Godking?” Seeing Zhou Huo in the sky, Zhou Xian immediately flew over and promptly asked his father.

Zhou Huo was frowning. He said in suspicion. “According to the location where the Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds appeared, underneath the center of the Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds would be where that Godking is at. That place, it’s actually...”

“What is it actually?” Zhou Xian grew a bit impatient.

“It’s actually the location where Zhou Ran and your Second Uncle fought against Qin Yu.” Zhou Huo also grew suspicious.

Neither Zhou Huo nor the others managed to see Qin Yu and Jiang Li. That was because Qin Yu had been using his Spatial Energy to observe the entire Divine Realm the entire time. Right after those Godkings became alarmed by the change in the sky, Qin Yu had already brought Jiang Li and returned to the New Cosmos.

Those Godkings were only capable of determining where the newly emerged Godking appeared based on the location of the Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds.

Usually, when a newly emerged Godking appeared, they would immediately be detected by the Divine Realm and cause the signs signaling the birth of the Godking. From the way Zhou Huo and them saw it...

As the signs signaling the birth of the Godking appeared there, then the newly emerged Godking ought to have become a Godking there.

“Xian’er, stay here. I’ll go over to the Eastern Sea to check it out.” Zhou Huo suddenly said.

“Imperial Father, I also want to go.” Zhou Xian was also curious of that newly emerged Godking. Especially because... that newly emerged Godking appeared at where Qin Yu last fought his cousin and uncle.

Confronted with his son’s request, Zhou Huo could only nod.

Many people of the Divine Realm were curious of the newly emerged Godkings. Especially because this newly emerged Godking had suddenly disappeared and surprisingly no one knew about this Godking’s identity.

New Cosmos. Purple Mystic Star. In the pavilion in the center of the lake in the Purple Mystic Mansion. Qin Yu and Jiang Li returned to this location.

“Brother Yu, I reckon that even if those Godkings thought till their brains exploded, they would still not be able to realise that I did not become a Godking at that location at all.” Jiang Li was smiling extremely happily.

Jiang Li had completely comprehended the Divine Realm’s spatial laws within the New Cosmos.

Merely, the Divine Realm was incapable of sensing Jiang Li who was in the New Cosmos.

“Li’er, look over there.” Qin Yu pointed ahead.

Before the pavilion in the center of the lake, on the enormous water screen, appeared the scene of the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea. At this moment, two Godkings had appeared in the skies above the Eastern Sea.

In the skies above the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea.

In a short moment, eleven people appeared here. Among these people, only Zhou Xian was not a Godking. The other people all greeted each other. The eleven people that appeared were all from the Eight Great Divine Families. Not a single person from the Ascender Powers appeared.

“Everyone, did any of you all discover who this newly emerged Godking was?” Huangfu Yu was the first to ask.

Immediately, those Godkings all looked at each other. After a short moment, all of them came to an understanding. Surprisingly, not a single one of them knew who the newly emerged Godking was.

“Why is this newly emerged Godking hiding his or her identity?” Jiang Fan frowned and said.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors generally wanted to investigate all of the experts of the Divine Realm. Yet now, a newly emerged

Godking actually disappeared, causing them to be unable to investigate him or her.

“Let’s not talk about the fact that they’re hiding their identity. The most important matter is... why did this newly emerged Godking managed to achieve comprehension and reach the Godking stage here?” Zhou Huo’s expression was solemn as he said that. “This location is where Qin Yu last appeared. I find it very hard to believe that a High Level Heavenly Deity just so happened to achieve comprehension and become a Godking here.”

Was it coincidental?

More than half of the Godkings present did not believe that it was coincidental.

The Divine Realm’s ocean space was extremely vast. It was greater than even hundreds of millions of miles wide. How could there be such a coincidence?

“Brother Zhou Huo, you mean to say that this newly emerged Godking is related to Qin Yu?” The Utmost West Sage Emperor asked.

At this moment, Zhou Huo grew silent for a moment. He then said. “Although I am not completely certain, the possibility is very large. Everyone, we should carefully think over the proposal that I gave after the battle last time.”

“Brother Zhou Huo, you all can chat about this matter. I shall take my leave first.” Huangfu Yu laughed and then disappeared with a teleportation.

Zhou Huo glanced at the location where Huangfu Yu disappeared from. He frowned but did not say anything.

Inside the New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Mansion’s pavilion in the center of the lake. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were watching all of this unfold.

“Brother Yu, this Zhou Huo is indeed extremely ruthless. He actually wanted to handle you like how they handled Aunt Zuo Qiumei.” Jiang Li displayed an angry expression on her face.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Rest assured, Li’er. This Zhou Huo will soon find out that his scheme is worthless. I truly want to see what his expression will be like when he believes that I am unable to escape after he freezes the space, yet I suddenly disappear.”

A year later.

In the Divine Realm’s Southern Sea’s airspace. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were flying against the wind. In a blink of an eye, they had traveled through the space and reached the Southern Boundary Archipelago.

“Brother Yu, is that Godking Yi Feng here?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “That Godking Yi Feng is located on the Southern Boundary Archipelago’s Bamboo Forest Island. Surprisingly, he did not change his location after his appearance last time. He is still on the Bamboo Forest Island.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu held Jiang Li’s hand. The two of them turned into two rays of light and descended onto the Bamboo Forest Island.

Chapter 15: Persuasion

The sea breeze brushed pass. The ocean of countless bamboos of the Bamboo Forest Island waved with the wind and gave birth to a burst of ‘rustle’ sounds. The sound continued for quite some time before stopping.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were standing on the beach of the Bamboo Forest Island.

“What a beautiful ocean of bamboos. There’s actually this many bamboos on an island.” Jiang Li looked at the jade green bamboos and gasped.

Qin Yu was familiar with this Bamboo Forest Island. He immediately pointed to the ocean of bamboos ahead. “Li’er, this ocean of bamboos was not birthed by nature. Instead, it is the transformation of an extremely powerful treasure. Once one enters the ocean of bamboos, one would be trapped within. Of course, Li’er, you’re already a Godking now. Even if you were trapped within it, you’d still be able to easily escape.”

“Transformation of a treasure?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu in shock.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Wait a moment. Once you see that Godking Yi Feng, you’ll understand then.”

“Could it be Godking Yi Feng’s treasure ‘Vast Territory?’” Jiang

Li suddenly said in shock. “That was the sole Spatial Grandmist Treasure among all the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.”

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li in shock. How did she know about this?

After seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Jiang Li smiled. “Brother Yu, after the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused with me, I gained access to all of Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s memories. This Godking Yi Feng is one of Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s two great followers and is also the possessor of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Vast Territory’. Back then, Godking Yi Feng was only able to escape with his life after being surrounded and attacked by the Sage Emperors by using this Vast Territory.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu also knew a bit about the battle from back then. The Sage Emperors joined hands and froze the space. This caused Zuo Qiumei and them to be incapable of teleportation. In that sort of situation, Zuo Qiumei and them had no way of escaping.

Before Qin Yu’s emergence, there were only ten publicly announced first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors each possessed a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Asura Godking possessed one. The last one was this Godking, Yi Feng’s. Merely, his Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Vast Territory’ was a Spatial Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In terms of attack power, Vast Territory was inferior to the other nine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

However, if one were to compare the ability of trapping others and helping one escape, then Vast Territory was extremely powerful.

“Brother Yu...” Jiang Li suddenly frowned. She said anxiously. “If Godking Yi Feng has been in the ocean of bamboos the entire time, how do we speak with him? This ocean of bamboos itself should be the Vast Territory. This first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, once one enters it, it will be difficult for one to escape even if one is a Godking.”

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

“How to speak with him? We can just speak directly.” Qin Yu looked at the ocean of bamboos. In a clear voice, he said. “Godking Yi Feng, I am Qin Yu. This person next to me is my wife Jiang Li. I wish that Godking Yi Feng would come out to meet us.”

Qin Yu’s voice was so loud that it echoed through the heaven and earth like thunder. Merely, no matter how much this voice echoed, it remained in the several thousand miles range.

“Jiang Li?”

A surprised voice was heard. A thin man wearing a white gown appeared. Qin Yu immediately recognized that this man was Godking Yi Feng. Compared to the last time they met, this Godking Yi Feng seemed to have become even skinnier. His appearance was like that of a sick and weak man.

“Uncle Yi Feng.” Jiang Li bowed cleverly.

Yi Feng looked at Jiang Li. Hearing her call him ‘Uncle Yi Feng’, had caused Yi Feng to be extremely happy. He displayed a rare kind smile. “Little girl Jiang Li, never would I have expected that since our last meeting, you’ve actually already become someone’s wife. Furthermore, you’ve also reached the Godking level.”

“Its due to the help from Aunt Zuo Qiumei. Had it not been for Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s Soul Tears of Life, I’m afraid that it would have taken me countless years to reach the Godking level.” A sentimental expression was shown in Jiang Li’s eyes.

“Aunt Zuo Qiumei? A’mei?”

Yi Feng was slightly startled. His gaze had turned misty. He seemed to have recalled the days when he had followed Zuo Qiumei.

“Little girl Jiang Li, according to what I know, you ought to only have obtained a single drop of Soul Tear of Life. How did you manage to obtain two Soul Tears of Life?” Yi Feng looked at Jiang Li and asked. “Could it be that this second Soul Tear of Life was obtained by your husband, Qin Yu?”

Jiang Li took a glance at Qin Yu. Her eyes displayed the radiance of happiness. “Mn, it’s Qin Yu who gave me the other Soul Tear of Life.”

Yi Feng looked at Qin Yu. He nodded satisfied and said. “Little girl Jiang Li, this husband of yours is truly not bad. Surprisingly, he was actually willing to give the Soul Tear of Life to you.”

“Furthermore, ever since the last time this Qin Yu came here, I started paying attention to what’s happening in the Divine Realm. These years, the news of Qin Yu continued to arrive. This husband of yours is truly extraordinary.” Yi Feng looked at Qin Yu with a gaze of admiration. “To be able to craft a new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and become the new Craftsman God. Using first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures as gifts. Publicly kidnapping the bride in the Sage Emperor’s Palace. He even defeated two Great Godkings on the Eastern Sea in succession. Little girl Jiang Li, for you to be able to find such a husband, I am also happy for you. If A’mei were still here, she would definitely also be happy for you.”

To be praised like so by another, Qin Yu also felt happy in his heart.

“However, the two of you should not be too complacent.” Godking Yi Feng’s expression sunk.

“The Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm have a joint agreement. They would not allow for another power to grow again and would definitely extinguish them during their budding stage.” Yi Feng said solemnly as he looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

Qin Yu frowned.

Jiang Li asked in confusion. “Didn’t the Divine Realm already have the Three Great Ascender Powers? How did these Three Great Ascender Powers manage to become established in the Divine Realm?”

Yi Feng lightly smiled and said. “The emergence of the Three Great Ascender Powers were formed by a certain chance. One was because of the birth of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial six quadrillion years ago. This allowed the ascenders to have a backing. The other was from the sudden emergence of the Asura Godking. Furthermore, the Blood Demon Queen and the Asura Godking possessed an ambiguous relationship. As for the Godkings of the Dual Domain Island, they are also extremely powerful. The Three Great Ascender Powers managed to set foot to power due to many reasons.”

“By the time they finished emerging, if the Eight Great Divine Families wished to extinguish them, they would definitely have to sustain heavy losses. On top of that, there’s the Unfettered Exalted Celestial in the shadows. Thus, the Eight Great Divine Families ended up maintaining a peaceful relationship with the Three Great Ascender Powers.”

Yi Feng suddenly started to laugh mockingly. “However, the Eight Great Divine Families have an agreement with each other. The emergence of the Three Great Ascender Powers was already the limit of their tolerance. They would definitely not allow for a fourth ascender power to be born. If an indication of such a thing was ever to appear, then the Eight Great Divine Families would eliminate them during their budding stage.”

“Back then, my big brother and I followed A’mei. Because of the fact that three Godkings were together and A’mei also possessed leadership capability, we managed to gather quite a few people underneath us. This caused the Eight Great Divine Families to feel threatened. Thus, they decided to extinguish this power that had yet to mature. The Eight Great Divine Families were extremely unwavering in their methods. Once they set off, they did not allow anyone to survive. Because of this, my big brother died and A’mei also ended up dying in the end. Only I managed to barely escape with my life.”

Yi Feng had a self mocking smile on his face.

Yi Feng suddenly looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. “Qin Yu, if my guess is correct, then the sign signaling the birth of a Godking that occurred not long ago ought to be little girl Jiang Li’s, right?”

“Yes, that’s right.” Qin Yu nodded.

Yi Feng’s expression turned solemn. “Qin Yu, from the battle on the Eastern Sea, you’ve already displayed your strength and made the Eight Great Divine Families completely realize it. You are definitely comparable to a powerful Godking. Adding on the fact that Jiang Li has also become a Godking; and the most important matter being... you two are in odds against them. I think... those Eight Great Divine Families will be planning to kill the two of you.”

“There’s no need for us to fear that. Brother Yu defeated two Godkings last time.” Jiang Li was completely confident of Qin Yu.

Yi Feng shook his head.

“You’re wrong. Last time, the Eight Great Divine Families were caught unprepared. At the beginning, they had only thought Qin Yu to be a High Level Heavenly Deity. Thus, they did not think too deeply of how to take care of Qin Yu. However, if they were to set off again, then it would be completely different! Because they know of Qin Yu’s might, once they set off to attack again, they would definitely do so with absolute certainty. By the time you all regret your decisions, it would be too late already!”

Yi Feng’s eyes were brightly locked on to Qin Yu and Jiang Li. “I advise you two to join the Asura Sea and seek help from the Asura Godking Luo Fan. Luo Fan’s might is extremely astonishing. His might is even more terrifying after he obtained a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Eight Great Divine Families would also not be willing to go and provoke him.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

All that Yi Feng had said were things that Qin Yu knew very well in his heart. However, this Yi Feng did not know of his true trump card. Qin Yu’s true trump card was his New Cosmos. The only reason the Eight Great Divine Families were able to kill Zuo Qiumei was because the Spatial Freezing caused her to become unable to escape.

However, was there anyone capable of preventing Qin Yu from teleporting?

There wasn't!

“Godking Yi Feng, please listen to me.” Qin Yu looked to Godking Yi Feng.

Godking Yi Feng nodded and looked to Qin Yu. “Go ahead.”

“Godking Yi Feng, Li'er and I are capable of hiding ourselves, making the Eight Great Divine Families unable to find us. However, Li'er is currently pregnant. I am incapable of putting up with having my child to hide for eternity too. I am also incapable of putting up with making my friends and relatives unable to live their lives openly because of me. Thus, I wish to fight against those Sage Emperors. I... require your assistance too, Godking Yi Feng.”

Qin Yu said his request. Qin Yu did not want to speak too many emotional words. After all, the person he's trying to persuade was a Godking. Yi Feng would also have his own beliefs.

“Fight?”

Yi Feng displayed a trace of anger within his eyes. “Qin Yu, don't you dare be too arrogant. Who do you think the Sage Emperors are? How could the Sage Emperors who have existed since the birth of the Divine Realm be so easy to handle? If you do not wish to live, then do not make Jiang Li suffer with you. As for I, I too will not become crazy like you.”

Yi Feng humped, turned around and proceeded to walk toward the ocean of bamboos. After two to three steps, he had already entered the ocean of bamboos.

“Godking Yi Feng.”

“Uncle Yi Feng.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li voiced at the same time. However, Yi Feng didn't come out. Only his voice sounded beside Qin Yu's ears. “Qin Yu, do not repeat the tragedy that befell A'mei again. Also, do not believe that just because you've defeated two Godkings that you'll be able to fight against the Sage Emperors. The attack power of Sage Emperors combined with their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures is something that you could never imagine.”

After the voice dissipated, regardless of what Qin Yu and Jiang Li said, Godking Yi Feng would not respond. Only the 'rustle' sound of the ocean of bamboos was heard.

After some time, Qin Yu and Jiang Li had no choice but to admit that their efforts had failed.

“Never had I expected for the first target, the target that we've determined to possess the highest possibility of success, was a failure. The beginning of the journey is truly detrimental!” Qin Yu smiled a self mocking smile.

Jiang Li could also only helplessly smile.

“Brother Yu, why didn’t you say that the Sage Emperors’ Spatial Freezing is useless toward you? If you had said that, then Godking Yi Feng might consider it more.” Jiang Li asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. “After he finished his words, he immediately left. Did I even have the time to speak of that? Furthermore, even if I said it, would he even believe me? Li’er, had you not been to the New Cosmos, would you believe that there’s another different set of spatial laws and temporal laws? Would you believe that there’s an unimaginable amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy?”

Jiang Li was startled.

That’s right, some things regarding Qin Yu were truly too miraculous. If one did not see it for themselves, they would definitely not be able to believe it.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu suddenly frowned. A Divine Awareness originating from a Godking from Mount Blazing Flame had suddenly covered the entire Divine Realm. It so happened to discover Qin Yu and Jiang Li. At this moment, Jiang Li also sensed the search of the Godking’s Divine Awareness. Jiang Li immediately said to Qin Yu. “Brother Yu, a Godking has discovered us. Let’s return.”

Qin Yu’s eyes suddenly started shining. He started to smile.

“Li’er, the most major reason why this Godking Yi Feng was unwilling to help us was because he believes that I am incapable of escaping the killing encirclement of the Eight Great Divine Families. If I were to fight against those Sage Emperors in front of his home and slightly display my skills, then he ought to believe my abilities if he were to see it for himself.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li grew silent for a moment. She then also nodded.

“Merely, I wonder how many Godkings the Eight Great Divine Families would dispatch to handle us?” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Li’er, if danger comes, you are to immediately enter the New Cosmos, got it?”

In terms of defense, Jiang Li was actually even more powerful than Qin Yu. Jiang Li wore the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Purple Rain Dress. The ordinary Godkings’ attacks would not injure her in the slightest. Furthermore, she possessed the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Water Splitter. Thus, her safety was definitely secure. However, Jiang Li still felt a burst of warmth from Qin Yu’s words.

Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy covered the entire Divine Realm. Of the Divine Realm’s Eight Great Sacred Lands, other than the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and the Subterranean City, there were people dispatched from the rest of the Six Great Sacred Lands.

“Hff, they’ve actually only dispatched six Godkings. However, all six of them are Sage Emperors. Six Great Sage Emperors joining hands, what a great display! Could it be that these Six Great Sage Emperors want to eliminate this threat, me, during my budding stage?” Qin Yu said softly. His eyes were instead bursting with excitement.

Chapter 16: Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl

“Rumble!”

Like a black dragon, an enormous lightning suddenly flashed through the heavens and earth. It connected the dusky sky with the vast earth. Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo's body was faintly flickering with lightning. He was standing in the airspace before the Thunder Punishment City. In his surroundings, countless electric snakes were revolving around him like lively children.

“Everyone, the truth has revealed itself. The Godking that was born that day is Jiang Li. According to our agreement back then, since the new Godking belongs to Qin Yu's party, then we must exterminate them.” Zhou Huo's expression was cold. Within his eyes was flickering lightning. As for his voice, it was resounding in the other seven Sage Emperors' minds.

At the same moment, the other Seven Great Sage Emperors were all clearly listening.

“What Brother Zhou Huo say is reasonable. This Qin Yu is already antagonistic against our Eight Great Divine Families and that Qin Yu himself is comparable to Two Great Godkings. If we were to add on his ability of craftsmanship, if we were to allow him to grow, his threat to us would be even greater.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun's clear voice sounded in the other Sage Emperors' mind.

“Brother Jiang Fan, this Jiang Li is your daughter. What is your take on this?” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu’s voice sounded.

Once the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu said those words, the Eight Great Sage Emperors immediately grew quiet. Only after some time did Jiang Fan finally say in a very slow manner. “We’ll move according to what we decided back then and directly root out the threat!”

“Haha...” Zhou Huo started laughing. “Brother Jiang Fan doesn’t have to be too ruthless. We merely need to kill that Qin Yu. As for Jiang Li... we can let her live. However, that vile spawn between her and Qin Yu...”

“That vile spawn naturally would not have the opportunity to exist.” Jiang Fan said indifferently.

“Good.” Zhou Huo started to set up the arrangements as if natural. “According to what we have discussed last time, Brother Huangfu and Brother Putai do not need to participate in the manner of encircling and killing Qin Yu. The two of you merely need to block Luo Fan who might appear. As for us six, we will set off directly.”

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan, the Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun, the Utmost West Sage Emperor Shentu Yan, the Southwest Sage Emperor Tang Lan and the Northeast Sage Emperor Mu Qin.

The Six Great Sage Emperors directly used their teleportation and appeared at the Southern Boundary Archipelago at the same time.

The sky was murky. The vast and boundless ocean was currently blustering and rolling.

“Bang!”

The enormous wave struck on a large dark reef of the island. The reef remained standing and did not move in the slightest. Yet, the enormous wave had shattered into countless splashes and fell to the beach.

In the sky above the large dark reef, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were standing alongside each other. The Six Great Sage Emperors had suddenly appeared and surrounded Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

Qin Yu's swept his gaze at the Six Great Sage Emperors. With a smile on his face, he said. “What might have brought the Six Great Sage Emperors to come to this remote Southern Boundary Archipelago at the same time? Could it perhaps be for sightseeing? Oh, that doesn't seem to be it. Could it be...” Qin Yu's gaze suddenly turned sharp. “For me, Qin Yu?”

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan, and Mu Qin, five men and a woman, these six people all possessed a cold and indifferent gaze. When facing a man who was about to die, they would naturally be cold and indifferent!

“Qin Yu, you are a genius. If you were capable of becoming aware of your own standing and follow the rules accordingly, then perhaps your future achievements would be astonishing. However... you no longer possess a future.” Zhou Huo laughed indifferently. At the same time, a spiritual pearl flickering with lightning suddenly appeared on top of Zhou Huo’s head.

Right after this spiritual pearl appear, Qin Yu felt that the surrounding space started to vibrate. Soon, the ten thousand miles space surrounding them actually didn’t have any movement at all.

“This is Spatial Freezing? It’s indeed amazing.” Qin Yu praised in admiration in his heart.

Qin Yu knew very well of the principle of Spatial Freezing. Generally, space would always be in a state of motion. Only through this could the Godkings borrow the movement to teleport away. Thus, once the space stopped moving, then Godkings would become incapable of teleportation.

However...

Spatial Freezing was only effective against ordinary Godkings. It was useless toward Qin Yu.

“Zhou Huo, is that little pearl that’s flickering with lightning the legendary Clan Protection Treasure of the Thunder Punishment City? That first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and them were all shocked.

They were certain that since Qin Yu was capable of teleportation, he must've sensed that the surrounding space had already been frozen. Thus, he must've known that he could not teleport to flee away. In a situation where he couldn't escape, instead of worrying about how to escape, he instead started asking about the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Truly ballsy!

As Zhou Huo had already frozen the space, he naturally did not fear Qin Yu escaping. He nodded and said with a smile. "When the Divine Realm was born, the Eight Great Divine Families' Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were born together with the Eight Great Sacred Lands. This spiritual pearl is precisely the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is also our Thunder Punishment City's Clan Protection Treasure. It's name is the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl. Combined with my Zhou Clan's bloodline, its might is even more powerful." Zhou Huo had a pride expression on his face.

"Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl?"

Qin Yu's heart moved. He began to think. "When I went to the Mountain Sea Palace, that silver haired silver eyed youngster had delivered three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to me that was given by his master. Among them, one was called the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. Could this Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl be similar to the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?"

“It’s truly a pity. A new Craftsman God had only just been born in the Divine Realm. Yet, he will be dying already.” A gentle voice sounded. The person who spoke was the Southwest Sage Emperor, Tang Lan, the only female among the Sage Emperors. Above Tang Lan’s beautiful long blue hair also floated a spiritual pearl. Merely, this spiritual pearl was encircled with streams of water.

“Your death cannot be blame on others.” The Northeast Sage Emperor Mu Qin said coldly. A cyan colored spiritual pearl was floating above his head.

The Six Great Sage Emperors each possessed a spiritual pearl floating above their head. They were all of different colors and radiated a different sort of energy from the other. Merely, the auras from all of them were capable of vibrating the entire world.

“Qin Yu, prepare to receive your death.” Zhou Xian said coldly. This sentence from him was equivalent to the attack signal. Immediately, the Six Great Sage Emperors all started to increase their aura...

“Wait a moment.” Qin Yu suddenly shouted.

“What’s wrong? Are you afraid of death? Are you regretting?” Zhou Huo said in ridicule. Zhou Huo loved to see people to were about to die displaying their weak sides before him.

“Utmost West Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu’s gaze was focused upon the red spiritual pearl above Shentu Yan’s head. “This spiritual

pearl of yours, is it called the ‘Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?’”

Although Shentu Yan was confused as to why Qin Yu asked this question, he still nodded and said. “The Spiritual Treasures of the Eight Great Divine Families were the Eight Great Origin Spiritual Pearls. My Shentu Clan controlled the fire attribute energy. This Clan Protection Treasure is called the ‘Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.’ Could there be something strange about that?”

“This Qin Yu, I reckon that he’s afraid of death and is trying to delay time. Haha...” Zhou Hou sneered.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s imagination was running wild.

When he saw the Spiritual Pearl on Shentu Yan’s head, Qin Yu sensed from the color, aura, luster and various other aspects of the spiritual pearl that... this Shentu Clan’s Spiritual Treasure was exactly the same as the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl that he received from the silver haired silver eyed youngster.

“Even their names are the same. They’re both first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. According to what these Sage Emperors said, the Eight Great Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures emerged during the time when the Divine Realm was born. Logically, such Spiritual Treasure would be unique. In that case, why did that silver haired silver eyed youngster give me a Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?” Qin Yu was pondering in his heart.

“Furthermore, the Shentu Clan’s Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl appeared when the Divine Realm was born. How did that silver

haired silver eyed youngster's master obtain another Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl? For there to be two Fire Origin Spiritual Pearls, could it be that there are more than one Spiritual Pearl for the other seven Spiritual Pearls too?"

Qin Yu was immediately filled with puzzles.

However, the Six Great Sage Emperors would not allow Qin Yu to continue to think.

The sea wind swift past. It blew Qin Yu's hair into motion.

"Attack."

Zhou Huo suddenly shouted coldly. Immediately, Zhou Huo started to emit a large amount of lightning from his body. He looked like a god of lightning. At the same time, a long whip that was formed completely out of lightning appeared in his hand. On the long whip, there were purple, cyan, black, white and various other colors of lightning revolving around it.

"Huff~~~"

The long whip shook. Like a godly dragon stretching its body, that lightning whip's length greatly increased to a hundred meters after a single shake. The enormous lightning whip immediately covered the space above Qin Yu. In the space where Qin Yu was, countless lightning bolts immediately covered it.

“Woosh!”

Ear piercing whistle was being fiercely heard. The long whip immediately reached the top of Qin Yu’s head.

Qin Yu’s hands were light rays of light. He abruptly started to grab the lightning whip. The silver gloves automatically appeared on Qin Yu’s hands. Seeing that Qin Yu was actually trying to grab the lightning whip, Zhou Huo merely smiled grimly.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu’s hands seemed to have completely covered the world and directly covered the lightning whip. However, in the very next instant, Qin Yu felt a pricking sensation coming from his hands. Immediately, his arms became completely numb.

“What level of lightning is this?” Qin Yu started to feel a terror in his heart. He was wearing second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure gloves, yet he was still injured.

“Ignorant.”

Zhou Huo coldly humphed. At the same time, several tens of enormous whips appeared beside Zhou Huo. The current Zhou Huo was like an octopus, where his several tens of enormous whips were the enormous feet of the octopus.

A single lightning whip was already this powerful, if all several

tens of them were to come at the same time... Thinking of that scene, Qin Yu's body felt a burst of numbness.

“Earlier, I only touched the lightning whip with my gloves, yet I still felt numbness through my arms. If my body were to come in contact with those lightning whips directly, I reckon that my body would be burned to dust.” Qin Yu became alarmed. Immediately after, he started to smile. “I am not my clone. My defense is unable to resist the attacks. Mn... I shall give my all and test out my strength today.”

Light flashed through Qin Yu's eyes.

“Huff!”

At this moment, the other five Sage Emperors were not in a rush to attack. They were merely looking the entire time. At this moment, they all saw with their own eyes that Qin Yu had turned into two.

One was a cyan gowned Qin Yu whereas the other was a black gowned Qin Yu. The black gowned Qin Yu rapidly retreated whereas the cyan gowned Qin Yu rushed toward those lightning whips.

“To even dare to face the Thunder Origin Energy, he's courting death.” Thought the surrounding Sage Emperors.

“Bang!” The several tens of lighting whips struck on the cyan

gowned Qin Yu.

The cyan gownned Qin Yu had a stunned expression. However, his body was not injured in the slightest!

“How is that possible?!”

Zhou Huo opened his eyes wide. The other five Sage Emperors were also shocked. “No matter how strong one’s defense is, it shouldn’t be possible for them to resist against the power of the Thunder Origin.” Zhou Huo was unable to believe what had happened.

How could the Six Great Sage Emperors possibly know that the cyan gownned Qin Yu was actually a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Since the birth of the Divine Realm, there had never been an incident of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure being smashed apart.

After all, first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were simply too hard.

Thus, the cyan gownned Qin Yu’s body’s defense was also extremely terrifying. Furthermore... even if the attack were capable of breaking apart the cyan gownned Qin Yu, the cyan gownned Qin Yu was still capable of turning into Coldmist Air.

An undying body!

“Zhou Huo, is this your power? As Sage Emperors, could it be that you all had thought that you’d be able to defeat me with merely a single Zhou Huo?” The black gowned Qin Yu said with an indifferent laughter from far away. And at this moment, the black gowned Qin Yu was holding a simple and unadorned black spear in his hand. This black spear also had strains of dark and yellow color on it.

Divine Spear Waning Snow. Qin Yu had finally taken out the Divine Spear Waning Snow which was even more frightening than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Competing the attack power? How could the attack power of the Divine Spear Waning Snow possibly be inferior to your first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Qin Yu began to have an excitement for battle. It had already been a long time since he last felt like this.

“Brother Jiang Fan, you go and take care of Jiang Li. As for that Qin Yu, we’ll take care of him.” Said the Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Brother Zhou Huo, Tang Lan, us three shall handle the cyan gowned Qin Yu. As for the black gowned Qin Yu, Brother Shentu and Brother Mu shall handle him. What does everyone think about this?”

None of the Sage Emperors had any complaints on the arrangement set by the Utmost South Sage Emperor.

Even when killing a chicken, one must use an ox-killing knife. In battles, one must go all out! Furthermore, the strength displayed

by the cyan gowned Qin Yu was obviously stronger than the black gowned Qin Yu. Merely, the current Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and them, none of them had sensed the might of Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow!

“Huff!”

Bodies were moving like lightning. Zhou Huo, Tang Lan and Duanmu Yun immediately surrounded the cyan gowned Qin Yu. As for Shentu Yan and Mu Qin, the two of them had reached the black gowned Qin Yu. Finally, Jiang Fan was standing before Jiang Li.

Chapter 17: Vast Territory

Jiang Fan was looking at his daughter.

The current Jiang Li was extremely different from the past. Her long hair that flickered with jade green light, along with the slight jade green color of her eyes, all of this had caused Jiang Fan to recall the Godking of Life, Zuo Qiumei.

The current Jiang Li, merely by her appearance and her aura, resembled Zuo Qiumei greatly. However, their personalities were very different. Zuo Qiumei was an extremely independent person and strived to be the best. As for Jiang Li, she was the sort that was gentle like water.

“Imperial Father.” Jiang Li said softly.

Jiang Fan frowned. He said coldly. “Li’er, it’s still not too late for you to turn around now. Return with me obediently and eliminate that vile spawn inside your stomach. If you do, you’ll continue to be my daughter and the princess of the Floating Snow City.”

“Vile spawn? Eliminate?”

Jiang Li’s expression changed. Her gentle gaze had turned sharp. She stared at Jiang Fan. “Imperial Father, this is the child between me and Brother Yu. He is not a vile spawn. Moreover, I will not eliminate him.” Having been pregnant for so many years, Jiang Li had felt the movement of the little life in her stomach practically

all the time. That sort of inseparably related sensation had caused Jiang Li to be extremely loving toward this child of hers that was yet to be born.

Her Imperial Father wanted to eliminate her child? How could Jiang Li possibly agree to it.

“Since you refuse, then I shall do it myself and eliminate that vile spawn.” Jiang Fan said coldly. At the same time, his speed reached the pinnacle. In an instant, he had reached Jiang Li. A long black stick appeared in Jiang Fan’s hand. That black stick was so dark that it even swallowed the light.

The stick was smashed forth.

Jiang Li’s reaction was extremely fast. She immediately took out the sword ‘Water Splitter.’

“Bang!”

Jiang Fan flew backwards. He looked at the sword in Jiang Li’s hand with shock. “This sword of yours is pretty powerful. It actually managed to block against the Dark Origin energy.”

“This is given to me by Brother Yu.” Jiang Li displayed a proud expression.

“Brother Yu? Humph.” Jiang Fan humped lowly. Immediately, Jiang Fan’s surrounding space’s time was accelerated several

hundred thousand times. Before Jiang Li could react, Jiang Fan's stick had smashed onto her body. At the moment when his stick smashed onto Jiang Li's body, a purple light was emitted from her body.

Jiang Li's figure rushed backward.

“Mn? There's not the slightest injury?” At this moment, Jiang Fan was truly shocked. Even he himself would not remain uninjured if he received a strike from the Dark Origin energy. Jiang Fan's gaze was immediately cast onto the purple dress that Jiang Li wore.

Jiang Lan already managed to sense that the reason why Jiang Li was not injured was related to this purple dress.

“Jiang Fan, you're truly ruthless!” Suddenly, a voice sounded.

A black ray and a cyan ray, two rays of light arrived before Jiang Fan in a flash. The frightening killing intent had caused Jiang Fan to become fearful. At the same time, the five other Sage Emperors had also chased over.

“Ya!” Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand, Qin Yu shook his hand and the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust towards Jiang Fan. When the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust forward, the space that had originally been frozen had started to shake. It was as if the space was about to collapse.

“Not good!”

Jiang Fan’s expression took a huge change. Fortunately he was using Time Acceleration and had sped himself up by several hundred thousand times. Only because of this, he managed to see the incoming spear from Qin Yu. From the space that was shaking and about to collapse at any moment, Jiang Fan was able to foresee how terrifying this incoming spear was.

In an instant...

The black spiritual pearl above Jiang Fan’s head grew a multitudinous amount of black light and covered Jiang Fan completely with darkness. Furthermore, a black shield appeared in Jiang Fan’s hand.

“Bang!”

The black shield was shattered. The Divine Spear Waning Snow’s spear tip brazenly thrust into the multitudinous amount of black light that covered Jiang Fan. That black light started to wave about. It was trying to cancel out the attack from the Divine Spear Waning Snow. However...

The Dark Origin Spiritual Pearl above Jiang Fan’s head suddenly started to sway back and forth. It was as if it was about to fall down from above Jiang Fan’s head.

The black light on Jiang Fan’s body completely shattered.

“Pfff!”

Jiang Fan had already fled far away. Fortunately, the Dark Origin Energy emitted by the Dark Origin Spiritual Pearl managed to block Qin Yu’s spear for a moment. This allowed Jiang Fan to escape with only some light injuries.

Qin Yu retrieved his spear and stood there. Beside him, the cyan mirage condensed into the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

Qin Yu coldly stared at Jiang Fan in the distant. “Jiang Fan, seeing that you are Li’er’s father, I did not have the intent to kill you. If you ever act like this again, then do not blame me for being ruthless.”

“Intent to kill me?” Jiang Fan sneered. From his point of view, Qin Yu was deliberately boasting.

Jiang Li however knew very well that Qin Yu was not boasting. That was because when Qin Yu attacked Jiang Fan earlier, he did not utilize the Dark and Yellow Energy. Once the Dark and Yellow Energy encircled the spear tip, that was the moment when the Divine Spear Waning Snow’s attack became the most frightening.

At this moment, the five other Sage Emperors had arrived beside Jiang Fan.

“Brother Jiang Fan, are you alright?” Zhou Huo asked via Divine

Awareness Voice Transmission.

Jiang Fan lightly laughed. He replied via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Humph, that spear of his possesses the ability to attack the soul. However, he is unable to injure me with the Origin Spiritual Pearl protecting the soul.”

Zhou Huo lightly nodded. “Brother Jiang Fan, this Qin Yu is very hard to deal with. His clone’s defense is terrifying astonishing. Furthermore, it is capable of turning into nothingness. It is extremely difficult to exterminate it.”

Earlier, Zhou Huo, Tang Lan and Duanmu Yun had already experienced the might of Qin Yu’s clone.

Although they were capable of resisting the clone’s attack, they were unable to exterminate it no matter what they tried to do.

As for Shentu Yan and Mu Qin who went on to attack Qin Yu’s true body, their complexion had grown a bit pale. Shentu Yan said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Everyone, never mind Qin Yu’s clone, at the very least it is incapable of seriously injuring us. However, Qin Yu’s spear possesses an extremely astonishing power. Even the space that had been frozen nearly collapsed. Fortunately Brother Mu and I managed to continue to freeze the space using our Origin Spiritual Pearls.”

“That spear’s might is not inferior to first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Zhou Huo said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Zhou Huo clearly remember that the protection talisman that his father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, had gifted to his son Zhou Xian was shattered by a single strike from Qin Yu's spear. This spear's might was extremely obvious.

Although all six Sage Emperors were shocked by Qin Yu's strength, they were not worried.

How could the Eight Great Divine Families possibly only have such slight number of methods in their hands?

"It would seem that... " Zhou Huo's gaze was cast toward the other five Sage Emperors. The Six Great Sage Emperors merely exchanged a glance. They all knew what the others were thinking.

"Brother Jiang Fan and Brother Duanmu shall act as the main fighting force. Brother Mu, Tang Lan and Brother Shentu shall act as supports. I shall take charge of the general situation." Zhou Huo said indifferently.

The other five Sage Emperors all nodded. The Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were all capable of finding the most optimal method of joint attack in a situation. Now that six Sage Emperors were present, the great offensive formation that Zhou Huo spoke of was the most optimal method of attack.

With the Darkness and Light Origin Energies as the main fighting force, the other Origin Energies as the support and the Thunder Origin Energy as the control.

A combined attack!

This sort of combined Origin attack was not something that the earlier attacks where the Sage Emperors fought on their own could match with. In terms of strength... with the Six Great Sage Emperors fighting together, then perhaps even if it were the Asura Godking, he would also be unable to resist them.

Yet at this moment...

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were still completely ignorant. Even the Eight Great Divine Families' Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were something that Qin Yu had only gotten to know recently, much less of a need to mention the combined attack of the Eight Great Sage Emperors. As for Jiang Li... she was born too late. Thus, the number of things that she knew was also extremely sparse.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li didn't know that a great catastrophe was about to befall them.

"What are they planning to do?" Qin Yu suddenly frowned. He saw that Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun was standing next to each other in the sky before him. Jiang Fan was radiating a multitudinous amount of black light from his body. As for Duanmu Yun, he was radiating a multitudinous amount of white light.

The light the two of them were emitting was complementing one another.

At the same time, Shentu Yan, Mu Qin and Tang Lan had turned into three colors and were revolving around Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun. As for Zhou Huo, he was standing before Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun.

The radiance of the Six Great Origin Spiritual Pearls started to burst forth at the same time.

“Not good.” Qin Yu felt a sense of crisis in his heart. He immediately sent a mind voice transmission to Jiang Li. “Li’er, return first.”

“It’s going to be fine, Brother Yu. I have the Purple Rain Dress.” Jiang Li immediately said.

That Zhou Huo was standing above the Five Great Sage Emperors. His cold gaze was staring at Qin Yu. Suddenly, Zhou Huo raised his hand. However, right at this moment...

A countless number of bamboos fell from the sky. Those bamboos sprayed all over the place. In an instant, it had completely covered the Six Great Sage Emperors. The Six Great Sage Emperors felt that they had entered a different world. They had become unable to sense Qin Yu at all.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were stunned.

What’s happening? Qin Yu had clearly sensed that Zhou Huo was

about to attack. How did there suddenly appear a countless number of bamboos? Bamboos? Could it be...

Qin Yu thought of a person in his heart.

“Qin Yu, little girl Jiang Li, quickly, run away.” Yi Feng quickly flew over to Qin Yu and Jiang Li’s side. Yi Feng’s gaze was filled with worries. “Quickly, run away. With the Six Great Sage Emperors joining hands, even the Asura Godking would not dare to fight them head on. Quickly, run away!”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li both came to realize that it was only the sole spatial first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Vast Territory, that would be capable of trapping the Six Great Sage Emperors for a short moment.

However, even if it was the Vast Territory, when confronted with the Six Great Sage Emperors, how long could it possibly last?

“Uncle Yi Feng.” Jiang Li was filled with emotions.

“Godking Yi Feng.”

Qin Yu’s impression of this Godking Yi Feng grew extremely favorable. For this Godking Yi Feng to risk his life to come save him and Li’er at this time, it was sufficient to display his heart.

Godking Yi Feng said impatiently via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Quickly, run away. Even the Asura Godking would

not dare to take on this sort of combined attack. Are the two of you planning to throw your lives away? The frozen space only has a range of several tens of thousand of miles; with your flying speed, the two of you would be able to quickly surmount that distance. I can still last for a moment. Quickly, run away!”

Godking Yi Feng’s complexion had suddenly turned red. A trace of blood escaped from the corner of his mouth. Qin Yu was able to sense that the bamboo forest in the airspace far away was shaking unceasingly. The Six Great Sage Emperors that were trapped within it was evidently trying to frantically get out.

“I can’t maintain this much longer.” Godking Yi Feng firmly stared at Qin Yu with his eyes. Gnashing his teeth, he said. “Qin Yu, A’mei died. A Godking of Life has already died. Do not let little girl Jiang Li, the new Godking of Life, also die. Otherwise, my death would also be of no worth.” As he said that, Yi Feng’s complexion had immediately turned pale. When Yi Feng decided to come out to stop the Six Great Sage Emperors, he already had the resolution to die.

Yi Feng violently glared at Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu still does not bring Jiang Li to escape. This had caused Yi Feng to be extremely furious and anxious.

In Yi Feng’s heart, as Jiang Li had combined the two Soul Tears of Life, she could be considered as the continuation of Zuo Qiumei’s life. Back then, when Zuo Qiumei died, Yi Feng’s heart had grieved to death too. He no longer felt any attachment to living. Now, the reason why he was willing to die for Jiang Li was

only because she was the continuation of Zuo Qiumei's life.

The vast bamboo forest suddenly collapsed and shattered apart. The vast bamboo forest flew back into Yi Feng's body. Yi Feng saw the incoming Six Great Sage Emperors and then took a glance at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. He sighed. "Sigh, all for naught, for naught."

"Godking Yi Feng, perhaps you are correct and that the combined attack from these six people would be extremely powerful." Qin Yu suddenly started to lightly smile.

At this moment, those Six Great Sage Emperors did not waste the slightest amount of time. The person controlling the formation array, Zhou Huo, pointed to Qin Yu with one hand. Immediately, a six colored long dragon swept toward Qin Yu.

"Die."

The Six Great Sage Emperors coldly looked to this.

At this moment, Yi Feng had already given up all hopes. He gently closed his eyes and displayed a peaceful smile on his face.

"Break!"

Qin Yu softly said a word.

"Boom!" In an instant, the several tens of thousand miles space

had suddenly collapsed. Everyone within the several tens of thousand miles space entered into the chaotic flow of the spatial cracks. The Six Great Sage Emperors' expressions took a huge change.

Their Spatial Freezing was broken!

The space collapsing and shattering signified that their Spatial Freezing was broken apart. When the Spatial Freezing become broken, it signified that... Qin Yu and Jiang Li would be able to escape with teleportation.

“Perhaps I would truly not be able to defend against it.” Seeing the six colored long dragon still rapidly flying toward him, Qin Yu lightly smiled. He then brought Jiang Li and Yi Feng and disappeared from the chaotic stream.

Seeing this scene, the Six Great Sage Emperors sighed and then all teleported away from the chaotic flow.

The space of several tens of thousands of miles caved in. It took a long period of time before the space restored to normal condition by itself. The Six Great Sage Emperors were silently standing in the sky above the ocean.

“How did that Qin Yu break apart the Spatial Freezing? How is that possible?” Zhou Huo's expression had grown a bit ugly.

The other five Sage Emperors' eyes were also filled with

confusion and unbelief. Not a single one of them could understand how Qin Yu was capable of doing that.

Chapter 18: Breaking Of Relations Of The Sage Emperors

In the skies above the ocean, the Six Great Sage Emperors were all silent.

After a long time, Jiang Fan's deep and low voice sounded. "According to what I know, Spatial Freezing can only be broken apart by an extremely powerful attack."

"Extremely powerful attack? Impossible." Zhou Huo shook his head and said.

"Earlier, we jointly executed the 'Single Aura Six Elements' together. Single Aura Six Elements is a combined attack of the Six Great Origin Energies. The offensive might of the Single Aura Six Elements is extremely astonishing. In order to prevent the Single Aura Six Elements from collapsing the space, the six of us used our Origin Spiritual Pearls to freeze the space simultaneously. For us six to freeze the space together, the degree of Spatial Freezing had reached an astonishing level. Even the Single Aura Six Elements couldn't shake the space, how could Qin Yu possibly be able to break it apart?"

The other five Sage Emperors all nodded.

When the Sage Emperors joined hands to attack together through a formation array, they would all conduct Spatial Freezing using their Origin Spiritual Pearls first. The Spatial Freezing conducted

by the six of them would be extremely powerful.

The attack power of the Single Aura Six Elements had already reached a frightening level.

However, it couldn't even cause the space to vibrate. Qin Yu on the other hand managed to easily break apart the frozen space. Why was that?

“Could it be that Qin Yu possesses a method to subside the space that we do not know of?” Tang Lan suddenly said in a soft voice.

“There are two ways to cause a spatial cave in. The first method is to control the Spatial Energy and the other is to use a powerful attack that surpasses the level which the space could bear. The first method is to cause the space itself to collapse. This is also the simplest method that all High Level Heavenly Deities know! However earlier, the space had been frozen and the Spatial Energy could not be controlled.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun analyzed.

The logic that Duanmu Yun had analyzed was something that everyone knew of.

“If that Qin Yu was still capable of controlling the Spatial Energy when the space had been frozen, then he could've teleported away a long time ago.” Zhou Huo sneered. “However, if Qin Yu's attack was capable of surpassing the Single Aura Six Elements, then it ought to be extremely easy for him to kill us.”

Conflicting views!

Qin Yu's attack could not possibly surpass the Six Great Sage Emperor's combined Single Aura Six Elements.

In that case, how did Qin Yu collapse the space?

New Cosmos. In the sky of the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Yi Feng appeared in the New Cosmos at the same time. At this moment, Yi Feng was still in a bit of a dazed state. How did the frozen space suddenly collapse? How did they manage to unexpectedly survive?

"Qin Yu, how did you manage to break apart that frozen space?" Yi Feng promptly asked.

Qin Yu already had a very favorable impression of this Yi Feng now. He smiled and said. "Godking Yi Feng, I wish to ask you; what are the methods that one can use to shatter a space?"

"It's very simple. The first method is something that all High Level Heavenly Deities can do, it is to possess comprehension of the spatial laws and control the Spatial Energy to cause the space to collapse on its own. The other is using a powerful attack which surpasses the limit that the space could bear. Why do you ask? Earlier, the space had been frozen, it was impossible for one to cause it to collapse on its own." Godking Yi Feng stared at Qin Yu. "You'd best not tell me that your attack was able to cause the

frozen space to collapse either.”

“What I used was the first method.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“First method? Controlling the Spatial Energy and causing the space to collapse on its own?” Yi Feng was truly confused. “The space had already been frozen, how did you manage to use your Spatial Energy?”

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “What I used was not the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy.”

What Qin Yu had used was the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy. The New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy had completely covered the entire Divine Realm. As long as Qin Yu wished for it, he was able to cause the entire Divine Realm to collapse in an instant.

“When a single space possesses two Spatial Energies, then one would be able to collapse the space by controlling either one of the Spatial Energies.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Earlier...

Qin Yu had utilized the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy to completely collapse that region of space.

“Brother Yu, earlier, why didn’t you bring us back to the New Cosmos directly?” Jiang Li was a bit confused.

Jiang Li knew very well that Spatial Freezing had only frozen the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy and that the New Cosmos' Spatial Energy was not affected in the slightest. Qin Yu was completely able to bring Jiang Li and Yi Feng away with a teleportation.

“It's nothing. I had merely thought of it during the time and decided to do it like so. I merely felt that... they would not be confused about why I am able to teleport if I had collapsed the space. They would only be confused as to how I managed to break apart their Spatial Freezing.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Qin Yu, you said you didn't use the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy?”

Yi Feng spoke. At this moment, Yi Feng was still confused. In the Divine Realm, how could one possibly use a Spatial Energy that's not of the Divine Realm? Yi Feng couldn't believe that there would be two different Spatial Energies in a single space.

Qin Yu looked at Yi Feng.

Just by the fact that Yi Feng was willing to throw away his life to save them, or more accurately Jiang Li, Qin Yu became willing to tell Yi Feng some of his secrets.

In the sky above the Divine Realm's Southern Sea.

The Six Great Sage Emperors were silent. To be more exact, Zhou

Huo was looking at Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and Mu Qin with a slightly angry gaze. As for these Four Great Sage Emperors, they were standing there silently.

“Cough cough!”

Duanmu Yun coughed twice. He then said. “Brother Zhou Huo, everyone knows about our actions this time around. We have also grown to know about Qin Yu’s strength. There is a single point that we can be certain of... that is, this Qin Yu, possesses a special ability that allows him to break apart Spatial Freezing.”

“That’s right. Brother Zhou Huo, although we do not understand his ability, it remains a fact that he possesses that remarkable ability. For him to possess this remarkable ability, it signifies that... it is impossible for us to kill him.” Shentu Yan also said solemnly.

Mu Qin nodded and said. “Since we cannot kill Qin Yu, let’s just give up on the matter of chasing to kill Qin Yu.”

“Give up?” Zhou Huo’s heart was filled with anger. “We were only Six Great Sage Emperors this time. If the Eight Great Sage Emperors all freeze the space together, I do not believe that this Qin Yu would still be able to break it apart.”

“Enough.” Duanmu Yun frowned and said. “Brother Zhou Huo, we’ve gone with Six Great Sage Emperors and were unable to trap this Qin Yu. If we were to go with Eight Great Sage Emperors and still fail to trap him, then what would happen to the reputation of

us Eight Great Sage Emperors? This matter shall be stopped here. At the very most, there will be another Ascender Power in the Divine Realm. Three Ascender Powers is not much different from Four Ascender Powers.”

From Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and Mu Qin’s point of view, this Qin Yu did not possess a very bad relationship with them. After all, Qin Yu’s true hostility was against the Zhou Clan.

This time, they had all come to realize Qin Yu’s strength after fighting him.

In terms of only attack power, not a single Sage Emperor was able to defeat Qin Yu’s true body along with his clone.

Furthermore, Qin Yu possessed the ability to break apart Spatial Freezing. As this sort of enemy was someone that they could not kill even if they wished to kill him, it was thus better to not provoke him.

Zhou Huo’s eye muscles were twitching. He firmly stared at the four people before him.

“Brother Zhou Huo, farewell.” Duanmu Yun slightly clasped his hands. Immediately after, he disappeared. Zhou Huo’s expression became even more ugly.

“Brother Mu, Tang Lan, Brother Shentu, are you all also going to give up?” Zhou Huo promptly asked.

“It’s practically impossible to kill Qin Yu. Thus, why should we waste our efforts? If Brother Zhou Huo could think of a method to kill Qin Yu with certainty, we would most definitely come to assist you.” Tang Lan lightly smiled. Immediately after, she waved her sleeve and also teleported away.

Shentu Yan and Mu Qin also clasped their hands to Zhou Huo with a smile on their faces. In spite of the ugly expression that Zhou Huo had right now, they still offered some polite words of farewell before teleporting away.

In an instant, four of the Six Great Sage Emperors had left. Only Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan remained.

“Brother Jiang Fan?” Zhou Huo looked at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan’s current mind was extremely vexed. The strength displayed by Qin Yu had completely shocked him. Especially the fact that Qin Yu also possessed the ability to craft first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Jiang Fan still clearly remembered the sword that Jiang Li had used to block his attack with as well as the purple dress that she wore.

“That sword actually managed to easily block my attack. It’s definitely not a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. And that purple dress, it received a stick strike from me yet still was not damaged in the slightest. That purple dress also cannot be a

second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Could it be that they're both first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?"

Jiang Fan felt shocked just thinking about it.

His daughter actually possessed two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, Qin Yu himself possessed that spear. There was also that scepter Ten Thousand Willows and the Gauze Feather Blade.

"Exactly how many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures does this Qin Yu possess? Could it be that he is able to easily craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?"

Jiang Fan's mind was filled with indignation.

Jiang Fan cannot deny that in the depths of his heart, he was feeling a bit of regret. Although the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would help him once after he chose Zhou Xian.

However, helping him once would at the very most give him a thirty percent chance of becoming an Exalted Celestial.

"If, if Qin Yu had become my son-in-law, with Qin Yu's strength and the fact that my daughter had also become a Godking... On top of that, there are also that many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. With such powerful might, it ought to be also able to place me in an advantageous state when competing in the Exalted Celestial Mountain."

This sort of thought flashed through Jiang Fan's mind.

“If Qin Yu had become my son-in-law, then second brother would likely also have a better relationship with me. Li'er would also continue to be by my side.” Jiang Fan was truly a bit regretful.

However, there were no pills in this world that would solve one's regret.

“Brother Jiang Fan?” Zhou Huo shouted once more.

Jiang Fan woke back up. He immediately discarded the thought that he had in his mind. As a Sage Emperor, since he had made his decision and had selected this method, then he should not regret it.

“Brother Zhou Huo, is there anything you need?” Jiang Fan looked at Zhou Huo.

Zhou Huo sighed helplessly. “You saw what happened earlier. Those four Sage Emperors all turned tail after seeing Qin Yu's remarkable ability.”

“It is hopeless to try to kill Qin Yu. It is normal for them to not want to waste their time.” Jiang Fan said with a light smile.

Zhou Huo looked to Jiang Fan. “Brother Jiang Fan, you've seen this Qin Yu's strength too. It is indeed extremely difficult to kill

him. However, this Qin Yu has slandered our Thunder Punishment City in every possible way. No matter what, I am unable to contain this anger. Brother Jiang Fan, are you willing to help our Thunder Punishment City?”

“Brother Zhou Huo, you can rest assured.” Jiang Fan said with a nod. “If you wish to fight against this Qin Yu, just tell me about it. However, Brother Zhou Huo, do you have the means to handle this Qin Yu?”

Zhou Huo immediately displayed a smile on his face. “In that case, I must truly thank Brother Jiang Fan. As for the method to deal with this Qin Yu... In another several hundred years, the Exalted Celestial Mountain shall descend. If we are unable to exterminate this Qin Yu in those several hundred years, then we would only be able to plan on killing him on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. I reckon that the majority of the Godkings would become frantic of the arrival of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. At that moment, it would not be difficult to lay a trap for that Qin Yu.”

“Exalted Celestial Mountain?” Jiang Fan also started to smile.

The descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain six quadrillion years ago had caused the death of many a Godking. One must know that the death of a Godking was an extremely rare matter. However, the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain... would cause a large number of Godkings to become reckless and disregard everything.

To be able to reach the Godking level of cultivation, practically

all of the Godkings possessed a passionate desire for the peak of cultivation... Exalted Celestial.

Desire was something that could cause one to go crazy.

The number of people who knew about the battle that had occurred in the Divine Realm's Southern Sea Region was extremely low. Qin Yu also did not spread information regarding this matter. The Six Great Godkings naturally would not disclose their shame in that battle.

Thus, the majority of the ordinary folks of the Divine Realm did not know about this matter at all.

Although ordinary folks did not know about it, some of the higher echelons knew about it. For example... Zhou Xian.

“Even the combined onslaught of the Sage Emperors were broken apart? If it's only our Thunder Punishment City, how could we possibly be able to kill Qin Yu? Even when we add the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan to the equation, I reckon that it would still not be enough.” Thought Zhou Xian, as he stood above the city walls of the Thunder Punishment City and looked at the unfathomable amount of thunder and lightning before him.

“This Qin Yu, his strength was actually even more powerful than Sage Emperors, this... even geniuses would not be able to reach this state. It's been less than twenty thousand years.” After Zhou Xian heard about the narration of the battle that had occurred when his Imperial Father returned, he became completely

stunned.

Qin Yu's strength was actually this powerful.

In a battle of one on one, even the Sage Emperors did not have the hope of winning against him. Furthermore, Qin Yu even possessed a strange ability which allowed him to break apart the Spatial Freezing.

“Is this still the same foolish guy from the Moral Realm?” Zhou Xian felt extremely powerless.

At this moment, Zhou Xian had managed to feel that Qin Yu was an otherworldly person. He could only look up to Qin Yu. Regardless of how much anger he felt, it was all useless. The gap between them was too great. When facing Qin Yu, the jealousy and anger that Zhou Xian had in his heart all seemed to be ridiculous jokes.

“Strength. Strength.”

Zhou Xian frowned. He immediately moved his feet, turned into a flash of light and flew toward his own residence. After he reached his mansion, he merely said coldly. “From today hence, no matter who comes, do not bother me.”

After that, Zhou Xian began his long term seclusion training.

Chapter 19: The Arrival Of The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial

Inside the dusky room, only a red candle was burning. The flame of the candle was lightly flickering. The Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian was staring at this red candle without blinking at all.

The red candle grew shorter and shorter. In the end, the flame died out.

“Sigh.” After the flames died out, a long sigh sounded from the dusky room. After some time, another red candle was lit up. The candle began to burn once again...

An unknown number of red candles have already been burned.

“Third brother, quickly come to the Sage Emperor’s Palace.”

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo’s voice suddenly sounded in Zhou Wulian’s mind. Zhou Wulian’s dangling eyes suddenly was suddenly opened. A lighting flashed through those eyes. As for that red candle that had already been burned to half, it immediately disintegrated to nothingness.

“Squeak.”

After pushing open the door to his room, Zhou Wulian raised his head and looked to the sky. An endless amount of lighting was flickering in the sky. The sky of the Thunder Punishment City was covered with countless amounts of lightning for eternity.

Although Zhou Huo's voice transmission sounded to be urgent, Zhou Wulian did not hurry in the slightest. He slowly walked out from his mansion and began to walk toward the Sage Emperor's Palace step by step.

He walked all the way to the entrance gates of the Sage Emperor's Palace.

"It's Yan'er?" A gentle voice sounded from within the Sage Emperor's Palace. Zhou Wulian who originally appeared to be dispirited had immediately grew energetic. He immediately sped up his pace and entered into the Sage Emperor's Palace.

[TL: Yan → nightmare. The same nightmare in the Thunder Nightmare Godking.]

Seated above the Sage Emperor's Palace's palace hall was a purple gowned and silver haired old man. This old man possessed a pair of eagle-like sharp eyes. His lips were very thin and slightly purple in color. As for his long silver hair, each and every strand of hair was flickering with a transparent light. If one did not carefully observe it, one would not be able to tell at all. Between his eyebrows was a scarlet colored mark.

Standing below the palace hall was the Northwest Sage Emperor

Zhou Xian, Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong as well as Zhou Wulian's son Zhou Ran. At this moment, these three Great Godkings were displaying an extremely polite and modest attitude.

“Father.”

Zhou Wulian said with a bow.

This silver haired old man was precisely the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial of the Divine Realm's Three Great Exalted Celestial.

“Yan'er.” Facing Zhou Wulian, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial displayed a face filled with smiles.

Why did the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial address Zhou Wulian as Yan'er? Actually, this Zhou Wulian's actual name was Zhou Yan. The three sons of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial... oldest son Zhou Huo, second son Zhou Tong and third son Zhou Yan.

Merely, six quadrillion years ago, Zhou Yan changed his name to Zhou Wulian.

“What might lord father have come here for today?” Zhou Wulian said indifferently. Merely, within his gaze was the trace of politeness and modesty that one had towards their father.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial took a glance at his

third son. He sighed in his heart.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial knew very well that his third son had already been heartbroken to a state of death and had nothing to long for in life. Likely there would not be anything that could stir up his emotions. Every single time when he remembered that his son had changed his name to 'Wulian,' the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt extremely helpless in his heart.

[TL: Wulian → No feeling of attachment.]

“The main reason for my return is because of the suddenly emerged Qin Yu. I’ve heard that this Qin Yu has placed our Thunder Punishment City in a sorry state? Is this matter true?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s gaze was cast to the four people below.

Zhou Huo displayed an ashamed expression. He immediately spoke and said. “Father, this is indeed the truth.”

The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong said with a clear voice. “Father, according to what Zhou Xian has said, this Qin Yu ought to only be a nobody from the Mortal Realm twenty thousand years ago. Yet now, he is capable of crafting first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, his strength is very, very strange!”

“Haha... how could strength be described as weird?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial lightly laughed.

Ordinarily, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would not bother about the matter that occurred in the Thunder Punishment City. That was because he believed that no one would dare to provoke the Thunder Punishment City. Merely, this time around, after he returned to the Divine Realm after wandering the lower realms, he would occasionally hear about people talking about the matters of the Thunder Punishment City. Only through that did he manage to have a rough idea of what had happened.

“Grandfather.” Zhou Ran said respectfully. “That Qin Yu is not a Godking. Yet, what’s so strange is... that Qin Yu could teleport and even accelerate time!”

“Capable of teleportation and Time Acceleration? Not a Godking?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded. However, he did not display a very shocked expression on his face.

“What’s the most astonishing was that he was capable of breaking the Spatial Freezing created by the Six Great Sage Emperors at the same time and subsiding the space.” Zhou Ran’s voice contained the gasp of surprise.

“Oh?”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s eyelids were raised. He was finally surprised.

“Lord Father, it seemed that you have some understanding of this Qin Yu?” Zhou Huo asked.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded and said. “That’s of course. Not long ago, that Qin Yu managed to surmount the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps on the Mountain Sea Palace. Thus, I would naturally take note of him. Because of this, I had even discussed matters about this Qin Yu with my Eldest Martial Older Brother and Third Martial Younger Brother. However, according to what my Eldest Martial Older Brother had said... ’if something exists, then there must be a reason for it. Do not investigate pointlessly.’”

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

Zhou Huo gulped. He then ask. “Lord Father, could that Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possess a relationship with that Qin Yu? If the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial were to value that Qin Yu deeply, then our Thunder Punishment City might as well endure our anger.”

“Endure?”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial coldly humped. The red mark between his brows actually started to shine. “You all can rest assured. I’ve already asked my Eldest Martial Older Brother about this. This Qin Yu does not possess any relationship with him. However, if you all want to deal with this Qin Yu, feel free to do it. If all else fails... this old fellow here could also set out to deal with him.”

After hearing these words, the Four Great Godkings in the

Northwest Sage Emperor's Palace were all shocked. Even the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian looked to his father in shock.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said coldly. "In this enormous Cosmos, the Thunder Punishment City is my root. It is also your root. No matter what, we definitely cannot allow anyone to humiliate our Thunder Punishment City and trample upon its dignity."

"Yes, Lord Father."

At this moment, Zhou Huo was overjoyed. With these words from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Zhou Huo had become completely relieved. Even if they were unable to win against Qin Yu, if they were to have their father set off to deal with him, then wouldn't that guarantee a win?

How could there be any need to doubt the strength of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial?

"However." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial suddenly muttered.

The Four Great Godkings below were all quietly listening. To say 'however,' it would seem that it was not that easy to have the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial set out to deal with Qin Yu.

"However, my Eldest Martial Older Brother had told me that the

Exalted Celestial Mountain is about to descend. During the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain till the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, I am only allowed to attack once. During that time, I am not allowed to attack anyone else so as to not destroy the equilibrium when fighting for the new Exalted Celestial.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial looked to the four Godkings below him. “You all ought to understand what I meant. If you wish to have me handle that Qin Yu, then there are only two times where I can do that. One is before the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain and the other is after the birth of the new Exalted Celestial. As for during the period of time in between that, I am not allowed to attack. Otherwise, my Eldest Martial Older Brother and Third Martial Younger Brother would come and create troubles for me.”

Zhou Huo, Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran all heaved a sigh of relief in their hearts.

“Lord Father, we will definitely take care of that Qin Yu before the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. If we fail to take care of him, it would not be too late for us to trouble Lord Father then.” Zhou Huo said respectfully.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded.

“Remember, do not try to be excessively brave.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial advised.

“Yes, Father (Grandfather).”

The Four Great Godkings below all answered with a bow.

“Mn. In this period of time, I’ll be living at the old place. If you all don’t need anything, then don’t come and disturb me.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said indifferently. He then took a glance at Zhou Wulian and then disappeared from the palace hall.

Only after the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial disappeared did these four Godkings raise their body up.

“Good.” Zhou Huo held his fist up. His eyes were filled with excitement. “Haha, with what father had said, there is no need for me to ever be afraid again. That’s right, what father had said is right... No one can trample upon our Thunder Punishment City’s dignity.”

Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran who stood beside him were also displayed a joyous expression throughout their faces.

“This time around, that Qin Yu is definitely going to die.” Zhou Tong said with laughter. All of the Sage Emperors knew very well that regardless of which of the Three Great Exalted Celestial set out to attack, their might would surpass that of the Eight Great Sage Emperors combined.

They are absolutely unequalled.

Those who were not Exalted Celestials, there was no one among them capable of shaking up the Exalted Celestials.

“Big brother, second brother, Ran’er, I’ll be returning first. If you all need my help in dealing with that Qin Yu, just inform me.” After he finished saying that, Zhou Wulian waved his sleeve, turned around and began to slowly walk away.

Zhou Ran looked to his father’s desolate back, he heart was filled with the feeling of helplessness.

During the time when the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial arrived at the Thunder Punishment City, in the New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Star’s Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu and them were extremely lively.

“Horse, checkmate!”

Qin Yu moved his horse piece and then said with a loud laughter. “Fei Fei, are you stunned yet? Interlocking of two horses, you’re toasted.” At this moment, Qin Yu was laughing extremely happily.

Hou Fei looked to the chess pieces before him. He was so frustrated that he started tweaking his ears and scratching his cheeks. He even looked to Hei Yu beside him. Hei Yu was also frowning and displaying a helpless expression.

“In Chinese chess, even if the two of you combined, you’ll be no match for me.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Hou Fei curled his lips. “Big brother, if you have the ability, then stop playing chess with only me and Mixed Hair Bird the entire time. Go and challenge Big Sis Li’er. Yesterday, how many rounds did you manage to win against Big Sis Li’er?”

Qin Yu immediately grew silent.

Ten rounds, not a single victory!

If it wasn’t for the fact that he was devastated too badly by Li’er, why would Qin Yu bother to go and devastate his brothers?

“Eh, Fei Fei, where’s Uncle Lan?” With an intention from Qin Yu, everything from the New Cosmos was within his heart. “Uncle Lan’s actually not in the New Cosmos?”

“Oh, that’s right. When you were still in bed with Big Sis Li’er, Uncle Lan had told me that he’s returning to the Floating Snow City.”

Chapter 20: Zuo Qiumei's Older Sister

“Floating Snow City? That’s true too, Uncle Lan has not returned for some time now.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Hou Fei nodded and said. “From the way I see it, even if master returns there, he would not be very happy about it. In the Floating Snow City, there is only Jiang Yan and some other Jiang descendents worthy of master’s concern. As for the other people, I reckon that master would not bother to pay attention of them.”

“That’s true.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

The current Floating Snow City was indeed not appealing to Jiang Lan. If there was anything that he could not let go, then it would likely be his old servants from the Wood Mansion who had followed him for billions of years.

“Big brother, when would we be setting up a base in the Divine Realm? Currently, we already have you, Big Sis Li’er and Godking Yi Feng, three great experts, on our side. Mixed Hair Bird and I combined could also reluctantly be considered as an expert too. Oh, that’s right, there’s also master! This power of ours ought to be able to take root in the Divine Realm now.” Hou Fei asked with anticipation.

What Hou Fei wished the most was to occupy a region of the Divine Realm and become one of the Divine Realm’s major powers on equal footing with the Eight Great Sacred Lands and the Three

Great Ascender Powers.

“Don’t be anxious, let’s wait till Li’er finishes giving birth to her child.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Qin Yu.”

A voice sounded. A man walked in from outside the garden. It was Yi Feng who Qin Yu had brought over from the Divine Realm. Ever since Yi Feng discovered that Qin Yu possessed the ability to break the Spatial Freezing, he had come to understand that Qin Yu possessed the qualifications to fight with the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

Thus, Yi Feng had decided to assist Qin Yu.

After all, ever since Zuo Qiumei died, Yi Feng had been living his days extremely painfully. Yi Feng was also wishing to being able to avenge Zuo Qiumei. Before, he had only through that Qin Yu and Li’er were only throwing their lives away for revenge. That was the reason why he didn’t agree to help them.

“Uncle Yi Feng.” Qin Yu saw Yi Feng and immediately stood up.

This Uncle Yi Feng was something that Qin Yu decided to call him following Jiang Li’s precedent.

“Oh, you’re playing chess?” Yi Feng looked to the chessboard with a smile. Hou Fei immediately started waving his hands. He

immediately messed up the chessboard. After that, Hou Fei hollowly laughed to Yi Feng. “Haha, Godking Yi Feng, hello there.”

“Hello to you too.” Yi Feng didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

At this moment, Qin Yu suddenly recalled of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Scepter Ten Thousand Willows that he had crafted. He determined that this treasure ought to be given to an expert, especially an expert that he had trust in.

“Uncle Yi Feng, this scepter is the first first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that I have crafted, I’m giving it to you.” Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out that scepter.

Godking Yi Feng looked to this scarlet scepter. His gaze was then cast toward the trace of green on the tip of the scepter.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Yi Feng was completely shocked.

He had also heard that Qin Yu was the new Craftsman God. However, when a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure appeared before him, especially when this same first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was given to him, this was indeed extremely astonishing for him.

After a short moment, Yi Feng had calmed down.

“Qin Yu, I have received your intention, you should keep this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. “Yi Feng said with a smile.

Qin Yu immediately grew to admire Yi Feng. To be able to do such a thing when presented with a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it was indeed extremely worthy of respect.

“Uncle Yi Feng, there’s no need for you to decline it. From our side, we only have Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng you, and Li’er as Godking level experts. Both Li’er and Uncle Lan possesses first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures already. Uncle Yi Feng, just receive this scepter.” Qin Yu said in succession.

Yi Feng lightly smiled and shook his head. His attitude was extremely unwavering.

“There’s no need for it. Qin Yu, I already have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is already sufficient enough for me to possess this ‘Vast Territory.’” Yi Feng said with a smile.

First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Vast Territory.

This caused Qin Yu to recall the scene in the sky above the Southern Boundary Archipelago.

During the time of crisis, Yi Feng had used the Vast Territory to trap the Six Great Sage Emperors within it. It was able to trap Six Great Sage Emperors at once and for ten breaths time on top of that.

Most importantly, the Six Great Sage Emperors were trapped for ten breaths time even though they had joined hands back then. Had it been a single Sage Emperor, it would likely take them quite some time to be able to come out from being trapped by Vast Territory.

Thus, one could imagine how powerful this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was.

“Uncle Yi Feng, that Vast Territory of yours cannot be considered as an offensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It can only trap others.” Qin Yu promptly said.

Yi Feng shook his head and smiled. “It is already sufficient enough to be able to trap others. With this Vast Territory trapping others, ordinary Godkings would not be able to escape at all. Actually, sometimes, being trapped is even more of a torment than being killed.”

At this instant, Qin Yu felt helpless. What should he do now that this Godking Yi Feng determinedly refused to accept the scepter?

“Qin Yu, there’s an even more important usage for this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure of yours.” Yi Feng suddenly said.

“An even more important usage?” Qin Yu looked to Yi Feng in surprise. “Could it be that you’re suggesting that I use this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to invite other hidden Godkings? I would not be relieved on giving this first-rate

Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to them.”

Qin Yu believed that was better for him to give treasures to people that he trusted.

Yi Feng said with a smile. “I am indeed planning to have you to go invite a Godking. As for this hidden Godking, you can completely be reassured of her. That’s because... she is A’mei’s older blood sister, Zuo Qiulin.”

“Zuo Qiulin?” Qin Yu was startled.

The Godking of Life had an older sister?

“Zuo Qiulin? Uncle Yi Feng, are you talking about Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s older sister? Why did you mention her?” At this moment, Jiang Li had also walked in from outside.

Qin Yu’s mind suddenly flashed a light of enlightenment. In terms of who was most familiar with Zuo Qiumei’s matters, it was naturally Jiang Li.

“Li’er, Uncle Yi Feng wants me to use this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to invite Zuo Qiulin.” Qin Yu said.

Jiang Li frowned and said. “According to my memories, although Zuo Qiulin is Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s older blood sister, but the relationship between the two of them was extremely bad. When they were together, they would always be antagonistic to each

other. To have Zuo Qiulin help us avenge Aunt Zuo Qiumei, this...”

Evidently Jiang Li was not certain about it either.

“Antagonistic?”

Yi Feng suddenly said. “No wonder. No wonder I’ve never seen A’mei go and see her older sister Zuo Qiulin all the time I’ve been with her. I had only heard of her mentioned that she had an older sister, a hidden Godking called Zuo Qiulin once.”

Yi Feng seemed to be completely ignorant of the matters regarding Zuo Qiulin. All he knew was that Zuo Qiulin was Zuo Qiumei’s older sister.

“Little girl Jiang Li, do you know about how powerful this Zuo Qiulin is?” Yi Feng looked to Jiang Li.

Jiang Yi muttered. “Mn, Zuo Qiulin is the same as Aunt Zuo Qiumei, they both have studied the soul extremely incisively. In terms of strength... she’s not inferior to Aunt Zuo Qiumei. She’s even a bit more powerful.”

“Bit more powerful?’ Yi Feng said in shock.

Back then, the reason why Zuo Qiumei was surrounded and killed by the Sage Emperors was because her strength was extremely powerful. Otherwise, why would they bother to try to kill her? Zuo Qiumei’s strength was already approaching that of a

Sage Emperor.

This Zuo Qiulin, she was actually a bit more powerful than her?

“According to some of the details from Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s memories, that Zuo Qiulin was also addressed as... the Godking of Death!” Jiang Li said solemnly.

Qin Yu, Yi Feng, and even Hou Fei and Hei Yu were shocked.

Godking of Death? This was not a title that ordinary Godkings would dare profess to be theirs.

Jiang Li continued. “Aunt Zuo Qiumei and her older sister both thoroughly researched the soul. Aunt Zuo Qiumei researched the path of life, she researched how to better save someone through their soul. As for her older sister, she researched the path of death. She researched how to kill someone even more easily through using the soul.”

Qin Yu, Yi Feng, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all stunned.

Zuo Qiumei was capable of easily restoring the soul. That was the reason why she was called the Godking of Life. In that case, what about her older sister? How powerful would her older sister’s method of killing be?

Killing was easy whereas saving was hard.

If the same method was applied to the field of killing, how frightening would that possible me?!

“There’s actually such an abnormal person who researched the soul just to kill others?” Hou Fei cried out in shock.

Qin Yu slightly frowned. “Li’er, do you think this Godking of Death would help us if we were to go and invite her?”

Jiang Li grew silent for a moment. She then said. “Mn, it’s hard to tell. According to what I know from Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s memories, Aunt Zuo Qiumei was extremely good with her sister during her childhood years. It’s just that later on when their strength became more and more powerful, the two of them became completely antagonistic of one another. Logically, I think they should still have the family love of sisters. Merely, from within the memories, Zuo Qiulin was truly too vicious of a person...” Jiang Li recalled scenes from Zuo Qiumei’s memories.

“Oh?”

Qin Yu began to ponder.

After a short moment, Qin Yu said. “Li’er, do you know where that Zuo Qiulin is?”

“That I know. She’s located at the edge of the Northern Sea. On the edge of the Northern Sea was a chunk of ice land floating above

the ocean water. She is the most supreme ruler of that place.” Jiang Li immediately said.

Qin Yu immediately recalled the various location of those ten plus hidden Godkings.

There was indeed a hidden Godking at the edge of the Northern Sea. Merely, that hidden Godking’s aura is truly obscure. Furthermore, it was filled with a sense of death.

“It’s her indeed.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

“Li’er, come with me to the edge of the Northern Sea. Is that fine?” Qin Yu smiled and asked. Jiang Li smiled brilliantly and nodded.

Chapter 21: The Edge Of The Northern Sea

The surroundings of the Divine Realm's continent were covered with boundless oceans. To the extreme north of the Northern Sea was a floating ice continent. This ice continent possessed a circumference of over ten thousand miles. In the Northern Sea, it could be considered a relatively large ice island.

Cold air lingered on this ice island all year round. Occasionally, cold wind would even blow through the island.

A strand of Light of Daytime penetrated through the lingering cold air with great difficulty. In the misty vagueness, one could see two figures wearing white gowns walking over side by side from the distant place. It was Qin Yu and Jiang Li. After teleporting over to this ice island, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were in no rush to find Zuo Qiulin. Instead, the two of them began to appreciate the scenery of this ice island.

“It's truly cold here. I reckon that ordinary Deities would have to wear Divine Artifact Armors in order to withstand the cold.” Qin Yu said with a smile. He was holding Li'er's hand with one hand and embracing her with the other.

The ground and the other constructions of the ice island were practically all formed with those nearly transparent ice chunks. These ice chunks of the Divine Realm's utmost northern region have never melted for hundreds of millions of years now. Their

firmness was definitely not inferior to ordinary hard rocks.

Under the reflection of the Light of Daytime, the ice chunks that covered the ice island were all radiating a gorgeous colorful light. It looked like a place of dreams.

“It’s truly beautiful. It would be pretty nice to live in this sort of place.” Jiang Li looked at her surroundings. Her eyes were filled with joy.

“Brother Yu, don’t we have to go and find that Zuo Qiulin? Why aren’t we going over to her place directly?” Jiang Li asked. Ever since they stepped onto this ice island, she had been pondering this in her heart. She had merely not asked about this till now because the scenery of the ice island was too beautiful.

Qin Yu smiled. “The scenery here is very beautiful. That’s why I’ve decided to have you enjoy it for a bit longer.”

Jiang Li immediately started smiling.

Qin Yu shook his head and said with a smile. “Actually, the reason why I didn’t immediately set off to that Zuo Qiulin’s location was because I wanted to obtain some information regarding her from the Heavenly Deities on this ice island. After all, we know too little about that Zuo Qiulin.”

Jiang Li thought about it for a bit. She too thought that Qin Yu was being thoughtful.

“After all, we have come here not to fight her but to invite her. Thus, we naturally cannot offend her.” Qin Yu smiled. He proceeded to continue onward with Li’er.

The route of Qin Yu’s journey was pre-planned. On their path was a High Level Heavenly Deity. This High Level Heavenly Deity was the number two expert of this ice island, the person second only to Zuo Qiulin. Qin Yu believed that he would be able to obtain quite some information from asking this Heavenly Deity who had been the number two expert for so long.

In a cup of tea’s time, that lingering cold air started to gradually dissipate.

A mansion formed with hundred of millions of years old cold ice and enormous cyan stones appeared. This mansion did not occupy a very large area. Its circumference was only that of several hundred meters. On the top of the entrance of the mansion were the words ‘White Ice Mansion.’

The master of the White Ice Mansion, Bai Yiju, was very reputed on the ice island. Although the island master of the ice island had never been set in place, the majority of the ice island’s residents already considered Bai Yiju as the island master.

Bai Yiji was very powerful and also very friendly.

The White Ice Mansion did not have many people in it. There were a bit more than ten people in total. The people of the White

Ice Mansion all knew very well that their mansion master loved to drink tea alone besides the ice flowers every morning.

Inside the back garden of the White Ice Mansion. Various life-like ice carved flowers were scattered around. Under the shine of the Light of Daytime, those ice flowers were even more beautiful than real flowers. The white haired and white clothed Bai Yiju was carefreely sitting on the agarwood chair and holding a cup of tea that still had steam hovering above it. He was enjoying the tranquility surrounding him.

Once Bai Yiju thought of his decision from back then, he started to feel that he was brilliant.

“If I had stayed in the Thunder Punishment City, then I reckon I would not have the peaceful and carefree days of today.” Bai Yiju sighed in his heart. “Although the days are extremely good, that Godking of Death in the depths of the ice island is the greatest inconvenience.”

Once he thought of the uncrowned king of the edge of the Northern Sea, Bai Yiju began to feel helpless.

The Godking of Death who lived at the seafloor of this island, although she would not wantonly massacre the ice island's residents, the existence of the Godking of Death below them had caused the residents of the ice island to be trembling with fear at all times.

“However, at the very least this Godking of Death has not grieved

to a state of madness. As long as one do not set foot on her territory, she will not kill you.” Bai Yiju smiled helplessly.

Had the Godking of Death truly grieved to a state of madness, then the residents of the entire ice island would likely have run away already.

“What a great passion, what a refined taste.”

A simple and elegant voiced sounded beside Bai Yiju’s ears. Bai Yiju was unable to conceal his shock. To be able to approach him, a High Level Heavenly Deity, without him noticing at all, how powerful was this person who had come?

Bai Yiju turned around to look. He saw a young male and female wearing white gowns walking toward him with smiles on their faces.

“These two people are extremely powerful.” Bai Yiju discovered that although the two people were standing before him, he was incapable of sensing their strength at all. Such an enormous gap had shocked Bai Yiju. He even suspected that... the two people before him were both Godkings! However, he didn’t dare to believe that.

Bai Yiju immediately stood up. With a slightly respectful tone, he said. “I am Bai Yiju, what purpose might bring you sir and lady to this little mansion of mine? If there is anything that you need, Yiju would definitely assist with my full strength.”

During the time when he was asking them, Bai Yiju had already firmly remembered the appearance of the two people before him.

“The two of them are so intimate. That woman’s belly is also swelled. I reckon she’s pregnant. It would appear that these two people are a married couple. A pair of married Godkings? Was there such a couple in the Divine Realm?” Bai Yiju began to think in his heart.

Qin Yu asked with a smile. “I wish to ask about matters regarding this ice island.”

Bai Yiju promptly said. “Please ask away. This Yiju has lived on this ice island for hundreds of millions of years. There ought to not be many things on this ice island that this Yiju doesn’t know of.”

“Do you know Zuo Qiulin?” Jiang Li directly asked.

“Zuo Qiulin?” Bai Yiju was stunned.

He had truly never heard of this name before. After all, the Godking of Death had never left her own mansion before. Furthermore, Zuo Qiulin did not have the patience to inform her name to those Deities.

“It’s that Godking who lives below the ice island.” Qin Yu said.

Bai Yiju’s expression immediately changed. “Are the two of you talking about the Godking of Death?”

“Precisely. Could you please tell us everything you know about this Godking of Death in details? Do not worry about the Godking of Death, she does not know that we are in contact with you.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Bai Yiju’s complexion relaxed. He then said. “Sir and Lady, this Yiju was not afraid that the Godking of Death knew that I had came in contact with you two. Merely, this Yiju was a bit worried for you two.”

“Why is that?” Qin Yu looked to Bai Yiju.

Bai Yiju immediately began to talk. “Speaking of this Godking of Death, I reckon there are not many people who know exactly how long she has been below this ice island. However, although the reputation of the Godking of Death is well known, she conducts herself according to her promise.”

“According to her promise? What sort of promise?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

Bai Yiju nodded and said. “A very very long time ago, at that time, I had not arrived at this ice island yet. At that time, a matter began to spread through this ice island... the Godking of Death had promised that as long as others do not step onto the territory of her Ice Mansion Underworld, she would not kill anyone from the ice island. However, once someone comes too close to her Ice Mansion Underworld, then they would definitely be killed.”

“In the past, there were people who didn’t believe that. However... out of all the people we know of that have entered the territory of her Ice Mansion Underworld, they have all died.” A trace of fear flashed through Bai Yiju’s eyes.

“In the surroundings of this Godking of Death’s Ice Mansion Underworld is a layer of black mist. It is extremely easy for one to recognize it! Merely, that layer of black mist is rolling at all times. Occasionally, it would spread and occasionally it would shrink. In the past, I have personally seen for myself that when the black mist suddenly spreads, a Mid Level Heavenly Deity got caught by it by accident. Once that Mid Level Heavenly Deity got covered by the black mist, he immediately fell to the ground. After the black mist shrank back, a good friend of mine rapidly rushed over and pulled the body of that Mid Level Heavenly Deity back. However, at that time, we discovered... that this Mid Level Heavenly Deity had already lost his soul.”

To lose one’s soul, it naturally meant that one would be dead.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. The two of them did not have a huge shock.

The two of them knew very well that this Godking of Death had researched the soul thoroughly like the Godking of Life. The Godking of Life was capable of restoring a person’s soul, whereas the Godking of Life was capable of destroying a person’s soul.

To be able to kill a Mid Level Heavenly Deity so easily could not be considered much.

“I wondered, did that Godking of Death deliberately kill that Mid Level Heavenly Deity or did the black mist automatically kill him?” Qin Yu began to ponder.

If the Godking of Death deliberately killed that Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then it wouldn't be too crazy.

However, if it was merely the black mist that surrounded the Godking of Death's Ice Mansion Underworld that managed to easily kill that Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then it would be truly terrifying.

“Sir and Lady, this Yiju knows that you two are both people who possess remarkable abilities. It's just that this Godking of Death is an extremely heartless person who loves to kill others the most. Furthermore, she loved killing experts even more.” Bai Yiju said solemnly. “Have the two of you discovered that in the range of hundreds of millions of miles the surrounding thousands of islands, there is not a single person living on them?”

Qin Yu exclaimed in surprise.

Had it not been for Bai Yiju mentioning this, Qin Yu really wouldn't have noticed it. It was extremely ordinary for there to be numerous islands in the Northern Sea. The majority of the islands had quite a few residents on them.

However, the large number of islands surrounding the ice island were all void of people.

“Although the Godking of Death had promised that she would not kill the residents of the ice island as long as they do not step into the territory of her Ice Mansion Underworld, for the people outside of the ice island, she would kill them. Furthermore... she kills them every year! Following her unceasing killing, the uninhabited range of the region surrounding the ice island grew greater and greater.

“In that case, you all can return to the Divine Realm.” Jiang Li said.

Bai Yiju laughed bitterly, shook his head and said. “Those of us from the ice island don’t dare to leave the ice island. That’s because... this place is truly too far from the main continent of the Divine Realm. Much less the main continent of the Divine Realm, none of us would be able to reach past the uninhabited islands surrounding this ice island within a year’s time. Since we are unable to fly over the uninhabited islands, once the Godking of Death decides to kill people, those of us who had left the ice island would definitely be killed.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li suddenly came to a realization.

No matter how powerful a Heavenly Deity was, they would not be able to surpass a Godking. As Bai Yiju and the rest of the Heavenly Deities were incapable of teleportation, they could only fly. Flying past the uninhabited regions surrounding the ice island in a short period of time was simply impossible.

“However, Sir and Lady, you all need not worry for us. Our days on the ice island are extremely peaceful. The ice island’s area is also relatively big, and the population of the ice island is quite large too. Furthermore, the territory of the Godking of Death’s Ice Mansion Underworld is not that huge either. As long as we avoid it, there will be no danger to our lives.” Bai Yiju said with a smile.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. It could be said that they now both had some knowledge of the Godking of Death, Zuo Qiulin, that they had never met before.

Although Zuo Qiulin was extremely cold hearted, she was, at the very least, someone who keeps her promises.

“In that case, we shall take our leave.” Qin Yu said at once. He did not wish to ask anymore. That was because Qin Yu can tell based on what he had heard that... the inhabitants of this ice island did not know much about Zuo Qiulin.

Bai Yiju promptly bowed.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li turned around to leave. However, that Bai Yiju suddenly stopped them and said. “Sir and Lady, this Yiju has suddenly recalled a legend regarding the Godking of Death.”

“Oh? Tell us.” Qin Yu turned around.

Bai Yiju promptly said. “Before this Yiju had arrived at this ice island, there was a legend on this ice island. It said that the

Godking of Death had killed a Godking before.”

Qin Yu was shocked. Killed a Godking? Godkings were capable of teleportation. Killing them was no easy task.

“Afterwards, another Godking showed up and severely injured the Godking of Death. Since then, the Godking of Death has been staying in her Ice Mansion Underworld the entire time and rarely comes out to kill.” Bai Yiju said. “Of course, this is merely a legend. This Yiju is uncertain whether this legend is true or not.”

Qin Yu nodded and slightly smiled. “Thanks.”

After that, Qin Yu and Jiang Li both teleported away from the White Ice Mansion and reached the center region of the ice island. The center region of this ice island was also the only uninhabited region of the ice island.

Black mist was lingering over this region. This was an absolute land of death.

As for that Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that she was at the depths below the island.

The circumference of the ice island was actually over a hundred thousand miles. The surface above the ocean only possessed the circumference of ten thousand miles. However, on the bottom, it was way greater than that.

At the bottom of the ocean, this ice island's circumference was greater than a hundred thousand miles.

As for Zuo Qiulin, she was roughly located in an ice cave palace several thousand miles below sea level.

Chapter 22: Ice Mansion Underworld

“What a strange mist.”

Like an immortal couple from paintings, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were floating in front of this area of black mist which occasionally expanded and occasionally contracted. Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

To the ice island’s residents, the rolling black mist before them signified ‘death.’

“Brother Yu, this black mist is a kind of special energy. It is the complete opposite of my Life Elemental Energy. To be more accurate, it is a bit more special than my Life Elemental Energy.” Jiang Li said with a frown.

Jiang Li was now the new Godking of Life. She also possessed the same understanding of the soul as Zuo Qiumei from back then.

“Li’er, you’re saying that this black mist is even more powerful?” Qin Yu was completely ignorant of this matter.

Jiang Li nodded her head with certainty. “Not only can my Life Elemental Energy restore the soul, it can also recover the body’s injuries. As for this black mist, it is completely focused towards the soul and does not have the slightest attack power against the body.”

“It specifically attacks the soul?” Qin Yu laughed. “Li’er, let’s go in.”

No matter how powerful this Godking of Death was, she would not be able to use the dispersed black mist to injure Qin Yu, much less Jiang Li who had succeeded Zuo Qiumei.

Once he entered into the range of the black mist, Qin Yu felt that this black mist was trying to enter his body to attack his soul.

“Child’s play.”

With an intention from Qin Yu, the Dark and Yellow Energy on the surface of the Divine Spear Waning Snow that was floating beside his Nascent Soul slightly trembled. Like encountering a predator, the black mist rapidly shrank back and was unable to approach Qin Yu at all.

The Dark and Yellow Energy, this mystical energy that was created during the splitting of the Heaven and Earth, how could its might possibly be something that this black mist could compete with? They were in two completely different classes.

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Li beside him. At this moment, Jiang Li’s body was faintly radiating a jade green light. The black mist was also unable to approach her in the slightest.

Inside the region covered with the black mist was a mansion

created with hundreds of millions of years old cold ice. Although this mansion was built extremely majestically, there was not a single person inside. Both Qin Yu and Jiang Li managed to discover that in the main hall of this mansion was a tunnel which led directly underground.

“Brother Yu, there’s a tunnel which leads directly to the Ice Cave Palace located several tens of thousands of miles underneath the ice island ahead. Should we go through the tunnel or should we directly teleport down?” Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu grew silent for a moment.

“Let’s directly teleport to the entrance of the underground palace.” Everything underneath the ocean was covered with Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy and under his observation. That tunnel which led down to the underground palace was extremely dark and filled with the black mist.

An unimaginable amount of cold ice in the region several tens of thousand miles underneath the center region of the ice island was hollowed out. This hollowed cave formed a practically perfect cold ice palace.

This palace possessed a circumference of a thousand miles. The amount of cold air which lingered inside this palace appeared like illusions. Outside of the palace was a great amount of black mist lingering about. What was strange was that this black mist actually never entered the palace in the slightest.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li appeared before the palace entrance gates.

“Other than the Godking of Death, there’s twelve female Heavenly Deities in this palace. Surprisingly, not a single one of these twelve female Heavenly Deities are here to guard the entrance gates.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

This couldn’t be blamed upon those twelve Heavenly Deity maids. Those who could pass through the mist of death’ and come to the palace’s entrance gates were not people that they could stop.

“That Godking of Death is located in the palace hall below the main hall of this palace. Brother Yu, let’s go.” Jiang Li managed to sense the location of the Godking of Death.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

Under the gaze of his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was able to clearly see that below this Ice Cave Palace was another palace. This palace was covered completely with the black mist. The black mist that covered the outside came precisely from this palace.

On the corridor outside the main hall of the Ice Cave Palace walked two maids wearing jade green dresses.

“Second sister, our lady is about to come out from her seclusion training. The leisurely days that we had are soon to be gone again.” A petite woman said.

“Seventh sister...” The other maid’s gaze was fixed inside the main hall.

“What’s wrong?” The petite ‘seventh sister’ looked at her ‘second sister’ with surprise.

“I think I heard something just now. It seemed to be coming from the tunnel below the main hall.” The second sister had grown a bit worried.

Hearing what her second sister said, the seventh sister said carefreely. “Second sister, rest assured. Our lady is training down there, who would dare to go in there? Even if someone did, they’d just be throwing away their lives.”

“That’s true.” The second sister nodded. However, she still took a glance at the entrance of the tunnel in the main hall. Only after that did she leave with her seventh sister.

Countless amounts of black mist had covered the entire underground palace. One simply couldn’t see through it using only one’s eyes. However, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were both able to clearly tell the path.

Inside this underground mansion was a spiraling tunnel. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were walking alongside each other. Step by step, they walked downwards.

Qin Yu had come here to invite the Godking of Death. Thus, he

naturally did not wish to offend her. While in the tunnel, he was clearly speaking. “I am Qin Yu, with...” Qin Yu’s voice suddenly stopped.

That was because...

Countless loud and clear sounds of bells were heard. The sound of those bells were all different. When all the bell sounds combined, they actually managed to give birth to a strange penetrating energy. Qin Yu began to feel a bit dizzy. However, although he felt a bit dizzy, the influence was not major.

“Brother Yu, this is a common attack that Zuo Qiulin uses... it’s called the Soul Drawing Noise. Although it does not possess a strong attack against the soul, it is able to cause one to become unable to concentrate. Although it does not directly do any damage, it can still greatly affect a battle.” Jiang Li said to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

“I am Qin Yu, with me is my wife Jiang Li. Godking of Death...” Qin Yu was about to speak more when a hoarse old lady-like voice sounded. “Shut up. You who have dared to step into my cultivation area have already committed a capital offense.”

In an instant, the sound of the bells suddenly became fiercer. Qin Yu felt a needle pricking pain to his soul. The Divine Spear Waning Snow beside Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul immediately gave off a sound. The sound coming from the Divine Spear Waning Snow actually

weakened the pain that Qin Yu felt by a large margin.

“Although this Dark and Yellow Energy is mysterious and profound, I am only able to use it through the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Qin Yu was naturally extremely clear about the miraculousness of the Dark and Yellow Energy. However, the current Qin Yu was only capable of infusing the Dark and Yellow Energy into weapons and did not possess any other method to use the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“Brother Yu, are you alright?” Jiang Li held Qin Yu’s hand. A ray of Life Elemental Energy instantly entered Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul immediately absorbed this Life Elemental Energy.

Qin Yu immediately felt that his Nascent Soul had become a lot more full.

“Humph, Life Elemental Energy?”

A cold and hoarse humph was heard. After that, both Qin Yu and Jiang Li felt a burst of gale. Countless black bells came smashing at Qin Yu and Jiang Li like a strong gale.

Qin Yu started to get a bit angry.

He had merely not wanted to offend this Godking of Death, could it be that this Godking of Death thought they he would not be able

to handle her?

“Godking of Death, I came here with no malice.” Qin Yu’s deep and low voice sounded in the dark palace. At the same time, the Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in Qin Yu’s hand.

With a tremble of his arm, the Divine Spear Waning Snow turned into countless number of spear silhouettes. Each and every spear silhouette soared outward like a dragon. In an instant, it had jolted those bells away.

“You have some skills.”

As the sound was still being heard, a strip of silk ribbon streaked across the air and was about to wrap around Qin Yu in an instant.

“Brother Yu, this is the Godking of Death’s attack weapon, Soul Beckoning Silk. Once one gets bound by it, the Nascent Souls of ordinary Godkings would be unable to withstand it.” Jiang Li immediately said to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Hearing what Jiang Li had said, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from becoming angry.

He had repeatedly exercised forbearance. Yet, this Zuo Qiulin actually wanted to kill him!

Qin Yu directly teleported away to dodge the Soul Beckoning Silk. He then coldly humped and said. “Zuo Qiulin, if you continue

on like this, then you will no longer have another opportunity to use this Soul Beckoning Silk again.”

Earlier, when faced with the attack from the Soul Beckoning Silk, Qin Yu was completely capable of breaking the Soul Beckoning Silk off to pieces with his Divine Spear Waning Snow. Merely, once he cut it apart, it would become hard for him to try to talk to Zuo Qiulin.

“Humph, try it if you can.” That Soul Beckoning Silk once again arrived before Qin Yu. Just with this Soul Beckoning Silk coming close to his face, Qin Yu felt that his Nascent Soul started to tremble.

Qin Yu did not doubt at all that once he gets bound by this Soul Beckoning Silk, his Nascent Soul would probably really be shattered.

“Humph.”

Qin Yu’s body suddenly swayed. He shifted horizontally several meters. At the same time, the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand moved. It violently stirred up that Soul Beckoning Silk. The Dark and Yellow Energy on the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow started to faintly move.

Suddenly...

The Soul Beckoning Silk actually loosened and then disappeared.

“Hff!”

Wind suddenly appeared in the palace hall filled with black mist. Just like this, all of the black mist actually dispersed. The underground palace hall had finally revealed its true appearance.

The underground palace hall was spacious and empty. What shocked Qin Yu the most was... the ice that formed the underground palace hall was actually black in color. After he carefully observed the black ice, he found out that the black mist was actually slowly flowing within the black ice.

In the center of the underground palace hall, on top of the black lotus flower throne, sat cross-legged an extremely beautiful black gowned woman. The black gown possessed the design of various little black bells. Wrapped around her arms was a long black silk.

Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin.

At this moment, Zuo Qiulin was looking at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. She sneered and then said with a hoarse voice. “Qin Yu, you truly didn’t lie. That spear of yours is indeed capable of breaking apart this Soul Beckoning Silk of mine. Seeing that your attitude is pretty good, I shall give you the opportunity to speak. Go ahead, tell me, what did you come here to find me for?”

“She’s indeed the same as in the memories.” Jiang Li looked to Zuo Qiulin and displayed a joyous expression on her face.

Zuo Qiulin and Zuo Qiumei's appearances were practically the same. Merely, the personalities of the the two were completely different. When seeing Zuo Qiulin who had exactly the same appearance as Zuo Qiumei, Jiang Li was naturally a bit moved.

After all, Zuo Qiumei had watched her growing up.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin.” Qin Yu was modest. “This is my wife Jiang Li. I reckon that you also managed to tell that my wife possesses the Life Elemental Energy.”

“Humph.”

Zuo Qiulin coldly glanced at Jiang Li. With a hoarse voice, she said. “The Life Elemental Energy that's a characteristic of my younger sister, I am naturally able to tell. However, my younger sister died a long time ago. For what reason did you two come to find me?”

Jiang Li immediately said. “Aunt Zuo Qiulin...”

“Shut up.” Zuo Qiulin raised her eyelid. She sneered. “Do not try to worm your way into being friends with me. I do not know you, if you have anything, speak quickly. After that, leave quickly.”

Qin Yu started to frown. This Zuo Qiulin's personality was truly too 'thorny.'

“Senior Zuo Qiulin.” Qin Yu directly said. “Zuo Qiumei bestowed great grace upon both Li’er and I. Although she died, Li’er ended up inheriting her strength and became the new Godking of Life. To be frank, currently, the Thunder Punishment City is extremely antagonistic against us. I wish for Senior to assist us and deal with the Thunder Punishment City together with us. Of course... this could also be considered as avenging Senior Zuo Qiumei.”

“Your speech sounds better than singing.”

Zuo Qiulin sneered. “The death of my younger sister is not even slightly related to me. You want me to fight the Thunder Punishment City for her? Truly a joke.”

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, please rest assured. That Thunder Punishment City only possesses Four Great Godkings. I myself am capable of handling two of them. Li’er and Godking Yi Feng are also capable of fighting. If you join us, it would only allow us to possess overwhelming superiority against them.” Qin Yu said directly.

Zuo Qiulin sneered.

“You two can leave now.” Zuo Qiulin said indifferently.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li felt a burst of helplessness in their hearts.

“You want me to fight without giving me any benefits, truly dreaming.” Zuo Qiulin once again sat back down in a cross-legged

position. “The majestic new Craftsman God actually tried to invite me with merely words? Truly a joke.”

Although Zuo Qiulin’s voice was quiet, Qin Yu managed to hear it clearly.

“Oh?”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at once another. They were both startled. Immediately after that, they both displayed a smile on their faces.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, it is our fault. What might Senior want? This Junior would definitely try his best to satisfy Senior’s request.” Qin Yu promptly said.

Zuo Qiulin cast a glance at Qin Yu. She then said very slowly. “Do you have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? If not, then I can reluctantly deal with second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Hearing those words, Qin Yu became suspicious.

This Zuo Qiulin, she rejected them that firmly earlier, how come she became so easy to speak with now?”

Chapter 23: East Sea's Old Ghost

Qin Yu was frowning. He was filled with doubt in his heart. “This Zuo Qiulin was extremely cold and fierce. According to the attitude that she displayed toward Li’er and me originally, she did not hesitate to try to kill us at all. How is it that she would agree to help us just for a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure now?”

Truly suspicious!

Although second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were precious, they were not that precious. After all, this Zuo Qiulin had not mixed herself into the struggles of the Divine Realm for countless years now. Yet now, she was willing to do so for just a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Zuo Qiulin was sitting cross-legged on top of the lotus flower throne with a cold expression. She coldly cast a glance at Qin Yu. “Why is there no reaction from you? Could it be that the majestic new Craftsman God is unable to take out even a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? To be this insincere, it’s better for you to quickly leave then.”

Qin Yu was immediately woken up from his train of thought.

He immediately displayed a smile and said. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, I of course have second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I was merely overjoyed by the fact that Senior Zuo Qiulin had suddenly agreed to help us.”

Zuo Qiulin humped indifferently. “Do not try to worm your way into being friends with me. I am merely suffering from not having a good second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Let me ask you, do you have any binding type Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? It’s fine as long as it could bind others for a short period of time. Do you have any?”

Qin Yu began to think.

Binding type?

Qin Yu had crafted a total of seventy two second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Among them, there were seven or eight of them that were capable of binding. The most important aspect was, there was still another one....

“The scepter Ten Thousand Willows. That scepter is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. At the same time, it also possesses the ability of binding. Should I give that to her?” Qin Yu began to ponder.

Currently, the only ownerless first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that he possessed was this scepter. Although that Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl could also be considered as being ownerless, Qin Yu had already planned to give that to his and Li’er’s child. As for this scepter, should he give it to Zuo Qiulin?

“Brother Yu.”

Jiang Li suddenly said to Qin Yu via voice transmission. “I am also suspicious as to why this Zuo Qiulin’s attitude took a huge change. After thinking for a long time, I managed to think of a possibility for it.”

“Oh, what sort of possibility?” Qin Yu asked via voice transmission.

Jiang Li promptly said. “According to the memories that Aunt Zuo Qiumei had of Zuo Qiulin, after I carefully analyzed them, I determined that Zuo Qiulin possesses a cold and detached personality. Although she was hostile against Aunt Zuo Qiumei, she had never tried to harm Aunt Zuo Qiumei. From the way I see it... this Zuo Qiulin ought to belong to the ‘cold exterior and warm interior’ sort of people. Although she appeared to be unconcerned of Aunt Zuo Qiumei, I reckon that she actually deeply cared about her sole relative.”

Qin Yu’s heart moved.

“That’s very possible. Only this could explain why Zuo Qiulin’s attitude took a huge change and even purposed by herself that she only wanted a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

“What’s wrong? Do you not have it?” Zuo Qiulin’s expression had suddenly become colder.

Qin Yu did not reply right away. He merely looked at Zuo Qiulin’s expression. Although Zuo Qiulin’s expression changed,

she did not immediately rebuff Qin Yu.

Just from this, Qin Yu determined that this Zuo Qiulin had lightly only requested for a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure so that she can have a means to lower her grounds and not be seen as to help them because of her younger sister.

“This Zuo Qiulin is truly helping us because of her younger sister. Then...”

Qin Yu had made his decision. He immediately flipped his hand and took out that scarlet scepter. Zuo Qiulin looked at the scepter in Qin Yu’s hand with a confused expression.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, this scepter is called Ten Thousand Willows. It is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It also possesses the ability of binding others.” With an intention from Qin Yu, the scepter floated over to Zuo Qiulin.

Zuo Qiulin was slightly startled.

The scepter Ten Thousand Willows floated over to Zuo Qiulin. Zuo Qiulin did not look to the scepter, instead she was staring at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you’re willing to give this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to me? Do you know how precious a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is?”

“As I am the new Craftsman God, how could I possibly not know how precious the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are?”

Qin Yu replied with a smile.

“If you do not wish to regret your decision in the future, it’s best that you take it back.” Zuo Qiulin said with her hoarse voice.

Qin Yu merely smiled indifferently. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, didn’t you mention earlier that you wanted a Spiritual Treasure? What’s wrong? Why is it that you do not want the Spiritual Treasure even after it arrived before you?”

“Humph.” Zuo Qiulin coldly humped. She then directly grabbed this scepter Ten Thousand Willows with her hand and coldly cast a glance at Qin Yu. “Boy, I’ve given you the opportunity to take it back but you didn’t. In the future, there will not be an opportunity for you to take it back even if you want to.”

Seeing that Zuo Qiulin had taken the scepter, Qin Yu immediately clasped his hand and began to laugh. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, let’s set off now, is that alright?”

“Going back? Going back to the Divine Realm’s main continent?” Zuo Qiulin looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

“I can’t do that yet.” Zuo Qiulin directly refused Qin Yu. Qin Yu’s expression dropped. Jiang Li who stood beside him also started to frown.

Qin Yu became even more worried. “Could it be that I’ve misjudged her? Could this Zuo Qiulin be refusing to leave with us after obtaining a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? No, that doesn’t seem like it.” Qin Yu was confident in his judgement.

Let alone...

If this Zuo Qiulin truly wished to cheat him, then it would be her who was stupid. After all, Qin Yu had yet to display his true strength.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, if we cannot return now, when can we?” Qin Yu restrained the dissatisfaction in his heart.

Zuo Qiulin sneered and said. “It’s very simple. Long ago, I was defeated and seriously injured by a Godking. He made me promise him that before I can defeat him, I am not allowed to return to the Divine Realm’s main continent. I am only allowed to be in the boundless oceans that surrounded the Divine Realm.”

“Qin Yu, although I’ve received your gift, but I must keep my promise too. Before I can defeat him, I am not allowed to return to the Divine Realm’s main continent. Thus... I am unable to go back right now.” Zuo Qiulin directly said. “Of course, as I’ve obtained this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I am confident that I will be able to defeat him. Merely, I will need quite a bit of time to refine this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other.

The two of them both began to recall the legend that the High Level Heavenly Deity Bai Yiju of the ice island had told them at the end... the legend had it that this Zuo Qiulin had once killed a Godking and then later seriously injured by another Godking. It would appear that this legend was real.

Qin Yu began to feel a bit of anger.

If he had to wait till this Zuo Qiulin finish refining the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, how long would he have to wait? Why didn't she inform him about this earlier?

"Humph, you all can rest assured." Zuo Qiulin coldly humped and said. "I would not deliberately delay the time. Back then, when that Old Ghost made that promise with me, I had added another clause. That is, if I were to ask helpers to defeat him, it would also be considered as having completed the promise. However... In the entire Divine Realm, I reckon only the Asura Godking would have absolute certainty in defeating that Old Ghost. Unfortunately, I am unfamiliar with the Asura Godking and also do not want to owe him any favor."

"Ask helpers to defeat him?" Qin Yu's heart started to move. He looked to Zuo Qiulin. Qin Yu had begun to have a slight understanding of what Zuo Qiulin's intention was.

The corners of Zuo Qiulin's mouth was raised. It seemed that she was 'smiling.' However, her face was still cold and indifferent like cold ice. "What you're thinking is right. I want you to help me out. I had already experienced your strength earlier. Your strength, especially after adding on that spear of yours, is indeed more

powerful than mine. Furthermore, adding on the information of the Divine Realm that I know, I've deduced that it is possible for you to defeat that Old Ghost."

Qin Yu smiled helplessly.

It seemed that he had been played by this Zuo Qiulin.

"Of course, you can also choose not to go. If you do not want to go, you merely need to wait several tens of years for me to go myself. I'll create a space that accelerate time by ten thousand times and maintain it for several tens of years. In several tens of years, I would be able to completely refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Oh... this is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In that case, I'm not certain how long it'll take for me to refine it. I've never refined such a 'high level' Grandmist Spiritual Treasure before." Zuo Qiulin was in no rush.

Several tens of years?

Qin Yu did not have the patience to wait that long.

"Okay, I'll go and accompany you and see this 'Old Ghost' that once seriously injured you. I'll see for myself how powerful this mystery man is." Qin Yu had made his decision.

Standing beside Qin Yu, Jiang Li was not worried about him in the slightest.

From where Jiang Li stood, she believed that... those Godkings of the Divine Realm, even if there was anyone that was capable of defeating Qin Yu, they would at the very most make him retreat. It was completely impossible for them to kill Qin Yu.

“Good, you got guts.” Zuo Qiumei clasped her hand and said. Her hoarse voice sounded through the underground palace.

Zuo Qiulin stood up and said coldly. “In that case, let’s set off now.” Qin Yu and Jiang Li also nodded with smiles on their faces. After that, the three of them disappeared from the dark palace hall.

At the same time, a hoarse voice sounded through the entire Ice Cave Palace.

“Your palace master is going out for a relatively long time. Bai Ye, you all continue to stay in the palace hall and wait for my return.” The hoarse voice startled the twelve maids of the Ice Cave Palace. Immediately after, these maids were overjoyed.

Without their lady present, they are capable of loosening their hearts and fooling around.

A layer of mist covered the surface of the ice island. That mist was the cold air from the hundred of millions of years old cold ice. In the countless years, the residents of the ice island would never depart from the ice island.

That was because if they leave the ice island, they would receive the ‘cordial greeting’ of the Godking of Death.

Yet at this moment, three figures flew out from the cold air filled sky above the ice island. Two of them were wearing white and the third was wearing black. It was Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, where in the Divine Realm is that ‘Old Ghost’ that you mentioned of located?” Qin Yu asked.

Zuo Qiulin said indifferently. “That Old Ghost lives in the Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm. His expertise is in Life Energy, the same as that of my younger sister. Merely, his research of the soul is inferior to my younger sister’s. However, even though this was the case, I am still not match against him.” Zuo Qiulin straightforwardly admitted her defeat. She did not bother to mask over it at all.

“Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea? Life Energy?” Qin Yu’s mind started to move.

His New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy had covered the entire Divine Realm. There were indeed three hidden Godkings in the Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm. Among these three hidden Godkings, one of them possessed a very obscure aura. Had it not been for Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy covering the entire Divine Realm and carefully observing the region, he might actually not have discovered this Godking.

“Brother Yu?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu knew what Jiang Li wanted to ask. He merely smiled and nodded. “There’s indeed a Godking there. He’s at a location roughly several tens of trillion miles eastward from the coast of the Divine Realm’s Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold.”

“You’ve discovered that Old Ghost?” Zuo Qiulin raised her eyelids. She looked at Qin Yu with a shocked expression. After that, she said coldly. “I originally thought that you would only have fifty to sixty percent chance in defeating that Old Ghost. However, it would appear now that there should be a seventy to eighty percent chance.”

Those Hidden Godkings were all people who had hidden their aura and even used some special methods to conceal themselves. It was practically impossible for other Godkings to discover them. For Qin Yu to be able to easily discover the Old Ghost, this had raised the status of Qin Yu in Zuo Qiulin’s heart by quite a bit.

Qin Yu did not bother to explain how he did it.

“Let’s teleport over there.” Qin Yu said that. After that, the three of them disappeared from the airspace surrounding the ice island.

The Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm was extremely vast. It was many times bigger than the Divine Realm’s main continent. There was naturally countless islands scattered about the Eastern Sea.

On a very regular little island. This island only possessed a

circumference of several hundred miles. On this island was a small mountain range and countless different flowers and plants. This island was a world of flowers, plants and trees. When arriving on this island, one would feel the endless amount of life force radiated from the island.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin appeared in the sky above the island.

Zuo Qiulin coldly pointed to the island and said with her hoarse voice. “Qin Yu, this island is that Old Ghost’s headquarters. You should be careful. I reckon that he had already discovered me when I arrived here.”

“Zuo Qiulin, you’ve actually dared to come to my place. Could it be that you have the certainty to defeat me? Oh, there’s two young people with you. Could it be that you believe they would be able to defeat me?” A beautiful and gentle voice sounded through the horizon.

“Old Ghost, do not look down upon these two young people. Who knows, you might actually not be able to win against them.” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice did not resign to being inferior, it too sounded loudly.

“Haha, in that case I shall test it out for myself!”

Right after that gentle voice landed, the countless flowers, plants and trees of the island began to frantically grow. Countless giant branches frantically rushed toward them like tentacles. In an

instant, they had completely covered Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiumei.

Chapter 24: Endless Growth And Multiplication

“Chi chi~~~” Zuo Qiulin immediately began to emit endless amount of black mist from the surface of her body. Wherever that black mist passed, the countless number of flowers, plants and trees started to frantically shine with a dazzling green light. The green light and the black mist were melting away one another unceasingly. The flowers, plants and trees that got close to Zuo Qiulin all began to wither.

However, the flowers, plants and trees that got closer to Jiang Li took a very interesting turn. When those enormous creeper branches grew closer to Jiang Li, they actually became controlled by Jiang Li. They turned around and blocked the countless number of flowers, plants and trees that continued to rush toward her.

As for Qin Yu, he pointed with one hand.

In an instant, the places where his finger waved past, countless White Pure Flames surged forth. In an instant, before him was an ocean of White Pure Flames. Those flowers, plants, trees and branches which were shining with green light had all completely been burned to ashes.

“You have some tricks up your sleeves.” That gentle voice sounded once more.

At the same time, those flowers, plants and trees which were

frantically rushing toward them, suddenly started to pull back. Qin Yu and them felt that the world had become unclouded in an instant. And at this moment, there stood an old man in the airspace above the island.

Long green hair and long green eyebrows.

His green eyebrows were so long that they were hanging downward. This pair of long green eyebrows had caught Qin Yu's attention.

His tiny eyes were below those eyebrows. They appeared extremely unremarkable. This hidden expert of the Eastern Sea seemed to be very interesting. Small eyes, and the corner of his mouth seemed to always have a smiling expression. His appearance seemed like a person that was easy to get close to.

“I truly never expected for Zuo Qiulin to be willing to lower your face and find helpers. On top of that, you've found two juniors to help you.” This Eastern Sea's hidden expert squinted his tiny eyes. His gaze that leaked out from his little eyes took a glance at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. It was then fixed upon Zuo Qiulin. “Zuo Qiulin, go ahead, tell me, did you come here this time for that promise that we made back then?”

“Obviously.” Zuo Qiulin's hoarse voice contained anger within it. “Otherwise, why would I bother to come to your place? Old Ghost, this youth beside me is my helper. According to the agreement that we had back then, as long as my helper is capable of defeating you, the promise that we made back then shall be considered completed.”

The long green-browed old man squinted his eyes and looked at Qin Yu. He smiled and said. “I will naturally keep my promise. As long as you can defeat me, you can do whatever you wish to do. Boy, you are that Qin Yu?”

“So Senior already knows who I am. May I know who Senior is?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu did not find it strange at all that he was known. Last time... when the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Water Splitter appeared in the Divine Realm and gave birth to the change in the sky, various Godkings had gathered above the Eastern Sea, and in the end, Qin Yu had defeated two Godkings.

As the actions of that battle were extremely great, it was likely that there weren't many Godkings in the Divine Realm who didn't know about it. Thus, it was not strange at all for them to know Qin Yu.

“Who am I? This old man here is called ‘Mu Yu.’” This long green eyebrowed old man said with a smile while squinting his eyes.

[TL: Mu Yu → Wooden Fish]

“Mu Yu?”

Qin Yu was stunned. Jiang Li beside him was also a bit startled.

“Could it be that the same ‘Wooden Fish’ that the experts of the Dual Domain Island’s Buddhist Domain would frequently tap?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

[TL: Buddhist monks tap on wooden fish as they recite buddhist chants.]

This hidden expert of the Eastern Sea squinted his eyes and nodded cheerfully. “Precisely.”

“Mu Yu, surnamed Mu and also proficient in the Life Energy?” Qin Yu began to think. “Could this old man called Mu Yu be related to the Mu Clan of the Northeastern Region’s Forest Ocean City? Furthermore, this old man also possesses long green hair.”

Qin Yu began to guess.

“Boy, don’t let your imaginations run wild. If you want to fight, then let’s do it quickly as this old man has a lot of things to do. I do not have the time to waste on you.” The Eastern Sea’s hidden expert Mu Yu said.

Qin Yu said courteously. “In that case, where does Senior think we should fight?”

“Where? Let’s just do it here.” The long green brows old man said extremely straightforwardly. “Boy Qin Yu, are you ready? If you are, then this old man will be attacking now.”

Qin Yu did not dare to lower his guard against this long green eyebrowed old man. After all, this old man had defeated even the Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin before.

Qin Yu's body immediately turned into two.

A white gowned Qin Yu and a cyan gowned Qin Yu.

"I already knew that you had a clone. During that battle above the Eastern Sea, you used your clone to defeat that Zhou Tong. Today, allow this old man to experience it too." Said the long green eyebrowed old man with a smile. At the same time, his long green hair started to suddenly grow longer.

Like a waterfall, the long green hair instantly covered the entire heaven and earth. Countless strands of long green hair started to fly towards Qin Yu to bind him. Each and every single strand of hair was extremely sharp. Even the Divine Realm's space started to vibrate. It was if the space could be pierced through by the long green hair at any moment.

"Truly powerful indeed." Qin Yu held the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand. He thrust it forward and pierced a hole in the world created by the long green hair. Qin Yu's true body immediately fled out. As for his clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu, it remained standing there without moving.

As for the hole created by the Divine Spear Waning Snow, it had closed up in a blink of an eye.

“Seal!”

The cyan gowned Qin Yu’s body started to emit an endless amount of Coldmist Air. The Coldmist Air was extremely cold. After being covered by the Coldmist Air, the surface of the long green hair seemed to be covered by a layer of cold frost and had become motionless.

“Break.”

The body muscles of the cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly jolted. Spatial ripples which could be seen with the naked eye suddenly appeared in the surroundings. The spatial ripples started to spread in all directions. The long green hair that was already frozen, upon being touched by the spatial ripples, instantly turned into powder.

The long hair of the green eyebrowed old man returned to normal. His pair of small eyes spun around. He smiled and said. “Coldmist Domain. Your clone actually knows the Jade Ripple Lake’s Coldmist Domain. Truly extraordinary... For my Life Domain to be broken apart by the Coldmist Domain, it could not be considered to be a humiliation. It would seem that this old man would have to use his expertise.”

The green eyebrowed old man opened his mouth.

“Huff!”

Four dots of green light grew bigger along the wind. In an instant, they turned into four plants similar to the ‘Man-eating Flowers’ that Qin Yu had seen in the Mortal Realm. These four plants were floating in the surroundings of the old man.

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu was able to sense the aura of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures from those four plants. It would appear that these four plants were no ordinary plants.

“Huff!”

The branches and tendrils of the four plants suddenly grew longer. In an instant, it was like a several hundred meter long enormous python flying toward the cyan gowned Qin Yu to bind him. However, the cyan gowned Qin Yu was still standing there motionlessly.

“Buzz~~” The Coldmist Air was once again emitted outward. However, no matter how hard the Coldmist Air attacked them, those branches and tendrils were actually not affected in the slightest. In an instant, they bound the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu was created through a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Its entire body was incomparably tough. Thus, it would naturally not fear these branches. However, the four plants actually possessed several tens of branches and tendrils. In an instant, they covered the cyan gowned Qin Yu with layer upon layer. When watching the cyan gowned Qin Yu from the outside, he now appeared like a lotus leaf wrapped glutinous rice dumpling.

“Hooh!”

The cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly began to exert strength. The several tens of tree branches that had covered him suddenly grew tighter.

“What powerful branches and tendrils. Even my clone was unable to break them apart.” Qin Yu exclaimed in admiration. At this moment, Qin Yu’s true body was actually holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow and looking at the green eyebrowed old man with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu had a feeling that this green eyebrowed old man had yet to use his expertise.

This battle was only one that he needed to defeat his opponent and not one where he need to kill his opponent. Thus, Qin Yu did not frantically attack the old man but was instead only countering his every move. What Qin Yu wished to do was to make his opponent accept defeat by himself.

“Break it apart? In all these years, I’ve yet to met anyone capable of breaking apart these four treasures of mine after they got completely bound by them. All of those Godkings had escaped through using teleportation.” The green eyebrowed old man was extremely confident.

“Pop!”

Suddenly, one of the branch that wrapped around the cyan gowned Qin Yu broke apart. “Pop!” Another branch cracked open. The several tens of branches and tendrils were wrapped around to the limit of their tightness. Seeing the appearance of those branches slowly breaking apart, one could clearly imagine the strength of the cyan gowned Qin Yu that was wrapped by those branches and tendrils.

The green eyebrowed old man displayed a shocked expression. “What powerful strength.”

Qin Yu started to smile.

How could the strength of his clone that was formed through first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure possibly be weak? In terms of only strength, it was likely that there would not be anyone in the Divine Realm who was capable of matching Qin Yu’s clone.

“However, it’s useless. No one can break it apart.” The green eyebrowed old man was extremely confident. Rays of green light began to flow through the broken branches. Those broken branches actually started to grow back and recover.

The green eyebrowed old man looked at Qin Yu’s true body and mocked. “Boy Qin Yu, could it be that you didn’t know... that the most important characteristic of Life Energy is its ability to grow and multiply without end? Even though they’re broken, they can still grow back.”

Every now and then, one of the several tens of branches and tendrils that had tightened to their limit to bind the cyan gowned Qin Yu would break apart. However, in a blink of an eye, they would be restored. If this continued on... then the cyan gowned Qin Yu would be incapable of breaking apart the tendrils and branches no matter what he do.

“This clone of yours is pretty amazing. It has been completely enveloped by my four treasures but is actually not injured in the slightest.” The green eyebrowed old man exclaimed in admiration.

The white gowned Qin Yu looked at the green eyebrowed old man.

“Senior Mu Yu, let’s not waste time anymore. It’s impossible for you to handle me with just that. Just show me your true abilities.” Qin Yu waved the spear in his hand. His aura suddenly soared.

The green eyebrowed old man looked to Qin Yu. A light flashed through his little eyes.

“Haha, this old man shall play with you.” A dark black colored whip appeared in this green eyebrowed old man’s hand. There were also countless barbs on this long whip.

“Qin Yu, be careful. This long whip is extremely strange. I have fought against this green eyebrowed old man many times and was seriously injured by this long whip every single time.” Said Zuo Qiulin to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission with ‘good intentions.’

Qin Yu smiled indifferently. He looked to this dark black colored whip.

The green eyebrowed old man waved his right hand. Like a water dragon that overturned the river, the long whip immediately engulfed toward Qin Yu. The pair of silver gloves appeared on Qin Yu's hands. Like a mirage, his left hand grabbed a section of this dark black whip with lightning speed.

“Oh?” The green eyebrowed old man exclaimed in shock. After that, he began to smile.

Qin Yu suddenly felt that the whip in his left hand was actually wriggling. A painful stinging sensation was transmitted from his palm. Qin Yu's Spatial Energy was able to clearly discover what was currently occurring.

It turned out that those tiny little green barbs on the whip had actually began to grow. Like knives, they stabbed into Qin Yu's palm. Fortunately Qin Yu's gloves were both second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Only because of that did he manage to withstand the barbs.

“Eh, as expected of the new Craftsman God.” The green eyebrowed old man took a surprised glance at Qin Yu's gloves.

“Bang!”

That long whip started to suddenly tremble like a struggling python. Although Qin Yu possessed quite a bit of strength, he began to feel that he was about to become unable to resist it anymore. At the same time, those densely packed green barbs actually separated themselves from the dark black whip.

The countless and densely packed barbs started to thrust toward Qin Yu himself.

“Senior Mu Yu, look carefully.”

Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh. His right hand was holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Like a wild dragon, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was swept toward the sky and left behind a great number of spear silhouettes in the sky and a trace of dark and yellow color.

As for the countless barbs, they were all knocked flying by the spear.

That green eyebrowed old man was dumbstruck. And at this moment, Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow had already wrapped the dark black whip around it. The Dark and Yellow Energy on the surface of the Divine Spear Waning Snow started to move, it caused that dark black whip to tremble. It seemed that the whip was about to break apart at any moment.

“Stop. I concede. Quickly, stop.”

Shouted the green eyebrowed old man loudly.

Qin Yu slightly smiled and then retrieved his Divine Spear Waning Snow. He held the spear in his hand and stood to the side. As for Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin, they had flown over to Qin Yu's side. No matter how cold and indifferent Zuo Qiulin was, she still displayed a smile at this moment. "Old Ghost, You admitted defeat?"

The green eyebrowed old man carefully looked to his whip. He gulped and looked at Qin Yu's spear with a slightly terrified expression. He then looked at Qin Yu. "Boy Qin Yu, this whip of mine is a top-notch treasure among second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, it's toughness is renowned throughout the Divine Realm. It would be difficult for even the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures of Sage Emperors to break it apart. Yet that spear of yours..."

The green eyebrowed old man knew extremely well. His whip was connected to him. Earlier, that whip of his was about to break. The green eyebrowed old man knew that this was definitely what had happened earlier. This was the reason why he loudly admitted his defeat earlier.

"This spear is called Waning Snow." Qin Yu did not bother to explain much.

"Mn, not bad." The green eyebrowed old man was thankful for Qin Yu being lenient toward him. He displayed a smile and then looked to the cyan gowned Qin Yu that was still wrapped around by the branches and tendrils. "However, that clone of yours is still

bound by me. It would seem that we are about the same strength.”

“Bound?” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu instantly turned into Coldmist Air. Those branches and tendrils immediately loosened. Those Coldmist Air arrived beside Qin Yu and once again condensed into the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“Y-your clone, th-this...” The green eyebrowed old man was displaying an expression as if he had seen a ghost. He had become completely speechless.

Chapter 25: The True Expert

The green eyebrowed old man was truly shocked. He had already sensed the toughness of Qin Yu's clone earlier. At that time, he had become certain that even if the clone were attacked by a powerful Spiritual Treasure, it would likely not be harmed.

However, who would've thought that this clone that was tough to the extreme was actually also capable of turning into mist.

Such a clone, who could possibly destroy it?

After he thought of the terrifying Divine Spear Waning Snow, the green eyebrowed old man was completely convinced of being inferior. Furthermore, he had also determined that even the Sage Emperors would not be able to defeat Qin Yu.

“That spear...” The green eyebrowed old man once looked to Qin Yu's right hand once more. Qin Yu's right hand was currently empty. Frightened, the green eyebrowed old man thought. “That spear ought to possess even more powerful attack power than the Sage Emperors' Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures.”

Although others could not be certain for sure, the green eyebrowed old man had fought the Sage Emperors over ten times already. Thus, he naturally knew very well of the Sage Emperors' attack power. His whip was extremely tenacious but it too was about to be cut apart by Qin Yu's spear. This Divine Spear Waning Snow was too frightening.

“No wonder those Sage Emperors are completely shriveled these days. Ha, so what if they’re shriveled? None of my business. This old man stopped caring about them since a long time ago. Oh how great it is for me to carefreely be in the Eastern Sea by myself.” Thought the green eyebrowed old man.

After that, the green eyebrowed old man looked at Qin Yu with a smile on his face. “Qin Yu, I am completely convinced of my loss. Ha.... all these years, I have only lost this miserably once.”

“I merely relied on better weapons.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“To not be arrogant after victory, not bad, not bad.” The green eyebrowed old man looked at the Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin with a smile on his face. Immediately, his face grew cold. “Zuo Qiulin, I lost. Thus, you no longer have to be bound by the promise that we made back then. However, do not be complacent... the person who defeated me this time was Qin Yu and not you. Humph.”

The green eyebrowed old man humped and was about to turn around to leave.

“Old Ghost, you don’t be complacent either. I’ll come again to fight you myself next time. Let’s see who would be the true victor then.” Zuo Qiulin promptly said. All these years, she had been trampled upon by this green eyebrowed old man. Thus, she naturally want to win against him.

Especially after she obtained the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure from Qin Yu, Zuo Qiulin was currently confident that she would win.

The green browed old man turned around. He stared at Zuo Qiulin and said with a smile. “If you have the ability, then don’t use the Spiritual Treasure given to you by Qin Yu to fight against me. I bet you don’t have the ability to win against me without that.” After he said that, the green eyebrowed old man displayed a completely contented expression.

Qin Yu took a glance at the green eyebrowed old man and smiled.

This green eyebrowed old man was indeed an adorable person.

“How did this Old Ghost manage to guess that I received a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure from Qin Yu?” At this moment, Zuo Qiulin was confused.

Jiang Li suddenly uttered in shock. She then said to Qin Yu via voice transmission. “Brother Yu, I’ve remembered a person. Back then, the Forest Ocean City’s Mu Clan had a super expert known as the Green Leaf Godking. His strength was extremely astonishing... Merely, later on, this Green Leaf Godking mysteriously disappeared.”

“Oh? Green Leaf Godking?” Qin Yu had never heard of a Green Leaf Godking.

According to what Qin Yu knew, of the Eight Great Sacred Lands, the Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City and the Southeastern Region's Subterranean City both only possessed two Godkings. Furthermore, of the Forest Ocean City's two Godkings, there wasn't one with the name Mu Yu.

Jiang Li took a glance at the green eyebrowed old man before her. She then said to Qin Yu via voice transmission. "Brother Yu, the Green Leaf Godking's disappearance was something that occurred a long time ago. It ought to be around six quadrillion years ago. There are people who think that the Green Leaf Godking died and there are others who think that he had hidden himself. However, no one knows what happened to him. Today, after seeing the green hair, green eyebrows, and his proficiency in using Life Energy; I reckon this Mu Yu is that Green Leaf Godking. Of course, this is merely my guess since during the time when he disappeared, I was still not born yet."

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

"Green Leaf Godking." Qin Yu looked to the green eyebrowed old man before him. He was surprised to know that the man before him was the Green Leaf Godking. Qin Yu naturally would not break apart the hidden lifestyle of this Green Leaf Godking.

"Old Ghost, what are you being complacent for? Weren't you also completely defeated by Qin Yu? You didn't even have the opportunity to fight back at all." At this moment, that Zuo Qiulin started to argue with the green eyebrowed old man.

The green eyebrowed old man's face grew red. "You, you." He

then laughed. “Haha, that’s right, I’ve lost. I’ve merely lost to Qin Yu. Furthermore, it’s not like Qin Yu is unequalled. It’s extremely ordinary for there to be someone stronger than you. For example, when I was at the Western Sea, I was defeated even more miserably. I was defeated before I even managed to see the person’s face. From the way I see it, I think that super expert from the Western Sea is stronger than Qin Yu. Other than that person, there’s also the Asura Godking Luo Fan... Thus, stop always using another to compare. Let’s just compare the two of us, could you win against me?” The green eyebrowed old man raised his chin and shot a glance at Zuo Qiulin. A trace of disdain flashed through his eyes.

Zuo Qiulin was angered speechless.

As for Qin Yu, his ears were perked upon hearing the speech.

Western Sea? Super expert?

“This green eyebrowed old man’s strength is definitely not inferior to those Sage Emperors. If I didn’t use the Divine Spear Waning Snow, I reckon I would not be able to beat him... In this Divine Realm, other than the Asura Godking Luo Fan, there’s actually another person who can easily defeat this green eyebrowed old man? Furthermore, this green eyebrowed old man did not even managed to see the face of the person who defeated him.”

Qin Yu was truly shocked by the Western Sea’s super expert.

“There’s really such a super expert in the Western Sea?” Qin Yu began to carefully search the Western Sea with his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy. “There’s quite many hidden Godkings at the Western Sea, there’s a total of five of them. However, none of these five seem extremely powerful.”

As Qin Yu had seen many Godking experts, his ability to judge them had become stronger.

Although Qin Yu was unable to determine the strength of the five Godkings with absolute certainty, he still had a little bit of awareness. These five people ought to be inferior to the green eyebrowed old man.

“Senior Mu Yu, you said that super expert is at the Western Sea? Are you certain of it?” Qin Yu looked to the green eyebrowed old man with a suspicious expression.

The green eyebrowed old man opened his eyes. “You don’t believe me? Why would I, Mu Yu, lie? Let me tell you, that super expert is located in the Blood Sea located at the utmost western region of the Western Sea.”

“Blood Sea?”

That region appeared in Qin Yu’s mind. The Western Sea was extremely vast. As for the Blood Sea, it was a sea within the sea. When compared to the Western Sea, the Blood Sea was not a large area. However, that was when compared with the Western Sea, a location with a range of hundreds of millions of miles.

“You said that expert is in the Blood Sea?” Qin Yu asked once more.

Qin Yu did not discover any super experts in the Blood Sea.

“Indeed!” The green eyebrowed old man said with absolute certainty. “Of course, that was something that happened a very long time ago. I do not know if that super expert is still in the Blood Sea.”

The green eyebrowed old man stared at Qin Yu. “What is it? You wish to find that super expert? Haha, Qin Yu, don’t waste your efforts. Back then, when I was attacked by that super expert in the Blood Sea, I did not even discover where that person attacked me from.”

To not be discovered even after approaching someone, this clearly displayed the hiding ability of this hidden expert.

Qin Yu possessed ambitions toward that sort of super expert. If he was able to invite this sort of super expert to his camp, then his side’s strength would be much stronger.

As for whether he would be capable of beating this super expert, Qin Yu was not worried in the slightest. As long as this super expert entered his New Cosmos, Qin Yu would be an absolute and unparalleled existence.

“Blood Sea, Blood Sea.”

Qin Yu carefully observed the Blood Sea with his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy. He was observing it with extreme carefulness.

“Brother Yu, Brother Yu.” Jiang Li beside him called out for Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu did not even notice that. That was because the current Qin Yu was stunned...

There was not a single person within the Blood Sea. No matter how hard Qin Yu tried to observe, he was unable to discover a single person. However, Qin Yu discovered a very special location...

The Blood Sea was extremely different from the normal blue colored seawater surrounding it.

It was normal for a Blood Sea to be different from ordinary sea. However, when he carefully observed it, Qin Yu discovered that the entire Blood Sea possessed an extremely weak aura. That was the aura of life.

Even if the entire Blood Sea's aura was combined, it was still extremely weak. There was no need to mention how weak this aura would be after it spread through the hundred of thousands of miles circumference Blood Sea. That aura was so weak that Qin Yu had not noticed it in the beginning. Qin Yu had thought this to be the difference between the Blood Sea and ordinary seas. However, it would appear now that...

“Could it be, could it be...”

Qin Yu had a thought in his mind!

“Could it be that this Blood Sea is not an ordinary and simple part of the ocean, but instead a special weapon crafted by an expert? Within this weapon, it contains the soul aura of the expert?” Qin Yu had this guess in his heart.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li’s voice finally woke Qin Yu up. “Li’er, what’s wrong?”

Jiang Li smiled helplessly and said. “Earlier when that Senior Mu Yu left, I yelled to ask you if we should return but you were just standing there with a blank expression.”

“Return? Where are we returning?” Zuo Qiulin suddenly asked.

Qin Yu however shook his head and said. “There’s no need to rush. Before we return, I plan to check out the Western Sea’s Blood Sea. I want to check out what exactly is special about this sea within sea.”

“Blood Sea? Brother Yu, you want to meet that super expert?” Jiang Li said with a smile.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“But Senior Mu Yu said earlier that it was likely for that super expert to have left the Blood Sea.” Jiang Li said with a frown. Qin Yu however shook his head and said. “You’ll find out once we go there.”

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, are you willing to join us?” Qin Yu looked to Zuo Qiulin.

“Yes.” Zuo Qiulin nodded.

Qin Yu said to Zuo Qiulin solemnly. “From the way it looks, that mysterious expert is extremely powerful. Thus, in times of danger, I might use a special method to teleport you. At that time, please do not resist it.”

“Teleport? Who doesn’t know that?” Zuo Qiulin sneered.

“I merely want you to not resist the spatial shifting in times of danger. Is that fine?” At this moment, Qin Yu was disinclined to explain the difference between his teleportation and the Godkings’ teleportation.

Zuo Qiulin took a deep gaze at Qin Yu. She then nodded indifferently.

“In that case, let’s go.” Qin Yu said with a smile. Qin Yu had only said those words earlier in order to prepare for the worst. After all, none of them had seen that mysterious expert of the Western Sea’s Blood Sea.

Just like that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin disappeared into thin air.

The Western Sea of the Divine Realm was extremely vast and boundless. Next to the utmost western region of the Western Sea was a region of ocean that was completely red. The red ocean water was completely different from the blue ocean water.

The region composed of this red ocean water was called the Blood Sea.

There existed no living organism inside the Blood Sea. Those demonic beasts that lived in the Western Sea and close to the Blood Sea all knew that the Blood Sea was a land of death. If they were to accidentally swim into the range of the Blood Sea, then they would meet their certain doom.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin appeared in the sky above the Blood Sea.

“The water of this Blood Sea is not ‘blood’ at all. There’s not a trace of reeking of blood.” Jiang Li sniffed with her nose a couple times and then said to Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu also lightly nodded with a smile on his face.

“Qin Yu, I sense that something’s amiss.” Zuo Qiulin said in a low voice. She had also become alerted.

Qin Yu understood that this was the atmosphere brought about by the special aura of the Blood Sea. As long as one was above the Blood Sea, one would be able to sense it. As for Jiang Li, she had snuggled up against Qin Yu. From the way Jiang Li saw things, she believed that as long as she was beside Qin Yu, even if the sky were to collapse, it would still be fine.

Qin Yu suddenly said in a clear voice. "I am Qin Yu. I have come here on account for your reputation. I wish that Senior would be willing to show yourself to meet this Qin Yu." Qin Yu's voice resounded through the entire airspace of the Blood Sea. The strange thing was that no matter what, Qin Yu's voice was unable to spread past the region covered by the Blood Sea.

"Brother Yu, you're certain there's someone here?" Jiang Li asked softly.

Zuo Qiulin was also looking at Qin Yu. At this moment, Zuo Qiulin was able to sense that there was danger in the place, but was incapable of sensing anyone here.

Suddenly...

"You can sense me?" A female voice sounded from the vast and boundless Blood Sea. It was as if someone were speaking from every portion of the Blood Sea.

Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin's expression immediately took a change.

Qin Yu already guessed that this Blood Sea was something refined by that mysterious expert. He immediately smiled and said. “I merely sensed that this Blood Sea possessed a peculiar aura. It ought to be the aura of life.”

“Haha... interesting, interesting. In that case, you can stay and accompany me.”

Only a loud laughter was heard. After that, the endless blood red colored ocean water started to roll about. The vast amount of ocean water had completely engulfed the world, covering the heaven and earth... Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin had been caught into a Blood Sea World in an instant.

Silence!

A frightening silence!

An endless amount of ocean water had flown into the air and stopped spinning. Qin Yu was even able to see the droplets of blood red colored sea water stopped in midair.

At the same time, Qin Yu felt that he was unable to move. Not only him, Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Li was also unable to move. Qin Yu had sensed this once. It was the last time when the Asura Godking Luo Fan used Time Stop.

“Time Stop, there’s actually another person in the Divine Realm

capable of using Time Stop?” Qin Yu was truly shocked.

“Three Godkings to become my Blood Slaves. Not bad, not bad...” That laughter echoed.

“Run!”

A ray of light flashed through Qin Yu’s eyes. After that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin disappeared from this Blood Sea World. They had returned to the New Cosmos.

“Eh?”

All of the blood red colored sea water gathered together. The Blood Sea with a circumference of hundreds of millions of miles had condensed together with lightning like speed. In the end, it turned into a woman with long crimson colored hair, crimson colored eyebrows and a crimson colored gown. Although that woman was astonishingly beautiful, she did not possess a trace of charm. All she possessed was the domineering aura as if she was looking down upon the entire world.

At this moment, this woman was frowning. The scene from earlier had clearly confused her.

Chapter 26: Cosmic Origin

On the Purple Mystic Star of the New Cosmos.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin appeared in the sky. After having returned to the Purple Mystic Star, Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. The scene from earlier had indeed shocked Qin Yu.

In the Divine Realm, there was actually another Godking other than the Asura Godking who was capable of using Time Stop.

“What, what happened earlier was Time Stop? I’ve never heard of that super expert before.” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice sounded. Within her eyes was a hard to conceal shock.

Jiang Li also said with a serious expression. “In the past, we had only paid attention to the Godkings of the Eight Great Sacred Lands and the Three Great Ascender Powers. No one had paid attention to those hidden Godkings. Never would I have imagined there to be such a frightening person among the hidden Godkings. No wonder... that Senior Mu Yu from the Eastern Sea was defeated before he even saw the face of his opponent.”

Qin Yu’s gaze was concentrated. He nodded and said. “It would seem that the strength of the Divine Realm’s Godkings is not as simple as I had thought.”

“Qin Yu.”

Zuo Qiulin suddenly displayed a shocked expression. She stared at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu. This place, where exactly is this place? Why is it that I cannot use my spatial laws or Time Acceleration here?”

Zuo Qiulin had just walked out from being shocked by the mysterious expert of the Blood Sea. Yet, she walked into an even larger shock.

To the Godkings, regardless of which space they arrived to, they would still be capable of using the spatial laws and the temporal laws. After all, those Godkings had never been to another Cosmos before.

Jiang Li started to laugh.

“Qin Yu, what exactly is happening?” Zuo Qiulin stared at Qin Yu. This was truly too frightening. The gap between Godkings that cannot use spatial laws and High Level Heavenly Deities was awfully small.

Qin Yu slightly smiled and said. “That is because... this is my world.” After he said that, Qin Yu did not bother to carefully explain anymore.

And at this moment, in the airspace before Qin Yu and them, more than a dozen young males and females were flying toward them. Once they saw Qin Yu, they immediately stopped. They bowed and said respectfully. “Utmost Supreme Third Elder.” These more than a dozen people were all Qin descendants. The

gaze that these Qin descendants looked to Qin Yu contained within it an absolute sense of veneration.

Qin Yu nodded with a smile on his face.

Ever since Qin Yu left spatial channels in the Divine Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Mortal Realm and many other cosmic spaces, many of the Qin clansmen would frequently come to the Purple Mystic Star. There were many people who had even brought various beasts to the Purple Mystic Star.

Seeing that Qin Yu was not explaining himself, Zuo Qiulin humphed and asked no more. As Zuo Qiulin was a proud individual, since Qin Yu do not wish to explain, she would not be willing to lower herself to continue to ask him either.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin turned into three rays of light. They had directly flown to the Purple Mystic Mansion's mansion gate.

“Uncle Lan has returned.”

With merely an intention from Qin Yu, he discovered Jiang Lan who was chatting and playing chess with Yi Feng. Jiang Lan and Yi Feng seemed to be very happily chatting.

Bringing Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin with him, Qin Yu directly proceeded to walk toward the direction of Jiang Lan and Yi Feng. On the way there Qin Yu had encountered many Heavenly Deity

servants and Qin descendants.

After entering the quiet courtyard.

Jiang Lan and Yi Feng simultaneously turned their head around toward the direction of the courtyard's entrance. When they saw Zuo Qiulin, both Jiang Lan and Yi Feng opened their eyes wide and involuntarily stood up. They were looking at Zuo Qiulin foolishly. Only after a long time had passed did Jiang Lan and Yi Feng wake up from their stunned state.

“Too great of an resemblance, too great of an resemblance.” Jiang Lan gasped in a low voice.

Yi Feng's gaze was still on Zuo Qiulin. This caused her to humph coldly in dissatisfaction. After that, Yi Feng smiled embarrassedly. “I assume you are Godking Zuo Qiulin right?”

Zuo Qiulin took a glance at Jiang Lan and Yi Feng. She then looked to Qin Yu and said coldly. “Qin Yu, arrange a living location for me. I do not wish to see these two people.” Zuo Qiulin did not even bother to take another glance at Yi Feng and Jiang Lan.

Yi Feng and Jiang Lan glanced at each other. They could only smile helplessly.

Qin Yu snickered in his heart.

He knew very well himself. As Zuo Qiulin and Zuo Qiumei were

blood sisters, their appearances were exactly the same. The only difference was their personality. Both Yi Feng and Jiang Lan had thought of Zuo Qiumei all the time. It was likely that they even dreamed of her in their dreams. For them to see Zuo Qiulin now, how could they not be stunned?

Unfortunately...

Zuo Qiulin disliked them very greatly.

“Perhaps this Zuo Qiulin was very resentful for Uncle Lan and Yi Feng to not be able to save her younger sister.” Qin Yu guessed in his heart.

At this moment, Zuo Qiulin looked to Qin Yu with a dissatisfied expression. “Qin Yu, why aren’t you arranging a place for me to live yet? I’m feeling extremely uncomfortable just seeing these two men before me. Humph!” Zuo Qiulin’s expression was so cold that it appeared as if they had a layer of ice covering her face.

Receiving such ‘malicious talk’ from Zuo Qiulin, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng could only smile embarrassedly.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu spoke.

Uncle Fu appeared in the courtyard like the wind. He bowed to Qin Yu and said. “Master.”

“Uncle Fu, arrange a good location for Senior Zuo Qiulin.” Qin

Yu said directly. Qin Yu had given all the matters of managing the Purple Mystic Mansion to the housekeeper Uncle Fu.

“Yes, master.” Uncle Fu bowed to Zuo Qiulin. “Lady Zuo Qiulin, please follow me.” After that, Uncle Fu began to lead the way and Zuo Qiulin also left with him.

After Zuo Qiulin left, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng smiled bitterly and shook their heads.

“Little Yu, I truly never would’ve thought that you would’ve invited over A’mei’s older sister.” Jiang Fan said with a gasp of admiration. Merely, within his eyes flashed a trace of dim helplessness.

Yi Feng patted Jiang Lan’s shoulder. “Jiang Lan, it would seem that the days in the future would become filled with hardships.”

Jiang Lan’s expression became solemn. He looked to Qin Yu and asked. “Little Yu, now that you’ve invited Zuo Qiulin to our camp. I am familiar with Zuo Qiulin’s strength. With her, Yi Feng and you, even if Li’er and I were to not join in, you all would also be sufficient to create a footing in the Divine Realm for yourselves. What do you plan to do now?”

Qin Yu knew that Uncle Lan would not become hostile against the Eight Great Divine Families unless it was a time of absolute necessary.

After all, Jiang Lan was from the Jiang Clan. No matter how bad his relationship with the Eight Great Divine Families were, he would still not directly set off to kill people of the Eight Great Divine Families. According to what Jiang Lan had said... he would stay in the back and protect Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng and them.

Yi Feng also looked to Qin Yu. He also wanted to know what Qin Yu planned to do next.

“I plan to construct a city in the Divine Realm!” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Construct a city?” Jiang Lan and Yi Feng glanced at each other. They then looked to Qin Yu with smiles on their faces. “Little Yu, continue.”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “In the Divine Realm, there are Eight Great Sacred Lands and Three Great Ascender Powers. I plan to have our side become the Fourth Great Ascender Power! Standing behind our side is the New Cosmos. I believe that we possess sufficient power to create a footing in the Divine Realm.”

“You’re pretty confident. Qin Yu, where do you plan to build your city in?” Yi Feng looked to Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li beside him. Their gazes connected. The two of them both smiled.

“The Foggy Marsh! The location between the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and the Northeastern Region’s Forest Ocean City, that Foggy Marsh with a range comparable to the range of power that Mount Dazzling Gold possessed.”

The decision to chose the Foggy Marsh was something that Qin Yu and Jiang Li decided in a chat.

“The range of the Foggy Marsh is extremely vast. Generally, even Heavenly Deities would not dare to casually enter it. Furthermore, if Deities were to enter this place, then they would sink into the marsh and become the target of the demonic beasts within the marsh. Their fate was only that of death. For you to choose such a location...” Yi Feng started to frown.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “It’s relatively troublesome of a place to other people. However, to me, it’s extremely simple.”

“Uncle Yi Feng, Uncle Lan, don’t forget that I am a formation array grandmaster.” After Qin Yu said these words, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng suddenly came to realize.

They now knew what Qin Yu planned to do.

“In that case, when do you plan to construct that city?” Jiang Lan asked.

Qin Yu said with a smile. “Li’er and I had consulted about this matter before. We plan to have our child to be born with well

regard. Thus, we plan to wait until the city is finished constructing before allowing our child to be born.”

Jiang Li gently caressed her stomach. She displayed a radiance of a warm, caring mother on her face. She then raised her head and looked to Qin Yu beside her. After that, she smiled and looked to Jiang Lan and Yi Feng. “Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng, currently, all we’re waiting for is for Aunt Zuo Qiulin to finish refining that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Brother Yu would help her create a space where the time would increase by a hundred thousand times. I reckon that she would be able to finish refining it in ten years time.”

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

Jiang Lan’s eyes shined. He then started laughing. “Haha, Little Yu, that Zuo Qiulin has a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Brother Yi Feng also possesses a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual, you and Li’er also possess first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, and then I also possess one... the foundation of your Divine Realm’s Fourth Ascender Power is extremely firm and substantial.”

In the entire Divine Realm, which power actually possessed this many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for their Godkings?

The Mortal Realm space was now completed. It was now extremely easy for Qin Yu to accelerate time by a hundred thousand times. Qin Yu set up a space to allow Zuo Qiulin to quietly refine the scepter Ten Thousand Willows. After that, Qin Yu returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were both training. As for Qin Yu, he too was sitting cross-legged and training on a praying mat in the martial practice room. His soul was currently completely in fusion with the Cosmos.

“Chi chi~~~”

Countless amounts of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was being absorbed. The layer of cosmic spaces above the Mortal Realm cosmic spaces was also growing. One by one, cosmic spaces the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm began to be born.

“Eh?”

Qin Yu who originally had his eyes closed suddenly opened his eyes. A trace of confusion flashed through his eyes. After that, Qin Yu disappeared from the martial practice room through a teleportation.

In the core region of the New Cosmos’s Mortal Realm cosmic spaces. The region had a spatial crack which bordered three cosmic spaces. The energy within that spatial crack was extremely chaotic. Shattered spaces were continuously drifting through this spatial crack.

At the center of this spatial crack, at an unremarkable location, there actually floated a fist-sized colorful light. As for Qin Yu, he had teleported to this location.

“This, this is the Cosmic Origin?”

Qin Yu’s eyes were filled with joy. He carefully observed this fist-sized colorful light. This lump of Cosmic Origin had only been born for a very short period of time before it was discovered by Qin Yu.

“I have been confused as to why the Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were all capable of using the Cosmic Origin Energy yet why my New Cosmos does not possess a Cosmic Origin. So this was the case, so this was the case!”

Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

When the Cosmos first started growing, it would rapidly absorb the Grandmist Spiritual Energy to grow. At that time, it belonged to a state of ‘lacking resources.’

Yet now... the Mortal Realm cosmic spaces had been established.

Although the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm layer cosmic space was still in the process of growth, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy required to allow the Cosmos to grow became less and less. After all, the Cosmos was in a state of a pyramid. The further up the layer of Cosmos, the less amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy it required.

And now, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy the New

Cosmos absorbed had surpassed the amount that it consumed. In other words, it reached a state of ‘surplus resources.’

After the Cosmos’s complicated absorption, refinement and transformation, the surplus Grandmist Spiritual Energy would form Cosmic Origin Energy.

The creation of the Cosmic Origin Energy was extremely complicated.

“Haha... the absorption rate is already greater than the consumption rate. In other words... the amount of Cosmic Origin Energy would become more and more abundant.” Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that this lump of fist-sized colorful light was slowly expanding and contracting as if it was living. At the same time, its size was slowly growing.

One could anticipate...

When the entire Cosmos finished forming, this Cosmic Origin’s size would become much bigger.

“This Cosmic Origin Energy...” With an intention from Qin Yu, his soul’s energy completely fused with the Cosmic Origin Energy. Qin Yu came to completely understand this Cosmic Origin Energy.

“The Primal Chaos turned into Yin and Yang, forming the five

elements of Gold, Wood, Water, Fire and Earth. The Yin turned into Darkness and the Yang turned into Light. Gold, Wood, Water, Fire and Earth formed the entire world... There's also the energy of Lightning that is in charge of balance.”

[TL: Gold Element is the same as Metal Element.] [ED: Basically the explanation of Cosmos by Hongmeng in the last chapter of CD]

Qin Yu came to understand all this in his heart.

He now knew why those Eight Great Sacred Lands would forever stand in the Divine Realm. Now it seemed, those Eight Great Sacred Lands were in charge of the eight most fundamental energies. They were the ‘housekeepers’ of the entire Cosmos.

Chapter 27: Godking Stage

Qin Yu split his soul energy into eight parts and wrapped up the eight different types of Origin Energy from this lump of colorful energy. He began to carefully observe these eight different Origin Energies.

“Eh?”

Qin Yu was shocked. “Why does my New Cosmos’s Origin Energies resemble that of the Divine Realm’s Origin Energies so much?” Qin Yu flipped his head around and took out a pearl... the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.

This Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl was something that the silver haired silver eyed youth delivered to Qin Yu by the order of his mysterious master. As Qin Yu possessed the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl, Qin Yu had naturally become very familiar with the energy characteristic of this Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.

At this moment, Qin Yu discovered that the Fire Origin Energy of his New Cosmos was actually identical with the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl’s energy.

“Why would the Origin Energies of different Cosmos be the same? At the very least, this Fire Origin Energy is exactly the same.” Qin Yu began to frown and started pondering in his heart.

The New Cosmos was a completely different Cosmos compared to

the Cosmos that the Divine Realm was in. They each possessed their own temporal laws and spatial laws. Why would the Origin Energies be exactly the same?

Once he began to think, Qin Yu started thinking for several months.

While he was thinking, Qin Yu was unable to sense the flow of time. In the period of several months, this lump of newly formed Origin Energy had grown to half a man's size.

“Could it be...”

Suddenly, a flash of thought flashed through Qin Yu's mind. He felt a sense of ‘enlightenment.’ “Could it be that the relationship between the Origin Energy and the Cosmos is like this?”

When the Universal World was formed, when the Dark and Yellow Energy was formed with the splitting of the Heaven and Earth, Qin Yu already knew that this Dark and Yellow Energy was there to set the fix elements and stabilize the space.

And now, the Cosmos was in a state of growth. No matter what, the Dark and Yellow Energy could not leave the Cosmos. The Dark and Yellow Energy was there to stabilize the entire Cosmos. When the Cosmos finished forming, the Dark and Yellow Energy could separate itself from the Cosmos.

As for the Cosmic Origin Energy...

“Right, right.”

The more Qin Yu thought of it, the more he believed that the viewpoint that he had suddenly thought of was correct. As they said, the Greater Dao was the arrival of simplicity. At the beginning, Qin Yu had thought the relationship between the Cosmic Origin Energy and the spatial and temporal laws to be too complicated.

Now it seemed that...

“Regardless of whether it is my Cosmos or the Cosmos that the Divine Realm is in, they both ought to be formed through the absorption of Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Since they both absorbed the Grandmist Spiritual Energy, then, like building a house... since the materials used to build the house are the same, then the material of the house would be the same. If one were to not look at the temporal laws and the spatial laws, then these two Cosmos ought to be intrinsically the same.”

Qin Yu’s viewpoint was correct.

The New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Star could also give forth Spiritual Energy. There also could appear stars and planets... All of this signified that if one were to not look to the spatial laws and the temporal laws, the two Cosmoses were exactly the same.

“As for the temporal laws and spatial laws, they are there to administer the Cosmos. It is like the key to the house. Although the

two houses were exactly the same, the keys used to open these houses are different. The spatial laws and the temporal laws are the keys which controls a Cosmos.”

Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

“As for the Cosmic Origin Energy... it is formed by the transformation of the Grandmist Spiritual Energy. In other words, it is a transformation of the material used to build the Cosmos. The two Cosmos are intrinsically the same. Regardless of whether it is the separation membrane of the cosmic spaces, the stars, planets and so on, they are all the same. This Cosmic Origin Energy is only related with the Cosmos itself. Thus, it would also explain why the two Cosmoses’ Cosmic Origin Energy are exactly the same.”

Qin Yu’s heart was open and clear.

It was all actually the same principle.

Regardless of whether it was the spatial laws or the temporal laws, they were merely laws! As for the Spatial Energy and the Temporal Energy, they were a kind of energy that belonged to the Cosmos.

The Godkings were merely individuals who controlled the energy through the use of the laws.

“The system of the spatial laws and temporal laws ought to be related to the person who created the Cosmos.” Qin Yu could only

believe it to be like so.

Different people possessed different cultivation methods. Thus, the Cosmos that they created would give rise to different kinds of temporal and spatial laws.

“This Cosmic Origin Energy, like its name implies, is the most origin sort of energy of the entire Cosmos. The movement of the Cosmic Origin Energy was also related with the Cosmos’s Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy.”

Qin Yu’s soul had fused together with this large lump of Cosmic Origin Energy. This lump of Cosmic Origin Energy was unceasingly expanding and contracting. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense...

That this Cosmic Origin Energy’s expansion and contraction followed a special rhythm. It just so happened to correspond to the New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy’s movement.

Qin Yu’s eyes suddenly shined.

“If this was the case. Then I...” Qin Yu had a thought in his heart. “Through the Cosmic Origin Energy, I can sense the movement of the entire New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy. In that case, won’t I also be able to sense the movement of the entire Cosmos which contains the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy’s movement through its Cosmic Origin Energy?”

Qin Yu's heart had instantly turned blazing.

The New Cosmos was connected to the Divine Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and a large number of other cosmic spaces. Qin Yu directly arrived at a Mortal Realm's cosmic space from the New Cosmos.

This was Qin Yu's hometown, it was the cosmic space that contained the Purple Mystic Star.

"The location where the Cosmos that contains the Divine Realm's Cosmic Origin Energy ought to be located near the place of its location in my New Cosmos." Qin Yu waved his hand and created a spatial crack.

Qin Yu walked into the spatial crack.

The inside of the spatial crack was incomparably chaotic. Qin Yu also found himself in a slightly difficult situation.

"This isn't my own Cosmos." Qin Yu said helplessly. Had it been a spatial crack from the New Cosmos, Qin Yu would definitely be able to travel about it effortlessly.

However now...

The Spatial Energy within this spatial crack was extremely chaotic. It was extremely difficult to control the Spatial Energy. Even Godkings would not make troubles for themselves and enter

the spatial crack.

As for Qin Yu, he was controlling the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to protect himself the best he could. As Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos, controlling the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy was an extremely easy task for him.

“Although the situation is a bit difficult, I still possess certainty in protecting myself.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. After that, his Spatial Energy began to spread through this spatial crack. He began to carefully search for the Cosmic Origin Energy.

Only Qin Yu was able to easily utilize Spatial Energy with the spatial crack. If other Godkings were to come, then they would be covered with dirt.

The New Cosmos's Spatial Energy was being spread unceasingly. The amount of New Cosmos's Spatial Energy that Qin Yu could utilize became more and more numerous. When Qin Yu covered an area greater than ten Divine Realms, he finally discovered the Cosmic Origin Energy.

“Huff!”

With a teleportation, Qin Yu arrived at that location.

When he saw the Cosmic Origin Energy before him, Qin Yu was completely stunned.

“My New Cosmos’s Cosmic Origin Energy is only half a man’s size right now. Yet this completed Cosmic Origin Energy, it is...”

Qin Yu raised his head and looked to the enormous colorful light spheroid before him.

This enormous spheroid was so large that it had reached a terrifying level. Standing before him, Qin Yu could completely be overlooked.

The enormous colorful spheroid that was slowly spinning appeared like a dazzling star. It was expanding and contracting unceasingly.

“A Cosmic Origin Energy that had been completed, it is hundreds of millions times larger than the Cosmic Origin Energy that was just born to my New Cosmos.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

After that, Qin Yu turned into a flash of light and flew above the enormous colorful light spheroid. He sat in the air in a cross-legged position. At the same time he began to spread his soul energy.

His soul energy was being spread unceasingly and even fused into the enormous colorful light spheroid.

Nothing happened when Qin Yu’s soul energy touched this enormous light spheroid. However, when Qin Yu tried to enter the colorful light spheroid with his soul energy...

“Chi~~~”

The Cosmic Origin Energy that was there like an obedient child suddenly struck back. Qin Yu’s soul energy’s feeler rapidly withdrew itself. Qin Yu’s expression had also turned a bit pale.

In an instant, Qin Yu came to understand.

When he was researching his own New Cosmos’s lump of Cosmic Origin Energy, the Cosmic Origin Energy had been extremely obedient regardless of how he researched it. Even when Qin Yu separated the colorful light into eight different portions, that Cosmic Origin Energy did not attack Qin Yu.

That was because... that was Qin Yu’s own Cosmos where Qin Yu was the creator.

However, this Divine Realm Cosmos was not a Cosmos that he had formed. This celestial body composed of the enormous Cosmic Origin Energy was surging with an astonishing amount of Origin Energy. This was a much greater amount of Cosmic Origin Energy compared to the tiny portion that the Eight Great Sage Emperors used. How could this enormous celestial body possibly allow Qin Yu to easily assimilate himself into it?

“If I cannot assimilate myself with it, how do I research it then?”

Qin Yu became vexed.

He frowned and looked to the enormous celestial body before him. In the end, Qin Yu had no choice but to give up. The xenophobic characteristic of this Cosmic Origin Energy was truly too strong.

Suddenly, Qin Yu had a trace of smile on his face. “That’s right, my New Cosmos’s Cosmic Origin Energy is the same as this Divine Realm’s Cosmos’s Cosmic Origin Energy. In that case, I can... bring a bit of my own Cosmic Origin Energy over here. If I were to do that, what would happen?”

Once he thought of it, Qin Yu immediately started to do it!

Qin Yu returned to his New Cosmos with a teleportation.

That lump of colorful light in his New Cosmos was half a man’s size. It composed within it eight different Origin Energies. Qin Yu easily assimilated his soul energy into it.

With an intention!

Of this half a man sized Cosmic Origin Energy lump of colorful light, a soccer-ball sized lump separated from the main body and directly assimilated into Qin Yu’s body. There was not a slightest amount of opposition.

When Qin Yu brought this soccer ball sized Cosmic Origin Energy into his mind, Qin Yu suddenly displayed a pleasantly surprised expression. “Cosmic Origin Energy is truly fantastic!”

That lump of colorful light actually covered Qin Yu's Nascent Soul. Like a dried up riverbed running into a river, Qin Yu's Nascent Soul started to absorb those colorful light with all its might. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the transformation of his Nascent Soul.

The Cosmic Origin Energy was an extremely profound and mysterious type of energy. Even the Eight Great Sage Emperors were only able to indirectly utilize the Cosmic Origin Energy through using their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures. They were incapable of accomplishing a state where their soul fused with the Origin Energy.

If they wanted to fuse their soul with the Origin Energy, then they would receive the same fate that Qin Yu did earlier; they would be rejected and attacked by the Origin Energy.

Only the creator of the Cosmos was capable of easily absorbing the Cosmic Origin Energy without being attacked by it.

When Qin Yu fused with that lump of Cosmic Origin Energy, Qin Yu felt that his soul was filled with a boundless amount of vitality. This sort of feeling was even more intense compared to the time when the Life Elemental Energy of the Meteoric Tear filled his soul.

His soul had been intrinsically transformed.

On the edge of the Divine Realm's Foggy Marsh.

Qin Yu appeared in the air. Qin Yu's soul managed to easily sense the movement of the Divine Realm's space. This sort of movement was in perfect agreement with the contraction and expansion of the Cosmic Origin Energy.

This was a feeling over a hundred thousand times clearer than before.

In the past, the Divine Realm's space was comparable to a beautiful woman wearing a veil over her head. Yet now, the veil over her head was gone. The movement of the space was that clear.

“Haha, spatial laws, so this is the spatial laws. Spatial Freezing... no wonder utilizing the Origin Energy allows one to use Spatial Freezing.”

Qin Yu suddenly started laughing. His laughter was extremely clear.

At the beginning, Qin Yu's comprehension of the space had already reached the peak High Level Heavenly Deity. He was merely a step away from the Godking level. And now, the transformation of his soul had allowed Qin Yu to attain comprehension and eliminate the final membrane that separated him from being a Godking.

“The Eight Great Sage Emperors, using their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, they were able to indirectly control the Origin Energy to freeze the space. To the current me, Spatial Freezing is

not hard to accomplish. As my soul has already absorbed the Origin Energy, I can control it even more directly. Furthermore, I have absorbed all eight types of Origin Energies!” Qin Yu pointed to the location before him. He softly said these words out of his mouth...

“Spatial, Freezing!”

The ten thousand mile space before him had been completely frozen. The movement of space in this ten thousand mile area had completely disappeared.

“Haha, the two different Cosmoses, other than the temporal laws and the spatial laws being different, the rest were indeed all the same. This Cosmic Origin Energy is also exactly the same. Using my own Cosmic Origin Energy, I am also able to conduct Spatial Freezing in the Divine Realm’s Cosmos.” Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised.

In Qin Yu’s mind, his Nascent Soul had turned into a ceramic glaze color. Occasionally, there would even be colorful light like that of the Cosmic Origin Energy flickering about.

With an intention from Qin Yu, the frozen space returned to normal.

Suddenly...

“Rumble~~~”

The sky above the Foggy Marsh started to shake. The Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds filled the vast sky. Enormous thunder strikes ran through the boundless sky. Their noise jolted the entire Heaven!

At this moment, all of the experts of the Divine Realm were stunned. What the sign of the heavens signified was extremely clear to them. A new Godking was born!

“Following Duanmu Yu and Jiang Li, another Godking has been born?!” The majority of the Godkings in the Divine Realm all spread out their Divine Awareness and began to search toward the location of the Foggy Marsh. They all wished to know who exactly the new Godking was!

Chapter 28: Laying Foundations

Being searched by a Godking's Divine Awareness following another's, Qin Yu did not bother to hide himself. Instead, he was slightly smiling and standing at the edge of the Foggy Marsh with his hands behind his back. He even took the initiative to spread out his aura.

"It's actually Qin Yu!" Huangfu Yu of the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold had a smile on his face.

"Interesting, interesting. This Qin Yu was capable of teleportation and even Time Acceleration before he reached the Godking level. Now that he has reached the Godking level, what other sort of skills would he be able to know now?" The Asura Godking Luo Fan fiddled with the teapot in his hand. After that, he slightly smiled and placed the teapot on the table beside him. As for he himself, he had teleported away.

Thunder Punishment City. Zhou Huo, Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran's expression all took a slight change.

"Humph, he reached Godking level? Even if he reaches the Godking level, he'll at most be able to comprehend the spatial laws. To be able to completely comprehend the spatial laws does not possess much threat to other Godkings." Zhou Huo thought in his heart.

Merely, in the depths of Zhou Huo and the other's hearts, there

was a confusion that they were unable to explain... why was Qin Yu capable of teleportation before he reached the Godking level?”

The various Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, Subterranean City, Mount Dazzling Gold, Mount Blazing Flame, Jade Ripple Lake... Asura Sea, Dual Domain Island, Mount Blood Demon and some of the hidden Godkings had all spread their Divine Awareness and completely enveloped Qin Yu.

On the edge of the Foggy Marsh.

Qin Yu was standing with his hands behind his back. He had a smile on his face. As for his mind, he was currently thinking. “Me becoming of a Godking this time around is indeed a great opportunity to enter the stage with high profile.”

What Qin Yu wanted right now was high profile. That was because in Qin Yu’s plan... when the Godking of Death managed to completely comprehend that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Ten Thousand Willows, it was the time when he would officially display his astonishing strength before the various powers of the Divine Realm.

Space shook. A golden gowned bald headed middle aged man and an elegant white gowned beautiful woman appeared before Qin Yu. This white gowned beautiful woman was someone who Qin Yu knew. When the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City announced its public groom search and invited the various Godkings from the different powers, the side of the Dual Domain Island had sent this beautiful woman... the Floating Mist Godking.

“Congratulations Godking Qin Yu.” The Floating Mist Godking greeted Qin Yu with a smile on her face. “This person here is our Dual Domain Island’s Widespread Laws Godking.”

That golden gowned bald headed man immediately placed his palms together and greeted Qin Yu with a smile on his face. “Pufa greets Godking Qin Yu.”

[TL: This Pufa/Widespread Law is likely the buddhism guy from the dual domain island. Buddhist monks usually gets a second name once they become a monk. This Pufa is likely his second name. It also means promoting the widespread of the knowledge of laws.]

“Floating Mist Godking, Widespread Laws Godking.” Qin Yu’s gaze landed on the Widespread Laws Godking for a moment. Qin Yu knew that this Dual Domain Island possessed... both an Immortal Domain and a Buddhism Domain.

Of course, the Immortal Domain and the Buddhism Domain’s ‘Immortal’ and ‘Buddhism’ represented their previous cultivation path. After all, they had all become Deities and even became Godkings.

Immortals, Devils, Buddhism Monks, Demons were four extremely common cultivation paths in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm level cosmic spaces.

Merely, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there was only

the Immortals, Devils and Demons. For the Dinosaur Realm, there were only Immortal Cultivators and Dinosaur Demon Cultivators. As for some other cosmic spaces, there possessed the Buddhism Cultivators.

Of the Three Great Ascender Powers, Mount Blood Demon, based by merely its name, one could tell that it was mostly composed of Demon Cultivator experts. As for the Dual Domain Island, it was composed of experts who had originated from the Buddhism Path and the Immortal Path. As for the Asura Sea, it belonged to a mixed category.

Merely, the Asura Godking himself was naturally a cultivator of the Asura Devil Path before he ascended to the Divine Realm. It was only after his step by step growth in the Divine Realm that he obtained his current level.

“Hff!” “Hff!” “Hff!” ...

One by one, Godkings appeared in the surrounding in succession. However, this time around, all the Godkings that had appeared were from the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and Dual Domain Island. As for the Eight Great Divine Families, not a single Godking from their side came.

“So everyone’s here.” Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha gazed at the surrounding people. Her gaze slightly paused at the Asura Godking Luo Fan. In the end, she looked to Qin Yu and smiled and said.

“Aiyoh, Qin Yu, it seemed that your selection back then is indeed

the correct one. After marrying that Jiang Li, you've actually managed to become a Godking this fast. Adding Jiang Li... both husband and wife are now Godkings. Truly enviable. In the Divine Realm, the only married Godking couple is the two of you." As she said that, the Blood Demon Queen even took a glance at the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

The Blood Demon Queen's tone and her expression in her eyes was something that all the surrounding Godkings could comprehend. Furthermore, many of the Godkings of the Divine Realm knew of the ambiguous relationship between the Blood Demon Queen and the Asura Godking.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan seemed to not have sensed it at all.

After a casual exchange with the Three Great Ascender Powers, Qin Yu came to know their purpose in coming. As Qin Yu and his wife Jiang Li were both Godkings, and Qin Yu's strength was something that they all knew of, thus they naturally wanted to have them join into their side.

The Three Ascender Powers were antagonistic against the Eight Great Sacred Lands to begin with anyways. Thus, they did not fear offending them.

Merely...

Qin Yu already had his own plan. Since he could rely on himself, why would he bother relying on others?

Suddenly, a Divine Awareness rapidly spread toward this location from the southern region of the Divine Realm. It directly entered into Qin Yu's mind. "Brother Qin Yu, Congratulations on becoming a Godking. If you have the time, come to the Light Lens City and let's have a talk about our former times."

"Brother Duanmu, I'll go and visit you in the Light Lens City in a short while." Qin Yu replied via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

"Oh? In that case, I'll look forward to Brother Qin Yu." After that Duanmu Yu retrieved his Divine Awareness.

Privately, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu's relationship was extremely good. Merely, at this moment, only the Three Great Ascender Powers came to openly congratulate Qin Yu. Thus, it was difficult for Duanmu Yu to come directly too.

Qin Yu's becoming of a Godking was like a rock being thrown into a lake. It created waves upon waves of ripples. Not long after... the lake resumed its tranquility.

The Divine Realm was the same as before.

The Eight Great Sacred Lands were still determined as the paramount location by countless Deities. The Three Ascender Powers were also towering upon the different locations of the Divine Realm.

As for Qin Yu... ever since after he became a Godking, he seemed to have laid down the flag and stilled the drums. There was no sign of activity from him at all. This had caused the people from the Thunder Punishment City to be confused.

New Cosmos. In the Purple Mystic Palace of the Purple Mystic Star.

At the hundred miles long circumference internal lake of the Purple Mystic Palace. A passageway ran through the entire lake. Qin Yu and Jiang Li was walking through this passageway alongside each other. Occasionally, Qin Yu would cast his gaze at Jiang Li's stomach.

“What are you looking at?” Jiang Li asked with a smile.

“I'm looking to my future child.” Qin Yu smiled.

Jiang Li displayed a smile of happiness. She then said. “Brother Yu, these past years, Fei Fei had left the New Cosmos and went to the Divine Realm. He has not been back the entire time. Do you know what he's doing?”

“What else could he do? I reckon he's just there bored. However, that Asura Godking is Fei Fei's master, there's no need to worry about Fei Fei's safety.” Qin Yu was extremely relieved.

Suddenly...

A white light was shot toward here from the air. Qin Yu concentrated his gaze and managed to see who it was clearly. It was his third brother Hei Yu. Hei Yu had an extremely happy expression on his face. Once he descended, he immediately said. “Big brother, that Godking of Death has returned.”

“Returned?”

With an intention from Qin Yu, he fused his thought with the entire New Cosmos. Qin Yu knew everything that had occurred in the New Cosmos. The Godking of Death had just finished refining the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure not long ago. During that time, Qin Yu was accompanying Jiang Li.

“Big brother, can we now?” Hei Yu had a hard to concealed excitement in his heart.

Qin Yu looked to Li’er. He then looked to Xiao Hei. With a smile, he said. “This is precisely the day that I had been waiting for. We can now display our strength to the Divine Realm.”

After Qin Yu informed Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin, he began the process of ‘laying foundations.’ In order to establish a footing in the Divine Realm, at the very least he ought to have a place to establish the footing in.

The place that Qin Yu had previously chose was... the Foggy Marsh.

At a desolate mountain range area of the Divine Realm, a black gowned Qin Yu appeared. There were only a limited amount of cities in the Divine Realm, thus the majority of the rest of the Divine Realm was desolate and uncultivated.

“In order to construct a city, the building materials are extremely important. My New Cosmos currently only finished forming the Mortal Realm. The materials from there are extremely weak. They are simply unable to compare with the Divine Realm’s stones.”

[ED: Thereby answering the question that most of you had in your minds when I read the comments about crafting. Only Mortal Realm materials.]

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

The ordinary stones of the Divine Realm were so hard that Deities would need to utilize a weapon in order to hack them apart... As for the Mortal Realm’s stones, any ordinary Deity would likely be able to smash a mountain range into fine dust with merely a wave of their hand.

They were simply not of the same level.

Qin Yu’s New Cosmos did not possess any precious materials. Thus, he had come to the Divine Realm.

The nameless mountain range before him stretched long and unbroken for over a hundred thousand miles. Such an enormous

mountain range was extremely common in the Divine Realm. Naturally, there were many demonic beasts living within this mountain range.

“The Cyan Alum Stones of this mountain range are ores that are relatively hard.” Qin Yu immediately covered the entire mountain range with his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy.

With an intention from his mind, the countless amount of demonic beasts were all sent out of the mountain range by him.

After which...

Qin Yu directly covered the entire mountain range with an enormous amount of Spatial Energy and brought it directly into the New Cosmos. Just like this, the enormous mountain range that continued for over a hundred thousand miles disappeared before the eyes of the countless demonic beasts. This had caused those demonic beasts to be dumbstruck.

“What, what is going on?”

A large black python with a length of a hundred meters spoke human words to inquire the demonic beasts next to him. The demonic beasts beside him were also stunned.

Earlier, Qin Yu had teleported all of the demonic beasts that were spread through the mountain range out of the mountain range. Furthermore, he had placed them all to the same location. The

demonic beasts that rarely encountered one another was now gathered together.

The countless amount of demonic beasts were making noise as they discussed among one another.

That enormous mountain range could be considered as their headquarters. They had lived there for that many years, who would've thought that it would suddenly disappear like that.

“To be able to teleport away a mountain range of over a hundred thousand miles, I reckon only the grand and majestic Godkings would be capable of doing that. For that Lord Godking to be willing to spare our lives, it could already be considered as our blessings. Everyone, it's better for us to search for a new place to live.” A nine tailed golden fox's aged voice echoed. After that, it lead the way and left.

To the demonic beasts, even if that mountain range was to disappear, it could not be considered as being a large loss. Right away, they began to, one after another, leave to find a new location to live.

Within the boundless outer space of the New Cosmos.

That over a hundred thousand miles long mountain range appeared in the New Cosmos's outer space. However, when compared with the outer space, this mountain range was extremely tiny. As for Qin Yu himself, he was standing before this mountain range.

“If it was in the Divine Realm, then even Godking level expert would have to spend a great effort to break down this mountain range and pick out the pure Cyan Alum Stones from it. However, in the New Cosmos, it is much simpler.”

With an intention from Qin Yu, the enormous mountain range before him had split into many pieces.

Countless amount of shattered stones began to float in the outer space before him. Suddenly, a meteorite flock was flying toward here from far away. Qin Yu did not mind it. When that ground of meteorite smashed onto these shattered stones, they were directly crushed apart. However, these shattered stones from the Divine Realm did not receive the slightest amount of damage.

The disparity between the hardness was truly too great.

Countless amounts of impure stones were directly cast aside by Qin Yu. Qin Yu had only chosen the Cyan Alum Stones.

This was to construct a city and not to craft a weapon. If Qin Yu wanted to craft a weapon, then he would have to clear up the impurity within the Cyan Alum Stones carefully.

However now...

Qin Yu had only removed some of the impure stones. All he needed was to gather the Cyan Alum Stones.

“City...” Many appearances of cities appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

There was Yuchi City, Dazzling Gold City, Floating Snow City, and so on. Majority of these cities possessed extremely simple and unadorned architecture. Qin Yu began to integrate the architecture of the various cities. The appearance of a city appeared in his mind.

When the appearance of the city appeared in Qin Yu’s mind, the countless amounts of Cyan Alum Stones began to assemble together by themselves. City walls, city gates, the various buildings... In only a blink of eye’s time, the entire city was actually completed.

The enormous city was floating in the outer space. Qin Yu executed several hand seals with his hands...

“Formation array, Universe!”

The city walls of the entire city as well as the top of the city all began to have dazzling light flowing through them. The hardness of the entire city had instantly increased by several times.

“However, the amount of Cyan Alum Stones is truly numerous. Constructing a city actually didn’t even require half of those Cyan Alum Stones.” Qin Yu looked to the Cyan Alum Stones to the side as well as the countless amount of floating various other stones. His eyes suddenly started to shine.

The Foggy Marsh of the Divine Realm. An endless amount of fog enveloped this marsh forever.

Qin Yu suddenly appeared within the Foggy Marsh.

“Hff!”

An enormous black hole appeared above Qin Yu’s head. That black hole was so deep that its end cannot be seen. Countless amount of stones flew out from that black hole and landed on the marsh below Qin Yu.

“It’s sufficient if it covered the surrounding several tens of thousand miles.”

The stones composed of the enormous mountain range were extremely numerous. The marsh was not deep. Quickly, the several tens of thousand miles region in the center of the Foggy Marsh was covered by the countless amount of stones.

After that, the various different shapes of Cyan Alum Stones began to land in order. They created a vast ground composed of Cyan Alum Stones within this Foggy Marsh.

Chapter 29: Fog City

“Buzz~~~”

The space above the Foggy Marsh suddenly started to tremble. An enormous city with a circumference close to ten thousand miles suddenly appeared in the sky. Following that, with an intention from Qin Yu, this enormous city rapidly descended from the sky.

The speed of its descent was extremely fast. However, when it approached the Cyan Alum Stone surface, the speed of its descent suddenly decreased. The enormous city landed on the Cyan Alum Stone surface like a goose feather.

“Bang!”

A slight sound of collision was heard. Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face. This city shall be the residence for his people. A city of with a circumference close to ten thousand miles, even if there were ten million people, this city would still be able to easily contain all of them.

This enormous city, its four directions, the top and the bottom were all encircled with the formation array Universe. Regardless of whether it was the people inside or the people outside, they would not be able to fly into or out of the city from the sky. The only method they could enter and exit the city was through the city gates.

Of course...

If one possessed the strength of a Godking, then one would be able to directly teleport into it.

Qin Yu had already landed beside the city gates. He looked to an empty location above the city gates. According to his design, this location ought to have the name of the city written on it.

“What should I name this city?” Qin Yu began to ponder.

Suddenly, a figure appeared beside Qin Yu. It was Jiang Li.

“Brother Yu.” The very pregnant Jiang Li smiled as she looked to Qin Yu. “You had sent me over here, what is...” Jiang Li suddenly took note of the enormous city beside her. She was unable to refrain her shock. She looked to Qin Yu and said. “Brother Yu, is this the city that you’ve constructed? Is this our footing in the Divine Realm in the future?”

Qin Yu nodded and said with a smile. “That’s right. This city is sufficiently large. However, to us, creating a city is easy. What’s the most difficult is... how to pacify the Divine Spiritual Energy.”

Jiang Li also nodded.

In the Divine Realm, other than in the cities that were originally there, the other regions of the Divine Realm all possessed extremely frantic and violent Divine Spiritual Energy. How to

make the Divine Spiritual Energy become tranquil so that the Deities could absorb it easily. This was the most important matter.

“Brother Yu, isn’t this something that you’re extremely proficient in?” Jiang Li said with a smile.

Qin Yu also smiled.

There was actually a simple method in making a region’s Divine Spiritual Energy peaceful. That was by setting up a space that belonged to oneself and transforming the Divine Spiritual Energy within that space to be tranquil. This was not a difficult matter to do.

Merely, in order to create a space that belonged to oneself, one must at the very least possess a Godking’s level of strength. Furthermore... even if it was the Godkings, it would still be extremely taxing mentally to maintain a space for a long period of time. However, it was different for Qin Yu. Qin Yu merely had to set up a formation array space. The formation array space could then absorb the Divine Spiritual Energy by itself. Thus, the energy within the formation array space would be extremely peaceful.

“Brother Yu, what reason did you have me come here for? Is it just to see this masterpiece of yours?” Jiang Li said while beaming with smiles.

Qin Yu pointed to the city gate. “What do you think we should name this city?”

“Name?” Jiang Li began to frown. After she pondered for a moment, she slowly said. “Are we still planning to use ‘Purple Mystic’ and name it as Purple Mystic City? However, I feel that we’ll be using the words Purple Mystic too frequently. How about... let’s make it a bit more common. As this city is located in the Foggy Marsh, let’s name it as the Fog City! How about that?”

“Fog City?”

Qin Yu pondered for a moment in his heart. His eyes then shined. He turned to Jiang Li and smiled. “Although this name was simple, the meaning implied by it was extremely clear. Let’s have it as the name of the city.” Qin Yu waved his sleeve. In an instant, two beautiful words written in calligraphy appeared... Fog City!

“Brother Yu, you...” Jiang Li smiled and curled her lips. She said helplessly. “Aren’t you a bit too impatient? I had merely proposed a suggestion yet you’ve decided upon it right away. It’s not too late if you were to think of the name for a bit longer.”

“Your suggestion is extremely good. There is no need for me to think anymore.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Come, let’s go in the city.” Qin Yu held Jiang Li’s hand and entered into the Fog City.

The constructions of the various buildings in the Fog City were all very relaxed in their design. Although Fog City possessed a circumference close to ten thousand miles, Qin Yu had not thought of recruiting a lot of people. From Qin Yu’s point of view, he believed that... the value of soldiers was determined by their ability and not by the numbers.

As his side would not be participating in the great battle of the Divine Realm. Thus, there was no need for his city to have a lot of Heavenly Deities. As for strengthening the status of the city, all he required were the Godking experts. His side already possessed sufficient Godking level experts.

“Brother Yu, the sky, the ground and all the sides of the Fog City are all protected by that formation array of yours. One could only enter the city through the entrance gates. If the people were inside the Fog City, how high can they fly?” Jiang Li asked.

If people were not able to fly to a high point in the city, then it would truly be too constraining.

“Regarding this, there’s no need to worry. From seeing outside, the formation array space’s height is only several tens of miles. However, when one enters into the formation array space, one can fly tens of thousands of miles high. This is the peculiarity of formation array spaces.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Li’er, let’s bring Uncle Lan and them over here now.’

Soon...

An enormous mansion appeared in the sky a hundred miles above Qin Yu and Jiang Li. It was the Purple Mystic Mansion. Many of the Qin descendents within the Purple Mystic Mansion were surprised to discover that the scenery before them had suddenly changed.

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng all teleported beside Qin Yu. As for Qin De, Hei Yu and them, they were all flying toward Qin Yu. Although it was in the Divine Realm, this Fog City was located within the formation array space. Thus, the people within it would not receive the oppressive restrictions of the Divine Realm.

Jiang Lan displayed a cheerful expression on his face. He took a glance at the surrounding and then nodded joyfully. He smiled to Qin Yu and said. “Little Yu, this city is very good. It’s actually completely composed of Cyan Alum Stones. Furthermore, its construction is extremely natural and flowing.” Jiang Lan praised.

This city was constructed by the Cyan Alum Stones directly through the use of control of the New Cosmos. Thus, how could it possibly not possess a natural flow?

Yi Feng also looked to this city with a satisfied expression.

“Qin Yu, have you set up the Conveying Arrays?” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice sounded.

Conveying Arrays?

Only at this moment did Qin Yu remembered about the extremely important Conveying Arrays. Not all the people within the Divine Realm could teleport like the Godkings. The Conveying Arrays were extremely important to a city. Otherwise, that city would be a lone city.

“There’s no need to worry about the creation of Conveying Arrays. After all, it’s extremely easy to set one up.” Godking Yi Feng said with a light smile.

Setting up Conveying Arrays was actually a usage of the spatial laws. As long as one had reached the Godking level, one would be able to easily create a Conveying Array.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

“Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng, Senior Zuo Qiulin, although it is easy to set up a Conveying Array, but wouldn’t the destination of the Conveying Array definitely be the other important conveying points of the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu discovered a problem.

Godking Yi Feng also frowned. He nodded and said. “The locations with the most Conveying Arrays in the Divine Realm are all places controlled by the Eight Great Sacred Lands. We merely need to set up eight Conveying Arrays that leads to the Eight Great Sacred Lands. There is no need for us to set up any more Conveying Arrays. Furthermore, the Conveying Arrays there are all concentrated... However, if we were to do that, then the Eight Great Sacred Lands would definitely discover the extra Conveying Arrays. What sort of reaction would they give them?”

The best reaction was to allow Qin Yu’s side to grow without objection.

A slightly bad reaction would be directly destroying the formation arrays set up by Qin Yu’s side.

As for the worse reaction, that would be for them to come and directly eradicate Qin Yu's Fourth Ascender Power.

Qin Yu believed that of the Eight Great Sacred Lands, other than the Thunder Punishment City and Jiang Fan, the other sides would likely not come and waste their effort in attacking him. However, if the Eight Great Sacred Lands were to destroy his Conveying Arrays, it would then become problematic.

"The Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold and the Utmost Southern Region's Light Lens City likely would not destroy my Conveying Arrays." Qin Yu thought in his heart. These two parties possessed pretty good relationship with him. "I'll set up Conveying Arrays in front of the Eight Great Sacred Lands and see if they would destroy it. From that, I can also see the attitude that they have toward my Fog City."

"Thunder Punishment City!"

Qin Yu raised his hand and looked to the floating city surrounded by lightning. Below Qin Yu's foot was the Conveying Array that he had just created. "This is the eighth Conveying Array. Now that all the eight Conveying Arrays had been set up, I'll just have to wait and see their reactions."

With a teleportation, Qin Yu returned to the Fog City.

After returning to Fog City, Qin Yu spread his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to cover the entire Divine Realm. The focus of his

Spatial Energy was on the Eight Great Divine Families.

Every move and action of the Eight Great Divine Families were all within Qin Yu's observation.

Every day, people would go through the Conveying Arrays in the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Majority of the people would not notice that there was an extra Conveying Array. Even if they did, they would not meddle into other people's business.

Utmost Western Region's Mount Blazing Flame. Yu Fang, the Heavenly Deity who was in charge of the Conveying Arrays.

This task was actually extremely simple. That was because, under normal circumstances, there would not be an increase in Conveying Arrays even in a hundred million years. Inspecting the Conveying Arrays was seen as an extremely leisure task.

Although the inspector was required to inspect the Conveying Arrays every day, the majority of the Heavenly Deity inspectors would only inspect the Conveying Arrays once every ten days to half a month's time.

Yu Fang leisurely walked to the location where the Conveying Arrays were concentrated at. He casually took a glance at the Conveying Arrays before him. However, he was stunned.

"Eh? How come, how come there's an extra Conveying Array?" Having inspected the Conveying Arrays for countless years, Yu

Fang already knew the number of Conveying Arrays as well as their locations by heart.

Yu Fang's expression immediately became serious. "To be able to set up Conveying Arrays, they ought to be at the very least a Godking level expert." To involve Godkings, this matter had turned troublesome.

Yu Fang frowned. He then stepped into this extra Conveying Array. After spending some Divine Spiritual Stones, he was directly conveyed to the destination of the Conveying Array.

Suddenly, Yu Fang appeared out of the Conveying Array located outside of the Fog City.

Yu Fang looked to this city before him. He then looked to the boundless amount of dense fog that had covered his surroundings. Then, upon seeing the name of the city, Yu Fang's eyes contracted. "Fog City? How come I've never heard of this city before? Furthermore... there's this much dense fog in the surrounding. Could it be that this is Foggy Marsh?"

In the Divine Realm, only the Foggy Marsh possessed this much fog.

However, it was the first time he had heard of there being a city within the Foggy Marsh.

Yu Fang looked to the Fog City in the distant. His expression

suddenly changed. That was because above the Fog City floated an enormous mansion.

Qin Yu who was within the Fog City was looking to this scene with a smile on his face.

As time passed, Qin Yu came to know the reactions of the Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm.

“Mount Blazing Flame is keeping their silence. They also did not destroy the Conveying Array.”

“Light Lens City also did not destroy the Conveying Array. This Duanmu Yu is smart indeed. When he came to know that there was an enormous floating mansion, he guessed right away that it was the Purple Mystic Mansion.”

Of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, seven of them did not destroy the Conveying Arrays. When they found out that there was an enormous floating mansion, practically all of the major powers guessed that this city ought to belong to Qin Yu.

Of the Eight Great Sacred Lands, only the Thunder Punishment City destroyed the Conveying Array at the same date they discovered it.

“This Thunder Punishment City, it seems that they’re pretty resolved. They destroyed the Conveying Array the same day they discovered it. I truly wonder what they plan to do next?” Qin Yu

lightly smiled and then retracted his Spatial Energy. After that, he proceed to accompany his wife.

No matter what the Thunder Punishment City wanted to do, Qin Yu would not have the slightest amount of fear.

Thunder Punishment City. Inside a garden beside the Northwest Sage Emperor's Palace.

Zhou Huo sat on a chair with an ugly expression. The Heavenly Deity maids had already withdrew themselves. Just by seeing Zhou Huo's expression, those Heavenly Deity maids had managed to guess how bad his mood was.

The space slightly fluctuated. Zhou Tong appeared before Zhou Huo.

Zhou Tong's face was filled with anger. He looked to Zhou Huo and said. "Big brother, other than Qin Yu, there is no second individual in the Divine Realm who possesses an enormous floating mansion. That Fog City is definitely Qin Yu's! Since we are this certain, why did you only break the Conveying Array? Are we to swallow this anger of ours?"

Zhou Huo remained silent.

"Big brother!' Zhou Tong's face had grown red with anxiety. "That Qin Yu is hostile against our Thunder Punishment City. Who among the entire Divine Realm doesn't know that? If we were

to allow Qin Yu to establish himself within the Divine Realm, it would be equivalent to him giving our Thunder Punishment City a firm slap to the face. No matter what, we cannot allow Qin Yu to remain in the Divine Realm while being this grand and majestic. If he were to be this well off, then we would be losing our faces!”

“Second brother, in that case what do you want to do?” Zhou Huo looked to Zhou Tong.

Zhou Tong’s voice contained his anger. “It’s very simple, we’ll destroy it! We’ll destroy that Fog City! We’ll destroy that Qin Yu! If our Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings were to set off together, even if we cannot kill Qin Yu, we must still destroy that Fog City. If that Qin Yu doesn’t die... then we shall have our Lord Father set off... and take care of him at once. We cannot allow Qin Yu to be so unfettered anymore.”

Chapter 30: A Brazen Invasion

Zhou Huo had grown silent. His brows were condensed together.

Suddenly, Zhou Huo raised his head. Lightning flickered through his eyes. He fixed his gaze on Zhou Tong. “Second brother, what you said is reasonable. The better off this Qin Yu is, the more face our Thunder Punishment City will lose. In a complex situation, a decisive action is needed... It should be time for us to directly take care of this Qin Yu now.”

Hearing what Zhou Huo said, Zhou Tong displayed a pleasantly surprised expression.

“However, we still need to talk about this matter with our third brother and Zhou Ran. Also, we must inform our Lord Father about this too.” Zhou Huo said.

“Third brother, Zhou Ran, quickly come to the Sage Emperor’s Palace.” Zhou Huo directly said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

While the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were gathered together in discussion, Qin Yu was meeting with Duanmu Yu in the Purple Mystic Mansion above the Foggy Marsh’s Fog City.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu were seated next to one another.

Duanmu Yu said with a smile. “Brother Qin Yu, before I came here, I was still worried as to whether Brother Qin Yu you would have enough strength to establish yourself in the Divine Realm. However, now that I’ve arrived at this Purple Mystic Mansion, I do not possess even the slightest amount of worry anymore.”

After arriving in the Purple Mystic Mansion, Duanmu Yu met Godking Yi Feng and Godking Zuo Qiulin in succession.

On top of these two great Godkings, there were also Qin Yu and Jiang Li. Merely by the number of Godkings that Duanmu Yu knew of, there was already four. This power was sufficient enough to establish themselves within the Divine Realm.

“Brother Qin Yu, I have a question that I do not know whether I should ask.” Duanmu Yu’s complexion suddenly became a bit serious.

Qin Yu’s heart moved. He said. “Brother Duanmu, please ask away.”

Duanmu Yu smiled apologetically and said. “After I arrived at your Fog City, I’ve discovered many cultivators who have not even reached Deity level within your Fog City. I am a bit confused... could Brother Qin Yu had purposely teleported into the lower realms and brought those people up to the Divine Realm? Are they Brother Qin Yu’s relatives?”

“It could be considered as me bringing them up to the Divine

Realm. Practically all of them are my Qin clansmen. Even if they weren't, they are also people who are related with me." Qin Yu said with a smile.

The secret of the New Cosmos was not something that Qin Yu wouldn't casually speak to others of. Although Qin Yu knew Duanmu Yu's character, he doesn't know about the character of the other Godkings of the Light Lens City.

Duanmu Yu said with a frown. "Please excuse my boldness. However, Brother Qin Yu, your conducts, although you might allow the people from the lower realm to experience the livelihood of the Divine Realm, those people from the lower realm of yours could only be to stay within the Fog City. It is impossible for those people of the lower realm to be able to live their lives without restriction in the Divine Realm. To live such a prison-like life, isn't it better for them to continue to live freely in the lower realms?"

"Duanmu...."

Qin Yu was about to say something when his expression suddenly changed.

"Duanmu, trouble has come. I'll go out and take care of that first." Qin Yu smiled apologetically. After that, he teleported and disappeared from beside Duanmu Yu.

"Bang!"

A loud collision sound echoed through the heavens. The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were standing in the air. As for the Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong who had attacked the Fog City earlier, he was shocked to see that the Fog City had only slightly shook after receiving his attack.

“Formation array space?” In an instant, Zhou Huo had determined it was a formation array space.

An apathetic looking Zhou Wulian said indifferently. “Big brother, allow me to destroy this Fog City.” A short cyan blade appeared in Zhou Wulian’s hand.

“Woosh!”

That Zhou Wulian waved his short blade. Countless amount of blade silhouettes flew toward the Fog City. Each of the blade silhouette contained an astonishing level of destruction ability.

“Bang!”

A cyan gowned figure suddenly appeared before the blade silhouettes. Countless amount of blade silhouettes ended up slashing on this cyan gowned figure. After the blade silhouettes dissipate away, the cyan gowned figure was not damaged in the slightest. At the same time, black gowned figure appeared beside the cyan gowned figure.

“Trying to destroy my Fog City?” A baleful look appeared on Qin

Yu's face. He looked to the Four Great Godkings before him. "Attacking without declaring, that's the method of sneak attacking. This is truly the method consistent with your Thunder Punishment City."

The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City all frowned.

Zhou Ran coldly humphed. "Qin Yu, do not show off on your ability to speak. You have humiliated our Thunder Punishment City time and time again. Today shall be the day that our Thunder Punishment City punishes you."

"Punish?"

Zhou Hou slightly raised his head. With a trace of smile in his eyes, he said. "Qin Yu, we had originally wanted to give you some more time. Never would I imagine that you actually wanted to court death and openly constructed a Fog City in the Divine Realm."

"You all wanted to kill me? Am I mishearing things? Could it be that you all possess the means to kill me?" Qin Yu smiled and ridiculed.

Merely, Qin Yu began to be on guard.

This Zhou Huo was actually this confident, especially being this confident even after knowing that Qin Yu possessed the ability to

break apart Spatial Freezing, there could only be a single explanation... the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was at the Thunder Punishment City and might be attacking.

Qin Yu had never seen an Exalted Celestial attacking before. Thus, he did not know how powerful an Exalted Celestial was.

However, Qin Yu knew that... even someone like the Asura Godking would be powerless before an Exalted Celestial. If an Exalted Celestial were to come, then the only thing he could do was flee.

“Li’er, have everyone return to the Purple Mystic Mansion. Quickly.” Qin Yu sent a Mind Voice Transmission to Jiang Li.

At this moment, Jiang Li also came to know about the seriousness of this matter. Without asking anything, she immediately ordered everyone at the Fog City to return to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy began to spread. Once everyone returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu would immediately sent the Purple Mystic Mansion back into the New Cosmos. Qin Yu believed that... as long as they returned to the New Cosmos, his relatives would not receive the slightest amount of danger.

Only at that time would Qin Yu be able to fight against those people from Thunder Punishment City without any worries.

“Brother Yu, all those who are not Godkings have returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.” Jiang Li quickly replied back with a Mind Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face. With an intention, he had sent the Purple Mystic Mansion back to the New Cosmos. The gaze that Qin Yu looked to the Four Great Godkings before him now also started to contain within it a trace of sharp coldness. “Originally, I had planned to deal with only Zhou Xian. However, your Thunder Punishment City continued to put pressure upon me. In that case, you cannot blame me for it.” As Qin Yu thought that in his mind, the Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in Qin Yu’s hand.

When they saw the Divine Spear Waning Snow in Qin Yu’s hand, the Four Great Godking’s expression all grew solemn.

“This Qin Yu had called his clone out and also took out the Divine Spear Waning Snow right away. It seems that Qin Yu was planning to give it his all.” Zhou Huo and them had all become on guard.

Before the eyes of Zhou Huo and them, Qin Yu was definitely going to die. Thus, they were willing to fight with their all against Qin Yu.

“Attack!”

Zhou Huo said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. However, before Zhou Tong, Zhou Wulian and Zhou Ran could do anything, a countless number of bamboos suddenly appeared from

the sky.

Godking Yi Feng's first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure... Vast Territory!

Godking Yi Feng, Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Lan all appeared beside Qin Yu. With a smile on his face, Godking Yi Feng turned to Qin Yu and said. "Qin Yu, the four of them are trapped within my Spiritual Treasure. It would be impossible for them to escape within a cup of tea's worth of time."

"Good, I'll go in and handle them." With a movement of Qin Yu's body, he also rushed into the bamboo forest floating in the sky.

A sharp fierceness flashed through Godking Yi Feng's eyes. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. "Qin Yu, let me lend you a hand." As for Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin, they were merely watching by the side. At this moment, there was no need to have the two of them to act.

Within the boundless bamboo forest.

At this moment, the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all trapped within the Vast Territory. Although Zhou Huo possessed a Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, it would still require him quite some time in order to break apart the Vast Territory.

And at this period of time, it was the most dangerous moment for

the Four Great Godkings.

“Eldest Uncle, what should we do now?” Said Zhou Ran via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. The current Zhou Ran was worried.

This Vast Territory was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Zhou Ran did not have the ability to break through it at all. Among the four that were trapped, only Zhou Huo and Zhou Wulian barely had the strength to break apart this Vast Territory. If the two of them were to join hands, then they would be able to break apart a bit earlier.

“Zhou Ran, do not worry. If you were to encounter someone’s attack, just teleport away.” Said Zhou Huo via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “This Vast Territory only possesses the ability to trap people. Although it is relatively hard to break apart to become free, but the four of us all know the location of each other. It is not likely that others would be able to kill us.”

Right when Zhou Huo sent his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, a stream of cyan air suddenly appeared before Zhou Huo. Suddenly, a portion of that stream of cyan air turned into a leg.

The long leg ripped apart the sky and was kicked forth violently. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Vast Territory started to vibrate. The attack from a body formed by a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was also extremely frightening. However, Zhou Huo still possessed the ability to resist it. Merely...

“Hfff!”

Zhou Huo actually did not block it. He directly escaped with a teleportation.

“What a pity.” The black gowned Qin Yu also appeared. If Zhou Huo had fought against his clone for a moment, then his Divine Spear Waning Snow would have pierced into Zhou Huo’s head.

Qin Yu was worried about Zhou Huo running away. That was the reason why he had used his clone who possessed a weaker attack than his Divine Spear Waning Snow to attack Zhou Huo. Never did he expected that even though this was the case, Zhou Huo still ran away.

“Hff!” A figure suddenly appeared behind Qin Yu’s true body. A cyan colored light ray was directly hacked toward Qin Yu. Its speed was so fast that Qin Yu was unable to block it in time.

The person who had come to attack was precisely Zhou Wulian who held a cyan colored short blade in his hand.

Chapter 31: Freezing

When Qin Yu discovered that the person who had suddenly tried to sneak attack him was Zhou Wulian, Qin Yu's guard had instantly risen to its highest level.

Among the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, this Zhou Wulian was the one that Qin Yu wanted to avoid the most. Although Zhou Huo possessed the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure and appeared to be even greater of a threat, Qin Yu's current understanding of the Origin Energy was much greater than before. It was so high that his soul had even absorbed the Cosmic Origin Energy.

As the saying goes, know yourself and know your enemy and you will never be defeated.

Qin Yu naturally pay no attention to Zhou Huo at all. However, this Zhou Wulian was different. According to what Qin Yu knew, this Zhou Wulian merely used a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as his weapon. However, his individual power was extremely powerful. Why was he this powerful? What about him was powerful? All of these were something that Qin Yu did not know about. What one didn't know was the most frightening!

“Woosh!”

The cyan colored blade ray was rapidly slashing toward Qin Yu. Qin Yu was able to tell that the flow of time surrounding this cyan

colored blade ray would occasionally increase by millions of times and occasionally only increase by several tens of times. However, this cyan blade ray appeared to be extremely harmonizing naturally. At the same time... the countless amount of bamboos within the Vast Territory was actually unable to stop the blade ray in the slightest.

“Bang!”

When the blade ray approached Qin Yu’s body, the blade ray suddenly grew bigger. A neat blade trace unexpectedly appeared in that space. Fortunately they were located within the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure where the space was so stable that even first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures cannot easily cut open.

As for Qin Yu himself, he too had directly teleported away.

When Qin Yu reappeared, he had appeared behind the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian. Without the slightest hesitation, he thrust the Divine Spear Waning Snow within his hand. The vague Dark and Yellow Energy on the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow began to move. Like a dragon leaving the water, bringing along it a fatal killing intent, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust toward Zhou Wulian.

The speed was too fast.

Teleport, spear strike, Time Acceleration! All of this was coordinated to perfection.

“This Zhou Wulian, if he do not wish to die, then he could only escape with teleportation.” Qin Yu looked to the Divine Spear Waning Snow with his eyes. With a might of breaking apart everything, he thrust it toward Zhou Wulian. Qin Yu was absolutely confident of the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

At this moment...

“Bang!”

The bamboos surrounding Qin Yu actually split apart and turned into dust. Qin Yu’s attack was too powerful. It had even caused the Vast Territory to receive an enormous shock.

“Oh?”

Zhou Wulian noticed this spear strike. The cyan short blade in his hand took an elegant change in direction. It streaked across a strange curve. Surprisingly and miraculously, the blade blocked the spear right before the spearhead reached Zhou Wulian.

Merely, was the Divine Spear Waning Snow something that one could block head on?

“Eh?” Qin Yu’s expression suddenly changed.

Two extremely soft collision sound was heard. Like a leaping

music note, Zhou Wulian's cyan short blade gently tapped the Divine Spear Waning Snow's spearhead twice. The accuracy of the Divine Spear Waning Snow was shifted.

It was the first time that Qin Yu met someone who blocked the Divine Spear Waning Snow through using softness to conquer strength.

In order to use softness to conquer strength, it must also be dependent on how 'firm' something was.

Against the Divine Spear Waning Snow, a weapon that possessed a terrifying attack, not many people in the entire Divine Realm would be capable of doing what Zhou Wulian had did.

Like a deep pond, Zhou Wulian's eyes were extremely tranquil and serene. However, at this moment, he still looked to Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow with shock. He nodded and said. "Qin Yu, that spear that you held is truly powerful. Just from the slight touch of it earlier, I managed to sense the oppression brought by the Divine Spear Waning Snow... however, a weapon is only a portion of a person's true strength."

Qin Yu smiled.

"Zhou Wulian, are you trying to delay?" Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu was able to guess Zhou Wulian's current purpose. That was because the current Zhou Huo was wholeheartedly trying to

break open the Vast Territory so that they can escape. As for Zhou Wulian, he had come to stop Qin Yu. Merely, from the short exchange earlier, Zhou Wulian already came to know that he cannot face Qin Yu head on. Thus, he began to delay time through speech.

“Indeed.”

Zhou Wulian nodded indifferently. “Qin Yu, I am able to sense your strength. For example, the temporal laws... you have reached an extremely high level in Time Acceleration. Your talent is something that I truly admire. Merely, Time Acceleration is not something where faster equates better. Sometimes, one must combine the fast and slow of Time Acceleration to create the best effect. This is something that one could only learn through the accumulation of countless years of experience. For example me... in the entire Divine Realm, other than the Asura Godking and the Eight Sage Emperors, there is no other expert that is capable of killing me. Even if they knew Spatial Freezing, they would not be able to do it. This is experience... Qin Yu, properly comprehend this.”

Qin Yu began to smile in his heart.

Although what Zhou Wulian said was reasonable, was it actually useful to Qin Yu?

Qin Yu looked to Zhou Wulian. He smiled and said. “Experience is something useful to experts of the same level. However, toward those experts that are definitely stronger than you, experience would be useless. It’s just like how no matter how much experience

you possessed, you are still not match for the Asura Godking.” If a place was to be Time Stopped, then you could only allow yourself to be trampled upon.”

“Furthermore...”

Qin Yu pointed the spearhead of the Divine Spear Waning Snow toward the front. “Earlier, you had merely seen the tip of the iceberg of my Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu curled his lips and said with a smile. “Well then, I reckon that Zhou Huo was about to break open this space now. Before then, I’ll have a final battle against you.”

“Final battle?” Zhou Wulian frowned.

Qin Yu did not bother to explain. He merely held his spear and said with a light smile. “Be careful.” After that, the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow swayed. Countless amounts of spear silhouettes appeared from the spearhead. One by one, they were cast forth toward Zhou Wulian like a group of pythons trying to engulf him.

“Third brother, second brother, persist for only a bit longer. I am about to be able to break apart the space sealed by this Vast Territory.” Seeing the countless amount of jade green bamboos that were floating before him, Zhou Huo was putting all his focus on using his Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl’s might.

The light of the electric Spiritual Pearl that floated above Zhou

Huo's head shrunk a bit. Immediately after, it burst into an even greater range.

The bamboos that approached him were being shattered unceasingly.

Zhou Huo's tactic was extremely simple. He planned to have Zhou Wulian and Zhou Tong delay Qin Yu. Only after they break apart the Vast Territory and returned to the Divine Realm could they be at ease again.

In the Divine Realm, they could attack Qin Yu's Fog City. If they were unable to win against him, they could also run away and teleport back into the Thunder Punishment City and then have the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial come and take care of him.

Back then, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had given the order that... when the Exalted Celestial Mount descended till the time when the new Exalted Celestial is born, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial could only attack once. However, before the arrival of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial possessed the privilege to kill Godkings.

"How come this Qin Yu's luck is this good? It's one thing for his own strength to be powerful. He actually also has several Godkings helping him." Zhou Huo was striving his best to eliminate the Vast Territory's layer upon layer of obstruction.

Qin Yu's true body was fighting against Zhou Wulian. As for Qin

Yu's clone, it was fighting against Zhou Tong. From the surface, it appeared as though his clone had been pinned down by Zhou Tong. However, in actuality...

“If the clone wished to go and disturb Zhou Huo, how could Zhou Tong possibly be able to stop it?” The cyan gowned Qin Yu was like an unequalled God of War. Each fist strike and leg strike from it would cause the space to tremble.

Just its simple attacks possessed extremely frightening power.

Zhou Tong stopping this cyan gowned Qin Yu with great difficulty. He could accelerate time but the cyan gowned Qin Yu was also capable of that. Qin Yu's clone also possessed the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy and the ability of Time Acceleration.

“Bang!”

The cyan gowned Qin Yu teleported above Zhou Tong in an upside down position. Its fist struck downward violently. That simple fist contained within it a countless amount of oppression and might. It was like a mountain smashing down from above. Down below, Zhou Tong felt shivers go down his spine.

“Block it?”

Zhou Tong had a bitter smile on his face. He chose to dodge the strike with a teleportation.

The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong was famed for his braveness. He loved fighting others head on, using force against force. His body's defense was indeed extremely powerful. However, when encountering the Qin Yu clone that was formed by a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, his prided defense, when compared to Qin Yu's clone, was like the cheek of an infant encountering a galvanized iron sheet.

They were simply not of the same level at all.

“Zhou Tong, it appears that you only know how to flee.” The cyan gowned Qin Yu stopped his movement. He did not continue to attack.

Zhou Tong also stopped moving. He was happy that Qin Yu stopped attacking. Merely, after hearing what Qin Yu said, he coldly humped and said. “Qin Yu, we are not sparring here. Instead, this is a battle of life and death. I admit that my defense is inferior to yours. However, does that mean that I must be killed by you because of that? If you do not have the ability to kill me, then stop making those cynical remarks.”

“Oh? You're trying to justify your actions?” The cyan gowned Qin Yu said with a light laughter.

Zhou Tong's old face turned angry red.

In the Divine Realm, it was extremely difficult for a Godking to kill another Godking. That was because the Godkings were capable of teleportation! The exception was the Sage Emperors. That was

because they possessed the ability of Spatial Freezing that caused others to be unable to teleport. Of course, the Asura Godking was also capable of easily killing other Godkings.

Merely, there were only eight Sage Emperors. As for those who have comprehended Time Stop, the amount was pitifully few.

Thus... in normal circumstances, when a Godking fought another Godking, once a Godking began to continuously teleport and tangle with his or her opponent, that could only be considered as a conduct of acting shamelessly. That was because if one was unable to win against another but still continue to tangle with one's opponent, then it was indeed a shameless act.

Zhou Tong's heart was filled with anger. However, he possessed a mission... of tangling around Qin Yu's clone. That was the reason why he continued to tangle with Qin Yu's clone even though he was unable to win against it. He himself was also feeling extremely helpless.

After all, of the Four Great Godkings, Zhou Wulian and him were tasked with tangling Qin Yu's main body and his clone. Zhou Huo was tasked with breaking apart the Vast Territory. As for Zhou Ran... The Zhou Ran who was not in the slightest knowledgeable of the temporal laws was simply unable to even accomplish a state of tangling against Qin Yu's clone that was capable of Time Acceleration. It was likely that he would be knocked half deaf by a fist strike before he could even react

"Mn? It's about to break." The cyan gowned Qin Yu said in a low voice.

Qin Yu's main body and his clone were intrinsically a single person. The clone's soul was created through a portion of Qin Yu's spiritual awareness and the soul's body. The cyan gowned Qin Yu was also capable of sensing the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy.

At this moment, he was able to clearly sense that this Vast Territory was in a state of collapse.

“Buzz~~” The space shook. One by one, the bamboos cracked apart and turned into dust. Seeing this, Zhou Tong displayed a cheerful expression on his face.

“Zhou Tong, before you leave, I shall give you a gift.” The cyan gowned Qin Yu said indifferently.

“What?” Zhou Tong looked to the cyan gowned Qin Yu before him. Suddenly, his expression changed.

That was because this cyan gowned Qin Yu turned into a cyan gas. Furthermore, this cyan gas had spread open. The portion of cyan gas that had approached Zhou Tong suddenly turned into a leg. With sharpness, the leg was kicked outward.

Zhou Tong teleported away to dodge the kick.

However, that leg had once again turned into gas. At this moment, Zhou Tong sensed that... in merely a couple breaths more time, the entire space would completely collapse. Thus, at this

moment, all of his concentration was placed upon this cyan gas that appeared like a flowing water.

“Pfff!”

Another portion of cyan gas that approached Zhou Tong turned into a fist. In an instant, the fist was struck forth. Zhou Tong teleported again!

“Bang!” Zhou Tong felt that his body had tightened. After that, he felt a bust of pain in his soul. “Not good.” Zhou Tong directly teleported away. And at this moment, the space created by the Vast Territory had finally completely collapsed. Zhou Wulian who had been tangling with Qin Yu the entire time had also teleported out.

In the sky outside of the Fog City. Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Godking Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin were all standing in the air. As for Zhou Huo and the other three Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, they all possessed an unsightly expression on their faces.

“Second brother, how is it?” Zhou Huo looked to the pale faced Zhou Tong beside him.

Zhou Tong’s complexion was extremely pale. He seemed to be in poor health. “It’s nothing. I merely did not notice it at the moment. Truly never had I imagined that not only could Qin Yu’s clone turn into gas, it can also turn into other weapons.”

“Big brother.” Zhou Wulian took a glance at Zhou Huo. He

slightly shook his head.

Zhou Huo understood what his third brother was trying to say. Evidently the Fog City was too powerful. The four of them were likely unable to even destroy the Fog City itself.

After taking a glance at the Four Great Godkings that stood side by side before the Fog City, Zhou Huo was about to send a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to have everyone leave together. It would seem that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial must set off in the end.

“Everyone of the Thunder Punishment City, today, you all desired to destroy my Fog City and kill those of my Fog City. I believe that it is proper for me to return politeness for politeness.” Qin Yu suddenly said with a smile.

Zhou Huo and them sneered in their hearts. They were all anticipating for their father to come handle the matter after they returned.

However, what Qin Yu ended up doing afterward had shocked them.

Qin Yu smiled and pointed with one hand. “Spatial, Freezing!” Right after, with the Fog City as the center, the space within the ten thousand mile range was completely frozen. It was impossible to teleport anymore!

The expression of Zhou Huo and the rest instantly became frozen.

An aura of viciousness was emitted from Qin Yu's heart. "It's time to settle the matter."

Chapter 32: The Death Of Godkings

“This, this is... impossible, impossible!” Zhou Huo’s expression immediately turned pale. At this moment, the space that had already been frozen had already clearly told him that this was truly real. Merely, he was unable to accept it.

Even the cold and indifferent Zhou Wulian eyes were overwhelmed with shock.

“Father, this, this is Spatial Freezing?” Zhou Ran stood beside Zhou Wulian. He had been completely dumbstruck.

“This Qin Yu...” Zuo Qiulin looked to Qin Yu. She too had become speechless.

When Qin Yu used this move, other than Jiang Li who already knew about this, all the rest of the people were shocked.

Spatial Freezing!

The Spatial Freezing that only Sage Emperors could use!

The reason why the Sage Emperors were so revered was precisely because of Spatial Freezing, the ability that brings the most fear to the other Godkings. In the countless years, the Sage Emperors were capable of indirectly freezing the space through the use of their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures. It was also because of

this move that they could be considered as the people at the apex amongst Godkings. This Spatial Freezing was a remarkable ability that even powerful experts like the Asura Godking cannot use.

Practically all of the Godkings had determined in their hearts that this Spatial Freezing was a move that only the Eight Great Sage Emperors could use.

However...

At this moment, Qin Yu actually used Spatial Freezing.

“Have you all finished preparing yourselves?” A cruel smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. He did a grabbing motion and then the Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in his hand.

Zhou Huo’s expression was gloomy like the cold pond’s water. He coldly looked to Qin Yu and sneered. “Qin Yu, you are indeed a creator of miracles. Merely, this Spatial Freezing would only make us unable to teleport. Even if we do not teleport, it doesn’t mean that you possess the strength to be able to kill us.”

Without teleporting and relying merely on speed and attack.

It was no easy feat for Qin Yu to kill the Four Great Godkings.

“Furthermore...” Zhou Huo began to spread his Divine Awareness. In merely a short moment, his Divine Awareness had reached the Thunder Punishment City. Zhou Huo’s Divine

Awareness immediately reached his father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's residence.

“Sometimes, the conclusion would not be what one anticipates.” Zhou Huo had a slight smile on his face.

Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran, and Zhou Tong began to think that Qin Yu was merely displaying his Spatial Freezing ability. They regained their original confidence. The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City possessed an Exalted Celestial behind them, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!

If an Exalted Celestial was to attack, even the Asura Godking would be instantly turned into ashes.

“Truly too arrogant. Qin Yu, allow me to handle this Northwest Sage Emperor.” A hoarse voice sounded. At the same time, Zuo Qiulin flew forward.

Qin Yu extended his hand and stopped Zuo Qiulin. He smiled and said. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, I am sufficient enough to take care of the four of them.”

“Arrogant!”

Zhou Huo and Zhou Tong practically shouted at the same time. That Zhou Ran and Zhou Wulian also displayed a cold smile on their faces. Spatial Freezing would only cause others to be unable to teleport. One was still capable of flying. To kill four with one,

that would simply be dreaming.

Thunder Punishment City. In a quiet courtyard. A purple gowned silver haired old man had a cold expression on his face. With his hands behind his back, he looked to the east. His gaze seemed to be seeing through the space.

“Spatial Freezing? This Qin Yu is indeed exceptional.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial raised his eyebrows and said in a low voice. The scarlet mark within the center of his eyebrows started shining.

After being silent for a moment...

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said in quietly. “Yan’er... You four are to promptly leave the frozen space area. In a short moment, the hundred thousand miles surrounding the Fog City shall all turn into the Divine Realm’s history.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestials voice strangely sounded in Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran, Zhou Tong and Zhou Wulian’s mind. At the same time, this voice was only heard by the four of them. Qin Yu and the rest were unable to hear it at all.

“Mn? It seems like something happened?” Qin Yu’s chest tightened. It seemed like something had happened earlier. However, Qin Yu was unable to determine what had occurred.

The current Qin Yu still didn’t know that this was a remarkable

ability created by the combination of the spatial laws and the temporal laws.

“Second brother, third brother, Ran’er, let’s leave first.” A joyous expression appeared on Zhou Huo’s face.

“Let’s see how this Qin Yu will die.” The resentment that Zhou Tong had toward Qin Yu was not inferior to any other person.

The words spoken by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial earlier were heard and understood clearly by them... it was evident that their father was going to turn the hundred thousand mile area surrounding the Fog City into ashes!

Causing the collapse of the world in an instant. This was the strength of Exalted Celestials.

Before Exalted Celestials, Godkings were merely children. The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial attacking and destroying the hundred thousand mile surrounding area, that was definitely something that he could accomplish.

“Let’s go!”

Zhou Huo, Zhou Wulian, Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran turned into four rays of light and began to fly away.

“Qin Yu, you wish to kill us? Haha, in your dreams!” That Zhou Tong’s loud laughter that contained traces of anger echoed

through the heavens. Immediately after...

“Little Yu.” Jiang Lan also flew out from the Fog City. He promptly said. “Quickly, we got to go.” Jiang Lan himself was set to leave too. However, Qin Yu lightly smiled to Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, there’s no need to worry.”

“No need to worry? Are you saying that your flying speed would be much faster than them? They would be able to fly out of a ten thousand mile area very fast.” Jiang Lan was a bit impatient.

Qin Yu took a glance at the four people before his eyes that were about to disappear.

“Let’s go!”

Qin Yu said in a soft voice.

Just like that, Zhou Tong, Zhou Ran, Zhou Huo and Zhou Wulian stopped in midair. They were unable to move at all. This had stunned Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng and Jiang Lan.

“This, is Time Stop?” Jiang Lan and them looked to Qin Yu.

What had occurred was very similar to Time Stop as Time Stop also causes others to be unable to move.

“Uncle Lan, could it be that you all have forgotten... that the

Spatial Freezing would merely freeze the Divine Realm's space." Right after Qin Yu said that, he disappeared before Jiang Lan and them with a teleportation.

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng remembered.

To use the spatial laws to attack would be extremely powerful. Merely, because all Godkings knew how to teleport, teleportation was useless against Godkings. However now, after Qin Yu had used Spatial Freezing, no Godking could teleport in this region anymore!

What Spatial Freezing froze was merely the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy.

The New Cosmos's Spatial Energy was not affected. Qin Yu was able to use the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to oppress the Four Great Godkings. Although the strength of these Four Great Godkings were pretty good, but in a situation of being incapable of teleportation and oppressed by a boundless amount of Spatial Energy, it was also extremely difficult for them to resist it.

"Not good."

The expression of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial within the Thunder Punishment City changed. Although he cannot understand why Qin Yu was capable of teleportation in that sort of circumstances, but he knew...

If he were to not attack by now, then his children will die.

“Humph, I could care less of what sort of genius you are, drop dead!” The red mark in the center of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s eyebrows became even more vibrantly red. He cast a palm strike out and said softly. “Single Aura Eight Elements!”

Single Aura Eight Elements!

Back when the Six Great Sage Emperors joined hands to handle Qin Yu, their strongest attack was merely the Single Aura Six Elements. Even if the Eight Great Sage Emperors were to join hands, their strongest attack would only be the Single Aura Eight Elements. However, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was able to easily use the Single Aura Eight Elements.

Back then, the combined Spatial Freezing of the Six Great Sage Emperors started to tremble from the Single Aura Six Elements. This Single Aura Eight Elements... according to what the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial believed, it ought to be extremely easy for it to break apart the frozen space and kill Qin Yu.

With a teleportation, Qin Yu appeared before the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City.

“You, Qin Yu, how are you still capable of using the Spatial Energy?!” Said Zhou Huo with a stern voice in disbelief. The other three Godkings possessed shock, anger, helplessness and anger within their eyes.

The four people that were oppressed by the Spatial Energy all knew very well that this was not Time Stop and was instead Spatial Oppression!

However, the space had clearly been frozen. How was this Qin Yu still capable of using Spatial Energy? This was truly conflicting!

“Don’t bother thinking. It’s impossible for you all to understand why. I shall send you all to your journey. From today hence, the Thunder Punishment City would not have any more Godkings.” Qin Yu thrust the Divine Spear Waning Snow he held in his hand directly toward the one displaying the most hatred in his face, Zhou Tong.

It was an ordinary spear strike. The speed of the spear was not fast either.

Had it been before, Zhou Tong would have many ways to dodge the spear strike. However, the current Zhou Tong who was incapable of moving after being oppressed by the Spatial Energy could only watch as the spear thrust into him.

“Bang!”

A large rumble was heard.

In the enormous Fog City in the distance was the movement of a frightening energy. As for the Fog City, it turned into ashes in an

instant. The boundless amount of Origin Energy was about to spread through the surrounding. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the surging Origin Energy. Even the frozen space began to tremble.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu’s spear continued to thrust forward. At the same time, his expression took a slight change. He immediately started to move his Spatial Energy to block the Origin Energy. “The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s attack? What a powerful attack. He ought to be trying to destroy the Fog City and my Spatial Freezing. However, he had miscalculated.”

“Chi....”

The sound of bones and flesh being penetrated was extremely clear. The spear was thrust into Zhou Tong’s chest. Countless rays of energies were shot out from the spearhead. Following the body cavity, those energies entered into the brain and directly shattered the Nascent Soul within the brain. The True Spirit had also been shattered to beyond repair.

“Second brother!”

“Second brother!”

“Second Uncle!”

Zhou Huo, Zhou Wulian and Zhou Ran shouted simultaneously.

“Qin Yu, it’s either your death or the destruction of our Thunder Punishment City!!!” Zhou Huo seemed to have gone mad.

“Are you suggesting that the relationship between us in the past was good?” Qin Yu said with a light smile. Zhou Huo and them were immediately speechless.

“Father!”

Zhou Huo was sorrowfully shouting in his heart. Why didn’t his father, an Exalted Celestial, come kill Qin Yu and save them?

Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu flew over to Zhou Wulian’s side. With a smile, he said. “Are you confused as to why the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial hasn’t come to save you all?”

“Unfortunately, I will not tell you why.”

Qin Yu thrust his spear outward once again.

“Impossible. Even if the seven Sage Emperors were to join hands and freeze the space together, they would still not be able to block the Single Aura Eight Elements. Only if the Eight Great Sage Emperors join hands and borrow the Origin Energy to use Spatial Freezing together would they be able to reach the most optimal might for Spatial Freezing. This, this Qin Yu, could it be that he could control eight different kinds of Origin Energy?”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had miscalculated.

The move that he thought would definitely bring him victory actually did not manage to break the Spatial Freezing.

“Tong’er, your father will avenge you.” A single miscalculation from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had lost him a son. This time around, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial took out his strongest weapon... the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, Original Sin Sword.

An enormous sword with a width the length of a palm appeared in the Thunder Punishment Exalted hand. A frightening shockwave was sent forth.

With a single wave of the enormous sword...

The space slightly vibrated and then stopped moving.

Facing Qin Yu’s incoming spear, Zhou Wulian unexpectedly had a smile of freedom. “Death, let it be. There’s no need to endure any more hardships. Merely, I would forever be unable to wait until the day where the candles finished burning...”

“Puchi.”

“Bang!” A frightening shockwave was emitted from Zhou

Wulain's entire body.

Self denotation!

The self denotation of a Godking!

Qin Yu's true body's defense was inferior to his clone's. He do not wish to receive a self denotation attack from a Godking head on. Qin Yu immediately made multiple teleportations to escape.

“Not good.”

Qin Yu's expression suddenly took a huge change.

“Chi...”

Like a blade slashing apart paper, a ray of transparent sword energy rapidly cut apart the frozen space. The frozen space was being ripped apart unceasingly.

“What a terrifying attack.” Qin Yu was stunned. His soul had fused with the Eight Great Origin Energies, the stability of his Spatial Freezing had already reached its pinnacle. However, his opponent's attack was actually this strong.

Furthermore, this ray of sword energy was coming toward Qin Yu. While the ray of sword energy slashed apart the frozen space, it was being continuously weakened.

“Scatter.”

Qin Yu also retreated. He began to unceasingly utilize the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to stop this ray of sword energy. While his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy proceeded to withstand the ray of sword energy, the sword energy was also being weakened unceasingly.

The ray of sword energy, after cutting apart Qin Yu's frozen space and a large amount of the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy, finally dissipated. Qin Yu gasped in surprise. For a single sword energy attack to be this powerful, Qin Yu was certain that the attack power ought to be even more frightening than his own Divine Spear Waning Snow. However, Qin Yu didn't know that... the reason why this attack power was even more frightening than his Divine Spear Waning Snow was not only because the weapon was an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, but also because his opponent was an Exalted Celestial.

“Father!”

Zhou Ran cried out painfully. His father Zhou Wulian had already died from self denotation.

“Quickly, run away!” Zhou Huo grabbed Zhou Ran and escaped with a teleportation. If they did not escape now, when would they be able to escape? This time around, the Thunder Punishment City had lost Two Great Godkings. It was an unprecedented enormous loss.

Qin Yu was about to become a nightmare of the Thunder Punishment City.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial?” With an intention from Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng were all sent back into the New Cosmos by him. “I must at the very least experience an Exalted Celestial’s strength.”

Without any worry now, Qin Yu became eager to test out the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s strength.

Inside the Thunder Punishment City.

“Yan’er!”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt that his sight had turned into one of darkness. The third son that he was most fond of actually died! Zhou Yan actually died!

“Qin Yu.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial held the Original Sin Sword in his hand. He was planning to attack without regard for anything else.

Suddenly, at this moment...

“Rumble~~~~~”

The world was shaking. Red clouds covered the sky and golden light illuminated the heaven and earth. A shocking noise of the world vibrating was heard. At this moment, all of the people in Divine Realm stopped their movements and activities. They all raised their head and looked up toward the sky.

An enormous floating mountain slowly descend from above the clouds.

“Martial Younger Brother, according to the rules, from the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain till the birth of the New Exalted Celestial, you only have a single opportunity to attack. As for that opportunity, you have already promised it to Jiang Fan. Now that the Exalted Celestial Mountain has descended, if you were to attack Qin Yu now... then you would be violating the rules. In that case, I can only implement the punishment of the Heavens and kill you on behalf of master!”

A figure appeared before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. This figure was gradually becoming more clear. It was precisely that silver haired and silver eyed youngster. On the back of his head were three black horns that appeared like feathered crests.

When the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial saw this man, his expression took a huge change. Immediately, he said respectfully with a bow. “Eldest Martial Brother!”

Book 18 – Exalted Celestial Mountain

Chapter 1: Descent

The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial's ice-cold and ruthless silver eyes glanced at the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. "Martial Younger Brother, you ought to also know how much importance our master placed upon this Exalted Celestial Mountain which descends once every six quadrillion years. I wish that you would not cause master to be unhappy."

"Yes, Eldest Martial Brother, I understand." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said repeatedly.

The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had his back facing the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. He said indifferently. "It's good that you understand. Back then, master had selected you and you receive the fortune to become an Exalted Celestial. You ought to have the enlightenment of an Exalted Celestial... let go of the death of those two sons of yours. As far as I know in these countless number of years, when you and Third Martial Younger Brother hid your identities and traveled the lower realms, you've both left behind quite a number of descendents. The death of one or two children do not amount to much."

"It's exactly like Eldest Martial Brother says." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial promptly replied.

Under normal circumstances, the Three Great Exalted Celestials rarely stayed in the Divine Realm. Generally, they would be hiding their identities in the countless amount of cosmic spaces of the lower realms and experiences various new lives. Thus, they would

naturally leave behind descendents.

“You’d best behave yourself.” After the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial said that, he disappeared before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial continued to bow respectfully. Only after the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial left did he straighten his waist and sigh lowly. “It’s true that I have many sons. However, this time around, the one who died is my most favorited Yan’er.”

When Zhou Tong died, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s heart was barely moved. He had merely felt that his dignity was infringed upon and became a bit angry.

However, when Zhou Wulian died, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt as if his vision had turned dark. He had nearly gone mad.

“Revenge?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial began to frown. The red mark in the center of his eyebrows began to tremble.

He truly really wished to avenge his son. However, once he remembered what the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial said... ‘If you were to attack Qin Yu now... then you would be violating the rules. In that case, I can only implement the punishment of the Heavens and kill you on behalf of master!’ the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial began to shiver. He immediately gave

up this idea of revenge.

“In master’s eyes, perhaps Third Martial Younger Brother and I are merely tools. I reckon only the Eldest Martial Brother is considered to be a true disciple by master.” Once the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial thought of his ‘master,’ his heart began to grow cold.

His master was so powerful that his strength had already reached a frightening level.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was certain that if his master wished to kill him, he would likely be able to do that with a single glance. The two of them were simply not of the same category at all... Furthermore, the only reason why he managed to become an Exalted Celestial was because he was lucky enough to be selected by and bestowed with the spatial laws and temporal laws by his master. Only because of that was he able to fortunately become an Exalted Celestial in one go.

To be able to bestow meant that he would also be able to deprive!

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial understood that his master’s powerf was unparalleled.

“Master allowed Eldest Martial Brother to take care of everything. It was so much that in the countless years, the number of times master had called for me is something that can even be counted with a single hand. Yet, what about Eldest Martial Brother?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt sad in

his heart.

The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was someone who could go and see their master whenever he wished.

Yet the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, in the twelve quadrillion years, he had only seen his master a couple times. Furthermore, it was also only because of something major. Furthermore, without his master's permission, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would not know to where to find his master at all.

The difference between their status could be seen with a single glance.

Furthermore, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possessed the privilege to 'erase' other Exalted Celestials. Thus, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was the one who was given the greatest authority in the entire universe. This was also something their master had personally said. Ever since the day when his master announced the privilege that the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possessed, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial no longer dared to act disrespectful toward the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

"However, I cannot not avenge Yan'er's death. I merely need to endure... After the New Exalted Celestial is born, I'll kill that Qin Yu!" The seed of hatred was firmly placed in the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's heart. It had also started to germinate.

Golden light illuminated everything. The sound of trembling continued to echo through the heaven and earth. The countless number of people in the entire Divine Realm all raised their head to look toward the sky. Above the endless amount of red clouds was a floating mountain descending with a very slow speed.

This mountain was extremely enormous.

The base of the mountain was millions of miles long. Such an enormous floating mountain, none of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm was comparable to its size.

The floating mountain with a circumference of millions of miles was slowly descending from the sky. The sky of the entire Divine Realm was covered with red clouds. This enormous mountain which was originally on top of the red clouds was slowly descending. With its height and the slowness of its descent, this mountain was likely going to need several days to completely descend past the red clouds.

The slow descent of an enormous mountain like this was a scene that caused people's hearts to tremble.

Within the vast seas of the Eastern Sea. Suddenly, a passageway appeared on the fluctuating sea surface. The sea water separated themselves. A figure walked out from the passageway. It was a scarlet haired robust man.

He raised his head and looked at the sky.

“Exalted Celestial Mountain, haha, it’s actually the Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, compared to last time, this time’s Exalted Celestial Mountain’s color has changed. The Exalted Celestial Mountain that was completely blue in color had actually turned completely green in color. The boundless blue clouds have also turned into boundless red clouds! Red, I like that... It would seem that there’s a promising hope of success for me this time.”

The hidden Godkings who had gone hidden since six quadrillion years ago to train themselves would once again reappear now that the Exalted Celestial Mountain has descended.

To be able to reach the Godking level of cultivation, practically all of them were looking forward to the ultimate status they could reach. Without that sort of longing, without the goal of reaching the pinnacle, it was extremely difficult for them to be able to reach a cultivation level of Godking.

When the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended last time, none of the Eight Great Sage Emperors managed to obtain the status of Exalted Celestial. In the end, the unremarkable Unfettered Godking managed to achieve victory. The Unfettered Godking could not be considered as being a powerful Godking. He only managed to become an Exalted Celestial in one go through the help of the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial near the end of the battle.

Because of the birth of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, this had caused many more Godkings to be filled with anticipation this time around!

“The descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain does not signify that whoever it is that’s more powerful would become an Exalted Celestial. If that was the case, why would there even be a fight over it? The Unfettered Godking was capable of becoming an Exalted Celestial, I perhaps might also be able to.” A figure flew out from a barren hill of the Divine Realm. Immediately after, it disappeared with a teleportation.

Practically all Godkings were tempted. The descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain meant that all of them would have a chance of becoming an Exalted Celestial. Admittedly, strength was important. However, strength did not signify everything.

In the sky above the Asura Sea. Four people were currently standing in the air. One person was standing in the front and three people behind.

The person standing in the front with his hands behind his back was precisely the Asura Godking Luo Fan clothed in white. Luo Fan had an indifferent smile on his face. Merely, his gaze was cast on the Exalted Celestial Mountain in the distance.

The three people standing behind Luo Fan, one was a silver gowned man, one was a gray gowned man and the last one was an ice-cold beautiful woman. These three were precisely the other three Godkings of the Asura Sea... Godking An Xun, Godking Sun Lian (also known as the Heaven Pacifying Godking) and Godking Liu Lian.

“Everyone, although I am determined to win the Exalted Celestial position this time around, but Little An, Sun Lian and Little Lian,

you all also possess the hope to become an Exalted Celestial. There is no need for you all to assist me.” Sun Fan said indifferently.

When the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended.

The former allies and friends... were all jokes at this moment. Not many people were trustworthy at this moment. That was because practically all Godkings wished to become an Exalted Celestial. Even if one wanted to find allies, one must open one's eyes wide. Otherwise, one might be stabbed in the back by others.

The number of Godkings that had died from the Exalted Celestial Mountain six quadrillion years ago was truly too great.

“Big brother, there's no need for say anymore.” An Xun still had a cold and indifferent expression. “No one can stop you from becoming an Exalted Celestial this time around.”

“That's right, big brother.” Liu Lian also nodded and said.

That gray clothed Sun Lian also nodded.

Luo Fan's eyes shined. He nodded and said. “Good. I shall not speak any words of thanks. Little An, Little Lian, Sun Lian, when the Exalted Celestial Mountain stops descending, we shall go over there”

“Yes, big brother.”

An Xun, Sun Lian and Liu Lian all nodded. The charisma of the Asura Godking was truly great.

Inside the Divine Realm's Foggy Marsh.

The Fog City that was destroyed by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was once again constructed. A city that was practically exactly the same as the one before was located here.

To Qin Yu, constructing a city was indeed extremely easy.

Above the city walls of the Fog City. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were standing above the city walls while holding each other's hands. They were enjoying the gentle breeze.

“Qin Yu, the current Fog City's status could be said to be to be extremely firm. Now that the Exalted Celestial Mountain has also ascended, I shall be taking my leave. The status of Exalted Celestial is extremely attractive to me.” Zuo Qiulin's hoarse voice sounded.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li both looked over to Zuo Qiulin.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, feel free to go. This time, there are truly many Godkings who have gone toward the Exalted Celestial Mountain.” Qin Yu knew extremely well of what was happening in the Divine Realm with his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy.

Zuo Qiulin felt relaxed in her heart.

Although she did not fear Qin Yu, she had received Qin Yu's first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. If she were to leave without Qin Yu's agreement, then she would feel bad in her heart.

"In that case, farewell." Zuo Qiulin did not bother to say words of thanks. She merely nodded, flew outward and then teleported away before Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

Chapter 2: Status

“Brother Yu, do you want to become an Exalted Celestial?” Holding her pregnant belly, Jiang Li raised her head up and looked at Qin Yu.

“Do you want to become one?” Qin Yu looked at Jiang Li with a smile on his face.

Jiang Li frowned beautifully. After growing silent for a moment, she said. “A little bit. After all, an Exalted Celestial is the most supreme existence in the Divine Realm.”

“Most supreme? Are they truly the most supreme?” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

The Cosmos that the Divine Realm was in was already completed. Before the eyes of countless people, the Exalted Celestials were the most supreme people. However, if the Exalted Celestials were to be the most supreme, then what about the person who created this cosmos, the master of this cosmos?

“Brother Yu, you still haven’t told me if you want to become an Exalted Celestial yet.” Jiang Li asked Qin Yu once again.

Qin Yu said with a laugh. “Actually, I do not possess that great of an ambition. When my strength is sufficient to protect those that I love, those that I care about, it would be sufficient already. And now... I have already satisfied this demand.”

Qin Yu displayed a smile of happiness. “We have set root in the Divine Realm. Now, no one in the Divine Realm would dare provoke our Fog City. Our slaughter of the Thunder Punishment City’s two Godkings has already shocked everyone. I’ve already attained the effect that I wished to have...”

“My relatives are able to live the lives that they wished to have. The two of us can be together and not be disturbed by others. To be able to peacefully wait for the birth of our child here, I am already very satisfied.” Qin Yu said that slowly. As Jiang Li heard it, she was so moved that she snuggled up against Qin Yu’s chest.

Qin Yu gently caressed Jiang Li’s beautiful hair. He merely smiled and did not say anything.

At this moment, only the sound of the wind was heard.

In these couple days, the entire Divine Realm was being constantly illuminated by a golden light. Regardless of whether it were the Light of Daytime or the Dark Curtain of Night, they had both lost their proper uses from the illumination of the golden light.

That floating Exalted Celestial Mountain was still slowly descending. In the past couple of days, only the bottom of the mountain peak had left the red clouds.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Qin Yu, Hei Yu, Jiang Li and Bai Ling were currently together drinking tea.

“Qin Yu”

Godking Yi Feng walked over. With him was Jiang Lan. Qin Yu looked to Godking Yi Feng and Jiang Lan.

“Uncle Yi Feng, Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu promptly stood up. Jiang Li, Hei Yu and Bai Ling also stood up,

Godking Yi Feng waved his hand and said. “You all can continue. I merely wanted to inform you all that the Exalted Celestial Mountain is about to finish descending. I plan to go and check out the Exalted Celestial Mountain. There are not many things that I concern myself with anymore. Only this Exalted Celestial Mountain is capable of moving my heart.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

Qin Yu was able to understand Godking Yi Feng’s frame of mind.

“Uncle Lan, are you also going?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan nodded with a smile on his face. “Little Yu, you have reached a state of strength where I feel completely at ease. In the entire Divine Realm... there are not many people who can rival

you. The descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain this time around, I plan to check it out too. Perhaps I may be able to encounter some of my old friends who I haven't seen in a long time."

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

"Little Yu, I know that you might not possess a great anticipation toward that Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, I don't think it would be bad for you to go and check it out. The Exalted Celestial Mountain is extremely peculiar." Said Jiang Lan before he left.

Qin Yu's mind was moved.

Exalted Celestial Mountain? The sudden descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, who was it that controlled it?

Was it the Exalted Celestial?

Qin Yu didn't think that was the case. After all, the Exalted Celestial Mountain contained the opportunity for one to become an Exalted Celestial. Ordinary Exalted Celestials were likely unable to create the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Could it be...

"Could it be the master of the Divine Realm's Cosmos?" Qin Yu's heart moved.

"Little Yu, we shall be setting off first."

Jiang Lan and Yi Feng lightly smiled to Qin Yu and them. After that, they flew away.

When Jiang Lan left, Qin Yu was already immersed within his thinking. If this Exalted Celestial Mountain was created by the master of the Divine Realm's Cosmos, then he must definitely go and check out the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“It wouldn't hurt to check it out either.” At this moment, Qin Yu had changed his decision.

“Li'er, after we finish drinking tea, should we also go and check out the Exalted Celestial Mountain?” Qin Yu suggested to Jiang Li. Jiang Li was shocked upon hearing that. “Brother Yu, how come you changed your decision?”

“Exalted Celestial Mountain?”

Beside them, Hei Yu and Bai Ling's eyes started to shine. Hei Yu immediately voiced. “Big brother, exactly what sort of mountain is the Exalted Celestial Mountain? Am I also capable of going there?”

Qin Yu shook his head and said. “Xiao Hei, I am also unsure as to exactly what sort of mountain that Exalted Celestial Mountain is. I had originally not planned to go and thus did not bother to ask Uncle Lan and them about it. However, I know one thing. That is that only Godkings can enter the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Others are not allowed to enter it.”

“Furthermore, the Exalted Celestial Mountain has already gathered quite a few Godkings right now. Xiao Hei, although your strength is pretty good, it would still be very dangerous for you there. Thus, I think it’s better for you to not go. If you truly want to check out the Exalted Celestial Mountain, just watch it from afar. Do not approach the Godkings in the surroundings of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.” Qin Yu said.

Hei Yu lightly nodded.

Hei Yu who had already comprehended Time Acceleration and possessed the Flowing Light Spear crafted by Qin Yu that was comparable to the Eight Great Sage Emperor’s Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, was stronger than ordinary Godkings in terms of strength. Merely, Hei Yu was incapable of teleporting... This was extremely disadvantageous when facing Godkings.

However, Hei Yu himself was not worried. That was because he knew that his cultivation speed was already extremely fast. Moreover, the current Qin Yu was capable of intimidating the various powers of the Divine Realm all by himself.

It was just like the Asura Godking!

‘Spatial Freezing’ plus ‘the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy.’ The combination of the two was definitely not weaker than Time Stop.

In the past, the Asura Godking brought about fear to the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

And now, the number of Godkings who brought fear to the hearts of the Eight Great Sage Emperors had increased by one. It was the suddenly rising Qin Yu!

The gentle breeze flew by. Qin Yu and Jiang Li's gowns were fluttering in the wind. Streaking across the vast sky, the two of them were flying above the Asura Sea.

Directly below the Exalted Celestial Mountain was the Asura Sea.

However, the Asura Sea's range was much greater than the Exalted Celestial's Mountain. If the Exalted Celestial Mountain were to land, it would likely land at the western region of the Asura Sea.

Currently, the floating Exalted Celestial Mountain was about ten thousand meters from the surface of the sea.

The entire Exalted Celestial Mountain was emitting a conspicuous red brilliance. If one were to carefully inspect it, then one would discover that within the scarlet red light were various different vague colors like cyan and green.

Currently, over forty Godkings were gathered in the surroundings of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Of the Godkings gathered here, there were those from the Eight Great Divine Families, those from the Ascender Powers and those

who were hidden Godkings. All of these Godkings had gathered here just for the purpose of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Merely, it was also extremely strange. All forty plus Godkings were actually gathered in a region close to the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“There’s actually this many hidden Godkings. The amount of strength that was hidden is truly powerful. If we were to combine the number of hidden Godkings with the Godkings from the Three Great Ascender Powers, they would already be able to compete against the Eight Great Divine Families.” Said the Utmost West Sage Emperor Shentu Yan with a light laughter and in a soft voice. Standing beside him was the Utmost South Sage Emperor, Duanmu Yun.

Duanmu Yun also nodded and said. “The strength of the ascenders is truly too great. Their population is extremely large and they can be found throughout all walks of life. No matter how low the probability of geniuses appearing is, with how great their number is, it is still possible for geniuses to appear. The longer time passes... the more Godking level experts there would be for the ascenders. Our Eight Great Divine Families, the thinner our bloodline become, the weaker the talents of our children will be.”

“Speaking of genius, that Qin Yu, he’s truly...” Shentu Yan sighed and said no more.

The battle between Qin Yu and the Thunder Punishment City truly caused too great of an activity. The other Godkings were naturally capable of sensing it. The majority of the Godkings were

observing the battle with their Divine Awareness.

Qin Yu was actually capable of using Spatial Freezing. He was even able to easily make the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City become unable to move. Moreover, he killed two Great Godkings in succession. Had it not been an attack from a hidden expert, the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City would likely all be exterminated.

Too powerful.

The might of Qin Yu had caused all those who watched the battle to shiver in their hearts.

Spatial Freezing was already something that caused others to shiver. However, while Qin Yu used Spatial Freezing, he could even execute something similar to Time Stop on others. (The other Godkings were unable to discover the existence of the New Cosmos' Spatial Energy.)

With the combination of the two, it was extremely easy for Qin Yu to kill other Godkings.

It was exactly like the Asura Godking!

He was the new Asura Godking. Another existence that surpassed the Eight Great Sage Emperors was born.

“Brother Shentu, look.” Duanmu Yun suddenly looked to the

east. In the sky towards the east was a young couple gracefully flying over here with smiles on their faces.

“Qin Yu and Jiang Li.” Shentu Yan’s heart jumped.

The current Qin Yu was even daring to kill those of the Thunder Punishment City, the people who had the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial standing behind them. Thus, who wouldn’t he dare to kill?

“My son has told me about that Qin Yu’s character before. They ought to not have a very large hostility against us. Let’s go greet them.” Shentu Yan said to Duanmu Yun. Duanmu Yun also nodded.

Qin Yu was holding hands with Jiang Li as they proceeded to fly towards the Exalted Celestial Mountain. The closer they grew to the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the better Qin Yu sensed the oppressive aura being emitted from it.

When Qin Yu saw the layer of scarlet light circulating through the surface of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, his expression changed. “What a frightening Exalted Celestial Mountain.”

Qin Yu was able to clearly tell that at a location several tens of meters from the surface of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, was a layer of scarlet red colored membrane. This scarlet colored membrane covered the entire Exalted Celestial mountain.

When looking from afar, one might even think that this Exalted Celestial Mountain was scarlet colored to begin with.

“I am Fa Lan from the Eastern Sea. Greetings, Godking Qin Yu and Godking Jiang Li.” A blue haired middle aged man enthusiastically greeted Qin Yu and Jiang Li respectfully.

“I am Ma Tian from the Western Sea. When I was at the Western Sea, I heard about Godking Qin Yu and Godking Jiang Li’s famed names as the Godking Couple numerous times. Merely, it is only now that I obtained the opportunity to meet the Godking Couple.” An old man that with a beaming smile greeted Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

“Godking Qin Yu, do you still remember me?” A melodious voice sounded. That Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang had also flown over...

One after another, Godkings were coming over to enthusiastically greet Qin Yu and Jiang Li. Regardless of whether they were the Godkings of the Eight Great Divine Families or hidden Godkings, they would all be extremely enthusiastic toward Qin Yu. Furthermore, majority of the Godkings were extremely polite and modest.

Even the Utmost West Sage Emperor, Southwest Sage Emperor and them, would also consider their words carefully when speaking with Qin Yu. They feared that they would damage the relationship they had because of a single sentence they said.

The many Godkings were extremely enthusiastic.

Such treatment was something that even the Eight Great Sage Emperors would not receive. Before Qin Yu, only the Asura Godking had received the welcome from all the Godkings like so.

When the Godkings left, Jiang Li finally smiled and said to Qin Yu. “Brother Yu, it seems that they’re all a bit scared.”

“I reckon they also treat the Asura Godking like this. All these Godkings had come here just so that they could contest for that little stroke of luck to become an Exalted Celestial. They fear offending me and causing me to kill them.” Qin Yu was able to guess the intention of those people.

During normal circumstances, the hidden Godkings would not care about anyone.

However now, they had came out from their hiding. Thus, they would naturally have to make the relationship between themselves and the two individuals that could easily kill them, the Asura Godking and Qin Yu, good.

“Qin Yu.”

A familiar voice sounded. Qin Yu turned around to look, The Asura Godking Luo Fan was flying over with three other Godkings.

“I had originally planned to help you. Haha, but it seems now that there’s not much difference between our strengths. You’ve

truly hidden yourself deeply.” Luo Fan said with a smile.

At this very moment, Zuo Qiulin, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng were also flying over from afar.

“Asura Godking.” These three people who had just arrived merely nodded to the Asura Godking. They then looked at Qin Yu. The arrival of Qin Yu caused them to be relatively happy.

“Uncle Lan, what’s with this Exalted Celestial Mountain? What is that layer of red membrane on its surface? I can sense that the energy of that membrane is extremely frightening. With the entire mountain being covered by it, how do we get in there?” After greeting each other, Qin Yu directly asked.

“It’s better for me to explain.”

Asura Godking Luo Fan said with a light smile. “It seems that the composition of the Exalted Celestial Mountain this time is very similar to that of last time. This red membrane... is what we call the ‘Godking’s Cage.’”

“Godking’s Cage?” This name had caused Qin Yu’s heart to jump.

“I will talk about the characteristic of this Godking’s Cage later. As for how to go in; although the Exalted Celestial Mountain is currently covered by the Godking’s Cage, when the Exalted Celestial Mountain finishes descending, a very special tunnel will appear... the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.” The Asura Godking spoke

frankly with assurance while smiling.

Relief Sculpture Tunnel?

Qin Yu immediately covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain with his Spatial Energy. The entire Exalted Celestial Mountain was covered by a layer of red membrane. Where was this Relief Sculpture Tunnel located at?

Chapter 3: Relief Sculpture Tunnel

“Asura Godking, what is this Relief Sculpture Tunnel?” Qin Yu asked.

The Asura Godking looked at Jiang Lan beside him with a smile on his face. “Jiang Lan, it’s better for you to explain it to Qin Yu.” Jiang Lan smiled and nodded. He then looked at Qin Yu and said. “Little Yu, last time, after the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended, the tunnel that allowed us to enter the Exalted Celestial Mountain was the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. As for whether or not things will be the same this time around, that is an uncertainty... I’ll roughly explain to you the Relief Sculpture Tunnel that appeared last time.”

“This Relief Sculpture Tunnel will appear at the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Once the Godkings enter the tunnel, they will not be able to fly anymore, much less teleport. Inside the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, one can only walk using one’s legs. Only after exiting the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and entering the Exalted Celestial Mountain will they be able to fly, teleport and so on.” Jiang Lan simply explained.

There was no need to know what exactly the Relief Sculpture Tunnel was in detail. All one needed to know was that once one entered the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, one would not be able to fly and teleport.

“Unable to fly and teleport?”

Qin Yu began to ponder. In order to cause Godkings to be unable to teleport, one merely needed to use Spatial Freezing. However, to be able to make Godkings unable to fly... this was truly frightening.

To be able to allow Godkings to walk but not fly. What sort of remarkable ability was this?

At the very least, this was something that Qin Yu could not do.

“Qin Yu, I shall go and greet an old friend of mine first. Please excuse me.” Asura Godking Luo Fan’s voice woke Qin Yu up from his thoughts.

Qin Yu immediately smiled and nodded. “There is no need for the Asura Godking to care about me.”

After that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng ended up being together. The scarlet red colored Exalted Celestial Mountain was still descending with a very slow speed.

“Brother Yu, how many Godkings do you think have yet to show up?” Jiang Li asked with a smile.

A total of forty four Godkings were gathered here. From Jiang Li’s point of view, she believed that practically every Godking of the Divine Realm was gathered here. Those who hadn’t shown up yet could be counted with one’s fingers.

Qin Yu gazed at his surrounding.

“There are Three Godkings who haven’t come. Including that Godking from the Western Sea’s Blood Sea.” Qin Yu said with a light smile. “Of course, if someone is capable of escaping my inspection, then there would be more than only three Godkings. If such a person exists, then that person would likely be at about the same level as the Blood Sea’s Godking.”

Before the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City launched their assault on the Fog City, the total number of Godkings in the Divine Realm was forty nine. Merely, the battle from not long ago had caused the death of Zhou Tong and Zhou Wulian. Thus, the number of Godkings in the Divine Realm had been reduced to forty seven.

While Qin Yu and Jiang Li were chatting, the base of the floating Exalted Celestial Mountain finally descended onto the surface of the Asura Sea. Right after the base touched the sea surface, it stopped descending.

“Clang!”

A sound of metal colliding suddenly sounded from the base of the Exalted Celestial Mountain and echoed through all directions. In the blink of an eye, this noise had resonated through the entire Divine Realm. All of the Godkings in the surroundings of the Exalted Celestial Mountain were startled when they heard this noise. After that, they were all woken up and, taking the same action without prior consultation, they all began to fly toward the location where the sound came from.

“This sound?” Qin Yu was a bit confused in his heart. Beside him, Jiang Li was also confused.

“The Relief Sculpture Tunnel has opened.” Jiang Lan said with a smile. “Little Yu, do not worry. There’s no danger right now. We can just go in directly... even if there was danger, I doubt there would be many people capable of harming you.”

Immediately after, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng all began to fly towards the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain’s base. Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy had covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain. In an instant, he discovered the change that had occurred to the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

The water surface below the Exalted Celestial Mountain was completely peaceful. It was peaceful like mirror. There was no movement of water at all.

Below the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain was actually a man sized entrance tunnel that was emitting a boundless amount of black light. This sole tunnel that appeared ought to be the Relief Sculpture Tunnel that the Asura Godking, Jiang Lan and them spoke of.

“What a sharp aura.”

Merely by touching the black light emitted by the entrance of the tunnel with his New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was able to feel the oppression given by this tunnel. It even gave his New

Cosmos' Spatial Energy a sense of oppression.

“Li’er, let’s go and check it out.” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li. She smiled and nodded.

The two of them immediately flew out together. The tunnel the height of a man at the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain was only a foot away from the water surface.

At this moment, one Godking after another was entering the tunnel. Many of the Godkings had indifferent expressions on their faces. However, their gazes displayed their cautiousness. When they saw Qin Yu and his wife Jiang Li flying towards them, the Godkings who were in line immediately moved aside.

“Godking Qin Yu, you two can go first.” A Godking from the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City, Duanmu Liu, said with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu did not bother to decline. That was because he also knew that it was meaningless for him to decline. He smiled to the various Godkings and entered the black light tunnel while holding Li’er’s hand.

When he stepped into the tunnel, Qin Yu’s heart was became completely calm.

“So this is the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.” A light smile appeared on Qin Yu’s face. Jiang Li was holding Qin Yu’s hand and leisurely

checking out the Relief Sculpture Tunnel as if she were on a sightseeing tour.

The Relief Passage Tunnel was a straight tunnel.

The width of the tunnel was only wide enough to allow two to three people to walk side by side. The entire tunnel was composed of black ores. At the same time, there were numerous relief sculptures on the two walls.

“These sculptures, they’re truly, truly botched.” Qin Yu examined for a long time, in the end he lowered his head and sighed. “Although the relief sculptures toward the end of the tunnel are much better than the ones near the entrance, they’re still botched...”

The first step of crafting an artifact, the crafting of the Artifact Embryo, involved the knowledge of drawing, carving and various other things. Thus, Qin Yu was naturally qualified to scrutinise these relief sculptures.

“I think they’re okay.” Jiang Li said with a smile. “The relief sculptures of this Relief Sculpture Tunnel, each one is better than the last. It’s a constant progress. I think that once we reach the end... the relief sculptures ought to be able to surprise us.”

Qin Yu smiled.

He was truly curious as to who it was that placed all these relief

sculptures here. These sculptures that did not even manage to accomplish the state of combining nature with carving, to take out even such works, was this person trying to disgrace himself?”

“According to what the Asura Godking, Uncle Lan and them had said, this Relief Sculpture Tunnel also appeared during the last Exalted Celestial Mountain. Could it be, could it be that the master of this Divine Realm’s Cosmos was deliberately taking it out to show to everyone?”

Qin Yu became curious.

What exactly did these relief sculptures signify?

As they continued to walk forward, Qin Yu became more and more shocked. That was because the further they walked, the more skillful the relief sculptures on the walls became. When they reached the end of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, that last relief sculpture was something that even caused Qin Yu’s heart to become alarmed and body to leap.

The final relief sculpture was a sword!

The sword energy was ripping apart the vast sky!

There was nothing that it could not overcome!

“What an astonishing sword aura!” Seeing this final relief sculpture, a sense of resonance appeared in Qin Yu’s heart. He had

an extremely wondrous feeling... It was like the feeling when the Universal World shattered into the world of the New Cosmos.

It was extremely wondrous. Qin Yu involuntarily stopped his footstep. His gaze continued to fix upon the relief sculpture. One after another, the Godkings behind them walked pass them. Only Qin Yu continued to stand there. Beside Qin Yu, Jiang Li was also a bit confused as to why Qin Yu was paying attention to this relief sculpture the entire time.

“Brother Yu, we’ve reached the end of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Let’s walk out.” After a long period of time, Jiang Li finally spoke.

“Oh.” Qin Yu was woken back up. “Okay, let’s go out.”

Holding Jiang Li’s hand, Qin Yu walked out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel with her. After they walked out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, the scene before them changed. When they were outside, the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain appeared to be scarlet red in color.

The truth was, that scarlet light was merely the membrane.

The true Exalted Celestial Mountain was mainly composed of bluestones and yellowstones. This location was a rugged terrain filled with strange stones. Occasionally, there would even be springs. There was also thick green algae. All of these had signified the history of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Huff!” “Huff!” “Huff!” “Huff!” ...

In the sky that surrounded the Exalted Celestial Mountain, one by one, figures began to soar into the sky. The majority of the Godkings had soared into the sky. Merely, no matter how they flew, they were unable to fly past the red membrane, the Godking’s Cage.

“Little Yu.” Jiang Lan flew over.

“Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu and Jiang Li greeted him.

Jiang Lan said with a smile. “How was it? What do you two think about this Exalted Celestial Mountain?”

“It’s alright. The Relief Sculpture Tunnel left behind the deepest sensation.” Qin Yu began to remember those various relief sculptures. Qin Yu suddenly had a guess... “Those ought to be relief sculptures that an expert gradually carved during his growth. That final relief sculpture was the work of apex.”

“Deepest sensation?” Jiang Lan was surprised.

“Uncle Lan, didn’t you sense how extraordinary that final relief sculpture was?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “The final relief sculpture had imbued the sword energy of the sword path within it, what is extraordinary about that?”

“No, it’s different.”

Qin Yu shook his head. “I can sense that that relief sculpture contained a very special ‘path.’ Merely, my cultivation path is different from it and thus I am unable to completely sense it. However, merely by sensing it, I was already sufficiently stunned.”

“Truly?” Jiang Lan was astonished.

In all these years, he had never found those decorative relief sculptures of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel to be extraordinary.

Qin Yu was about to reply. However, at this moment, misty cyan lights appeared from the mountain peak located over a million miles away from the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. The cyan lights had actually dyed the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain to a faint cyan color.

“It appeared? This quickly?” Jiang Lan was surprised.

Chapter 4: The Floating Slate

Qin Yu tried to spread his New Cosmos' Spatial Energy. However, what shocked Qin Yu was that when he spread the New Cosmos' Spatial Energy to the location where the cyan light originated from, the Spatial Energy was unable to approach it.

Barrier!

It was the first time Qin Yu discovered something that was actually capable of blocking the spread of his New Cosmos' Spatial Energy.

“Appeared? Uncle Lan, what appeared?” Qin Yu could only ask Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu and smiled. “Qin Yu, were you trying to find the source of that cyan light with your Divine Awareness only to find that your Divine Awareness was unable to approach it?”

Hearing these words, Qin Yu came to understand quite a bit

The place where that cyan light originated from seemed to be able to isolate energies. It did not allow other energies to approach it at all, regardless of whether it were the Spatial Energy or one's Soul's Energy.

“That is a floating slate. It could also be described as the... ‘Rules Slate’. Written on the slate are many rules. Those rules are all the ones that we must abide by in the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Only by abiding by the rules might one be able to obtain the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial.” Jiang Lan said with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Little Yu, come, let’s go and check it out. I am truly curious as to how the rules will be different compared to the rules last time.” Jiang Lan said with a light smile.

Qin Yu held Li’er’s hand. The two of them followed Jiang Lan and began to fly toward the peak of the mountain.

At the peak of the Exalted Celestial Mountain was a hundred meter radius platform. At this moment, more than thirty Godking were all gathered in this small region. Practically all of the Godkings had their heads raised as they looked at the floating slate above the platform.

“A floating slate.”

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Jiang Lan had also flown to the platform. Qin Yu’s gaze was fixed upon that floating slate. It was completely black in color. There were words written on the surface of the slate. Each of the letters was carved three inches into the slate.

Furthermore, they were all radiating a faint golden light

The material of this slate was very special. Regardless of what sort of energy it was, they were all unable to touch it. Everyone present could only read what was written on it with their eyes.

1. The Relief Sculpture Tunnel is the only entrance and exit to the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

2. Damaging any of the relief sculpture within the Relief Sculpture Tunnel is a capital offense.

3. The method of becoming an Exalted Celestial is... either obtain an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure or comprehending the Temporal Laws. This Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure ought to be the new Exalted Celestial's weapon.

4. The Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure is located in the center of the Exalted Celestial Mountain's Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

5. The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron cannot be destroyed. Every ten years or so, a portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure would fly out of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. A single Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure is separated into three portions. From beginning to the end, it would take about thirty years.

6. Each of the three portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual

Treasure possesses a portion of the Temporal Laws. If a genius Godking is somehow capable of comprehending the Temporal Laws through only a single portion or two portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, then that person shall become the New Exalted Celestial. At the same time, the other portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure would automatically fly into that person's hands.

7. If one is unable to completely comprehend the Temporal Laws through the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure's portions, then... whoever ends up obtaining all three portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure would become the New Exalted Celestial.”

Seven rules.

These seven rules had caused Qin Yu's heart to jump.

“These seven rules, they're truly...” Qin Yu was able to guess the purpose of the person who made these rules. “Battle, fight to the death, furthermore, he even purposely split a completed Exalted Celestial Spiritual Treasure into three portions in order to make the battle even more intense.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

The rules were clear.

If one wished to become an Exalted Celestial, then one would need to obtain all three portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

If one were able to completely comprehend the Temporal Laws through only a single portion or two, then that person would also be the new Exalted Celestial. However, completely comprehending the Temporal Laws was extremely difficult.

From Qin Yu's point of view... it was likely that only the first method would allow one the success of becoming an Exalted Celestial.

That was, by obtaining all three portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

There was a possibility of success through this method. Merely, one could imagine how intense and bitter the battle would be. To obtain a single portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure would already cause others to lust after it. To obtain all three portions... one would be fighting against all of the Godkings in the Divine Realm.

"Brother Yu, these rules, they're truly..." Jiang Li also shook her head.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. "Li'er, there's no need to gasp. The birth of a new Exalted Celestial will bring with it the deaths of many Godkings. This is something that's extremely normal. There are currently a lot of Godkings here. However, who knows whether half of them will still be alive by the time the new Exalted Celestial emerges."

Jiang Lan's voice was not loud. However, practically all of the

other Godkings in the surrounding hundred meter range had heard him.

“Half of the Godkings surviving? It would already be pretty good if half of the Godkings managed to survive. Life and death will be dependent upon each person’s own ambition. If one’s ambition is too great, then one’s life might end.” An aged voice sounded from beside them. A black haired black bearded old man was speaking. “Jiang Lan, do you still remember the Nine Secluded Godking who possessed strength comparable to the Asura Godking? Back then, the Nine Secluded Godking blocked the entrance of the Floating Void Tunnel and was able to hold up against ten thousand enemies by himself. Oh how grandeur that was. However, in the end, didn’t he also end up being killed by the joint attack of other Godkings?”

“Nine Secluded Godking...” Jiang Lan seemed to have also recalled what happened back then. He nodded his head.

The Godkings that survived from the last Exalted Celestial Mountain had begun to chat. As for the other Godkings, they were carefully listening to what was being said in hopes of gaining experience.

“Blocked the entrance of the Floating Void Tunnel?” When Qin Yu heard about what the black haired old man said, he had an idea in his heart.

The surroundings of this Exalted Celestial Mountain were covered by a red membrane. This red membrane was called the Godking’s Cage by the Asura Godking and them. From this, one could conclude that it would be impossible to break through this

red membrane.

Furthermore, Qin Yu was able to sense the dangerous aura that was being emitted by the red membrane.

“The most important matter is that among the seven rules written on the floating slate, there was one that stated that entering and exiting the Exalted Celestial Mountain can only be done through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.”

Qin Yu understood in his heart that although those seven rules were called rules, they were actually seven pieces of information.

Those were seven pieces of information that told everyone how to become an Exalted Celestial and gave those Godkings that had not experienced the previous Exalted Celestial Mountain to have an idea.

“Of the seven pieces of information, the second one is extremely peculiar.” When thinking of that second piece of information, Qin Yu was surprised.

‘Damaging any of the relief sculpture within the Relief Sculpture Tunnel is a capital offense.’ Toward this piece of information, Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry. Although the final relief sculpture had stunned Qin Yu’s heart.

However, the number of relief sculptures within the Relief Sculpture Tunnel was truly too great. Especially the relief

sculptures at the beginning. In terms of the artistic talent, it was likely that any Deity would be able to create much better relief sculptures. Such ‘crappy’ relief sculptures, yet if the Godkings were to damage a single one of them, they would be committing capital offense. The lives of Godkings were truly of little value before the person who had written those rules.

While chatting, the Godkings began to consciously group up in groups of two or three, and formed many small groups. On the eve of the battle to contest the three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, all of the Godkings were able to anticipate how bitter of a battle it would be. For the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, it was likely that the majority of the Godkings would all coldly slaughter the others.

Friendship?

Face?

Before the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial, they were all jokes. No one would care about their faces. Everyone was putting their lives on the line. They all knew that only a single person would be able to become an Exalted Celestial but, for that single opportunity to become the person, they were all willing to risk their lives.

“Rumble~~~”

Suddenly, the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain began to violently tremble. The Godkings at the summit of the Exalted

Celestial Mountain had all flown to the sky. The Exalted Celestial Mountain began to tremble even more intensely.

A crack appeared on the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

In a flash, the crack turned into a wide gap. The wide gap that appeared at the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain actually started to cause the Exalted Celestial Mountain to split from the top to the bottom. It continued to split apart. When the split finally reached a length of several hundred thousand miles, the Exalted Celestial Mountain finally stopped trembling.

Tranquility was resumed.

However, the appearance of the Exalted Celestial Mountain had been greatly changed. The single summit had now turned into two peaks. At a single glance, it seemed that there were two mountains. Merely, the two mountains were separated at the top but at the bottom they were still connected. As for that floating slate, it was currently floating between the two mountain peaks.

In the depths of the ravine between the two mountain peaks was a faint movement.

“Hff!” “Hff!” “Hff!” ...

One by one, Godkings appeared within this ravine. All of the Godkings had discovered the peculiarity of this location...

The surface of the ravine that was faintly shaking began to cave in. Soon, an enormous cauldron slowly appeared. This cauldron was extremely simple and unadorned. On each of the four sides of this cauldron was a different encarved totem. Those totems were all exotic spiritual beasts that Qin Yu had never seen before.

“It’s the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron!” The Asura Godking said with a light smile on his face.

During the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain last time around, the Asura Godking and them had already seen the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron before. Thus, they were able to easily recognize it. As for the various other Godkings who had never seen the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron before, after hearing what the Asura Godking said, they began to turn their gazes towards the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

The Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure was separated into three. As for those three portions, they were all going to be flying out from this Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron in succession!

“This Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.” Qin Yu tried to use his New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy to approach the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. However, this Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron possessed a similar energy to the Floating Slab. It caused Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy to be unable to touch it at all.

Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron, an Origin Cauldron that could produce an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.

Seeing this cauldron, Qin Yu gasped with admiration in his heart.

“This sort of crafting ability is no longer at the same level as the primitive crafting method that I use.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart. Without being able to carefully research this Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron, Qin Yu was unable to comprehend why this Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was capable of creating Spiritual Treasures and Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure on top of that.

“A portion will fly out every ten years. Furthermore, it’s separated into three different portions.” Jiang Li was shaking her head.

“Li’er, to be exact, a portion will fly out in around ten years time and not exactly ten years.” Jiang Lan said. “It is precisely because of the fact that it’s around ten years and not exactly ten years, that all of the Godkings won’t dare to be distracted in the slightest. Otherwise, they would end up regretting if the portion of Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure were to fly out and be snatched by someone else.”

“Although the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure is separated into three, once one obtains a single portion and becomes its master through dripping blood on it, the might displayed by each portion is comparable to that of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Furthermore, each portion contains a portion of the Temporal Laws.”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

The attractiveness of any single portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure was extremely great to the Godkings.

“Brother Yu, let's return.” Jiang Li suddenly said to Qin Yu.

Seeing Jiang Li's expression, Qin Yu smiled and said. “We've only been here for a short moment, why are you in a rush to leave?”

Jiang Li shook her head and said. “I merely feel that the surrounding atmosphere has turned heavy. Many of the Godkings are on guard against the others so that they would not be sneak attacked.” Jiang Li was frowning.

Qin Yu smiled.

That was indeed the case. Although all of those Godkings were now on guard, none of them dared to create troubles for Qin Yu.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu suddenly glanced at Jiang Fan in the distant. Ever since the arrival of Qin Yu, that Jiang Fan had been in the corner with Zhou Huo. He did not bother to approach Qin Yu at all, nor had he tried to greet him.

“Li'er, let's return.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

“Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu turned around and looked at Jiang Lan. “Li’er and I have already discussed this. After we finished establishing the Fog City, we planned to prepare for the birth of our child. Through the use of time acceleration... our child will definitely be born within a year. Uncle Lan, how about you all return to the Fog City first. It wouldn’t be too late for you all to return to contest for this portion of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure after the birth of our child.”

“Li’er’s ready to give birth?” Jiang Lan’s eyes immediately started shining. “Although it’s said to be around ten years, it’s generally only seven or eight years. At that time, I reckon your child would be able to climb mountains and swim in the sea.”

In Jiang Lan’s eyes, the child between Qin Yu and Jiang Li was more important than the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.”

“I’ll also return.” Yi Feng said.

When Zuo Qiumei died, her two drops of Soul Tears of Life had selected Qin Yu and Jiang Li. Now that their child was about to be born, how could Yi Feng possibly not be present?

Soon after, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and even the silent Zuo Qiulin all set off to return. The five of them left the Exalted Celestial Mountain and returned to the Fog City.

In that ravine within the Exalted Celestial Mountain, Jiang Fan took a glance at Qin Yu and them. He still had an indifferent

expression on his face.

The rapid emergence of Qin Yu, furthermore, Qin Yu had displayed strength more astonishing than the last, every single time. It goes without saying that Jiang Fan was shocked deeply. In the hearts of many Godkings, Jiang Fan had become a laughing stock.

Merely, toward this, Jiang Fan had been keeping his silence the entire time.

“Exalted Celestial! Of the three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, one of them is definitely going to be mine. I am definitely going to become an Exalted Celestial this time around.” Jiang Fan possessed a boundless longing for the status of Exalted Celestial.

And his greatest trump card was the fact that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would help him.

After seeing Qin Yu and them leave, Jiang Fan closed his eyes. He began to sit cross-legged at the corner of the ravine. Time continued to flow like this...

Chapter 5: The Girl, 'Zi Xia'

The Fog City was enveloped by dense fog all year round. Within the floating mansion above the Fog City, the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu and the other four Godkings had all returned.

Purple Mystic Mansion, Inner Lake.

That inner lake with a circumference of a hundred miles was covered with boundless water. Following the light breeze, the surface of the water slightly moved up and down. There was a small boat on this inner lake that was slowly drifting. On the small boat was Qin Yu and Jiang Li. Just like that, they were sitting on the small boat and allowing it to drift.

Furthermore, in the area where this small drifting boat was located in, the time flow was a hundred thousand times faster than ordinary regions! With Qin Yu's current strength, it was extremely easy for him to use Time Acceleration in the Divine Realm.

“Brother Yu, to accelerate time by a hundred thousand times, doesn't that mean that Uncle Lan and them would only have to wait several months for the child to be born?” Jiang Li was lying on Qin Yu's chest as she said that in a low voice.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “That's right, what we need to do now is to enjoy these leisure years.” As he said that, Qin Yu began to gently caress Li'er's beautiful hair with his right hand. As for his left hand, he placed it on Li'er's stomach.

“Mn.” Jiang Li lightly nodded. Her face was blushing from happiness.

“Oh, that’s right, Brother Yu, what should we name the child as?” Jiang Li suddenly asked.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

The name?

At this moment, Qin Yu began to recall the time when he went to search for the Mirage Spirit Mirror and what he had saw from the Mirage Spirit Mirror. At that time, he had once experienced the life of being married to Li’er and having children together.

“Qin Si, regardless of whether the child is a boy or a girl, the name would still be Qin Si. What do you think?” Qin Yu voiced the name that he had decided in the Mirage Spirit Mirror.

[TL: Qin Si → Qin , Thinking, recalling...]

“Qin Si, Si, Si...”

Jiang Li mumbled softly. She understood why Qin Yu decided upon this name. She then raised her head and looked to Qin Yu. Her gaze was so determined and soft that it caused Qin Yu to grow completely soft. He too fixed his gaze upon Jiang Li.

Looking at each other, it was like they were passing through time.

When they first met in the Mortal Realm, Qin Yu had fainted and Jiang Li had saved his life.

When they last saw each other in the Mortal Realm, that time, under the power of Zhou Xian, their separation was that helpless and sad.

The various scenes the two of them had experienced began to appear before their eyes.

Qin Yu slightly lowered his hand and kissed Jiang Li on the lips. The two of them both closed their eyes and began to enjoy the happiness and resonance that came from the soul.

“Brother Yu, Fei Fei had not returned after all these years. Where did he go? Do you know?” Jiang Li suddenly asked. She was worried about Hou Fei.

With an intention from Qin Yu, he immediately spread out his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy and covered the entire Divine Realm.

“Eh?”

Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

“What’s wrong?” Jiang Li promptly asked. From Qin Yu’s expression, she knew right away that something interesting must’ve happened.

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li and said with a smile. “Fei Fei, it seemed that he had fallen for a girl. He’s following behind that girl.”

“Are you for real?”

Jiang Li opened her eyes wide with shock. “Fei Fei, that piece of rock who only knows about violence is chasing after a girl?”

“You don’t believe it? However, other than that reason, why else would he not come back for so long? He possessed that much curiosity, but when the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended, he did not even bother to check it out. From this, I can reckon that Fei Fei must’ve truly fallen for her.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Where is that girl from?” Jiang Li promptly asked.

“I’m not sure where she’s from. Merely, that girl is currently strolling around the Yuchi City.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Yuchi City, it seemed that this Yuchi City is pretty related to me.”

The descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain had practically shocked all of the Godkings in the Divine Realm. However, the Deities, those largest population of people in the Divine Realm,

were still living the ordinary lives. The Exalted Celestial Mountain does not possess any connection with these Deities. It was so much that these Deities did not know at all that the red clouds covering the sky and golden light illuminating the entire Divine Realm was caused by the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

For the Deities, if someone they know was to become a Heavenly Deity, that would've already been an extraordinary major event.

In these past couple days, Xing Yuan of the Yuchi City was extremely giddily. That was because he had became a Heavenly Deity a couple days ago. After becoming a Heavenly Deity, Xing Yuan's livelihood had immediately changed.

His residence that used to be cold and cheerless had now become extremely lively with the frequent visits from others.

The gazes the surrounding people looked to him with had also turned polite and modest.

However, Xing Yuan had also become somewhat vexed now.

“Brother Xing Yuan, as long as you officially become a member of the Yuchi City's army, then, with your current strength as a Heavenly Deity, you would immediately become a high level personnel among the army. Furthermore, I presume that you have also heard about how well the Yuchi City's Governor treated the toward the troops underneath him...” At this moment, there was a youth across from Xing Yuan who was trying to persuade him with a smile on his face.

Xing Yuan remained silent. He had an appearance of someone pondering deeply. However, in his heart, he was vexed.

To remain in the Yuchi City?

Xing Yuan knew very well that if he were to continue to stay in the tiny Yuchi City, then the treatment he would receive would definitely not be bad. However, what he could achieve...

Seated beside Xing Yuan was his wife Zi Yun.

“Brother Wang, I could carefully consider the proposal from the Yuchi City’s Governor. Today, I still have some matters that I must go out and take care of with Zi Yun. Let’s talk about this in a couple days later.” Xing Yuan tactfully told the youth to leave.

The youth across him stood up with a smile on his face. “In that case, I would wait for Brother Xing Yuan’s good news.”

Only after the youth left did Xing Yuan stand up and sigh.

Faced with this Yuchi City’s Governor’s proposal, he felt a major headache.

“Brother Xing Yuan, what are you vexed about? You’ve already become a Heavenly Deity, a great expert, why are you instead depressed?” Beside him, Zi Yun muttered.

Xing Yuan shook his head and said with a smile. “We are, after all, living in the Yuchi City. We cannot offend the Yuchi City’s Governor too greatly. Merely, I do not want to go and become one of the Yuchi City’s army. Where I wanted to go the most... is Fog City!”

“Fog City?” Zi Yun’s eyes immediately shined. “That Fog City of your good friend Qin Yu? Lord Qin Yu is truly too amazing. I’ve heard about that major commotion caused by the battle outside the Fog City. Two Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were killed. Furthermore, it was Lord Qin Yu who had killed them. Now, there are many people who wished to enter the Fog City and become subordinates of Lord Qin Yu. The safety they would receive was something that goes without saying.”

The effect of the death of Two Great Godkings was truly huge. That world-shaking battle was rapidly spread through the Divine Realm by others.

Like a violent commotion, all those who had paid attention to the Fog City came to know about this matter. Many of the Heavenly Deities had prepared to join the Fog City. Thus, in these days, there were Heavenly Deities arriving to join the Fog City in succession.

“Mn, let’s go to the Fog City, let’s go to the Fog City.” Zi Yun voiced her agreement repeatedly.

From Zi Yun’s point of view, Qin Yu was strong and also possessed friendly relationship with them. Thus, going to the Fog

City was naturally better than going to other places.

“Good. Let’s set off immediately. If we continue to stay here, there would be a lot more problematic things.” Xing Yuan stood up and decided to set off right away.

Zi Yun and Xing Yuan were extremely fast in their movements. After they tidied up their residence, they immediately left their residence and proceeded to walk toward the Yuchi City’s Conveying Array.

“Zi Yun, you ought to know that Qin Yu had originated from our Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, right?” While on the street, Xing Yuan asked his wife with a smile.

“Mn, what about it?” Zi Yun looked to her husband.

“As far as I know, many of the Heavenly Deities that had came from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm have ran over to the Fog City. For example, there’s those three Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings outside of the Yuchi City and a small amount of Heavenly Deities from our Dark Star Realm. They had all gone over to the Fog City. Once we get there, it’ll be extremely lively.” Xing Yuan said while laughing.

Having been in the Divine Realm for so long, Xing Yuan had gotten to know a lot of people. For example, he had gotten to know the senior experts of the Dark Star Realm.

In the history of the experts of the Dark Star Realm, the strongest person was only a High Level Heavenly Deity. There had yet to be a single person who managed to become a Godking. After all, it was truly too difficult to become a Godking. That was the reason why there were so few Godkings.

“Brother Xing Yuan, isn’t that Hou Fei?” Zi Yun suddenly pointed to the distance and said.

“How is that possible? Hou Fei should be in the Fog City.” As he said that, Xing Yuan also looked over to the location where Zi Yun pointed at. Once he looked over, he was shocked.

In the distant, a yellow gowned Hou Fei was accompanying two girls. He would even follow these two girls and laugh and chat while doing so.

“Hou Fei, he’s, following girls?” Xing Yuan was shocked.

“Brother Xing Yuan, don’t bother looking anymore. He had already walked away. Let’s go to the Fog City first and ask Hou Fei about this when we see him next time.” Zi Yun smiled and said.

After seeing Hou Fei disappeared into the street following the two girls, Xing Yuan proceeded to continue toward the Yuchi City’s Conveying Array with his wife Zi Yun.

On the streets of the Yuchi City.

The two girls that were walking together with Hou Fei, one was wearing a red dress and the other was wearing a purple dress. The purple dressed girl was extremely beautiful and attractive. As for the red dressed girl, she had an ice-cold expression on her face.

“Little Huang Yu, from what you said, it seemed that your big brother is extremely amazing?” Said the red dressed girl with a cold expression in a mocking tone.

Hou Fei had an extremely confident expression on his face. “That’s of course. When you two meet my big brother, you’ll understand how astonishing his strength is.”

“Big brother Huang Yu, that big brother of yours is amazing.” The purple dressed girl said with an extremely happy expression.

Hou Fei smiled contentedly. “That’s of course. Just look at who I, Huang Yu, am.” In the years that Hou Fei had left the Purple Mystic Mansion, ever since he met this pair of sisters, he had started following behind them. These two girls did not dislike Hou Fei and did not drive him away.

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Qin Yu, their three names, because of Qin Yu’s relationship, many of the people in the Divine Realm had came to know their names. Furthermore, due to Hou Fei’s secret, he deliberately voiced a false name Huang Yu.

He had originally wanted to call himself Huang Yu to match Qin Yu and Hei Yu. However, the two girls had only been calling him by Huang Yu (fish). Thus, Hou Fei could only allow himself to be

called Huang Yu (fish).

[TL: first Huang Yu → Yellow Fish. Second Huang Yu → same Yu as Hei Yu and Qin Yu, means feather]

“Lil Sis Zi Xia, don’t allow yourself to be deceived by this oily-mouthed and smooth talking fellow. I reckon he’s most likely bragging. If his brother was truly powerful, our palace master would definitely know his name. Little Huang Yu, tell us your big brother’s name!” The red dressed girl with the cold expression said.

“Hong Yun, Zi Xia, my big brother has told me to not flaunt his names to others. I have also decided to not rely on my big brother and only rely on myself!” Said Hou Fei as he lifted his head.

“Yoh, seems like you’re pretty confident.” Hong Yun said.

Zi Xia lightly pushed Hong Yun. “Big Sis Hong Yun, don’t say such things. Big Brother Huang Yu’s strength is pretty good. A while back, he easily defeated a Low Level Heavenly Deity.”

“What could a Low Level Heavenly Deity possibly amount to. If he have the ability, then let us see him defeat a High Level Heavenly Deity.” Hong Yun did not care in the slightest. “Even if they’re High Level Heavenly Deities, they’re still only Heavenly Deities. If you managed to become a Godking, then I, Hong Yun, would definitely look up toward you, Little Huang Yu. So, are you a Godking?”

Hou Fei immediately felt helpless.

“No.” Hou Fei appeared to be very dispirited. Immediately after, Hou Fei’s eyes shined and said. “However, I would definitely reach the Godking level one day.”

“One day? Everyone knows how to say those words.” Hong Yun said disdainfully.

Hou Fei cursed in rage in his heart. However, he didn’t dare to display that on his face. Ever since he first saw Zi Xia, he had fallen for her. Merely, this Hong Yun...

“”Ice cold like an icicle. Had it not been for my Zi Xia, how would I possibly continue to tolerate you? Hell, I’ll have already smash you with my stick.” Hou Fei continuously cursed in his heart.

“Little Huang Yu, we are planning to eat now. Go and arrange that. You know what Lil Sis Zi Xia and I like to eat.” Hong Yun pointed to the restaurant before them and said.

Hou Fei promptly replied. “Please wait a moment.” As he said that, Hou Fei rushed into the restaurant. Hong Yun and Zi Xia also walked into the restaurant.

“Silver Dragon Lotus Seed Soup, Tofu Yellow Croaker Stew...” this Hou Fei ordered a large amount of dishes proficiently.

As for Hong Yun and Zi Xia, they were seated at the edge. Hong

Yun still have a cold expression. She would even occasionally look to Hou Fei. As for Zi Xia, she was constantly looking at Hou Fei. Her gaze was filled with happiness.

“Fei Fei, the child between I and your Big Sis Li’er is about to born. Could it be that you’re still not planning to come back?” A voice suddenly sounded in Hou Fei’s mind.

Hou Fei was startled. He became dumbstruck.

Immediately after, he displayed an expression of ecstasy. Merely, after that, he looked to Zi Xia helplessly. He did not wish to part with Zi Xia. But, his big brother’s child was about to born.

“Zi Xia, Hong Yu, I need to return first.” Hou Fei said helplessly. That Zi Xia and Hong Yu were both shocked.

Chapter 6: Son, 'Qin Si'

“Big Brother Huang Yu.” Zi Xia immediately stood up. In her eyes was a trace of reluctance to part.

“You’re leaving?” That Hong Yun frowned as she looked to Hou Fei.

Hou Fei nodded helplessly. “It’s true. I really do have an important matter to take care of. Zi Xia, Hong Yun, please rest assured. I would come back to find you two a bit later.”

“Truly?” Zi Xia displayed a pleasantly surprised expression. Hong Yun was also pleasantly surprised. Merely, in an instant her expression returned back to being ice-cold.

“Who says we want you to find us?” Hong Yun said coldly.

“Ah, Big Brother Huang Yu, we would have to return in about three months time. This time, we do not know when we would be able to come back out again.” Zi Xian hurriedly said.

“Your Lordship, here are your dishes.”

At this moment, the maids of the restaurant began to bring forth one dish after another. Merely, Hou Fei and the other two were in no need to eat.

“Return? Zi Xia, you’ve always said that you two were from some palace. Exactly what palace is it? Where is the palace? Tell me so that I can go and find you two in the future.” Hou Fei promptly asked.

Zi Xia and Hong Yu glanced at each other and then turned to Hou Fei. They both shook their head.

“The Palace Master had ordered that we cannot tell others about information pertaining to our palace.” Zi Xia said helplessly.

Even Zi Xia who was the easiest to talk with refused to tell him. Thus, Hou Fei knew that it was impossible for him to receive an answer from Zi Xia. He thought in his heart. “Mn, it would seem that I would have to ask big brother to help me find where Zi Xia and Hong Yun lives at.”

“Zi Xia, Hong Yun, I’ll be leaving first. You two enjoy your meal.” Hou Fei said reluctantly.

Zi Xia and Hong Yun stood up. They saw Hou Fei out of the restaurant and then watched as he turned into a ray of light before disappearing into the horizon.

“Big Sis Hong Yun, when would we be able to come out again? Can we request the Palace Master about this? The Palace Master pampers us quite a bit.” Zi Xia looked to hong Yun.

Hong Yun frowned and said. “The descent of the Exalted Celestial

Mountain has already caused the Palace Master to be deeply vexed. It's better for us to not trouble the Palace Master. Let's request her after the matter of the Exalted Celestial Mountain is over. It would be easier for us to succeed then."

Zi Xia also nodded lightly.

Inside a quiet courtyard of the Purple Mystic Mansion. Qin Yu was standing in the center of the courtyard and anxiously looked to the room with a closed entrance. He would even occasionally walk back and forth.

In addition to Qin Yu, his father Qin De, Feng Yuzi, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng, Hei Yu, Hou Fei and various other good brothers of his were also in the courtyard. Jiang Lan, Yi Feng, Zuo Qiulin and them were also calmly waiting.

"Sigh!"

Qin Yu was so anxious that he stood up once again.

"Little Yu, stay calm." Jiang Lan said to him.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. His wife is inside, how could he possibly be able to endure it? The most important matter was... Jiang Li had been in there for a very very long time.

"Hopefully the child would be born soon." Qin Yu thought in his heart. He then resist the anxiety that he had in his heart with great

difficulty and sat back down.

After some time, Qin Yu was unable to take it and stood up once more.

Suddenly...

“Wa...” The sound of a baby crying was heard. Everyone in the courtyard, including the Godkings and even Qin De and Qin Zheng who used to be monarchs, immediately stood up.

Qin Yu seemed to have been stuck by lightning. He was standing there motionless...

“I have a child now?”

Qin Yu was abruptly woken up. He stepped forward and immediately reached the entrance to the room.

“Creak!”

Hei Yu’s wife, Bai Ling, walked out from within there. On her face was an expression of joy. She promptly said. “It’s a boy, it’s a boy. It’s a very cute boy.”

Qin Yu directly pushed aside the door to the room and walked in.

There were always many maids attending to everything inside the room. At this moment, Jiang Li already had her clothes on. She was affectionately holding onto a baby with her eyes fixed upon the baby within her bosom. Her gaze was extremely kind and concerned.

Qin Yu was able to sense the radiance of a warm, caring mother being emitted by Jiang Li. It was extremely attractive.

Jiang Li noticed Qin Yu. She raised her head and looked over. She smiled so deeply that her eyes began to squint. “Brother Yu, it’s a boy. He’s very cute.” Qin Yu immediately walked over to Jiang Li’s side and carefully looked to the baby within Jiang Li’s bosom.

This baby’s black eyes were extremely clear and pure. He looked to Qin Yu curiously.

“Wu wu~~~” The baby emitted some unclear sounds from his mouth.

Qin Yu immediately started smiling.

Jiang Li smiled and said. “This child is very strange. He had only cried right after being born. After that, he didn’t cry at all. I have carried him for thirty six thousand years, I truly wonder what will be special about this child.”

“Come, say dad.” Qin Yu said to the baby.

The baby stared at Qin Yu. It's clear eyes seemed to be confused.

"Say dad, dad, dad." Qin Yu said repeatedly a couple times. Before his son even called him dad, he had already said dad multiple times.

"Dad!" A somewhat shaky voice sounded.

Qin Yu was had originally only had a trace of hope of his son calling him dad was now pleasantly surprised. He felt as if his heart was about to jump out.

"Li'er, did you hear? He called me dad, he called me dad." In excitement, Qin Yu received the child from Jiang Li. In order to allow the child to be even more comfortable, Qin Yu was even controlling the Spatial Energy to make the area before his hands even more gentle.

Jiang Li was also displayed a joyous expression across her face. "Little Si, call mom, mom, mom." Jiang Li said to the baby continuously.

The baby opened his somewhat confused eyes. He stared at Li'er and said in a somewhat guessing manner. "Mom!"

Jiang Li was immediately so happy that her face had turned red.

"Little Si, look." Qin Yu's face was filled with smiles. A red spiritual pearl appeared in his hand. It was the Fire Origin

Spiritual Pearl.

The baby Qin Si looked to the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. His large black eyes were immediately fixed upon that Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. It seemed as if he had seen an extremely attractive treasure.

Qin Yu gently caressed Qin Si's little hand. A drop of blood then appeared on Qin Yu's palm. Without causing any pain, Qin Yu had managed to take a drop of blood from his son.

This drop of blood landed on the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and merged with it.

“Wu wu~~~” Qin Si's little mouth made some noise. He extended his plump little hand and the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl began to fly toward him. After that, it flew into Qin Si's palm.

Qin Si immediately displayed an extremely happy smile.

Qin Si was an extremely intelligent child. After being in the womb for thirty six thousand years, Qin Si's ability to learn after being born was extremely fast. In merely three days, only through relying on the conversations of the surrounding people, he had learned how to speak.

Especially after he fused the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl with his body. Although he did not completely refine it, his body ended up undergoing a rapid transformation. Effortlessly, he began able to

run and was even able to fly in the sky.

He was even able to easily use White Pure Flames. Fortunately Qin Si knew how to distinguish people and knew not to attack his own people. Otherwise, the other ordinary Qin descendents would not be able to withstand it.

“Little Si.” Qin Yu was standing at the edge of the Inner Lake within the Purple Mystic Mansion as he yelled to the distance.

On the distant place if the vast lake’s surface appeared a small blazing figure. With flames on the surface of his body, in merely the blink of an eye, this small figure had traveled through space and arrived before Qin Yu.

Qin Si’s little face was red. His two eyes were filled with excitement.

“Dad.”

Qin Si jumped into Qin Yu’s bosom. He hugged Qin Yu’s neck and was extremely excited and happy. Affectionately, Qin Yu pinched the water-like soft cheek.

From birth till now, it had only been three months. However, Qin Si’s intelligence was already like that of a seven or eight year old child now. As for his strength... it was frighteningly strong. He had fused with the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. Just from that, one could imagine just how astonishing his strength was.

“Little Si, what have you been doing today? C’mon, tell your dad.” Qin Yu said affectionately.

Qin Si’s little nose wrinkled. In a childish tone, he said. “Dad, today I entered into the bottom of the lake and caught many fish. I only let them go after having them play with me for quite some time. Dad, those fish all feared me. However, they have told me a lot of things about you, dad.”

The various animals within the Inner Lake of the Purple Mystic Mansion were all directly fetched from the ocean of the Divine Realm by Qin Yu. Practically all of the demonic beasts of the Divine Realm were capable of speaking the human language and possessed intelligence.

Those demonic beasts do not dare to resist Qin Si as they knew that Qin Si was the little master of this place. Actually, even if they wanted to, they would not have the ability to cause harm to Qin Si. Not only does Qin Si possessed the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl, Qin Yu had also given him a second-rate defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“They told you stories about me? What sort of stories were they?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Si nodded his head firmly a couple times. He then said. “They said dad is a Godking and is very powerful. I asked them how powerful Godkings are. They said Godkings are the most powerful.”

Qin Yu smiled.

Those demonic beasts of the Divine Realm have not even reached the Deity level. Thus, they naturally do not know much. It could already be considered to be pretty good that they knew about Godkings. To those demonic beasts, the Godkings were unparalleled existences.

“Dad, are the Godkings the most powerful?” Qin Si opened his eyes wide as he looked to Qin Yu. “A couple days ago I heard Second Uncle and them saying that a large amount of Godkings had gone to some Exalted Celestial Mountain. It seems that they have gone to become an Exalted Celestial. Does that mean that Exalted Celestials are more powerful than Godkings?”

Hearing Qin Si’s words, Qin Yu immediately began to laugh.

“That’s right, the Exalted Celestials are more powerful than Godkings.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

“Then what about you, Dad? Are you as powerful as an Exalted Celestial?” Qin Si looked to Qin Yu. His gaze was filled with anticipation. In Qin Si’s heart, his dad was the most powerful.

Chapter 7: Clayweg

“Exalted Celestials, your dad is not as powerful as the Exalted Celestials right now. But, once you grow older, your dad would be as powerful as them.” Qin Yu said.

“Oh...” Qin Si nodded his head thoughtfully. He suddenly turned to Qin Yu and said in a pleasantly surprised tone. “Dad, don’t you have a way to allow me to grow up faster? Make me grow up faster. Once I’m grown, dad would be as powerful as the Exalted Celestials.”

Qin Yu was startled. He cannot help himself from laughing involuntarily.

Qin Yu was able to allow Qin Si to grow up rapidly through the use of Time Acceleration. Merely, the development of the Cosmos was not something that could be speed up through the use of Time Acceleration.

“What’s wrong? Dad, what are you laughing about? Is my method not good?” Qin Si looked to Qin Yu and asked confusedly.

“No, your dad is happy, he’s happy.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Little Si, after a couple more days, dad will be holding a ‘hundred days’ ceremony for you. At that time, your Grandfather Jiang and them would all be gifting you gifts.” Qin Yu stroked Qin Si’s little nose.

“Gift?”

Qin Si's eyes shined.

“Dad, in that case, you should hold more birthday ceremonies and such for me.” Qin Si said craftily. “Last time you've held a one month ceremony and this time you're going to hold a hundred day ceremony. After that, how about doing a half year, nine months, one year...”

Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

Qin Yu still remember the scene of Qin Si holding onto all those gifts during the one month ceremony. It was truly too adorable. A little wimpy kid holding onto all those gifts that were even taller than him and running all around, how could it not be adorable?

“Little Si, the one month and hundred days ceremonies were the social customs of your dad's hometown. Do you understand now? After this year, you would only be able to have ordinary birthday ceremonies.” Qin Yu said to Qin Si attentively.

Inside the Universal Palace Hall of the Purple Mystic Mansion. The familiar faces sat down on the seats one after the other. Everyone was filled with smiles. Qin Si who wore a red dudou bellyband was running around the Universal Palace Hall like a little fairy.

“Little Si, come to grandfather.” Qin De extended his hand.

Qin Si took a glance at Qin De with his black eyes. However, he did not immediately come over. Instead, he stared at Qin De's two hands. Qin De smiled. He flipped his hand and took out a wooden carving toy. After he slightly moved this wooden carving toy, it turned into a flying toy.

“Wa.” Qin Si turned into a red light and rushed into Qin De's bosom, immediately snatched the wooden carving toy and started playing with it.

This wooden carving toy was something that Qin De had requested a skilled craftsman from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to make. It was created through meticulous efforts. It was capable of turning into numerous different types of toys. Furthermore, the toys it turned into could fly, walk, make noise and so on.

“Grandfather, why haven't Grandfather Jiang, Grandma Zuo and them arrived yet?” Qin Si asked Qin De.

Qin De smiled and said. “Don't worry. Your Grandfather Jiang and them have gone to check out the Exalted Celestial Mountain. They will return very soon.”

“Exalted Celestial Mountain? Grandfather Jiang and them loved going to that place, I also want to go and check it out.” Qin Si said in a low voice. His round and plump eyes were fixed on Qin De. “Grandfather, bring me there, can you do that?”

Qin De stroked Qin Si's little head. "Little Si, even your grandfather has never gone there once. How could he bring you there?"

"Oh..." Qin Si immediately lowered his head dispiritedly.

At this moment, sounds of footsteps were suddenly heard. From outside the Universal Palace Hall walked in Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin. Qin Yu also walked in alongside them.

"Haha, I've started to regret my decision to go to the Exalted Celestial Mountain a bit." Qin Yu smiled a self mocking smile and said with a laughter.

"Oh? What happened?" Inside the palace hall, Qin Feng asked directly.

Qin Yu said with a smile. "This time, when I accompanied Uncle Lan and them to the Exalted Celestial Mountain, once we arrived, the Godkings at the Exalted Celestial Mountain immediately grew tensed. They seemed to all be heavily on guard. However, after Uncle Lan told some of those Godkings that my son had been born, those Godkings all gifted many gifts to Little Si."

"Gifts?" Qin Si's eyes shined. Like a monkey, he immediately ran over to Qin Yu, jumped onto him and hugged his neck. "Dad, where are the gifts?"

"Get down first, I'll give them to you." Qin Yu said.

Qin Si's reaction was extremely speedy. In an instant, he had jumped down from Qin Yu's body. He then moved back a couple steps and looked to Qin Yu. Qin Yu immediately waved his sleeve and a lot of peculiar gadgets appeared before him.

The majority of the gifts that Qin Si received were those that with playful and original designs. The majority of them cannot be considered as extremely precious items. They were at the very best third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Merely, to gift such items to a child was indeed very extraordinary.

“Wa.” Qin Si's eyes was immediately opened wide like a round ball. His black eyes were filled with pleasant surprises.

The banquet was extremely lively.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li looked to them son's 'adorable performance' and smiled so wide that their eyes squinted. However, after Qin Si continued to fool around for a bit longer, he ran over to Jiang Li's bosom and fell asleep.

“Little Yu, the three of us have prepared to go to the Exalted Celestial Mountain in three days time and continue to be there all the way until the first portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure is born.” Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu.

“You're in such a rush? Isn't this still very early?” Qin Yu was a bit confused. After all, the floating slate had written 'about ten years time.' However, not a single year had even passed by now. To

go there so anxiously, were they planning to waste time there?

Jiang Lan shook his head and said. “No. Didn’t you discover it this time when we gone to check out the situation? The battle in the shadows at that place was already extremely intense. We must go there earlier and better our relationship with certain people. Otherwise, if we waited till the end, even if we managed to obtain a portion of the three Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure portions, the other Godkings would likely jointly attack us.”

Yi Feng also nodded and said. “Qin Yu, you ought to remember the Godking’s Cage and the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, right? The Godking’s Cage covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain. It has caused all of the Godkings to be required to use the Relief Sculpture Tunnel in order to leave. As for the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, its entrance was not wide at all. As long as a single person blocked the entrance, the others must defeat this person head on in order to enter. At that moment, if the Asura Godking was to be the one blocking the entrance, then even if we managed to obtain a portion of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, it would likely be extremely hard for us to take it away.”

Qin Yu nodded.

The Exalted Celestial Mountain was like a cage. Once entered, one could only exit through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

As for the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, it was ten thousand meters long. Furthermore, one cannot fly or teleport in that. As long as there was a powerful enough person blocking the entrance, it would be impossible for others to leave even if they wished to.

“Thus, we planned to go and create some alliances with other Godkings for the final battle.” Jiang Lan said.

The Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure was separated into three portions. In other words, there were three different items. This had caused the Godkings to not be killing each other just for a single portion.

“Okay then.” Qin Yu nodded.

At the same time, Qin Yu had also come to a decision in his heart. After Uncle Lan and them left for the Exalted Celestial Mountain, he planned to spread his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy, extend it past the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and carefully observe the interior of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

The New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy was unable to touch the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron, unable to touch the floating slate and unable to penetrate past the Godking’s Cage. However, it was possible for Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy to easily spread through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

When the banquet was over, everyone left the Universal Palace Hall. Qin Yu and Jiang Li proceeded to walk toward their own residences together. Jiang Li was also carrying Qin Si who had fallen asleep in her bosom.

“Qin Yu.”

Suddenly, a voice sounded. That voice was very familiar.

“This voice, so familiar...” Qin Yu suddenly quivered in his heart. He remembered whose voice this was. It was the voice of that silver haired silver eyed youngster who had given him the three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Qin Yu immediately turned around. Jiang Li also turned around.

A silver haired silver eyed youngster was smiling as he looked to Qin Yu. At the back of his head was three black horns that appeared like feathered crests.

“Hello.” The silver haired silver eyed youngster said to Qin Yu. “Last time I had given three gifts to you on behalf of my master. And now, Qin Yu, you’ve actually really married and had a child too.”

Qin Yu recalled the scene from back then and began to sigh incessantly.

From the scene back then untill now, oh how short of a period of time it was. However, the change that he had made was truly great. He had eloped with Jiang Li and turned completely antagonistic against the Sage Emperors. Now, he had even consolidated his power and created a faction in the Divine Realm.

“Thank you, may I know who you are... I still do not know of

your name yet.” Qin Yu promptly said.

“You can call me... Clayweg!” The silver haired silver eyed youngster said.

“Clayweg? This name, it sounds very special.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

The silver haired silver eyed youngster smiled and said. “Compared to the names of the people from the Divine Realm, my name is indeed a bit special. I have come today because my master would be personally coming over here later in order to congratulate your marriage as well as the birth of your child.”

“Your master?” Qin Yu’s heart began to twitch.

The strength of this silver haired silver eyed youth, Qin Yu was unable to even determine that now. Even the Asura Godking had never given him such a sensation. In that case, what about this youngster’s master?

“My master had important matters to take care of the entire time before. Thus, he did not managed to come over on time for your marriage. He had originally planned to rush over for your son’s hundred days ceremony. However, it would appear now that he would not be able to make it for the hundred days ceremony either. Qin Yu, wait a moment, my master would be coming right away.” The silver haired silver eyed youngster said with a smile. If the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was to see the ice-cold and ruthless ‘Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial display such an

appearance and speak in such a manner, he would definitely be shocked speechless.

Chapter 8: Second Brother

Wait a moment?

Qin Yu would naturally not mind doing that. This silver haired silver eyed youngster by the name of Clayweg already possessed such an unfathomable strength, his master naturally possessed enough strength to make Qin Yu wait on him longer.

Moreover, this silver haired silver eyed youngster's master had gifted him three gifts. Qin Yu had still not have the chance to thank him yet.

“Brother Yu, is he the mysterious person that had gifted you three Spiritual Treasures?” Jiang Li asked Qin Yu via Mind Voice Transmission. Seeing the appearance of the person before them, Jiang Li recalled the appearance of the person that had gifted Qin Yu three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that Qin Yu had described to her.

The silver haired silver eyed youth slightly smiled to Qin Yu. After that, he proceeded to stand there without saying anything.

A quiet wait.

The Dark Curtains of Night had already covered the entire Divine Realm. At this moment, on this quiet passageway, only the lantern in the distant was faintly illuminating the place with its dusky light. Seeing as the silver haired silver eyed youngster does not

seem to have a desire to speak, Qin Yu also did not bother to stir up conversation with him. As for Jiang Li, she was carrying Qin Si who had fallen asleep and quietly standing at the side.

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, wind!

This wind was extremely strange. For wind to appear for no reason, this had caused Qin Yu to become alarmed. Suddenly, a figure slowly walked over in the middle of the air in the distant. Like walking down the stairs, this figure slowly walked down from the middle of the sky one step at a time.

Each of this person's step seemed to be stepping on the pulse of the movement of space.

For some unknown reason, Qin Yu was unable to see clearly the appearance of the figure in the distance. Even with the help of the dusky lamplight, he still felt that the surroundings of this figure were extremely indistinct.

Only after the figure finished walking down from the sky and entered into the passageway did his appearance became clear.

His height was about the same as Qin Yu's. Merely, he appeared to be more sturdy than Qin Yu. He was radiating a sensation as if he was massive like the mountain yet elegant like the wind. Massiveness and elegance, the two different types of styles

appeared together on this man's body.

“Buzz~~~”

When this man approached Qin Yu, the spatial movement of the space surrounding Qin Yu and them had actually turned different from the one of the outer world. It was as if there were two different spaces.

“Not Spatial Freezing but instead it was changing the movement of the space?” Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock. The movement of space was something that could be changed? Qin Yu had never once dared to imagine such a thing.

“Master.”

The silver haired silver eyed youth immediately bowed with extreme respect.

“Mn.” That man lightly nodded. Only then did the silver haired silver eyed youth stood back up. After that, he walked over to that man and stood motionless once more. He appeared like a bodyguard.

Qin Yu carefully looked to the man who had arrived. The first thing he noticed was this man's eyes.

The eyes were the windows to the heart. At the instant when Qin Yu saw this man's eyes, he felt that his heart was palpitating with

fear. It was as if his heart and thought had been pierced through by another.

Sword!

“What a powerful sword energy. With merely his gaze, it had caused my soul to quake in fear.” Qin Yu was terrified. Such a figure was truly too frightening. He had given Qin Yu an impulse of immediately bringing his relatives and running into the New Cosmos.

An ordinary gaze from this man was capable of causing Qin Yu’s soul to quake in fear.

If this man wished to harm Qin Yu, then it would’ve been extremely easy for him to kill Qin Yu. However, his gaze also contained an amiable goodwill which caused Qin Yu to not be excessively tensed.

“I am Qin Yu, may I know who you are?” Qin Yu asked courteously.

The man had long dark brown colored hair. His pair of eyes were serene and hidden in depth like the abyss. On his face was an amiable smile. His thick and broad shoulders gave off a earnest and substantial sensation. His aesthetic body that appeared like a leopard allowed others to know that he possessed speed, power as well as intelligence.

“A practically perfect person.” Qin Yu must admit.

This person was the sole person that had caused his heart to tremble the most in the countless years that he lived. This man before him was not as handsome as Duanmu Yu and not as ice-cold as Hei Yu. However, he possessed a very special aura.

“Hello, Qin Yu. It is the first time we meet. Allow me to introduce myself. I am called Lin Meng!” Said Lin Meng with a smile.

“Senior Lin Meng, this is my wife Jiang Li. This is my son, Qin Si. He had already fallen asleep.” Qin Yu said courteously.

This Lin Meng’s strength was too frightening. His disciple, the silver haired silver eyed youngster had already caused Qin Yu to quake in fear. As for Lin Meng... he was much more frightening than the silver haired silver eyed youngster. Faced with such a figure, Qin Yu ought to call him ‘senior.’

Lin Meng lightly smiled and shook his head. “There’s no need to call me senior. If you do not mind, you can call me ‘second brother.’”

“Second brother?” Qin Yu was unable to contain his confusion.

Even the silver haired silver eyed youngster who stood behind Lin Meng looked to Lin Meng with a bit of a confused expression. Why did he want Qin Yu to call him ‘second brother?’ Could it be

that there are people out there that there Qin Yu should call ‘eldest brother’ or ‘third brother’ and so on?

“You merely need to address me as second brother. In the future, you would naturally come to understand why.” Lin Meng said with a light smile.

Qin Yu smiled.

“Second brother.” Qin Yu slightly bowed and said.

Beside him, Jiang Li also bowed and said. “Second brother.”

“Haha...” Lin Meng grinned and laughed. However, even though Lin Meng was laughing, he was still giving off an extremely unflustered sensation. “Qin Yu, sister-in-law, there is no need for you two to be too courteous. This ought to be your child, right? He’s indeed very adorable. Oh, the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl is still not completely refined.”

This Lin Meng extended his hand.

When Lin Meng extended his hand, the others involuntarily looked over. Although Lin Meng’s hand appeared to be very ordinary, it possessed a sparkling and translucent radiance. Lin Meng gently brushed his right hand on Qin Si. Immediately, Qin Si’s body began to radiate with flames.

“Mn?”

Qin Si opened his drowsy eyes. He rubbed his eyes and sensed the flames that were being emitted from his body. Suddenly, his droopy eyes suddenly opened. His eyes began to shine. “Ah, the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl has been completely refined. Yay. This is great, this is great.”

Qin Si was extremely surprised.

As for Qin Yu and Jiang Li, they were also extremely happy. At the same time, they were also extremely shocked.

With merely a stroke of his hand, he was able to allow one to completely refine a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. What sort of ability was this? Qin Yu was simply unable to comprehend this. This was something beyond Qin Yu’s ability to comprehend.

“Dad, who is he?” Qin Si pulled Qin Yu’s sleeve and pointed to Lin Meng with his little finger.

Qin Yu immediately said. “Little Si, he is dad’s second brother that dad just got to know. You can address him as Second Uncle.”

“Second Uncle?” Qin Si roused his little mouth and looked to Lin Meng. Immediately after, he called in a very adorable manner. “Second Uncle...”

Upon hearing this, Lin Meng immediately started smiling.

“Second Uncle, since my birth till now, my dad, my grandpa and the rest of the people had already given me gifts several times now. My other Second Uncles had also given me several gifts. Second Uncle, what about you?” Qin Si said those words one at a time.

Lin Meng started to laugh involuntarily.

“I have already given you a gift. That Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl is something that I have given to you since a long time ago.” Lin Meng said with a smile.

“Really?” Qin Si turned around and looked to his father.

Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry. “Little Si, what sort of way of asking for gift is this? However, that Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl is indeed something that your Second Uncle Lin Meng has given you.”

“Oh, in that case, the gift that Second Uncle need to give me could be one less. However, in that case, dad, you owe me a gift.” Qin Si's ability to calculate was truly marvelous.

Qin Si looked to Lin Meng. His eyes were blinking continuously. However, he did not say anything.

Lin Meng laughed. He then extended his hand. A golden spear appeared in his hand. Lin Meng handed over the golden spear to Qin Si. “Little Si, this spear cannot be considered as a treasure. It's merely at the same level as the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. I'll gift

this to you as a toy. Enjoy playing with it.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were overwhelmed with shock.

A random spear that he casually took out was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Furthermore, he even said that it ‘cannot be considered as a treasure’ and ‘as a toy’... These words had caused Qin Yu to be speechless.

To be even able to gift a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to a child as a toy. From this, one could deduce how frightening Lin Meng was.

“Qin Yu, there’s no need to think too much about it. In a short while, you’ll be able to do what I just did.” Lin Meng amiably smiled to Qin Yu and said. “That ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique of yours, when compared with my martial technique, it is not at all inferior.”

Qin Yu’s mind was moving rapidly. He had managed to deduce a lot of things in his heart by now.

“Second brother, I wish to ask if you know who would become the new Exalted Celestial from this battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain?” Qin Yu directly asked.

Lin Meng smiled and said. “Your question is rather direct. However, I can tell you about this in obscurity... this battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, all of those who are at the Exalted

Celestial Mountain right now would not be able to become the new Exalted Celestial.”

“Not a single one? Not even the Asura Godking?” Qin Yu immediately thought of a lot of things in his mind.

Qin Yu naturally had a guess to the identity of the person before him. Qin Yu was over fifty percent certain that this man before him, this Lin Meng, was likely the master of this Divine Realm’s Cosmos. Of course, this was merely his guess... because Qin Yu did not dare to ask.

Merely, the strength of the man before him was, without a doubt, extremely terrifying.

He was even more frightening than the Exalted Celestials. After all, Qin Yu had met the Unfettered Exalted Celestial before. Qin Yu had a feeling... that if the Exalted Celestials were to compare with the Lin Meng before him, they simply cannot compare to him at all.

“Qin Yu, it’s best for you to not know too much about what’ll happen in the future. Otherwise, things would be boring then. However, I can tell you this... not long from now, you’ll have another child.” Lin Meng smiled to Qin Yu and said.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were startled.

Another child?

Chapter 9: Living World Seal

“Haha, of course the more children there are, the better it is. To be honest, I love children the most. Merely, if we have too many kids, then Li’er would have to suffer through hardships.” Qin Yu said with a smile. This caused Li’er to blush.

Qin Yu immediately said. “Second brother, let’s stop chatting in this passageway, it’s better for us to go to the courtyard, sit down and slowly chat with one another. What do you think?”

“Good.” Lin Meng nodded with a smile.

After that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Lin Meng, the silver haired silver eyed youngster Clayweg and the jumping around and occasionally playing with the golden spear Qin Si all proceeded to walk toward the courtyard.

Inside the courtyard, beside the ancient tree, Qin Yu and Lin Meng were sitting across one another. As for the silver haired silver eyed Clayweg, he was standing behind Lin Meng like a bodyguard.

“Clayweg, you can return first. I will return by myself later.” Lin Meng said to the silver haired silver eyed youngster behind him.

The silver haired silver eyed youngster immediately bowed. “Yes, master.”

The silver haired silver eyed youngster moved slightly and disappeared before Qin Yu.

“Li’er, you can return to the room with Little Si and rest.” Qin Yu said to Jiang Li beside him. Jiang Li nodded her head cleverly and entered into the room with Qin Si. In an instant, only Qin Yu and Lin Meng remained in the courtyard.

The wind caressed through.

A jug of wine and two wine cups.

“Qin Yu, I admire you greatly, did you know?” Lin Meng raised his wine cup. This was the first thing that he spoke.

“Admire me?” Qin Yu was startled.

“Back then, you obtained Lei Wei’s half completed ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique. At that moment, the ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique could only be considered a very ordinary cultivation martial technique with a bit novelty to it. Merely, the final few continuous transformations that you have made allowed the Stellar Transformation martial technique to reach an unprecedented level of achievement. You... without anyone else’s assistance, were able to achieve your current level of achievement. I truly admire you... that i because when I reached your current level of achievement, I received the assistance of others.” Lin Meng said with a self-mocking smile.

Qin Yu looked to Lin Meng with a pleasantly surprised expression.

This Lin Meng knew that he possessed the New Cosmos?

“Qin Yu, that ‘Black Hole Stage’ of yours was truly astonishing. You actually managed to connect your dantain’s space with the Grandmist Space with that single step. When I discovered it back then... I was truly stunned.” Lin Meng started to praise.

“Back then, I had also once comprehended that the theory that the human body was a Cosmos. Merely, I had never once thought that one would be capable of connecting the body’s dantain’s space with the Grandmist Space. After all, before that, I had never heard of the existence of the Grandmist Space. You too did not know about it. Yet you were able to succeed in doing it. It is truly amazing. It could also be considered as you being lucky. Haha... in actuality, the success of a genius usually requires a bit of luck.” Lin Meng said with a loud laughter.

“Not delightful, truly not delightful. That is because according to the rules, the current you have still not completely succeeded yet. Thus, there are a lot of things that I cannot speak of. However, it will be quick... several tens of years of time would be sufficient.” Lin Meng’s face was filled with smiles.

Qin Yu’s heart moved.

“What does this Lin Meng mean by his words? Several tens of

years of time would be sufficient? Does he mean that in several tens of years, my New Cosmos will finish developing?”

Qin Yu understood the development speed of the New Cosmos very well.

A single Cosmos was separated into three layers. The Mortal Realm was a layer. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and the other countless same level spaces was the second layer. The Divine Realm was the third layer. Among them, the Mortal Realm layer was the largest and most extensive. It was also the one that required the most time to form. As for the upper layers, because the amount of space that they needed to develop was less, the amount of time they required to form was also much smaller.

Compared to the differences in the number of Cosmic Spaces that numbered in the hundred times.

Several tens of years was indeed enough time for the entire Cosmos to finish its development.

After having chatted about the matters regarding the ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique, Qin Yu and Lin Meng began to casually talk with one another. The two of them were chatting about all kinds of peculiar matters. They were enjoying the conversations greatly.

The Dark Curtain of Night dissipated and the Light of Daytime arrived.

Qin Yu and Lin Meng were still seated across from each other at the round table.

“Second brother, I wish to ask why the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron within the Exalted Celestial Mountain is capable of forming an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu had been confused about this matter the entire time.

Lin Meng smiled and said. “As for that, you do not need to ask about it for the time being. In several tens of years, even without asking you will come to understand the reason why.”

Qin Yu smiled bitterly. “Second brother, I have discovered that you never give me a straight answer when I ask you about matters regarding the Divine Realm. You always answer me in riddles.”

“Haha, there’s nothing I can do. It’s rules, rules. I must abide by the rules.” Lin Meng said while smiling.

“In that case, what about the name of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure that is about to appear this time around? You can tell me that, right?” Qin Yu asked.

Lin Meng smiled helplessly and said. “Fine. This cannot be considered important information. The Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure that shall arrive from the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain this time around is called the ‘Living World Seal.’”

“Living World Seal?” Qin Yu was completely ignorant about it.

“According to the rules, this Living World Seal will split into three portions. Of these three portions, one will fly out of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron roughly every ten years. Each of these three portions contains a portion of the Temporal Laws.” Lin Meng said with a smile.

“Living World Seal, split into three portions.” Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

“The Living World Seal was originally something that could be split into three. When the Living World Seal splits into three, it would form three seals that possess might comparable to first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They are respectively... Blue Sky Seal, Rear Earth Seal and the one with the strongest power, All People Seal. However, becoming the Exalted Celestial is not something that one can accomplish just by being the strongest. It depends on the individual's.... Achievements and virtue!” Lin Meng said with a smile.

“Achievements and virtue?” Qin Yu was stunned. “Becoming the Exalted Celestial was depended upon one's achievements and virtue?”

This was the first time he had heard such a thing. He had never heard the words ‘achievements and virtue’ from the mouths of the Exalted Celestials or the Godkings.

“Oh, ‘achievements and virtue’ could also be called

‘contribution.’” said Lin Meng with a smile. “It is the contribution one has had toward the Cosmos. As for how big one’s contribution is, there’s naturally a way to judge that. What are the achievements and virtues? It is not something that you think it to be. Much less you all, even the Exalted Celestials do not know what the achievements and virtues are. Is it saving others? Even if you’ve saved billions of people, you would not possess a fraction of virtue. Even if you’ve killed millions of people, you would also not lose a fraction of virtue.”

The definition of achievements and virtues were simply not something that ordinary people could understand.

“Second brother, according to what you said, who would be the new Exalted Celestial is determined by their achievements and virtue. In that case, is the battle for it meaningless?” Qin Yu was confused.

The battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain for the three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, if it was meaningless to begin with, if the new Exalted Celestial was determined in the shadows, then was use was there for the Godkings to fight for it?

“No, it’s meaningful.”

Lin Meng smiled and said. “That is because the three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure each contains a portion of the temporal laws within it. If a Godking were to obtain it, even if he cannot become the Exalted Celestial, his comprehension of the temporal laws would still increase. It might even be possible for

him to become an Exalted Celestial by relying only on his own strength.”

“However, in the entire history, there has not been a single Exalted Celestial that managed to become an Exalted Celestial through merely their own comprehension.” Qin Yu added.

“Although there has not been one in the history, it does not mean that it is impossible for there to be one.” Lin Meng smiled.

Qin Yu was startled. He immediately also started smiling.

That’s right. For example, the Asura Godking, he had already comprehended Time Stop now. If he were to comprehend Time Reversal through the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, then he would naturally become an Exalted Celestial level expert.

However, it was extremely difficult to comprehend this last step.

“Well then.” Lin Meng stood up. He raised his head and looked to the sky. “It is already daytime. It’s also about time for me to return now.” Lin Meng stared at Qin Yu. He smiled and said. “I look forward to our meeting again in several tens of years. The next time we meet, we will be able to chat without any worry for the rules anymore.”

“I’ll see you again in several tens of years.” Qin Yu replied with a smile.

The two of them smiled to each other. After that, Lin Meng's body turned dim like a phantom. In the end, he directly disappeared before Qin Yu.

“Achievements and virtue? The determination of one's achievements and virtue, I reckon it was determined by the master of the Divine Realm's Cosmos.” Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. He then no longer bothered to think anymore. To Qin Yu, the status of Exalted Celestial did not possess any attractiveness. Thus, achievements and virtue was not something meaningful to him.

His path ought to be the pursuit for the successful development of the New Cosmos.

“Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, Living World Seal. The Living World Seal will be separated into three portions. One is the Blue Sky Seal, the other is the Back Earth Seal and the last one, the All People Seal. Which seal will be the first to appear?”

Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward the west. At the same time, his New Cosmos' Spatial Energy rapidly covered the entire Divine Realm like a violent wave.

Qin Yu's New Cosmos' Spatial Energy passed through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and entered the Exalted Celestial Mountain. In an instant, it entered the ravine that contained the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. Merely, Qin Yu's New Cosmos' Spatial Energy was unable to touch the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

Several days later, the Three Great Godkings, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng, entered the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Soon, they mixed themselves in with the others and began pulling connections, either friendly or antagonistic.

All of the Godkings were in a state of restraint.

As the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure had not appeared yet, all of the Godkings were capable of enduring patiently. However, once the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure appeared, the forty plus Godkings present would all begin to fight each other with their lives on the line.

While waiting, time passed. In the blink of an eye, eight years had gone by.

Chapter 10: The Birth Of The Blue Sky Seal

“Drip drop!”

Several drops of spring water fell down from an high altitude. They were sparkling, translucent and reflecting the light. The water droplets all landed on the mossy boulder within the ravine. They shattered upon hitting the boulder and sprayed in all directions.

Beside this mossy boulder were two men and a woman. They were sitting in a cross-legged position. It was Zuo Qiulin, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng.

On the Exalted Celestial Mountain, several tens of Godkings were scattered about the mountain at various location. The various Godkings were all located at locations surrounding the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was located in the center of the ravine. Each of its totems radiated a mysterious aura.

Yi Feng took a glance at the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron in the distance. He then took a glance at the other Godkings. After that, he smiled to Jiang Lan and said. “Brother Jiang Lan, did you notice that during the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain this time around, with all of us gathered on the Exalted Celestial Mountain, that big brother of yours, Jiang Fan, has been extremely

enthusiastic and frequently comes into contact with the various other Godkings.”

Jiang Lan lightly smiled.

Jiang Fan was indeed a Godking with an extremely bright mood in the ravine. He had come in contact with all the other Godkings. Even many of the hidden Godkings managed to develop a pretty good relationship with Jiang Fan.

“My big brother? Humph.” Jiang Lan coldly humped indifferently. “Back when he was selecting the son-in-law at the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace, in a situation where Qin Yu was standing in the dominant position, Jiang Fan still chose Zhou Xian... Ever since that time, I have thought that there is an eighty to ninety percent chance that big brother selected Zhou Xian for the purpose of becoming an Exalted Celestial.”

“Other than becoming an Exalted Celestial, there are no other possibilities that would make big brother renounce Qin Yu.” Jiang Lan said directly.

“Renounce Qin Yu?”

Yi Feng also started to smile. “Now that you mention it, it is truly laughable that your brother renounced Qin Yu. Without mentioning Qin Yu’s current strength and status, even his strength and status before ought to be enough to have moved him.”

“Regret?”

Jiang Lan’s gaze was cast toward Jiang Fan who was in a corner of the ravine. At this moment, Jiang Fan was chatting with another Godking with smiles on his face. Jiang Lan said with a sneer. “Although Jiang Fan is smiling right now, the greater Qin Yu’s accomplishments, the deeper his regret will be.”

“The two of you, quiet down.”

A hoarse voice suddenly sounded. Zuo Qiulin who had her eyes closed and quietly training the entire time opened her eyes. She glanced at Jiang Fan and Yi Feng. Jiang Fan and Yi Feng glanced at each other. They smiled and then stopped saying anything.

Seeing their reaction, Zuo Qiulin was finally pleased. She closed her eyes and continued to quietly train.

“Brother Jiang Fan, I too understand all that you have said. I reckon that when compared to that Asura Godking, all of us are in a disadvantaged state. If we don’t unite against the Asura Godking... then the Asura Godking would be able to obtain all three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure. Brother Jiang Fan, please rest assured. At that time, I will definitely stand out too.”

A bald headed man said to Jiang Fan with smiles on his face.

Jiang Fan nodded cheerfully. “Widespread Laws Godking is truly

reasonable. As long as all the rest of us unite against the Asura Godking, he won't be able to do whatever he wishes just by relying on his own strength."

"In that case, I shall not bother the Widespread Laws Godking anymore. Farewell."

Jiang Fan clasped his hands and then left the location where the Widespread Laws Godking was at and returned to the location where he originally did his quiet training at.

Jiang Fan sat in a cross-legged position. However, his train of thoughts was extremely complicated.

"According to the last Exalted Celestial Mountain, of the three portions of Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, it ought to be the last portion that contains the most Temporal Laws and is the strongest. That last portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, I must definitely obtain that."

"Thus the only time I should ask the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to help will be for obtaining that final portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure. As for the two before that... the first portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure will end up in the Asura Godking's hands. However, as for the second portion, I must try my best to obtain that."

Jiang Fan was pondering about all the possibilities of what might happen.

Among all the Godkings that were currently in the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the Asura Godking was the strongest. However, although the Asura Godking was very powerful, he had also caused a lot of Godkings to fear him in their hearts. If the various Godkings were to unite against him, then the Asura Godking would only at the most be able to obtain the first portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

“Using the opportunity of the first portion, we'll combine the strength of several tens of Godkings to force the Asura Godking back! Once the Asura Godking is forced back, the remaining Godkings here will all possess about the same level of strength. At that time, the Eight Great Sage Emperors will be the strongest. Brother Zhou Huo and Brother Shentu had agreed to help me. In that case, how could I possibly not obtain the second portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure? Humph!”

According to Jiang Fan's plan.

The Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure was separated into three portions. For the first portion, it would be obtained by the Asura Godking. As for the second and third portions, Jiang Fan planned to obtain both of them.

“Right now, the only variable is... Qin Yu!”

Jiang Fan's eyes narrowed. Cold light flickered through them.

Among all the Godkings present on the Exalted Celestial Mountain right now, the Asura Godking was the strongest person.

Following him were the Eight Great Sage Emperors. If no one else were to come in, then perhaps Jiang Fan's plan would really be feasible.

Merely...

What about Qin Yu?

Qin Yu who possessed strength comparable to that of the Asura Godking. Would he fight his way to the Exalted Celestial Mountain at the crucial moment?

'Spatial Freezing' and 'Cosmic Spatial Energy.' The combination of these two moves possessed a power no weaker than the Time Stop. Furthermore, Qin Yu also possessed the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

With such strength, if he chooses to fight his way here...

Everything would become unknown!

"If Qin Yu were to help me. Then..." Jiang Fan smiled bitterly and shook his head. He threw this thought out of his head. To have Qin Yu who possessed strength greater than the Eight Great Sage Emperors to assist him, it was only possible if time could turn backwards.

Time elapsed. Since the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, nine years had passed. According to what was written

on that floating slate... roughly every ten years, a portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure would fly out.

Roughly ten years.

It was a very vague wording. At this moment, all of the Godkings in the ravine of the Exalted Celestial Mountain were in a state of absolute alertness. They were all ready to fight and plunder for the portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure that would be born at any moment.

“Big brother!”

An Xun softly called. Sun Lian and Liu Lian also looked at the Asura Godking Luo Fan who stood before them with his hands behind his back. Luo Fan was a very outstanding leader. He was also someone that Sun Lian and them respected greatly.

Sun Lian also frowned and said. “Big brother, the situation is not good. Based on how those Godkings have been interacting with one another and how they occasionally glance over at our place, I fear that many of the Godkings have grown wary of us. Perhaps they might even be planning to attack us as a group.”

Luo Fan was still lightly smiling. It was like he would not be surprised even if the heaven suddenly collapsed on him.

“Sun Lian, Little An, you do not need to worry. How could I possibly not be able to guess what those Godkings are thinking in

their hearts? However, a group of non-united sheep is unable to win against a wolf. What I am concerned the most right now is not them. Instead, it is... Qin Yu who has not appeared this entire time.” Luo Fan said in a low voice.

“Qin Yu?”

Sun Lian, An Xun and Liu Lian were all startled.

In the past couple years, Qin Yu had never appeared on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. This caused them to subconsciously think that Qin Yu was not planning to fight for the treasures.

“Qin Yu’s strength is not inferior to mine.”

Luo Fan’s voice was like a whisper. “To be able to resist the attack from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial twice, even if they were only two casual attacks, his strength was already extremely terrifying.”

When Qin Yu was fighting against the Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, Luo Fan was paying close attention to the battle.

Later on, the two sudden attacks, although he did not see who it was that launched those attacks, anyone with half a brain could guess who it was.

A ‘Single Aura Eight Elements attack’ and a sword energy attack.

The attack power of these two attacks were something that no Godking would be capable of executing on their own.

“Has Qin Yu returned?” Liu Lian was also a bit worried for her big brother.

“I don’t know.” Luo Fan slowly exhaled. “Regardless of whether Qin Yu returns or not, this first portion of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure is definitely mine.” A sharp light flashed through Luo Fan’s eyes.

Time passed. All of the Godkings in the ravine of the Exalted Celestial Mountain were growing more and more tensed.

Fog City. Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

On the shore beside the Inner Lake of the Purple Mystic Mansion was an area with a meadow. On the meadow sat Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and Bai Ling drinking tea and chatting with one another.

At the airspace above the lake was a ten meter wide and ten meter long enormous water screen. The water screen was displaying the scene of the ravine of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Hei Yu moved his chess piece and then raised his head and glanced at the water screen. The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron on the water screen was still the same as before.

“Big brother, it has been over nine years now. Why hasn’t this Blue Sky Seal appeared yet?” Hei Yu asked.

Qin Yu was not worried. “It will naturally be born when it should be born. Cannon; Checkmate! With my cannon and my horse, you’re done.”

Hei Yu was startled. He looked at the chess board for a long time. In the end, he could only concede.

“Dad!”

A sharp and clear sound was heard. Qin Yu smiled and looked over. A handsome blazing youngster holding a golden spear streaked across the vast sky in a blink of an eye and flew over to Qin Yu. He immediately hugged Qin Yu.

“How was it? Were the days outside alright?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Ever since birth, Qin Si had fused with the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. His strength was already comparable to that of Heavenly Deities. Furthermore, because of the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl, he was able to easily sense the Cosmic Origin Energy and managed to easily comprehend the spatial laws.

It had been less than ten years, but he has already reached the

High Level Heavenly Deity stage.

Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and the golden spear. The two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures... Qin Si's strength was truly frightening.

“All those Heavenly Deities outside are too weak. There were even some people who wanted to rob me. I directly set flames on their buttocks and burned them off. Hehe...” Qin Si laughed happily.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from laughing.

Practically all of the Godkings in the Divine Realm were at the Exalted Celestial Mountain right now. In the entire Divine Realm, other than the Godking from the Western Sea's Blood Sea, there were truly not many people that could match Qin Si.

“Little Si.” Jiang Li walked over with a smile on her face.

“Mom.” Qin Si's eyes shined. He immediately ran over to Jiang Li. Immediately after, his round eyes were fixed upon Jiang Li's stomach. “Mom, when will I get a younger brother or sister?”

Jiang Li's stomach was once again swelling now.

Evidently... what Lin Meng had predicted was extremely accurate. Qin Yu would have more than a single child.

“When? Your sibling is better than you. You stayed in your mother’s stomach for thirty six thousand years. And now, your mother has only been pregnant for over three months and her stomach is already this big. I reckon that ten months of pregnancy will be enough for her to give birth this time.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

It was strange indeed.

This time, Jiang Li had only been pregnant for over three months but her stomach was already swelling. According to this pace, ten months of pregnancy would be about the time it would take.

Why were the two pregnancies so different?

“Eh? Dad, why did that big cauldron on the water screen start shining?” Qin Si pointed to the water screen and said.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and Bai Ling all turned to look at the water screen. At this moment, the four totems of that simple and unadorned Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron all possessed faint light rotating around it. At the same time, the top of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was completely shining. All of the Godkings in the ravine had stood up.

“The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron is shining? The Blue Sky Seal is about to be born?” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

“Uncle Lan, do you need my assistance?” Qin Yu directly sent a voice transmission.

Inside the ravine of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

All forty plus Godkings present were now standing up. They were all looking at that radiating Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron located in the center of the ravine.

Hearing Qin Yu’s voice transmission, Jiang Lan merely shook his head.

“Little Yu, the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure and I, if I were to obtain it, then it would be my luck. If I cannot obtain it, then it would be my fate.” Jiang Lan conversed with Qin Yu through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Knowing Uncle Lan’s attitude toward the matter, Qin Yu stopped asking anymore.

At this moment, within the ravine, the forty plus Godkings were separated into various small groups. The groups were either made up of three or four people, or one or two people.

“What’s happening with this Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron?” A Godking asked.

The other Godkings did not reply. All those that have experienced the previous Exalted Celestial Mountain’s descent all

knew that this signified that the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was about to spit out the first portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

“Buzz~~~”

The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron suddenly started to tremble. The light on the surface of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron became even more bright.

“Woosh!”

Practically at the same moment, twenty plus figures, with a ‘woosh’ sound, appeared before the airspace above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. At the same time, the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron spurt out a cyan light.

The twenty plus figures all proceeded to try to catch that cyan light at the same time.

All these twenty plus individuals were people who had experienced the previous descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. They knew that the tremble of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron signified the first portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure was to be born!

“Ha!” One of the Three Great Sage Emperors of the Utmost Western Region's Mount Blazing Flame, Shentu Nian, was the first to grab the cyan colored light. Once he obtained the cyan colored

light, the light immediately vanished and turned into a cyan colored seal.

The other twenty plus individuals immediately rushed toward Shentu Nian.

“Humph.” Seeing that the others were rushing toward him, Shentu Nian immediately used his teleportation. His figure moved, however...

The white spiritual pearl above the Utmost Southern Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun started to shine brightly. Shentu Nian became unable to teleport away.

“Spatial Freezing!” Shentu Nian’s expression took a huge change. However, at the very moment when he caught the first portion of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, he was already prepared to be surrounded and attacked by others.

Time Acceleration!

His speed had reached its limit. Like a mirage, he strangely turned into two. The two Shentu Nians began to fly in two different directions. Furthermore, these two people both possessed the aura of Shentu Nian. It was simply impossible to identify who was the real Shentu Nian using Divine Awareness.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” ...

The Godkings that had surrounded him started attacking at practically the same time. Rays of attacks were flying toward the two different Shentu Nians. Among them, one of them was immediately annihilated.

Shentu Nian's true body was rushing toward the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain like a madman.

“Humph, even you tried to obtain the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure?” A black whip suddenly appeared in Jiang Fan's hand. He directly lashed out towards Shentu Nian's true body.

Shentu Nian's expression changed.

“Hff!”

Wind suddenly stopped. Jiang Fan, Shentu Nian and three other Godkings beside them all suddenly became immobile. They seemed to have their body stopped. It was impossible for them to move.

An elegant figure flew past Shentu Nian.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan, like an elegant painter, gently stroked his finger across Shentu Nian's body. That cyan colored seal was obtained by Luo Fan.

“Pfff!:

With blood like a blooming flower spraying down the vast sky, Shentu Nian's body slanted and splitted into two. The two parts of his body directly fell to the ground.

Shentu Nian, died!

“Time Stop, powerful indeed.” On the meadows beside the lake in the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu gasped in admiration after seeing this scene on the water screen. Hei Yu, Little Qin Si, Qin De, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng and a large group of other people were all focused deeply upon this great battle performed by the Godkings.

The attacks of Godkings, each and every one of them were powerful enough to split the heavens and earth. Although they looked simple, if one were to get hit by the attack, then one would become gravely injured.

Beside the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the various Godkings were flying over rapidly.

“Bang!”

Seven or eight rays of light shined in the region of space where the Time Stop was. The Time Stop was broken through. Jiang Fan and them immediately recovered their mobility.

“Humph.” The Asura Godking sneered and cast a glance at that group of people.

“He who blocks me shall die!”

The Asura Godking’s blood reeking and grim voice sounded throughout the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain. As for the Asura Godking himself, he was rapidly flying towards the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. That was because the only entrance, the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, was located there.

As for why he did not teleport...

That was because at the beginning of this battle royal, the Eight Great Sage Emperors seemed to have a mutual agreement, and all used the Spatial Freezing. The combined Spatial Freezing from the Eight Great Sage Emperors was so powerful that even the Exalted Celestials would have to use their Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure in order to break through it. As for the Godkings, it was simply unable for them to break it.

“Huu!”

Rapid flying. The sound of the wind whistling.

Behind the Asura Godking Luo Fan were the three other Godkings Liu Lian, Sun Lian and An Xun. The four of them proceeded to rush down with an attitude of killing whatever it is that blocked their path, be it God or Buddha.

Wherever they passed, not a single Godking dared to block them head on.

However, Luo Fan's flying speed gradually slowed down. His brows also started to crease together. When he flew to the location before Relief Sculpture Tunnel, he completely stopped.

He was unable to go forward.

That was because twenty one Godkings were currently blocking the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Among them were Four Sage Emperors. While the other Godkings were pinning him down, the rest of the Godkings had already rushed over to the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh”... Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan and them had also arrived from behind. They flew over to the twenty one Godkings. After that, Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin had also flew over.

One side was only four Godkings whereas the other side was lead by the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

The difference in number between the two groups of people was truly too great.

“In order to handle I, Luo Fan, you all actually joined hands.” Even at this moment, Luo Fan still had a slight smile on his face.

He was not worried in the slightest.

“Luo Fan!” The Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun said coldly. “If you wished to obtain this portion of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure with only your own strength, then you would be dreaming.”

“Enough with the portion of Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, that’s extremely awkward to say. Let me tell you all it’s name. This cyan seal is called the ‘Blue Sky Seal.’” The Asura Godking held the Blue Sky Seal in his hand and said in with a light smile.

“Blue Sky Seal?”

All of the Godkings remembered this name.

“You all truly wished to block my path?” Luo Fan said soft and slowly.

Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun, Zhou Huo and them glanced at each other. In the end, Jiang Fan walked out and said in a clear voice. “Luo Fan, it is not impossible for us to give you this Blue Sky Seal. However, you must agree to a condition from us.”

“Speak!” Luo Fan said directly.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. “It’s very simple. After you obtained this Blue Sky Seal, you are not allowed to contest for the next two portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure! As long as you vow that to the heavens, we shall allow you to leave.”

None of those Godkings had any objections.

There was no doubt about the Asura Godking's astonishing strength. If they were to anger him and make him go to the extreme, then of the Godkings gathered here, many would end up dying.

However, if they were to let the Asura Godking leave, then he would likely use the same method to obtain the second and the third portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

Thus, the only option was to force him to give up on the next two portions.

"No can do." Luo Fan said that directly.

Jiang Fan hurriedly said. "Luo Fan, you have already comprehended Time Stop. This Blue Sky Seal also contains a portion of the Temporal Laws within it. Through it, it might be possible for you to comprehend Time Reversal. At that time, wouldn't you still become an Exalted Celestial?"

"Humph. Ridiculous." Luo Fan had a cold expression. "It is impossible for me to give up the next two portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure."

"Are you saying there is no margin of discussion?" The expressions of Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan, Duanmu Yun, Huangfu Yu,

Tang Lan and them all changed. The other Godkings were all frowning coldly.

At this moment, one's standpoint must be firm!

They must finish the strongest Asura Godking. Otherwise, the other Godkings would not have any opportunity.

Fog City's Purple Mystic Mansion. Qin Yu began to laugh.

“According to what Lin Meng said on the day of Little Si's hundred days ceremony, none of the Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain are able to become the Exalted Celestial. Of course, that includes the Asura Godking as well as the Eight Great Sage Emperors... What reason is there for them to bother fighting? It's already destined that they would not be able to become an Exalted Celestial.” Qin Yu felt sorrowful for those people.

Without knowing their own fate, they were fighting and scheming against each other.

On the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

The various Godkings were standing together. Even Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin, and Yi Feng were standing at the corner of the group of Godkings. They were led by the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

Across from them were the four Godkings led by the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

“No matter what, I will definitely not give up on this Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure. If you all truly wish to block my path, then... today, I shall open the floodgate to a massacre.”

The Asura Godking’s expression grew cold. Suddenly, a scarlet colored ruler appeared in his hand.

Blood Ruler’ Life Sunderer.’

It was the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan had crafted for the Asura Godking. It was also a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure with an extremely frightening offensive power.

Seeing this Blood Ruler, the expressions of the Eight Great Sage Emperors all changed.

Time Stop and a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. If they wished to kill the Asura Godking, at the very least more than ten Godkings would die today.

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun and the other Sage Emperors were all conversing with one another through voice transmission. They were intensely discussing what to do.

“Wait!” Zhou Huo suddenly spoke out.

“What else is there to say?” The Asura Godking Luo Fan said in a cold voice.

Zhou Huo said solemnly. “Luo Fan, we asked you to not compete for the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure from now on and you’re unwilling to accept that. In that case... we shall take a step back! At the same date of the birth of the second and third portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, you are not allowed to contest for them. However, on the day after that, you would be allowed to contest for them. How is that?”

This proposal was already a decision that the Eight Great Sage Emperors didn’t wish to make.

“What a joke. Whoever obtains the portion of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure would immediately hide themselves. If a Godking hides himself, who would be able to discover them so easily?” The radiance of the Blood Ruler in Luo Fan’s hand began to shine deeper.

In an instant, the expressions of the Eight Great Sage Emperors changed.

A battle was inevitable!

Chapter 11: Massacre

On the water screen above the Inner Lake of the Purple Mystic Mansion, the Asura Godking and the other Godkings led by the Eight Great Sage Emperors were confronting one another. A battle could occur at any moment!

Qin Feng, Qin Zheng, Qin De, Feng Yuzi and the rest of them all held their breaths.

“The might of the Eight Great Sage Emperors joining hands is extremely terrifying.” Qin Yu was also a bit curious as to what this Asura Godking had as his trump card. For him to be willing to fight these Eight Great Sage Emperors head on, could it be that he truly has a trump card that can break through the blockade of the Eight Great Sage Emperors?

“Little An, Sun Lian, Little Lian, the three of you, listen carefully. When I start fighting, you three are to run as far away as you possibly can. Hide yourselves in a certain corner of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, make sure to not show yourselves! Also, do not attack anyone. Understand?” The Asura Godking Luo Fan held the Blood Ruler in his hand as he said to them through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Big brother!”

Sun Lian, An Xun and Liu Lian all displayed a worried expression. Merely, the decision of the Asura Godking was

something that no one could change. Furthermore, if they were to think about it carefully, the three of them were able to determine what their big brother had in his mind.

“As long as the three of you don’t attack them first, those Godkings won’t recklessly risk their own lives and attack you. As for them wanting to handle me? Humph... after I obtained the Blood Ruler, I have yet to have an opportunity to truly kill others.” The corners of the Asura Godking’s lips were raised.

At this moment...

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Huangfu Yu, Tang Lan, Mu Qin and Putai Hong, these eight Sage Emperors moved out at the same time.

Of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun formed the ‘Three Abilities.’

[TL: Three Abilities, much like the Trinity, is a set of three which is composed of Heaven, Earth and Man.]

Huangfu Yu and the other four Sage Emperors just so happened to possess the power of the Five Elements. They formed a Five Elements Formation Array. The Five Sage Emperors led by Huangfu Yu, the spiritual pearls above their heads began to shine even more brightly. The five different kinds of Origin Energies began to fuse with each other, creating a complementary effect.

“Brother Huangfu, us three will block this Relief Sculpture Tunnel. The five of you can go and kill that Luo Fan.” Jiang Fan said directly. The combination of Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun and Zhou Huo was able to block the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and make Luo Fan unable to enter!

Huangfu Yu, Tang Lan, Shentu Yan, Mu Qin and Putai Hong smiled confidently. In unity, the five of them charged towards the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

The combined might of the Five Sage Emperors, that held the power of the Five Elements, was so great that it was even more powerful than when the Six Great Sage Emperors joined hands against Qin Yu above the Southern Sea.

“Woosh!”

Facing the Five Great Sage Emperors rushing toward him, Luo Fan, like a sharp arrow, launched himself backwards. He actually did not even bother to take them on.

“Coward!” Huangfu Yu coldly shouted. He waved his hand...

A five colored ray of blade light was shot out from Huangfu Yu’s palm. This ray of five colored blade light immediately proceeded to chase after Luo Fan with an astonishing speed.

When Luo Fan’s flying trajectory changed, this five colored blade light followed. The five colored blade light was extremely fast. Luo

Fan was standing on the Blood Ruler, his speed was naturally extremely fast. However, the five colored blade light was constantly getting closer to him.

“Hu!”

Luo Fan suddenly did an arc in the middle of the air. He began to rush toward the ten plus Godkings in the distance. The expressions of the ten plus Godkings that were gathered there immediately took a huge change. In panic and chaos, they immediately began to run away. These Godkings were not familiar with one another nor did they possess a cooperation formation array technique. For them to gather together to face the Asura Godking, they would only be killed.

Seeing the Godkings running away in disarray, Luo Fan had a grin smile on his face. “Trying to run?” Standing on the Blood Ruler, his speed was much faster than ordinary Godkings. With a single turn, he closed in on the group of Godkings. And at this moment, the five colored blade light had also reached his body.

“Ha!”

Luo Fan’s speed suddenly increased by a bit. At the same time, the Blood Ruler Life Sunderer appeared in his hand.

“Bang!”

The Blood Ruler brazenly collided with the five colored blade

light. At the moment of their collision, the five different Origin Energies within the five colored blade light immediately erupted! Merely, Luo Fan actually did not bother to block it head on. Instead, he tried to divert as much of the energy from the five colored blade light's explosion to the side.

“Bang!”

Like a blooming firework, the five colored Origin Energies started to fly toward the six closest Godkings that were running away.

“Ah!” The expressions of those Godkings immediately took a huge change. Right away, one by one, those Godkings began to use their abilities with their life on the line.

“Bang!”

The sound of Origin Energies colliding with Grandmist Spiritual Treasures was heard. In an instant, blood had dyed the vast sky red. Meat and bones were flying all over. There were even Godkings falling down from the sky.

After the explosion.

Of the six Godkings, the three Godkings that were furthest away and the Godking that possessed relatively stronger power, were merely seriously injured and vomiting blood. As for the other two Godkings that were closer and weaker, they had been turned to

tatters by the Five Origin Energies.

As for the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

Luo Fan possessed the Blood Ruler to weaken the attack, thus his body had only received a portion of the Origin Energies' attack. On top of that, Luo Fan had a second-rate defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Thus, he barely sustained any damage from this attack.

“Not good.” Huangfu Yu's expression turned ugly.

“Brother Huangfu, it would seem that it's not suitable for us to use ranged attacks on this Luo Fan. He is capable of luring our attacks to the other Godkings and use it to attack them.” Mu Qin frowned and said.

They had not injured Luo Fan and had already mistakenly killed two Godkings.

If this continued, how many Godkings would die in order for them to kill Luo Fan?

“Ranged attacks possess less control and also less attack power. It's better for us to fight him at a melee distance.” Huangfu Yu could only come to this decision.

There are certain situations where melee attacks give the biggest advantage in a fight. However, in other situations, ranged attacks

might provide better advantages than melee.

Once they decided to go melee.

With the flying speed of the Sage Emperors, it was extremely difficult for them to catch up to Luo Fan who stood on the Blood Ruler.

“Haha, Huangfu Yu, Putai Hong, what are you all doing? Are you planning to admit defeat?” Standing on the Blood Ruler in the air, Luo Fan looked to the Five Great Sage Emperors and laughed.

Huangfu Yu and them remained silent.

“Brother Jiang Fan.” Huangfu Yu directly sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Jiang Fan. “We planned to fight him in melee range. Merely, in terms of speed, we might not be able to match this Luo Fan. Quickly arrange some Godkings to create a large formation to guard the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Then the three of you can come over and join us in killing this Luo Fan. Our two groups of people shall join forces and pincer attack him. In this way... the effect would be a lot better.”

Jiang Fan immediately made his decision.

“Okay, I’ll immediately arrange that. You all, keep that Luo Fan busy for a while.”

Immediately after, Jiang Fan looked at the Godkings beside him.

“Everyone, that Luo Fan is extremely cunning. Us three Sage Emperors are also going out to chase and kill him. However, this Relief Sculpture Tunnel, we have to leave it at your hands. I will now choose sixteen people to create a great formation array to defend this Relief Sculpture Tunnel. What does everyone think about this?”

While Jiang Fan was arranging for the sixteen Godkings to set up the great formation array, Huangfu Yu and them continued to chase after Luo Fan.

“Woosh!”

Streaking across the sky like a ray of light, Luo Fan charged into a Godking. It was the Jade Ripple Lake Tang Clan’s Tang Liu.

Seeing Luo Fan rushing toward him, Tang Liu’s complexion immediately turned pale. His speed was simply unable to compare to Luo Fan’s!

“Big sister!’ Tang Liu immediately cried out for help toward the Tang Clan’s Clan Leader... Southwest Sage Emperor Tang Lan. Merely, Tang Lan was currently in the Five Elements great formation array and was simply unable to reach him in time to save him.

“Second brother!’ Tang Lan’s expression also took a huge change.

“Woosh!’ At this moment, Huangfu Yu stopped regarding

anything else. He immediately created three rays of five colored blade lights in succession.

Luo Fan merely sneered. Immediately after, the Blood Ruler in his hand streaked through the air and created a red ray of light. It ripped through space and slashed toward Tang Liu's head.

“Eh....”

When this Blood Ruler's red ray of light approached him, Tang Liu felt as if his entire body was 'fixed.' He was unable to move at all and could only frighteningly watch as the Blood Ruler's red ray of light slashed through his neck.

“No!!” Tang Lan snarled from the bottom of her heart.

However, it was all useless.

Tang Liu's head tumbled down from his body like a ball. The True Spirit within Tang Liu's soul had directly been attacked and shattered by the red ray of light.

Another Godking died!

“Woosh!”

Luo Fan's speed was increased to the pinnacle. Following behind him were three rays of five colored blade light. Just like this, Luo

Fan began to rush toward two Godkings not far from him. Seeing this scene, those two Godkings immediately scattered in shock and began flying toward two different directions.

Of the two Godkings, Luo Fan could only chase after a single one!

Without even bothering to think, Luo Fan began to chase after the Godking that belonged to the Eight Great Divine Families, of the Huangfu Clan, the Hundred Flowers Godking Huangfu Liuxiang. Earlier, Huangfu Liuxiang was chatting with a hidden Godking when the disaster befell her.

“This Devil, why is he chasing after me?” Alarmed, Huangfu Liuxiang was rapidly fleeing. The current her did not possess the slightest bit of calm at all. Faced with the Asura Godking, all she could do was run away. She did not even have the slightest intention of resisting.

Luo Fan frowned. “She’s running pretty fast.”

And at this moment, the three rays of five colored blade lights grew closer and closer to his body. If he did not block them now, then those three rays of five colored blade lights would reach his body.

“Stop!”

Luo Fan suddenly shouted lowly and immediately...

The second level of the temporal laws, Time Stop!

The space had completely stopped. The Five Great Sage Emperors were stopped. Huangfu Liuxiang who was rapidly fleeing for her life was also stopped. The three rays of five colored blade light had also stopped. The only person that wasn't stopped was Luo Fan himself. Luo Fan was still flying toward Huangfu Liuxiang.

“Bang!”

The spiritual pearls above the heads of the Five Great Sage Emperors began to shine even greater. In merely an instant, the Time Stop was broken through. However, an instant was all that it took for Luo Fan to reach Huangfu Liuxiang.

After the Time Stop was broken through, the three rays of five colored blade lights continued to chase after Luo Fan.

“Pfff!”

Luo Fan held the Blood Ruler in his hand. Huangfu Liuxiang was only able to take out her cyan ribbon in time.

“Am I going to die?” Huangfu Liuxiang was reluctant to die. However, when faced with Luo Fan's Blood Ruler, she simply did not have the ability to resist him at all.

“Bang!”

A golden colored sword ray suddenly streaked across the vast sky and collided with the Blood Ruler that Luo Fan held in his hand, causing his attack to be a bit sluggish. This instant of time was sufficient for Huangfu Liuxiang to escape the incoming Blood Ruler strike.

“Big brother.” Huangfu Liuxiang looked at Huangfu Lei in the distance who had saved her life. She was extremely moved. Earlier, Huangfu Lei had shot out a sword ray. He was simply unable to reach them in time.

“Humph.”

Luo Fan had a cold expression on his face. He had never been reluctant in killing members of the Eight Great Divine Families. The Blood Ruler in his hand was brandished once more.

“Truly annoying!” Luo Fan’s expression changed. The three rays of five colored blade lights was already near his body.

His body suddenly turned around. At the same time, he blocked the three rays of five colored blade lights with his Blood Ruler that he held. The three rays of five colored blade lights all exploded.

“Move!”

At this moment, Luo Fan was trying his hardest to stop the time.

Merely, the Origin Energy contained within the three rays of five colored blade lights were truly too powerful. Time Stop had only stopped the three rays of five colored blade lights from exploding for an instant before they continued onward with their explosions.

“Bang!’ The fierceness of the explosion had caused even the rocks of the Exalted Celestial Mountain to rupture. As for Luo Fan himself, because he managed to obtain a bit of time through his Time Stop, he was only lightly wounded.

“Luo Fan!”

An furious roar was heard. Luo Fan’s complexion changed.

“Pincer attack?” Luo Fan had already noticed a long dragon composed of electric snakes, and a mix of black and white colors flying towards him.

That was the combined attack of Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun. The might of this attack was something that Luo Fan did not dare to test for himself.

“The Relief Sculpture Tunnel is still blocked.” Luo Fan immediately discovered the great formation array formed by the sixteen Godkings that had tightly sealed the Relief Sculpture Tunnel’s entrance.

Earlier, when he was fighting against Five Sage Emperors, Luo Fan was still in a relatively relaxed position.

However, once the Eight Sage Emperors separated into two groups to pincer attack him, Luo Fan would truly be put in a disastrous state!

“Haha~~~ it seemed that you all have forgotten that I, Luo Fan, before ascending to the Divine Realm, was a cultivator of the Asura Devil Path!” Luo Fan’s savage and reckless laughter sounded. His laughter was filled with the intention to kill.

Killing intent had flooded Luo Fan’s chest. His path to massacre had started!

Standing on the Blood Ruler, Luo Fan’s figure started to move strangely. His speed had even reached his peak. The Eight Great Sage Emperor’s two groups continued to crisscross and chase after Luo Fan.

“Woosh!”

Luo Fan crisscrossed through a Godking. That Godking’s body was immediately split into four pieces and fell from the sky.

“Bang!”

As for the price of that attack, it was that Luo Fan had received another attack from the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Merely, Luo Fan, by relying on his Time Stop, his second-rate defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and canceling out the might of the

attack with his Blood Ruler, only received minor injuries from each encounter.

“Woosh!”

Luo Fan once again streaked through the side of two Godkings. One Godking’s body was immediately split open and turned into blood mist. As for the other Godking, he vomited a mouthful of blood. He was lucky enough to survive.

“Pff!” Luo Fan also vomited blood.

Every single time, he would desperately massacre Godkings while being attacked by the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Luo Fan was literally walking a tightrope. He himself had sustained heavy injuries by now.

“It’s about time.” Luo Fan looked at the Eight Sage Emperors chasing to kill him from behind. He still had a light smile on his face. All that had occurred was within his control.

“Buzz~~~”

Suddenly, the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain started to slightly tremble. At the same time, cyan light from the sky illuminated the entire mountain. The Exalted Celestial Mountain was immediately dyed cyan in color.

Chapter 12: A Step Back

In the enormous Exalted Celestial Mountain, the current state of the Godkings there was somewhat ridiculous. Sixteen Godkings had formed a great formation array blocking the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Many of the relatively weak Godkings had even directly hidden themselves inside the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, fearing that Luo Fan might kill them.

As for Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng and a couple other powerful Godkings, totaling a number close to ten, were gathered together. They did not fear Luo Fan coming at them. To Jiang Lan and them, Luo Fan did not possess the capability to kill them in a flash. Moreover, standing behind Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and them was Qin Yu, the person that Luo Fan possessed the most restraining fear toward.

Facing the Eight Great Sage Emperors, Luo Fan was able to escape through the use of his speed.

However, what about when facing Qin Yu?

He would rather offend the Eight Great Sage Emperors than Qin Yu. This was the plan that Luo Fan had determined. It wasn't that he feared Qin Yu, but rather that he did not possess enough assurance of Qin Yu.

One should only do something one wasn't certain about at the end of the line!

Misty cyan light illuminated the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Neither the Eight Great Sage Emperors nor the Asura Godking Luo Fan used their Divine Awareness to search for the source of the cyan light. However, when they looked toward the direction of the cyan light, they discovered that it was the floating slate. Merely, their Divine Awarenesses was unable to touch the floating slate and thus they did not know what sort of change had occurred to the floating slate.

“Everyone, let’s stop for the time being, what do you all think?” The Asura Godking Luo Fan turned around and looked at the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors glanced at one another. Within their eyes was a trace of anger.

“If this Luo Fan didn’t have the Blood Ruler Life Sunderer, his speed would definitely not be able to surpass ours. Then it would be impossible for him to rely on his speed to escape!” The hearts of Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and them were filled with grievances.

Even with all Eight Sage Emperors attacking at the same time, they were actually still unable to catch Luo Fan.

Although their combined attack was powerful, Luo Fan’s Time Stop, his first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and his defensive second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure were able to allow him

to survive their attacks.

“If this Luo Fan were to truly risk his life...” Jiang Fan’s heart shivered.

It was impossible for them to kill Luo Fan in an instant. If Luo Fan were to risk his life and battle with the Eight Great Sage Emperors to the death, then, even if they managed to kill Luo Fan today, there would likely be three or four deaths among the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

Who among the three or four people that would end up dying would be decided by Luo Fan!

The Eight Great Sage Emperors did not wish to die. They did not want to fight to the death with Luo Fan.

“Luo Fan, if you have something to say, then speak it quickly.” Zhou Huo said in a clear voice. At the same time, the Eight Great Sage Emperors had a mutual understanding and all stopped their attack.

A smile appeared on the corner of Luo Fan’s mouth.

It was exactly the same as he had planned.

“There’s no need to rush in talking about our matters. Currently, a change has occurred to that floating slate. Let’s go and check out that floating slate first. After that, we can chat about our matter.

What do you all think?” As Luo Fan said that, the Blood Ruler that he held was being lightly swung by him. It was as if he was ready to fight again at any moment.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors all cursed in their hearts.

The Asura Godking who had managed to comprehend Time Stop was already frightening enough. Yet, that Chehou Yuan actually gave him the Blood Ruler Life Sunderer that possessed an astonishing offensive power. Wasn't this literally giving a tiger wings?

“Fine. In that case, we shall agree to what you say and go check out what change has occurred to the floating slate first. After that, we will settle the matter between us.” Zhou Huo said coldly.

Luo Fan lightly smiled. After that, he waved his sleeve and turned into a ray of light rushing toward the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. The Eight Great Sage Emperors glanced at one another. They all nodded in their hearts and then also proceeded to fly toward the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Let's also go check it out.” Yi Feng who had been watching from the sidelines the entire time said with a smile.

Zuo Qiulin, Jiang Lan and the other Godkings that were relatively powerful also nodded. This group of people also turned into rays of light and flew toward the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. As for the sixteen Godkings that had formed the formation array blocking the entrance of the Relief Sculpture

Tunnel, they didn't dare to leave their positions because they feared that Luo Fan might turn back and escape when they leave.

Fog City. On the meadows beside the Inner Lake of the Purple Mystic Mansion. Qin Yu and them were currently watching all that was occurring within the Exalted Celestial Mountain on the water screen.

“Eight Godkings. In merely a short moment, eight Godkings have died. This Asura Godking is truly...” At this moment, Hei Yu was smacking his lips increasingly. The scene of the Asura Godking massacring the other Godkings was clearly seen by them.

In merely a short moment, Eight Godkings had died.

“This is merely the beginning.” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

Qin Yu could tell very well that although eight Godkings had died in succession earlier, they did not have a major effect to the other Godkings. This was especially true for the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Practically none of them had any reaction. Those Godkings that were weaker coming over to try their luck by dipping their fingers on the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, who could they possibly blame for their deaths?

“The floating slate?’ Qin Yu's Spatial Energy had covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain. Thus, he was naturally able to hear the conversation between Luo Fan and them.

Merely, the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron and the floating slate, they were two items that Qin Yu was unable to touch with his Spatial Energy. Qin Yu also did not know what was written on the floating slate.

The scene on the water screen changed. Many of the Godkings were flying toward the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. They were all looking at the floating slate in the middle of the summit that was emitting a boundless cyan light. Qin Yu was only capable of simulating the appearance of a floating slate. As for what exactly was written on the floating slate, Qin Yu simply had no idea.

“Seeing the shocked expression of Luo Fan, Jiang Fan and them, the content on the floating slate ought to have changed.” Qin Yu speculated in his heart.

In the past there were only seven rules carved on the floating slate. However, what about now? Exactly what was it that had caused Luo Fan and them to be so shocked?

“Big brother, what is written on that slate?” Hei Yu asked.

Qin Yu shook his head. “I do not know.”

“Dad, you also cannot see it?” Qin Si’s adorable brows frowned.

Qin Yu stroked Qin Si’s little head. He smiled and said. “Little Si, dad is not omnipotent. The creator of this Exalted Celestial

Mountain is stronger than dad.”

When thinking of the creator of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, Qin Yu involuntarily thought of Lin Meng. Qin Yu had yet to figure out Lin Meng’s strength. However, the portion that he managed to sense was already enough to cause his heart to tremble.

Qin Yu’s gaze was turned to the water screen.

“What exactly is written on that floating slate?” Qin Yu frowned. Immediately after, he began to carefully listen to the conversation between Luo Fan, the Eight Great Sage Emperors and them. Only through their dialogues could Qin Yu determine what was written on the floating slate.

Luo Fan, Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and the other Sage Emperors; Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Jiang Lan and the other powerful Godkings; An Xun, Sun Lian and Liu Lian, these three Godkings from the Asura Sea. These groups of people were all raising their heads and looking at the floating slate.

A few rows of golden words appeared on the floating slate...

“This Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure that will be born from the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron this time is called ‘Living World Seal.’

The Living World Seal is separated into three portions. They are respectively the Blue Sky Seal, Back Earth Seal and All People Seal.

The strength of the Blue Sky Seal and the Back Earth Seal is hardly any different. Of the three seals, the All People Seal contains the most temporal laws and is the strongest! When someone obtains the three seals and fuse them together to form the Living World Seal, this person will become the new Exalted Celestial!”

Although it was just a series of simple sentences, they had enlightened Luo Fan and them.

“Blue Sky Seal, Back Earth Seal, All People Seal...” Luo Fan murmured in a low voice. His eyes were flickering with light. Now knowing the difference in strength of the three seals, he was able to change his plan.

At this moment, Jiang Fan was secretly rejoicing.

“It’s exactly as I thought. The strongest portion, the most important portion is indeed the final portion, the All People Seal! With the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, this All People Seal is mine for sure!”

Jiang Fan’s heart was filled with confidence.

Even a mere Asura Godking was able to put the Eight Great Sage Emperors in such a difficult situation. If the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial were to join the fray, who could possibly be able to stop him? The All People Seal was certainly going to be Jiang Fan’s.

“Haha...”

Suddenly, a bright and clear laughter sounded through the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain. Even the sixteen Godkings who were blocking the passageway at the bottom started to spread their Divine Awarenesses outward to survey what exactly had happened.

“Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, I know very well what the eight of you demand of me. However, it is impossible for you to make me give up on the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal. However, if I were truly to fight to the death against you all, I, Luo Fan, know myself and my strength. I know that I would not be able to escape. However, of your eight Sage Emperors, at the very least half of you all would die alongside me. Do you all not admit that?” Luo Fan looked to the Eight Great Sage Emperors with a smile on his face.

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and them were silent. Jiang Fan merely slightly nodded his head to display that what Luo Fan said was true.

This was without a doubt!

“You all said that when the Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal is born, you wanted me to not fight for it. Isn’t this request too harsh? How about this... From today till the date of the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, I will not take a step onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain. For that, you all are to let me go out safely. What do you think?” Luo Fan smiled as he looked to the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors were startled.

In an instant, the Eight Great Sage Emperors understood Luo Fan's intentions.

Luo Fan planned to obtain the Blue Sky Seal and then vow to not step onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain until the birth of the new Exalted Celestial. However, although Luo Fan would not be stepping onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain, he could guard the Relief Sculpture Tunnel's entrance from the outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Guarding the entrance is actually not that easy to do. This Luo Fan is not Qin Yu. He is not able to use Spatial Freezing. As long as I immediately teleport once I exit the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, there is still hope of escaping.” Jiang Fan began to think in his heart.

The other Sage Emperors were also considering Luo Fan's proposal.

As for Luo Fan, he was looking at the Eight Great Sage Emperors with a smile on his face, quietly waiting for their responses.

Chapter 13: Oath

On the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the Eight Great Sage Emperors were standing opposite the Asura Godking. Following what the Asura Godking had said, the situation had once again turned into a deadlock.

Should they agree to it?

The Eight Great Sage Emperors were all having a major headache.

“We absolutely cannot let this Luo Fan go. If we let him go, we would definitely suffer boundlessly.” The Utmost West Sage Emperor Shentu Yan said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. His brother Shentu Nian had already been killed by the Asura Godking. Thus, Shentu Yan was itching to immediately kill Luo Fan.

“Not satisfactory!” Duanmu Yun said to the other Sage Emperors through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Luo Fan possesses a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and also knows the remarkable ability of Time Stop. If he were to risk his life, it would be impossible for us to kill that Luo Fan without having casualties among the eight of us. Who among us is willing to die?”

Once Duanmu Yun’s voice transmission was said, all of the Sage Emperors grew silent.

“Interesting, interesting. This Luo Fan took a small step back but still caused the Eight Great Sage Emperors to hesitate like so.” Qin Yu who was observing this scene had a smile on his face.

“Who will end up becoming the new Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu began to become curious in his heart.

According to what the mysterious Lin Meng had said during the hundred days ceremony of his son, Qin Si, none of the Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain would be able to become the new Exalted Celestial. Thus, the candidates for becoming the Exalted Celestial were limited to a couple people... Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Jiang Li, Qin Yu and that mysterious Blood Sea expert. (TranslationNations: Can someone fact check IET on this LOL)

Of course, it was also possible for it to be a newly emerged Godking!

“I also do not know whether what this Lin Meng has said was true or false.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. From the way he saw it, this Asura Godking Luo Fan was truly in a position of superiority.

“Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, have you all finished pondering?”

While the Eight Great Sage Emperors were intensely discussing this matter, Luo Fan’s voice sounded. Luo Fan still had the same smile on his face like a refined scholar. However, all those that knew him knew about how cold and grim he was in killing others.

“We’ve come to a decision.”

Zhou Huo spoke as the representative. This Zhou Huo had a cold expression on his face. “Luo Fan, us Eight Great Sage Emperors will agree to your demand. We will allow you to leave. From today till the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, you are not allowed to step foot on the Exalted Celestial Mountain.”

“Haha, delightful!” Luo Fan laughed heartily.

“Luo Fan, it’s best that you go and vow to the Heavens. Otherwise, the eight of us would find it hard to trust your words.” Zhou Huo did not bother to give Luo Fan any face at all and directly said this to him in a cold manner.

Luo Fan did not mind it. He smiled and said. “Of course. I shall vow to the Heavens.”

Immediately after, Luo Fan kneeled down on the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. In a clear voice, he oathed. “From today after I leave the Exalted Celestial Mountain all the way till the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, within this period of time, I, Luo Fan, vow to never step onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain. If I were to step onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain... then the Heavens shall punish me!”

“Heavens shall punish me!” “Heavens shall punish me!” “Heavens shall punish me!” ... This echoed through the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain. Only at this moment did the Eight Great Sage Emperors have tranquil expressions on their faces.

“I have already made my oath to the Heavens. You all ought to carry out your promise too.” Luo Fan looked at the Eight Great Sage Emperors with a smile on his face.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors glanced at one another. They all nodded in their hearts. After that, Zhou Huo flew to the sky and said in a loud voice to the Godkings below. “All the various Godkings below, open the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and allow this Luo Fan to leave.”

“Leave? No, no.”

Of the sixteen Godkings who created the formation array blocking the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, someone immediately voiced their rejection. “Sage Emperors, this Asura Godking killed eight Godkings in succession. My good brother was also killed by him. We must definitely pay him back in blood!”

“Kill the Asura Godking. We must definitely kill him.” Another Godking roared out loud.

However, only those several Godkings were shouting loudly. As for the other Godkings, they did not wish to become enemies with the Asura Godking Luo Fan. Luo Fan had already displayed his strength earlier.

Killing ordinary Godkings was like cutting apart vegetables for him.

“Haha, whoever wants to kill this Luo Fan, feel free to come forward. I, Luo Fan, will definitely take you on.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan said with a loud laughter.

Once Luo Fan said those words, the several Godkings that were shouting earlier immediately grew silent.

Fighting against Luo Fan?

Earlier, they wanted the Eight Great Sage Emperors to handle Luo Fan. Now that the Eight Great Sage Emperors had even refused to do that, if they were to fight against Luo Fan themselves, they would only be seeking death. Naturally, they all became quiet. Of the sixteen Godkings, many of them began to fly away voluntarily, opening the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

With several Godkings leaving, the other Godkings all began to fly out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. In the end, the few Godkings that wished to take revenge on Luo Fan also moved aside from the Relief Sculpture Tunnel helplessly.

Seeing this scene, Luo Fan merely sneered in a low voice.

“Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun... in that case, I shall comply with the promise and leave now.” Luo Fan lightly smiled. He stepped onto the Blood Ruler and turned into a red ray of light and flew toward the entrance below.

Sun Lian, An Xun and Liu Lian also flew after Luo Fan.

Just like this, before the thirty plus Godkings, Luo Fan and the three other Godkings from the Asura Sea casually entered the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and then disappeared before the view of the various Godkings.

The first portion of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure Living World Seal, the Blue Sky Seal, was for the time being obtained by the Asura Godking Luo Fan. Because of this, Luo Fan had also vowed that he would not step onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain until the birth of the new Exalted Celestial.

“Humph, that Blue Sky Seal can be Luo Fan's. However, the next seal, the Back Earth Seal, is definitely going to be mine.” Jiang Fan gazed at the various Godkings in the surrounding. Among the remaining people, Jiang Fan believed that he, with the assistance of Zhou Huo and Shentu Yan, was the strongest group.

He was certain in obtaining the Back Earth Seal.

As for the most important All People Seal, with the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Jiang Fan did not worry for that in the slightest.

“Jiang Lan, look at those Eight Great Sage Emperors. Now that Luo Fan had left, these Eight Great Sage Emperors immediately separated into three groups.” Yi Feng said with a light smile.

Jiang Lan took a glance there. He nodded and said. “Duanmu Yun, Tang Lan and Mu Qin is together. Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong is together. There’s also Jiang Fan and the other two. No matter how good the relationship between the Eight Great Sage Emperors were, when faced with the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure’s enticement, they would still be divided.”

“Yi Feng, Godking Zuo Qiulin.” Jiang Lan looked at Zuo Qiulin. Towards Zuo Qiulin, Jiang Lan held a deep level of respect.

“If you have something to say, then speak!” Zuo Qiulin said impatiently.

Jiang Lan said with a smile. “As far as I know, Li’er is pregnant again. This time around, she will likely only need ten months to give birth to the child. There is still about ten years till the emergence of the Back Earth Seal. Shall we return to the Purple Mystic Mansion?”

“Pregnant?” Zuo Qiulin’s eyes shined.

Immediately after, Zuo Qiulin waved her gown, turned into a ray of light and reached the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel below. Jiang Lan and Yi Feng glanced at one another. They smiled and proceeded to chase after.

Mist lingered around the Fog City. This was the location of the Divine Realm’s fourth Ascender Power.

The master of this location, Qin Yu, was the second Godking of the Divine Realm that was greater than the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Because of the existence of Qin Yu, many people wanted to join the Fog City. In merely ten years of time, the Fog City had become bustling with activity.

The Purple Mystic Mansion floating on the sky above the Fog City, this was the location where the residents of the Fog City yearned for. Merely, ordinary Heavenly Deities do not possess the qualifications to go into it.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Before the water screen originally gathered a large group of people watching it. However now, many of the Godkings had left and many others had entered quiet training. Thus, everyone knew that there would be close to ten years of peace. As such, many of the Qin descendents had left.

Currently, only Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and them remained on top of the meadows.

“Li’er, Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin are on their way back. I reckon they’ll arrive here in a short moment.” Qin Yu had listened to the dialogues between the Godkings clearly.

Jiang Li lightly nodded.

“Mom, is the child in your stomach a younger brother or a

younger sister?” Qin Si placed his ears on Jiang Li’s stomach. He was slightly frowning. “Eh, it seems that he or she moved.”

Seeing Qin Si acting like this, Qin Yu smiled.

“Little Si, go and play by yourself. Don’t disturb your mom anymore.” Qin Yu said with a smile. Qin Si nodded cleverly. “Yes, dad.” Immediately after, Qin Si left.

After that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were chatting with one another.

“Big brother, it’s been a long time since that Monkey had come back. Do you know what he’s doing outside?” Hei Yu suddenly thought of Hou Fei. He asked, concernedly.

With an intention, Qin Yu immediately spread his Spatial Energy out and covered the entire Divine Realm.

“Oh, Fei Fei is still with the two girls. However, it seems that Fei Fei has encountered some troubles.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

“What happened?” Hei Yu immediately asked.

“Brother Yu, what happened to Fei Fei?” Jiang Li also grew worried. Bai Ling also looked over at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. He waved his hand and the water screen before them appeared Fei Fei, Hong Yun and Zi Xia.

In the sky above the ocean, between clouds and mist, Hou Fei, Hong Yun and Zi Xia were standing there.

“Zi Xia, what did you say?” Hou Fei’s eyes were immediately opened wide like a sphere.

Zi Xia had a pained expression on her face. With her back facing Hou Fei, she said in a low voice. “Big Brother Huang Yu, go away. Stop coming over to find me anymore. In the future, let’s never meet again.”

With a ‘woosh,’ Hou Fei’s complexion had turned pale.

“Zi Xia, last time we met, you even said that this time, we could...” Hou Fei looked at Zi Xia with shock.

“Don’t say anymore.” Zi Xia shouted at Hou Fei. “Big Brother Huang Yu, there won’t be a good outcome for us if we are together. Forget about it all.” As she said that, Zi Xia was unable to help her tears from flowing out of her eyes.

Hong Yun who had been silent at the side the entire time also had an unsightly expression on her face.

“Little Huang Yu, do not tangle with Lil Sis Zi Xia anymore. If you continue on like this, not only would Lil Sis Zi Xia not have a

good ending, you would also not have a good ending. Us of the 'Blood Sea Palace' do not possess freedom." Hong Yun shook her head and said helplessly. "If Lil Sis Zi Xia were to truly be together with you, then if the Enforcement Squadron from the Blood Sea Palace were to set off, then.... the consequences would be unthinkable!"

"Bullshit!"

Hou Fei's eyes were displaying a faint red light. His entire person appeared to have gone deranged. "What bullshit Blood Sea Palace. No matter who it is, they cannot obstruct Zi Xia and I. Whoever tries to obstruct us, fuck, I will smash them to death with my stick!"

Hou Fei had gone mad.

His body turned into a flash. Immediately, he arrived beside Zi Xia. He grabbed Zi Xia's hand and stared at her with his dark red eyes. However, when he saw the tears on her face, the crazed Hou Fei was startled. "Zi Xia, you, you cried." Unable to help himself, Hou Fei wanted to extend his hand to wipe away Zi Xia's tears.

"Big Brother Huang Yu, go away." With great difficulty, Zi Xia turned her head around and said.

Not long ago, when Zi Xia and Hong Yun returned, they had inadvertently asked their Palace Master whether those from the palace was allowed to marry those outside of the palace. They did not expect the Palace Master's attitude to be that determined. She

had completely shattered their hope.

To the people of the Blood Sea Palace, the Palace Master was a paramount existence.

No one was allowed to go against the Palace Master. Those who go against the Palace Master will die without any exception.

“Zi Xia, don’t worry about it. Who cares what that Blood Sea Palace is. Whoever wants to snatch you away from this Granddaddy Hou, I will directly smash them to death. Fuck... I do not believe that there are people that dare to snatch away this Granddaddy Hou’s wife.” Hou Fei directly hugged Zi Xia and held her deep within his bosom.

“Wife?” Zi Xia was startled.

Although the relationship between Hou Fei and her was close, it had not reached such a state.

“Zi Xia, don’t worry. No matter what happens, I will be able to shoulder it.” Hou Fei embraced Zi Xia and said to her ears softly. At this moment, Zi Xia felt that she was drifty. Her entire heart had been intoxicated.

“If I were to die in Big Brother Huang Yu’s embrace like so, I would have no regrets.” Zi Xia thought in her heart.

Faced with Hou Fei’s gaze, Zi Xia lightly nodded.

Hou Fei immediately started smiling. He was smiling rejoicingly.

“Zi Xia, you’ve become muddled. What you’re doing, not only will you harm yourself, you’ll also harm Little Huang Yu.” Beside them, Hong Yun became worried. Impatiently, she said.

Hou Fei frowned. He lowered his head and looked at Zi Xia within his bosom. Zi Xia was also looking at him. Their eyes were fixed upon one another.

“Zi Xia, I am going to tell you something. Huang Yu is not my real name. My real name is Hou Fei!” Hou Fei suddenly said in a soft voice. The smile on Zi Xia’s face was so brilliant. She did not take note of what Hou Fei had said at all. She merely continued to look at Hou Fei.

Suddenly...

“Zi Xia, Hong Yun, the two of you have some extreme nerve. You actually dared to go against this Great Palace Master’s order.” A clear and cold voice sounded. A woman with long crimson colored hair, crimson colored eyebrows and crimson colored gown appeared in the middle of the air. She was coldly looking at Hou Fei, Hong Yun and Zi Xia.

Chapter 14: Blood Sea Queen

Seeing this crimson gowned cold looking woman that had suddenly appeared, Zi Xia and Hong Yun's complexions instantly turned deathly pale. Frightened, the two of them were shivering. After that, their legs grew weak and then they kneeled down onto the ground.

“Palace Master.”

Zi Xia and Hong Yun were so afraid that they became unable to say a single word. They merely kneeled respectfully and lowered their head, not daring to raise it at all. Their bodies were also shivering non stop.

“Palace Master? She is the Palace Master?” Hou Fei instead frowned. He was not timid in the slightest. He frowned and carefully inspected this red gowned woman that had suddenly appeared.

Inside the Fog City's Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and Bai Ling saw this scene through the water screen. At this moment, Hei Yu was also startled. “Big brother, who is that woman that suddenly appeared? It seemed that to those two girls called Zi Xia and Hong Yun, this crimson gowned woman is very frightening.”

Jiang Li slightly frowned.

She also couldn't recognize who this crimson haired, crimson eyebrowed and crimson gowned woman was. Such distinctive features, one would definitely be able to recognize her if they had seen her before.

When Qin Yu, Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Li were at the Blood Sea, when they encountered the surprise attack from the Blood Sea Godking, the three of them had directly escaped into the New Cosmos. Only after the three of them disappeared did the Blood Sea Godking appear. Thus, they also did not know about the appearance of the Blood Sea Godking.

Although Jiang Li do not know who she was, Qin Yu had a slight suspicion already.

That was because at this moment Qin Yu's Spatial Energy had covered the entire Divine Realm. That included the crimson gowned woman. The special aura emitted by that crimson gowned woman was exactly the same as the one he felt from the Blood Sea.

"Could it be that the super expert from the Blood Sea is her?" Qin Yu frowned and said in a low voice.

"The super expert from the Blood Sea?" Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu in shock.

When mentioning the super expert from the Blood Sea, Jiang Li naturally understood what Qin Yu meant. The mysterious super expert from the Blood Sea was capable of 'Time Stop.' There was no need to doubt her might.

“Who? Blood Sea’s super expert?” Confused, Hei Yu and Bai Ling looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. ‘Xiao Hei, don’t be anxious.... It would seem now that Fei Fei’s love affair is not one that with a smooth sailing. Things are getting more and more interesting now. Let’s continue watching.’

Hei Yu immediately started smiling. It seemed that his big brother was planning to watch passively.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and Bai Ling continued to look at the water screen. Appearing on the water screen, Hou Fei was loudly speaking to the crimson gowned grim woman.

“Palace Master? Senior, you are Zi Xia and Hong Yun’s Palace Master?” Hou Fei looked at the Blood Sea Godking and said with a slight bow. Although he said ‘senior,’ he did not have an appearance of respect.

“Huang Y-Big Brother Hou Fei!” Seeing Hou Fei acting so arrogant, Zi Xia was immediately alarmed. She repeatedly tried to hint to Hou Fei with her eyes. At the same time, she began to respectfully provide an explanation for Hou Fei. “Palace Master, Big Brother Hou Fei does not know who Palace Master is. That’s the reason why he was acting disrespectful towards you, Palace Master. Please forgive him.”

The Blood Sea Godking merely humphed coldly.

“Forgive?” The Blood Sea Godking’s cold pair of eyes glanced at Hou Fei. Hou Fei felt as if his entire body was being cut apart by knives. He was unable to refrain himself from shivering. “This Palace Master, is seemed that she’s truly powerful.”

“I am Hou Fei from the Fog City. May I know who Palace Master might be?” Hou Fei introduced his identity.

After all, he liked Zi Xia and Zi Xia was someone from the Blood Sea Palace. Thus, Hou Fei did not wish to end up in too great of a deadlock with this Palace Master. Hou Fei also knew of his big brother Qin Yu’s status. Thus, he figured that if he were to throw Qin Yu’s sign out, then the other person ought to be willing to give him some face.

“Hou Fei of the Fog City?” The Blood Sea Queen cast a glance at Hou Fei. Her eyes were filled with confusion.

“That’s right, might the Palace Master know of the City Master of our Fog City, Qin Yu?” Hou Fei continued to say with a smile.

“Is here such a place called Fog City in the Divine Realm?” The Blood Sea Queen frowned and instead asked. “Among all the various cities of the Divine Realm, I have never heard of a city called Fog City. When was this city formed?” The Blood Sea Queen looked at Hou Fei.

“...” Hou Fei had become speechless.

There's actually someone who doesn't know of the Fog City in the Divine Realm?

"Palace Master, this Fog City is a city that was formed in the past ten years. That City Master Qin Yu is also an extremely powerful Godking." Hong Yun who was kneeling immediately raised her head and explained.

Hong Yun knew very well that the Blood Sea Queen would generally be bitterly training and thus do not know the matters of the Divine Realm.

"Formed in the past ten years? This Qin Yu is a extremely powerful Godking? How powerful is he? Are you saying that he's as powerful as the Asura Godking and the Nine Secluded Godking?" The Blood Sea Queen asked.

To the Blood Sea Queen, only the Asura Godking and the Nine Secluded Godking were capable of causing her to be on guard. Merely, the Nine Secluded Godking had died back then. Thus, in the entire Divine Realm, the Blood Sea Queen only minded a bit about the Asura Godking.

"This subordinate does not know. However, this Godking Qin Yu is indeed very powerful. He once killed two of the Thunder Punishment City's Godkings in a major battle." Hong Yun continued.

The Blood Sea Queen's crimson colored eyebrows were raised.

She looked at Hong Yun. “The Thunder Punishment City’s Godkings?”

Of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, only the Thunder Punishment City was capable of making the Blood Sea Queen fearful. After all, the Thunder Punishment City had an Exalted Celestial behind them. The Blood Sea Queen who had experienced the previous descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, she knew very well the terror that was the Exalted Celestials.

“He actually dared to kill the Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City?” The Blood Sea Queen became curious of this Qin Yu.

“Yes!” Hong Yun said respectfully. These past years, Hong Yun and Zi Xia had been outside of the Blood Sea Palace. Thus, they knew many things of the Divine Realm. “The two Godkings that Qin Yu killed were respectively the Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong and the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian!”

“Zhou Yan also died?” The Blood Sea Queen was startled.

The Blood Sea Queen clearly remembered the deranged youth who enjoyed slaughter to his heart’s content on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Never did she imagine that in a blink of an eye, that deranged youth had also died.

The Blood Sea Queen looked at Hou Fei.

With the Blood Sea Queen's strength, she determined that Hou Fei was merely a High Level Heavenly Deity with a single glance. Actually, maids like Hong Yun and Zi Xia were numerous in the Blood Sea Palace. She did not care about them at all.

However, the Blood Sea Queen cared deeply about her face. She had once said that the women of the Blood Sea Palace were not allowed to marry others.

“Qin Yu?”

The Blood Sea Queen began to ponder in her heart. “I have never heard about this Qin Yu before. Among the Godkings from six quadrillion years ago, there wasn't one called Qin Yu either. This Qin Yu, where exactly is he from?”

Immediately after, the Blood Sea Queen looked at Hou Fei.

“Hou Fei!” The Blood Sea Queen said coldly.

Hou Fei slightly bowed on the side and was waiting for the Blood Sea Queen's speech. The Blood Sea Queen continued. “Hou Fei, I do not care where you are from. The women of my Blood Sea Palace are not allowed to marry others. I shall give you a final chance. If you leave now, I will spare your life!”

The reason the Blood Sea Queen came out from the Blood Sea Palace this time around was all for the matter of the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

As for the matters regarding Hong Yun, Zi Xia and Hou Fei, she was merely conveniently taking care of them. Because of the mysteriousness of this Qin Yu, the proud and arrogant Blood Sea Queen had decided to give Qin Yu some face and spare Hou Fei.

“Spare my life?” Hou Fei was furious. “Palace Master, what might you be planning to do with Zi Xia and Hong Yun then?”

The Blood Sea Queen took a glance at Zi Xia and Hong Yun. “Them? Zi Xia went against my orders and dared to intertwine with men outside of the Blood Sea Palace. She naturally has committed a capital offense. As for Hong Yun... she did not announce this matter. Humph, she shall be restricted of liberty for a hundred million of years as a small discipline.”

“Thank you Palace Master for sparing Big Brother Hou Fei’s life.” At this moment, Zi Xia was kowtowing and thanking.

At the same time, she looked to Hou Fei. She said to him through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Big Brother Hou Fei, leave quickly. No one could go against the Palace Master. Do not worry about me anymore. Go away.” Zi Xia had actually already guessed what the result would be if her Palace Master were to discover her actions.

Merely, in the past, she and Hong Yun were wishfully thinking because the Blood Sea Queen hardly ever comes out. However, unexpectedly, they were discovered this time around.

Hou Fei's expression immediately sunk.

Faint red flames were also being emitted from his pair of eyes. Hou Fei firmly stared at the Blood Sea Queen. "Fuck, fucking woman, I, Hou Fei, is my woman someone that you can kill as you please?! Today, I am going to bring Zi Xia away. I shall see what you can do about that!" A tyrannical aura began to emit from Hou Fei's body.

"Big Brother Hou Fei!"

"Little Huang Yu!"

Both Zi Xia and Hong Yun grew anxious. A High Level Heavenly Deity wanted to fight against the Blood Sea Queen? Wasn't that courting death? Zi Xia and Hong Yun were so worried that they were about to cry. The two of them were continuously trying to talk Hou Fei out of him through their Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

However, Hou Fei completely ignored it. He merely looked at the Blood Sea Queen angrily.

"An ant trying to shake a tree!" The Blood Sea Queen smiled coldly.

She waved her sleeve and sixteen crimson colored figures appeared beside her. All sixteen of this crimson colored figures possessed a strange aura.

“Sixteen Blood Slaves?” When Zi Xia and Hong Yun saw the sixteen figures, they were immediately stunned. The legendary strongest squadron of the Blood Sea Palace had actually appeared.

Chapter 15: Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Those sixteen people...” Qin Yu frowned. The auras of the sixteen individuals were extremely strange. What had caused the most astonishment to Qin Yu was that among the sixteen individuals, two of them were Godkings.

“Two Godkings were actually willing to be her subordinates?” Qin Yu was shocked. Even Sun Lian, An Xun and Liu Lian of the Asura Sea were, although subordinates of the Asura Godking, nominally the brothers and sister of the Asura Godking. However, these two Godkings wore red clothes and were respectful like servants.

“No, those gazes...” Qin Yu finally noticed the expression of the eyes of these sixteen crimson figures. Even those two Godkings possessed extremely lifeless gazes. Lifeless? Had it been normal Godkings, how could their expressions possibly be lifeless?

Sixteen crimson figures. Two Godkings and fourteen High Level Heavenly Deities.

All their expressions were extremely lifeless. What might be the cause of that?

“Could they be Blood Slaves?” Qin Yu remembered the time when he was at the Western Sea and what the mysterious expert of

the Blood Sea said. Back then, that mysterious expert was planning to turn Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin into Blood Slaves.

Qin Yu became on guard.

Above the sea and between the clouds, sixteen crimson colored figures were lined in a row. Their expressions were all lifeless.

“Big Brother Hou Fei, those are Blood Slaves. Their bodies are practically indestructible. Quickly, run away.” Zi Xia anxiously said to Hou Fei via voice transmission.

Hou Fei, however, continued to stand there. He did not try to escape at all.

“Thirteen, Fourteen, Fifteen, Sixteen, go and capture that Hou Fei.” The Blood Sea Queen said indifferently. Immediately, four crimson figures turned into four rays of light and flew toward Hou Fei.

These four Blood Slaves were the relatively weaker ones among the sixteen Blood Slaves. They were merely High Level Heavenly Deities. However, once they became Blood Slaves, their bodies had become practically undying. Unless the attack from their opponent was truly too terrifying, it would be practically impossible for their incorporeal Blood Slave body to be harmed.

“Woosh!”

Gale whistled. The four crimson figures had already arrived and surrounded Hou Fei.

Hou Fei merely smiled coldly. He then angrily hissed. His hissing noise soared to the sky. A stick suddenly appeared in his hand. He directly swept his stick across and swept all four figures in succession.

“It’s useless. The body of Blood Slaves are not that easy to hit.” Seeing Hou Fei attacking with his stick, the Blood Sea Queen possessed absolute confidence in her Blood Slaves. She even began to think that the stick would sweep through the Blood Slaves like sweeping through mist and would be unable to injure them in the slightest.

“Bang!”

Streams of aura circled around the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick. The Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick streaked across the vast sky and ruthlessly smashed on the four crimson figures. The four crimson figures appeared as if they had received a mortal wound and fell from the sky. After they flew halfway down the sky, these four crimson figures directly exploded and turned into flying ash.

The Blood Sea Queen was startled. She looked at Hou Fei with a shocked expression.

“How is that possible? No High Level Heavenly Deities are capable of defeating a Blood Slave, much less killing a Blood Slave.” The Blood Sea Queen possessed absolute confidence on the

Blood Slaves that she had crafted.

Hou Fei held the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick in one hand and loftily looked to the Blood Sea Queen.

“Whatever abilities that you have, feel free to show them all. I shall see what could you possibly do to me.” Hou Fei was filled with confidence.

“Oh...” The Blood Sea Queen carefully sized up Hou Fei. Soon, her gaze was completely focused upon the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick. Immediately...

The Blood Sea Queen’s gaze have instantly turned passionate!

“That weapon, could it be...” The Blood Sea Queen’s heart was shivering. She immediately shouted in a low voice. “Number Two, go and catch that Hou Fei. Remember to not use Spatial Laws. Give him a chance.”

The Blood Sea Queen was a bit tensed. “If that stick of his were capable of defeating Number Two’s bent blade head on, then it ought to be a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” The Blood Sea Queen was carefully paying attention to it.

“Yes.”

The Number One and Number Two among the sixteen Blood Slaves were the two Godkings among the sixteen Blood Slaves.

These two Godkings were caught by the Blood Sea Queen a long time ago and then turned into two Blood Slaves by her.

A black bent blade appeared in Number Two's hand. Holding the black bent blade, Number Two arrived before Hou Fei with a flash. Holding the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick, Hou Fei immediately started fighting Number Two.

The bent blade would occasionally disappear before everyone's gaze and occasionally reappear. It was extremely devilish.

As for Number Two himself, he would frequently use teleportation. Faced with the Godking Number Two's attack, Hou Fei was placed in a difficult situation. He could only try his best to block with his Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick time after time.

"Ahh~~~" Hou Fei snarled. The Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick that he held in his hand appeared like a rain dragon rushing out of the sea and began to spread through all directions.

That Number Two directly teleported away.

Even without using Spatial Laws to restrict Hou Fei, Number Two was still capable of easily trampling upon Hou Fei.

"Bang!" The black bent blade violently collided with the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick.

Number Two's black bent blade trembled. Immediately after, it

disappeared once more. As for that Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick, it violently smashed toward Number Two with an endless amount of power.

“Right, right...”

The eyes of the Blood Sea Queen who had been observing the entire time shined brighter and brighter. Her heart was filled with excitement.

How many years had it been?

What the Blood Sea Queen wished for the most was obtaining a powerful weapon. The Asura Godking obtained ‘Life Sunderer,’ but she continued to only have a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

To the Blood Sea Queen who possessed the remarkable ability of ‘Time Stop,’ a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was not something that possessed much use. What she yearned for day and night was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

However, the number of first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures was truly too small.

The Eight Great Sage Emperor’s Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were items that only the Eight Great Divine Families could inherit. As for the other first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they were even rarer. The defensive ‘Vast Territory’

could indeed be considered a powerful Spatial Spiritual Treasure. Merely, to the Blood Sea Queen whose body was a Blood Sea to begin with, Vast Territory was an item of no worth.

What she needed was an offensive first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

And now, a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure actually appeared in the hand of a High Level Heavenly Deity. For it to appear in the hands of a High Level Heavenly Deity, wasn't this practically presenting it to her on a silver platter?

“To be able to completely contain Number Two's Spiritual Treasure, it is evidently a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. This Hou Fei's luck is truly great. Merely, from today on, this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure shall be mine.” The Blood Sea Queen had a grim smile on her face.

The Blood Sea Queen indifferently ordered. “Number Two, don't bother playing with him anymore. Directly kill this Hou Fei.”

“Palace Master!”

Zi Xia immediately grew anxious.

“Want to kill me?” Hou Fei licked his lips. He closely clenched onto the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick that Qin Yu had crafted for him. He was ready to attack at any moment.

Number Two's figure had appeared.

“Ya~~” Hou Fei snarled. He held the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick and was about to smash it toward Number Two.

Number Two coldly stared at Hou Fei. Suddenly, Hou Fei felt that the space surrounding him had been completely sealed off. A boundless amount of Spatial Energy held him in oppression. He was unable to move at all!

“Heeeh~~” A snarl. The stream of aura that covered the surface of the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick started to tremble.

The space surrounding Hou Fei started to tremble. Seeing this scene, the Blood Demon Queen became even more excited. “Good, good, what a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” The better this weapon was, the more she wanted it.

“Chi chi~~~” The space once again grew oppressive. Hou Fei felt that the oppression from the space became even greater. No matter how hard he tried, he was unable to move in the slightest.

When the gap between individuals was too great, their weapons became useless.

“Kill him!” The Blood Sea Queen ordered indifferently.

The Blood Sea Queen had felt that it was unworthy for her to personally kill Hou Fei. As he was merely a High Level Heavenly

Deity, it was sufficient to just have a Blood Slave do the killing.

“Woosh!”

Hearing the order from the Blood Sea Queen, Number Two immediately set off to attack. The black bent blade was hacked down from Number Two’s hand and turned into a black ray of light as it flew toward Hou Fei.

“Big brother!” Hou Fei howled.

A sound was heard...

“Chi chi~~~” As if it had encountered a powerful resistance, that black bent blade barely managed to move a foot forward and then was unable to move anymore. After that, Number Two became unable to move again.

“Since you’ve restricted my second brother, I shall restrict you. This makes things even.” An indifferent voice sounded. A black gowned man appeared in the air.

“Big brother, you’ve finally come. Why didn’t you appear sooner? I had already broken the seal that you gave me right at the beginning. Yet, you insisted on waiting till the final moment to appear.” Hou Fei mumbled his complaints.

QIn Yu shook his head and smiled. “Fei Fei, you now know the difference between your strength and your opponent’s, right? This

time, when you return, make sure to carefully train.”

Hou Fei laughed with a hee hee sound to Qin Yu. After that, he flew over to Zi Xia and Hong Yun. He immediately helped Zi Xia back on her feet and said to her. “Zi Xia, my big brother has come. It’s all fine now. In the future, you also do not have to worry about that whatever Palace Master.”

Hou Fei was extremely confident of Qin Yu.

The Blood Sea Queen’s expression sunk. Her gaze was fixed upon Qin Yu’s body. Her ice-cold voice sounded. “So you’re that Qin Yu? As expected of someone who could escape from my Time Stop.”

The Blood Sea Queen had already recognized who Qin Yu was.

“Oh, so young lady you are that mysterious expert from the Blood Sea. It seems that I have finally managed to see young lady’s appearance. Last time, I was scared away without seeing young lady’s appearance. I am ashamed, truly ashamed!” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Young lady?”

The Blood Sea Queen’s complexion grew even more ugly. She, the Blood Sea Queen, had existed since time of the birth of the Divine Realm. It was merely that at the beginning she was merely the ‘Blood Sea.’ It was only later that she obtained spiritual intelligence and managed to cultivate herself into an exceptional

Godking in the end.

With her seniority, how many people were actually qualified to address her as young lady?

Zi Xia and Hong Yun looked at this scene with amazement. The domineering and insufferably arrogant Blood Sea Queen actually did not directly attack when facing Qin Yu.

Unable to refrain herself, Zi Xia asked via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Big Brother Hou Fei, this Big Brother Qin Yu of yours, is he truly capable of defeating the Palace Master?”

Regardless of whether it were Zi Xia or Hong Yun, neither of them possessed much affection for the Blood Sea Queen. They merely feared her. If it weren't for the fact that they feared the Blood Sea Queen's strength, they would likely have already run away.

“Zi Xia, Hong Yun, you two can rest assured. With big brother here... we will all be fine.” Hou Fei said with extreme confidence.

Zi Xia and Hong Yun looked at Qin Yu and the Blood Sea Queen with nervousness. This mysterious Qin Yu and the domineering Blood Sea Queen, who exactly was more powerful among them?

The Blood Sea Queen's eyes squinted. Coldly, she said. “Qin Yu, I also know of your ability to escape. Today, I shall speak clearly... If you give that Hou Fei's stick to me, I shall spare you all. This

includes Zi Xia and Hong Yun, I am also able to spare them.”

“Is there a need for you to spare them? If I wish to leave, no one can stop me.” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

The Blood Sea Queen became completely certain now. Back then, when Qin Yu, Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Li received her Time Stop yet escaped with a teleportation. This Blood Sea Queen had been guessing the entire time who it was that possessed that remarkable ability. From the sound of it now, it ought to be this Qin Yu.

The Blood Sea Queen immediately sneered and said. “Qin Yu, I know you have the means to escape with them. However, Qin Yu, you ought to understand that the current you possessed a base. That Fog City is your territory. While you can escape once, you cannot escape for your entire lifetime. If you were to truly escape, then I will directly eliminate that Fog City.”

What the Blood Sea Queen feared the most was Qin Yu’s remarkable ability that allowed him to continue to teleport while being affected by Time Stop.

“Eliminate the Fog City?”

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at the Blood Sea Queen. “Blood Sea Queen, today I shall not escape with teleportation. I shall fight you openly. How about that? If you lose, then you ought to forget about the matters regarding Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun from today hence.”

“Not escape with teleportation?”

A slight cold grin appeared on the Blood Sea Queen’s mouth. “Humph humph~~~ Qin Yu, if you were to not escape with teleportation, I am able to fight you right now. As for Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun, I am disinclined to care about the matters regarding Zi Xia and Hong Yun. However, Hou Fei, that stick of his, I am determined to obtain it!”

The Blood Sea Queen had yearned day and night for a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for countless years. At this moment, how could she possibly give up on it?

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Stick? Oh, so you want a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu immediately understood. Practically all Godkings possessed the same yearning for first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

The Blood Sea Queen nodded.

“If you were to win against me today, I shall gift you a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“You, do you even have one?” The Blood Sea Queen sneered.

“Pa-Palace Master, Qin Yu is the Divine Realm’s new Craftsman God!” Beside them, Hong Yun spoke out.

Hearing that, the Blood Sea Queen looked at Qin Yu.

Chapter 16: The Collision Of Bodies

The gaze that the Blood Sea Queen looked at Qin Yu with now contained a trace of astonishment. She had originally thought Qin Yu to be a newly emerged super expert. However, she had never once imagined that he would be the new Craftsman God.

That was because even geniuses would require a long time in order to consolidate one's experience and ability to become a Grandmaster Artifact Craftsman. Yet, it had been how long since Qin Yu appeared?

“Haha...” The Blood Sea Queen suddenly laughed. Her long crimson hair gracefully drifted. Her crimson gown was fluttering in the wind.

Qin Yu merely continued to calmly look at the Blood Sea Queen.

Qin Yu possessed admiration toward this Blood Sea Queen. To be able to force Godking level experts into becoming Blood Slaves, this was not something that anyone could do.

Admiration!

To the Blood Sea Queen, Qin Yu had an ‘admiration’ of a senior looking down upon a junior. Ever since he knew of his cultivation path, Qin Yu knew... that the so called Godkings and even the Exalted Celestial does not amount to much when his New Cosmos finish its development. Thus, Qin Yu did not bother to fight for the

Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

The current Qin Yu was peacefully staying in the Fog City's Purple Mystic Mansion.

If others do not provoke him, he would also not be inclined to provoke others. That was because at his current state... Qin Yu had possessed enough strength to defend himself.

“Haha, new Craftsman God, good!” The Blood Sea Queen's gaze grew passionate as she looked at Qin Yu. As for her face, she was displaying an excited smile. “Qin Yu, from today on, you may become my Blood Sea Palace's Vice Palace Master. You are free to utilize all of the maids and Blood Slaves of the Blood Sea Palace. It is also fine for you to give Zi Xia and Hong Yun to your brother. How about it?”

“Vice Palace Master?” Qin Yu was startled.

The Blood Sea Queen's gown continued to flutter freely in the wind. As for herself, she was laughing. “What my Blood Sea Palace lacks the most is good weapons. You, the new Craftsman God, are most suited to be a member of my Blood Sea Palace.”

Qin Yu started to laugh involuntarily.

“You're planning to force me to become your Vice Palace Master?” Qin Yu smiled as he looked at the Blood Sea Queen before him.

Beside them, Hou Fei, Hong Yun and Zi Xia were all keeping their silence. Experts at the level of Qin Yu and the Blood Sea Queen were capable of talking with one another equally. As for them, they did not have the qualifications to butt in.

“I ask you, are you willing?” The Blood Sea Queen looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly shook his head.

The Blood Sea Queen did not mind in the slightest. She continued to say with a smile. “Last time with that Chehou Yuan, I also wanted him to be my Vice Palace Master and craft artifacts for me. Unfortunately, I was obstructed by that Asura Godking. That Asura Godking explicitly told me that he planned to safeguard that Chehou Yuan. This time around, I shall see who shall safeguard you.”

“Oh, your invitation failed and now you’re planning to use force?” Qin Yu stood in the air. His legs were within the clouds. His hands were twisted around his chest as he displayed a smile while facing the Blood Sea Queen before him. Within his eyes was indifferent confidence and not the slightest trace of cowardice.

The Blood Sea Queen’s long, shapely eyebrows were raised. She coldly laughed.

Immediately after, she lifted the gown on her left hand. The twelve Blood Slaves immediately turned into twelve blood

silhouettes and flew into the Blood Sea Queen's gown.

The Blood Sea Queen's fine and white jade like sparkling and translucent right hand was extended from her gown. Suddenly, a crimson colored blur appeared in the surroundings of the Blood Sea Queen. After that, the crimson colored blur began to rapidly shrink. In the end, it turned into a long trident.

“Qin Yu, this weapon is something that I had crafted through tens of millions of years of effort and with the help of my Origin Energy. Its name is called the Blood Trident. Its strength is comparable to a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” The Blood Sea Queen lightly opened her red lips. Her face was filled with confidence.

Qin Yu extended his hands to the two sides. A pair of gloves immediately appeared on his hands.

“These gloves are called the ‘Snowflake Gloves.’ They are a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and also something that I personally crafted.” Qin Yu's mind was peaceful like water. Immediately after, he pointed to an empty space and spoke. “Spatial, Freezing!”

Immediately...

On the sky above the ocean, the hundred thousand radius area's space instantly stopped moving and became frozen.

Qin Yu was not required to use ‘Origin Spiritual Pearls’ like the Eight Great Sage Emperors when using Spatial Freezing. As his soul had absorbed the Eight Great Origin Energies, it was extremely easy for him to use Spatial Freezing. Furthermore, his Spatial Freezing was already at the peak level.

“Spatial Freezing? The trump ability of the Eight Great Sage Emperors. How do you know that?” The Blood Sea Queen’s heart immediately grew tensed. Her extremely confident attitude had also changed. She had now become cautious.

Qin Yu smiled but didn’t speak.

Qin Yu must admit that this Blood Sea Queen’s knowledge of information was truly lacking. It was likely that she had never bothered with the matters of the Divine Realm before. Qin Yu’s battle with the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City was an enormous matter. Practically all of the Godkings knew about it. However, this Blood Sea Queen actually didn’t know about it.

“Humph, so what if you know Spatial Freezing?” The Blood Sea Queen then sneered. She held the crimson ‘Blood Trident,’ turned into a crimson colored blur and appeared before Qin Yi.

Qin Yu’s eyes shined. “What speed. It is likely that the Asura Godking’s speed when he was riding the Life Sunderer is inferior to this Blood Sea Queen’s speed!”

At the same time, Qin Yu’s two hands appeared like blooming lotus flowers, Countless lotus silhouettes proceeded to rush

towards the Blood Trident.

The Blood Sea Queen only felt that her Blood Trident seemed to have been engulfed by an endless vortex. The resistance on her weapon became greater and greater. She had become unable to continue to pierce it forward.

“Comparing strength with me?” The Blood Sea Queen smiled in anger.

The Blood Trident was violently moved. Those countless lotus silhouettes were shattered in an instant like bubbles. The Blood Trident appeared before Qin Yu in the blink of an eye.

“Eh?” Qin Yu was unable to refrain his surprise. He immediately used his hands to block it.

“Bang!”

The Snowflake Gloves directly collided with the Blood Trident. Qin Yu felt a burst of sharp pain on his hands. The sharp pain had caused Qin Yu to have no choice but to fly backwards to retreat from that frightening attack power.

“This is a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? How could it’s attack be this powerful?” Qin Yu looked at that Blood Trident with a slight surprise.

His Snowflake Gloves were also a second-rate Grandmist

Spiritual Treasure. Why was the gap between them so great? Qin Yu's New Cosmos' Spatial Energy covered the Blood Sea Queen. He began to carefully inspect the aura of the Blood Sea Queen. Through that, he came to a speculation.

“Earlier, this Blood Sea Queen said that the Blood Fork was a weapon that she had crafted through using her own Origin Energy. What is her own Origin Energy?” Qin Yu began to guess.

Actually, the Blood Sea Queen's true form was the 'Blood Sea.' As for the Blood Sea, it was birthed from the boundless ocean of the Divine Realm. The Origin Energy that the Blood Sea contained could be considered as a sort of Origin Energy that the Divine Realm's Ocean contained. It was extremely special.

If another person were to be using the Blood Trident, then its might would only equal that of a normal second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

However, when the Blood Trident was used by the Blood Sea Queen whose true form was that of the Blood Sea, its might was much stronger.

“Humph. Qin Yu, this Palace Master here has yet to even use her Time Stop. Yet, you're already planning to admit defeat?” At this moment, the Blood Sea Queen had a smile on her face. She naturally knew the offensive power of her Blood Trident.

“No, no, no.” Qin Yu shook his head with a smile on his face. “What happened earlier was merely me warming up.”

Qin Yu extended his hand. A spear suddenly appeared within his hand. This spear was completely black but possessed a faint dark and yellow color. As for the spearhead of this spear, it possessed wisps of twisting blood.

Qin Yu's number one weapon... Divine Spear Waning Snow!

At the first moment she saw the Divine Spear Waning Snow, the Blood Sea Queen's eyes contracted. With her eyesight, she naturally managed to sense the extraordinariness of the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Furthermore, for Qin Yu to take it out now, it was evident that this spear's might was stronger than the gloves.

“Could it be another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” The Blood Sea Queen thought in her heart.

No matter how much imagination the Blood Sea Queen possessed, she would never dare to think that the weapon Qin Yu held in his hand was much stronger than first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“Humph, even if it's a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, one must still see who the user of it is.” The Blood Sea Queen felt a burst of envy and anger in her heart. Immediately, she snarled. At the same time, the Blood Trident in her hand began to rapidly spin around.

“Woosh!”

Because of the spinning of the Blood Trident, a crimson colored vortex appeared with the Blood Sea Queen as the center. The attractive force of the vortex became more and more frightening.

“What sort of ability is this?” Hou Fei was stunned. Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun had already flown far away since before the battle began. They were capable of watching the fight from afar.

Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand, Qin Yu continued to stand in the middle of the air motionlessly.

“Woosh!” That Blood Trident carried with it a frightening revolving energy and ruthlessly pierced toward Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he merely casually waved the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand.

The Blood Trident that had stored up power for a long time carried along with it a large amount of power and attacked. It firmly collided with Qin Yu’s Divine Spear Waning Snow. It collided with the Dark and Yellow Energy of the Divine Spear Waning Snow’s shaft and then was knocked back flying.

“Bang!” The sound of an intense collision.

Holding the Blood Trident, the Blood Sea Queen appeared like a mortal receiving a shock. Her body twitched from the collision. At the same time, she was knocked back flying.

“Eh?” Qin Yu took a glance at the Blood Trident that was still unscathed. “Oh, it can actually restore itself in an instant. Marvelous, marvelous.”

Receiving the Divine Spear Waning Snow’s violent backlash, second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would generally disintegrate. Merely, this Blood Trident received the Blood Sea Queen’s Origin Energy to restore itself in an instant. Thus, it came out unscathed.

The Blood Sea Queen stopped her throwback. She looked at Qin Yu. Her gaze was cold and detached. “It seems that I have underestimated you.”

“Whatever other tricks you have, free feel to use them. Don’t you possess the remarkable ability of Time Stop?” Qin Yu looked at the Blood Sea Queen and said with a smile.

The Blood Sea Queen smiled coldly. “You? You even want to try to force me to use Time Stop?”

“Oh?” Qin Yu stood other than engrossingly. He really wanted to see what other tricks this Blood Sea Queen possessed. The Blood Sea Queen extended her hand. The Blood Trident in her hand disappeared.

“My strongest weapon is my undying body.” The Blood Sea Queen stared at Qin Yu. “Even first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would find it difficult to injure my body.”

The Blood Sea Queen's true form was that of the Blood Sea. That enormous Blood Sea had turned into a living creature. In terms of peculiarity, it was comparable to Qin Yu's Variation Lotus Clone. The toughness of the Blood Sea Queen's body had reached a frightening degree.

With her undying body, in the last descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the Blood Sea Queen managed to preserve her life.

After hiding herself and training for this many years, she had managed to comprehend Time Stop. Perhaps it might be because her true body was that of the Blood Sea, the Blood Sea Queen loved hidden seclusion training the most. A single seclusion training session could last for billions of years. This was also the reason why she knew so little about the rest of the Divine Realm.

“Woosh!”

A crimson figure immediately arrived beside Qin Yu. The Blood Sea Queen was spinning. Her right leg was like that of a whip. It carried a boundless energy and ruthlessly smashed towards Qin Yu.

Facing the incoming leg, Qin Yu merely smiled...

A cyan figure flew out from within Qin Yu. This cyan figure also ruthlessly kicked with his leg.

“Bang!”

The two legs stuck each other. Their bodies were both extremely tough and durable. The sound of the collision was extremely frightening. Fortunately the space had been frozen by Qin Yu. Otherwise, it would have shattered.

The crimson figure moved. It then stopped. Amazed, she looked at the black gowned Qin Yu and the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“This is your clone?” The Blood Sea Queen had experienced the toughness of the cyan gown Qin Yu’s body earlier.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu slightly clasped his hand and said. “Blood Sea Queen, my body’s toughness is what I pride myself in the most. Let’s spar with one another and see whose body is toughest. What do you say?”

The Blood Sea Queen smiled confidently. Her body’s toughness was also her most confident aspect. She did not believe that there would be anyone who could injure her body.

“Good!”

After she said that, the Blood Sea Queen instantly appeared before the cyan gowned Qin Yu. Blade-like legs, thrusting fists, knee strikes... absolutely barbarous close ranged attacks continued time after time.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” ...

The repeated collisions. The two people appeared to be berserk. Between the movement of the gown, that Blood Sea Queen’s white jade-like long legs and arms appeared. However, her long legs and arms were as tough as first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“Ah!”

The cyan gowned Qin Yu and the Blood Sea Queen suddenly separated. However, immediately after, they proceeded to charge into one another with an even faster speed.

“Bang!”

A terrifying sound of collision sounded from the location of the collision and spread in all directions. Just the sound of that collision had caused Hou Fei and them who were watching the battle from afar to be frightened.

“Chi chi~~~” Like a stone being shattered, cracks appeared on the cyan gowned Qin Yu’s body.

The Blood Sea Queen smiled. Her body was also violently trembling. After that, the Blood Sea Queen’s body crumbled and turned into a lump of crimson colored liquid. However, in an instant, that crimson colored liquid once again formed into the Blood Sea Queen. At this moment, the Blood Sea Queen had an expression of excitement. “Haha, you’ve lost.”

“Bang!” The cyan gowned Qin Yu instantly turned into cyan gas. However, in an instant, that cyan gas turned into the cyan gowned Qin Yu once again.

The smile on the Blood Sea Queen instantly disappeared.

Chapter 17: Sudden Transformation

There were experts in the Divine Realm that possessed clones. However, no matter how tough their clones were, there was still a limit to them. Once one's opponent's attack surpassed the limit that the clones could bear, those clones would explode and shatter into bits.

As for the Blood Sea Queen, her true form was that of the Blood Sea. This had caused her body to be practically indestructible.

What she prided in the most was her body. She believed that in the entire Divine Realm, her body's defense was the strongest. However, never had she imagined that today she would meet an expert who possessed a clone whose body's toughness was comparable to hers.

“Qin Yu, you, are worthy of my admiration!” The Blood Sea Queen stared at Qin Yu. However, her expression was extremely calm.

With an intention from Qin Yu, the cyan gowned Qin Yu turned into a blur and entered into Qin Yu's body. Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu calmly looked to the Blood Sea Queen. With a smile, he said. “Blood Sea Queen, I ought to have the qualifications for you to use Time Stop on me now, no?”

The Blood Sea Queen's expression was indifferent.

“Stop!”

The Blood Sea Queen looked to Qin Yu. She slightly opened his red lips and said that word.

Immediately, the surrounding clouds stopped moving. Even the seawater below stopped moving. The splashes of the sea water remained in the air, they have stopped falling down.

An area of silence!

This entire world had no sound nor movement!

However, Qin Yu had a smiling expression in his eyes.

The current Qin Yu felt that he was unable to move at all. Time Stop was indeed extremely mysterious. However, he was not worried for the slightest. Because he cannot move, does it mean that the Blood Sea Queen would be able to move?

“Qin Yu, wouldn’t it do if you admitted your defeat sooner? You absolutely insisted on forcing me to use this move.” The Blood Sea Queen said with a light smile. “I also know that you can still teleport away at this moment. There’s a saying from the Dual Domain Island’s Buddhism Domain, ‘while you can escape once, you cannot escape for eternity.’ If you were to escape, then I would go and destroy your Fog...”

The Blood Sea Queen’s voice suddenly stopped.

“This, this?” The Blood Sea Queen no longer had the mood to continue to leisurely speak. At this current moment, she had been completely shocked by her state. That was because the current her was incapable of moving at all.

Restriction, oppression!

Boundless amount of Spatial Energy had been suppress her body, fixing it in location and causing her to be unable to move at all.

“How is this possible? Didn’t you use Spatial Freezing? How is it that you’re still able to use Spatial Energy to oppress me?” The Blood Sea Queen was in a state of shock and alarm.

What one does not know was the most frightening. At this moment, the Blood Sea Queen was completely confused.

She was unable to understand where exactly did the Spatial Energy that oppressed and restricted her came from.

“Buzz~~~” The Divine Spear Waning Snow that Qin Yu held in his hand was trembling unceasingly. At the same time, the Dark and Yellow Energy on the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow was soaring...

“Bang!’

Like a ruptured bow string...

The surrounding clouds once again began to move. The sea that had originally been stopped once began to flow. Those splashes of water droplets fell down. The sound of the sea was heard once more.

Time Stop had been broken!

Qin Yu looked to the Blood Sea Queen with a smile on his face. At this moment, the Blood Sea Queen possessed an immense and unbelieving shock and fear. “Blood Sea Queen, it indeed required some time for me to break apart your Time Stop. In normal circumstances, that short period of time would be sufficient for you to kill me. Unfortunately... you had been bound. I am also able to stop you from moving. I am able to break your Time Stop, are you able to break this move of mine?”

Boundless amounts of New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy were flowing over from the new Cosmos in an unending stream. The oppression from the New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy grew greater and greater. No matter how strong the Blood Sea Queen was, she was unable to match the boundless amount of New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy.

“Qin Yu, you, last time you weren’t this powerful.” With a pale complexion, the Blood Sea Queen who was in a state of shock said these words.

Last time, the Blood Sea Queen had planned to use Spatial Freezing to capture Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin to make them

into Blood Slaves. If Qin Yu possessed the strength to resist her, how would he possibly escape in a panic last time around?

“That’s right, I still do not know ‘Spatial Freezing’ last time.” Qin Yu admitted with a smile.

“Blood Sea Queen, didn’t you plan to force me to become your Vice Palace Master earlier? Hehe, it would seem now that you do not possess that opportunity.” With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu placed away the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

As for Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun, they also flew over.

“Big brother.” At this moment, Hou Fei was extremely happy. Immediately after, he flew over to the Blood Sea Queen and started checking her out from head to toe. He even clicked his tongue a couple times. “Blood Sea Queen, right? You’re so ferocious earlier. Yet, what about now? Aren’t you still just a bug? Gaga~~” Hou Fei had resumed his naughtiness and mischievousness.

“Humph.”

The Blood Sea Queen took a cold glance at Hou Fei and humphed. Her disdain for Hou Fei was completely contained within her humph.

“Hong Yun, Zi Xia!” The Blood Sea Queen’s gaze was cast toward those two girls.

Before the Blood Sea Queen, Hong Yun and Zi Xia were extremely reserved. Even though the current Blood Sea Queen had already lost her mobility, they were still reserved. Slightly nervous, they respectfully said. “Palace Master.”

“The accumulated power is too deep.” Seeing this scene, Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Even if a tiger was to have its teeth pulled out, its imposing aura was still capable of frightening ordinary animals.

“Hou Fei, bring Zi Xia and Hong Yun with you and return first. I still have matters to chat with this Blood Sea Queen.” Qin Yu smiled to Hou Fei and said.

Hou Fei nodded.

“Humph!”

A cold humph was sounded from the Blood Sea Queen. Qin Yu looked to the Blood Sea Queen with a surprised expression. “Blood Sea Queen, even at this point, you’re still not being cooperative?” Qin Yu saw that the Blood Sea Queen do not even possess mobility anymore. He believed that for her to feign a haughty appearance was truly a bit too ridiculous.

“I have said!” The Blood Sea Queen’s gaze swept through Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun. It then landed on Qin Yu. “That if you, Qin Yu, is willing to become my Vice Palace Master, I am then

going to allow Zi Xia and Hong Yun to be together with Hou Fei. Yet, if you do not agree... then this Hou Fei could forget about being together with Zi Xia and Hong Yun.”

Qin Yu started to laugh involuntarily.

“Haha, red haired woman, are you mad?’ Hou Fei had instead grew angry. He directly pointed at the Blood Sea Queen and yelled. “You do not even possess the ability to move, yet you still want to prevent me from being together with Zi Xia. You are truly dreaming.”

Qin Yu looked to the Blood Sea Queen with a smile on his face. “Blood Sea Queen, although my second brother’s words were a bit haughty, but they were also reasonable. Are you perhaps suggesting that at your current state, you possess the ability to prevent my second brother from being together with the two girls?”

The Blood Sea Queen smiled indifferent.

“Qin Yu, for you to force me to this state, you ought to be proud!” The Blood Sea Queen said tranquilly. Immediately after, the Blood Sea Queen dissipated in the air...

“Bang!’

Like the world was subsiding, countless amount of crimson colored sea water was being spread in all directions. The amount of

crimson colored sea water was too great. It had covered the everywhere. In practically an instant, it had covered the hundred of millions area in the sky. It continued to cover the region of sky above the Western Sea. Even portions the sky above the Divine Realm's continent had been covered by it.

A boundless amount of crimson colored sea!

Just like this, it extended through the sky.

“Qin Yu, this is the ‘Blood Sea’ that was formed by the Divine Realm's ocean when the Divine Realm was born!” The Blood Sea Queen's cold voice sounded from the boundless crimson colored sea.

“As long as the Blood Sea doesn't dry out, I will forever remain existing! Moreover, although your Spatial Freezing's range is great at a hundred thousand miles, but it is much smaller compared to my sea. It's not even one ten thousandth of my Blood Sea. The amount of area my true form covered has already surpassed the range of the Spatial Freezing. The current me is already capable of using teleportation. Qin Yu, as long as I wish for it, I am able to destroy your Fog City at any time!” That Blood Sea Queen's cold voice continued to resound.

However, what was strange was that the voice of this Blood Sea Queen was something that only Qin Yu could hear.

Even Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun who stood near Qin Yu was unable to hear it.

“Destroy my Fog City?” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “I can guarantee you that even if you were to try to destroy my Fog City, you would not be able to harm a single resident of my Fog City.”

Qin Yu was totally able to teleport the entire Fog City into the New Cosmos.

“I believe you.” The Blood Sea Queen’s voice was dull. “Qin Yu, your strength has won my respect. I promise you that I would not go and destroy your Fog City. As an exchange, you would also have to promise me that you would not come and create troubles for my matter.”

Qin Yu immediately managed to guess what the Blood Sea Queen planned to do.

To be able to attract the Blood Sea Queen, other than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it would likely only be the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Blood Sea Queen, I also wish for you to agree to a matter from me.” Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun. “In the future, you are to not involve yourself with matters of these three.”

“Haha, what a joke!”

That boundless Blood Sea started to tremble. “I had already said

earlier that I would only agree to not care about them three if you were to agree to become my Vice Palace Master. Of course, if you were to be willing to gift me a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I would also not involve myself with them.”

Qin Yu also became a bit furious.

This Blood Sea Queen, she truly pester endlessly. Could it be that she thought that a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was something that easy to craft?

“Fei Fei, you three return first. Zi Xia, Hong Yun, do not resist.” Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy directly covered the three of them.

While confused, Zi Xia and Hong Yun were sent to the Purple Mystic Mansion alongside Hou Fei.

At this moment, only Qin Yu himself was facing the boundless Blood Sea that was floating in the sky.

“Blood Sea Queen, Hou Fei and them have already left, what could you possibly do now?” Qin Yu said coldly. “From today on, you can forget about damaging the livelihood of those three.”

The boundless Blood Sea was continuously moving up and down.

At the same time, before Qin Yu, the Blood Sea had fused together and formed the Blood Sea Queen. Her eyes were filled

with fury. “Qin Yu, I, the Blood Sea Queen, had always done as I said. Unless you gift me a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, otherwise, that Hou Fei could forget about being together with people from my Blood Sea Palace. Qin Yu, did you think that Zi Xia and Hong Yun not being beside me means that I can not control their life and death?”

Hearing this, Qin Yu’s heart trembled.

“Not good!”

Recalling the peculiar ability that the Blood Sea Queen had that allowed her to craft Blood Slaves where even Godkings could have their consciousness wiped out and become her puppet, from this, Qin Yu knew that the Blood Sea Queen possessed a very high level of ability in controlling others.

“This Blood Sea Queen, if she were to do something to Zi Xia and Hong Yun...” Qin Yu’s expression changed.

Seeing the change in Qin Yu’s expression, the Blood Sea Queen displayed a smile on her face. “Qin Yu, you should’ve thought about why I am so confident that I can prevent them from being together even though I knew you possessed the ability to teleport them away. Well then, Qin Yu, now, tell me, are you willing to gift me a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?!”

Qin Yu grew silent.

Qin Yu heart was filled with anger. He was really unwilling. In terms of strength... the Blood Sea Queen before him was no match for him at all. However, the Blood Sea Queen's true form was that of the boundless Blood Sea. It was truly too difficult to extinguish this Blood Sea.

“It is likely that before I could exterminate the Blood Sea, the Blood Sea Queen would've already killed Zi Xia and Hong Yun.” Qin Yu felt helpless.

In Qin Yu's mind, Hou Fei was a child that never grows up. He was naughty, mischievous and violent. It was rare for Hou Fei to like a girl. If this girl was to die, then how could he face his brother?

However...

Must be truly give the Blood Sea Queen a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

“Xue Yun, give me some face. In the future, do not make things difficult for Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun and stop threatening Qin Yu here.” Suddenly, a voice sounded in the Blood Sea Queen's mind. This Divine Awareness Voice Transmission had caused the Blood Sea Queen's expression to change.

“There's no other way, I could only agree to her first.” Qin Yu considered for a long time. This was the only decision he could come up with.

However, at this moment...

“Qin Yu, do not wreck my business and I would likewise not do anything to Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun. Thus, farewell.” The Blood Sea Queen said suddenly.

Immediately after, the Blood Sea Queen turned into a red light and disappeared into the horizon.

Qin Yu was startled.

He had prepared to agree to her. So why did this Blood Sea Queen give up?

“Strange, strange.” Qin Yu was standing in the middle of the air. He thought for a long time but was still unable to think of the reason why she gave up.

Chapter 18: Ten Years

The Blood Sea Queen's sudden abandonment of her plan had caused Qin Yu to be confused for a long time. Afterwards, since he was unable to understand why, Qin Yu decided to give up on thinking about it. He directly teleported and returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion it was tranquil and peaceful. Many of the Qin descendents were also sparring with one another or discussing about techniques while drinking tea.

“Utmost Supreme Third Elder.”

Seeing Qin Yu walking over, many of the Qin descendents began to greet him with bows respectfully. Qin Yu nodded his head with a smile. After that, he began to proceed directly toward the location where Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun were located at.

After entering the courtyard that belonged to Hou Fei, Hou Fei and the two girls all turned their head around.

“Big brother.” At this moment, Hou Fei's eyes were filled with excitement. He immediately ran over and hugged Qin Yu vigorously. After that, he exclaimed and said in a loud voice. “Big brother, you have saved my entire lifetime's happiness. If that Blood Sea Devil Woman were to truly be able to have her way today, then my living would be inferior to my death.”

Qin Yu was startled. He then proceeded to resist his intention to smile. “This Fei Fei, he’s still the same as before.”

“Little Yellow, ah, Hou Fei, what kind of words are those?” Hou Yun stared fiercely at Hou Fei with her almond eyes. After that, she turned to Qin Yu and said gratefully. “Lord Qin Yu, Hong Yun and her sister Zi Xia thank Lord Qin Yu for saving our lives.”

Qin Yu looked at Hou Fei. He then looked at Zi Xia and Hong Yun. He smiled and said. “Well then, I shall also not bother you three anymore.”

“Lord Qin Yu...” That Hong Yun wanted to say something but Qin Yu directly turned around and left.

“Not bother the three of us? What does big brother meant by that?” Hou Fei frowned. He took a glance at Hong Yun beside him and muttered. “Zi Xia and I being together have nothing to do with this Hong Yun.”

“Big Brother Hou Fei.” Zi Xia called in a low voice.

Hearing that, Hong Yun’s brows were slightly knit together. However, immediately after that, Hong Yun laughed. “Little Huang Yu, it goes without saying that I have no business with you. Did you think that you’re our big brother? You’re merely a High Level Heavenly Deity, who would care about that?! However, I must still thank you. It’s because of you that we managed to escape from Palace Master’s control.”

Immediately after, Hong Yun looked at Zi Xia. She held Zi Xia's hand and said with a smile. "Lil Sis Zi Xia, in the future, you can be together with your Big Brother Hou Fei. As for me, I'll go and play around in this Purple Mystic Mansion for some time first. If I ever become bored, then it would also be pretty good for me to go to the Fog City below to live."

"Big Sis Hong Yun..." Zi Xia wanted to say something, but Hong Yun extended her hand and blocked her mouth, preventing her from speaking.

"Well then, in the future, I will either be in the Purple Mystic Mansion or the Fog City. Us sisters have plenty of time to meet each other again. Mn, I would not bother you two anymore." Hong Yun turned around while smiling. Without looking at Hou Fei and Zi Xia, she directly left.

Seeing the back figure of the leaving Hong Yun, Hou Fei frowned.

"What's going on? Why do I feel a bit reluctant to part with her when I see her leave? Could it be that I have feelings for this Hong Yun? Fuck, what the hell is this? When I see this Hong Yun, I only want to quarrel and fight with her, how could I possibly have feelings for her." Hou Fei thought in his heart.

However, suddenly, Hou Fei's body was stunned as if it had been struck by lightning. His gaze was firmly fixed upon the front.

A sparkling and translucent teardrop rolled down like a bright pearl. It slowly rolled down. It seemed that it took a very long time

for the teardrop to reach the slate on the courtyard. A sound was heard...

“Pop!”

A sharp and crisp sound of collision. That teardrop shattered into many pieces.

Hou Fei raised his head and looked towards the back figure of Hong Yun. However, at this moment, Hong Yun had already disappeared before his eyes. Hou Fei had lost the smile that he had on his face. Instead, he had a serious expression on his face.

“Big Brother Hou Fei, you should not have treated Big Sis Hong Yun like that earlier...” Zi Xia said to Hou Fei. However, when she saw Hou Fei’s expression, she was startled. Hou Fei who would usually be laughing and playing around rarely display such an expression.

“Big Brother Hou Fei, what’s wrong?” Zi Xia promptly asked.

Hou Fei suddenly woke up. He looked at Zi Xia and deliberately laughed loudly and shook his head. “It’s nothing. I was merely thinking about our days of happiness in the future. Thus, I became stunned from happiness.”

Seeing that Hou Fei was still smiling mischievously like before, Zi Xia also smiled.

Merely, while he was chatting and laughing with Zi Xia, Hou Fei glanced in the direction of the courtyard's entrance. In the depths of his heart, Hou Fei was hoping to see that red silhouette once more.

Peaceful and comfortable days continued.

Jiang Li's stomach grew bigger by the day. Everyday, Qin Yu would be pampering her. Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng were also extremely concerned about the second child between Jiang Li and Qin Yu.

Gentle breeze brush past. The tree leaves were gently moved, emitting a rustling noise.

Underneath that big tree that required three people to encircle it, Qin Yu, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng were drinking tea and chatting about matters concerning the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“That Asura Godking is powerful indeed. In merely a short moment, he managed to kill eight Godkings.” Yi Feng took a light sip off his cup of tea and gasped as he said that.

Zuo Qiulin also nodded. As for Jiang Lan, he smiled and said. “If we carefully think about it, this Asura Godking Luo Fan, all the Godkings he had attacked were carefully selected by him. Of those eight Godkings he killed, none of them were from the Ascenders Powers.”

Qin Yu was startled.

Immediately, the scene of the Asura Godking Luo Fan killing the various Godkings appeared before Qin Yu. Among those eight Godkings that were killed, Qin Yu did not know many of them. He only knew three of them. Furthermore, those three Godkings were people that Qin Yu came to know during the first time he crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, where the Godkings from the Eight Great Divine Families came to congratulate him.

The three Godkings that Qin Yu knew, they were indeed all from the Eight Great Divine Families.

“That’s right, of the eight Godkings that were killed, four of them belonged to the Eight Great Divine Families and the other four were hidden Godkings.” Yi Feng had existed for a very long time, thus he was able to identity all of the Godkings.

Jiang Lan suddenly looked at Qin Yu. “Little Yu, I’ve heard from Li’er and them that not long ago, you fought against a super expert. Li’er and them saw it through the water screen. Tell us, who was that super expert?”

“Oh, that super expert is the Blood Sea Queen.” Qin Yu directly replied.

“Blood Sea Queen?”

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng all frowned in confusion. Zuo

Qiulin's eyes suddenly shined. She said to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, you said Blood Sea, could it be that super expert that we did not even manage to see at the Blood Sea who used Time Stop on us?"

"Precisely." Qin Yu nodded with a smile.

"Time Stop? You said Time Stop?!" Jiang Lan and Yi Feng were bock shocked. They looked at Qin Yu in astonishment.

Qin Yu nodded and said. "That Blood Sea Queen is extremely powerful. Her defense is extremely powerful too. She could be considered as having an indestructible body. As for her attack power... I reckon she's only a tier below the Asura Godking."

The Blood Sea Queen was extremely powerful. However, she does not possess an offensive first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

If comparing only their offensive power, then she was indeed a bit inferior to the Asura Godking.

"Indestructible body, Time Stop?" Jiang Lan and Yi Feng glanced at one another. No matter how hard the two of them think, they were unable to think of such a super expert in the Divine Realm.

Qin Yu suddenly had a thought. He promptly said. "Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng, according to the conversation that I had with her, this Blood Sea Queen's true form is that of the Blood Sea. When the Divine Realm was born, the Blood Sea was also born. After that, she was born. I believe... this Blood Sea Queen ought to have

participated in the previous battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.”

Qin Yu remembered clearly that the Blood Sea Queen had told Qin Yu to not disturb her business. Something that could cause the Blood Sea Queen to concern herself with so much, he reckoned that it could only be the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Furthermore, this Blood Sea Queen was born a very long time ago. Thus, he reckoned that she would’ve had participated in the previous Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Brother Jiang Lan, do you know?” Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin both looked at Jiang Lan.

Between the three, Jiang Lan was the one who was most familiar with the matters from back then. Jiang Lan remained silent for a moment, he then shook his head and said. “According to what Little Yu said, this Blood Sea Queen ought to be very powerful. However, in the battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain six quadrillion years ago, among all the powerful Godkings that were recognized, there was no such Blood Sea Queen.”

The stronger one was, the easier one would be recognized. However, Jiang Fan does not even have a trace of recognition for the Blood Sea Queen.

“Uncle Lan, if you cannot think of who she is, then don’t bother thinking about it. It might also be that my speculation was mistaken.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “However, I reckon that the

Blood Sea Queen ought to be going to the Exalted Celestial Mountain. At that time, I will identify her to you all.”

Jiang Lan nodded while smiling. “If that Blood Sea Queen is truly as powerful as you say, the reason why she did not contest for the Blue Sky Seal ought to be for the purpose of hiding her strength and to have the Asura Godking become the target of everyone’s attack.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

Currently, the Asura Godking had already vowed to never step foot onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain till the birth of the new Exalted Celestial. Once the Blood Sea Queen steps foot onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain, she would become the strongest individual within it.

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, several months had passed.

Inside the courtyard, Qin Yu’s Royal Father Qin De, his brothers Qin Feng, Qin Zheng, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, his seniors Feng Yuzi, Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin... Essentially, a lot of people were gathered at the courtyard.

Qin Yu was quietly sitting there. He held a cup of tea with his right hand. That cup of tea was slightly trembling.

One could sense Qin Yu’s tense and nervousness just from the trembling of the cup of tea. Beside him, Qin De patted Qin Yu’s

shoulder. “Yu’er, you’ve already experienced it once, why are you still so nervous this time?”

Qin Yu looked at his Royal Father and smiled helplessly. “I guess so. I’m not trying to be nervous but my hand is trembling without my control.” As he said that, his gaze would occasionally cast toward the room.

His wife was currently within the room.

“Dad, say, do you think it would be a younger brother or a younger sister?” Qin Si was extremely lively. His gem-like black eyes would occasionally looked toward the room.

Qin Yu carried Qin Si and placed him on his leg. He stroked Qin Si’s head and said. “Little Si, regardless of whether it’s a younger brother or a younger sister, you cannot bully him or her.” His second child had only stayed in his wife’s stomach for so long, it was likely that this child would not possess the astonishing strength that Qin Si had.

Qin Si’s little nose wrinkled. “Dad, if someone dared to bully my little brother or little sister, I will open a hole on their body with my spear.” As he said that, Qin Si waved the little golden spear in his hand a couple times.

The group of people in the surrounding all started laughing.

“Waa...” The sound of a baby crying was heard.

Immediately, the laughter in the courtyard stopped. Qin Yu's eyes shined. He moved and immediately arrived in the room. Qin Yu already knew that his second child was born.

In a flash, close to ten years had passed.

Snowflakes fluttered in the sky. Countless snowflakes sprinkled down. In the Purple Mystic Mansion's Inner Lake were numerous pavilions. Within one such pavilion was Qin Yu and Jiang Li, both dressed in white, sitting beside a tea table.

On the tea table was a warm pot of wine. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were drinking wine in the pavilion and watching the snow.

“Rumble~~~”

The lake that was originally calm and peaceful suddenly started to vibrate. Qin Yu and Jiang Li raised their heads. They saw that suddenly a three meter long enormous wave had appeared on the surface of the lake. That wave continued on forward nonstop.

On top of the wave stood a red battle gowned youngster. On the neck of this youngster sat an adorable child.

Jiang Li looked to the two children. She was smiling so hard that her eyes squinted. Her face was filled with the radiance of a warm, caring mother. She immediately shouted. “Little Si, Little Shuang!”

The red battle gowned youngster turned his head and looked over. That adorable child's eyes shined as he looked towards Qin Yu and Jiang Li. "Dad, Mom." That child shouted excitedly. "Big brother, quickly, go there."

That red battle gowned youngster's leg moved. He turned into a ray of red light and arrived at the pavilion. As for that wave, having lost the red battle gowned youngster controlling it, it also suddenly collapsed. The surface of the lake gradually returned to its peaceful state.

"Little Shuang, you're messing around again. Little Si, you cannot always bring your younger brother and fool around. Your younger brother does not possess the ability to fly. If he were to fall into this lake, then it would be problematic." Jiang Li immediately started lecturing,

Qin Si had already grown up now. He was no longer the child that loved to mess around. He had grown a lot more sensible. As for Qin Yu's second son, Qin Shuang, he was instead extremely naughty.

Merely, this Qin Shuang's cultivation ability was extremely ordinary.

He was about the same as the ordinary children of the Divine Realm. Generally, the children of the Divine Realm had to spend a long time to pass the Divine Tribulation and become a Low Level Deity.

“I truly wonder when Little Shuang will be able to undergo the Divine Tribulation.” Qin Yu had no choice but to gasp at the fact that Little Shuang’s and Little Si’s aptitudes differed greatly.

Chapter 19: The Birth Of The Back Earth Seal

It had already been ten years since the Blue Sky Seal was born. However, that Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldon showed no activity at all. No one knew when the Back Earth Seal would be born.

Inside a pavilion within the Inner Lake, Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged by himself.

However, his soul had been completely fused with the New Cosmos. The development speed of the current New Cosmos was growing faster and faster. The Cosmos was separated into three layers. The most complicated Mortal Realm layer had already been completed. As for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm layer cosmic space, it had reached the final section of its development.

“Chi chi~~~”

A boundless amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was frantically rushing in. One after another, the cosmic spaces of the New Cosmos' second layer were being formed.

“I reckon in another year or two, this New Cosmos' second layer will be finished forming.” Qin Yu opened his eyes. He had a smile on his face. Qin Yu was looking forward to the completion of the New Cosmos second layer space.

He wanted to know what level his strength would reach once the second layer space finished completion.

“This Exalted Celestial Mountain’s Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron is showing no activity at all. When will the Back Earth Seal be born?” With an intention from Qin Yu, the New Cosmos Spatial Energy followed the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and entered the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Within the ravine of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng were still together. At this moment, practically all of the Godkings in the ravine were on alert. They all knew that the Back Earth Seal could appear at any moment.

Compared to the number of Godkings who were waiting for the birth of the Blue Sky Seal last time, the number of Godkings in the ravine this time was much lower. The Asura Godking Luo Fan as well as the eight Godkings he killed were not here anymore. However, there was an increase of a Godking...

Jiang Lan was unable to refrain himself from gazing at that long crimson haired woman in the distance.

“Brother Jiang Lan.” Yi Feng sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Jiang Lan. “According to Qin Yu’s identification, this long crimson haired woman is that mysterious super expert who can use Time Stop. You truly cannot recognize this long

crimson haired woman?”

After Qin Shuang was born, Jiang Fan and them had returned to the Exalted Celestial Mountain. When they arrived here, Qin Yu had immediately identified this long crimson haired woman as the Blood Sea Queen. When Qin Yu asked Jiang Lan if he knew who she was, Jiang Lan had said that he doesn't.

However, as time passed, Jiang Lan became uncertain in his response.

Jiang Lan frowned. He seemed to be hesitating.

“I'm not sure.” Jiang Lan replied.

“Not sure? If you recognize her, then you do. If you don't then you don't. Why do you say you're not sure?” Yi Feng was a bit unsatisfied with Jiang Lan's response. “Brother Jiang Lan, if there's something you want to say, then just say it out directly.”

Jiang lan said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Brother Yi Feng, this Blood Sea Queen, by merely her appearance and aura, I seemed to have never seen her before. However, these years, I have been taking note of her frequently. From her smiles, scowls and her simple movements, I determined that she appeared to resemble an old friend of mine deeply.”

“Old friend?” Yi Feng looked to Jiang Lan.

“That old friend of mine is called Xue Yun. She is a pure girl who rarely speaks. Back then, Xue Yun had formed an group with the Unfettered Godking and fought for the Exalted Celestial Mountain’s Spiritual Treasure together with him.” Jiang Lan said in details.

“Joining hands with the Unfettered Godking? You’re speaking about the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, right?” Yi Feng was a bit shocked.

“That’s right. It’s just that in the future, the Unfettered Godking got lucky, and obtained the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure and became the new Exalted Celestial. As for Xue Yun, she remained an ordinary Godking. After that, she had concealed her identity and disappeared.” Jiang Lan frowned and took a glance at the Blood Sea Godking in the distance. “However, Xue Yun from back then, her strength was truly ordinary. Furthermore, her aura and gaze was not this fierce as this Blood Sea Queen. I am unable to believe that the Xue Yun who was pure like a piece of white paper would change this greatly.”

“Merely, some of her movements resemble the Xue Yun from back then. That’s why I suspected that she might be Xue Yun. Of course, it’s merely a suspicion.” Jiang Lan said via voice transmission.

Yi Feng nodded.

“Brother Jiang Fan, Godking Zuo Qiulin.” Yi Feng suddenly sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to them. Zuo Qiulin also opened his eyes and looked at Yi Feng.

Yi Feng smiled and continued to speak via voice transmission. “I remembered a matter. Now that the Asura Godking is no longer at the Exalted Celestial Mountain, in terms of only strength, I believe that if the three of us were to join hands, we would be quite a power to reckon with. We ought to possess the opportunity to obtain the Back Earth Seal.”

Zuo Qiulin’s eyes shined.

Both Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Lan, back when they did not have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, already possessed strength that was close to that of the Sage Emperors. And now, Jiang Lan possessed the Gauze Feather Blade and Zuo Qiulin possessed the Ten Thousand Willows Scepter. The strength the two of them possessed definitely surpassed that of ordinary Sage Emperors. As for Yi Feng, he also possessed the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Vast Territory.

If the three of them join hands, their strength was definitely no weaker than three Sage Emperors joining hands.

“That’s right, it’s promising.” A trace of rare excitement flashed past Zuo Qiulin’s eyes. “Because the Asura Godking is not present anymore, the current Eight Great Sage Emperors are not united. Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and Shentu Yan are in a group. Duanmu Yun, Tang Lan and Mu Qin are in a group. The remaining other two are in a group. The Eight Great Sage Emperors are not united... As for that Blood Sea Queen, she does not possess an offensive first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. If we were to be careful, there’s hope for us to obtain the Back Earth Seal.”

Jiang Lan grew silent for a moment.

“In that case, let’s plan carefully.” Jiang Lan was also looking forward to the Back Earth Seal. Immediately after, these three Godkings began discussing with one another and began planning how to contest over the Back Earth Seal.

Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan and Zhou Huo were all sitting there quietly.

Jiang Fan would look to the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron in the center of the ravine every now and then. The Back Earth Seal that was about to appear from the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron and was something that Jiang Fan was anticipating for a long time.

He planned to obtain the Back Earth Seal first and then obtain the All People Seal with the help of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. If he were to succeed, then the chance of him, Jiang Fan, becoming an Exalted Celestial would be extremely great.

Like habit, Jiang Fan once again looked over to the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. Right when he was about to habitually redraw his gaze, he was suddenly stunned. That was because he discovered that the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was actually shining with light.

“Eh?”

Jiang Fan's eyes immediately started shining.

“Shentu, Zhou Huo, quickly, the Back Earth Seal is about to be born.” Jiang Fan immediately reacted and called out for the other two with through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Jiang Fan did not create any movement in fear of alarming the other Godkings. He was hoping that the other Godkings would discover this later.

However, all of the Godkings were on high alert.

The slight change in the illumination of the surrounding of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron had caused practically all of the Godkings to look over to it.

“The Back Earth Seal is about to be born?” The eyes of the Blood Sea Queen who stood at a corner of the ravine suddenly shined. The Blood Sea Queen had hid her strength and entered onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain. The other Godkings, for example the Eight Great Sage Emperors, had not discover her astonishing strength at all.

The Blood Sea Queen licked her lips and shoot a glance at the several Sage Emperors in the distant. “Humph, having not seen each other in six quadrillion years, never would I expect that no one recognized me. It would seem that my change is truly great. However, this is good too. To not be taken note of by you all, I would be able to catch you all off guard and obtain the Back Earth Seal.”

As the Asura Godking was not present anymore, the Blood Sea Queen was extremely confident.

“Chi chi~~~”

The four totems on the four sides of the enormous Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron began to emit faint lights. As for the space above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron, the light there was dazzling. All of the Godkings had stood up. All their gazes were focused upon the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

“Buzz~~~”

Suddenly, the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron began to tremble. The light above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron instantly became more intense. Practically all of the Godkings present began to immediately fly toward the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

“Spatial Freezing!”

Of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, five of them had used Spatial Freezing at practically the same time. No matter who it was that obtained the Back Earth Seal, they would not be able to teleport to the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“Woosh!”

The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron suddenly started shaking. A ash-black light was shot out with a frightening speed.

This ash-black light was extremely strange. It actually did an arc and then rushed into the mountain rock of the ravine and entered into the depths of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Stupefied!

The several tens of Godkings that were originally flying all stopped in mid air. They tried to use their Divine Awareness to penetrate through the Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, the rocks and stones of the Exalted Celestial Mountain was extremely unusual. The Divine Awareness of the several tens of Godkings were unable to penetrate through those rocks and stones.

Many of the Godkings had spread their Divine Awareness out and began to take note of the various locations. Although they were unable to penetrate the rocks of the Exalted Celestial Mountain with their Divine Awareness, they were able to wait for the Back Earth Seal to fly out of the mountain once more.

However...

They waited a long time but there was no movement from the Back Earth Seal at all. It was as if the Back Earth Seal had grown fond of staying within the rocks of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Hide!”

A Godking of the Putai Clan, Putai Tu, shouted loudly. Immediately, he used a special hiding technique specific to the Putai Clan. The Putai Clan who was proficient in hiding techniques was defeated this time around.

Putai Tu tried using the hiding technique numerous times but he was unable to enter into the rocks of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“It would seem that we could only use weapons to dig through the Exalted Celestial Mountain.” Jiang Fan frowned. However, once he thought of the enormous size of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. “How tough are the rocks of this Exalted Celestial Mountain?” Jiang Fan looked to the rocks on the surface.

However, suddenly...

“Bang!” A loud sound was heard. A Godking suddenly used the enormous axe that he held and hacked down toward the mountain rocks. Various small crushed rocks were sent flying. A little hole half a meter long appeared.

Evidently, not only Jiang Fan thought of digging through the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the other Godkings had also thought of it. Furthermore, someone had already started digging.

“I’ve used eighty percent of my attack power but only managed to create a small hole.” That Godking gasped in a low voice.

At this moment, Jiang Fan had realized the toughness of the rocks of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. He then looked to that practically boundless enormous mountain. “With such digging speed, when would we be able to dig through the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain?”

Let alone...

The Exalted Celestial Mountain had descended from the Heavens. Unless they have no other choice, the Godkings also did not dare to break and ruin this Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” ...

One by one, Godkings began flying toward all directions.

Yi Feng looked to Jiang Lan and said. “Brother Jiang Lan, that Back Earth Seal currently hid itself in the depths of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. The rocks of this Exalted Celestial Mountain are extremely strange. It is impossible for us to penetrate through it with our Divine Awareness. No one knows where the Back Earth Seal would reappear at. How about the three of us separate and go to three different locations to wait for it? Perhaps we might be lucky and obtain the Back Earth Seal right as it reappears. Once we obtain it, it might even be possible to leave right away.”

What Yi Feng had said was actually what many Godkings were thinking.

If a group of people were to remain in the ravine, then when the Back Earth Seal reappear, then it would likely be the strong individual who would obtain the Back Earth Seal.

This Exalted Celestial Mountain possessed a range of several hundred thousand miles. Its height was several million miles tall. Due to Spatial Freezing, one can not teleport in this enormous floating mountain. However, by flying, it would still take a very long time to move about.

“Brother Yi Feng, there’s no need to rush.” Jiang Lan said with a light smile. “What was meant to be ours would be ours. If it wasn’t meant to be ours, then even if we risk our lives, we would also not be able to obtain it.”

“Moreover, if the three of us separate and wait for the appearance of the Back Earth Seal, then even if one of us were to be lucky and obtain it, he or she might still be intercepted by others. It’s better for the three of us to stay together. If we were to obtain it, then with the three of us joining hands, ordinary people would not be able to snatch it from us.” Jiang Lan looked at Yi Feng.

Yi Feng smiled and said no more. As for Zuo Qiulin beside them, she took a glance at Jiang Lan and also grew silent.

Not many Godkings would care so little about the Back Earth Seal like Jiang Lan. All of the Godkings flew to the various different location of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. They were monitoring everything with their Divine Awareness at all times.

“Shentu, Zhou Huo, do not be too far away from me. If any of the three of us were to obtain the Back Earth Seal, the other two could go and provide assistance to him.” Jiang Fan was standing in the sky. His Divine Awareness was completely spread out.

Both Shentu Yan and Zhou Huo were close to ten thousand miles away from Jiang Fan. The two of them were also carefully observing their surroundings.

While the various Godkings were carefully monitoring and waiting for the emergence of the Back Earth Seal, time seemed to be passing extremely slowly.

A cup of tea’s time seemed like half a year.

“Yi Feng, look at those Godkings, they’re all...” Jiang Lan pointed to some Godkings in the distant with a smile.

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, an ash-black light directly emerged from beside Jiang Lan’s foot. With rapid speed, it was shot toward Jiang Lan. As if it was a reflex, Jiang Fan caught the ash-black light.

“Pop!” His hand trembled. Jiang Lan looked to his hand.

An ash-black seal was lying on Jiang Lan’s hand. On the surface

of this ash-black seal were three special characters. Those characters were something that Jiang Lan did not know at all. However, for some unknown reason, three words naturally appeared into Jiang Lan's mind... Back Earth Seal.

“Back Earth Seal?”

Jiang Lan was stunned for a moment. Beside him, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin also took note of this. The two of them were also stunned.

“Stop looking anymore, let's leave quickly!” Jiang Lan suddenly managed to react. He immediately sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to the two. Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin also managed to react. Like three rays of light, the three of them began to rapidly fly toward the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

As for the other Godkings who discovered the Back Earth Seal with their Divine Awareness, they were currently rushing toward Jiang Lan and them from the other locations of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Chapter 20: Encounter After Encounter

“The Back Earth Seal has appeared!”

The Godkings who had covered the Exalted Celestial Mountain with their Divine Awareness practically simultaneously discovered the emergence of the Back Earth Seal. Without the slightest amount of hesitation, all of the Godkings from the various locations of the Exalted Celestial Mountain sped up to their limit, turned into several tens of rays of light and rushed toward their target, Jiang Lan.

“Woosh!”

Standing on the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Lan’s speed had reached an excessive level. Even Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng was a bit slower than Jiang Lan.

“Proceed according to our original plan!” Zuo Qiulin said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Got it.” Jiang Lan and Yi Feng both replied with a brief response. Fortunately, the three of them had already thought of how to escape from the numerous Godkings should they obtain the Back Earth Seal.

The Exalted Celestial Mountain was too huge. Furthermore, those Godkings had split up to the various locations too quickly. Only when Jiang Fan reached half of the distance downward did

the first Godking manage to intercept him. However, behind this Godking were numerous other Godkings rushing over in succession.

“It would seem that the second half of the journey would be more difficult.” A rare trace of excitement was shown in Jiang Lan’s eyes.

“How long had it been since I have this feeling of my blood burning?” At this moment, Jiang Lan felt as if his entire body’s blood were flaring up. He felt as if his body was filled with an inexhaustible amount of energy.

“Ao Tun, even you want to block my path?” Jiang Lan directly shouted to the first Godking to intercept him with his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Ao Tun was one of the Three Great Godkings of the Mount Blood Devil. However, in terms of strength, Ao Tun was much inferior to Jiang Lan. There’s much less of a need to mention the current Jiang Lan who possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Ao Tun thought of the difference between their strength: “I am weaker, trying so hard, am I trying to throw my life away?” Ao Tun hesitated. This caused his attack to become a bit slower.

“Woosh!”

Standing on the Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Fan did a curve and

directly threw Ao Tun behind to the distant. With Jiang Lan's speed, if his opponent was to slightly hesitate, then he would be able to throw them off.

A sonic boom was heard. Jiang Lan's speed was too fast.

Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng followed behind Jiang Lan. The distance between the three of them was not far.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” ...

Four Godkings charged toward them from ahead. Of those four Godkings, two of them were Sage Emperors. They were respectively Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran and Jiang Xing. These four Godkings were naturally people Jiang Lan knew very well.

“Second brother, give me that Back Earth Seal.” Jiang Fan rushed toward him from ahead and said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Humph, ridiculous.”

Said Jiang Lan through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. In merely the time of the voice transmissions, the two groups had passed a distance of several thousand miles and run into each other. Jiang Lan directly violently sent his Divine Awareness into Jiang Xing and Zhou Ran's minds. “You two are also planning to block me?!”

Jiang Xing was someone who had grew up hearing about Jiang Lan's legends. Facing the Jiang Lan that was cold, stern, rapidly charging toward them and have no hesitation at all, Jiang Xing started to slightly slow down on his flying speed. That Zhou Ran was also someone intelligent. He knew of the gap between them: "It would do if I just stay behind the Eldest Uncle." Zhou Ran directly started flying behind Zhou Huo.

"Back Earth Seal, I am determined to have it!"

It was Jiang Fan's last Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. By now, the distance between Jiang Fan and Jiang Lan was only several hundred meters. Before the rapid flying speed of the Two Great Godkings, several hundred meters was a distance they would surmount in less than the blink of an eye's time.

A black spiritual pearl appeared above Jiang Fan's head. It was the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, Dark Origin Spiritual Pearl. A black battle armor appeared on his body. A black spear had also appeared in his hand. As for Jiang Lan, the Gauze Feather Blade that he had under his foot had instantly appeared in his hand.

Jiang Fan and Jiang Lan had encountered one another!

"Boom!"

The sound of sonic boom was heard. Jiang Fan and Jiang Lan intertwined past one another. With an even faster speed, Jiang Lan thrillingly streaked past Zhou Huo. As for Zhou Ran and Jiang Xing, the two of them did not dare to block him at all.

Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng streaked across these four Godkings in two curves. Zhuo Huo and them did not bother to block Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng. That was because Jiang Fan who had fought Jiang Lan head on had fell to the surface of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Brother Jiang Fan, what’s happened?” Zhou Huo immediately flew over to Jiang Fan.

There was blood on the corner of Jiang Fan’s mouth. He turned around and looked downward. At this moment, Jiang Lan and them had already disappeared before them. He could only faintly hear the terrifying noise of the sonic boom and collisions. Evidently, more battles were occurring below the mountain.

“I’m fine.” Jiang Fan shook his head. He slightly pulled back his eyes. “I merely did not expect for my second brother to utilize Time Acceleration to a state of perfection. His perfect usage of the Time Acceleration actually made it so that my Origin Energy was unable to harm him. Yet, he managed to hack me down with a slash of his blade.”

When Jiang Fan thought of this, his heart was still palpitating with fear.

Had it not been for the Clan Protection Treasure Dark Origin Spiritual Pearl’s defensive ability, then Jiang Fan who had received a blade strike from the Gauze Feather Blade would likely not only vomit a mouthful of blood.

“This powerful?” Zhou Huo was surprised.

“I had long since known that my second brother is extremely powerful. Back then when he didn’t have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I already did not have absolute certainty in winning against him. Now that he has the Gauze Feather Blade, I... am already no match for him.” Jiang Fan felt a bit regretful in his heart.

That was because the Gauze Feather Blade was given to Jiang Lan by Jiang Fan!

Back then, during the public groom search, the first gift that Qin Yu presented was this Gauze Feather Blade. At that time, Jiang Fan was considering about increasing the strength of the Floating Snow City and gifted the Gauze Feather Blade to Jiang Lan. Who would’ve thought that during the final groom choosing moment, he had selected Zhou Huo which caused Jiang Lan to fall out with him completely.

Qin Yu had given Jiang Fan the Gauze Feather Blade. However, in the end, it ended up in Jiang Lan’s hands.

This was unavoidably a kind of equilibrium.

Once he thought of Qin Yu, Jiang Fan’s heart became twitchy.

“No matter what, I must definitely obtain this Back Earth Seal.”

Jiang Fan flew to the sky once more.

“Brother Jiang Fan, you’re still planning to chase after them?”
Beside him, Zhou Huo was surprised. Jiang Xing and Zhou Ran also looked to Jiang Fan. They had all experienced Jiang Lan’s flying speed. Jiang Lan’s flying speed was much faster than them. If they were to chase from behind, the distance between them would only grew larger. It was impossible for them to catch up.

Jiang Fan said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Don’t worry. There are people intercepting them enroute. They are definitely unable to maintain their high speed the entire time. Moreover... there are people blocking the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. The entire Exalted Celestial Mountain only has a single entrance and exit of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. It is impossible for my second brother to be able to get out so easily.”

Those words resounded in Zhou Hou, Zhou Ran and Jiang Xing’s minds. As for Jiang Fan, he had turned into a ray of black light and began to fly downward chasing after Jiang Lan and them. Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran and Jiang Xing hesitated for a moment and then also started flying over.

“Brother Jiang Lan, stop!”

Various Divine Awareness Voice Transmissions were sounding in Jiang Lan’s mind unceasingly. Majority of those people were Jiang Lan’s old friends. Many of them possessed good relationship with Jiang Lan. However, as the matter involved the Back Earth Seal, these Godkings would not be acting modest toward Jiang Lan.

“Stop?”

A cold expression appeared in Jiang Lan's eyes. Many of the Godkings possessed pretty good relationship with him. However, when he encountered them earlier, there were still a couple Godkings that had the intention to kill him. They showed no quarter at all.

At this moment, there were bloodstains on Jiang Lan's cyan gown. Those bloodstains included his own blood as well as others blood.

“I'm not interesting in killing others, my goal is to rush downward with the fastest speed.”

This was Jiang Lan's way of thinking. This was also the reason why Jiang Lan had never tried to kill any of those Godkings that intercepted him. He had merely cast them away and continued onward. With his flying speed, as long as he cast them away, they could forget about catching up to him.

In terms of speed, perhaps only the Asura Godking was comparable to Jiang Lan who stepped on the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Gauze Feather Blade.

After all, none of the Eight Great Divine Families' Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were flying type Spiritual Treasures. Although they all possessed first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the speed of the Eight Great Sage Emperors were a bit slower than

Jiang Lan's.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!”

Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng did a curve and continued onward toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel's entrance below with rapid speed. The two of them were a lot more relaxed compared to Jiang Lan. In the entire journey downward, not a single Godking had tried to stop them. Practically all of the Godkings had gone to stop Jiang Lan.

“Brother Jiang Lan's speed in evading those people is pretty quick.” Yi Feng had a delighted expression on his face.

Zuo Qiulin's expression was still cold and indifferent. She directly said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Humph, it's merely because those Godkings are not united and that the truly powerful Godkings had not acted yet. There are many Sage Emperors waiting at the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.”

Yi Feng's expression had also grew solemn.

What those Sage Emperors were thinking was very simple. No matter what, Jiang Lan would be required to go past the Relief Sculpture Tunnel in the end. Thus, if they were to block the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, they would be able to stop Jiang Lan.

“Woosh!”

An unremarkable crimson colored ray of light flew to the several hundred meter location beside the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. The crimson colored ray of light stopped and turned into a person. It was the Blood Sea Queen.

When the Blood Sea Queen discovered that the Back Earth Seal had been obtained by Jiang Lan, she immediately proceeded to rush toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel with all her might. As there was no one blocking her and her speed was extremely fast, she had arrived at the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel before Jiang Lan.

“Humph, those Sage Emperors, they are truly believing themselves to be immensely powerful.” The Blood Sea Queen cast a glance at Duanmu Yun, Tang Lan, Huangfu Yu and them who stood before the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“I’ll have you all fight against Jiang Lan and them first. Afterwards...” The Blood Sea Queen had planned extremely well.

Although her strength was pretty good, she would still be some danger if she was to face off against the Sage Emperors, Jiang Lan and them. What was the most important was... those Sage Emperors do not know of her strength at all.

Hiding her strength.

Only attacking at the crucial moment!

“Pff!” The Gauze Feather Blade brought with it a smear of blood as it streaked through the vast sky. Standing above the Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Lan’s speed grew slightly slower. Immediately after, he resumed his max speed once more and continued flying downward.

As for the Godking behind Jiang Lan, Huangfu Lei, he was looking to Jiang Lan’s back view. He knew very well that Jiang Lan had spared his life earlier. If Jiang Lan was to spend a bit more time, then it would be all that was required for him to kill Huangfu Lei.

At the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. At this moment, eleven Godkings were gathered there. Of these eleven Godkings, five were Sage Emperors. As for the other six, they were the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun, the three Godkings of the Asura Sea Sun Lian, Liu Lian and An Xun, the Mount Blood Devil’s Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha and lastly Duanmu Yu who stood distantly at the side.

“Woosh!”

Before he even arrived, the air had already started to shake up. From this, one could imagine Jiang Lan’s speed.

“Tang Lan, Brother Mu Qin, the two of you join hands and block Jiang Lan.” Duanmu Yun stared at the ray of light that was flying toward them rapidly in the distant and arranged the plan through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Jiang Lan was, after all, only Jiang Lan. He was not the Asura Godking nor was he Qin Yu. Two Godkings joining hands was sufficient to stop Jiang Lan. Moreover... there were other Godkings present here.

“We don’t have to be anxious.” Huangfu Yu said via voice transmission to Putai Hong beside him. The two of them were in the same party.

“Attack!”

Duanmu Yun suddenly shouted through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Tang Lan and Mu Qin eye’s began to shine. They turned into blurs ,bringing a blue colored and cyan colored frightening energy, the two of them charged toward Jiang Lan.

“Mu Qin, Tang Lan?” Jiang Lan’s gaze grew colder. The Gauze Feather Blade that he stepped on disappeared. It reappeared in his hand.

At this moment, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng had already arrived at the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel from the side. The two of them looked to Jiang Lan. According to plan, this was not yet the time for them to act.

No matter what, their enemy right now could only be left to Jiang Lan to handle by himself.

“Brother Jiang Lan, it’s all on you now.” Yi Feng began to await

for Jiang Lan. As for Zuo Qiulin, she was still cold and indifferent. Merely, her gaze had continued to remain on Jiang Lan.

Before the gazes of the numerous Godking, Jiang Lan began to fight against Mu Qin and Tang Lan.

A dazzling light ray!

As if the space-time was fluctuating, before everyone's eyes, Jiang Lan became fuzzy. The flow of time surrounding his body was being violently changed continuously. Time Acceleration, at this moment, it had been used to its max.

“Time Acceleration could be used to this level?” The Blood Sea Queen who was several hundred meters away from the battle was shocked. Even though she had comprehended Time Stop, but in the usage of Time Acceleration, she must admit that she was inferior to Jiang Lan.

“Pfff!”

Blood sprinkled through the sky. Jiang Lan, Mu Qin and Tang Lan crisscrossed one another. Although Jiang Lan's complexion had turned deathly pale, his speed had practically not been reduced. He only left behind a series of blurs and continued onward toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

Chapter 21: Leave Everything To Me

“Jiang Lan, he...”

Tang Lan and Mu Qin both suddenly stopped. They turned around and looked to the view of Jiang Lan’s back. The two of them were both horrified. Jiang Lan’s strength was definitely stronger than theirs. However, no matter how powerful he was, it was still impossible for him to escape that easily before two Sage Emperors.

“This Jiang Lan, he clearly possessed the strength to fight against the two of us. Yet, instead, he chose to be injured but still refused to reduce his speed.” Mu Qin and Tang Lan were both extremely clear about what had happened. The two of them did not receive any injuries yet Jiang Lan was injured.

Duanmu Yun’s expression changed.

Facing Jiang Lan who was rushing over rapidly with peak-level aura, Duanmu Yun had grown a bit apprehensive. How could he be able to block Jiang Lan by himself? Right at this moment...

“Brother Duanmu, let’s attack together.”

Huangfu Yu’s voice sounded in Duanmu Yun’s mind. Duanmu Yu did not have the slightest hesitation. “Attack!”

Huangfu Yu, Putai Hong and Duanmu Yun was prepared to attack. However, at this moment, someone acted before them... A red colored sea wave charged toward Jiang Lan.

“Retreat!”

Huangfu Yu, Putai Hong and Duanmu Yu all felt a burst of palpitation.

“Gurgling~~~”

The sound of the moving water was suddenly heard. Some flowers and plants fell from the air and directly surrounded that red sea wave. Huangfu Yu immediately understood who had happened.

“Vast Territory!”

When Huangfu Yu, Duanmu Yun and them surrounded and killed Zuo Qiumei, they had once chase after Yi Feng to kill him too. Yi Feng had used the Vast Territory to delay the Sage Emperors and fled with his life afterwards.

Vast Territory was a spatial Spiritual Treasure. It was capable of turning into bamboo, river, flowers, plants and trees.

“What’s going on?”

The Blood Sea Queen felt that her surrounding suddenly changed. She had surprisingly been caught in a space. Furthermore, the restrictive ability of this space was truly excessive. It would also not be that easy for her to break through this space.

“What is this? How come I’ve never heard of it before?” The Blood Sea Queen’s heart was filled with annoyance as well as anger!

She was about to immediately use Time Stop. However, Yi Feng who had been waiting beside her immediately used Vast Territory. According to their plan, Yi Feng was in charge of holding up the Blood Sea Queen.

Although the Blood Sea Queen was powerful, she does not possess a first rate offensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Thus, it would take a long time for her to break through the Vast Territory.

That long period of time was sufficient enough for Jiang Lan to escape.

“Brother Jiang Lan, I’ve taken care of the greatest problem for you. The rest is up to you two now.” Yi Feng said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

When Huangfu Yu, Putai Hong and Duanmu Yun saw that this mysterious expert who had suddenly attacked was trapped by the Vast Territory, they immediately stopped hesitating. The three Origin Spiritual Pearls appeared above their respective heads. The

three of them all proceed to charge toward Jiang Lan.

Three Sage Emperors joining hands to take care of Jiang Lan!

If they were to allow Jiang Lan to escape even with this, then the three of them would have no face to see others anymore.

However...

“Chi chi...” Countless green willow branches covered the entire sky and charged toward the three Sage Emperors. The number of green willow branches was truly too numerous. It was so much that the three Sage Emperors were unable to dodge them in time. They had become trapped by the countless willow branches.

First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure... Ten Thousand Willows!

The reason why the Scepter Ten Thousand Willows was called Ten Thousand Willows was because it possessed this ability to bind others.

The Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin had finally acted!

“Break!”

Huangfu Yu, Duanmu Yun and Putai Hong's expression changed. They immediately activated their Origin Energies to shake apart

these willow branches. However, they had miscalculated. When they activated their Origin Energies, they were only able to slightly shake those willows branches; they were unable to shake it apart.

“Humph, trying to struggle out of the binding, how could it possibly be that easy?” Zuo Qiulin sneered. Immediately after, a flash of black light shined through her eyes.

“Not good.”

Huangfu Yu and the other two all felt a burst of unusual energies being transmitted from the countless willow branches. Those energies were directly attacking their soul. Furthermore, it was obvious that those energies were extremely proficient in attacking the soul.

The form of attack that the Godking of Death was most proficient in!

Combined with the Scepter Ten Thousand Willows, it could practically be considered as perfection.

“Bang!” The three Sage Emperors all felt as if their souls were being bitten by bugs. The light of the three Origin Spiritual Pearls above the three Sage Emperors head started to increase in brilliance. The three Origin Spiritual Energies immediately reached a frightening level. The Scepter Ten Thousand Willows immediately started to tremble violently.

“Humph, consider yourselves lucky.”

Zuo Qiulin also sensed that the Scepter Ten Thousand Willows had reached its limit. To bind three Sage Emperors simultaneously was extremely exhausting on the Ten Thousand Willows. However, this short period of time had already allowed Jiang Lan to rush into the Relief Sculpture Tunnel from the side.

“Let’s go.”

Yi Feng took a glance at Zuo Qiulin. The two of them also rushed into the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. As for the several Godkings beside the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, Sun Lian, Liu Lian, An Xun, Blood Devil Queen and Duanmu Yu, they did not bother to stop Jiang Lan at all.

“Go, proceed onward... you all could be allowed to be happy for a bit longer.” Seeing that Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin had all entered into the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, An Xun displayed a smile on his face.

An Xun, Liu Liang and Sun Lian did not bother to stop them at all.

That was because they knew that the Asura Godking Luo Fan was currently waiting at the other end of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. With the Asura Godking Luo Fan’s strength, catching Jiang Lan and obtaining the Back Earth Seal was simply easy like stretching his hand.

“Bang!”

The countless amount of flowers and plants in the sky suddenly disappeared. This was because Yi Feng had taken back his first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Vast Territory. Once that Blood Sea Queen got out from the Vast Territory, she immediately looked to her surrounding.

Merely, Jiang Lan had already disappeared.

“Where is Jiang Lan?” The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun’s cold and sharp gaze was cast onto An Xun.

An Xun complied with her request and answered. “Jiang Lan and them have already entered into the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. I’m afraid they’ll soon arrive at the other end.”

The Blood Sea Queen tightly clenched her teeth.

She planned to scheme against others but was instead schemed against! She had originally thought that all of those Godkings did not recognize her. Even if they do, she was certain that they would not know about her current strength. The only Godking who knew of her strength, Qin Yu, was not present at all.

Unfortunately...

She didn’t know at all that Qin Yu was capable of directly surveying everyone present in the Exalted Celestial Mountain

through his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy. He had then informed her identity to Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng.

To calculate but miss the major variable in the equation, how could the Blood Sea Queen possibly not fail?

The Exalted Celestial Mountain was located above the boundless Asura Sea. At the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, on the water surface below the Relief Sculpture Tunnel's entrance, there was currently a small boat. Above the small boat currently lay a man.

“The Temporal Laws is truly profound. In the history of the Divine Realm, there were several individuals who managed to comprehend Time Stop. However, those who were able to truly comprehend Time Reversal with their own strength, there was none at all.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan gasped.

Ever since he obtained the Blue Sky Seal, Luo Fan had returned to his headquarters and created a training place with time increased to ten thousand times. Although only ten years had passed in the outside world, Luo Fan had actually researched the Blue Sky Seal for close to a hundred thousand years.

This Blue Sky Seal contained a portion of the Temporal Laws. Among them, it also contained a portion that concerned Time Reversal.

However, the Temporal Laws contained within it were only fragments, especially that portion in regard to Time Reversal, it

was truly too few. Because of that, Luo Fan was unable to use the Blue Sky Seal to comprehend Time Reversal.

“It’s about time for someone to come out now.” Luo Fan looked to the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Luo Fan had actually created a minor barrier at the entrance. This barrier does not possess any harm nor does it have any restrictive ability.

However, once anyone came out from the entrance, that barrier will immediately inform Luo Fan of it.

At that time, Luo Fan would directly use Time Stop as if it was a reflex. He planned to directly stop whoever it was that obtained the Back Earth Seal and then snatch the Back Earth Seal from them openly.

At this moment, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng, one ahead and two following, were rapidly running toward the exit. Inside the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, they were unable to fly. Thus, they could only run. Their speed was extremely fast. In merely a blink of an eye, they reached the exit of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“We’ve arrived.”

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng began to shine.

“We’ve finally succeeded.” Yi Feng was overjoyed. He directly said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Brother Jiang Lan, Godking Zuo Qiulin, once we exit here, we are to immediately

use teleportation and return to the Purple Mystic Mansion. Do not hesitate in the slightest. I fear that the Asura Godking would be outside.”

It was extremely likely for the Asura Godking to be outside. However, Jiang Fan and them cannot do anything about it.

The only thing they could do was to rely on their reaction, rely on their speed!

It would be determined by whether Jiang Lan and them could execute their teleportation faster or the Asura Godking could activate his Time Stop faster.

“Pff!”

Jiang Lan was the first to rush out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. However, Jiang Lan didn’t know at all that when he rushed toward the exit, a very minor barrier had been activated.

Without the slightest hesitation, the Asura Godking who was on top of the small boat activated Time Stop.

“Time Stop!”

The waves above the Asura Sea suddenly stopped moving. Even the floating small boat became a bit slanted following the stopped wave. However, it did not fall back down.

At this moment, Jiang Lan had only just rushed out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng had also just stepped past the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Before they were able to teleport, their figures were already stopped.

Without the slightest movement.

“Oh no!”

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng all felt that the situation had turned bad. At the same time, they also cursed in their hearts. This Asura Godking, his reaction speed, wasn't it too fast? However, there was nothing they could do.

“All that effort for another person's gain!” Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng all felt helpless and angry.

“Back Earth Seal?”

At this moment, Luo Fan had stood up from above his small boat. He smiled as he looked to Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng.

“Are you all very upset? Very angry? However, it's all useless. This Back Earth Seal would be mine after all.” Luo Fan moved his body and arrived before Jiang Lan. After that, right when Luo Fan was excited...

“Woosh!”

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng disappeared before his eyes.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan’s eyes grew wide open. He firmly looked to the front. “How is this possible? How could one possibly teleport under Time Stop?” Luo Fan was stunned.

Suddenly, Luo Fan thought of a person.

“Qin Yu, could it be Qin Yu?”

Encountering such an incredible matter, Luo Fan could only think of Qin Yu. When Qin Yu fought against the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, he had used Spatial Freezing but was still capable of teleportation. Just from this, one could speculate that he would be able to teleport under Time Stop.

Furthermore, the relationship Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng had with Qin Yu was nothing ordinary. Other than Qin Yu, Luo Fan was unable to think of anyone else capable of doing such.

“Are you very upset? Very angry? However, it’s all useless. This Back Earth Seal would be ours after all.” Words practically the same as what Luo Fan had said earlier sounded in Luo Fan’s mind.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan was unable to help himself from smiling helplessly. “It’s indeed you, Qin Yu.”

“However, I reckon those Sage Emperors and Godkings would not give up on it so easily.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan took a glance at the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. At this moment, people were rushing out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

Before the Inner Lake of the Purple Mystic Mansion. Many people were gathered before the water screen and were watching the battle that was happening on the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

The air fluctuated. Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng appeared out of thin air.

Earlier, Jiang Lan and them were trapped. However, they had now arrived at the Purple Mystic Mansion. This sort of contrast had brought immense joy to the three of them. They looked to their surroundings and immediately realized that they had returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Little Yu, thank you.” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu.

“Uncle Lan, you all should go and hide yourselves in the New Cosmos for the time being. I had created a palace with a time acceleration of a hundred thousand times at the New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Star’s East Hazy Mountain. You all should go there to comprehend this Back Earth Seal.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“According to the rules the three of us had determined, this Back Earth Seal had reached Jiang Lan’s hands first. Thus, Jiang Lan shall be the one who shall obtain this Back Earth Seal.” Zuo

Qiulin's hoarse voice sounded.

Yi Feng also nodded.

“Okay. In that case, Uncle Lan, quickly seize the time and research the Back Earth Seal.” Qin Yu said with a smile. Within Qin Yu's manner of speaking was a trace of urgency. That was because Qin Yu had discovered that many Godkings had rushed out from the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“I fear that those Godkings would not give up so easily.” Jiang Lan said with a frown.

Jiang Lan knew very well that if it was the Asura Godking who obtained the Back Earth Seal, then those Godkings might not continue to chase after the Back Earth Seal due to their fear of the Asura Godking's strength. However, the person who obtained the Back Earth Seal was Jiang Lan.

Although Jiang Lan was powerful, he had not reached an unparalleled level like that of the Asura Godking.

“Rest assured. Uncle Lan, leave everything to me.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Chapter 22: Intimidation Technique

“Little Yu.” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. Within his eyes were concern and worry.

The enemies this time were not merely one or two Godkings. Instead, it was the Eight Great Sage Emperors and the various Godkings. Furthermore, there was also the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen. Once these people joined hands, then it was likely that even Qin Yu would not be able to withstand them.

“Rest assured, Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu smiled and said. “They are indeed pretty frightening if they were to join hands. However, I am also not a fool that would fight them head on. If I am truly unable to withstand them, then I would just escape to the New Cosmos.”

“Haha...” Beside them, Qin De, Qin Feng, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and a large amount of people that included Jiang Lan and them all started to lightly laugh.

Since Qin Yu had the idea of escaping, then they would be reassured.

“Uncle Fu.” Qin Yu turned around and looked behind him. Uncle Fu was standing behind the group of people. Hearing Qin Yu’s call, Uncle Fu immediately walked over and prepared himself for Qin Yu’s order.

“Go and arrange the matters. We are to close the entrance of the Fog City and isolate it from the outside world. If any danger were to occur, then I would immediately teleport the Fog City along with the Purple Mystic Mansion into the New Cosmos.” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

The surface of the Fog City was covered with Qin Yu’s formation array space.

Once the city gates become closed, the entire Fog City would be within the formation array space. As long as Qin Yu wished for it, then those people within the Fog City would be transported to the New Cosmos without them even knowing about it.

“Yes, master.” Uncle Fu directly complied.

“Little Yu, with what you’re doing, I feel relieved. In that case, I will be going to the New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Star.” Jiang Lan nodded to Qin Yu and then directly proceed to fly upward above the Purple Mystic Mansion.

In the Fog City, there was a channel that specifically led to the New Cosmos .

Of course, if outsiders wished to go through that channel, they must first obtain Qin Yu’s consent. Otherwise, even if they reached the channel, they would still not be able to enter into the New Cosmos.

Seeing that Uncle Lan had left, Qin Yu also felt satisfied.

“I’ve finally done something for Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu was extremely grateful for Jiang Lan in his heart. Merely, in the past, Qin Yu never had a chance to repay him. Now that a chance to repay him had arrived, and he also possessed the strength to do something.

Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy immediately covered the entire Divine Realm including the inside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Naturally, Qin Yu clearly knew all of the movements, speech and even the gazes of the Godkings.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors, over twenty ordinary Godkings, the powerful Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen were all gathered outside the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Surrounding these Godkings was a barrier.

However, before Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy, that barrier was could be considered as nonexistent.

“Never would I have expected for you, the Asura Godking, to be remaining outside of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel’s entrance.” The Utmost West Godking Shentu Yan said with a grin of dissatisfaction.

“Last time, you, the Asura Godking, had vowed to the Heavens

before all of us. It seemed that you did not have any ambition for the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure. However, now it seems that; humph humph!" Mu Qin who had an ugly expression also said with a grin of dissatisfaction.

Mu Qin and Shentu Yan possessed great hatred for the Asura Godking.

That was because the Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City only possessed two Godkings. One was Mu Qin and the other was Mu Chan. Last time, during the birth of the Blue Sky Seal, the Asura Godking had killed eight Godkings. Among them, four were from the Eight Great Divine Families. They were respectively Shentu Nian, Mu Chan, Duanmu Liu and Tang Liu.

Now, the Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City only had a single Sage Emperor remaining. The Utmost Western Region's Mount Blazing Flame also only had two Godkings remaining.

Thus, Mu Qin and Shentu Yan naturally harbored endless hatred for the Asura Godking.

"Haha, I've never said that I would not fight for the Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal. I had merely mentioned that I would not step foot onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain." The Asura Godking Luo Fan knew very well in his heart that these two people were trying to pick a fight with him.

"Enough, everyone, quiet down first." Zhou Huo's voice sounded.

Immediately, the sound of discussions began to fall. Many Godkings all looked to Zhou Huo. At this moment, Jiang Fan who stood beside Zhou Huo had a relatively pale complexion. In the short exchange earlier, many Godkings had become injured. Jiang Fan as well as many other Godkings were all injured by Jiang Lan.

As for Duanmu Yun, Huangfu Yu, and Putai Hong, they were injured by the Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin.

Although the Three Great Sage Emperors had only received a single attack, their souls were all infringed upon. If they were to simply try to recover, then it would take at least ten thousand years for them to resume their former conditions. Yet, right now, in this crucial moment, they could only take precious spiritual pellets to recover their souls.

“Before we talk about the matter regarding the Back Earth Seal, I wish to ask you, Asura Godking, about how Jiang Lan escaped from your hands.” Zhou Huo looked to the Asura Godking.

“Ask away.” The Asura Godking said with a light smile.

Zhou Huo said in confusion. “Asura Godking, you are waiting right outside of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. I believe that with your strength, it would not be hard for you to capture Jiang Lan. However, how did Jiang Lan escape then? Could you provide an explanation for us?”

“Qin Yu!”

The Asura Godking said indifferently. “During the crucial moment, that Qin Yu acted and obstructed me. He saved away Lan and them.”

When Zhou Huo heard the name Qin Yu, his eyes shone coldly. Even Zhou Ran who stood behind Zhou Huo started to clench his fist. His trace of killing intent started to leak out from his body.

The Thunder Punishment City possessed immense hatred for Qin Yu.

In the battle before the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, Qin Yu had killed Zhou Wulian and Zhou Tong. He had caused the might and fame of the Thunder Punishment City to decrease immensely. Even their status dropped greatly.

“He killed my father and my Second Uncle.” Countless amount of killing intent was once again burst forth from Zhou Ran’s chest.

However, once he thought of Qin Yu’s strength, Zhou Ran began to feel helpless. The gap between him and Qin Yu was truly too great. Much less him, even the Sage Emperors were no match against Qin Yu. How could he possibly be able to avenge his father and Second Uncle?

“In order to take revenge, other than Grandfather disposing Qin Yu himself, the only other option would be these Godkings here.” Zhou Ran glanced at the surrounding Godkings.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors and the Asura Godking were all present. Once these people join hands, it would not be difficult for them to kill Qin Yu.

Zhou Huo was thinking about the same thing as Zhou Ran. The two of them had communicated with each other through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Everyone ought to know by now that Jiang Lan, Yi Feng as well as that mysterious woman were all related with Qin Yu. Although we do not know where Jiang Lan is now, going to the Fog City to find Qin Yu is definitely our best option. It is also the most direct method.” Zhou Huo said with a clear voice.

The Sage Emperors and Godkings in the surrounding began to ponder. In the end, they all nodded.

No matter where Jiang Lan was located at, if they were to try to deal with Jiang Lan, they must first prepare to handle Qin Yu.

Furthermore, they do not know where Jiang Lan was currently hiding at. Thus, their only option was to go to the Fog City to find Qin Yu.

“This Qin Yu is very powerful. If we were to proceed to the Fog City ununited, I’m afraid that we would be defeated by that Qin Yu in succession!” The Word Searcher Godking of the Dual Domain Island said indifferently. “Between everyone present, our strength is both strong and weak. It is not too late for us to make

preparations before going. Furthermore, from the battle earlier, many Godkings and Sage Emperors were injured. If we are to fight against Qin Yu, we must definitely be in our best state. If anyone is not in possession of any spiritual pills to recover their souls, then go and borrow some from other Godkings.”

This Dual Domain Island’s Word Searcher Godking’s words were immediately responded by many Godkings.

Even Jiang Fan and them nodded in agreement. If the group of Godkings were to not unite, then perhaps they would be able to face off against Jiang Lan. However, once they encountered Qin Yu who was even stronger than Jiang Lan, then they’d be eaten by him in succession like eating peas.

Zhou Ran who was behind Zhou Huo stepped forward. He said in a clear voice. “Currently, we have the Eight Great Sage Emperors, twenty five ordinary Godkings and the Asura Godking. The Asura Godking is powerful enough to take on Qin Yu on his own. With the Eight Great Sage Emperors joining hands, they will be even more powerful. The twenty five ordinary Godkings are able to form two great formation arrays, the sixteen people Four Divisions Illusion Defensive Array that required to form and the nine people...”

“What a joke.”

The Blood Devil Queen of the Mount Blood Devil started laughing. “Form great formation arrays? I do not feel at ease forming formation arrays with you all of the Eight Great Divine Families. Who knows, I may be instead sneak attacked by someone

if I am not careful.”

“I also do not agree.” The Blood Sea Queen who had been silent the entire time spoke coldly. “One should use one’s own ability in seizing the Back Earth Seal.”

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu had his eyes closed and was using his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy to hear the debate between the Godkings. In the end, under the reconciliation lead by Zhou Ran, Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan, the Godkings reached an unanimous agreement.

“It’s time for me to get on the stage now.”

Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes. He then stood up. On the meadows beside him, Jiang Li was currently chatting and laughing with Bai Ling and many other women.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with a confused look.

“Li’er, I will be going out for a bit. You all can remain here.” Qin Yu entrusted her that and then directly teleported away from the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Outside of the Fog City. The clouds were curling.

Qin Yu appeared within the boundless clouds. He gathered a lump of floating clouds and then sat on top of it. He placed a small table before him. On the small table was a pot of wine. Leisurely,

he was pouring and drinking wine by himself.

After a long while...

“Woosh!”

A surging energy whistle was heard from afar. The countless amount of clouds that surrounded Qin Yu were immediately dissipated. The sky in the range of several tens of thousand miles had immediately turned completely clear. However, that surging energy did not even manage to meddle with Qin Yu's hair.

Thirty plus figures appeared before Qin Yu. The Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking, the Blood Sea Queen and other Godkings. They were all surprised when they saw Qin Yu. Facing all these Godkings, Qin Yu was actually sitting there drinking undisturbed.

Qin Yu raised his head and took a glance at the various Godkings.

“You all have only arrived now?” Qin Yu took a stretch and then stood up. “I've already finished drinking this pot of wine. Furthermore, before that, I had stayed in my mansion for a long while already. To be honest, your speed was truly very slow.”

Qin Yu said with a slight smile. He swept his unconcerning gaze at the thirty plus Godkings.

“Asura Godking, Blood Sea Queen.” Qin Yu's gaze slightly

stopped on these two people's bodies. Among all these Godkings, only these two made Qin Yu slightly on guard.

Of course, when the Eight Great Sage Emperors joined hands, they would also be very frightening.

“Qin Yu, quickly have Jiang Lan hand over the Back Earth Seal. You aren't participating in the battle for the Exalted Celestial Mountain yet still involve yourself in our matter. Are you courting death?” That Zhou Huo said coldly.

Zhou Huo possessed immense hatred toward Qin Yu. At this moment, he did not fear Qin Yu.

“You want Uncle Lan to hand over the Back Earth Seal? What a joke! I wish to ask you all, last time when the Blue Sky Seal was born, was it not the Asura Godking who obtained it? Why don't you all go and demand the Asura Godking to hand over the Blue Sky Seal? Perhaps were you all thinking that my Uncle Lan is an easy target to bully? That I am an easy target to bully?” Cold light flashed through Qin Yu's eyes. The jug of wine in his hand was immediately crushed into dust.

The Asura Godking lightly smiled and said. “Qin Yu, when I obtained the Blue Sky Seal, I had vowed to never step foot on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Only though this...”

“Uncle Lan could also vow to never step foot on the Exalted Celestial Mountain.” Qin Yu immediately interrupted the Asura Godking's words. He then cast his gaze at the Eight Great Sage

Emperors. “If Uncle Lan were to vow that, are you all willing to let him go?”

The Eight Great Sage Emperors were stunned.

“Qin Yu.” Standing behind Zhou Hou, Zhou Ran pointed to Qin Yu and shouted. “Today, the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking and the various other Godkings have all gathered here. We have come to try to speak with you and advise you. However, you showed no sincerity at all. Instead, you’re speaking of sophistry. Humph, today, all these Godkings have come for the purpose of obtaining the Back Earth Seal. You go and have Jiang Lan hand that over. If he were to hand it over, then everything would be well. If he were to refuse...”

When Zhou Ran said those words, the Eight Great Sage Emperors started to conscientiously gather together. They seemed to be prepared to act together. Even the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen were staring at Qin Yu.

“If he were to refuse? You’re telling me if he were to refuse?” Qin Yu looked to Zhou Ran. “Are you threatening me?”

Earlier, Qin Yu had observed the discussion among the Godkings through his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy. This Zhou Ran had been persuading the Godkings to act together the entire time. Evidently, this Zhou Ran still possessed great hatred for Qin Yu.

Zhou Ran’s eyes were filled with anger. His heart’s killing intention was surging. “So what if I threaten...”

“Spatial Freezing!”

The space in the several tens of thousand miles range immediately became frozen.

“Woosh!”

Practically at the same moment when Qin Yu used Spatial Freezing, he teleported over to Zhou Ran’s side. With lightning speed, he thrust the Divine Spear Waning Snow that he held in his hand. The speed was immensely fast.

“Impudent.” Zhou Huo and the other Sage Emperors all grew angry.

Zhou Ran wished to escape with teleportation. However, he was unable to teleport. How could he evade this spear strike from Qin Yu? Beside him, Zhou Huo cast his black whip toward the spear that Qin Yu held.

The Dark and Yellow Energy on the surface of the Divine Spear Waning Snow slightly trembled. It managed to break loose that black whip. The Divine Spear Waning Snow directly thrust into Zhou Ran’s chest. A frightening energy rushed into Zhou Ran’s brain.

“Bang!”

Zhou Ran's brain exploded. He died on the spot.

“I do not like being threatened by others.” Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand, Qin Yu cast his gaze at the surrounding Godkings. When those Godkings discovered that they were incapable of teleportation but Qin Yu was still able to teleport, they had all began to quake in fear.

Chapter 23: Another Asura Godking

“Woosh!”

The group of Godkings seemed to have been frightened, they all flew backwards several hundred meters with lightning-fast speed. All the Godkings present, including even the Eight Great Sage Emperors, had maintained distance from Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, you, you...”

Zhou Huo pointed at Qin Yu angrily. Zhou Ran had died. From today on, their Thunder Punishment City only had him, Zhou Huo, the Sage Emperor, as the sole Godking.

Before this, Zhou Wulian and Zhou Tong were also killed by Qin Yu. How could Zhou Huo possibly not harbor hatred against Qin Yu?

The hatred that he had for Qin Yu had already penetrated through his soul!

“What is it? Northwest Sage Emperor, you have something to say to me again?” Qin Yu looked at Zhou Huo with a light smile. However, he was holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow with one hand as if he was able to act at any moment.

Zhou Huo pointed at Qin Yu. His mouth moved a couple times.

However, he was unable to say anything.

At this moment, of the thirty plus Godkings present, they each possessed their own thinking in their hearts. Those Godkings with ordinary strength were all relatively fearful of Qin Yu. Under Spatial Freezing, Qin Yu was still able to teleport. However, the other Godkings were unable to teleport at all.

With only this, Qin Yu had seized the absolute initiative.

In the eyes of all the Godkings present, other than the Asura Godking Luo Fan, there was no Godking present who could take Qin Yu head on. These Godkings did not know of the Blood Sea Queen's true might. After all, when she was at the Exalted Celestial Mountain, before she was able to use Time Stop, she had been trapped by Yi Feng.

Qin Yu swept his gaze through the Godkings. He displayed a slight smile on his face.

“Everything is going exactly as I imagined it to be. My sudden killing of Zhou Ran gave these Godkings a feeling of their lives not being in their control. That has already caused these Godkings to fear me from the bottom of their hearts. They no longer have the tyranny that they displayed at the beginning.”

“What's the most problematic now is the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen. They are both capable of using Time Stop. Once they use Time Stop, I will become unable to move... Furthermore, the attack power of the Eight Great Sage Emperors joining hands is

also extremely frightening.”

Qin Yu also felt pressure.

If the Asura Godking, the Blood Sea Queen and the Eight Great Sage Emperors were to join hands, then he could only escape with teleportations.

“Qin Yu!”

The Blood Sea Queen’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu looked over at the Blood Sea Queen. The two of them exchanged glances for a slight moment. The Blood Sea Queen had a confident smile on her face.

“Qin Yu, you ought to know very well at this moment that if the Eight Great Sage Emperors were to join hands, you’d become unable to withstand them at all. Furthermore, there is the Asura Godking. On top of that, there’s also me... Qin Yu, you are, without a doubt, going to lose.” The Blood Sea Queen’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu’s gaze shifted from the Blood Sea Queen’s body and turned to the Eight Great Sage Emperors for a moment. However, his focus was on the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen. At the same time, he said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to the Blood Sea Queen.

“Blood Sea Queen, you ought to know very well of my strength.

What you said was correct, it is impossible for me to take on you all by myself. This is especially true since there's you and the Asura Godking too. However, you ought to understand that even if I cannot win against you all, I can still escape. Under Spatial Freezing, none of you are capable of teleportation. Only I can teleport! With this, I am standing in the invincible position. Blood Sea Queen, what do you think?"

The Blood Sea Queen was stunned. She then began to clench her teeth. Her gaze had also grown gloomy and cold. She cursed in her heart. "This Qin Yu, how is he capable of teleportation under Spatial Freezing? Among everyone, only he is capable of teleportation. Before the battle even began, he was already in a state of being undefeatable."

Seeing the Blood Sea Queen's expression, Qin Yu smiled.

"Qin Yu, have Jiang Lan hand over the Back Earth Seal. I truly do not wish to fight against you. I wish that you don't force me to do that." The Asura Godking's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

Qin Yu looked over at the Asura Godking. At this moment, the Asura Godking Luo Fan was firmly looking at Qin Yu with his bright eyes.

Suddenly, a large shout was heard...

"Qin Yu, before all these Godkings, you actually killed Zhou Ran so nonchalantly. You have truly not placed us in your eyes. Did you perhaps thought that you would be able to resist all these Godkings

by yourself?” Jiang Fan’s eyes were flickering with light. His entire person was filled with an oppressive aura. “Qin Yu, have Jiang Lan hand over the Back Earth Seal. If you do so, we will spare your lives. Otherwise...”

Seemly as if they are on the same wavelength, the Eight Great Sage Emperors immediately took their positions and formed a great profound formation array.

The eight Origin Spiritual Pearl’s were radiating dazzling light. The different color Cosmic Origin Energies began to scatter in all directions unceasingly. They fused with one another, complementing each other. A frightening aura was being emitted from the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

Qin Yu grew alarmed.

“When the Eight Great Sage Emperors join hands, even the Asura Godking would not dare to take them on. Single Aura Eight Elements, its strength is astonishingly frightening.” Qin Yu still remember the Single Aura Eight Elements that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had used and the scene of it destroying the Fog City.

If he were to confront it head on, he would definitely not be able to withstand it. The only option for him was escaping.

“Haha...”

Qin Yu suddenly faced upward and started laughing. All of those Godkings had a sense of uncertainty in their hearts. Immediately after, Qin Yu stopped his laughter and looked at Jiang Fan and the other Sage Emperors. “Eight Great Sage Emperors. Humph, it is true that your combined Single Aura Eight Elements possesses astonishing might. However, if you want to threaten me with that, then, haha... you are dreaming.”

“If you want to attack, then go ahead.”

The fogs of the Foggy Marsh started to slowly gather at Qin Yu and them again. Between the endless fog, Qin Yu stood in the air. In his hand was the Divine Spear Waning Snow. On his face was an indifferent smile as he faced the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

“I shall remind you all. During that moment when you all attack, that shall be the same time when I attack! I shall see if you all will be able to kill me first or if I’ll be the one to kill you all first!”

The figure of Qin Yu who held the Divine Spear Waning Snow suddenly started to change. He turned into two.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu and the black gowned Qin Yu stood alongside each other. Immediately after, the cyan gowned Qin Yu disappeared before the Godkings with a teleportation. He directly arrived at a location several hundred meters behind the Sage Emperors.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu and the black gowned Qin Yu were both standing in the air. Between them were the numerous Godkings.

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan became hesitant.

“This. Brother Jiang Fan, this Qin Yu is capable of teleportation. However, we are not. If we were to truly fight Qin Yu head on, even though the Single Aura Eight Elements is capable of pursuing the target, our losses may also be very great.” Duanmu Yun said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors communicated with one another through their gazes. The Eight Great Sage Emperors who used to be extremely domineering, had started to hesitate and waver now.

When Qin Yu was in a stalemate against the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Godking, Jiang Lan was in a newly constructed palace on the New Cosmos’ Purple Mystic Star’s East Hazy Mountain. He was sitting cross-legged, calmly comprehending the Back Earth Seal.

The time within this palace was increased by a hundred thousand times.

Qin Yu had originally waited a while for the Godkings in his Purple Mystic Mansion. After that, he went to the clouds and drank a jug of wine. When the Godkings finally arrived, it had been four to six hours later.

Four to six hours was four hundred to six hundred thousand hours to Jiang Lan who was training in the palace. It was close to

twenty thousand days. In other words, it had been over several tens of years.

To Jiang Lan, calmly training for several tens of years was an immense progress.

In the Blue Sky Seal, the contents regarding Time Acceleration was the greatest. As for Time Stop, it came in second. Time Reversal was the most sparse.

As for the Back Earth Seal, it contained the greatest content of Time Stop. Second to Time Stop was Time Acceleration. As for Time Reversal, it was still the least amount.

As for the most important All People Seal, it contained the most information regarding Time Reversal. Time Stop and Time Acceleration, on the other hand, the rest were more sparse. However, even if one obtained the All People Seal, it would still be extremely hard for one to comprehend Time Reversal.

That was because the most important two portions regarding Time Reversal was contained within the Blue Sky Seal and Back Earth Seal. Without those two portions, it would be extremely hard for one to comprehend Time Reversal.

The information regarding Time Reversal in the Blue Sky Seal was truly too lacking. This was also the reason why the Asura Godking Luo Fan had practically achieved no improvement in the Temporal Laws even after studying it for that many years. After all, he had obtained the Blue Sky Seal.

Jiang Lan, on the other hand, had obtained the Back Earth Seal!

Jiang Lan had already reached the limit of comprehension for Time Acceleration. Even toward Time Stop, Jiang Lan already managed to vaguely touch upon its borders. Merely, he had been lacking for a clear understanding of the final comprehension the entire time.

The Back Earth Seal just so happened to contain the most content regarding Time Stop.

The current Jiang Lan was like a thirsty desert traveler who had suddenly discovered an oasis with limpid sweet water. He immediately began to research and comprehend the Time Stop without stopping.

The current Jiang Lan had become completely engulfed into the world of Temporal Laws.

While Jiang Lan was researching and comprehending, time passed. However, he did not notice it at all.

On a certain day when he had researched and comprehended for eighty years, Jiang Lan's body started to slightly tremble. After that, he opened his eyes. It seemed as if he had a smile on his face. However, it also seemed as if he was crying.

“Time Stop, Time Stop, I am able to cause the time to stop now.

However, I am unable to stop the time when A'Mei and I were together." Jiang Lan's face were covered with a boundless bleakness.

In merely eighty years, Jiang Lan had managed to uncover the layer of muslin that covered Time Stop. Once he managed to break through that layer, he managed to completely comprehend Time Stop.

To be able to comprehend Time Stop so fast, it was also related to Temporal Laws that Jiang Lan had already comprehended.

Merely...

Although he had comprehended Time Stop, Jiang Lan was not at all happy.

The current Jiang Lan was recalling all the scenes of him being together with Zuo Qiumei. Occasionally, he would smile like a fool. Occasionally, he would sigh desolately... He wished deeply to stop the time from back then.

He wished to return back to the days of being together with Zuo Qiumei and allow those happy days to stop forever.

However...

It was impossible. Zuo Qiumei's True Spirit had been shattered. Even if an Exalted Celestial were to use Time Reversal, they would

still not be able to resurrect Zuo Qiumei.

Jiang Lan recalled the final moments of Zuo Qiumei's life...

Those two pearl-like resplendent drops of tears streaked across the vast sky and streaked across the space. One tear entered Jiang Li's body. The other tear entered the spatial cracks. After drifting for countless years, it finally reached the body of an ordinary youngster from the Mortal Realm.

"Little Yu, that's right, Little Yu is still fighting against the Godkings outside!"

Jiang Lan had suddenly woken up. He had completely woken up from his reminiscence.

"Huu." Jiang Lan suddenly stood up.

Having comprehended Time Stop, Jiang Lan did not have the ambition to continue to try to comprehend Time Reversal. Firstly, the amount of information regarding Time Reversal in the Back Earth Seal was truly lacking. Secondly...

Qin Yu was outside helping him handle the numerous Godkings.

The Jiang Lan from before was only capable of handling one or two Sage Emperors. When facing the numerous Godkings, Jiang Lan was unable to withstand them at all. However, the current him had now attained astonishing strength.

He possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and also possessed the remarkable ability of Time Stop.

The current Jiang Lan was practically a new Asura Godking. Compared to the Asura Godking, his strength was not inferior at all.

“Hopefully I can make it in time!”

“Woosh!”

Jiang Lan immediately turned into a ray of light and flew out of this palace that Qin Yu had especially constructed. After that, he followed the channel and returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion. He flew out of the Purple Mystic Mansion and flew towards the location where Qin Yu was encountering the various Godkings....

Regardless of whether it was the Asura Godking or the Blood Sea Queen, they were uncompromising against Qin Yu. In the end, they had finally become furious. Although they feared Qin Yu, they were still confident in defeating Qin Yu should everyone join hands.

“Brother Luo Fan, the preparation is ready.” Jiang Fan said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

At this moment, the Eight Great Sage Emperors had secretly forged an alliance with the Asura Godking. They have determined

to act together. The Eight Great Sage Emperors did not ask for the Blood Sea Queen to help them. That was because they still did not know how powerful the Blood Sea Queen was.

The Blood Sea Queen herself also did not say anything.

However, Qin Yu needed to be careful of the Blood Sea Queen.

“Haha...” Qin Yu laughed joyously. At the same time, his laughter contained a trace of madness. Qin Yu cast his glance at the various Godkings. Within his eyes was a trace of blood thirst. “It’s been a long time since I’ve fought. Come.”

Qin Yu held the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand. He faced the numerous Godkings without the slightest amount of fear.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking and the others were all extremely careful. However, right at this moment, a sonic boom caused the space to fluctuate.

A figure was rapidly flying over from the Purple Mystic Mansion in the distant.

Confused, Qin Yu turned around to look. When he saw who it was that was coming, he became even more confused. “Uncle Lan?”

Chapter 24: The Cold Massacre

Wearing cyan clothes and stepping on the Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Lan streaked through the sky and was flying towards Qin Yu and the numerous Godkings. His frightening speed even shook space.

“It’s Jiang Lan!”

Standing beside the Eight Great Sage Emperors, Huangfu Liuxiang was the first one to shout in surprise. Immediately, all of the focus of those Godkings landed on Jiang Lan.

“It’s indeed Jiang Lan. This Jiang Lan actually came out by himself.” Duanmu Yun was pleasantly surprised.

The eyes of the Asura Godking Luo Fan and the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun both started to shine. Their gazes were focused on Jiang Lan who was rapidly flying over. They had both begun to feel restless.

The two of them were both confident in handling Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan flew over to Qin Yu’s side. He smiled and nodded to Qin Yu. “Little Yu.” Qin Yu was extremely confused. Uncle Lan ought to be training in the New Cosmos. It had only been a short while, how come he had come out already?

Regardless of whether it was Qin Yu or the other Godkings, they were all thinking that it had only been half a day since the battle for the Back Earth Seal at the Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, Jiang Lan himself had actually already trained for several tens of years. Merely, Qin Yu had thought that even if Uncle Lan had trained for several tens of years, it would still be unlikely for him to increase his strength greatly in merely several tens of years.

“Jiang Lan, hand over the Back Earth Seal right away!” Duanmu Yun was the first to shout at him.

Whether it was Duanmu Yun or Jiang Fan, the two of them were people with ambitions. Otherwise, the two of them would not be leading a faction each and fighting each other in the Divine Realm for so many years.

Both Duanmu Yun and Jiang Fan wished to become Exalted Celestials. Naturally, they wanted to obtain the Back Earth Seal, one of the three seals, greatly.

“Second brother, hand over the Back Earth Seal. Otherwise, you’ll only be harming yourself!” Jiang Fan said with a cold expression.

Jiang Lan took a glance at his big brother Jiang Fan. He then looked at Zhou Huo, Duanmu Yun and the other Sage Emperors. His expression suddenly turned ugly. That was because Jiang Lan had recalled the time when Zuo Qiumei was surrounded and killed by these Sage Emperors who had joined hands.

Compared to back then, the scene now resembled it greatly. In fact, the spectacle had become even greater.

“You want me to hand over the Back Earth Seal? That cannot be done.” Jiang Lan said indifferently.

“Jiang Lan, even if you don’t want to have it over, you’ll still have to hand it over!” The Asura Godking Luo Fan said coldly. At the same time, a Blood Ruler appeared in his hand. It was the Blood Ruler Life Sunderer.

“Since you’ve come, then you can forget about leaving.” The Blood Sea Queen also said with a cold smile.

The various Godkings all began to show killing intent in their eyes. Even those ordinary Godkings started having confidence now. When facing Qin Yu, they did not have any certainty. However, when facing Jiang Lan... once they join hands, even if Jiang Lan possessed three heads and six arms, he would still be killed.

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, two burst of sharp aura suddenly started surging from the front and back.

Only at this moment did the Eight Great Sage Emperors, Asura Godking, Blood Sea Queen and the others recall the black gowned

Qin Yu before them and the cyan gowned Qin Yu behind them.

“You wish to kill my Uncle Lan? Humph, I shall see if you have the life to do that.”

Qin Yu said coldly. He immediately brandished his Divine Spear Waning Snow and was about to attack. However, beside him, Jiang Lan actually extended his hand and stopped Qin Yu. Qin Yu was startled. He was completely puzzled.

Why did Uncle Lan stop him?

Qin Yu turned around to look to Jiang Lan. Jiang Lan fixed his gaze on Qin Yu. With a smile, he said. “Little Yu, these Godkings have come for me. Allow me to handle them.”

“Uncle Lan, by yourself?” Qin Yu was shocked.

Not only Qin Yu, even the Godkings in the distance felt baffled by these words. They had all experienced Jiang Lan’s strength before. They admit that Jiang Lan’s strength was powerful. However, he was only at the most comparable to one or two Sage Emperors. If he were to fight against that many Godkings, then he would definitely be killed.

This Jiang Lan, was he trying to court death?

Many Godkings all looked at Jiang Lan in confusion.

At this moment, Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Little Yu, although it has only been half a day outside, I have already trained for several tens of years in the New Cosmos. In these several tens of years, I have already reached a higher step in the comprehension of the Temporal Laws.”

Reached a higher step?

Uncle Lan had originally already reached the limit of Time Acceleration. In that case, a step higher would be...

In an instant, Qin Yu managed to understand. However, when he thought of the answer, Qin Yu became even more unwilling to believe it. It had only been several tens of years. However, Uncle Lan had managed to comprehend Time Stop. Now, in the Divine Realm, other than Uncle Lan, only the Asura Godking Luo Fan and the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun managed to comprehend Time Stop.

“Uncle Lan, did you really, did you really manage to comprehend Time Stop?”

“There’s no need for you to not believe me.” Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu with a smile. “Little Yu, when have I ever lied to you? I have indeed comprehended Time Stop. All of these people have come for me. You only need to remain at the side and watch as I handle this matter. If I am truly unable to handle this, it would not be too late for you to help then.”

Qin Yu hesitated for a moment and then nodded.

“Okay. Uncle Lan, be careful.” Qin Yu possessed absolute confidence in Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan smiled and nodded to Qin Yu.

After that, Qin Yu started to coldly look at the Eight Great Sage Emperors and the other Godkings. He coldly humphed and flew to the side. The black gowned Qin Yu flew over to a location close to the Asura Godking. As for the cyan gowned Qin Yu, he too had moved. He flew over to a location close to the Blood Sea Queen.

When the Godkings saw that Qin Yu and Jiang Lan were exchanging gazes, they all guessed that Qin Yu and Jiang Lan were likely talking with one another through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. The Godkings had originally thought that Qin Yu would stop Jiang Lan from throwing his life away. However, to their surprise... Qin Yu actually moved to the side. From what it seemed, Qin Yu was actually persuaded by Jiang Lan.

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and them exchanged gazes.

“Brother Jiang Fan, this second brother of yours is actually planning to take us all on by himself? Do you perhaps understand why that is the case?” Zhou Huo asked Jiang Fan through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Jiang Fan shook his head.

“I think, I think that it might be because he wants to settle his own matter himself. This is the only possible explanation.” Replied Jiang Fan. This answer was something that Jiang Fan himself found unconvincing.

Not a single Godking among all these present at the scene could believe that in merely ‘half a day,’ Jiang Lan would go from a state where he had originally only comprehended Time Acceleration to the limit, to a super expert who managed to comprehend Time Stop.

At this moment, Jiang Lan coldly looked to the Eight Great Sage Emperors. “Don’t you all want the Back Earth Seal? If you have the ability to kill me, then the Back Earth Seal will naturally become yours.” Holding the Gauze Feather Blade in his hand, Jiang Lan coldly looked at the various Godkings.

The Godkings were all communicating with one another through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. At the same time, they were also paying attention to Qin Yu.

The current Qin Yu, his true body, the black gowned Qin Yu, was located opposing the Asura Godking. As for the cyan gowned Qin Yu, he was located near the Blood Sea Queen.

“Brother Luo Fan, I do not wish to fight against you. I hope that you would not force our weapons to collide with one another.” Qin Yu looked to the Asura Godking and said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “You merely need to quietly remain there and watch.”

The Asura Godking started to frown. He took a glance at Qin Yu.

Immediately after, the Asura Godking started smiling.

“You are this confident of Jiang Lan?” The Asura Godking ridiculed.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and maintained his silence.

“Blood Sea Queen, during my Uncle Lan’s fight against those Godkings, I hope that you do not join in. As long as you do not act, I too will not act. If you were to act, then I would have no choice but to stop you.” At the same time, Qin Yu had also sent a voice transmission to the Blood Sea Queen.

His clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu, was firmly fixed upon the Blood Sea Queen.

The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun’s heart was filled with anger. She knew very well of how powerful this clone was. This clone’s body’s toughness was comparable to hers. Furthermore, the clone was also capable of teleportation! If she were to truly start fighting the clone, then she would likely find it extremely problematic too.

“Humph, even if I do not act, your Uncle Lan will still die.” Said the Blood Sea Queen angrily through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“There is no need for you to worry about that.”

The black gowned Qin Yu and the cyan gowned Qin Yu had reached a deadlock with the two super experts, the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen respectively. As for Jiang Lan, he was facing the Eight Great Sage Emperors as well as the other Godkings.

“Not knowing when to give up. Attack!” Duanmu Yun said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

The other seven Sage Emperors all nodded.

In an instant...

The great formation array the Eight Great Sage Emperors formed suddenly started to scatter. They separated into two groups, Huangfu Yu, Putai Hong, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and Mu Qin, the five Sage Emperors who controlled the Origin Spiritual Energies of the five elements, and the three Sage Emperors Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun and Zhou Huo.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors had split into two group formations.

“Woosh!”

Without the slightest hesitation, the Eight Great Sage Emperors proceed to attack Jiang Lan. The Five Elements Origin Formation

Array was lead by Huangfu Yu. With a wave of Huangfu Yu's hand, a five colored blade ray appeared. The blade ray directly proceed to hack toward Jiang Lan.

Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun and Zhou Huo also joined hands. Led by Zhou Huo, he waved his hand and two rays of sword-shaped Origin Energies proceeded to fly towards Jiang Lan.

“This Jiang Lan, his strength is much inferior compared to Qin Yu. If he were to receive one of those attacks, then he would likely be seriously injured. Once he becomes gravely injured, I will be able to directly kill him.” A cold and fierce light flashed through Huangfu Liuxiang's eyes.

Not only Huangfu Liuxiang, the other Godkings had all flown over from the sides at practically the same time.

They did not proceed to confront Jiang Lan directly. Instead, they were circling the sides. These Godkings were waiting for Jiang Lan to become injured. Once Jiang Lan got injured, they would swarm in to kill him and snatch away the Back Earth Seal.

“Catching the fish by the neck?”

Jiang Lan lightly laughed. Facing the five colored blade ray that was approaching him, he stepped onto the Gauze Feather Blade and reached the limit of his speed. He did an arc and flew over the five colored blade ray from the side.

The five colored blade ray also turned around. Furthermore, the speed of the five colored blade ray was much faster than Jiang Lan's speed. When Jiang Lan took his curve, the direction where he was flying toward just so happened to have a group of ascender Godkings.

Those ordinary Godkings were separated into their own groups. For the most part, the Godkings of the Ascender Powers were close to each other and the Godkings of the Eight Great Divine Families were close to each other.

“Not good, Jiang Lan is flying over!”

Godking Ao Tu, Goking Zi Xing, Godking Yu Cha, Floating Mist Godking, Widespread Laws Godking, Word Searcher Godking, Godking An Xun, Godking Liu Lian, Godking Sun Lian and the many other Godkings who were originally planning to obtain small benefits from the sidelines were all startled.

However, shortly after, these ascender Godkings all gathered together and prepared to handle Jiang Lan.

They were not worried in the slightest. With this many Godkings of the Ascender Powers gathered here, how could they possibly fear Jiang Lan who had only managed to comprehend Time Acceleration to the peak? These people all took out their own respective Spiritual Treasure weapons.

“Woosh!”

The five colored blade ray was in the front and the two sword rays were following behind. The flying speed of the blade ray and sword rays were much faster than Jiang Lan's. In merely the blink of an eye, they were about to reach Jiang Lan's body. And at this moment, Jiang Lan was several tens of meters from the Godkings of the Ascender Powers.

Godking Ao Tun, Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha and the other Godkings only saw Jiang Lan's lips slightly moved.

Suddenly...

In an instant, the entire world stopped emitting any sound. Wind stopped moving. Clouds stopped drifting. Even the five colored blade ray and the two sword rays which were shot out by the Sage Emperors stopped in their tracks.

Furthermore... not a single one of them were able to move anymore!

Seeing the five colored blade ray and the two sword rays that stopped moving...

“Time, Time Stop...”

Jiang Fan was stunned.

Zhou Huo was stunned.

All of the Eight Great Sage Emperors were stunned. The ten Godkings from the Ascender Powers were also stunned. The hidden Godkings were all looking at this scene with foolish expressions. Even the Asura Godking Luo Fan and the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun who knew Time Stop had grown silent.

The Divine Realm now had another Godking who knew Time Stop!

Although the ten Godkings from the Ascender Powers were incapable of moving, Jiang Lan was still able to move.

“Pfff...”

The dark blade ray turned into a beautiful curve as it streaked through the sky.

Jiang Lan’s movement was extremely graceful. The Gauze Feather Sword in his hand gracefully slashed toward the Godkings of the Ascender Powers. However, the Eight Great Sage Emperors immediately woke back up from being stunned. They immediately increased their Origin Energies. At the same time, the ten ascender Godkings also began to sharply increase their energies.

“Bang!”

The air began to flow once more. The sound resumed once more. Even the five colored blade ray and the two sword rays began to

move once more.

Time Stop had been broken through.

Merely, in the period of time that Time Stop was active, four of the ten Ascender Godkings had died and one seriously injured. At this moment, the Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha was lingering with fear. Had the Time Stop not been broken through by the last moment, then she would likely had also died.

The corpses of the four Godkings sprayed blood in the air and then fell to the ground.

The four Godkings that were killed by Jiang Lan were respectively Godking Au Tun of the Mount Blood Devil, Godking An Xun of the Asura Sea and Widespread Laws Godking and the Word Searcher Godking of the Dual Domain Island.

“Little An!”

The Asura Godking Luo Fan suddenly roared angrily.

As for the black gowned Qin Yu who stood opposing the Asura Godking, his gaze immediately grew sharper. His right hand that held the Divine Spear Waning Snow also started to tighten its grip.

Chapter 25: Fierce Action

The Asura Sea possessed Four Great Godkings. The leader among them was the Asura Godking Luo Fan. To Luo Fan, Godking An Xun was a younger brother who possessed a great spirit of loyalty and self-sacrifice. However, his younger brother had been killed right before his eyes.

Sadness, regret, anger.

In an instant, all sorts of chaotic feelings flooded the Asura Godking Luo Fan's mind. The killing intent that he had in his heart also soared.

“Jiang Lan...” Luo Fan snarled with anger. The Blood Ruler Life Sunderer that he held in his hand was giving off a mournful sound and its eye-catching crimson colored light immediately became much more vibrant. The Blood Ruler immediately flew under Luo Fan's foot. Luo Fan was planning to immediately rush over to kill Jiang Lan.

However, Qin Yu would not allow the Asura Godking to go handle Jiang Lan.

From a state of not moving, Luo Fan's speed instantly reached its peak. He rushed over. However, when he only managed to rush with all his speed two or three meters, Luo Fan felt that he seemed to have crashed into an extremely hard boulder.

“Bang!”

Luo Fan firmly crashed into a spatial wall that Qin Yu had created in an instant. Luo Fan felt that his head was a bit dizzy. However, when Luo Fan planned to break apart the spatial wall and continue onward, he discovered...

Up and down, left and right, front and back, he was covered by spatial walls from all directions. It was like Luo Fan was trapped by a cage and could only move about in a small scale range of several steps.

“Qin Yu, it’s definitely Qin Yu!”

Luo Fan immediately thought of Qin Yu. Other than Qin Yu, there was no other person who could trap him like so. The current Luo Fan appeared like a ferocious trapped lion.

Luo Fan angrily turned his head around and looked at the black gowned Qin Yu who stood not far from him in the sky. At this moment, Qin Yu was holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow and coldly looking at Luo Fan. However, he was not moving.

“Luo Fan, do not forget about the agreement that we had at the beginning.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded in the Asura Godking Luo Fan’s mind. “If you were to act and attack, then you’d be forcing me to act and attack also.”

Luo Fan took a deep breath and then looked at Qin Yu with his

cold gaze for a long time.

“Spatial wall...” As Luo Fan looked to Qin Yu, he began to gradually calm down. According to what Luo Fan knew, the space had been frozen right now. Logically, it was impossible for one to use spatial walls to trap another.

However, Qin Yu managed to do it.

Furthermore, Luo Fan was unable to sense the Spatial Energy that had trapped him at all. As a Godking who has control over the Spatial Laws, it sounded a bit ridiculous for him to not be able to sense the Spatial Energy. However, this was a fact.

“These Spatial Laws, it’s the Spatial Laws from my New Cosmos.” Qin Yu was smiling in his heart.

He possessed sufficient confidence.

Luo Fan looked at the Divine Spear Waning Snow that Qin Yu held in his hand. The Divine Spear Waning Snow had displayed its astonishing strength many times already. Whether it be the time on the Utmost Northern Sage Emperor’s Palace or the battle against the Sage Emperors above the Southern Sea, the Divine Spear Waning Snow’s strength was already revealed.

“His attack power ought to be stronger than mine. Furthermore, he’s able to control the ‘special Spatial Energy’ to bind me under such circumstances. In addition to that, he is able to teleport.” Luo

Fan felt that his heart was hurting.

His rationality had told him that it was impossible for him to break away from Qin Yu's binding.

"Little An, I am sorry." Luo Fan said in a soft voice.

In the end, Luo Fan decided to remain silent. He would not be able to accomplish anything by acting. Instead, he would only make Qin Yu become completely antagonistic against the Asura Sea. This was not something that Luo Fan wished to see.

As a leader, he must first consider the people who were still alive.

"Qin Yu, I will not act. Merely, if that Jiang Lan attacks people from my Asura Sea again, then I shall not give up unless I die!" Said the Asura Godking Luo Fan via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

"Rest assured, Uncle Lan would not kill any of your Asura Sea's people again." Qin Yu guaranteed Luo Fan through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Following which, Qin Yu's indifferent gaze shifted from the Asura Godking and looked toward Jiang Lan. At this moment, Jiang Lan already had a trace of bloodstain on the corner of his mouth. However, his injury was not severe.

Qin Yu who was monitoring the battle with his Spatial Energy knew very well that this injury was resulting from Uncle Lan blocking the five colored blade ray and the two sword rays with his Gauze Feather Blade, Time Acceleration and Time Stop. The offensive power of Origin Energies were truly too great.

“Truly marvelous.”

Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Jiang Lan’s attack. Jiang Lan’s usage in Time Acceleration was truly exquisite to the extreme. Wherever Jiang Lan’s body passed, the flow of time at that region would be changed unceasingly.

With space-time changing constantly, Jiang Lan’s speed was also extremely weird.

“It’s extremely difficult for the Eight Great Sage Emperors to catch Uncle Lan. Although that Asura Godking had also comprehended Time Stop, he is inferior to Uncle Lan when it comes to Time Acceleration.” Qin Yu judged in his heart.

In Time Acceleration, the greater one could accelerate the time, the better one’s accomplishment was said to be. Thus, when one’s acceleration of time reached the limit, then one could consider to have reached the peak of Time Acceleration. The step above that was the Time Stop.

As for how one used Time Acceleration, that would be determined by experience.

For example, among individuals who were able to accelerate time by a million times.

Some people only knew how to accelerate time by a million times rigidly. Uncle Lan, on the other hand, knew how to ingeniously change the acceleration of time irregularly and unceasingly, to achieve an ingenious result.

This was experience. Or, in another words, a talent for battle!

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, Duanmu Yun and the other Sage Emperors all had extremely complicated feelings right now. Never had they imagined for there to be a super expert that was comparable to the Asura Godking appearing from the Eight Great Divine Families.

Time Stop.

It was a remarkable ability that these Godkings had sought to have in even their dreams. However, it now appeared in Jiang Lan's hands.

"Second brother!" Jiang Fan's heart seemed to have overturned. He was both filled with joy and sorrow.

Within the sky covered by dense fog, several tens of rays of light were traveling back and forth with rapid speed. Jiang Lan's flying trajectory was extremely fast and elegant. Although many ordinary Godkings feared Jiang Lan, overcome by greed, they also began to

fly and encircle him, preparing to attack at any moment, when they saw that he was injured by the Origin Energies.

“Woosh!”

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, Jiang Lan flew through a practically perfect trajectory and proceeded to directly fly toward Huangfu Lei. That Huangfu Lei’s expression changed. He immediately also began to utilize all of his skills to attack Jiang Lan. With a single breath, he cast forth eight sword rays. At the same time, he also started to rapidly evade the incoming Jiang Lan.

Eight sword rays, this was the strongest attack that Huangfu Lei had. These eight sword rays appeared like a single net and blocked Jiang Lan’s path. Practically all of the Godkings in the surroundings were looking at Jiang Lan. They were waiting to see how Jiang Lan would handle these sword rays. These Godkings thought that even if Jiang Lan doesn’t receive any injuries, his speed would still slow down.

“Woosh!”

Jiang Fan light smiled as if he did not see the eight sword rays. As if he had entered another parallel space, Jiang Lan easily shuttled through the eight sword rays without being injured at all.

Entered into another space?

That was of course not the case.

All of the Godkings present were no average individuals. They were all able to tell that it was an extremely exquisite usage of Time Acceleration. However, Jiang Lan shifting through those sword rays had caused the distance between him and Huangfu Lei to increase.

“Amazing.” Seeing Jiang Lan flying through the sword rays, Huangfu Lei gasped in admiration.

“Liuxiang, let’s distance ourselves. This Jiang Lan is hard to deal with.” Huangfu Lei said to Huangfu Liuxiang via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. From the exchange, Huangfu Lei came to know of the insurmountable gap between him and Jiang Lan.

“No.”

Huangfu Liuxiang’s gaze was continuously fixed upon Jiang Lan. “Big brother, it is true that Jiang Lan’s strength is powerful, but didn’t you see that his injury grew even more severe every single time he took on the Origin Energies?”

Huangfu Liuxiang had still not given up.

“Liuxiang, don’t think about that anymore. Didn’t you see that Qin Yu had been standing in the side the entire time? From the way I see it, if that Jiang Lan was unable to handle it anymore, that

Qin Yu would likely set out to assist him right away.” Huangfu Lei persuaded.

“Qin Yu?”

Huangfu Liuxiang said confidently. “Big brother, didn’t you see that Qin Yu is in a stalemate with the Asura Godking? It’s impossible for Qin Yu to act. Once he acts, that Asura Godking would also act. Thus, we do not have to consider about Qin Yu. Moreover, that Qin Yu also possesses somewhat of a friendly relationship with us. Even if he were to attack, he likely would not try to kill us.”

Huangfu Lei didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

When you are planning to kill Qin Yu’s Uncle Lan, how can Qin Yu possibly still be lenient toward you? If Qin Yu were to hear what Huangfu Liuxiang said, he would definitely ridicule incessantly.

“Woosh!”

Sonic booms from Jiang Lan’s rapid flying were being heard unceasingly. However, the sound of sonic booms suddenly stopped.

For the sound to suddenly disappear, everyone knew that Jiang Lan had used Time Stop again.

“Bang!”

A mournful sound was heard. A blade ray hacked down a green gowned old man from above. As if he had not done anything, Jiang Lan continued flying ahead.

“Bang!”

Time Stop disappeared. That green gowned old man who was motionless before suddenly started moving. From head to hip, the green gowned old man was chopped into two. The blood, heart, liver, spleen, lungs, kidneys, large intestine and small intestine flowed out from his body. The two halves of the old man fell from the sky.

As for the True Spirit of this green gowned old man, it had long since been split into two by the blade strike.

Another Godking died.

Seeing this scene, many Godkings were intimidated and became worried. Jiang Lan was too powerful. Furthermore, he possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In terms of speed, the Eight Great Sage Emperors were inferior to Jiang Lan.

“This Godking who died ought to be a hidden Godking.” Qin Yu took a glance at the corpse of the dead green gowned old man.

Qin Yu was able to guess what Jiang Lan was planning by doing

all this. What Jiang Lan was doing was... slaughtering to intimate others. If his opponents were to continue to chase him, then he would continue to kill them. He would continue to kill until his opponents began to tremble in fear, until they did not have any confidence left!

Actually, the targets of Jiang Lan's killings had also undergone selection by him.

From the birth of the Divine Realm till the twelve quadrillion years afterwards, Jiang Lan was a member of the Eight Great Divine Families. Thus, he had mostly incurred hatred with those of the Ascender Powers. Of course, within the Eight Great Divine Families, there was also a small portion of Godkings with bad relationship with Jiang Lan.

“Bang!”

Jiang Lan once again used the Gauze Feather Blade and Time Stop to block the five colored blade ray. However, even though he did that, Jiang Lan still felt as if his body had been struck by lightning. Blood directly rushed out of his throat and seep out from the corner of his mouth.

Jiang Lan gazed to his surroundings.

Suddenly, Jiang Lan fixed his gaze on Huangfu Liuxiang who was not far from him. From the start till now, this Huangfu Liuxiang had been hovering around Jiang Lan the entire time. She had planned to kill him at any moment.

“Huangfu Liuxiang, I have already spared you twice.”

Jiang Lan's Divine Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in Huangfu Liuxiang's mind. Huangfu Liuxiang was startled. Immediately after, she saw that Jiang Lan had turned into a ray of light and was rushing towards her.

Actually, from the start till now, Jiang Lan possessed two opportunities to kill Huangfu Liuxiang. However, because he saw that Huangfu Liuxiang belonged to the Eight Great Divine Families, he had been flying toward other Godkings the entire time and spared her life.

However, Jiang Lan discovered...

Although he was sparing the lives of the Godkings from the Eight Great Divine Families, other than Duanmu Yu, Jiang Xing and a few other, the remaining Godkings were all restless and prepared to kill him at any moment.

Jiang Lan finally became ruthless. He no longer bothered to take into consideration that they were from the Eight Great Divine Families.

“Ah!”

Huangfu Liuxiang was greatly shocked. She immediately waved her hand and cast several rays of green ribbons toward Jiang Lan.

A coldness appeared in Jiang Lan's eyes. His mouth slightly moved.

Time Stop!

The flying green ribbons stopped moving. Huangfu Liuxiang had also become motionless.

“Liuxiang!” Huangfu Lei who had already retreated far away was unable to save her in time. He could only watch as Jiang Lan fly past Huangfu Liuxiang like a lightning. A moment after, Time Stop disappeared. Huangfu Liuxiang's body powerlessly fell from the sky.

Shentu Yin, Duanmu Rufeng, Putai Tu, Tang Xiang and many other Godkings of the Eight Great Divine Families were shocked.

Jiang Lan had finally decided to kill the Godkings of the Eight Great Divine Families.

“Uncle Lan.” Seeing this scene, Qin Yu smiled and nodded. Qin Yu saw that Jiang Lan's ruthlessness had achieved its result. Not only the Godkings from the Ascender Powers and the hidden Godkings, even the Godkings from the Eight Great Divine Families no longer dared to approach him.

Chapter 26: A Step Back

“Woosh!”

The Godkings from the Eight Great Divine Families all began to fly one by one into the distance. As for the several hidden Godkings who had stayed with the Godkings from the Eight Great Ascender Powers in hopes of achieving greater gains, upon seeing that the Godkings from the Ascender Powers and the Eight Great Divine Families all distanced themselves, as well as the figure of Jiang Lan who was rapidly rushing towards them, these several hidden Godkings also flew far away to escape.

In the blink of an eye, not a single Godking remained in Jiang Lan’s nearby vicinity.

“They should’ve done this in the beginning.” Zhou Huo however had a trace of joy on his face. He immediately waved out three sword rays that contained the three Origin Energies towards Jiang Lan.

As for Huangfu Yu who led the other group of Five Sage Emperors, his face appeared to have a layer of cold frost covering it. His gaze was firmly fixed upon Jiang Lan in the distance. “Jiang Lan, I want you dead!”

The current Huangfu Yu was filled with killing intent. After all, Jiang Lan had killed his younger sister earlier.

Huangfu Yu coldly waved his hand...

He waved out three five colored blade rays at once. This was the most powerful attack of the Five Sage Emperors. Three five colored blade rays began to fly toward Jiang Lan with rapid speed.

Three sword rays and three five colored blade rays pincer attacked toward Jiang Lan from two different directions. Their speed was so fast, much faster than Jiang Lan's speed. Now that all of those Godkings had distanced themselves from Jiang Lan, Jiang Lan was also unable to attack the other Godkings.

“The situation has turned a bit bad.”

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu slightly frowned. “Uncle Lan is still a relatively prideful person. It's better that I wait till the time when he cannot withstand it anymore to save him.” Qin Yu restrained his urge and did not immediately act.

Jiang Lan was faced with the combined attack of the three sword rays and the three five colored blade rays.

“Time Acceleration!”

Surprisingly, Jiang Lan sped up the sword rays and blade rays. The three sword rays and the three five colored blade rays, the Speed Acceleration of the six of them were all different.

This caused the six rays of attack that was originally supposed to

hit Jiang Lan at the same time to appear before Jiang Lan in sequential orders. When the first blade ray approached Jiang Lan...

“Bang!”

Time Stop!

Jiang Lan once again used Time Stop. He then slashed down upon the blade ray with the Gauze Feather Blade. Immediately, the five colored blade ray exploded. Jiang Lan immediately distanced himself from the explosion. However, the explosion of the Origin Energies had caused Time Stop to be broken.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” ...

Five continuous explosions. In the time of a flick of a finger, Jiang Lan had used the Gauze Feather Blade to defeat five attacks.

“Pff!”

Jiang Lan spurted out a mouthful of blood. His complexion was pale like white paper.

Due to Jiang Lan using Time Acceleration, these five attacks came in succession. This allowed Jiang Lan to be able to face this many attacks at once. However, even though he had split them into five succession attacks and blocked them one by one, Jiang Lan was still seriously injured.

How could the Origin Energies be that easy to block?

Although he possessed a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and a second-rate defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Jiang Lan was still seriously injured when facing the attacks of the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

“The might of the Eight Great Sage Emperors is indeed powerful. If one does not possess a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, then even the Godkings who have comprehended Time Stop would not be a match for them.” Qin Yu gasped in surprise.

Zhou Huo and Huangfu Yu continuously sent off more attacks.

Once again, many rays of five colored blade rays and sword rays were sent forth. The frightening Origin Energies contained within them, Jiang Lan was able to sense it without even encountering them. The attack power was truly too powerful.

“Uncle Lan, do you need my help?” Qin Yu asked Jiang Lan through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“No need.” Jiang Lan’s response was extremely firm.

Worried, Qin Yu started to clench his fist. Currently, all of the ordinary Godkings had fled far away. They were all watching the progress of the battle from afar using their Divine Awareness.

Without the burden of the other Godkings, the Eight Great Sage Emperors were able to attack without the slightest consideration.

As for Jiang Lan, he was also unable to kill Godkings anymore.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”

With the Gauze Feather Blade, Jiang Lan blocked three attacks in succession. However, every time he blocked an attack, his complexion became a bit more pale. When he finished blocking three attacks, Jiang Lan’s complexion turned to an unprecedented dark and dull color. However, this time around, there was a total of six rays of attacks. Jiang Lan had only managed to block three rays.

Huangfu Yu and them displayed ruthless smiles on their faces. As for Jiang Fan, his heart was feeling extremely complicated.

No matter what...

Jiang Lan was still Jiang Fan’s younger brother!

“Woosh!”

Qin Yu could not care about what Uncle Lan thought anymore. He directly used the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy and teleported Jiang Lan over to his side.

“Where’d he go?”

Zhou Huo, Duanmu Yun, Huangfu Yu and them were originally watching Jiang Lan on the verge of death. However, at that moment, Jiang Lan suddenly disappeared. They immediately started looking to the surroundings.

Immediately after, the Eight Great Sage Emperors all saw Jiang Lan beside Qin Yu.

“Little Yu, thanks.” Jiang Lan lightly smiled to Qin Yu. Immediately after, he flipped his hand and took out a spiritual pellet and swallowed it. Jiang Lan’s injuries were being recovered with a rapid speed.

The sky outside of the Fog City was covered with dense fog. Within this endless fog were the vaguely visible Eight Great Sage Emperors. Their gowns fluttering in the wind, the eight of them were standing alongside one another. With cold gazes, they looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Lan.

“Jiang Lan, hand over the Back Earth Seal!” Zhou Huo of the Eight Great Sage Emperors shouted furiously.

Qin Yu did not have the slightest smile on his face. His expression was ice-cold. Like icicles, his gaze swept through the Eight Great Sage Emperors. “Hand over the Back Earth Seal? Zhou Huo, are you all not a bit too confident? Did you really think that you all, the Eight Great Sage Emperors, are unequalled?”

These Eight Great Sage Emperors actually also caused Qin Yu to have headaches.

The Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures of the Eight Great Divine Families were capable of being used offensively and defensively. Not only did they defend one's body, they were also able to protect one's soul. Qin Yu had used his Divine Spear Waning Snow to attack the Sage Emperors before. However, it was hard for even the Divine Spear Waning Snow to kill the Sage Emperors with a single strike.

Using the Divine Spear Waning Snow, his first attack would cause the Sage Emperors to become gravely injured. Only the second attack would kill the Sage Emperors.

However, at this moment, he was not facing a single Sage Emperor. Instead, it was all Eight Sage Emperors. It was indeed extremely difficult for Qin Yu to deal with the Eight Sage Emperors who were gathered in one place.

“Qin Yu, are you capable of blocking our attack?” Zhou Huo sneered. The other three Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all killed by Qin Yu. Toward Qin Yu, Zhou Huo could be considered as having hatred as deep as the ocean.

“Ridiculous.”

Qin Yu glanced at the Eight Great Sage Emperors with an unconcerned expression. “I am capable of teleportation. I am able to easily dodge your attacks. However, what about you all? From

my attacks, even if you all were to not die, you'd still be severely injured."

"The great formation array formed by the Eight Great Sage Emperors, how could its defense possibly be something that you could break?" Zhou Huo who lead the group had a face filled with confidence.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Suddenly, Qin Yu came to realize that once the Eight Great Sage Emperors joined hands, their eight Origin Energies would complement each other. Not only would their attack power increase greatly, their defensive power would also increase greatly. It was likely that after the Eight Great Sage Emperors formed their great formation array, then even if they were to stand there and allow Qin Yu to attack them, it would still be hard for Qin Yu to harm them.

"Oh, as expected of the Eight Great Sage Emperors. You all have some ability." Qin Yu said with a mocking smile.

At that moment, Duanmu Yun spoke and said. "Qin Yu, it's good that you understand. Promptly have Jiang Lan hand over the Back Earth Seal. If you do, then we will forget about all that had happened today. Otherwise... we will..."

"Otherwise you would what? C'mon, tell me, I truly want to know." Qin Yu looked at the Eight Great Sage Emperors confidently.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors were stunned.

They all knew that Qin Yu was capable of teleportation even under Spatial Freezing! However, they were incapable of teleportation. Thus, even if their attack power was astonishing, how could they possibly be able to harm Qin Yu?

“Qin Yu.” Zhou Huo stood forward and said furiously. “If you all were to not hand over the Back Earth Seal, then our Eight Great Sage Emperor’s Single Aura Eight Elements attack would directly explode on your Fog City, turning both the Fog City and your Purple Mystic Mansion into dust.”

Qin Yu’s eyes began to squint. Within those narrowed eyes leaked a cold light.

“Bang!”

A boundless amount of the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy suddenly restricted the movements of the Eight Great Sage Emperors. The Eight Great Sage Emperors felt as if they were tied up by ropes. They were unable to move at all.

“You all are courting death.” Qin Yu said coldly.

The expressions of the Eight Great Sage Emperors all took a huge change. They all felt that they were unable to move. Without the slightest hesitation, the eight of them all used the special ultimate

technique of the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures.

“Buzz~~~”

Qin Yu felt that the entire Divine Realm was shaking. A frightening energy burst forth from the Eight Great Sage Emperors. The New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy that he had used to bind the Eight Great Sage Emperors was actually burst apart.

The eight spiritual pearls floating above the Eight Great Sage Emperors’ heads started to spin around. Frightening Origin Energies were running through the world.

The Eight Great Spiritual Pearls actually completely linked with this Cosmos’ Cosmic Origin. Facing this Cosmos’ Cosmic Origin, Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy simply did not possess sufficient power to oppress it.

“Eh? The Eight Great Sage Emperors are indeed worthy of being the Eight Great Sage Emperors. You got some skills.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined. Immediately after, Qin Yu disappeared.

“Wait!”

Huangfu Yu suddenly shouted.

Qin Yu’s voice once again sounded beside the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu looked at Huangfu Yu. “Huangfu Yu, I owe you a favor. Go ahead and

“speak, what do you want?”

Huangfu Yu squeezed out a smile to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, we each take a step back, what do you think about that?”

“Each take a step back?” Qin Yu was confused. “How?”

Huangfu Yu exchanged gaze with Duanmu Yun and them. After that, Huangfu Yu said to Qin Yu with a smile. “How about this, we do not want the Back Earth Seal on Jiang Lan anymore. However, Jiang Lan must promise to not contest for the All People Seal. How about that?”

Qin Yu felt angry.

“At the very most the same as the Asura Godking. Uncle Lan could promise you all that from today till the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, he will not step foot upon the Exalted Celestial Mountain.” Qin Yu said coldly.

Huangfu Yu and them shook their heads.

They were unable to accept that. If this was the case, then even if one among them were to obtain the All People Seal, Jiang Lan could also wait for them outside of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“You treat the Asura Godking like that yet treat my Uncle Lan like this? Are you looking down on me, looking down on my Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu’s killing intent was hovering.

“Little Yu, you can agree to it.”

Jiang Lan’s voice sounded.

“Agree?” Qin Yu turned around and looked at Jiang Lan. Qin Yu did not understand why they must tolerate such as he did not fear the Eight Great Sage Emperors at all. If they were to fight, then so be it.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors wanted to destroy his Fog City but can’t he also destroy their Thunder Punishment City, Mount Blazing Flame and the other Sacred Lands?

Jiang Lan lightly smiled to Qin Yu. He then looked to the Eight Great Sage Emperors. His gaze swept past the various Sage Emperors. “I, Jiang Lan, swear upon the Heavens that as long as you, the Sage Emperors, do not come and disturb me and the people of the Fog City, I will not go and contest for the All People Seal.”

Zhou Huo and them glanced at each other. After that, they all flew away one after another in silence. From this encounter with Qin Yu, those Godkings and Sage Emperors realized that...

The Fog City was not a place that they could offend.

The side of the Fog City possessed Qin Yu and Jiang Lan. The two of them were both super experts. Even if the Eight Great Sage

Emperors joined hands, they would also be unable to do anything to them. Everyone knew that the strongest power of the Divine Realm was no longer the Asura Sea nor was it the Eight Great Sacred Lands but instead the Fog City!

This battle had consolidated the status of the Fog City!

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan stood there and watched the Eight Great Sage Emperors and the other Godkings leave one after the other.

“They’ve finally left.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“There’s someone still present.” Jiang Lan looked at the two people on the side. The Asura Godking Luo Fan and the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun had yet to leave.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan firmly took a glance at Jiang Lan. His glance contained killing intent. However, in the end, Luo Fan still turned around and flew away. As for that Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun, she instead flew towards Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu.” The Blood Sea Queen looked at Qin Yu. “I wish that you do not go and compete for the All People Seal with me.”

From the point of view of the Blood Sea Queen, Jiang Lan and the Asura Godking were both not allowed to enter the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Thus, the All People Seal would be hers to take. Merely, she still possessed restraining fear for Qin Yu.

“Why should I?” Qin Yu smiled and said.

The Blood Sea Queen said coldly. “Because of the agreement that we had back then. I have spared Hong Yun and Zi Xia’s lives. Thus, you are not to disturb my battle for the All People Seal.”

“Okay, I will definitely not disturb your battle for the All People Seal. However, if you do not have the ability to obtain the All People Seal, then it should be fine for me to act, no?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

The Blood Sea Queen humphed coldly. However, she was satisfied with Qin Yu’s reply.

From the Blood Sea Queen’s point of view, since the Asura Godking, Jiang Lan and Qin Yu were all not going to compete with her for the All People Seal, it would be impossible for her to not obtain the All People Seal.

“Blood Sea Queen, since I’ve promised you this, I also wish to ask you... last time, you have initially threatened me for a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure with Zi Xia and Hong Yun’s lives, but why did you suddenly give up on that later?” Qin Yu had been confused about this the entire time.

Chapter 27: Inquire

When she heard this question, the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun raised her eyebrows. She actually had a rare smile on her face. With a smile as she looked to Qin Yu, she said. “Qin Yu, if you truly want to know the answer to that, then I’ll tell you if you were to help me obtain the All People Seal.”

Hearing that, Qin Yu wanted to rain curses on this Blood Sea Queen.

It was merely a simple question. Yet, this Blood Sea Queen was acting all secretive.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Blood Sea Queen, consider it that I haven’t asked.”

“Uncle Lan, let’s return.” After that, Qin Yu turned around and said to Jiang Lan beside him. Jiang Lan slightly nodded and the two of them turned into two rays of light and flew toward Fog City in the distance.

As the Blood Sea Queen saw the figures of Qin Yu and Jiang Lan disappear into the vaguely visible Fog City in the distance, she lightly laughed twice.

“Interesting, interesting.”

Immediately after, the Blood Sea Queen's figure moved and disappeared from the dense fogs.

Countless bolts of arm width lightnings were running through the heaven and earth. In the center of all these lightning bolts was a floating city... Thunder Punishment City.

The Thunder Punishment City remained the same as it was billions of years ago. Merely, of the four Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, three of them had died. Only the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo remained.

Thunder Punishment City. Inside that small and secluded courtyard manor the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial lived.

Nervously, Zhou Huo walked to the outside of the entrance to the courtyard manor. His heart was filled with worries. Seeing this closed entrance gates, Zhou Huo hesitated for a long time before finally extending his hand to knock on the gates. Right when he extended his hand, the courtyard manor's gates opened by themselves with a squeak.

"Huo'er, come on in." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's sonorous and powerful voice sounded.

"Yes, Lord Father." Zhou Huo complied respectfully. After that, he entered into the courtyard manor. At this moment, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had his hands behind his back and was standing in the center of the courtyard with his back facing Zhou Huo. His silhouette was still that tall and straight!

When Zhou Huo saw the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, his worries and feelings of grievance all burst forth at once. He immediately bowed and said sorrowfully. “Lord Father, Zhou Ran has also died. Lord Father, please attain justice for them.”

Zhou Huo felt truly powerless.

When faced with Qin Yu, Zhou Huo had no means of handling him at all. The Eight Great Sage Emperors were powerful. Even when they faced the Asura Godking, they would still be able to threaten him. However, when faced against Qin Yu, it was likely difficult for them to even harm Qin Yu.

And this time around, Jiang Lan’s strength had suddenly increased. He had become a super expert comparable to the Asura Godking.

The current Fog City possessed Qin Yu and Jiang Lan, the two super experts. Even if the Eight Great Sage Emperors joined hands against them, they would still be unable to do anything to them. They had no choice but to admit that the Fog City was now the number one power of the Divine Realm!

If he wanted revenge, the only way possible was to rely on his father... the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!

“Huo’er, do not be anxious.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said indifferently. His voice seemed to not even contain the slightest anger. After that, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial turned around. His hawk-like eyes looked to Zhou Huo. “The descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain has placed numerous restrictions upon I, your father. Regarding Qin Yu, we should exercise forbearance.”

“Father...” Hearing what the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had said, Zhou Huo felt a burst of pain.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial gaze was clear and cold. Indifferently, he said. “Huo’er, there is no need for you to be too pained. Let the dead be dead. Those who are alive are still alive. You still have a son. Among Zhou Xian’s generation, there are still many Zhou descendents.”

Zhou Huo curb his mood and stood to the side respectfully.

“Now that the Exalted Celestial Mountain has descended, both I and the other Exalted Celestials are all not allowed to act as we wish. Right now, we will allow that Qin Yu to remain free and unfettered for several tens of more years...” Cold lights flashed through the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s pair of hawk eyes. “When the new Exalted Celestial is born, it shall be the time for my Origin Sin Sword to carry out its punishment.”

Although the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was an Exalted Celestial, he still possessed concerns in his heart.

His third son Zhou Yan, aka. Zhou Wulian, was the most loved

child of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. The death of Zhou Wulian had caused the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to possess unforgettable hatred for Qin Yu.

Merely, the words of his Eldest Martial Brother the Floating Feather Exalted Celestial were still lingering by his ears... “Martial Younger Brother, according to the rules, from the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain till the birth of the New Exalted Celestial, you only have a single opportunity to attack. As for that opportunity, you have already promised it to Jiang Fan. Now that the Exalted Celestial Mountain has descended, if you were to attack Qin Yu now... then you would be violating the rules. In that case, I can only implement the punishment of the Heavens and kill you on behalf of master!”

Kill you!

Directly killing the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!

Just thinking about it caused the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s heart to shiver. The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was never one to joke around. The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial knew this very well. He was certain that if he were to truly attack Qin Yu, it was likely that even before he could kill Qin Yu, he would already be killed by the Floating Feather Exalted Celestial.

As for whether the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possessed the ability to kill him, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial did not doubt this in the slightest!

“I can only wait until the new Exalted Celestial is born.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s eyes narrowed. The red mark in between his eyebrows grew even more bright. “The date when the new Exalted Celestial is born shall be the date of Qin Yu’s death!”

Actually, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial possessed another opportunity to deal with Qin Yu. That is the time when Jiang Fan has him act. When Jiang Fan had him act for him, if Qin Yu just so happened to be contesting for the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, then he could kill Qin Yu openly.

Merely...

If Qin Yu does not go to contest for the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure but instead continues to stay peacefully in the Fog City, then the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial possessed no justifications for going over to kill Qin Yu.

Fog City, inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Above the grandiose Inner Lake with a circumference of a hundred miles were numerous pavilions situated all around the lake. A long winding pathway connected the various pavilions through the entire Inner Lake.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were slowly walking through the path. They looked to the surging lake water. It had already been a year or two since the battle for the Back Earth Seal. In these years, Qin Yu had

been living his life comfortably.

“Brother Yu, how come I haven’t seen Xiao Hei in the past couple months?” Jiang Li said in confusion.

In the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu would frequently be together with Hei Yu and Hou Fei. As for Jiang Li, she would frequently be together with Bai Ling and Zi Xia. Thus, Jiang Li naturally had seen Hou Fei and Hei Yu frequently.

However, in the recent days, Jiang Li had not seen Hei Yu.

“Oh, you’re asking about Xiao Hei?” Qin Yu recalled the scene from several months ago.

Time that, Qin Yu was chatting with Hei Yu and Hou Fei. They were discussing about the various Godkings of the Divine Realm. However, Hei Yu suddenly stopped in mid speech. When Qin Yu and Hou Fei looked to Hei Yu in confusion, he remained startled for a bit longer before reacting and immediately telling Qin Yu and Hou Fei. “Big brother, Monkey, while we were speaking earlier, I seemed to have sensed that I managed to comprehend something. I’m going to immediately enter seclusion training.”

As he said that, Hei Yu did not bother to waste any time. He immediately moved and disappeared before Qin Yu and Hou Fei.

“Li’er, I think Xiao Hei managed to comprehend something and thus decided to enter seclusion training. Perhaps Xiao Hei would

be able to reach the Godking stage this time around.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li also nodded.

“Eh, Little Shuang has come.” Jiang Li suddenly saw Qin Shuang jumping and shouting in a pavilion to the distant. “Dad, Mom, Dad, Mom...” This Qin Shuang shouted very lively and also ran very fast.

Seeing her son, Jiang Li smiled so deeply that her eyes narrowed. She immediately walked over joyfully.

Qin Yu also walked over with a smile on his face. However, right after he took two steps, Qin Yu’s expression changed.

“Li’er.” Qin Yu suddenly shouted.

Surprised, Jiang Li turned around and looked to Qin Yu. Her gaze showed her confusion. Qin Yu raised his eyebrows and smiled eccentrically. “Li’er, it would seem that I will also have to enter seclusion training for ten days to half a month.”

“Seclusion training? Brother Yu, you’re going to enter seclusion training?” Jiang Li was completely confused.

“The second layer space of the New Cosmos is on the verge of completion.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Hearing that, Jiang Li displayed a joyous expression on her face. “Ah, that’s truly wonderful. Brother Yu, after the second layer space of the New Cosmos is completed, how much stronger will you become?” Jiang Li was not certain about these things.

“I’ll tell you when I return. I’ll be leaving for the New Cosmos now.” Qin Yu said.

“Mn.” Jiang Li held Qin Shuang who had already ran over to her and nodded to Qin Yu.

“Dad, are you leaving?” Qin Shuang’s black eyes looked to Qin Yu in confusion.

With a smile, Qin Yu stroked Qin Shuang’s head. “Dad would return in ten days to half a month’s time.” After that, Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li and then disappeared.

Inside a space of the New Cosmos’s second layer space.

Qin Yu appeared. He looked to the boundless cosmic stars that surrounded him and then directly closed his eyes and sat down cross-legged within the cosmic space. In his mind, the constant development of the various locations in the New Cosmos appeared.

At this moment, the second layer space of the New Cosmos was already close to completion.

Practically all of the cosmic spaces of the New Cosmos's second layer space had been completed. Only a small number of cosmic space was collapsing, vibrating and condensing constantly. They were gradually moving toward stability to a final stable cosmic space.

“Buzz~~~”

When the various spatial slabs condensed together, the cosmic spaces of the New Cosmos's second layer space finally turned into one entity. The second layer space was finally completed.

Chapter 28: Storing Up Power

The Mortal Realm layer of the cosmic space, as well as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm level layer. Now, the enormous Cosmos' first and second layers were both completed. Countless cosmic spaces were transmitting Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy through one another.

Within the various cosmic spaces, the Cosmic Origin Energies were present.

“Chi chi~~~”

A boundless amount of Grandmist Energy was entering the New Cosmos from the Grandmist Space. The highest layer of the New Cosmos, the New Divine Realm, was also slowly developing. This was the last layer. Once the New Divine Realm was complete, the New Cosmos would also be completed.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu who was sitting cross-legged within the cosmic outer space opened his eyes. He slightly frowned. With an intention, he disappeared from the cosmic outer space and returned to the Divine Realm's Fog City's Purple Mystic Mansion.

On top of the Inner Lake, Qin Yu was standing above the lake water.

“Stop!”

Qin Yu said softly. With Qin Yu as the center, in a range of several miles, the flow of time seemed to have received a very powerful binding and suddenly came to a stop. The flowing lake water stopped moving.

The surrounding sounds all disappeared.

A noiseless world, a silent world. In this small region, other than Qin Yu, everything else was stopped.

“Now that the New Cosmos’ second layer is completed, I can be considered as being able to use ‘Time Stop’ in this Divine Realm Cosmos.” Qin Yu also felt a burst of excitement in his heart. In the New Cosmos, Qin Yu was the ruler.

However, in the Divine Realm, Qin Yu was not unequalled.

“Time Stop... my Time Stop is different from the Time Stop that the Asura Godking, Uncle Lan and them use.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Qin Yu’s Time Stop utilized the New Cosmos’ Temporal Energy.

“It is useless to use Spatial Oppression on Godkings who have comprehended Spatial Laws. The same logic applies to using Time

Stop on Godkings who have comprehended Time Stop. It would also not affect them.”

Qin Yu knew very well.

Whether it was Jiang Lan, the Asura Godking or the Blood Sea Queen, they could only use their Time Stop on the Eight Great Sage Emperors and the other Godkings. For example, Jiang Lan was unable to stop the Asura Godking using Time Stop.

That was because all three of them had comprehended Time Stop. Thus, they cancelled each other out.

“They do not fear the Time Stop that originates from the Divine Realm’s Temporal Laws, but they will fear my Time Stop.” Qin Yu became even more confident.

Once he used Time Stop.

Even the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen would become unable to move. The Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen are unable to use their comprehension of the Temporal Laws to break apart Qin Yu’s Time Stop. They could only break it apart through force.

To break a Time Stop with force required a large amount of time.

That period of time was more than sufficient for Qin Yu to kill them!

“The Blood Sea Queen could change into her True Form. However, under Time Stop, you are simply unable to change into your True Form at all.” Qin Yu smiled indifferently. Now that he could use Time Stop, Qin Yu’s strength had absolutely surpassed the Blood Sea Queen and the Asura Godking.

In the entire Divine Realm.

Perhaps only an Exalted Celestial could bring about fear to Qin Yu.

“Brother Yu!”

Jiang Li’s voice suddenly sounded in the distant. Qin Yu turned his head around and looked. He saw that on the shore of the Inner Lake, Jiang Li was standing together with Qin Shuang, Qin Si and them.

Qin Yu knew that all of those people were his relatives, brothers and friends.

In order to protect his relatives, brothers and friends, he needed sufficient strength. Only through possessing stronger strength would he be able to obtain tranquil and happy days.

Time passed. In the blink of an eye, it had been seven to eight years. However, Hei Yu was still in seclusion training and had yet to come out. After all this time had passed, the people of the Purple

Mystic Mansion all began to pay attention to the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Many of the people in the Purple Mystic Mansion would frequently come to the Inner Lake and watch the water screen. Through the water screen, they were able to see what was happening in the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

According to the timeframe, the All People Seal ought to be appearing soon.

On the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Currently, the number of Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain was much lower compared to the time when the Exalted Celestial Mountain first descended. The two massacres from the Asura Godking and Jiang Lan had killed over ten Godkings. Currently, there were only twenty plus Godkings there.

“Brother Jiang Fan, we don’t have to discuss how to contest for the All People Seal?” Shentu Yan walked to Jiang Fan’s side. Confused, he asked through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Shentu Yan and Jiang Fan’s relationship was extremely good. Last time, Jiang Fan had asked Shentu Yan and Zhou Huo to assist him in fighting for the Back Earth Seal. Furthermore, he had even set up many plans. However, this time around, Jiang Fan had actually not had any discussion with Shentu Yan.

Jiang Fan who was sitting cross legged with his eyes closed open his eyes.

“Brother Shentu, there is no need for you to exert yourself this time around. You can just stay at the side and watch quietly.” Jiang Fan said with a smile. Jiang Fan’s smile was extremely ordinary. However, within his ordinary tone of speech was his absolute confidence!

To Jiang Fan, that All People Seal was already in his pocket.

“Brother Jiang, you’re this confident?” Shentu Yan smiled and looked to Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan smiled mysteriously. He did not bother to explain himself. “Brother Shentu, you can just calmly wait for the birth of the All People Seal.” As he said that, Jiang Fan’s gaze was cast toward the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron in the center of the ravine.

“The All People Seal is definitely mine.” Jiang Fan’s voice in his heart was that resolute.

For this All People Seal, how much had Jiang Fan given up?

For the purpose of being able to obtain the All People Seal with absolute confidence, Jiang Fan had given up his daughter, given up his brother, given up Qin Yu who could’ve become his supporter. He had also been pushed to the opposing side by Qin Yu.

All of this was so that he could obtain the help of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

After giving up all that, Jiang Fan felt a bit of unwillingness in his heart. However, if he were to have the opportunity to choose again, he would still make such a selection. That was because the help of an Exalted Celestial... was a surefire.

Jiang Fan swept his gaze over the surrounding Sage Emperors and Godkings. He displayed a slight cold smile on the corner of his mouth.

Majority of these Godkings possessed greed for the All People Seal. They all wished to obtain the great luck like the Unfettered Godking from back then and become the new Exalted Celestial. In order to become the new Exalted Celestial, all of those Godkings were willing to take risks.

“You all, not a single one of you will be able to win.” Jiang Fan said softly in his heart.

The Blood Sea Queen was proudly standing at a corner of the ravine. Regardless of which Godking it was, the Blood Sea Queen did not care about them.

“I am Duanmu Yun, may I know who you...” The Utmost South Sage Emperor walked over with smiles all over his face. Duanmu Yun also possessed greed for the All People Seal. From his point of view, since Jiang Lan and the Asura Godking were both not

present now, he possessed a high possibility in obtaining the All People Seal.

“Humph.”

The Blood Sea Queen took a glance at Duanmu Yun. She did not even bother to respond.

Duanmu Yun’s eyelids jumped. He laughed two hollow laughs and then left tactfully. However, Duanmu Yun remembered this Blood Sea Queen in his heart. To be willing to respond to him like so, at the very least it meant that the other person possessed sufficient strength.

“All People Seal...”

The Blood Sea Queen looked at the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. Within her eyes was a shine of anticipation. “Unfettered, last time it was you who became an Exalted Celestial. This time, it shall be my turn.”

Since the birth of the Back Earth Seal, ten years had passed. Currently, the All People Seal could appear from the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron at any moment. None of the Godkings dared to lower their guard.

If one were to ask who was the most relaxed, then it would likely be Jiang Fan.

There were that many Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, there was also a single Godking lying in wait.

“If my speculation was correct, of the three seals, this All People Seal ought to contain the greatest portion of comprehension regarding Time Reversal.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan was standing on a small boat as he looked at the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

After training for this many years, the greatest desire of Luo Fan was likely to become an paramount Exalted Celestial.

Days passed. The twenty plus Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain and the single Godking outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain were all waiting quietly. After about half a year passed...

“Boom!”

All of a sudden, the rumbling noise of countless thunders were heard. The thunder noises resonated through the entire Divine Realm.

“What’s happening?” The Asura Godking Luo Fan raised his head and looked over in confusion. He immediately spread his Divine Awareness in all directions. As for the Godkings within the Exalted Celestial Mountain, they too had heard the rumbling noise of thunders.

Duanmu Yun, Jiang Xing and over ten others immediately went out of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Even Jiang Fan exited the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

“Oh, Brother Luo Fan.” Jiang Fan who had exited the Relief Sculpture Tunnel saw the Asura Godking Luo Fan and immediately greeted him with a smile. The existence of Luo Fan did not concern Jiang Fan in the slightest.

Luo Fan also slightly nodded to Jiang Fan. “Brother Jiang Fan, from this thunder noises, furthermore the fact that there is an endless number of Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds in sky above the direction of the Fog City, could it be that this Fog City has obtained another Godking?”

Jiang Fan’s Divine Awareness also instantly discovered that there were Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds above the Fog City. The sky was also covered with lightning and thunder.

“For it to be located in the sky above the Fog City, this newly emerged Godking naturally belongs to the Fog City.” Jiang Fan said in an ordinary tone. Although his tone was ordinary, his heart was ferociously twitching.

The strength of this Fog City was truly too great.

When the sound of the thunder gradually disappeared, the Godkings were also prepared to enter the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and return to the Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, right at this moment...

“Rumble~~~”

Countless thunder once again sounded through the entire Divine Realm.

“This, this...” Many Godkings were stunned.

Generally, a Godking would only be born into the Divine Realm after a very long time. However now... it seemed that another Godking had been born. There was hardly any time between the emergence of the two Godkings.

At this moment, the close to ten Godkings who had been staying in the Exalted Celestial Mountain also came out.

“Two Godkings, in such a short amount of time, two Godkings were actually born. From the birth of the Divine Realm till now, it seems like this was the first time such a thing has happened.” Shentu Yan said with a gasp of surprise.

“The two Godkings that were born, the first one was from the Fog City. As for the second one... was actually from the Thunder Punishment City.” Duanmu Yun displayed a surprised expression. These Godkings immediately discovered that Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds appeared in the sky above the Thunder Punishment City.

“Brother Zhou Huo, congratulations, congratulations.” Duanmu

Yun immediately turned around and clasped his hands to Zhou Huo with a smile on his face.

Zhou Huo also displayed a slightly amazed expression. Immediately after, he displayed a joyous expression and clasped his hands to the surrounding Godkings. “Everyone, I shall take a journey back first.”

After he said that, Zhou Huo did not waste any time and directly disappeared from the sight of the various Godkings with a teleportation.

Inside the Thunder Punishment City.

Inside the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s secluded small courtyard manor. At this moment, Zhou Xian was here.

“Haha, Xian’er, good, very good.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial who had been cold and grim the entire time had a cheerful expression across his face. He was laughing happily.

As for Zhou Xian, he was standing at the side and lightly smiling.

Last time around, Zhou Xian had made his decision to enter seclusion training and not come back out unless he reached the Godking level. Never did he expect for himself to actually become a Godking after training for so many years.

However, after he came out, Zhou Xian also discovered that three

of their Thunder Punishment City's four Godkings had died.

Zhou Xian did not understand why his grandfather did not go and kill Qin Yu to avenge them. "Grandfather, that Qin Yu..."

"Enough." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial raised his hand to stop Zhou Xian. "In the period of time when the Exalted Celestial Mountain has descended, your grandfather is unable to act as he wishes." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial loved and pampered Zhou Xian greatly.

Among all the descendents of the Zhou Clan, the ones that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial truly loved were Zhou Wulian and Zhou Xian.

That was because Zhou Xian was his first grandson. When Zhou Xian was born, he had given a talisman seal that he spent a great deal of time crafting to Zhou Xian. That talisman seal was capable of protecting Zhou Xian from the attack from a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

From merely this, one could tell how fond of Zhou Xian the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was.

"Lord Father." Zhou Huo walked in from the courtyard manor's entrance. Once he walked in, he immediately called out for his father respectfully. However, Zhou Huo's face was filled with joy.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded while

smiling. “It is currently the important time when the All People Seal would be born. You’ve actually also returned. However, it’s alright. The All People Seal is Jiang Fan’s to have.”

Zhou Huo also nodded.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was about to personally act, who could possibly be able to stop the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial? This All People Seal was destined to be Jiang Fan’s.

“Grandfather, it seemed that when I became a Godking, there was another person that became a Godking. Furthermore, it’s someone from the Fog City. Do you know who it is?” Zhou Xian asked. Zhou Xian was extremely curious as to who it was that became a Godking at practically the same time as him.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s expression sunk slightly. He coldly humphed and said. “It’s that Qin Yu’s brother, Hei Yu!”

“Hei Yu?”

Zhou Xian immediately recalled who it was. He was pretty familiar with matters regarding Qin Yu. He knew that Hei Yu was the same as Qin Yu, someone who had cultivated up to the Divine Realm step by step from the Mortal Realm.

“Even this Qin Yu’s brother, a mixed breed bird’s cultivation is

this fast.” Zhou Xian became even more envious.

Suddenly, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial raised his brows. He seemed to have sensed something.

“Eh, the All People Seal is about to be born.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said in surprise.

“It’s about to be born?”

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian were both shocked. Immediately after, the two of them both clasped their hands to the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and asked to be excused. After that, the two of them left the courtyard manor and teleported to the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Chapter 29: The Birth Of The All People Seal

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion. The water of the hundred miles wide Inner Lake was currently moving up and down and giving off waves. They softly smacked onto the shore.

On the shore.

Over a hundred descendents of the Qin Clan were currently sitting around tables. Originally, this group of people were chatting and laughing with one another. However, suddenly...

“The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron started shining!”

Qin Si’s surprised voice sounded. Immediately, the hundred plus people all simultaneously turned around to look to the water screen. Each and every one of them were unable to take their eyes off the water screen and were holding their breaths.

“The final marvelous show.” Qin Yu smiled and watched as he sipped on his tea.

This time around, none of the Godkings of the Fog City had gone to the Exalted Celestial Mountain. That was because Jiang Lan had already vowed that he would not contest for the All People Seal. Since Jiang Lan was not going, the Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng had also decided to not go. At this moment, the

Godkings of the Fog City, Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng were all sipping their tea and watching the show from the water screen.

The atmosphere of the Fog City was extremely relaxed. However, the atmosphere in the Exalted Celestial Mountain was extremely tense at this moment.

“Woosh!”

Two figures appeared outside of the entrance to the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. It was the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian who had just become a Godking. Right after the two of them appeared, they noticed the Asura Godking Luo Fan who was not far from them.

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian glanced at each other. The two of them both possessed a smiling expression within their eyes.

The two of them were both certain that the Asura Godking Luo Fan was destined to fail this time around. For the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to act... who could possibly stand before him? The All People Seal was destined to be Jiang Fan's.

“Oh...”

The Asura Godking had also noticed this pair of father and son. He lowly laughed.

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian directly entered the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. After they entered the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, the two of them began to rapidly run. This Relief Sculpture Tunnel was extremely strange, one cannot teleport or fly in there at all.

“Xian’er, after we reach the Exalted Celestial Mountain, be well-behaved and stay beside Brother Jiang Fan and I. You must definitely not go and contest for the All People Seal. Allow those people to fight merrily for the All People Seal first.” Zhou Huo told his son.

“I understand.” Zhou Xian also had a smile on his face. “When grandfather acts, I truly wonder what sort of expressions those Godkings, who think they will be able to obtain the All People Seal, will have.”

Zhou Huo also started smiling.

Although this father and son were chatting with one another, their speed had not slowed down in the slightest. In an instant, the two of them had arrived on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. When the two of them entered the Exalted Celestial Mountain, there just so happened to be a Sage Emperor who used Spatial Freezing.

“Buzz~~~”

Although Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian were at the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, they were still able to see the beam of light coming from the ravine split in between the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Evidently, the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was

currently shining.

Within the ravine.

The Blood Sea Queen, Ma Tian and many other hidden Godkings, the several Godkings of the Ascender Powers and the ten plus Godkings from the Eight Great Divine Families... when the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron shined, two groups of people were the first to react...

“All People Seal!” Duanmu Yun’s eyes shined. He immediately soared into the sky. Mu Qin and Tang Lan followed behind him. Without the slightest hesitation, the three of them directly charged toward the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

Other than them, there was also the group composed of Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong.

When Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong saw that the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was shining, they too rushed toward it without the slightest hesitation.

“Go ahead, fight for it.”

Jiang Fan was still calmly standing within the ravine. He merely raised his head and looked to the various Sage Emperors soaring into the air to contest for the All People Seal. Jiang Fan even decided to add oil to fire and used Spatial Freezing to make the degree of Spatial Freezing even stronger.

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, a golden ray of light soared from the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. Right when the golden ray of light soared out, it immediately gave off an endlessly oppressive aura. Merely by the sensation of its aura, one could tell that it was a tier higher than the Blue Sky Seal and the Back Earth Seal.

“It would seem that the Eight Great Sage Emperors are also not united. Go ahead, fight each other, fight until both sides suffer. I shall act after you’re all injured.” The Blood Sea Queen was calmly watching this scene from the sideline. She was not anxious in the slightest.

In the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain, there was not a single Godking capable of making her feel fear.

As long as the Eight Great Sage Emperors were not united and fought each other until they both suffer, it would be extremely effortless for the Blood Sea Queen to obtain the All People Seal.

The golden light was rapidly shot out of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron.

Duanmu Yun’s figure moved. He was actually the first one to approach that golden ray of light. Seeing the All People Seal before his eyes, his gaze immediately grew blazing with passion. The Origin Energy from the Light Origin Spiritual Pearl above his head immediately became activated.

A layer of Origin Energy appeared on his hand, covering it. Duanmu Yun extended his hand and grabbed toward the golden ray of light.

“Bang!”

Duanmu Yun felt a burst of violent vibration within his palm. Only after a bit of time did the vibration stop. Duanmu Yun took a quick look at his palm. On his palm was a golden seal. On the seal were three very special characters. They were characters that he had never seen before. However, when seeing these three unknown characters, the words ‘All People Seal’ naturally appeared in his mind.

“Brother Duanmu, be careful.” Mu Qin shouted to him through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Duanmu Yun immediately grew alert. A large golden hand started to grab toward his hand. Duanmu Yun immediately determined that the large golden hand was formed by the Huangfu Clan’s Gold Origin Energy.

“Brother Huangfu, this All People Seal is mine. You should give up on it.” Duanmu Yun said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission with a smile on his face. He immediately proceed to fly toward the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Humph, Brother Duanmu, it’s still too early to decide who this All People Seal belongs to.” Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong

immediately started chasing after him.

Mu Qin and Tang Lan also started to chase after Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong from behind. Five rays of light rapidly started flying towards the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Behind these five rays of light...

Were the Godkings from the Ascender Powers, the hidden Godkings, Jiang Xing, Duanmu Yu and many other Godkings in the sidelines. They too were rapidly chasing after them.

“You want to catch up to me? With only your speed? There is barely any difference between the speed of us Eight Great Sage Emperors.” Duanmu Yun took note of Huangfu Yun behind him with his Divine Awareness. He then displayed a confident smile on his face.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors had practically the same speed. Thus, it was impossible for Huangfu Yu to catch up to him.

However, right when Duanmu Yun was rapidly flying toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel located at the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, he suddenly discovered two people flying toward him from ahead. Duanmu Yun immediately determined who they were. “Zhou Huo. Not good. What a cunning Jiang Fan, he actually sent forth people to intercept me here!”

Duanmu Yun’s heart immediately grew tense.

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and Shentu Yan belonged to a group. Both Duanmu Yun and Huangfu Yu knew about that. Earlier, when the All People Seal was born, that Jiang Fan actually did not go and contest for it. Duanmu Yun had been puzzled by that the entire time. And now, seeing Zhou Huo flying toward him, he immediately came to a realization.

“Zhou Huo, you think you can stop me with only you?” Duanmu Yun shouted angrily through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Zhou Huo was extremely confused by this angry shout.

“Stop him?”

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian were merely flying upward from below so that they could be able to see the scene of others contesting for the All People Seal from above. However, never would he have expected that he was confused by this Duanmu Yun. However, Zhou Huo’s reaction speed was also extremely fast.

“Xian’er, let’s avoid him.” Zhou Huo immediately said to Zhou Xian via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Yes, father.” Zhou Xian also knew his father’s intentions.

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian did an arc as they flew, they directly toward the side, avoiding Duanmu Yun, allowing him to continue downward without any obstruction.

“Eh?” Duanmu Yun was completely confused. However, although he was confused, he still continued to rapidly fly toward the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian immediately discovered Jiang Fan and Shentu Yan who were flying in their direction without any sense of urgency. Immediately, Zhou Huo grouped up together with Jiang Fan.

“Strange, could it be that this Huangfu Yu is going to allow this Duanmu Yun to escape this easily?” Jiang Fan said with a light smile.

“I think that Huangfu Yu had thought that we would block them and thus did not truly act to stop him.” Zhou Huo thought of it for a bit and then said. Jiang Fan also nodded in agreement.

Indeed.

Huangfu Yu had long discovered that Zhou Huo was flying upward from below. He had originally thought that Zhou Huo would stop Duanmu Yun. However, to his surprise, Zhou Huo did not intercept him but instead moved aside. “This Duanmu Yun, he can’t be thinking that he would be able to escape this easily now, right?”

Immediately after, with an intention from Huangfu Yu.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” ...

At once, over a hundred golden rays of light was shot toward Duanmu Yun. Each and every golden ray of light was formed by Gold Origin Energy. Their offensive power was extremely astonishing. No matter what, this Duanmu Yun would not let himself be attacked by those golden rays of light without doing anything.

“Woosh!”

The white light on Duanmu Yun’s body’s surface started flourishing. The Light Origin Energy formed a defensive layer around his body. At the same time, Duanmu Yun was also rapidly dodging the incoming golden rays of light. He managed to dodge one golden ray after another. Even if one or two were to land on him, he would still be able to withstand them through his body’s defensive ability.

However...

The over a hundred golden rays of light that Duanmu Yun managed to dodge suddenly turned into a hundred plus golden ribbons. These hundred plus golden ribbons formed an enormous golden net.

It just so happened to block Duanmu Yun’s flying path.

“”Not good. What a cunning Huangfu Yu.” Upon seeing this

golden net, Duanmu Yun knew right away that he would not be able to escape from it by only flying. It was impossible for him to break the golden net with merely ordinary attacks. Furthermore, if he were to avoid it by going around it, his flying speed would not be able to match the speed of the golden net that was formed by Origin Energy.

Duanmu Yun stopped in his tracks.

“Brother Huangfu, are you truly forcing me to fight against you?” Duanmu Yun shouted through his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Immediately, several tens of rays of white colored light whips appeared in his hand. Each of the light whips was a hundred meters long and possessed the width of an arm.

Immediately, several tens of white colored lights started rushing toward Huangfu Yu.

Seeing this move, Huangfu Yu’s expression changed. A light membrane created by his Gold Origin Energy immediately covered his body. He also started to rapidly dodge. However, those light whips were several meters wide. The lashing of several tens of whips, how could he dodge all of them?

Reckless and fierce lashings of the whips. Huangfu Yu seemed to have hid himself with a golden eggshell and was allowing those whips to lash him.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” ...

A series of collision sound of Light Origin Energy and Gold Origin Energy was heard. Fortunately, the Gold Origin Energy possessed stronger defense. When faced with the continuously coming several tens of whips, Huangfu Yu had only received a slight vibration, shaking the blood within his body.

Duanmu Yun retrieved his light whips.

“Brother Huangfu, you’re also trying to compete against me?” Duanmu Yun’s face was filled with confidence.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” ... At this moment, the Godkings below had all arrived. Mu Qin and Tang Lan both flew over to Duanmu Yun. Putai Hong had also flown over to Huangfu Yu’s side. As for the other Godkings, they had all flown to the sides and were watching the show passively.

As for the Blood Sea Queen who had a cold expression on her face the entire time, she too was with the other Godkings and standing on the side.

The Sage Emperors present did not know at all that this Blood Sea Queen was also capable of Time Stop. After all, she had never used this move in front of them.

“It’s extremely easy for Brother Mu Qin and Sister Tang Lan to pin down the two of you. Thus, I am naturally able to easily leave.” Duanmu Yun looked at Huangfu Yu and said.

Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong started frowning.

They only had two people but Duanmu Yun had three people.

“Brother Jiang Fan...” Huangfu Yu looked at Jiang Fan. However, right when he first opened his mouth, Jiang Fan immediately smiled and said. “Return back to your own fight, I shall watch from the side. There is no need for you all to involve me.”

Huangfu Yu immediately became speechless.

These words were truly ruthless. He clearly voiced that he was not going to interfere.

As for the hidden Godkings and the Ascender Godkings who had experienced the slaughter from both the Asura Godking and Jiang Lan, in succession, they too would not rashly interfere. They also knew not to act unless it was the optimal moment. The number one priority was to survive!

Huangfu Yu looked at Duanmu Yun. He then looked at Tang Lan and Mu Qin on either sides of Duanmu Yun.

Tang Lan controlled the Water Origin Energy whereas Mu Qin controlled the Wood Origin Energy. The two of them were both people who were proficient in defense and trapping others. It was absolutely possible for the two of them to easily pin down Huangfu Yu and Putai Hong.

“Brother Duanmu, go ahead and leave. I shall watch you leave. I truly do not believe that... you could return to the Light Lens City safely. Remember that there’s an Asura Godking outside.” Huangfu Yu humphed and said.

“There is no need for Brother Huangfu to worry about that, I naturally have my means.”

Duanmu Yun lightly laughed and then took a glance at the surrounding Godkings. After that, he smiled and proceed to fly toward the foot of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Duanmu Yun was extremely complacent to be able to leave with the All People Seal this easily.

“They actually didn’t fight? Truly disappointing.”

The Blood Sea Queen spoke out loud. At this moment, the Blood Sea Queen who was at the corner finally acted. She waved her sleeve and then a crimson colored water wave charged toward Duanmu Yun.

That water wave was so fast that it arrived before Duanmu Yun in a blink of an eye.

“Humph.” Duanmu Yun was about to use his Origin Energy. However, he suddenly discovered...

Other than the crimson colored water wave that was moving, the

air in the surrounding have all stopped moving. Even he himself was incapable of moving. The Cosmic Origin Energy that he possessed was also unable to move.

“Time Stop!”

Duanmu Yun’s complexion immediately turned pale without the slightest trace of color.

Chapter 30: The Fall Of A Sage Emperor

“How could there be anyone using Time Stop? Impossible. Neither Jiang Lan nor the Asura Godking is here.” Duanmu Yun was extremely anxious, extremely terrified.

Time Stop!

The Time Stop had only stopped him. He was only a single Sage Emperor, had it been all eight Sage Emperors joining hands, then they could easily use their powerful Origin Energies to forcibly break the Time Stop. However, if he wanted to break the Time Stop by himself, then it would require a very long period of time.

“Buzz~~~”

The white spiritual pearl above Duanmu Yun’s head was shining brighter. However, this light seemed to have been under restriction and was incapable of expanding. Under the Time Stop, the movement of the Light Origin Energy was completely stopped.

“What’s happening? Why is Duanmu Yun not moving?”

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, Huangfu Yu and the other Godkings above were all confused. Right when they were confused, a crimson colored figure arrived at Duanmu Yun’s side in a blink of an eye.

Once Duanmu Yun saw the Blood Sea Queen, he immediately

recognized that the person before him was the cold Godking who did not bother with anyone else.

“No, no...” Duanmu Yun was angrily howling in his heart. However, on the surface, he was not moving in the slightest. Even speaking was impossible for him.

The Blood Sea Queen held a Blood Fork with one hand and ruthlessly pierced it through Duanmu Yun’s head. Because of the fact that the Light Origin Energy was unable to move due to Time Stop, Duanmu Yun body did not have much defense at all.

“Pfff!”

The Blood Fork directly pierced into Duanmu Yun’s head. Blood started to fly out...

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, Huangfu Yu and the other Godkings in the distance were all stunned. From the time when Duanmu Yun’s body was stopped till the time when the Blood Sea Queen attacked, it was merely a blink of an eye. The other Godkings were simply unable to react in time.

“Eh? This spiritual pearl even possesses defense for one’s soul.”

The Blood Sea Queen cried out in surprise. When the Blood Fork entered Duanmu Yun’s head, the special energy of the Blood Sea Queen immediately started to attack Duanmu Yun’s soul. However, it was blocked by a layer of Origin Energy that covered

his soul.

“Puchi...”

The Blood Fork ruthlessly thrust itself into the soul. In an instant, it pierced the soul over a hundred times.

Under Time Stop, the Origin Energy stopped flowing. Thus, the Origin Energy that protected Duanmu Yun’s soul did not receive any more energy from the Light Origin Spiritual pearl. In the blink of an eye, the Blood Fork ripped apart Duanmu Yun’s soul and shattered his True Spirit.

“How, how could this be, I, I...”

At the moment when his True Spirit was shattering, Duanmu Yun was still finding all this to be unbelievable. He, who was one of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, was actually going to die. He, one of the Sage Emperors who have never died since the birth of the Divine Realm, was actually going to die today!

“Haha, hahahaha...” The Blood Sea Queen pulled out her Blood Fork. In her hand was the All People Seal. She started to happily laugh.

As Duanmu Yun had died, the Blood Sea Queen naturally removed the Time Stop. Duanmu Yun’s corpse immediately fell from the sky powerlessly. Merely, the light of the white Light Origin Spiritual Energy suddenly started to shine vigorously.

“Buzz~~~”

The Light Origin Spiritual Pearl who had already lost its master started to shine to an unprecedented level. However, it's tremble seemed to be a wail, a wail for its master's death.

The Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun had died!

Silence!

All of the Godkings were silent. Perhaps even if the Asura Godking were to die, they would also not be this shocked. That was because an expert at the level of the Asura Godking had already died in the last battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

However, the Eight Great Sage Emperors were existences who have existed since the birth of the Divine Realm and continued to exist the entire time.

As for the Eight Great Sage Emperors themselves, they all knew that they were in charge of one of this Cosmos's Eight Great Origin Energies that stabilized the entire Cosmos. They had believed themselves to be people who would never die.

Although in theory, for people like Jiang Lan and the Asura Godking who could use Time Stop, they would be able to kill one or two Sage Emperors.

However, that was after all a theory.

In actuality, there had never been a Sage Emperor dying!

In this battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, numerous Godkings had died. However, the Sage Emperors remained living. The Sage Emperors had thought that they would continue to be fine. But earlier, the Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun had died.

“Duanmu, Duanmu Yun, he died?” Zhou Huo said in shock.

Beside him, Jiang Lan, Shentu Yan and them were also in a state of chaos. The shock to them was truly too great. The Eight Great Sage Emperors had always been the Eight Great Sage Emperors. Yet now, one had died.

“Father...”

Suddenly, a mournful voice sounded. The voice was so mournful that it could shiver one’s heart. Duanmu Yu who had been staying at the side and never participating in the contest for the treasures the entire time was shivering slightly. His eyes were reddened. He was firmly staring at the Blood Sea Queen.

“Big brother!”

“Duanmu Rufeng also shouted. During the massacre from the Asura Godking last time around, one of the Godking from the Light

Lens City, Duanmu Liu, had already died. Never did he expect that in such a short amount of time, the leader of the Light Lens City, Duanmu Yun, would also die.

Currently, the remaining Godkings of the the Light Lens City was only a woman, Duanmu Rufeng, and Duanmu Yu who had only became a Godking not long ago.

“Haha, Eight Great Clan Protection Treasures, I have obtained one today.” The Blood Sea Queen laughed loudly. Complacently, she extended her hand toward that Light Origin Spiritual Treasure. The current Blood Sea Queen was extremely confident.

However, at the moment when the Blood Sea Queen tried to grab the Light Origin Spiritual Pearl...

The Origin Energy of that white Light Origin Spiritual Pearl suddenly moved violently. A non-opposable energy directly forced the Blood Sea Queen away to the side and made her unable to approach the Light Origin Spiritual Pearl.

“Mn? An ownerless item is still resisting?” The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun was shocked.

“Woosh!”

After that, the Light Origin Spiritual Pearl turned into a ray of light and directly flew toward that Duanmu Rufeng as if it possessed intelligence. The Light Origin Spiritual Pearl appeared

before Duanmu Rufeng. A drop of blood also floated out from Duanmu Rufeng's finger.

After the Light Origin Spiritual Pearl absorbed this drip of blood, its radiance became dim and it directly hovered over to above Duanmu Rufeng's head. The Light Origin Spiritual Pearl immediately began to radiate numerous rays of light. Like a light ribbon, those lights spread all around. The surging Origin Spiritual Energy that was spread around was so powerful that it was not at all weaker than Duanmu Yun's.

A new Utmost Southern Sage Emperor, Duanmu Rufeng.

Sounds of surprise filled the Purple Mystic Mansion.

"She finished refining it so easily?" Qin Yu was also a bit surprised.

Generally, it required a very long period of time to refine a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, this Light Origin Spiritual Pearl was actually refined by Duanmu Rufeng in a blink of an eye. Furthermore, if she had not completely refined it, then it would be impossible for her to utilize this much of the Origin Energy.

"This is very normal." Jiang Lan said with a smile.

"Uncle Lan, this shouldn't be the case." Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan. Jiang Li, Hei Yu, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng and them also looked to

Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan lightly smiled and said. “To be honest, the death of Duanmu Yun is a great shock to me. When the Divine Realm was born, eight Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures descended from the heavens. They just so happened to be fused with the bloodlines of the Eight Great Divine Families. These Eight Great Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were extremely peculiar... regardless of which spiritual pearl it was, only those who possessed a matching bloodline were capable of refining and absorbing it.”

“These eight Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures, they do not care about anything else other than the bloodline.” Jiang Lan knew about these secrets.

“Only the bloodlines?” Qin Yu thought for a bit and then nodded.

No wonder when Duanmu Yun died, the ownerless Light Origin Spiritual Pearl would automatically fly toward Duanmu Rufeng.

“Something’s amiss.” Qin Yu remembered the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl that Lin Meng had gifted to his son. That Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl was identical with the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure of the Shentu Clan.

“Uncle Lan, Little Si’s Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl ought to be identical as the one that the Shentu Clan possessed. Why is it that Little Si was capable of refining this Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Was was slightly startled. He then shook his head and said. “I am also uncertain about that. However, I knew very well that the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures of the Eight Great Divine Families absolutely requires the special bloodlines of the Eight Great Divine Families to refine. It is simply impossible for others to refine them. Although Little Si’s Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl is also a Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl, but I think that it only appears to be identical but is actually different from the Shentu Clan’s Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.”

Qin Yu’s heart moved.

Qin Yu remembered his second brother Lin Meng. This Lin Meng had given the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and then waved his hand on Qin Si’s body. With only that, Qin Si’s Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl was completely refined.

“For it to be related to this mysterious second brother of mine, everything is possible.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

“When the old Sage Emperor dies, that Light Origin Spiritual Pearl will automatically find a new owner. Both Duanmu Rufeng and Duanmu Yu are Godkings. Merely, Duanmu Rufeng has already comprehended Time Acceleration and is not someone that Duanmu Yu can match up against. Furthermore, Duanmu Rufeng is also of the Duanmu Clan’s first generation, the same generation as Duanmu Yun. Thus, her bloodline is more pure compared to Duanmu Yu.” Jiang Lan said with a smile. “It is extremely natural for the new Utmost South Sage Emperor to be Duanmu Rufeng.”

On the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

The Sage Emperors all had sunken and gloomy expressions. One by one, they began to fly toward the Blood Sea Queen. However, the Blood Sea Queen appeared to have not noticed them at all and continued to stand there with her Blood Fork. Her crimson colored gown and her long crimson hair were all drifting with the wind.

“Haha, are you all thinking about killing me? Haha, how could I, the Blood Sea Queen, possibly fear you all?” The Blood Sea Queen stood in the air and said with a tone of absolute dominance.

The Sage Emperors, including that new Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Rufeng all possessed gloomy expressions.

For a Sage Emperor to be killed, the other Sage Emperors naturally also grieved.

“You even dared to kill a Sage Emperor? Blood Sea Queen, today, you shall be buried alongside Brother Duanmu Yun.” Zhou Huo said coldly. The other seven Sage Emperors began to surround the Blood Sea Queen.

However, the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun seemed to not worry in the slightest and continued to stand there.

“You all want to bury me alongside that Duanmu Yun? Interesting, interesting.” The Blood Sea Queen was high-spirited. She had a completely confident appearance. “Even if I, the Blood Sea Queen was to be killed by you all, at least two or three of you Eight Great Sage Emperors shall join my death. Zhou Huo, Jiang

Fan, Huangfu Yu, say, who do you think I should kill?”

The Blood Sea Queen asked with a smile on her face.

The Sage Emperors were all trembling in their hearts. For the Blood Sea Queen to be able to kill Duanmu Yun that easily, they were all able to speculate that... the reason that Duanmu Yun was incapable of moving was likely because he had been affected by Time Stop.

Time Stop!

Another Godking who knew Time Stop appeared in the Divine Realm. The Sage Emperors were confused the entire time why this Blood Sea Queen did not flee after she snatched away the All People Seal. Could it be that this Blood Sea Queen was truly planning to fight against them with her life on the line?

The Sage Emperors have grew a bit terrified in their hearts.

“I’m not going to wait anymore, I’ll have the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial act.” Jiang Fan made his decision.

“Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.” Jiang Fan directly called via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. Jiang Fan knew very well that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s Divine Awareness had covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain the entire time.

“Jiang Fan, what’s the matter?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s voice sounded directly in Jiang Fan’s mind.

Jiang Fan replied respectfully. “Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, you also know about the current situation. Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, please act immediately and control the Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain as well as the Asura Godking outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. As for whether you shall kill them, Senior can decide that. You merely need to make it so that they do not obstruct me.”

“Very well!” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial replied.

“Haha... Eight Great Sage Emperors, look at the scared witless expressions that you all have. A bunch of cowards. Did you perhaps think that I, the Blood Sea Queen, would truly risk my life fighting you all? Truly hilarious! Everyone, farewell!”

The Blood Sea Queen laughed complacently.

Immediately after...

“Boom!”

Countless amount of crimson colored sea water covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain in an instant. The amount of crimson colored sea water was truly too great. In an instant, it covered the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain and spilled out of

the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and even covered practically half of the Asura Sea outside of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

The boundless Blood Sea was floating above the Asura Sea.

“What a large crimson colored sea. How did this sea come to be?” Jiang Xing and the other Godkings were all stupefied. They do not know why such an enormous sea suddenly appeared on the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Woosh!”

This boundless Blood Sea immediately started shrinking again and turned into the crimson gowned Blood Sea Queen.

The Blood Sea Queen looked to the Asura Godking Luo Fan outside of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel with a smile on her face. “Luo Fan, were you waiting for me? Unfortunately, the method in which I came out surpassed your imagination, right? Actually, even if you used Time Stop, it would also be useless against me.”

After one comprehended Time Stop, one was able to easily break apart Time Stop.

Seeing this Blood Sea Queen, the Asura Godking Luo Fan was momentarily speechless. After seeing the Blood Sea Queen’s true body, he knew right away that it would be very difficult for him to kill her.

“Haha, farewell.” The Blood Sea Queen laughed complacently.

“Little girl.” Suddenly, a hand lightly tapped the Blood Sea Queen’s shoulder. The Blood Sea Queen’s smile immediately disappeared. In shock, she turned her head around. A purple gowned silver haired old man was standing behind her indifferently. A single gaze from him seemed to be able to pierce through her soul.

“You do not have to leave, continue to stay here.”

Chapter 31: Exalted Celestial Acting

The sharp gaze of the purple gowned silver haired old man caused the Blood Sea Queen's heart to shiver. She especially took note of that dazzling red mark at the center of the old man's eyebrows.

The Blood Sea Queen who had never seen the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial before did not know that the person who had came was the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. However, the strange aura of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial caused the Blood Sea Queen to not even dare to have the intention to resist.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial waved his hand and then the All People Seal that the Blood Sea Queen managed to obtain started to float. It directly floated toward the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's pair of sharp eyes took a glance at the All People Seal. He smiled indifferently and said. "All People Seal... little girl, you've gone through all the trouble of fighting for the All People Seal but this All People Seal already has a preordained owner."

"Preordained owner?" The Blood Sea Queen became confused. Merely, she did not ask him.

After that, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial began to fly toward the Exalted Celestial Mountain's Relief Sculpture Tunnel. As for the All People Seal, it was floating before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and flying toward the Relief

Sculpture Tunnel with him.

Right at the moment when the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial patted her shoulder, the Blood Sea Queen discovered that she was unable to move at all. However, the Blood Sea Queen still held a thread of luck in her heart. “Binding, could he still bind me after I turn into my true form?” The Blood Sea Queen possessed exceptional confidence in her true form, the Blood Sea.

When the Blood Sea Queen tried to turn into her true form, she discovered that the binding in her surrounding was frighteningly powerful. That enormous binding power actually caused her to be unable to turn into her true form.

“How is that possible?” The Blood Sea Queen quaked in fear.

“Who, who is he?” The Blood Sea Queen looked to the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial who was swiftly flying toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

The Blood Sea Queen’s true form was that of a hundreds of millions of mile wide Blood Sea. If one wanted to bind the Blood Sea, the amount of energy that was required was astonishingly large. However, this silver haired old man managed to bind her without batting an eyelid.

For the gap between them to be this great, the Blood Sea Queen could only think of a single possibility.

“Could it be, could it be that he’s an Exalted Celestial?” The Blood Sea Queen was unable to think of anyone else other than the Exalted Celestials who could possess such strength.

It was said in legends that no matter how powerful a Godking was, before the Exalted Celestials they would all be powerless ants. It would now seem that the legend was not a baseless claim.

When the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was flying toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel, he took a glance at the Asura Godking who was in midair and unable to move.

“Who are you?” The Asura Godking Luo Fan was filled with an endless amount of astonishment. Ever since the moment this purple gowned silver haired old man appeared, the Asura Godking felt that he had been bound by a powerful binding power. The current Asura Godking was unable to move at all. All he could do was blink and slightly move his mouth.

The grand Asura Godking did not even manage to sense his opponent’s attack when he was powerlessly bound. From this, he was able to tell how powerful his opponent was.

“You wish to become an Exalted Celestial? Luo Fan, it is not that easy for one to become an Exalted Celestial.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial smiled indifferently and then took a step into the entrance of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

Many of the Sage Emperors had seen the Exalted Celestials before. As for the Asura Godking Luo Fan, he had only seen the

Unfettered Exalted Celestial before. As for the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, he had never seen them before.

“Could it be that he’s the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial or the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?” Luo Fan was quaking in fear.

Luo Fan suddenly recalled the time six quadrillion years ago. During that battle of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, at the final moments, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial secretly joined and helped the Unfettered Godking who could not be considered as being powerful. Thus allowed the Unfettered Godking to become an Exalted Celestial.

“Could this time be the same as last time and that the Exalted Celestials are going to interfere at the final moments?” Luo Fan felt a burst of helplessness.

Who the new Exalted Celestial would be was not something that Luo Fan and them could determine.

In the Purple Mystic Mansion, many of the Qin descendents had their eyes wide open as they looked to the purple gowned and silver haired old man swiftly enter into the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Before this old man, the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen were unable to move at all.

“Dad, who is this old man? How is he this powerful?” Qin Si gulped and said with a gasp of shock.

“Third brother, this silver haired old man’s strength seemed to be shockingly powerful.” Qin Feng also gasped in surprise. Everyone knew of the status that the Asura Godking held in the Divine Realm. However, before the silver haired old man, the Asura Godking appeared like a child.

As Qin Yu looked to the water screen, his gaze shined. A slight smile appeared on his face.

“The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial has finally acted.” Qin Yu muttered in a low voice.

Qin Yu had seen the Unfettered Exalted Celestial before. As for the identity of the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, Qin Yu also had a rough idea. Only the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was someone that he had never seen before. When a super expert that he had never seen before appeared, Qin Yu naturally determined him to be the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. Other than the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Qin Yu could not think of any other individual with such strength.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!”

Jiang Lan cried out in surprise. “Why did this Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial join the fray?”

“Brother Jiang Lan, you said he is the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial? Do you know him?” Beside him, Yi Feng was a bit surprised. The appearance of the Thunder Punishment Exalted

Celestial had caused all of the people watching the battle at the Purple Mystic Mansion to become tense. This included the Godkings.

Jiang Lan lightly nodded his head. “That’s right, Jiang Fan and I have once met the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial before. Never would I expect for an Exalted Celestial to appear for the All People Seal. It would seem that the owner of the All People Seal would be determined by the Exalted Celestials.”

“Oh, that’s not for certain.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded.

Jiang Lan, Yi Feng, Zuo Qiulin, Hei Yu, Jiang Li and the large group of other people in the surrounding all looked to Qin Yu with a surprised expression. They were surprised as to why Qin Yu would say such a word.

When Qin Yu saw the confident expression on the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial through the water screen, he had also observed the expressions of the Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Especially that Jiang Fan, the absolute joyous expression of his eyes was unable to deceive Qin Yu.

The appearance of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, the excitement that Jiang Fan displayed combined with what had happened at the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace where Jiang Fan selected Zhou Xian to be his son-in-law without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu was able to guess what was written on the Zhou Clan’s betrothal gift list.

“No wonder Jiang Fan was able to not care about my first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and select Zhou Xian. Perhaps only this Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure Portion was able to make Jiang Lan do such a thing.”

“When a person who is at the peak level of excitement and joy reaches the depths of despair, I wonder how it will look.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. After that, he lightly smiled and continued to watch the scene of the Exalted Celestial Mountain through the water screen.

The rules of the Relief Sculpture Tunnel were something that even the Exalted Celestials could not go against.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was walking through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel one step at a time. His eyes were filled with respect as he looked to the relief sculptures carved through the tunnel. Faced with these relief sculptures that went from simple to containing the Great Dao, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial did not dare look down upon them in the slightest.

After exiting the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s back seemed to be even straighter. His aura also seemed to be even sharper. The golden All People Seal was still floating before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial swept his sharp gaze through the surrounding.

Before him were many Godkings standing in the air. Merely, none of those Godkings were currently able to move.

“Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!” Huangfu Yu cried out in surprise.

Many of the Sage Emperors present were shocked. They were all people who have seen the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial before. Seeing the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial appearing now, their hearts were naturally shocked.

An ice-cold smile appeared on the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s face. He felt a bit disappointed in his heart. “Unexpectedly, that Qin Yu actually did not come to contest for the All People Seal. If he was present, then I would’ve been able to seize this opportunity and kill him. It would seem that I could only wait until after the birth of the new Exalted Celestial to kill him.”

“Lord Father.”

Zhou Huo flew over from afar.

Of the twenty plus Godkings present on the Exalted Celestial Mountain, only Zhou Huo, Zhou Xian and Jiang Fan were not restricted. Other than the three of them, the others were all bound and unable to move.

Zhou Xian and Jiang Fan had naturally also flown over following Zhou Huo.

When they reached a distance several tens of meters from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Zhou Huo, Zhou Xian and Jiang Lan stopped. They respectfully greeted the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial with a bow. When Jiang Fan raised his head and looked at the All People Seal before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, his gaze began to glow with passion.

The greater the price one paid for the treasure, the more nervous one would be when obtaining the treasure.

“All People Seal, All People Seal! It... is finally mine now.” In an instant, Jiang Fan went through grievance, excitement, pain, joy. All kinds of emotions rushed into his mind.

For the All People Seal, he had renounced the number one candidate for his son-in-law, Qin Yu. He had abandoned his daughter and his brother. He gave up all of that for today.

Today, the most precious All People Seal of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure’s three portion was now his!

“Never had I expected for the Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to act personally. Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial naturally ought to be the one to decide who shall obtain the All People Seal.” Although that Huangfu Yu was unable to move at all, he still said that with a smile on his face.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial took a glance at Huangfu Yu. He then glanced at Putai Hong, Mu Qin and the other

Sage Emperors. He lightly smiled and nodded.

Even these Sage Emperors didn't dare to play any tricks! The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was completely confident!

“Woosh!”

The sound of the movement of space was heard. The other Sage Emperors felt that the binding on their bodies had instantly disappeared. The Sage Emperors were all able to move now. However, Huangfu Yu, Duanmu Rufeng, Putai Hong and the other Sage Emperors all possessed a sense of propriety. They did not approach the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. Instead, they stood far in the distance and respectfully bowed to him. After that, they spoke no more.

“Jiang Fan, this All People Seal ought to be yours.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said with a light smile.

The other Sage Emperors all became jealous in their heart. Merely, although they were jealous, they were all displaying smiles on their faces.

“Congratulations Brother Jiang Fan on obtaining the All People Seal.” Zhou Huo also said with a smile.

At this moment, Jiang Fan's face was smiling so wide that it almost appeared as if it was blossoming. He immediately lightly clasped his hands to Zhou Huo and the other Sage Emperors not

far from him. “Thank you everyone. Thank you everyone.” At this moment, there was no need for Jiang Fan to tell others about how excited he was.

“This All People Seal, you can accept it.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial waved his hand.

The golden All People Seal immediately began to fly toward Jiang Fan who was not far away from him. Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian who stood beside Jiang Fan both had smiles on their faces. As for Jiang Fan, he was so excited that his hands were shivering slightly.

“Thank you Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.” Jiang Fan once again voiced his thanks. Only after that did he proceed to grab the All People Seal that was floating toward him.

When the All People Seal reached his hand, Jiang Fan felt that his heart was immediately relieved. The material of this All People Seal felt a bit cold. However, in his hand, it gave him an extremely peaceful feeling.

“Finally, I’ve finally obtained it.”

At this moment, Jiang Fan felt that his eyes were a bit moist.

He had given up that many things, he had invested in it that hard, at the moment when he grabbed the All People Seal, Jiang Fan felt as if everything was worth it. This moment was the happiest moment since the date when he publicly announced the

groom search.

However, right at this moment...

“Stop!”

A mild voice was heard. Immediately after, the sound in the area where Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo, Zhou Xian and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was at completely disappeared. The flow of time instantly ceased.

Time Stop!

And at this moment, a cyan gowned Qin Yu appeared out of thin air.

“Qin Yu!” In the distance, Huangfu Yu, Duanmu Rufeng, Mu Qin, Shentu Yan and the other Sage Emperors were all shocked. However, none of them dared to act nor did they want to act. At this moment, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was present. Thus, there was no need for them to act.

“Qin Yu acted?” Duanmu Yu who was still bound in the distance was also shocked.

Not only the many Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain, even the Godkings and Qin clansmen in the Fog City’s Purple Mystic Mansion had their eyes open wide in shock. Qin Yu who was originally watching the show together with them had actually

suddenly appeared at the on the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Qin Yu, you...” Jiang Fan felt that he was unable to move.

“Jiang Fan, this All People Seal is mine now.”

Qin Yu’s voice sounded in Jiang Fan’s mind. As for Qin Yu himself, he directly grabbed the All People Seal that was in Jiang Fan’s hand without the slightest hesitation.

Although he was extremely unwilling to let go, Jiang Fan was unable to move at all. In a state of Time Stop, he was unable to even speak.

For the All People Seal, oh how much had Jiang Fan abandoned? This All People Seal could be said to be Jiang Fan’s life.

“No...” Jiang Fan snarled in his heart.

However, the All People Seal still ended up in Qin Yu’s hand. When the All People Seal disappeared from Jiang Fan’s hand, he felt as if his heart had been ripped apart. It was extremely painful.

He had schemed all the way till now for naught!

Chapter 32: Time Reversal

When describing it, it seemed to be slow. However in actuality, Qin Yu's speed was extremely fast. Once he appeared, he immediately snatched the All People Seal from Jiang Fan with lightning-like speed.

“Qin Yu!!!”

Zhou Huo and Zhou Xian's eyes were opened wide and round like a ball. Within their eyes were anger and fear. At this moment, the two of them were unable to move at all.

“Qin Yu, you've finally come.” When the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial saw the arrival of Qin Yu, he was instead extremely excited. According to the rules, he could only act once. If he were to kill Qin Yu within this one time that he was allowed to act and attack, then it could not be considered as a violation to the rules at all.

“Time Stop, merely a child's play.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was extremely proficient in the Temporal Laws. With an intention, he was planning to eliminate Qin Yu's Time Stop.

“Mn?”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial who was trapped by the Time Stop was unable to contain his surprise. “What sort of

Time Stop is this? Why isn't it subjected to my control?" The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately grew anxious.

This Time Stop, it was created through using the New Cosmos' Temporal Energy to stop the flow of time.

How could the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial possibly be able to control the New Cosmos' Temporal Energy?

There were only two methods to remove Time Stop. The first was through the comprehension of Time Stop itself. The second was to break it apart by force. However, breaking Time Stop by force generally required one to use some time.

"Not good, not good!" The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately grew nervous.

"Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, I'm sorry."

Qin Yu's ice cold voice sounded in the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's mind. After Qin Yu snatched the All People Seal from Jiang Fan's hands, a simple and unadorned black spear appeared in Qin Yu's hand. On the shaft of the spear circulated Dark and Yellow Energy.

It was the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

"Woosh!"

Qin Yu's body suddenly moved. Like an arrow, his body was shot forward rapidly. The spearhead of the Divine Spear Waning Snow was closest to Zhou Huo. The distance between them were only several meters. It was truly too small of a distance.

“No...”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had already activated his Origin Energy in order to activate the power of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure Origin Sin Sword. The flow of time seemed to have turned into a string that was pulled to its extreme and could snap apart at any moment.

However, no matter how strong the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was, it would still take him a bit of time in order to break the New Cosmos' Time Stop. That short period of time was sufficient enough for Qin Yu to kill Zhou Huo.

“No...” Zhou Huo stared at the spearhead that was coming closer and closer to his face. His heart was filled with unwillingness.

At this moment, he recalled the Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun who had died earlier. Duanmu Yun also had his head pierced through. He, Zhou Huo, would also have the same ending.

“Father!”

“Puchi!”

At the moment before his death, Zhou Huo was still hoping for his father to save him. However, it was too late.

Ruthlessly, the ice-cold Divine Spear Waning Snow directly pierced into Zhou Huo's head. The frightening energy within the Divine Spear Waning Snow easily ripped apart the layer of Origin Energy that covered Zhou Huo's soul.

“Bang!”

Zhou Huo's True Spirit was directly shattered.

The Blood Sea Queen's Blood Fork's attack power was inferior to even first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. It was completely incomparable to Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow's attack power. The Divine Spear Waning Snow combined with Time Stop, killing Sage Emperors was simply of no difficulty.

“Woosh!”

At the moment when the Divine Spear Waning Snow pierced through Zhou Huo's head, its speed did not reduce in the slightest. Once again, it was rapidly thrust forward.

“Bang!” The Divine Spear Waning Snow's auxiliary effect, Body Break, was immediately mobilized. Zhou Huo's body directly exploded on the spot. It turned into a large amount of blood, minced meat and shattered bones. As for the black gowned Qin Yu,

he appeared like a God of Death as he continued to thrust forward his Divine Spear Waning Snow.

The Divine Spear Waning Snow merely slightly changed its direction.

“Woosh!”

The Divine Spear Waning Snow directly proceed to thrust forward Zhou Xian who was beside Zhou Huo. The speed of the Divine Spear Waning Snow was still that fast. Qin Yu’s hand was extremely steady, there was not the slightest amount of hesitation. His gaze was fixed deadly upon Zhou Xian’s eyes.

“No, no.” Zhou Xian looked at the Divine Spear Waning Snow that was thrust toward him with a rapid speed. His heart was filled with fear.

At the moment before, his father, the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo had been turned into mincemeat and had his True Spirit shattered. He, Zhou Xian, possessed strength much inferior to the Northwest Sage Emperor.

There was no need to doubt what sort of conclusion it would be if the Divine Spear Waning Snow were to pierce through his head.

“No...” Zhou Xian’s heart was filled with unwillingness.

Seeing the black gowned and ice-cold Qin Yu before his eyes,

Zhou Xian only felt that the Heavens had played a huge joke on him. The brat from the Mortal Realm back then, when Zhou Xian first saw him, Zhou Xian had only felt that he was a powerless ant, someone he would kill with a flip of his hand.

However, in less than twenty thousand years.

This Qin Yu had become the Divine Realm's new Craftsman God, a very influential person. Furthermore, in the few years after, Qin Yu's strength continued to increase at an astonishing rate. Before he became a Godking, he was already able to defeat Zhou Tong. After he became a Godking, he killed Zhou Wulian and Zhou Tong.

His might was so powerful that it was a tier above the Asura Godking.

And now, before his grandfather, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Qin Yu was actually planning to kill him!

“Grandfather!”

At the moment when the Divine Spear Waning Snow was only several tens of centimeters from Zhou Xian's eyes, filled with unwillingness, Zhou Xian snarled in his heart.

“Bang!”

The New Cosmos' Temporal Energy that blocked the flow of time suddenly collapsed. Time once again returned to normal. Time

Stop had been broken. Qin Yu's expression changed. "This Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, what powerful strength. He broke it even faster than I anticipated." Qin Yu began to increase the speed of his thrust.

However...

Qin Yu was unable to thrust his Divine Spear Waning Snow forward anymore.

"Time Reversal!"

A voice that sounded dull, but actually contained a boundless amount of anger, sounded in Qin Yu's mind like the thunders from the Ninth Heaven. Qin Yu's mind felt a burst of rumble.

At the same time, Qin Yu felt an extremely strange matter occurring to him. The time surrounding him started to change irregularly. His Divine Spear Waning Snow actually grew further and further away from Zhou Xian.

He was moving backwards!

No, it's not moving backwards, it was returning to the past!

"Qin Yu!"

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's sharp gaze was

firmly fixed upon Qin Yu. The shock in his heart was something that couldn't be described with words. At this moment, he had many questions. For example... How come Qin Yu could directly teleport onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain without going through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

Even Exalted Celestials were required to go through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

On the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy was under restriction. Thus, no matter who it was, they could not directly teleport into the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Other than this, he was also puzzled by Qin Yu's Time Stop. Why was it different from ordinary Time Stops? Why was he unable to eliminate the Time Stop and could only force it apart?

However, no matter how many things he was puzzled by, it was still unable to stop the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's hatred and anger toward Qin Yu!

“Die...”

A thick and broad gigantic sword appeared in the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's hand. This gigantic sword was precisely the legendary Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, Origin Sin Sword. The Origin Sin Sword merely slightly moved and a ray of sword energy shot toward Qin Yu.

The speed of the Origin Sin Sword's sword energy was truly too fast. While Qin Yu was still in the state of 'Time Reversal,' he was hit by the sword energy.

During the battle against the Thunder Punishment City's Four Great Godkings, Qin Yu killed Zhou Wulian and Zhou Tong. At that time, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had attacked twice. The first time he used the Single Aura Eight Elements. However, the Single Aura Eight Elements was unable to break apart the Spatial Freezing. His second attack was the sword energy that originated from the Original Sin Sword. Like a knife cutting apart part, that sword energy easily cut apart the Spatial Freezing.

The might of the sword energy was much more powerful than the Single Aura Eight Elements.

"Dead for sure." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial removed Time Reversal. He was extremely confident. Even an Exalted Celestial would be heavily injured if they were to receive a sword strike from the Origin Sin Sword. As for Godkings, they would die for sure.

"Pfff!"

When the sword energy entered his body, Qin Yu appeared like a mortal being struck by lightning. His body started to violently shiver and twitch.

"Pfff..." Like an opened dam, Qin Yu was unceasingly vomiting blood from his mouth. He was in the air and continued to tremble

non stop. Blood continued to flow out from his eyes and nose without stopping. His complexion turned pale like paper. It was extremely frightening.

Having received the attack of the Origin Sin Sword's sword energy, death was certain!

“Huu!”

Qin Yu who was bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth suddenly disappeared. Before the eyes of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, the Sage Emperors and the various Godkings, Qin Yu disappeared from the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Grandfather, quickly, we got to chase after him. We have to kill that Qin Yu.” Zhou Xian's eyes were filled with rage and grief.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded and said coldly. “This Qin Yu does indeed possess some powerful abilities. He was actually able to directly teleport out of the Exalted Celestial Mountain without going through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.”

One was required to go through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel in order to exit the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

This was an established rule. However, Qin Yu had violated this rule twice in a row.

“Woosh!”

The spiritual pearl that had thunder and lightning revolving around it suddenly flew out from the shattered flesh and directly flew toward Zhou Xian. This spiritual pearl was precisely the Zhou Clan's Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl. As the Zhou Clan currently only had a single Godking left, this Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl would naturally land in the hands of Zhou Xian.

"Xian'er, first drip your blood on it to become its master." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said.

Zhou Xian knew very well in his heart. He immediately dripped a drop of blood from his fingertips into the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl. After that, the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl directly flew toward Zhou Xian's head and started to float at the top of his head.

The new Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Xian.

"Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, that All People Seal is in Qin Yu's hands. Quickly, we need to chase after him." Jiang Fan said impatiently. He had given everything he had for the All People Seal. The All People Seal was literally his life. Qin Yu had snatched the All People Seal from him, thus he naturally had to snatch it back.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded indifferently. "Rest assured, that Qin Yu received a sword strike from the Origin Sin Sword. His soul's True Spirit is definitely shattered. He is certainly going to die. He had merely escaped before his death. I

reckon that he is dead with his soul shattered by now... I'll accompany you all right..."

"Martial Younger Brother!"

An ice-cold voice sounded in the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's mind.

"You have already acted per the assignment that Jiang Fan had requested you to do. You have acted and attacked once and thus cannot act again. Right now, you are not allowed to participate in the contest between the Godkings. Return right away." The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial's voice did not even contain the slightest margin of discussion.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's expression grew solemn.

"Yes, Eldest Martial Brother." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately replied through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial did not dare to go against the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial's command at all. If he were to go against it, then although the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had not mentioned what the result would be, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was able to imagine it.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial suddenly looked to

the surrounding Sage Emperors and Godkings. Indifferently, he said. “That Qin Yu is dead for certain. You all merely need to go to the Fog City and snatch the All People Seal back. In the current Fog City, the only expert there is Jiang Lan. The Asura Godking and that little girl are both individuals who have comprehended Time Stop. The two of them can easily defeat Jiang Lan if they join hands. If you all were go to to the Fog City, it is certain that you would snatch the All People Seal back. There is no need for me to participate in this.”

After the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial finished saying that, he nodded to Zhou Xian and then flew toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and exited the Exalted Celestial Mountain through it.

“Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.” The Asura Godking bowed respectfully.

At this moment, the binding on all the Godkings was removed. Furthermore, the words spoken by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial were clearly heard by the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen who were outside too.

Qin Yu had died. The only remaining threat was Jiang Lan. What was there to fear anymore?

“Hfff.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial directly teleported away before everyone present

As for the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking and the

Blood Sea Queen, their eyes all shined coldly. Qin Yu had died. The All People Seal was extremely easy to obtain.

Outside of the Fog City.

Qin Yu appeared here. Qin Yu did not immediately teleport back into the Purple Mystic Mansion. He feared that his relatives would be worried.

“Pfff!”

Qin Yu once again vomited a mouthful of blood.

“The might of the attack from the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure was truly terrifying.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration. If his body was damaged, it would only take a blink of an eye’s time to recover. What greatest harm to Qin Yu was the injuries to his soul!

Inside Qin Yu’s mind.

At this moment, the Nascent Soul that had eight different kinds of light flickering about was currently growing dim and faint. When he received the attack from the Origin Sin Sword, it was as if his Nascent Soul received a huge cut. At that moment, Qin Yu was truly feeling that he was approaching death.

Fortunately, after the Eight Great Origin Energies completely fused with his Nascent Soul, his recovery ability had reached an unprecedented level. Furthermore, Qin Yu’s soul had completely

fused with the New Cosmos. The New Cosmos' Cosmic Origin immediately started to unceasingly send forth Origin Energy to assist Qin Yu's soul.

“Huff.”

After wiping the blood from the corner of his mouth, Qin Yu had a trace of smile on his face. “This Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's attack power is not small. I reckon that they all think that I'm dead by now.”

“Oh, all of those Godkings have arrived? I should properly greet them.”

Qin Yu waved his hand. The All People Seal that everyone was fighting over appeared in his palm. After that, with a smile on his face, Qin Yu moved and returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Chapter 33: Mu Yu

Within the Fog City's Purple Mystic Mansion.

The appearance of Qin Yu bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth while twitching had greatly shocked the people from the Purple Mystic Mansion. They did not dare to believe that their pillar, Qin Yu, was actually about to collapse.

“Mom, is Dad okay? Dad will be fine, right?” Qin Shuang who had already grown up into a graceful youngster asked Jiang Li anxiously.

At this moment, Jiang Li, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Hei Yu and all the other people were in a state of confusion. They saw on the water screen that Qin Yu was stuck by the attack from the Origin Sin Sword and started bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth. After that, the scene on the water screen that Qin Yu controlled instantly became vague and fuzzy. In the end, the water screen directly collapsed and turned back into ordinary water and fell into the lake.

Seeing this scene, all of them started to panic.

“Second brother, do not panic.” Qin Si said to Qin Shuang. However, although this was what Qin Si said, his eyes were also filled with worry and fear.

“Don't worry, don't worry, your dad is fine, he's fine.” Jiang Li

said with certainty.

As Jiang Li and Qin Yu's souls were in dual cultivation, they were naturally connected with one another. Although Jiang Li could sense that Qin Yu was gravely injured and his soul had almost collapsed when he received the sword energy strike from the Origin Sin Sword, she was still able to sense Qin Yu's existence and know that Qin Yu was still alive.

Heavily injured but still alive!

Jiang Li consoled her two sons and also consoled the Qin clansmen that have already become a bit frantic. However, Jiang Li was also extremely worried in her heart. "Brother Yu, where are you? Come back quickly."

Jiang Li, Hei Yu, Zuo Qiulin and the other Godkings were all a bit worried.

"Little Yu, his injury this time is very serious." Jiang Lan had an ugly expression on his face. He was extremely worried.

The Origin Sin Sword was an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure! The strength of Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasures was astonishing by itself. Furthermore, it was an Exalted Celestial who used it. Its strength would be unimaginable then. In Jiang Lan's heart, if an Exalted Celestial were to act, then Godkings would definitely be killed. Moreover, this time around, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was in immense anger and had immediately used his Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

Thus, one could imagine how powerful that sword strike was.

However...

Jiang Lan was confident of Qin Yu. Jiang Lan who had watched Qin Yu grow up step by step possessed a special confidence for Qin Yu.

“Big brother; he’s still alive. Everyone, rest assured, my big brother is definitely alive. He will return soon.” Hei Yu said to the surrounding people with extreme certainty. His gaze of certainty was cast towards the surrounding people.

The Qin clansmen who were worried and in a panic also started to calm down after seeing how calm Hei Yu was.

“Woosh!”

Suddenly, a black gowned figure appeared above the Inner Lake. That familiar figure caused the Qin descendants, Jiang Li, Hei Yu and them to be slightly stunned. However, immediately after that, they began to be excited.

“Dad!” Qin Si and Qin Shuang’s loud and clear voices were the first to sound. Qin Si and Qin Shuang looked at that familiar figure. Their eyes had turned a bit moist.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei and Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu.

“Little Yu.” Qin Feng and Qin Zheng both displayed a pleasantly surprised smile on their faces as they looked at Qin Yu.

His brothers, his relatives, Qin Yu looked at this large group of people. From the resplendent gazes that these people were displaying, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the concern and worry that his brothers and relatives had for him.

Qin Yu felt a burst of warmth.

“I am okay.” Qin Yu firmly held back the emotions in his heart as he said to the group of people.

Immediately after, Qin Yu flew over to Jiang Li, Qin Si and Qin Shuang. Immediately, the several hundred people gathered here all began to laugh happily. Seeing that Qin Yu was fine, they were all extremely happy.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li who had been quiet the entire time since Qin Yu appeared finally called out at this time.

Qin Yu held Jiang Li’s hand.

Jiang Li’s palm was filled with cold sweat.

“Li’er, I am sorry.” Qin Yu consoled her. He was capable of sensing Li’er’s worry and fear for him.

Jiang Li lightly leaned against Qin Yu's chest. She remained there without moving. When she saw the scene of Qin Yu being struck by the sword energy and began to bleed from his nose, eyes, ears and mouth, she was truly scared.

She did not dare to imagine what she would do if Qin Yu were truly dead.

Their two sons, Qin Shuang and Qin Si, were mumbling beside them. They would even point at Qin Yu and Jiang Li while laughing. After a long time, Jiang Li turned around and glanced at Qin Shuang and Qin Si.

"Little Si, Little Shuang, you two mischievous children, go away." Jiang Li scolded with a smile.

"Yes, mother." Qin Si and Qin Shuang giggled as they answered.

Currently, the atmosphere of the Purple Mystic Mansion had turned extremely festive.

"Oh, that's right, Brother Yu, what's happening on the Exalted Celestial Mountain now? Will that Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial come to chase after you?" Jiang Li suddenly looked at Qin Yu and asked in worry.

Hearing that, Qin Yu smiled and waved his sleeve.

“Woosh!”

A lot of the water from the lake directly flew toward the sky and stopped in midair. After that, they turned into an enormous water screen. The water screen was clear like a mirror. On the water screen was the scene of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Even the voices of the various Godkings were being transmitted over by Qin Yu’s ability.

Immediately, this large group of people grew completely quiet. They all looked toward the water screen.

On the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Godkings, that Qin Yu is already dead now. The only person who poses a threat in the Fog City is Jiang Lan now. If we were to go there, we would be able to easily snatch away the All People Seal.” Zhou Xian said in a loud voice.

At this moment, Zhou Xian’s heart was filled with rage.

Earlier, his father Zhou Huo was killed before his very own eyes. He wished deeply of hacking Qin Yu into pieces and tormenting him in order to avenge his father.

“It’s still not certain whether that Qin Yu is truly dead.” The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun said coldly.

At this moment, both the Blood Sea Queen and the Asura

Godking had arrived on the Exalted Celestial Mountain through the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. This large group of Godkings were currently discussing about the matter of snatching the All People Seal.

“You even dare to suspect what the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had personally said?” Duanmu Rufeng shouted coldly.

The gaze Duanmu Rufeng looked at the Blood Sea Queen with a boundless amount of killing intent and resentment. The Blood Sea Queen had killed Duanmu Yun. This was something that they had all seen. However, it was truly too hard to kill the Blood Sea Queen. This was especially because the Blood Sea Queen could turn into the boundless Blood Sea and escape in an instant.

“Although the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said that, that Qin Yu still escaped the Exalted Celestial Mountain through a teleportation. For him to be able to use teleportation, it means that he was still alive at that time.” Sun Lian of the Asura Sea calmly said.

Many Godkings all nodded.

“Naturally, this only meant that Qin Yu was still alive while he escaped. From the appearance Qin Yu displayed after he was struck by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s attack, he ought to be extremely wounded. It was very possible that Qin Yu had used teleportation at death’s door. Even if Qin Yu is not dead, his soul would also have received an unprecedented injury. There is no need to doubt that.” Sun Lian continued on.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors and the other Godkings all nodded. They agreed with what Sun Lian had said.

It was the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial who personally attacked. Furthermore, he had also used his Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure! Its attack was so astonishing that even the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said that Qin Yu was dead for sure. From this, one could imagine how powerful the sword strike that Qin Yu received was.

“Everyone, why are we still hesitating? Even if that Qin Yu did not die, his soul would have received an unprecedented injury. Thus, he would be in no state to fight us. It is merely a single handicapped person. If we do not attack him now, when should we?” That Zhou Xian said impatiently.

Jiang Fan's expression was gloomy.

The All People Seal had been so close to him. How much had he given up for the All People Seal? However now, the All People Seal was gone.

“Brother Shentu, various Sage Emperors, there is no need for us to bother with them. We Eight Great Sage Emperors shall set off first.” Jiang Fan directly said.

“Let's go.”

Once Jiang Fan said those words, the other Sage Emperors immediately answered. The eight of them were not afraid of a single Jiang Lan. As for Qin Yu, they reckoned that he was already a dead man. Even if he wasn't dead, he would likely be unable to do anything. What is there to fear then?

“Mu Qin, why are you still fighting? Could it be that you want the Godkings of the Forest Ocean City to all die out?” A voice that contained anger sounded.

The Northeast Sage Emperor Mu Qin turned his head around.

“Bi-big brother!” Mu Qin looked to the person who spoke with shock. The person who spoke was originally a very ordinary middle aged man. However, his appearance soon changed. It turned into the mysterious old man that Qin Yu had encountered on the Eastern Sea, Mu Yu.

“Green Leaf Godking!” Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan and them all cried out in shock.

The name of the Green Leaf Godking of the Mu Clan was once renowned through the entire Divine Realm.

This time around, old man Mu Yu had changed his appearance and remained at the sidelines quietly. From start to finish, he had only been following the crowd and never had a great ambition.

“Mu Qin, the Mu Clan only has a single Godking left and that is

you. I wish that you consider things over before doing anything. Why are you going? Could it be that you wish to obtain the All People Seal?" Old man Mu Yu said coldly.

"No." Mu Qin immediately shook his head.

Old man Mu Yu humphed coldly. "You don't? If you do not wish to obtain the All People Seal, then why are you risking your life?"

"Big brother, as a Sage Emperor, how can I retreat by myself?" Mu Qin justified.

Old man Mu Yu coldly laughed and said. "Fine, I do not wish to waste my time speaking with you anymore. I merely wish for you to take caution in the things you do. After all, you are the only Godking remaining from the Forest Ocean City." After he finished saying that, old man Mu Yu directly flew towards the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

"Big brother." Mu Qin shouted anxiously.

"What is it?" Old man Mu Yu's figure stopped.

"Can you return to the Forest Ocean City?" Mu Qin said in anticipation.

Old man Mu Yu laughed indifferently. He then flew toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel with an even faster speed. "Mu Qin, I will not change the decisions that I have made. As for you, look after

yourself well.” After he finished saying that, old man Mu Yu entered the Relief Sculpture Tunnel.

Chapter 34: Black Channel

Seeing his big brother the Green Leaf Godking leaving, Mu Qin's expression changed.

“Brother Mu Qin, you can't be giving up, right?” Jiang Fan looked to Mu Qin. Even Zhou Xian had looked to Mu Qin.

What they feared the most was this Mu Qin giving up at the final moment after being affected by that Green Leaf Godking that appeared suddenly. In that case, the Eight Great Sage Emperors would become the Seven Great Sage Emperors and the situation would not be that good.

“Rest assured. Everyone, I would not retreat by myself.” Mu Qin nodded to the other Sage Emperors and said.

Only then did Jiang Fan and them feel relieved.

“Blood Sea Queen, should we go?” The Asura Godking suddenly said to the Blood Sea Queen. The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun and the Asura Godking Luo Fan exchanged glances. They both displayed a smile on their faces.

“Let's go.”

The Blood Sea Queen and the Asura Godking were extremely straightforward in their actions. They directly proceed to fly

toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. Immediately, the other two Godkings of the Asura Sea, Sun Lian and Liu Lian, also followed suit.

“We cannot allow them to snatch away the All People Seal.” Jiang Lan shouted. Immediately, he also flew toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. The other seven Sage Emperors followed suit.

The departure of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen had caused the five other Godkings from the Eight Great Divine Families, Jiang Xing, Shentu Yin, Putai Tu, Huangfu Lei and Tang Xiang to follow.

“Aunty, I would not be joining this battle.” Duanmu Yu’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in Duanmu Rufeng’s mind.

Duanmu Rufeng who had flown to the Relief Sculpture Tunnel’s entrance turned her head around and took a glance at Duanmu Yu. After that, she nodded and said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “You can return to the Light Lens City.” Duanmu Rufeng believed that since Duanmu Yu’s strength was not powerful, he would not be of much use even if he were to join. Thus, it was better for him to return.

“Big Sis Yun, five hidden Godkings have already been killed. Are you truly still planning to go to the Fog City? If we were to actually fight with our lives on the line, we might end up losing our lives. Old brother Mu Yu had already returned, let’s also return and forget about this.” Said Feng Xin as she looked to her good sister Yun Yin.

Yun Yin was silent for a while.

“Brother Ma Tian, what about you?” Yun Yin looked to Ma Tian.

The only hidden Godkings that remained on the Exalted Celestial Mountain right now were Feng Xin, Yun Yin and Ma Tian. Ma Tian took a deep breath. With a passionate gaze, he looked to the Relief Sculpture Tunnel. “Yun Yin, Feng Xin, the two of you should return. As for I, I have lived for countless billions of years. To continue to live boringly like that, I would rather die in a battle. I still want to risk my life and try it out. Who knows, perhaps I might be able to become that new Exalted Celestial. After all, no one knows who would become the new Exalted Celestial.”

Ma Tian’s words had caused Yun Yin and Feng Xin to grow silent.

“Woosh.” Ma Tian also turned into a ray of light and flew toward the Relief Sculpture Tunnel below.

“Feng Xin, let’s return.” Yun Yin sighed lowly.

It had only been close to thirty years since the descend of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. However, the amount of Godkings that had died was truly too numerous. Yun Yin and Feng Xin were unable to sense any hope for themselves in becoming the new Exalted Celestial. Thus, they decided to give up.

“Zi Xin, to be honest, I do not believe that Little Brother Qin Yu

would die. Come, follow me and have a look.” The Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha said with a smile.

The Godkings from the Asura Sea and Mount Blood Devil had all set off. Currently, only the two Godkings from the Dual Domain Island remained. They were the Floating Mist Godking and the Godking Pu Yin.

“Pu Yin, should we go or not go?” The Floating Mist Godking looked to Pu Yin.

Pu Yin lightly laughed and said. “Floating Mist, of our Dual Domain Island, only I remained from the Buddhist Domain and only you remained from the Immortal Domain. It’s better for us to return and stay in our Dual Domain Island. Otherwise, it might be possible for the Dual Domain Island to collapse and fall apart.”

This time, the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Blood Sea Queen, the Asura Godking, Sun Lian, Liu Lian, Tang Xiang, Jiang Xing, Huangfu Lei, Putai Tu, Shentu Yin, Ma Tian, Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha, and Zi Xin, a total of twenty Godkings, all proceeded toward Fog City.

As for Mu Yun, Yun Yin, Feng Xin, Duanmu Yu, Floating Mist Godking and Pu Yin, the six of them had all given up.

“Twenty Godkings.”

From the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu watched as the

Godkings exited the Relief Sculpture Tunnel and disappeared with teleportations one after another. A smile appeared on his face. “Uncle Lan, I suspect that the Eight Great Godkings have already arrived at the outside of the Fog City. Let’s prepare ourselves to leave for the New Cosmos.”

Qin Yu had already made preparations to face the attack of the Eight Great Godkings, Blood Sea Queen, Asura Godking and the other Godkings.

“Okay.”

Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Jiang Li, Hei Yu, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Hou Fei and the others all displayed smiles on their faces. The situation was completely within their control. The Eight Great Sage Emperors, Blood Sea Queen, Asura Godking and the rest of them might’ve thought that Qin Yu had died or was seriously injured and incapable of moving.

Unfortunately, they were incapable of imagining that Qin Yu’s soul had absorbed the Eight Great Origin Energies and possessed an astonishing recovery ability.

Furthermore, Qin Yu’s soul was connected with the New Cosmos’s Cosmic Origin.

“The Cosmic Origin Energy is truly mystical.” Qin Yu exclaimed in admiration in his heart.

For the Eight Great Sage Emperors, they were only able to indirectly use the Cosmic Origin Energies through the Eight Great Spiritual Pearls. As for Exalted Celestial level experts, they were only able to use the Cosmic Origin Energy. They too were incapable of absorbing the Cosmic Origin Energy with their soul.

In a Cosmos, only the creator of the Cosmos was capable of absorbing the Cosmic Origin Energy.

After one's soul absorbed the Cosmic Origin Energy, it signified that one's soul was connected with the Cosmic Origin. As long as the Cosmic Origin remained existing, Qin Yu's soul would never be shattered.

“Woosh!”

In the vast sky, the boundless dense fog was all dispersed to the side.

A large group of Godkings lead by the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen all entered into the Fog City. As Qin Yu knew that a large amount of Godkings were coming, he had opened the gates of the Fog City.

“Qin Yu, Jiang Lan and them are located in that Purple Mystic Mansion. The All People Seal is definitely also there.” Zhou Xian pointed to the Purple Mystic Mansion floating in the sky and coldly said.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan looked to the Purple Mystic Mansion. After considering for a moment, he lightly smiled and proceed to directly fly toward the Purple Mystic Mansion. Once the Blood Sea Queen saw that, she immediately followed suit as to not fall behind the Asura Godking.

“Trying to snatch away the All People Seal?” Jiang Fan’s eyes shrank.

Led by Jiang Fan, the Eight Great Sage Emperors also flew towards the Purple Mystic Mansion. Immediately after, the other ten Godkings also flew up following them.

However, right at this moment...

An enormous black hole with a circumference of a thousand miles suddenly appeared in the sky above the Purple Mystic Mansion. This enormous black hole was so deep that one cannot see the end. No one knows what was on the other side of this black hole that had appeared out of nowhere.

The Purple Mystic Mansion that was originally immobile turned into a ray of light and directly flew into the black hole.

“It’s one thing for the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to act, yet you all actually dared to chase over here. Truly overbearing, truly intolerable!” Jiang Lan’s voice sounded from the Purple Mystic Mansion in the distance. After that, the entire Purple Mystic Mansion entered into the black hole.

The large group of Godkings flew to the location before the enormous black hole. They were stunned.

What exactly was on the other side of this enormous black hole with an end that cannot be seen?

At this moment, the twenty Godkings became hesitant.

“Humph, where’s there to be afraid of? Within this Purple Mystic Mansion were Godkings and Heavenly Deities, there were even some Deities present. For those people to dare to go into that black hole, how could we not dare?” The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun sneered and then turned into a crimson colored ray of light. She was the first to fly into the enormous black channel.

The black channel appeared as if it was capable of devouring everything.

“This Jiang Lan is pretty powerful. He was actually able to directly create a spatial channel that connected the Divine Realm with the Lower Realm. Let’s go....” The Asura Godking Luo Fan laughed and then also flew into the black channel. Godkings Sun Lian and Liu Lian also followed behind him.

At this moment, the Eight Great Sage Emperors also suddenly came to a realization.

At the moment when they saw this black channel, they were a bit

nervous. However, after hearing what Luo Fan and the Blood Sea Queen had said, they suddenly came to a realization after thinking about it.

“Haha, that’s right. Where exactly could this black channel lead to? A spatial channel that connects the Divine Realm to another cosmic space, the other cosmic space could only be a Lower Realm.” Shentu Yan burst into loud laughter and said.

“Entering into the Lower Realm is nothing more than a trifle matter. Eh, quickly, that channel is rapidly shrinking.” Jiang Fan shouted.

Immediately, the Eight Great Sage Emperors turned into eight rays of light and flew into this black channel. Behind them, Huangfu Lei, Jiang Xing, Shentu Yin and the other Godkings also followed suit.

Henceforth, all twenty Godkings had flown into the black channel.

New Cosmos. On the Purple Mystic Star.

The Purple Mystic Mansion was floating in the sky. Qin Yu, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Hei Yu, Hou Fei and many others were all standing in the air. They all had a smile on their face.

The black channel was spatial channel that Qin Yu had created. It lead to the New Cosmos. They had deliberately lured those

Godkings into the New Cosmos.

“Little Yu, this move of yours is truly ruthless.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Beside them, Hou Fei was laughing with a gaga sound. “Hehe, what’s ruthless about it? None of those Godkings were merciful or lenient toward big brother. This group of Godkings had long since given me an adverse feeling. Big brother, let me go and devastate them.”

“Haha, Monkey, you want to devastate those Godkings? Isn’t it too despicable to trample upon those Godkings in the New Cosmos?” Hei Yu started to laugh out loud.

Hou Fei was someone that Qin Yu had passed on the New Cosmos’s Spatial Laws to. Currently, he had completely comprehended those Spatial laws. Within the New Cosmos, Hou Fei was easily capable of controlling the New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy.

However, what about those Godkings?

In the Divine Realm’s Cosmos, they were Godkings.

However, after they reached the New Cosmos, the Spatial Laws that they had comprehended would be completely useless. They would not be able to use Time Acceleration. The Time Stop that the Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen knew would also be

useless.

They would also be unable to teleport!

In the New Cosmos, they could only give into fate and allow themselves to be trampled upon.

“Enough, let’s stop talking about this, they’re about to arrive.” Qin Yu said with a light smile. Immediately, everyone looked forward.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” “Woosh!” ...

The Blood Sea Queen was the first one to appear. Following her was the Asura Godking, Sun Lian and Liu Lian. After them, the Eight Great Sage Emperors and the other Godkings. One by one, they have all arrived.

The twenty Godkings stood in the air.

“Qin Yu, you’re still alive?” Seeing that Qin Yu was lightly smiling as he stood in the middle of the air, the Blood Sea Queen was unable to contain her shock.

The Asura Godking, Jiang Fan, Zhou Xian and the other Sage Emperors and Godkings were also shocked by Qin Yu who stood in the distance. In their hearts, they believed that Qin Yu ought to be dead. Even if he didn’t die, he should be seriously wounded to the point of death.

However, from the appearance of Qin Yu before them, he seemed to not be injured at all.

“Haha...”

Qin Yu smiled as he looked to the twenty Godkings. “Welcome to my world, Godkings.”

“Your world?”

Luo Fan, Xue Yun, Jiang Fan, Zhou Xian and the other Godkings were all confused. Even the spaces that Godkings created could only be considered as a space. It cannot be considered to be a world.

“What does Qin Yu mean by that?” Jiang Lan and them started to frown.

“Qin Yu, enough of your rubbish. You have received an attack from Senior Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. Even if you’re not dead, you’ll still be seriously wounded. Do not pretend before us...quickly hand over the All People Seal.” Duanmu Rufeng was the first to shout at Qin Yu.

“Why are we bothering to speak rubbish with them? We merely need to directly catch them.” Zhou Xian coldly shouted.

Zhou Xian was the first to rush forth. Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan, Mu Qin, Tang Lan... the Eight Great Godkings all followed.

“Fuck, scram!”

Hou Fei shouted violently. After that, holding the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick, Hou Fei ruthlessly smashed Zhou Xian’s body as if he was pounding a sandbag. Zhou Xian only felt that his body had suddenly been restricted and unable to move at all. He could only watch as the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick smashed onto him.

“Teleportation!” Zhou Xian wanted to teleport away.

However, he suddenly discovered that he was unable to sense the movement of the Spatial Energy at all. He was unable to teleport.

“Bang!”

The Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick smashed onto Zhou Xian’s body.

The following seven Sage Emperors were met with the same fate as Zhou Xian. They were unable to teleport and also met with some sort of restriction binding their movements. They could only watch as the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick smashed onto their bodies. The Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick then smashed onto Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan, Duanmu Rufeng, Mu Qin, Putai Hong and the other Sage Emperors in succession.

Like sandbags, the Eight Sage Emperors were smashed flying by Hou Fei without the slightest ability to resist.

The Asura Godking, the Blood Sea Queen and the other Godkings were all stunned.

“How, how is this possible?” From afar, the Eight Great Sage Emperors flew back here one by one. However, on the corner of their mouths was blood and on their faces were expressions of shock.

“How come we are unable to teleport? Why are we unable to sense the movement of space and the flow of time?” The Eight Great Sage Emperors began to lose their heads out of fear.

“All of you, shut your mouths. Otherwise, Granddaddy Hou here shall give you some more beatings with my stick.” Hou Fei shouted angrily.

Immediately, the Eight Great Sage Emperors grew quiet. They all remembered that it was Hou Fei that smashed them like sandbags earlier.

Chapter 35: The Doomsday Of The Godkings

The clouds were drifting in the sky above the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu, Jiang Lan, Jiang Li, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Hei Yu and them were all standing in the distance with smiles on their faces as they looked at the twenty Godkings who had entered the New Cosmos.

“What are you looking at, even now you all still do not know of your own situation?” Hou Fei held the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick over his shoulder as he shouted to the twenty Godkings complacently. The current Hou Fei was extremely arrogant.

In the history of the Divine Realm, who could possibly point to the Eight Great Sage Emperors, the Asura Godking, the Blood Sea Queen and all the other Godkings and scold them? Furthermore, this group of Godkings were incapable of resisting.

“Where, where is this?” Zhou Xian was the first to shout out.

Within Zhou Xian’s eyes was a boundless amount of confusion, anger, and unwillingness. He angrily said in a low voice. “How can such a place exist? Why is it that in here, neither the Spatial Laws nor the Temporal Laws work?”

“There are countless cosmic spaces in this enormous Cosmos.

However, none of the spaces should act like this, none of them!” Huangfu Yu’s brows were deeply creased. His expression had turned bitter.

Once these Godkings became unable to use their Spatial Laws and Temporal Laws, what else could they do other than be trampled upon?

Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan, Duanmu Rufeng and the rest all displayed extremely ugly expressions. Even the Asura Godking Luo Fan who had been extremely calm and confident possessed uncoverable shock and worry in his eyes.

The twenty Godkings were all shocked, terrified and filled with worries!

When the Spatial Laws and portion of the Temporal Laws that they had relied on the most were actually rendered completely useless by a place, how could they not be terrified?

At this moment, the twenty Godkings’ frame of mind was in extreme chaos.

“Li’er, what exactly is happening?” Jiang Fan suddenly turned to Jiang Li and asked.

Jiang Li was startled, she was about to reply, but Hou Fei immediately grew angry. He pointed to Jiang Fan and scolded. “Old fart, how dare you talk to my Big Sis Li’er like that?”

“Fei Fei, come over, let’s allow those Godkings to calm themselves. I suspect that they are all in an extremely confused and chaotic state right now.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Hou Fei nodded. He then pointed at the twenty Godkings. “Humph, all of you, could it be that even now, you still do not understand your current situation? Think about it clearly. All of you, think about it clearly and then figure out exactly with what sort of tone you should be speaking to us with.”

After that, Hou Fei flew over to Qin Yu’s side.

The surrounding clouds were drifting in the sky. The air was also fresh, clean and pleasant.

Merely, the twenty Godkings discovered that they were all trapped in a small area of a hundred meters range. They were incapable of flying out of that area at all. When they reached the edge, they would feel an invisible wall blocking their path.

“Spatial Prison, it’s an extremely ordinary Spatial Prison.” Jiang Fan sighed and said.

How could the twenty Godkings not manage to determine that this was a Spatial Prison, a technique that they had frequently used to trap and ravage Heavenly Deities with. As long as one had not completely comprehended the Spatial Laws, one would not be able to exit from the Spatial Prison.

And now, the twenty Godkings were trapped within the Spatial Prison.

In the past, had someone told the twenty of them that they would be trapped by Spatial Prison, they would definitely not believe it.... However, right now, reality was before their eyes.

“Spatial Prison, this, this truly is...” At this moment, Zhou Xian didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

“For them to be able to make a Spatial Prison, it indicates one thing!” The Asura Godking was extremely calm. “That is, in this place, it is actually possible to use the Spatial Laws. However, why are we unable to use them?”

The surrounding Godkings all nodded.

Their opponents were able to use the Spatial Laws, why were they unable to do so?

“Could it be that this Qin Yu possesses a special ability that causes us to be unable to use the Spatial and Temporal Laws? This shouldn’t be likely, right?” Putai Hong frowned and said.

This group of Godkings had reached a dead end.

Currently, they were still under the impression that the reason

why their opponents were able to use the Spatial Laws while they could not, was because Qin Yu had used some special ability.

“Haha, say, how do you think we should handle these Godkings? I have a simple suggestion, how about we directly kill them all?” Hou Fei’s loud laughter were heard from afar.

In an instant, the sound of the twenty Godkings’ discussion stopped.

“They, they are discussing how to execute us?” At this moment, Godking Jiang Xing also became worried.

All the Godkings became silent.

“This Spatial Prison is completely isolated from the outside world. The voices from outside definitely cannot be transmitted into here.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan said indifferently. “That brat Hou Fei, he deliberately let his voice in here to allow us to hear it.”

The Asura Godking Luo Fan and Hou Fei actually possessed a master and disciple relationship.

Back then, when Hou Fei had just come to the Divine Realm, he was immediately taken away by Sun Lian. After that, the Asura Godking became the instructor for Hou Fei. Actually, the Asura Godking Luo Fan did not fear what Qin Yu might do to him.

“This Hou Fei, he’s actually deliberately scaring us?” Zhou Xian said angrily.

Jiang Fan’s voice was a bit downcast. “No, he is not scaring us. I think Qin Yu and them are really thinking about how to execute us. In here, we simply do not have any means to resist.”

The Godkings immediately grew silent.

Taking the same action without prior consultation, they all looked to the distance. In the distance, Qin Yu, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and them were chatting about something. All twenty of these Godkings wanted to know what they were chatting about. However, they were unable to hear it.

“Let’s kill that Putai Hong. Oh, that’s right, big brother, what about that Duanmu Rufeng?” Hou Fei’s voice was once again heard in the Spatial Prison.

Hearing that, the twenty Godkings felt their hearts ferociously twitching.

As for Putai Hong, his expression had suddenly took a huge change.

“Brother Putai, do not worry about it. That Hou Fei is deliberately playing with us.” Huangfu Yu immediately consoled Putai Hong. Putai Hong laughed bitterly and said. “Brother Huangfu, I too know that Hou Fei is playing with us. However, it is

also possible for Hou Fei to be actually speaking about the details of their discussion. Sigh...”

Putai Hong’s long sigh had caused the other Godkings to grow silent.

That long sigh contained a boundless amount of powerlessness and unwillingness. However, what could he possibly do? At the beginning, the twenty Godkings became confused from discovering that the Spatial Laws and Temporal Laws couldn’t be used by them. As for now, they had all come to understand their situation.

They were fish.

As for Qin Yu, he was the knife.

Whether he wanted to kill them or to punish them, it was all determined by Qin Yu.

The twenty Godkings all looked at Qin Yu and them. There were even some Godkings who were hoping to figure out what Qin Yu and them were discussing from the movement of their lips.

After all...

Qin Yu and them currently controlled their life and death!

The feeling of having one's life be controlled by another was truly painful. However, no matter how painful it was, they were unable to change the reality. They were all confused about one thing within their hearts: "Where exactly was this place? Why would such a place exist?"

This place was a place that Godkings believed should not exist.

However, such a place existed. For it to exist, there must be a reason. The existence of such a place had caused the Godkings to be unable to resist Qin Yu at all.

"This Qin Yu, oh, how many miracles has he created." Thought the Asura Godking Luo Fan as he looked at Qin Yu in the distance who was chatting and laughing.

To be able to use Spatial Freezing, to be able to teleport under Spatial Freezing, to be able to directly teleport onto the Exalted Celestial Mountain... Qin Yu had created numerous miracles. And now, Qin Yu had brought them to this place.

Yet now..

This Qin Yu who had created miracles after miracles now controlled their life and death.

Within the clouds, Qin Yu and them were currently discussing whether and how to execute these Godkings.

“Big brother, Uncle Lan, there is no need for you all to deliberate so much about it. If you all do not have the hearts to kill them, I shall kill them. As the Asura Godking is my master, I naturally cannot kill him. Sun Lian is a senior of my Ape and Monkey Clan, I also cannot kill him. As for that Jiang Fan... although his conduct is truly bad, he is still Big Sis Li'er's father. Thus, we shall spare his life. As for the rest, let's kill them all!” Hou Fei's eyes were flickering with an ominous glint.

Once he thought about being able to kill all those Godkings, Hou Fei became extremely excited.

“Fei Fei, stop screaming and shouting.” Jiang Lan berated Hou Fei.

Jiang Lan had become a bit angry. This Hou Fei had been suggesting to Qin Yu to kill the Godkings the entire time. According to Hou Fei's words, it seemed that it would only be good if majority of the Godkings were killed.

“Yes, Uncle Lan.” Hou Fei curled his lips and then became silent.

“Jiang Lan, you should also not be soft-hearted. From my standing, I think what that Hou Fei said was very reasonable. Humph, that group of Godkings, they had all come over to kill us, how could they possibly possess any hint mercy towards us? For them to be able to treat us like so, so what if we were to kill them?” Zuo Qiulin's hoarse voice sounded. At the same time, she looked at Jiang Lan with her cold gaze.

After Zuo Qiulin said those words, Jiang Lan became silent.

If one must name a Godking from the Divine Realm that could bring about fear to Jiang Lan, then it must be Zuo Qiumei's blood sister, Zuo Qiulin.

“Qin Yu, if you do not wish to kill them, then I can do it for you. Jiang Li, you also do not have to think too much about it. That Jiang Fan long ago renounced the father and daughter relationship with you. I can also help you take care of him.” Zuo Qiulin started to emit killing intent.

As the Godking of Death, Zuo Qiulin did not care about killing others.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently. “Enough; Senior Zuo Qiulin, you also do not have to try to persuade me anymore. I already have a method to handle them in my heart.”

As he said that, Qin Yu waved his sleeve.

“Fuu!” That Spatial Prison dissipated. The twenty Godkings all felt the movement of the air surrounding them. Right away, the group of Godkings began to worry. Their gazes were focused onto Qin Yu and them.

They knew... Qin Yu and them had most likely already come to a conclusion as to how to deal with them.

“Big brother, you’ve made your decision? How many are you going to kill?” Hou Fei immediately asked.

Hearing Hou Fei’s words, those Godkings’ complexions instantly turned pale. Afterwards, they firmly stared at Qin Yu. They wanted to know Qin Yu decision.

Qin Yu did not speak. Instead, he flew towards the twenty Godkings. Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng, Jiang Li and them also flew over following Qin Yu. They flew all the way to several tens of meters away from the twenty Godkings before stopping.

“Qin Yu, we Eight Great Sage Emperors are people conferred with status by the world. You cannot kill us.” Zhou Xian immediately shouted. However, at this moment, Zhou Xian was not confident either.

“Conferred with status by the world?”

Qin Yu laughed. “Zhou Xian, do you still remember when we first met?”

Zhou Xian was slightly startled.

“I remember that when we first met, you destroyed a city with a wave of your hand. I still clearly remember the gaze the child eating the sugar-coated hawthorn had as he died before me. I had never forgotten that gaze of hope. However, when I asked you if

you wouldn't fear the wrath of Heaven after killing this many people, you replied me with 'I understand Heaven better than you.'”

Qin Yu took a long sigh.

“What about it? What's wrong with killing some mortals? Are you telling me that I can't?” Zhou Xian's gaze was cold. He displayed a righteous and confident appearance.

“You believed that you understood the Heavens. However, in my world... I am the Heavens.” The gaze Qin Yu looked to Zhou Xian with was extremely cold. “And now, I declare that you shall receive the wrath of Heaven, the punishment of Heaven!”

Zhou Xian started to laugh. He coldly looked at Qin Yu. “It is true that you possess the ability to kill me. However, how could the the wrath of Heaven nor the punishment of Heaven be something that you could decide upon? Furthermore, my Zhou clan controls the power of Thunder and Lightning, the punishment of Hea...”

“Boom!”

A lightning strike that was pitch black like ink struck down from the sky. It ruthlessly struck onto Zhou Xian's body. Zhou Xian's body started to violently twitch and jerk. However, he still managed to raise his head up and look toward the sky in shock. “Im-impossible, how could the thunder and lightning not receive my control?”

“Die.”

Qin Yu had an indifferent expression. Golden, green... and various other color lightnings surprisingly mixed together and violently struck down upon Zhou Xian from the sky. Zhou Xian was directly struck into dust.

Only the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl remained floating in the air.

“Now that I’ve handled that Zhou Xian, it’s time to deal with you all.” With a light smile on his face, Qin Yu looked at the nineteen Godkings present. The Godkings who had seen Zhou Xian being struck dead by lightning all started to worry.

Seeing the expressions that the Godkings had on their faces, Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “There were people suggesting that I kill all of you. However, I am not that heartless. Of you nineteen people, there are indeed four to five of you that can leave here without receiving any punishment. For example, Brother Luo Fan and my father-in-law Jiang Fan...”

Qin Yu’s gaze was cast towards Jiang Fan.

Hearing this, Jiang Fan was startled.

Chapter 36: Unfettered Exalted Celestial

Jiang Fan had watched as Qin Yu killed Zhou Xian without the slightest hesitation. Jiang Fan had thought that even if Qin Yu did not kill him, he would humiliate him.

However, unexpectedly, from what Qin Yu had said, it seemed that he was planning to let him leave this damnable place safely.

“Qin Yu, you...” Jiang Fan looked at Qin Yu. He did not know what he should do.

Qin Yu swept his gaze to the surrounding Godkings. He could tell the nervousness and fear in the hearts of all the Godkings present. He then directly announced. “Among you all, Asura Godking Luo Fan, Jiang Fan, Huangfu Yu and the Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha, the four of you can safely leave this place.”

The nineteen Godkings present were all displaying extremely wondrous expressions.

This Huangfu Yu was both delighted but also angry. He was delighted because he managed to save his life. He was angry because... Qin Yu was not letting his brother, Huangfu Lei off.

The four people that were safely let off by Qin Yu all possessed their respective powerful background. Luo Fan was Hou Fei's master. Jiang Fan was, after all, Jiang Li's father and Jiang Lan's older brother. Huangfu Yu had shown grace and kindness to Qin

Yu in the past. As for the Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha.

Qin Yu had heard the conversation between all the Godkings through the water screen. He remembered what the Blood Devil Queen had said... “Zi Xin, to be honest, I do not believe that Little Brother Qin Yu would die. Come, let’s go and have a look.”

The reason why the Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha chased over was not to kill Qin Yu at all. Instead, she didn’t believe that Qin Yu would die so easily and had only come to watch.

Qin Yu waved his sleeve...

Immediately, a black channel appeared in a place not far from them. The nineteen Godkings all looked to this black channel. They all understood that this black channel was likely the channel back to the Divine Realm.

“This channel leads to the Divine Realm. Brother Luo Fan, the four of you can enter through it.” Qin Yu directly said.

“Qin Yu, what about my brother Sun Lian and my younger sister Liu Lian?” The Asura Godking Luo Fan did not leave. He instead stared at Qin Yu. He was incapable of giving up Sun Lian and Liu Lian.

Jiang Fan also did not leave. Instead, he looked at Qin Yu and said. “Qin Yu, what about our Floating Snow City’s Jiang Xing? Although not by blood, he possesses a relationship with Li’er like

that of siblings.” At this moment, Jiang Fan could only try to relate Jiang Xing with Jiang Li.

“Qin Yu, what about my big brother Huangfu Lei? You won’t be killing him, right?” Huangfu Yu looked to Qin Yu.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu understood that this group of Godkings, many of them were related to one another. It was likely impossible for him to let a few of them off by themselves.

“Humph, fine, in that case, Brother Luo Fan, Brother Huangfu, I shall tell you all how I plan to punish these Godkings.” Qin Yu’s tone had suddenly turned cold.

The nineteen Godkings present immediately grew tensed.

Qin Yu’s gaze swept past the nineteen Godkings. Coldly, he said. “Other than Luo Fan, Jiang Fan, Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha and Huangfu Yu, for the remaining fifteen Godkings, there are only two options they can choose.”

“The first option is to die, whereas the second is to become servants of my Purple Mystic Mansion.” Qin Yu said with an expressionless face.

The nineteen Godkings were all startled. Even Hou Fei, Jiang Lan, Jiang Li and them were surprised. Earlier, they had been discussing who to kill and who not to kill the entire time. Unexpectedly, Qin Yu actually wanted them to become the Purple

Mystic Mansion's servants.

“Sage Emperors as servants, not bad, not bad.” From the side, Hou Fei's eyes started to shine.

“Death? Servant?” Shentu Yan frowned. He looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, if we choose to become your Purple Mystic Mansion's servants, how long must we be your servants? Could it be that we are to be servants forever?”

“It cannot be considered as being forever. It would only last until the descent of the next Exalted Celestial Mountain. At that time, you all can have your freedom back.” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Of course, whether the Exalted Celestial Mountain will descend in the future is still an uncertainty. In other words, it will be six quadrillion years. The fifteen of you, the majority of you will become servants to my Purple Mystic Mansion for six quadrillion years. After six quadrillion years, you shall have your liberty back.”

“The majority?” The Blood Devil Queen Yu Cha looked to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, are you saying that there are distinctions between the fifteen of them?”

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “That's right. Of these fifteen individuals, Huangfu Lei, Duanmu Rufeng, Shentu Yan, Jiang Xing, Zi Xin and the Blood Sea Queen, these six individuals only need to be servants of my Purple Mystic Mansion for a hundred million years before they can have their freedom back.”

Huangfu Lei, Shentu Yan and them heaved a sigh of relief.

To the Godking level experts, a hundred million years cannot be considered a long time. After all, Huangfu Lei and Shentu Yan had lived for twelve quadrillion years already. To be a servant for only a hundred million years, it was not something that they could not bear.

“Come, everyone, please follow me into the Purple Mystic Mansion. Let’s slowly talk about this after we reach the Purple Mystic Mansion, what do you all say?” Qin Yu said with a light smile.

The surroundings of the Purple Mystic Mansion were extremely beautiful. The Godkings followed Qin Yu and them and were walking in the Purple Mystic Mansion. Their hearts also slowly calmed down.

Bringing this group of Godkings with him, Qin Yu led to them a garden. “This is the Flowing Water Garden. There are several tens of pavilions located in the Floating Water Garden. In the future, some of you will be living here.”

Many Godkings suddenly started to think that being a servant at the Purple Mystic Mansion was not too hard to accept.

“Servant? Qin Yu, what do you want us to do as your servants?” Putai Hong suddenly said with his big voice. “I, Putai Hong, am after all the Southeast Sage Emperor. No matter what, don’t you think you can bring about humiliation to me.”

Immediately, Tang Lan, Mu Qin and many other Godkings looked at Qin Yu. To Godking level experts, they would sometimes rather die than to be humiliated.

Qin Yu looked to these Godkings and said with a light smile. “Rest assured, I am not that despicable of a person. Once you all decided to become the servants of my Purple Mystic Mansion, you would only be required to reside in the Purple Mystic Mansion and occasionally provide guidance on the training of the younger generations in the Purple Mystic Mansion or defeat and drive out some people who dared to provoke the dignity of the Purple Mystic Mansion. Other than this, you all are not required to do anything else. Furthermore, to the ordinary people within the Purple Mystic Mansion, I would say to them that you are some people that I have invited over. What do you all think?”

Tang Lan, Mu Qin and the other Godkings looked at each other. Their eyes were all filled with joy.

If Qin Yu were truly to do such a thing, then they would be able to retain their faces.

Only the few people present right now knew that they were the Purple Mystic Mansion’s servants. The outsiders did not know about it. Tang Lan and them were also certain that the other people would not spread such a scandal out.

“Of course, some people within you all are still Sage Emperors. Sometimes, you still need to show yourselves! Being the servants of

my Purple Mystic Mansion does not mean that your freedom will be completely restricted. How about this... every ten thousand years, you will have an opportunity to leave the Purple Mystic Mansion for a year. As for the other times, you are all required to stay within the Purple Mystic Mansion.” Qin Yu continued.

Tang Lan, Mu Qin and them felt loosened.

Generally, Sage Emperors rarely needed to show themselves. Since Qin Yu said that in every ten thousand years, they would be able to have a year of freedom. To them, it was already sufficient.

“Good, I’ll accept.” Duanmu Rufeng was the first to voice her acceptance.

Among the fifteen people, six of them only need to be servants for a hundred million years. Duanmu Rufeng was one of the six. She knew that she did not show any mercy towards Qin Yu. For Qin Yu to treat her like so still, it was most definitely because of Duanmu Yu. Thus, Duanmu Rufeng naturally knew when to come and when to leave.

“I also accept.” Mu Qin also voiced his acceptance.

One by one, the Godkings voiced their acceptance. Even the Asura Godking, Jiang Fan, Huangfu Yu and them felt relaxed. Qin Yu merely wanted those Godkings to be in the Purple Mystic Mansion and be ‘servants.’ Furthermore, he was not going to make it public. This had caused them to be extremely satisfied.

“Blood Sea Queen, only you remain.” The Asura Godking looked at the Blood Sea Queen and said.

Indeed, at this moment only the Blood Sea Queen had not voiced her standing.

“Blood Sea Queen, it’s merely a hundred million years. It can’t be that you can’t even agree to something so slight?” Beside her, Ma Tian said.

The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun looked at Qin Yu and said with a downcast voice. “Qin Yu, is it possible for me to speak with you alone?”

“Oh, you want to speak with me alone, sure.” Qin Yu was silent for a moment and then nodded and agreed to it.

Qin Yu and the Blood Sea Queen walked to a little secluded courtyard. The Purple Mystic Mansion with a circumference of close to a thousand miles possessed many quiet secluded locations.

“Blood Sea Queen, go ahead and speak.” Qin Yu looked at the Blood Sea Queen.

“I do not wish to be your Purple Mystic Mansion’s servant.” The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun looked to Qin Yu and firmly said.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“Blood Sea Queen, you must know that you have never shown any mercy toward me. Right now, I am only asking you to be my Purple Mystic Mansion’s servant for a hundred million years. Are you telling me that even this cannot do with you? You refuse to choose the path to life and yet decided to chose the path to death?” Qin Yu’s voice grew cold.

It seemed that he had been too merciful.

The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun immediately shook her head and said. “No, that is not my intention. Merely, if you do not have me become your Purple Mystic Mansion’s servant, I would tell you... why I gave up on the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure at the final moment.”

Hearing that, Qin Yu became a bit interested.

In the past, the Blood Sea Queen had used the lives of Zi Xia and Hong Yun to threaten Qin Yu for a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. At the final moment when Qin Yu was about to agree to her demand, this Blood Sea Queen suddenly let the whole thing go. Why was that?

“Good, I’ll accept.”

A hundred million of years being a servant, it was not lacking to not have her. Qin Yu directly accepted her proposal.

The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun displayed a joyful expression. She was only trying this, never did she expect it to succeed.

“Blood Sea Queen, it’s better for you to tell me about it faster.” Qin Yu frowned.

The Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun took a deep breath and then said. “It was because at the final moment, someone had directly sent me a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission telling me not to threaten you, Hou Fei and them.”

“Someone sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to you? You actually did what that person told you? Could it be that, it was an Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu immediately managed to deduce what happened. “Was it the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

Qin Yu immediately thought of the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial.

Qin Yu had already come to a speculation that this Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was likely the silver haired silver eyed youngster. If it was him, then everything could easily be explained.

“That’s right, it was an Exalted Celestial. However, it was not the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. Instead, it was the Unfettered Exalted Celestial who possessed a bit of a friendly relationship with me back then.” At this moment, the Blood Sea Queen was extremely straightforward. She had directly spoken out what had happened.

“Unfettered Exalted Celestial?” Hearing this, Qin Yu was slightly surprised.

It was not the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial that he had anticipated, but instead the Unfettered Exalted Celestial?

This Unfettered Exalted Celestial could be considered someone who had shown consideration for Qin Yu. Back then, on the Mountain Sea Palace, this Unfettered Exalted Celestial had directly appeared before Qin Yu and given him a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Why did the Unfettered Exalted Celestial help me? Help Fei Fei?” Qin Yu became confused.

“Blood Sea Queen, how much do you know about this Unfettered Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu looked at the Blood Sea Queen. “Do you know the reason why he helped me and Hou Fei?”

The Blood Sea Queen muttered. “Before the Unfettered Exalted Celestial became an Exalted Celestial, he had a friendship with me. However, ever since he became an Exalted Celestial, I have only seen him a couple times. Thus, I also do not know why he helped you and Hou Fei.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“Unfettered Exalted Celestial...” Qin Yu became puzzled.

Divine Realm.

The Purple Mystic Mansion once again returned to the Divine Realm. The Divine Realm appeared exactly the same as before. Merely, not many people in the entire Divine Realm knew that the many of the Godkings, the people standing at the paramount of the Divine Realm, had actually become the servants of the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Big brother, just stay here for a hundred million years. It’s merely a hundred million years, it’ll pass by very quickly.” Huangfu Yu consoled Huangfu Lei.

“Sun Lian, Liu Lian, just stay here and train yourselves. With me in the Asura Sea, no one will be able to do anything to it.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan consoled them.

One by one, the Godkings consoled each other.

Afterwards, Jiang Fan and the Blood Sea Queen flew away from the Purple Mystic Mansion in succession. As for the other Godkings, they remained in the Purple Mystic Mansion and began the period of their life as servants of the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Brother Luo Fan, please wait a moment.” When the Asura Godking was about to leave, Qin Yu called out for him.

“Qin Yu, is there something that you need?” Luo Fan looked at Qin Yu.

Luo Fan did not harbor a grudge against Qin Yu. After all, they had not shown any mercy towards Qin Yu. For Qin Yu to show so much mercy towards them and also retain the faces of the Godkings, it was the best they could ask for.

“Brother Luo Fan, I knew that you started to instruct Hou Fei because you were entrusted by someone. Is it possible for you to tell me who that person is?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

The Asura Godking was startled. “You ask who he is?”

After being silent for a moment, the Asura Godking nodded and said. “Okay, I’ll tell you. The person who had entrusted me with the task of instructing Hou Fei was the greatest support of our Ascender Powers, one of the Three Great Exalted Celestials, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial!”

‘Unfettered Exalted Celestial, it’s indeed him.’ Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Chapter 37: The New Layout

After bidding farewell to the Asura Godking, Qin Yu returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion with various things in his mind. Qin Yu had already managed to guess that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial ought to possess some sort of relationship with Hou Fei.

“No matter how that Unfettered Exalted Celestial is connected with Hou Fei, it is useless for me to let my imagination run wild here. Only through having the two of them meet each other can I figure out what exactly is going on.”

Qin Yu frowned slightly.

“This Unfettered Exalted Celestial is not a Godking. It is also hard for me to find out where he’s hiding.” With an intention from Qin Yu, his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy began to cover the entire Divine Realm like the boundless ocean. Everything that was happening in the Divine Realm was within Qin Yu’s observation.

“Three Exalted Celestials, I cannot find a single one.” Qin Yu felt a bit helpless.

Suddenly, Qin Yu started smiling.

Although he did not discover the Three Great Exalted Celestials, he managed to discover the Godking servants of the Purple Mystic Mansion. They had all spread their Divine Awareness and were communicating with the experts underneath them.

“The Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm, only my father-in-law that wished to become an Exalted Celestial and Huangfu Yu returned. Among the rest, Zhou Xian has died. Of the remaining five Sage Emperors, Shentu Yan and Duanmu Rufeng have to stay here for a hundred million years. As for the other three, they are required to stay here for six quadrillion years.” When he thought of this, Qin Yu began to smile.

Back when he lured the group of Godkings into the New Cosmos, Qin Yu had been vexed by how to handle these Godkings.

However, after he thought about it...

Killing these Godkings would only bring about a moment of joy. Instead, if he were to make them into his family’s servants, it would be even more joyous. Currently, of the Eight Great Sage Emperors who possessed the highest status in the Divine Realm, five of them were his family’s servants. Who else had managed to obtain such a glory before?

“Now that Zhou Xian is dead, the Thunder Punishment City have any Godkings. As for High Level Heavenly Deities, the Zhou Clan does possess quite a few of them. Who should I give this Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl to?” Qin Yu began to think as he walked.

Light Lens City.

In the Light Lens City, the only Godking who truly lived in Light Lens City was Duanmu Yu. However, when compared to the other

Seven Great Sacred Lands, the Light Lens City was relatively better off.

“Never would I expect that currently, of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, only the Floating Snow City, Mount Dazzling Gold and our Light Lens City has a single Godking. Of the remaining five Sacred Lands, even if their Godkings were alive, they still ended up being servants in the Purple Mystic Mansion. It was so much that all of the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City were dead.” Duanmu Yu smiled bitterly and sighed.

At this moment, Duanmu Rufeng was communicating with Duanmu Yu through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Duanmu Rufeng did not conceal what had happened in the New Cosmos from Duanmu Yu. Of course, Duanmu Rufeng also didn't know that the place that they were sent to by Qin Yu was the New Cosmos. Duanmu Rufeng had only told Duanmu Yu that it was Qin Yu's world.

“Duanmu Yu, as your aunt I can also be considered as being lucky. As you and Qin Yu are friends, he only made your aunt be his servant for a hundred million years. As for Tang Lan, Mu Qin and Putai Hong, they were required to be his servant for six quadrillion years.” Said Duanmu Rufeng through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Although these Godkings were required to stay in the Purple Mystic Mansion, their Divine Awareness had covered the entire Divine Realm. Even without leaving the Purple Mystic Mansion,

they were still capable of communicating with their people through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Duanmu Yu, as aunt will be remaining here, I’ll be leaving all the matters of the Light Lens City to you.” Duanmu Rufeng continued. “Qin Yu, that friendship that you have with that Qin Yu, you must maintain it... This Qin Yu’s strength is too frightening. Furthermore, the speed at which his strength increases is even more astonishing. In the future, no one will be able to rebel against this Qin Yu in the Divine Realm. As long as the relationship we have with Qin Yu is good, the foundation of our Light Lens City will be even more stable.”

“I understand this, aunt.”

It was not only Duanmu Rufeng; Shentu Yan, Tang Lan, Mu Qin and Putai Hong were also contacting their troops through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. However, the targets that they were chatting with were all Palace Masters of their respective Sacred Lands, merely High Level Heavenly Deities.

After all, there was not a single Godking remaining in their Sacred Lands now.

“Fan’er, I, your father, need to undergo seclusion training for a hundred million years. In this hundred million years, the matters of our Mount Blazing Flame will be left to you and your uncles. Fan’er... make sure to consult your uncles about the matters in our Mount Blazing Flame.”

“Yes, father.” Shentu Fan also received his father’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission from Mount Blazing Flame.

Shentu Fan didn’t know that his father was actually grateful to him. Had it not been for the friendship that Shentu Fan had with Qin Yu, how could Shentu Yan possibly be able to only need to stay in the Purple Mystic Mansion for a hundred million years?

A hundred million years and six quadrillion years, the difference between them was sixty thousand times!

The Eight Great Sacred Lands began their days of unprecedented peacefulness. Of the Ascender Powers, the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Devil and Dual Domain Island were also extremely peaceful. Neither of them started any fights with one another.

That was because regardless of whether it was the Divine Realm’s Eight Great Sacred Lands or the Three Great Ascender Powers, they all understood one thing thoroughly...

The Divine Realm’s current center was the Fog City.

No one dared to infringe upon the dignity of Fog City.

Inside the Southeastern Region’s Subterranean City.

“What happened to our Imperial Father and Second Uncle? Why are they not going to handle the affairs anymore? Furthermore, they even said that from today on till six quadrillion years later,

they would only occasionally show up and would be handing all the matters regarding the Subterranean City to me.”

Putai Fenyan frowned and said.

“Big brother, what’s the most strange is that our Imperial Father and Second Uncle said they’re not going to return to the Subterranean City.” Said a burly man beside him with a frown.

“I truly wonder where our Imperial Father and Second Uncle are now.”

The Divine Realm had entered into a period of time with an unprecedented lack of Godkings. There were actually only three Godkings among the Eight Great Sacred Lands. The Asura Sea only had a single one. It was the same with Mount Blood Devil. Only the Dual Domain Island had two Godkings. The overwhelming majority of Godkings in the Divine Realm, over a dozen of them were all in the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Compared to the time before the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain when the Divine Realm had over forty Godkings, the gap was truly too great.

The lack of Godkings had caused the High Level Heavenly Deities to control a greater amount of power. Gradually... it became even more difficult for the Heavenly Deities to see Godkings. This had caused the Godkings to be even more mysterious in the eyes of ordinary Heavenly Deities.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

The dozen plus Godkings all followed the rules very well. They would all frequently instruct the training of the Qin Clansmen. As for the other times, they would generally be quietly training or chatting with one another in the Flowing Water Garden.

“Haha, those Heavenly Deities of the Eight Great Sacred Lands were all confused as to where all the Godkings had gone to. Haha, all of the Godkings are here.” Hou Fei entered into Flowing Water Garden. The Godkings here were all in groups of twos or threes. They began to display complacent smiles on their faces.

In the entire Divine Realm, where would one find this many Godkings in a single place?

At this moment, Qin Zheng was also in the Flowing Water Garden. Furthermore, he was currently asking a Godking. “Senior, what you taught me days ago...”

“These things are things that can be understood but not described. You merely need to slowly train. Do not bother me.”

At this moment, Putai Hong was currently playing chess with Shentu Yan. Before Qin Zheng could finish what he wanted to ask, Putai Hong grew a bit impatient and directly said that to him.

“Yes, Senior.” Seeing Putai Hong acting like this, Qin Zheng just patiently stood at the side and prepared to ask again after he

finished his chess.

Hou Fei who had just walked into the Flowing Water Garden, his eyes immediately displayed anger when he saw this scene. In a couple steps, Hou Fei reached Putai Hong and violently smashed his hand onto the chessboard.

“Bang!” The chessboard was violently shattered.

That Putai Hong and Shentu Yan were shocked.

In anger, Putai Hong raised his head and looked to the person who had came. At this moment, Hou Fei was pointing at Putai Hong and scolding. “Putai Hong, did you truly believe that my big brother had invited you over as guest? Fuck, just because he gave you some face, you actually truly began to believe that you’re someone great?”

Hou Fei extended his hand and the Dark Cyan Single Aura Stick appeared in his hand.

Putai Hong and Shentu Yan immediately flew backwards.

“Hou Fei, what are you planning to do?” Putai Hong said angrily.

“Hou Fei, you must be courteous toward the Seniors.” Beside him, Qin Zheng was trying to console Hou Fei.

Hearing that, Hou Fei immediately grew angry, His eyes opened wide as he looked to Putai Hong. “Putai Hong, listen carefully. Since you’ve come here, you’re the servant of the Purple Mystic Mansion. As a servant, you must have the awareness of a servant! Just because my big brother gave you face, it’s best that you do not think that my big brother is soft. Fuck, we should’ve just directly killed you all.”

Right away, all of the Godkings of the Flowing Water Garden grew quiet.

They all understood that they were the Purple Mystic Mansion’s servants. However, Qin Yu had said to the people of the Purple Mystic Mansion that all of these Godkings were guests that Qin Yu had invited over. Thus, Qin Zheng and them were very courteous toward them.

Merely, because they were always treated with such courtesy, this had caused Putai Hong to regain his arrogance as a Sage Emperor.

“Servant?” At this moment, Qin Zheng looked to Hou Fei with a confused expression.

Hou Fei’s gaze swept through the Godkings present. He coldly humphed and said. “Just because my big brother had boasted you all, you all actually truly thought it was real. All of you, remember carefully! Big brother has given you all some face, thus you must also be conscientious of it. Do not think that you all are still the extraordinary Sage Emperors!”

“Putai Hong, come over and properly explain to Second Brother Qin Zheng.” Hou Fei coldly looked to Putai Hong.

Putai Hong frowned. Beside him, Mu Qin instead clasped his hand and said to Hou Fei. “Hou Fei, we were indeed a bit excessive these couple days. From today on, we would definitely not act like that again. Putai Hong...” Mu Qin looked to Putai Hong.

All of the Godkings present knew very well that Qin Yu was much more powerful than them.

“Hou Fei, I’m sorry, my attitude was indeed a bit too excessive.” At this moment, Putai Hong also voiced his apology.

“That’s more like it.” Hou Fei coldly humphed. “The number of people in the Purple Mystic Mansion who know that you all are servants were extremely few. However, if you all do not know of your current standing and still believe yourselves to be someone great, then at that time, not only would the people from the Purple Mystic Mansion know that you’re servants, all the people from the Divine Realm would know that too!”

The expressions on those Godkings all changed.

If this matter was known to the entire Divine Realm, then those Godkings would likely feel even worse than dying.

“Such a thing would not happen again in the future.” Putai Hong

immediately said.

While Hou Fei was putting those Godkings in control, Qin Yu was actually in the Thunder Punishment City. The current Qin Yu wore a blue gown and was walking through the streets of the Thunder Punishment City with a light smile on his face.

“Qin Yu, thanks.”

“There’s no need. Actually, I am sorry for creating troubles for you, Second Brother, for killing the final Godking of the Zhou Clan.”

While Qin Yu was walking, he was talking with Lin Meng through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“It’s fine for you to kill them, it’s nothing alarming at all. Even if you killed all of the Eight Great Sage Emperors, there would still be successors to them. Those eight Spiritual Pearls all contain Spatial Laws within them. You merely need to give the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl to anyone who contains the Zhou Clan’s bloodline and he would be able to easily comprehend the Spatial Laws in a short period of time, becoming the new Sage Emperor of the Thunder Punishment City.”

“In that case, Second Brother, who do you think I should give the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl to?” While Qin Yu was chatting through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, he had walked to the entrance before the Thunder Punishment City’s Imperial City. Merely, the Imperial City did not allow for outsiders to enter.

“Who to give? Currently, around a hundred steps from you is a child. From the way I see it, it would be fine for you to give it to him.” Said Lin Meng through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“Oh?”

Qin Yu looked to his surroundings. He saw that at the corner of the street was a cowering child. Qin Yu was able to tell with a single glance that child’s strength was extremely weak. He was merely a Mid Level Deity.

“He ought to be a Zhou clansman. Otherwise, Deities are not allowed to enter into the Thunder Punishment City.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

With a smile on his face, Qin Yu proceeded to walk toward that child.

When this child that was cowering at the corner of the street saw someone coming toward him, he raised his head and looked at Qin Yu.

“Why are you at the corner of the street? Could it be that you do not fear your parents punishing you?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Who are you?” That child appeared to be relatively cautious.

“Didn’t you know that you’re suppose to announce your own name before asking for another’s name?” Qin Yu said engrossingly.

This child grow silent for a moment before saying. “My name is Zhou Qing!”

“Oh, in that case Zhou Qing, why are you here and why are you curled up on the ground?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

“That is because I am about to leave the Thunder Punishment City. Thus, before I leave, I wanted to familiarize myself with the land of the Thunder Punishment City.” The response from this child called Zhou Qing had caused Qin Yu to be slightly shocked.

“Why are you leaving the Thunder Punishment City?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

“I am the slowest training descendant among my generation of Zhou clansmen. Thus, I am naturally required to be banished out of the Thunder Punishment City.” Zhou Qing said naturally.

Qin Yu suddenly realized. The majority of the Eight Great Divine Families had this rule. However, the rule was there to make the clan descendents to train faster and bring about competition between them.

“Zhou Qing, as we were brother together by fate, I shall gift you an item.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Gift me an item?” Zhou Qing looked to Qin Yu with a confused look.

Qin Yu flipped his hand. The Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl began to float above Qin Yu’s palm. With an intention from Qin Yu, Zhou Qing’s finger was cut open. A drop of blood flew out from his finger and dropped onto the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl. The Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl directly entered into Zhou Qing’s body.

“Little Zhou Qing, farewell.” Qin Yu stroked Zhou Qing’s head and then turned around to leave.

At this moment, Zhou Qing was currently receiving the information that was being sent forth by the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl unceasingly. He strived his best to open his eyes. He looked to his surroundings. However, Qin Yu had already disappeared. Zhou Qing shouted in a loud voice. “You have still not told me who you are.”

“My name is Qin Yu!”

Qin Yu’s voice sounded in Zhou Qing’s mind.

Chapter 38: Cyan Bearded Old Man

Fog City. Purple Mystic Mansion.

Jiang Lan and Yi Feng were currently chatting while drinking tea.

“That Hou Fei was truly tyrannical. Those dozen plus Godkings were all scared by him and became much more well behaved. Currently, they are all extremely modest.” Yi Feng said with a laughter.

The scene of Hou Fei berating the various Godkings was something that was known to Yi Feng, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and the other Purple Mystic Mansion’s Godkings. Merely, none of them bothered to stop Hou Fei from berating those Godkings.

Jiang Lan nodded. “Hou Fei’s berating is good too.”

“That’s right.” Yi Feng nodded. “Qin Yu is disinclined to bother with those Godkings. He also do not have much request for them. These dozen plus Godkings have truly began to think that the Purple Mystic Mansion was a place for leisure. One by one, they began to play chess and discuss cultivation methods with one another in the Flowing Water Garden. One by one, they began to put off the airs of a high standing senior. Humph, even if Hou Fei did not berate them, I would also have gone to find Qin Yu to discuss about this matter afterwards.”

Yi Feng had already been unable to continue watch the way things had been happening.

After losing the battle, Qin Yu had spared the lives of those Godkings and had them become the Purple Mystic Mansion's servants. However, those Godkings instead began to put on airs.

"Uncle Yi Feng, Uncle Lan, so you're here." Qin Yu's voice sounded.

Qin Yu had just returned from the Thunder Punishment City. After Jiang Lan and Yi Feng saw Qin Yu, they immediately replenished their own tea cups and then poured some tea into a tea cup for Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, sit down and have tea together with us."

Qin Yu indeed had something to talk with Uncle Lan about. Thus, he sat down.

"Uncle Lan, do you still remember this?" After Qin Yu took a sip of tea, he flipped his hand and took out the golden All People Seal that he had snatched away right before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's eyelids.

Seeing the little golden seal in Qin Yu's hand, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng's eyes started to shine.

"All People Seal?" Jiang Lan displayed a curious expression in his eyes.

Qin Yu directly gave the All People Seal to Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, you already have the Back Earth Seal. This All People Seal shall be given to you too. This way, the possibility of you becoming an Exalted Celestial would be greater.”

“Becoming an Exalted Celestial?” With a light smile on his face, Jiang Lan shook his head and said. “Had it been before, then I might still want to become an Exalted Celestial. However, ever since I’ve gone through the peaceful days on the Purple Mystic Mansion where I would leisurely accompany Qin Shuang and Qin Si or chat with Brother Yi Feng and your father. These days are extremely carefree and comfortable. The current me no longer has any desire to become an Exalted Celestial.”

Qin Yu was startled.

Uncle Lan didn’t want it? In that case, who should he give the All People Seal to?

“Brother Jiang Lan, Qin Yu merely had good intentions. Just accept it.” Beside him, Yi Feng advised.

Qin Yu also looked to Jiang Lan with anticipation. Qin Yu had always felt that he had owed Jiang Lan a lot. If he were to be able to help Jiang Lan, he would feel more comfortable.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. He then took the All People Seal. He smiled and said. “Mn, I am indeed a bit curious of the contents regarding Time Reversal in the All People Seal. It is also good for me to try to comprehend it a bit. However, it is not long from the

birth of the new Exalted Celestial. I truly wonder who the new Exalted Celestial will be.”

“Not long from the birth of the new Exalted Celestial? What do you mean by that?” Qin Yu frowned. From those words, Qin Yu managed to obtain a hint of something.

“Uncle Lan, wasn’t there only two methods for one to become an Exalted Celestial? The first was to obtain the three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure and the second was to completely comprehend the Temporal Laws. Uncle Lan, if neither you nor the Asura Godking were able to completely comprehend the Temporal Laws and also unable to gather all three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, then how could the new Exalted Celestial be born?” Confused, Qin Yu said.

According to Qin Yu’s understanding.

If neither Jiang Lan nor Luo Fan were able to comprehend the Temporal Laws and also unable to gather all three of the seals, the new Exalted Celestial’s birth should continue to be delayed.

“Haha... Qin Yu, did you think that if Luo Fan and I were to be unable to comprehend the Temporal Laws for eternity, then the birth of the new Exalted Celestial would be delayed eternally?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Jiang Lan smiled and continued. “That is not going to happen. Like last time, when all the Godkings were unable to determine who the victor would be, the Exalted Celestials began to join the battle in the shadows. At that time, the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure directly flew to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, causing him to become the new Exalted Celestial.”

“I believe that if Luo Fan and I are to be unable to comprehend the Temporal Laws for a long period of time or unable to gather all three portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, those Exalted Celestials would once again interfere.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Hearing this, Qin Yu began to think in his heart. “Exalted Celestials interfering? I’m afraid it is not the other Exalted Celestials that have the privilege to select the new Exalted Celestial. I reckon it is Second Brother Lin Meng who would secretly interfere in the end.”

Currently, the three portions of the Living World Seal... Blue Sky Seal, Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal have all been born.

The birth of the new Exalted Celestial would also be soon.

After Jiang Lan obtained the All People Seal, he returned to the New Cosmos. That was because in the Divine Realm, even Qin Yu would find it difficult to maintain a space with a time accelerated to a hundred thousand times.

However, in the New Cosmos, Qin Yu was able to accelerate time

by a million times easily.

The Dark Curtain of Night faded away. The Light of Daytime arrived. It was a new day.

Qin Yu and his wife Jiang Li walked out from their room. The two of them began to eat breakfast with their two sons, Qin Si and Qin Shuang. Much less for someone at Qin Yu's cultivation level, even ordinary cultivators were not required to eat food to survive.

Merely, to Qin Yu and them, eating meals was not something to fill their bellies. Instead, it was an enjoyment of the culinary delicacies.

“Dad, mom, I want to discuss something with the two of you.” Right after Qin Shuang finished his meal, he immediately said to Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at one another. They were curious as to what Little Shuang was up to. Qin Yu then smiled and said. “Little Shuang, if there's something you want to say, go ahead and say it.”

Qin Shuang took a deep breath and then said. “Dad, mom, I know that the Purple Mystic Mansion has a tunnel that connects to the New Cosmos and that the New Cosmos possessed many tunnels that leads to cosmic spaces like the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and the Mortal Realm. I want, I want to go to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and the Mortal Realm to play around.”

“Go to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and the Mortal Realm to play around?” Jiang Li started to frown.

“Little Shuang, you currently do not even possess the strength of a Deity yet. It’s better for you to not be anxious on going out to play. Let’s wait till after you gone through the Divine Tribulation and reached the Low Level Deity stage. At that time, mom will allow you to go out and play.” Jiang Li said.

Qin Shuang immediately displayed a bitter expression.

“I need to reach the Low Level Deity stage. Sigh.” Qin Shuang voice dragged.

“Second brother, do not worry, it’s very easy to reach the Low Level Deity stage.” Beside him, Qin Si consoled him.

“Humph, big brother, you’ve reached the High Level Heavenly Deity stage not long after you were born. Furthermore, with your current strength, I reckon that even if you’ve encountered a Godking, you’ll be able to fight against him. The two of us cannot be compared.” Qin Shuang said with slight anger. After that, he stood up and left.

“This child.” Jiang Li shook her head and sighed.

Qin Yu however started to frown.

Qin Yu knew that Qin Shuang had always felt a trace of

unfairness in his heart. Although Qin Si had been extremely good to him, Qin Shuang's cultivation speed was truly too slow.

“Little Si, leave us first. I have something to discuss with your mom.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Yes, dad.” Qin Si immediately stood up and left.

After that, only Qin Yu and Jiang Li remained in the room. Confused, Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu. “Brother Yu, is something the matter?”

“It's regarding Little Shuang. Didn't you sense it?” Qin Yu frowned. “Little Shuang is our son. Both you and I are Godkings. Logically, Little Shuang's talent is at the very least comparable to the children from the Eight Great Divine Families, right? Even for the children of the Eight Great Divine Families, they would generally have passed the Divine Tribulation when they're five or six years old and become Low Level Deities.”

“Not long ago, when I had gone to the Thunder Punishment City, I encountered a child by the name of Zhou Qing. That child was only around eleven or twelve years old. His cultivation level was that of a Mid Level Deity. However, he was the weakest among his generation. As for Little Shuang, he is currently twenty years old. Yet, he still has not reached the Low Level Deity stage...” Qin Yu shook his head and sighed.

He had two sons. His eldest son Qin Si's talent was exceptionally well. However, his second son's talent was exceptionally bad.

“Brother Yu, in that case what do you think we should do?” Jiang Li was at a loss.

Qin Yu grew silent for a moment. He shook his head and said. “To change someone’s talent involves the essence of the soul. It is something that even Exalted Celestials cannot accomplish. Let’s wait. After my New Cosmos completely forms, I reckon I’ll have a method then.”

“For the New Cosmos to completely form?” Jiang Li’s eyes shined. “Brother Yu, how much longer would it take for your New Cosmos to complete?”

“I had originally thought that it would only take five to six years for the highest layer, the Divine Realm layer, of the New Cosmos to form. However, only now did I find out that the Divine Realm layer actually controlled the energies of the countless cosmic spaces underneath it. Thus, the speed at which it forms is a bit slower... According to my estimates, it would require about ten years.” Qin Yu had a figure in his heart.

“It will be completed in around ten years time?” Jiang Li nodded.

She then looked out of the room. “Sigh, this Little Shuang, he can only continue to wait for ten more years. After ten years, Brother Yu, you’ll be able to help him.”

Children and the worries of their parents. Because Qin Shuang was feeling pained by his extremely slow cultivation speed, Qin Yu

and Jiang Li were also pained by it. Merely, they too did not have the means to do anything now.

Ten years, after his New Cosmos completely formed, his abilities would increase greatly.

Time passed. At the second year after that Zhou Qing obtained the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl, the sign of the birth of a Godking once again appeared in the Divine Realm. Once again, a Godking was born.

A Godking that could only be considered as a youngster.

The new Sage Emperor of the Thunder Punishment City, Zhou Qing. He had henceforth become a peak individual in the pyramid of the Divine Realm. After becoming the Thunder Punishment City's Sage Emperor, Zhou Qing also gained more knowledge of the several major battles that had occurred after the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Zhou Qing also understood that Qin Yu had returned the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl.

From that, he knew that it was likely that the Northwest Sage Emperor before him, Zhou Xian, had been killed by Qin Yu. On top of that, the previous Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, Zhou Ran, Zhou Wulian, Zhou Tong and Zhou Huo were all killed by Qin Yu.

Zhou Qing began to admire Qin Yu's strength. However, he did not possess any hatred for Qin Yu.

“Humph, Zhou Xian? Zhou Huo?” Zhou Qing did not possess any feeling for the previous Sage Emperors and Godkings. In the past, Zhou Qing was merely a lowest tier member of the Zhou Clan. It was so much that he had nearly been banished from the Thunder Punishment City.

In the depths of Zhou Qing's heart, he was instead extremely grateful for Qin Yu who had allowed him to be born again and transformed his status rapidly!

After Zhou Qing became a Godking, the entire Divine Realm once again grew peaceful. Roughly three years after Zhou Qing became a Godking, on the streets of the Yuchi City to the eastern region of the Divine Realm.

“Yuchi City? The city that Qin Yu was from?” A long bearded old man wearing a light cyan colored gown was walking through the streets of the Yuchi City with a smile on his face.

This long bearded old man had a rosy complexion on his face. His skin was sparkling and translucent like that of a baby. On his face was an amiable smile. His smile would cause the surrounding people to feel a burst of warmth.

“Never would I expect that in merely several tens of thousand of years, this Qin Yu would be able to create such a major spectacle. Not bad, not bad.” The cyan gowned cyan bearded old man nodded

with a smile on his face.

His foot moved. In a couple steps, this cyan bearded old man exited the Yuchi City.

With a wave of his sleeve, a Seven Colored Auspicious Cloud appeared underneath his foot. Standing on the Seven Colored Auspicious Cloud, this cyan bearded old man's speed was extremely fast. He directly flew toward the Fog City.

Crossing through the Foggy Marsh, he soon reached the outside of the Fog City.

“Oh, there's even guards at the city gates of this Fog City?” The cyan bearded old man looked to the Fog City in the distance. He shook his head and gasped in admiration.

The current Fog City was not a place that anyone could enter as they wished. This cyan bearded old man's figure suddenly started to become fuzzy. In the end, he disappeared. When he reappeared again, he had already entered into the Fog City.

The Fog City was extremely flourishing.

“Mn?” Low Level Heavenly Deity Yu Xuan winked in amazement. Earlier, he had only felt a burst of fuzziness before a cyan bearded old man appeared before him.

“Am I seeing things?” Yu Xuan felt extremely confused.

“Excuse me, is the city master of this Fog City living in the floating city up above?” This cyan bearded old man asked Yu Xuan with a smile on his face.

Yu Xuan was unable to see through this old man. He immediately smiled and said. “Senior, the city master of our Fog City, Lord Qin Yu, would generally be residing in the Purple Mystic Mansion. Merely, I, a nobody, do not know whether he is currently there.”

“Oh, thank you.” The cyan bearded old man nodded with a smile.

After that, the cyan bearded old man raised his head and looked to the floating Purple Mystic Mansion. “What an enormous mansion house. It’s actually entirely a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Extraordinary, extraordinary.” The cyan bearded old man directly soared to the sky and began to fly toward the Purple Mystic Mansion.

After a short moment, the cyan bearded old man arrived outside of the Purple Mystic Mansion’s entrance.

“This is the Purple Mystic Mansion, outsiders are not allowed to enter.” The Purple Mystic Mansion’s guard immediately shouted.

The cyan bearded old man shook his head with a smile. “Have your master Qin Yu come out.”

At this moment, the housekeeper of the Purple Mystic Mansion,

Uncle Fu, had also heard the shout from the guard. Hearing the words from the person who had come, he became shocked. “He wants to see master Qin Yu? Who is the person who has come?” Uncle Fu directly walked to the gates. Upon seeing the person that had arrived...

“Old, old master!” Uncle Fu was completely stunned.

“A’Fu.” Seeing Uncle Fu, the cyan bearded old man’s eyes shined. His face displayed a joyous expression.

Chapter 39: Chehou Yuan

When the cyan bearded old man arrived at the entrance of the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu was at a pavilion in the Purple Mystic Mansion's Inner Lake with Jiang Li. The two of them were playing chess while chatting. As for Qin Shuang, he was at another pavilion far away quietly sitting by himself.

“Little Shuang, that child.” Jiang Li took a glance at Qin Shuang in the distant and shook her head helplessly. Soon after, she turned to Qin Yu and asked. “Brother Yu, when are we going to meet Lil Sis Yan'er and Granny Yin Hua? It's been a long time since I've last seen them. I truly want to see Yan'er again.”

Ever since Qin Yu's relationship with the Floating Snow City turned bad, Jiang Li had rarely interacted with the people from the Floating Snow City.

“It's also not well for us to directly go to the Floating Snow City. How about this, in the future, let's have you and your sister find a city to meet.” Qin Yu thought for a bit and said.

Saying till this, Qin Yu also felt a trace of guilt.

When he participated in the public groom search, he ultimately was defeated. Thus forced Li'er to elope with him, alienating herself from her large group of relatives on the Floating Snow City.

“Mn, let's find an opportunity to do that in the future.” Jiang Li

also nodded with a smile on her face. Merely, the trace of hope in Jiang Li's eyes was something that Qin Yu could sense.

This caused Qin Yu to feel even more guilty.

“Jiang Fan... Jiang Fan...” Qin Yu began to ponder. The reason why he was antagonistic toward the Floating Snow City was essentially because the relationship between him and Jiang Fan had turned bad. Although he had set Jiang Fan free this time around and caused their relationship to be slightly better where Jiang Fan would no longer shout about killing him. However, Jiang Fan would still not greet Qin Yu if he saw him.

“For Li'er, it is also nothing for me to be soft.” Qin Yu thought for a bit and came to a decision.

Right at this moment, Uncle Fu rapidly walked in from the flagstone pavement to the distant. He displayed an extremely happy smile on his face. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his confusion as he looked to Uncle Fu.

Once Uncle Fu walked over, he immediately said excitedly and respectfully. “Master, old master, old master has come!”

“Old master?” Hearing that, Qin Yu was slightly startled.

However, in merely a short moment, he managed to react.

Old master? Uncle Fu's old master, wasn't he the legendary

Craftsman God Chehou Yuan?

“Senior Chehou Yuan has come?” Qin Yu said in shock. At the same time, he began to spread his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy out. Qin Yu easily discovered the cyan bearded old man that was outside of the entrance to the Inner Lake.

That calm and graceful temperament, that amiable smile.

“He is Senior Chehou Yuan?” Qin Yu was surprised.

That was because Qin Yu discovered an issue. This cyan bearded old man was actually a Godking level expert. According to what Qin Yu knew, Chehou Yuan was only a High Level Heavenly Deity. When did he became a Godking?

“Master, old master is right outside of the entrance. Old master was not willing to enter without permission from master you.” Uncle Fu said respectfully.

“Quickly, invite him in, no, I’ll personally go and welcome him.” Qin Yu immediately stood up.

“Brother Yu, Senior Chehou Yuan has come?” At this moment, Jiang Li also stood up in amazement. “If Senior Chehou Yuan came, I’ll go and greet him together with you, Brother Yu.”

Qin Yu nodded. “It’s indeed Senior Chehou Yuan.”

“Earlier Uncle Fu said he’s outside of the entrance. However, the person outside of the entrance was a Godking. Could it be that Senior Chehou Yuan had become a Godking?” Jiang Li was surprised. “If he became a Godking, why is it that there was no sign of the birth of Godking happening?”

Qin Yu was startled.

That’s right, if he became a Godking, why did no sign of the birth of Godking happen in the Divine Realm?

Whenever the sign of the birth of Godking appeared in the Divine Realm, all the other people would go and identify who the newly born Godking was. There had never been a sign for the birth of Chehou Yuan as a Godking.

“Li’er, could it be that you’ve forgotten? I’ve told you before that Senior Chehou Yuan had been crafting his Spiritual Treasure in other cosmic spaces the entire time. When he became a Godking, I reckon it must have been when he was at a Lower Realm’s cosmic space. It was likely that the sign of the birth of Godking happened in a Lower Realm’s cosmic space.” Qin Yu came to such a speculation.

The reality was exactly as Qin Yu had imagined.

Chehou Yuan had managed to achieve enlightenment and became a Godking at a Mortal Realm’s cosmic space. At that time, that Mortal Realm’s cosmic space was rumbling with lightning and

covered with boundless amount of Auspicious Clouds. However, the number of people in the Divine Realm that knew about this matter was extremely low.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li walked alongside on the flagstone road. They followed the winding path on the lake and walked toward the shore.

“Becoming a Godking at the Lower Realm would cause the sign of the birth of Godking to appear in the Lower Realm.” Jiang Li was frowning. “If this was the case, then if some experts that were about to become Godkings, if they were to hide into the Lower Realm, then wouldn’t this make it very hard for people of the Divine Realm to know of their becoming of Godkings?”

Qin Yu started to smile. “Li’er, you’re being foolish. To go to the Lower Realm from the Divine Realm, how could it be done so easily? Even High Level Heavenly Deities would find it very hard to go to the Lower Realm. Furthermore, who would know when they would become a Godking?”

Jiang Li smiled and then nodded.

Becoming a Godking was too hard.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li’s eldest son, Qin Si, possessed an astonishing talent. On top of that, because he possessed the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl and that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure golden spear, he had reached the High Level Heavenly Deity when he was a child. However, even till now, Qin Si had still not reached

the Godking stage.

When he reached the shore, Qin Yu saw the cyan bearded old man that was appreciating the flowerbed beside the entrance.

Qin Yu's footsteps immediately hastened. With a couple steps, Qin Yu had arrived beside the cyan bearded old man. His eyes were displaying a cheerful look. Qin Yu was about to speak but that cyan bearded old man who had been sizing Qin Yu spoke before him. "You are Qin Yu?"

"Junior is indeed Qin Yu." At this moment, Qin Yu had lowered his status deeply.

Once Chehou Yuan heard that, he immediately displayed a smile on his face. "Qin Yu, there is no need for you to address yourself as junior before me. Although I've only returned to the Divine Realm not long ago, I had came to understand majority of your deeds from my conversation with the Asura Godking Brother Luo Fan. With your current strength and status, it is sufficient enough for you to address me merely with Chehou."

"The grace that Senior had bestowed is something that Junior would never dare forget." Qin Yu was very stubborn.

The Bewitching God Temple had brought a great amount of help to Qin Yu. For example, there was the Divine Spear Waning Snow and the artifact crafting techniques. All of these had helped Qin Yu's strength to increase greatly, allowing him to rapidly gain a firm foothold in the Divine Realm.

“Brother Yu, Senior Chehou Yuan had arrived, you can’t just have him standing at the entrance the entire time. Let’s go to our place. Uncle Fu, quickly go and have people prepare a table of the best banquet.” Jiang Li smiled as she instructed Uncle Fu.

“Yes.”

At this moment, Uncle Fu was filled with smiles. Now that his old master had come here, Uncle Fu also felt extremely happy.

“Senior, please.” Qin Yu allowed Chehou Yuan to precede before the others.

“Walking side by side would suffice. Otherwise, no matter how thick skinned my old face is, I would still be unable to bear your magnificent hospitality.” Said Chehou Yuan with a smile. Qin Yu was also smiling. Jiang Li, Qin Yu and Chehou Yuan proceed to walk side by side toward Qin Yu’s residence.

When they had only chatted for a little bit while walking.

“Haha, Qin Yu, I’ve sensed that a Godking had arrived to the Purple Mystic Mansion. However, I am unfamiliar with this aura of this Godking. The Divine Realm’s Godkings, I have seen the majority of them before. Who might this be?” Godking Yi Feng walked over with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu immediately said with a smile on his face. “Uncle Yi Feng,

this is the late Craftsman God Chehou Yuan.”

“Chehou Yuan?” Godking Yi Feng looked to the cyan bearded old man in amazement.

“Brother Yi Feng, could it be that you do not recognize me?” Chehou Yuan blinked and said with a smile. Godking Yi Feng was startled. “Chehou? When did your aura take such a huge change? You’re completely different from the you from the past.”

Hearing this, Qin Yu was surprised.

It seemed that this Godking Yi Feng was acquainted with Chehou Yuan. Furthermore, the change Chehou Yuan had compared to the past was extremely major.

“Aura took a huge change? Haha... that’s right. Whether it was you or Brother Luo Fan, neither of you managed to recognize me with a single glance. Only A’Fu managed to recognize me right away.” Chehou Yuan smiled and said.

A’Fu had followed Chehou Yuan through the Divine Realm for countless hundred of millions of years. Thus, it was natural for him to recognize Chehou Yuan easily.

“Haha, Chehou, compared to back then, the current you is better. The you from back then had that cold appearance where strangers cannot approach you. However, the current you is much easier to approach.” Godking Yi Feng said with a smile.

Qin Yu, Chehou Yuan, Yi Feng continued to chat and laugh while walking.

Right after they walked for another short period of time...

“Eh? Why are there this many Godkings here?” Chehou Yuan suddenly looked to the Flowing Water Garden in amazement. As Chehou Yuan was currently also a Godking, he was able to sense that there were many Godkings in the Flowing Water Garden.

“Senior Chehou Yuan, you didn’t know? Brother Luo Fan did not tell you about this?” Qin Yu said in surprise.

Earlier, Chehou Yuan had said that he had chatted with the Asura Godking Luo Fan and Luo Fan had told him about Qin Yu’s achievements. Qin Yu had thought that... this Chehou Yuan would know that he had a group of Godkings become the Purple Mystic Mansion’s servants.

“Brother Luo Fan? He didn’t mention anything about this. He only told me about your several major battles. What’s wrong? Is that related to why there are so many Godkings here?” Chehou Yuan displayed a face filled with confusion.

Qin Yu, Yi Feng and Jiang Li exchanged glance and started smiling.

Evidently, it was likely that the Asura Godking Luo Fan had felt

that the matter of the twenty Godkings being caught by Qin Yu where he was then released by Qin Yu while over a dozen Godkings had ended up becoming Qin Yu's servants was too much of a scandal and thus did not tell others about it.

Since the Asura Godking did not say it, Qin Yu also do not wish to pierce through this window paper.

“It's nothing, I merely had over a dozen Godkings come to my Purple Mystic Mansion as guests and help instruct our younger generations.” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

“Have over a dozen Godkings instruct the younger generations?” Chehou Yuan was stunned.

When the Asura Godking was talking to him, he had detailed told him the matters of a couple great massacres. The Divine Realm had already lost over a dozen Godkings. Currently, there were only that many Godkings left in the Divine Realm. However, the Purple Mystic Mansion gathered more than half of all of the Godkings. This was truly a bit too frightening.

“Chehou, don't think about it anymore. Either way, those people have voluntarily decided to be here.” Yi Feng also said with a smile on his face. Yi Feng was also able to tell that Qin Yu did not wish to piece through that layer of window paper and wanted to give those Godkings some face left.

Right at this moment, the voices of conversation sounded from afar...

“Hey, big brother Qin Feng, did you see that... how is the attitude that these Godkings had toward you now?”

“Their attitudes are indeed extremely good. If I have any question, they would definitely answer me. They would even guide me on how to comprehend those concepts with my soul. In merely a short moment, my soul’s level had increased by a bit. Originally, I did not believe what my second brother had said. However, after coming to check it out today, it is indeed the case.”

“That’s more like it. We have to make these Godkings remember that they’re the Purple Mystic Mansion’s servants. We must come and frequently remind them about it. Only through that would they be more earnest and careful in their conducts. Otherwise, they would begin to put on airs again.”

The voices of Hou Fei and Qin Feng was transmitted from afar.

“Eh, big brother!” Seeing Qin Yu, Hou Fei immediately ran over with a smile on his face. When Qin Feng beside him saw Qin Yu, his eyes also shined. “Third brother.” After that, he also ran over. Merely, while he was running over, he asked to Hou Fei beside him. “Hou Fei, you said earlier about Purple Mystic Mansion’s servants, what do you mean by that? How come I didn’t know that?”

“Fei Fei, you’re wantonly spreading this again?” Qin Yu frowned.

Hou Fei giggled and said. “Big brother, it’s alright. I have not told

many people about it. Since your second brother Qin Zheng already knew about it, it's nothing major for me to tell big brother Qin Feng now."

"Those Godkings are the Purple Mystic Mansion's servants? How did that come about?" Beside them, Chehou Yuan had a dumbstruck expression.

Hou Fei took a glance at Chehou Yuan. He did not know who Chehou Yuan was. However, seeing that Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Yi Feng were accompanying him, he determined that it ought to be a noble guest. He immediately laughed and said. "Oh, those dozen plus Godkings are our Purple Mystic Mansion's servants."

In a daze, Chehou Yuan turned around and looked to Qin Yu.

"Senior Chehou Yuan, it's nothing much. Merely, those Godkings had lost the battle to me. I spared their lives and decided to have them stay in our Fog City to instruct the younger generations as their punishment." Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

Chehou Yuan was stunned for a long while before calming down his chaotic frame of mind.

Qin Yu's status in Chehou Yuan's heart instantly soared much higher. To have over half of the Godkings from the entire Divine Realm be here as servants, how astonishing was Qin Yu's current strength?

Chapter 40: Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure

In Qin Yu and Jiang Li's serene and elegant courtyard manor. Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Chehou Yuan and Yi Feng sat down on the seats. On the side was only Uncle Fu standing by himself and waiting upon them.

As for Hou Fei and Qin Feng, they did not sit. After all, Hou Fei and Qin Feng did not have any interaction with Chehou Yuan. Thus, it was not good for them to be present.

“After I obtained the Bewitching God Temple in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I directly ascended to the Divine Realm. After that, I'd become the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold's Misty Mystic Palace's Palace Master. Finally, I participated in the Floating Snow City's public groom search. When recalling those things now, it all seems to have just occurred yesterday.” Qin Yu drank a cup of wine and said with a smile.

Beside him, Jiang Li also started to smile. She too began to remember Qin Yu's life events.

“In merely twenty thousand years, you've managed to stand at the apex of the Divine Realm. This sort of accomplishment is something that no other person has managed to achieve since the birth of the Divine Realm.” Godking Yi Feng said with a smile on his face. “Chehou, that Bewitching God Temple you've left behind also added momentum to Qin Yu's legend.”

The assistance that Chehou Yuan had given Qin Yu was indeed extremely great.

The knowledge of formation arrays was left to Qin Yu by him. In the end, it allowed Qin Yu to achieve enlightenment and create the Formation Array Universe. In terms of artifact crafting, Qin Yu ended up becoming the new Craftsman God. Furthermore, there were the treasures that Chehou Yuan had left for Qin Yu.

For example, the Divine Spear Waning Snow!

Of course, the reason why the Divine Spear Waning Snow was so powerful now was mainly because it had absorbed the Dark and Yellow Energy. Otherwise, the original Divine Spear Waning Snow merely possessed the might of a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. How could it possibly be able to reach its current strength of surpassing that of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

“The path of artifact craftsmanship requires one to have innate talent. Furthermore, it also requires the accumulation of time and experience. In merely twenty thousand years, even if you’ve trained in a region where time was accelerated ten thousand times, it was still extremely unbelievable.” Exclaimed Chehou Yuan in admiration.

Qin Yu said humbly. “In terms of artifact crafting, Junior is still very much inferior to Senior Chehou.”

“That’s not for certain.” Beside him, Yi Feng smiled and said. “You’ve also managed to craft first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Furthermore, it’s more than a single one that you’ve crafted. As for Chehou, he only crafted a single one. Your artifact crafting ability might even be better than Chehou.”

Godking Yi Feng had a friendly relationship with Chehou Yuan in the past. Thus, he did not care much about the other when speaking.

“Yi Feng, truly, you...” Chehou Yuan shook his head while smiling.

“Had it been back when I first left the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I would truly not dare to say that my artifact crafting ability was better than Qin Yu, yours. However, now...” Chehou Yuan stroked his cyan beard contentedly.

“Oh? What about now? Could it be that you’ve achieved a major improvement and managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure?” Godking Yi Feng said with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu’s heart was moved.

Back in the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu had already discovered from the contents that Chehou Yuan had left for him that Chehou Yuan was searching for the pinnacle of artifact crafting and would not give up unless he managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.

Qin Yu looked to Chehou Yuan who was smiling contentedly. He was startled in his heart: ‘This Chehou Yuan’s strength had advanced by leaps and bounds, reaching the Godking level. Based on what Uncle Yi Feng had said, this Chehou Yuan’s aura and temperament had also taken a huge change. Could it be... that this Chehou Yuan has really managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure?’

The might of an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure was something that Qin Yu had experienced for himself.

A single sword strike from the Origin Sin Sword had caused Qin Yu suffering of all kinds.

“Chehou, that expression you’re displaying, could it be that you’ve truly managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure?” Godking Yi Feng looked to Chehou Yuan with amazement. Currently, Chehou Yuan was stroking his beard and smiling. He was displaying a very content appearance.

Qin Yu looked to Chehou Yuan and said. “I remember that Senior Chehou had said before that you were going to search for all kinds of materials to reach the pinnacle of artifact crafting and would not give up unless you’ve managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure. Senior Chehou had now returned to the Divine Realm, could it be that Senior has truly managed to successfully accomplished your goal?”

For Yi Feng and Qin Yu to say such things in succession, Jiang Li

beside them also looked to Chehou Yaun with an amazed expression.

At this moment, Chehou Yuan laughed. His gaze was cast toward Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Yi Feng. He then said in a low voice, feigning a mysteriousness. “This old fool had exhausted all my soul. In the end, the Heavens truly did not turn its back on me. Haha,hahahaha...” Saying till this part, Chehou Yuan once again started to smile.

“You’ve truly managed to craft it?” Godking Yi Feng cried out in surprise.

Beside them, Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. They were both filled with shock.

First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were already extremely hard to craft.

Even for Qin Yu, he also required for all sorts of conditions to reach the peak to be able to craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. As for Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasures, although Qin Yu had an idea in his heart, he was unwilling to use up the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“I reckon that only through using the Dark and Yellow Energy could I be able to create an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.” This was what Qin Yu had thought.

Qin Yu knew that as he possessed Dark and Yellow Energy, he was able to increase the quality of the Spiritual Treasure that he crafted. However, what about Chehou Yuan? Chehou Yuan did not possess Dark and Yellow Energy. How would he be able to craft an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure?

“Qin Yu, I believe that my crafting of an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure could be compared with the legends that you've created, right?” Chehou Yuan smiled mockingly to Qin Yu. “When I think of the dozen plus Godking servants in your Purple Mystic Mansion, my heart is still slightly quaking in fear.”

Chehou Yuan had personally admitted it. It would appear that Chehou Yuan had indeed managed to craft an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure.

A Godking managed to craft an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure!

“Chehou, you really managed to craft an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure? Huu, come, take it out and broaden my horizons with it. To be honest, I've never truly seen an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure before. Of course, that Back Earth Seal and All People Seal cannot be considered as one. Years ago, when the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial attacked Qin Yu, the movement of his Origin Sin Sword was too quick. I only managed to see the sword energy and did not even managed to see the shadows of the Origin Sin Sword. Pity, truly a pity.” Yi Feng was sighing.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li also looked to Chehou Yuan.

“Senior Chehou Yuan, allow us to see that Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure of yours.” Qin Yu was also extremely looking forward to it.

He wanted to know very much what sort of appearance an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure that was crafted with only materials would be.

Chehou Yuan looked to Qin Yu, Yi Feng and Jiang Li. In the end, he smiled. “Very well, since you all want to see it so badly, I shall allow you all to see this treasure that had cost me countless years of my existence.”

Chehou Yuan flipped his hand. Suddenly, a pitch black spiritual pearl was floating above Chehou Yuan’s palm.

This spiritual pearl was not large at all. It was about the size of a quail egg.

When Qin Yu saw the appearance of this black spiritual pearl, he felt that the surrounding space had burst into a slight tremble. Qin Yu even felt a burst of oppression in his heart. This oppression was brought forth by this black spiritual pearl.

“As expected of an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.” Qin Yu’s heart was trembling.

Beside him, Jiang Li and Yi Feng also managed to sense the extraordinariness of this ordinary looking black spiritual pearl.

Chehou Yuan's gaze was focused on the black spiritual pearl above his palm. Within his gaze was pride. "This Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure was something that I've only managed to craft after scouring several millions of Mortal Realm cosmic spaces, gathered countless amount of peculiar materials, spent an endless amount of expenditure and even risked my soul shattering. Its name is Fix Elemental Pearl."

"Fix Elemental Pearl?" Qin Yu and them all remembered this name.

This was the first Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure that a resident of the Divine Realm crafted through their own strength. The previous Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasures were all bestowed by the world. They were not something that anyone could craft by themselves.

"Senior Chehou, you said earlier that you risked your soul shattering. What do you mean by that?" Qin Yu asked in confusion.

Chehou Yuan began to laugh. "Qin Yu, when you saw the message that I left behind in the Bewitching God Temple, do you remember that I said that I had a feeling that the moment when I managed to craft an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, it was likely the moment when my soul shatters."

Qin Yu nodded.

Chehou Yuan sighed and said. “Those words were not something that I spoke without thinking. Instead, it was a sensation that suddenly came to me after I had vowed to the Heaven and Earth that I would not give up unless I managed to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.”

“However, the sensation that I had was extremely vague. It was only later when I truly managed to craft the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure that I understood everything.” Chehou Yuan was smiling.

“In order to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, one’s soul must fuse with it. At the time when I was crafting it, I had only wanted to craft an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure and did not even care even if I was to die doing so.” Chehou Yuan sighed and said.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Yi Feng started to admire Chehou Yuan’s strong dedication.

“Merely, this Fix Elemental Pearl is truly extremely fantastic. I had originally thought that I would definitely die. However, who would’ve thought that this Fix Elemental Pearl actually fused together with my soul. I ended up surviving. Furthermore, this Fix Elemental Pearl did not go through any refinement and directly became my weapon.”

Chehou Yuan smiled helplessly. “I, am simply unable to gift the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure to others. That was because my soul had been fused together with this Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure! If I forced this Fix Elemental Pearl into an ownerless item, my soul would shatter on the spot.”

Qin Yu nodded.

It was unable for him to say whether Chehou Yuan’s crafting method was good or bad.

“However, I am extremely confident that this Fix Elemental Pearl’s strength... is truly great. It is so great that I would not fear even if I faced off against the Exalted Celestials.” Chehou Yuan was extremely confident.

Qin Yu and them were surprised.

“Chehou, you’re exaggerating, right? You said you don’t even fear the Exalted Celestials? You must know that the Exalted Celestials are people who possess Exalted Celestial Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, they would be able to stop your mobility with a single Time Stop.” Yi Feng said with a smile on his face.

Chehou Yuan lightly smiled and shook his head.

“No, you all do not understand this Fix Elemental Pearl of mine.” Chehou Yuan had an expression of absolute confidence.

Qin Yu and them began to carefully listen to Chehou Yuan.

“The offensive ability of the Fix Elemental Pearl is extremely ordinary. It’s merely... smashing.” Said Chehou Yuan with a smile. “This Fix Elemental Pearl is extremely fast. Regardless of what it is, if it is hit by this Fix Elemental Pearl, then it would likely shatter on the spot.”

“Smashing?”

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Yi Feng all grew silent. Using a black pearl to smash? Would it truly be powerful?

Yi Feng frowned and said. “Chehou, I had said earlier, if an Exalted Celestial was to use Time Stop and then attack you with their Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, how would you defend against that? Didn’t you say that you do not fear the Exalted Celestials?”

Chehou Yuan smiled and said. “Regarding this, we would have to talk about the Fix Elemental Pearl’s second ability. The Fix Elemental Pearl’s offensive ability is smashing. As for the second ability, it was allowing one to hide inside it.”

“Hide inside it, like a spatial Spiritual Treasure?” Jiang Li said in amazement.

Chehou Yuan shook his head and said. “It’s very similar to the spatial Spiritual Treasures. However, it could not be considered as

a spatial Spiritual Treasure. Furthermore, inside the Fix Elemental Pearl, one cannot use Spatial Laws. Inside it is only the starry sky, stars, dark stars and stuff like that...”

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and them were all stunned.

The inside of this Fix Elemental Pearl was actually a cosmic space? Furthermore, one could not use Spatial Laws in it?

“Could it be that this is the same as the New Cosmos?” Qin Yu was unable to contain his suspicion.

“Senior Chehou, is there another set of Spatial Laws within the Fix Elemental Pearl?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

“Another set of Spatial Laws?” Slightly confused, Chehou Yuan shook his head. “What do you mean by that? This Fix Elemental Pearl is merely an extremely large cosmic space. Inside it, the Spatial Laws are useless. Thus, there naturally would not be another set of Spatial Laws.”

“Senior Chehou, what are the ways for one to enter into the Fix Elemental Pearl?” Qin Yu once again asked.

Chehou Yuan smiled and said. “Others are simply incapable of entering into the Fix Elemental Pearl by themselves. Only I can teleport into it. As for the others, as long as they do not resist, I am capable of bringing them in with me.”

“As for when I said that I do not fear the Exalted Celestials, it was precisely because this Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure Fix Elemental Pearl is fused with my soul. Even under Time Stop, my soul would not be stopped. I have a feeling that as long as I have an intention, I would be able to return into the Fix Elemental Pearl. The Fix Elemental Pearl could be considered as being my home, my world.” Chehou Yuan smiled and said.

Qin Yu suddenly had a sensation.

Why was Chehou Yuan’s Fix Elemental Pearl so similar to his New Cosmos?

If one were to list the differences, then it would likely be that this Fix Elemental Pearl was only a single cosmic space whereas the New Cosmos contained countless cosmic spaces and also possessed Cosmic Origin, its own Spatial Laws and Temporal Laws.

Furthermore, the New Cosmos was capable of establishing passage channels with the Divine Realm’s Cosmos.

However, the Fix Elemental Pearl could not.

“This Fix Elemental Pearl can be considered as an enormous cosmic space. It is much greater than even the Divine Realm. A single smash from it would shatter even a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Chehou Yuan said confidently. “If I hide into the Fix Elemental Pearl through teleportation and then control it to smash others... say, who would I fear?”

Chapter 41: Bestowment

“Of course, this only signifies that I would not be afraid of the Exalted Celestials. It does not mean that I am able to match the Exalted Celestials... after all, they would not stand there for me to smash them. However, my Fix Elemental Pearl’s defense ought to be extremely powerful.” Chehou Yuan smiled and said.

In the end, Chehou Yuan had said some humble words.

“Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure...” Godking Yi Feng gasped in admiration. He nodded and said with a smile. “Brother Chehou, the admiration that I have for you right now was something that cannot be described with words... come, I salute you with this cup of wine.” Godking Yi Feng smiled as he raised his cup of wine.

Just because one managed to obtain an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure did not mean that one would be able to fight against the Exalted Celestials.

After all, regardless of how good one’s weapon was, there was still a need to look at who was using the weapon. For example, although Qin Yu possessed the Divine Spear Waning Snow, he would still not have much hope in fighting against the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial head on.

After the feast, Chehou Yuan was persuaded by Qin Yu and them to stay in the Purple Mystic Mansion. After all, in the Purple

Mystic Mansion was A'Fu who Chehou Yuan was familiar with and Qin Yu who could be considered as his disciple. There was also his old friend Yi Feng as well as the many Sage Emperors and Godkings in the Flowing Water Garden that he knew.

After Chehou Yuan stayed in the Purple Mystic Mansion for roughly a year.

A major event occurred in the Purple Mystic Mansion!

No one knew how it came to be but that Hou Fei actually ended up marrying again. Last time around, he had married Zi Xia. As for this time, he ended up marrying that Hong Yun. The entanglement that Hou Fei had with Hong Yun was something that Qin Yu knew about. However, he did not meddle into it. These two rivals had fought each other for so many years and had finally gotten together now.

Among the three brothers, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, only Hou Fei had two wives.

The matters regarding that happened in the date of the marriage shall be excused for now. Merely, a very strange thing happened!

“This Zi Xia and Hou Fei had been married for many years now. However, she did not get pregnant in all these years. Surprisingly, Hong Yun had just married Hou Fei and had become pregnant right away. Furthermore, not only was Hong Yun pregnant, even Zi Xia became pregnant. This matter is truly unusual.” Hei Yu laughed.

At this moment, Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei were chatting and drinking.

“Fei Fei, you’re truly amazing.” Qin Yu also laughed and gave a thumbs up.

Hou Fei did not become embarrassed. Instead, he started to laugh complacently. “Merely so-so, so-so, big brother already had two kids. It cannot be considered as anything extraordinary for me to have two kids too. Furthermore, Mixed Hair Bird even had grandsons and granddaughters now. Oh, that’s right, big brother, Mixed Hair Bird, I reckon that those two children of mine would be born in about eight to nine months time. Say, what do you think their names should be?”

“Names? Let me think about it.” Hei Yu immediately started thinking.

At this moment, Qin Yu suddenly started frowning.

That was because Qin Yu suddenly sensed that Uncle Lan had came out from the New Cosmos. It was one thing for Uncle Lan to exit the New Cosmos, but the surprisingly matter was that he did not return to the Purple Mystic Mansion and instead went somewhere else.

“Uncle Lan had only obtained the All People Seal not long ago. He should still be undergoing seclusion training. How come he has come out from the New Cosmos so soon?” Qin Yu became

confused.

Anything that happened in the New Cosmos cannot escape Qin Yu's detection. Qin Yu knew right away when Jiang Lan exited it.

“Mn, I got it. If it's a boy, his name shall be Hou Yin (silver) and if it's a girl, Hou Yin (sound).” Hei Yu's voice sounded.

Qin Yu also stopped thinking about the matter regarding Jiang Lan, as his Uncle Lan had the freedom to do whatever he wished. Qin Yu would not meddle with it.

“Xiao Hei, to be honest, the names you've decided upon are truly ordinary.” Qin Yu laughed and joined the conversation of the three brothers thinking up names for the two children that was about to come...

Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City.

This black city was bathed by an endless amount of snowflakes. However, it contained a poignant and romantic beauty. The Heavenly Deities in the Floating Snow City lived their lives like they did in the past. The consecutive battles of Godkings did not cause much of an effect to the lives of Heavenly Deities.

Floating Snow City's Imperial Palace. In the Exalted Celestial's Palace.

The Utmost Northern Sage Emperor Jiang Fan's wife, Chunyu

Rou was standing outside of the study room. She pondered for a long time before lightly knocking on the door.

Her husband Jiang Fan was in the study room.

Ever since about four years ago when Jiang Fan returned to the Floating Snow City, he had been in the study room by himself the entire time. In normal times, he would rarely speak. Even his sons and daughters would not be able to see his face. In the entire Floating Snow City, only Chunyu Rou was able to speak some words with Jiang Fan.

“Creak...” That wooden door opened.

Light shined into the study through the opened entrance. However, the inside of the study seemed to be a forbidden area for light. The entire study was enveloped with a layer of gloom and cold oppressive aura. Jiang Fan’s figure was also within the dark study room.

Chunyu Rou sighed in her heart. However, a smile emerged on her face. She directly walked into the study room. Right after she walked in, the door to the study immediately closed by itself.

“Husband, there is no need for you to be so remorseful everyday. Actually, when compared to other places, our Floating Snow City is already much better off than them. I’ve heard that most of the Godkings from the other cities have died and that many of them do not even have a single Godking present. Our Floating Snow City is truly much better off than them.” Chunyu Rou said with a smile.

Jiang Fan who was silent for a long time displayed a slight smile after hearing what his wife had said.

“My wife, you truly know how to make my heart feel a bit better... You’re right, when compared to the other cities, our Floating Snow City could indeed be considered as being fortunate. I could also be considered as one of the taller ones among a group of dwarfs.” Jiang Fan smiled a self-mocking smile and said.

Chunyu Rou rejoiced in her heart.

After her constant days of coming to chat with Jiang Fan and tell him jokes, Jiang Fan was no longer as silent and isolated as he was when he first returned.

“My wife.” Jiang Fan raised his head and looked to Chunyu Rou. “Say, did I made a mistake back then? Was I mistaken to choose Zhou Xian as Li’er’s husband?”

Jiang Fan’s heart was no longer resolute now.

“Husband, you’ve already made your decision. Even if you regret it now, nothing can be done. Why must you still cause yourself to be vexed and suffer? Regardless, husband, you are still the Utmost North Sage Emperor and did not suffer much of any loss.” Chunyu Rou comforted him.

Jiang Fan nodded.

“Sigh, it’s just that I had always had that trace of unwillingness in my heart!” Jiang Fan thought of the All People Seal that could be considered as something that was already in his pocket being snatched away by Qin Yu before his eyes, and began to feel a sharp pain in his heart.

He had dreamed of becoming an Exalted Celestial for all those years.

In order to become an Exalted Celestial, Jiang Fan was willing to give up that much. He even did not hesitate to fall out with his own brother and break apart the relationship with his own daughter. All of this was so that he could become an Exalted Celestial.

When he had given that much, when his anticipation had reached such a high degree, at such a time, when he failed, it had brought him immense pain.

“I had originally thought that nothing would go wrong with the help from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. I was filled with confidence! However, little did I imagine that Qin Yu... sigh, when one’s anticipation is extremely high, one would fall down even deeper when failed.”

Once he thought of this matter, Jiang Fan began to feel his heart twitching and aching.

It was truly painful.

“Husband, if you cannot become an Exalted Celestial, then so be it. That Qin Yu could also be considered as being lenient toward you already. In the future, as long as we do not go and provoke him, I believe that he would likely not come and create troubles for us.” Chunyu Rou consoled.

Jiang Fan smiled bitterly.

He, the Utmost North Sage Emperor. Oh, how high was his status? Who would’ve expect that he would fall to a level where he required Qin Yu’s pity in order to live comfortably.

“My wife, when I appeared in the Divine Realm back then, I managed to comprehend the Spatial Laws faster than my second brother Jiang Lan. Because of that, I became the Utmost North Sage Emperor. I had been the Utmost North Sage Emperor for a total of twelve quadrillion years now.” Jiang Fan laughed at himself. “My wife, did you know what I was thinking about in the depths of my heart all these years?”

“What is it?” Chunyu Rou frowned.

According to what she knew, her husband wanted to become an Exalted Celestial the most. This was something that Chunyu Rou already knew. She did not know why Jiang Fan would ask the question again.

“You ought to know that in these countless years, I had wished to become an Exalted Celestial. However, in the depths of my heart,

what I truly wanted to know was... who my parents were and where exactly did I originate from.” Jiang Fan shook his head and sighed.

Chunyu Rou looked to Jiang Fan in a daze.

Jiang Fan took a deep breath and said. “Twelve quadrillion years ago, when the Divine Realm was born, I, my second brother, my third brother and them had all appeared in the Divine Realm together. Merely, at that time, none of us possessed the memories of our childhood. All we know was that we are all blood brothers. Other than that, we did not know anything else. It had been twelve quadrillion years now. During this time, I had been thinking the entire time who are my parents. How was I born? Could it be that I was birthed by the Heaven and Earth? I had been thinking the entire time exactly how would I know about my birth.”

“Afterwards, I thought of becoming an Exalted Celestial. The Exalted Celestials were much more powerful than Godkings. They ought to know more than Godkings. I reckoned that after becoming an Exalted Celestial, I would be able to know where I and the rest of the first generation of the Eight Great Divine Families had originated from.”

Jiang Fan smiled a self-mocking smile.

Chunyu Rou had also pondered about it. The first generation of the Eight Great Divine Families, other than the Thunder Punishment City that possessed the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial as someone with an even higher seniority, the other first generation of the Divine Families all seemed to have appeared out

of nowhere.

Jiang Fan, Jiang Lan, Huangfu Yu, Huangfu Lei, Huangfu Liuxiang, Shentu Yan, Shentu Yin... who exactly were the parents to this large group of Eight Great Divine Families first generations?

Could it be that they had appeared out of nowhere or were birthed by the Heaven and Earth?

This question was a known puzzle to the higher echelons of the Divine Realm. No one knew how exactly the first generation of the Eight Great Divine Families came to be. This was a question that they were unable to investigate and pursue.

“Husband, didn’t you managed to have an interaction with the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial? Couldn’t you have asked him?” Chunyu Rou asked in confusion.

Jiang Fan smiled a self-mocking smile. “Humph, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial? How could he possibly tell us about it? I had once tried to ask him about it but he merely berated me and even ordered me to not ask about it again. I have a feeling that he knew about how we came to be. However, he refused to tell us! That’s why I wanted to become an Exalted Celestial so strongly.”

Chunyu Rou lightly nodded.

Suddenly...

“Why did you come here?” Jiang Fan suddenly frowned as he looked to this man who had suddenly appeared in the study. The man wore a blue gown. It was precisely Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan looked to Jiang Fan. His gaze was tranquil. “Big brother!”

Jiang Fan was startled. “You, you called me big brother?” Jiang Fan was truly shocked. Ever since he chose Zhou Xian as his son-in-law, Jiang Lan could be considered as having broken his relationship with him. It was practically impossible for Jiang Fan to call him big brother.

Chunyu Rou who stood beside Jiang Fan was also filled with shock.

Jiang Lan lightly smiled as he looked to Jiang Fan. “Big brother, no matter what, we have grown up together and have been brothers for the past twelve quadrillion years. Although I harbor a grudge against you, but Little Yu and Li’er are also together now. I believe that there is no need for us to continue to be antagonistic toward each other. There is also no need for you all to be in such a deadlock with Little Yu and Li’er.”

Jiang Fan displayed a cold expression on his face.

“Oh, so you’ve come to persuade me?” Jiang Lan coldly laughed. “Second brother, it is impossible for me to take back when I had said. Back then, before all those Sage Emperors, I had publicly announced Zhou Xian to be my son-in-law. No matter what, it is

impossible for me to face Qin Yu now. There is no need for you to continue to try to persuade me here.”

“Why are you this stubborn?”

Jiang Lan grew a bit angry.

Jiang Fan frowned as he looked to his second brother Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan stared at Jiang Fan. “Big brother, all these years, Li’er has had a home that she cannot return to. She is unable to see her sisters, brothers, relatives and friends. Do you know how difficult it was for her? Could it be that you believe your daughter to be inferior to your face?”

Jiang Fan was startled. He became speechless.

Jiang Lan was frowning. He flipped his hand and two floating seals appeared above his hand. One was a gray colored seal whereas the other was a golden colored seal.

“These are...” Jiang Fan’s eyes immediately shined.

“These are the Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal. I know that you deeply want to obtain them. I am able to give them to you right now. I merely wished for you to be able to be better to Li’er and them and stop being antagonistic toward them.” Jiang Lan flipped his hand, the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal in his hand flew toward Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan blankly watched this scene.

Chunyu Rou beside him was astonished.

Oh how precious the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal were. How could Jiang Fan possibly not know about it? For these two seals, how many Godkings had died?! However now, Jiang Lan was actually giving these two seals to him.

“Second brother, you,you...” Jiang Fan became speechless.

“After receiving them, your desire should be satisfied. I wish that you stop being antagonistic toward Li’er and Little Yu.” Jiang Lan looked to Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan took a deep breath and looked to Jiang Lan. “Second brother, could it be that you’ve forgotten that it was me who stopped you from going to save Zuo Qiumei? Don’t you resent me for that? Why would you be willing to part with the hopes of becoming an Exalted Celestial and give them to me?”

The shock of Jiang Lan giving the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal was truly too great to Jiang Fan.

“Resentment? Of course I have.” Jiang Lan laughed indifferently. “Merely, big brother, you must understand that those who are dead are already dead. What is important is to allow those who are alive to be happier. I merely wish for Li’er and them to be happier.

With only that, I, as their elder, would already be extremely happy.”

Jiang Fan’s expression changed.

“My wife, tomorrow, bring Yan’er, Jun’er and them to the Fog City and meet with Li’er and them for me.” Jiang Fan suddenly said to Chunyu Rou beside him.

Chapter 42: This Is Fate

“Yes, husband.”

At this moment, Chunyu Rou was delighted. She was someone who cared very much about her children. She had actually been concerned about Li'er the entire time. Now that they resolved this matter, she naturally became happy. Furthermore, Jiang Fan obtained the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal. She was also happy for Jiang Fan.

“Tomorrow? This fast?” Jiang Lan was a bit shocked.

Facing Jiang Lan, Jiang Fan currently had an immense level of guilt and shame. “It’s not fast at all, not fast at all. Your sister-in-law has been thinking about Li'er frequently too. It’s all because she was concerned about me that she did not go to see Li'er in all this time. I have also hurt the hearts of Li'er and her husband Qin Yu. For now, I do not think I have the face to see them. It’s better that I don’t go. It’s enough for your sister-in-law, Yan'er and them to go.”

Jiang Lan also lightly nodded.

When he thought that Jiang Li would be happy, Jiang Lan also felt extremely gratified.

On the same day, Jiang Lan returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion. After he returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion, Jiang

Lan happily chatted with Chehou Yuan for a long time. Jiang Lan was also an old friend of Chehou Yuan.

On the second day.

Qin Yu was sitting with Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Li'er, Zi Xia, Hong Yun and Bai Ling. Right when they were happily chatting, a Heavenly Deity maid ran in.

“Master, there’s a group of people outside. They said they have came from the Floating Snow City.” The words from the Heavenly Deity maid had caused Qin Yu and them to stop their chat.

“Floating Snow City?” Qin Yu frowned. Hou Fei, Hei Yu and them also looked to each other. They were all bewildered.

Li'er was the first to stand up. Excitements covered her face. “People from Floating Snow City, Brother Yu, quickly, quickly.” In excitement, Jiang Li immediately pulled Qin Yu and rushed toward the entrance.

Anxious, Jiang Li teleported with Qin Yu and immediately arrived before the front yard of the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Jiang Yan, and Chunyu Rou...” Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy was immediately spread out. He immediately discovered who it was from the Floating Snow City that had arrived. This group of people were practically all members of the Jiang Clan. They were all people who possessed deep relationships with Jiang

Li.

Qin Yu became confused.

From these years of interaction, Qin Yu was able to determine Jiang Fan's character. Jiang Fan was not a person who would easily acknowledge his mistake. Furthermore, Qin Yu had contradicted him greatly.

“This Jiang Fan, as a Sage Emperor, he ought to care about his face deeply. Logically, he likely would not allow these people from the Floating Snow City to come over. Why?” While Qin Yu was pondering, Jiang Li beside him immediately called out.

“Brother Yu, quickly, come. Stop being distracted at the side. My mother, you know her right?”

Qin Yu exited his thoughts. He immediately smiled and slightly bowed. “Mother-in-law.” Qin Yu was thinking in his heart: ‘No matter what this Jiang Fan is thinking, he at least managed to do a great thing.’

Jiang Li had been thinking of her relatives and friends the entire time. Because of that, Qin Yu had been feeling guilty the entire time. And now, his heart was feeling much better than before.

“Qin Yu, hello.” Seeing Qin Yu, that Chunyu Rou also felt a bit concerned.

Back then, she had tried to make Zhou Xian become her son-in-law through every possible means. However, what was the ending? All of the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, including Zhou Xian who later became a Godking, were killed. Currently, the Thunder City had reached a state where a youngster from a younger generation called Zhou Qing ended up becoming the Sage Emperor.

Back when they were at the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, she was able to willfully comment upon Qin Yu. However now, in terms of status, Qin Yu's status was greater than the Eight Great Sage Emperors and became the number one absolute character in the Divine Realm. Perhaps only the Three Great Exalted Celestials were able to surpass Qin Yu by a tier.

“Big brother Qin Yu, I believe you know majority of these people, right? This is our older brother, Jiang Jun. This is our older brother, Jiang...”

At this moment, Jiang Yan had become much more lively. She was constantly making introductions to Qin Yu. Among all the people that had come, Qin Yu knew majority of them. After all, he had stayed in the Floating Snow City for a long period of time. Even for people that he didn't know, Jiang Li had mentioned them to Qin Yu before. With the introductions from Jiang Yan, Qin Yu immediately knew who they were.

The arrival of the group of people from the Floating Snow City had caused the entire Purple Mystic Mansion to be bustling with noise and excitement. As for who was the most happy in the entire Purple Mystic Mansion, it would likely be Jiang Li. As for Qin Yu,

he was puzzled by something the entire time.

Qin Yu arrived at Jiang Lan's residence by himself.

Yesterday, Jiang Lan had chatted with Chehou Yuan for a long time. As for today, he had however been resting the entire time and had not even left the Fog City. He had merely welcomed the guests at the beginning and returned to his residence not long after.

"Uncle Lan, it's me." Qin Yu walked to the entrance of the courtyard manor's entrance and spoke.

"Little Yu, come on in." Jiang Lan's voice sounded from within the courtyard manor. At the same time, the entrance door to the courtyard manor opened by itself.

Qin Yu walked into the courtyard manor. At this moment, Jiang Lan was sitting by himself beside the ancient tree and drinking wine. Upon seeing Qin Yu walking in, he looked over and smiled. "Come, drink some wine with me."

Qin Yu smiled and sat down. He accompanied Jiang Lan and casually chatted and drink a couple cups of wine.

"Uncle Lan, I have a matter that I wish to ask you about." Qin Yu placed down his wine cup and looked to Jiang Lan and asked.

Jiang Lan smiled and nodded. "I knew that you had something to

ask from the expression that you had when you arrived. Go ahead, tell me what it is.”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “Uncle Lan, the Temporal Laws contained within the All People Seal are extremely profound. You had merely trained in the New Cosmos for four years. Even if the time was accelerated by a million times, it was merely four million years... To comprehend the Temporal Laws with merely four million years is distantly insufficient. Uncle Lan, you’ve come out now, could it be that you’ve succeeded?”

“Oh?”

Jiang Lan started to laugh. “Little Yu, according to your words, could it be that I cannot come out if I have not comprehended the Temporal Laws?”

“No, of course not.” Qin Yu promptly said. “Uncle Lan, you know very well that is not what I meant.”

Seeing Qin Yu’s expression, Jiang Lan laughed. “I was merely joking with you. I know what you meant. That’s right, to train for only this short amount of time was indeed a bit too short. In terms of the Temporal Laws, I did not manage to attain much improvement either.”

“Uncle Lan, I wish to know, was the coming of those people from the Floating Snow City related to you? You’ve gone to the Floating Snow City to persuade him, right?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. He did not say anything.

“I am able to guess. Uncle Lan, right after you exited the New Cosmos, you went to the Floating Snow City. The next day, these people from the Floating Snow City had come. This, I can’t help but think of you.”

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Uncle Lan, you’ve done a great thing. However, I am very confused how you managed to persuade that ‘father-in-law’ of mine?”

“I merely moved his heart and reasoned with him.” Jiang Lan said casually. After that, he drank a cup of wine.

“Moved his heart and reasoned with him? That easy?” Qin Yu was completely unconvinced.

Qin Yu knew very well of the Jiang Fan’s character. In order to obtain the chance to become an Exalted Celestial, he refused to take pity upon his own daughter and broke his relationship with his own blood brother. Such a resolute person, how could he be persuaded that easily?

“Uncle Lan, do not try to deceive me.” Qin Yu stared at Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan was stared for a long time. He then smiled and shook his head. “Truly, fine, I’ll tell you. It’s actually nothing major either. I had merely gifted the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal

to Jiang Fan. That big brother of mine had sought for the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal for who knows how long. I had given the two of them to him, naturally this caused him to be immensely thankful. Thus, it was also natural for him to do such a thing.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

“Uncle Lan, you said, you said you’ve given Jiang Fan the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal?” At this moment, Qin Yu didn’t address Jiang Fan as his ‘father-in-law.’

Qin Yu was able to guess that Uncle Lan most definitely had paid a price in order to persuade Jiang Fan. However, never did he guess that the price was the two portions of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure which contained the opportunity to become an Exalted Celestial.

“Uncle Lan, if you had the Back Earth Seal and All People Seal, it might be possible for you to become an Exalted Celestial. As you possessed two seals, your chance of becoming an Exalted Celestial would be much greater than that Luo Fan. Why would you, why would you...” Qin Yu was feeling a burst of unwillingness.

Jiang Lan smiled indifferently. “It’s merely a Back Earth Seal and an All People Seal. They do not contain much use for me. I also do not possess any longing for the status of an Exalted Celestial. To become an Exalted Celestial or not doesn’t matter to me.”

“Uncle Lan...” Qin Yu was frowning.

“Oh right, Little Yu, that All People Seal was something that you had given me. You wouldn’t be angry that I give it to someone else, right?” Jiang Lan said to Qin Yu with a smile.

At this moment, Qin Yu didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

“This Jiang Fan.” Qin Yu felt resentment and anger. “Back then, for the slight opportunity of becoming an Exalted Celestial, this Jiang Fan had disregarded the relationship of brothers with you, Uncle Lan. He disregarded the relationship of father and daughter with Li’er and even disregarded the immense superiority that I possessed in the groom search. He resolutely determined Zhou Xian to be his son-in-law!”

“Not long ago, he had been antagonistic toward me repeatedly. He even tried to kill me. Back then, when those Godkings and Sage Emperors were caught in the New Cosmos, I controlled his life and death. In the end, because of Li’er, I’ve set him free. I had originally thought that he would be grateful of that. However, never would I expect that even with Uncle Lan’s persuasion, he would not agree and had only agreed after you presented the Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal. This sort of person...”

Qin Yu began to look down upon Jiang Fan in his heart.

Originally, Qin Yu still considered him as his father-in-law. Yet now, Qin Yu didn’t even want to consider him as his father-in-law.

“Back Earth Seal, All People Seal, he dared to accept them without feeling any burn to his hand? Uncle Lan, had he tried to

decline them?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan was slightly startled.

Jiang Lan indeed did not try to decline them and directly accepted Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal.

“Little Yu, Jiang Fan, he truly wanted to become an Exalted Celestial. He would naturally not be willing to give up on the All People Seal and the Back Earth Seal after he obtained them. It’s nothing serious. After all, I do not wish to become an Exalted Celestial. Let’s just allow my big brother to achieve his desire.” Said Jiang Lan with a light smile.

Jiang Lan’s had a very good attitude toward this. He did not mind at all.

“Become an Exalted Celestial?”

Qin Yu started laughing. “Him, becoming an Exalted Celestial? Uncle Lan, even if he obtained the All People Seal and the Back Earth Seal, he would still be unable to become an Exalted Celestial. This is destiny. And he, he does not have that destiny!”

Jiang Lan was startled by Qin Yu’s tone. Qin Yu’s tone contained an absolute confidence.

“Little Yu, you are that certain?” Jiang Lan said in doubt.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. He recalled the conversation he had with his second brother Lin Meng. At the Hundred Days ceremony when Little Si was born, Lin Meng had said that all the Godkings that were on the Exalted Celestial Mountain at that time, none of them were able to become an Exalted Celestial.

And at that time, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan was one of the Godkings on the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

“Uncle Lan, you will know when the new Exalted Celestial is born. As for Jiang Fan, it is impossible for him to become an Exalted Celestial.” Qin Yu said indifferently. However, the current Jiang Fan contained an endless amount of hope. He was currently earnestly comprehending the Temporal Laws in the Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal.

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, eight more months had passed.

In the Purple Mystic Mansion, a large group of people were gathered outside Hou Fei’s courtyard manor. Over a thousand people from the Purple Mystic Mansion were currently whispering with each other. In the courtyard were Hou Fei, Qin Yu and them.

Hou Fei’s two wives, Zi Xia and Hong Yun have gone into labor together.

At this moment, Hou Fei was anxiously outside the room’s entrance and walking back and forth incessantly. His two fists were firmly clenched. Occasionally, red light would shine through

his eyes. His entire body's energy was faintly trembling.

“Fei Fei, come sit down. Don't worry too much about it.” Qin Yu said.

Hou Fei glanced at Qin Yu and said. “How can I possibly sit?”

Immediately, the group of people gathered in the courtyard started to laugh. Merely, they were all very conscientious and their laughter were done in a very low voice in fear of disturbing the two soon-to-be mothers.

“Mn?” Qin Yu frowned.

“Woosh.” Qin Yu disappeared from the courtyard manor. Hei Yu, Jiang Li, Yi Feng, Chehou Yuan and the others were all startled.

At this moment, Qin Yu appeared on one of the Purple Mystic Mansion's passageway. A purple gowned middle aged man was currently walking before this passageway. His figure was a bit thin. However, this man appeared very proud and aloof.

His pair of eyes that occasionally flicker with a red light swept through Qin Yu.

“For Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial to honor the Purple Mystic Mansion with his presence, this Junior is unable to contain his joy. Merely, this Junior does not know what might have brought Senior here?” Qin Yu slightly clasped his hand and said.

The person who had come was precisely the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. At this moment, Qin Yu already had a feeling that the reason that brought this Unfettered Exalted Celestial here was most likely related to Hou Fei.

In the airspace above the Divine Realm. At a very high up location was a space. This space was completely isolated from the other places in the Divine Realm. The other Godkings were simply unable to discover this place.

In this space that could be considered as an independent space located above the Divine Realm floated Auspicious Clouds of all kinds of colors. In the depths of the clouds was a palace.

At this moment, outside of the palace's entrance stood a man. His eagle like eyes were cast toward below. This man was precisely the person that Qin Yu possessed hatred with, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!

“Humph, Younger Martial Brother has finally gone to see his precious son.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial sneered. “However, it's soon now. Five years, it's only five years now. In five more years, the new Exalted Celestial would be determined. After that, I would be able to go and kill that Qin Yu without any concern! Qin Yu... I shall allow you to live for five more years.” Cold light flickered through the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's eyes.

Chapter 43: Father?

At this moment, the Purple Mystic Mansion was bustling with noise and excitement. Rows upon rows of people had surrounded the outside of Hou Fei's courtyard manor. Men, women, young and old; they were all happily chatting with each other.

“Quickly, step aside.”

“It's the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, quickly, step aside.”

Seeing Qin Yu walking over with a middle aged man, the thousand plus people gathered outside the courtyard manor immediately moved aside and created a path wide enough for three people to walk for them. With a smile on his face, Qin Yu led the Unfettered Exalted Celestial into the courtyard manor.

Right when Qin Yu and the Unfettered Exalted Celestial stepped into the courtyard manor, right when Hei Yu, Chehou Yuan, Jiang Lan and them looked over to them...

“Waa~~~” Two baby cries sounded in succession.

All the people present displayed cheerful expressions. Qin Yu took a glance at the Unfettered Exalted Celestial beside him. No matter how calm and unflustered he was, the current Unfettered Exalted Celestial also contained excitement in his eyes. His gaze was completely fixed upon Hou Fei who was outside of the room.

“Creak!”

Once the door opened, Hou Fei immediately rushed inside. Qin Yu, Hei Yu, Jiang Lan and the rest remained outside and began to chat and laugh.

“Truly rare. Never would I expect Hou Fei’s two children would be born one after the other and practically at the same time.” Hei Yu exclaimed. At at this moment...

Jiang Lan’s gaze was on the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. His expression slightly changed. “Little Yu, who might this be?” Although Jiang Lan was asking this, his expression had shown that he was able to guess who it was.

During the first descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain six quadrillion years ago, the Unfettered Godking was one of the participants. In the end, he became an Exalted Celestial. As for Jiang Lan, he had naturally come to know this Unfettered Godking from the last Exalted Celestial Mountain. Merely, compared to back then, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial’s appearance was slightly different. The most important thing was that his temperament was different from back then.

“Jiang Lan, it’s been six quadrillion years since we last met. Surprisingly, you actually do not recognize me.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial lightly smiled and said.

At this moment, Qin Yu took the initiative to wave his hand and

close the entrance door to the courtyard manor. He had determined that it was best for the Unfettered Exalted Celestial's identity to be unknown by the younger generations outside. Otherwise, who knew how noisy it would be then.

“Uncle Lan, this is the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.” Qin Yu said.

“Unfettered Exalted Celestial?”

Beside them, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Zuo Qiulin and the rest all displayed shocked expressions. One must know that the Exalted Celestials were people who were extremely hard to encounter. Even for the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, many people had only seen him through the water screen.

There were not many people in the entire Divine Realm who would be able to have such a good fortune of being able to chat with an Exalted Celestial.

“Why did the Unfettered Exalted Celestial come over here?” At this moment, Jiang Lan was confused. However, Jiang Lan still respectfully greeted the Unfettered Exalted Celestial with a bow. “Never would I have expected it to be Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Senior, please sit.”

The group of people who were originally sitting had all already stood up. With the Exalted Celestial standing, who would be impudent enough to sit?

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial displayed a smile on his face. He lightly smiled and waved his hand. “Jiang Lan, there is no need for you to be so courteous. The purpose for my coming today is for...”

“Haha, big brother, I got a son and a daughter. Quickly, come and see.” Hou Fei’s voice sounded through the entire courtyard manor. Everyone looked toward the entrance of the room. They saw Hou Fei running out with a baby on each hand. He was so excited that his eyes were flickering with a red light.

“A boy and a girl?” Hei Yu was the first to charge forward. Immediately after, Jiang Li, Bai Ling and the rest of the people all went up too. Seeing the two babies, they were all extremely happy.

All of the people in the courtyard manor were displaying joyous smiles on their faces.

“The Unfettered Exalted Celestial has most likely come for the birth of Hou Fei’s two children.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. He took a glance at the Unfettered Exalted Celestial beside him. The excitement that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had right now was something that even Qin Yu’s youngest son, Qin Shuang, could tell.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial’s gaze was moving back and forth through the two babies. His gaze was filled with excitement.

However, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had restrained himself and did not rush forward right away.

“Big brother!” Hou Fei raised his head and looked over. He saw that Qin Yu did not went over, frowned and said. “Big brother, what are you doing standing so far away? Come over, quickly, come over and have a look at these two babies. Haha.” Hou Fei’s gaze merely swept past the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Although he was surprised by this person that he had never seen before, he did not care much about it.

Hong Yun and Zi Xia walked out from the room. As they were both Heavenly Deity level experts, the birthing process did not affect them much. That Hong Yun even directly called out. “Monkey, give me Xing’er.”

“Hou Xing? That name doesn’t sound good. Oh my wife, why would you want to name such a cute daughter as Hou Xing? It’s better to listen to me and name her Hou Tiantian. Tiantian, oh how much better that sounds.” Hou Fei immediately said.

“Pff!”

Immediately, everyone started laughing. Qin Yu and Hei Yu also felt helpless. Before the birth of the babies, they had already chatted about it before. They had proposed many names but this Hou Fei didn’t want any of them. In the end, he even showed off shamelessly and decided on the name ‘Hou Tiantian.’

“Might it be possible for me to name this child?” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial who had been extremely excited and hesitating whether to speak finally rouse up his courage and spoke.

Hou Fei's eyelids were raised. He looked to this Unfettered Exalted Celestial. "Who are you? Why would I let you name my child?"

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial was startled. As for the large group of people gathered in the courtyard, they were shocked. They all knew that the person who came was the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. However, Hou Fei actually dared to speak to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial in such a way. Oh, how outrageous!

"Fei Fei, this is Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial, don't be rude." Jiang Lan immediately shouted.

"Unfettered Exalted Celestial?"

Hou Fei was startled. Oh Heavens, he had stepped on a hornet's nest. Hou Fei immediately bowed cleverly. "This Junior is honored to have Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial here. Merely, this child is my child. Thus, it is sufficient for her father to name her. There is no need for Senior to trouble himself."

"There's a nice play to be seen now." Qin Yu remained silent.

Hou Fei had neither father nor mother. He was an orphan that Jiang Lan discovered. Qin Yu had guessed that this Unfettered Exalted might perhaps be related to Hou Fei's identity.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial's mouth didn't move. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. "Hou Fei, I am your father."

“Boom!”

Hou Fei only felt that his entire brain seemed to have exploded. Everything had went blank. He only managed to become clear-headed after a very long time. He was completely stunned. The excitement that he had with the birth of his son and daughter was completely gone.

All he had was shock!

Hou Fei looked to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial with a sharp gaze.

As for the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, he looked to Hou Fei with a kind and anticipating expression. He was anticipating for Hou Fei to call him ‘father.’

“Haha...” Hou Fei suddenly started laughing. He handed the two babies in his hand to Zi Xia and Hong Yun. He then pointed to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. With an expression of not knowing whether to cry or laugh, he said. “Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial. You said you’re my father? Haha, stop joking around. I, Hou Fei, have neither father nor mother. Although I also wanted to have parents, I have yet to reach a state where any random person coming to me and telling me that he’s my father would cause me to accept him as my father.”

The entire courtyard manor had grew silent.

“Father?”

Practically everyone were shocked by this word that came from Hou Fei’s mouth. It was likely that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial was worried for the effect of the word and thus decided to only say it through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. However, Hou Fei had spoken and shocked everyone.

“This Unfettered Exalted Celestial is Hou Fei’s father?” Qin Yu was not very surprised.

“Monkey, do not talk drivel here. This is not a joke that you can say.” Hei Yu immediately warned Hou Fei.

However, Hou Fei raised his lips. He took a side glance at the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and said. “Mixed Hair Bird, it is not I who is joking. Instead, it is this Unfettered Exalted Celestial that is playing a joke on me.” At this moment, although Hou Fei was smiling, his gaze was very strange.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial slightly frowned. He said. “Hou Fei, is it possible for us to chat alone?”

This Unfettered Exalted Celestial did not wish to make his family matter be known to everyone present. After all, he was an Exalted Celestial who possessed a revered status. Thus, he wanted to save his face.

“Chat alone? We’re neither friend nor relative, what is there to talk about? If you want to talk, we can talk here. All the people here were my friends, family and brothers! If you want to say something, then say it. Otherwise, then forget about it. I still have to accompany my two children.” Hou Fei’s tone of speech was completely rude.

Qin Yu was able to sense that Hou Fei’s frame of mind was greatly fluctuating.

The current Hou Fei was completely different from the usual Hou Fei. Had it been the usual Hou Fei, how would he dare to speak like this to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial?

“Let’s all go out first and don’t create disturbance here.” Qin Yu immediately said to the surrounding people.

Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and them also felt that the atmosphere between Hou Fei and the Unfettered Exalted Celestial was unusual. Tactfully, everyone bowed to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and then left the courtyard manor one after the other. In the end, even Zi Xia and Hong Yun left with the two babies.

“Fei Fei, have a proper and frank chat with Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Make sure to clarify the matter.” Qin Yu advised Hou Fei.

“I got it, big brother.” Hou Fei nodded to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly bowed to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and then left the courtyard manor. After Qin Yu left, only the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and Hou Fei remained in the courtyard manor.

On a stone bench not far from the courtyard manor, Qin Yu sat down.

“Big brother, is Monkey truly related to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial?” Hei Yu also sat on a stone bench beside Qin Yu and immediately asked him.

“Don’t be anxious, we’ll know later. There is no use for us to guess about it now.” Qin Yu frowned. At the same time, he began to spread his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy and covered the entire courtyard manor.

The other Godkings did not dare to use their Divine Awareness to probe in fear of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial discovering them. However, Qin Yu did not fear it. His New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy was clearly observing everything that was happening.

As Qin Yu was observing everything, he thought in his heart. “Unfettered Exalted Celestial, it is fine for you to speak, but it’s best that you do not start fighting.”

No matter what, Qin Yu would not tolerate his brother being bullied.

Inside the courtyard manor.

Hou Fei and the Unfettered Exalted Celestial were both standing. Actually, just by their appearances, Hou Fei did look similar to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. They were both relatively thin. Merely, Hou Fei possessed a tyrannical aura whereas the Unfettered Exalted Celestial appeared very calm.

“What is it that you want to say, quickly speak.” Hou Fei directly said.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial did not take offense at all. He said. “Hou Fei, I am your father, this matter is for certain. Since your birth till now, in all these years, I know practically everything that has occurred to you. I shall replay these things that have occurred to you with images.”

“Hou Fei, had I not frequently watched over you, how would I be able to know what had occurred to you in the past? After all, even the Exalted Celestials do not possess the ability to see to the past and the future.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial said with a smile. “Had you not been related to me, why would I, an Exalted Celestial, frequently pay attention to you?”

Hou Fei was startled.

He must admit that what the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had said was very reasonable.

The things that had happened to him in his childhood, only Jiang Lan and Jiang Li knew about them the best. As for afterward when he journeyed with Qin Yu, the things that he had done were something that Qin Yu and Hei Yu knew the best.

If the Unfettered Exalted Celestial wished to search the things that had happened in the past, the only possible way would be for him to use ‘Soul Searching’ on Qin Yu, Jiang Lan and them.

“The events from the past? Who knows what know of ability the Exalted Celestials have. It’s not like I’m an Exalted Celestial. From this, it cannot be proof that you’re my father. Furthermore... whether you’re my father or not, this has no relation to me.”

Hou Fei had a slight smile on his face. “Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial, since my childhood till now, I have experienced a lot of things. With my big brother and Mixed Hair Bird, I have fought through the Mortal Realm’s seafloor, fought through the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. One battle after another, I have walked to the Divine Realm from the Mortal Realm one step at a time. In my entire life, there has never been ‘father’ in my memory. Whether I have a father or not, it does not hold any importance to me. I have always considered myself as being born from the eruption of a rock.”

After hearing Hou Fei’s words, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial’s complexion grew pale.

“Well then, Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial, you are an Exalted Celestial, the high and above Exalted Celestial. There is no need for you to continue to tease me here. To be honest... for you

to suddenly come to me and tell me you're my father, I was truly a bit put off. I do not like having someone control me. I like to be able to move about leisurely. Without a father watching over me, without a mother raising me, such a life is not bad at all."

Hou Fei laughed to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and then proceeded to walk toward the courtyard manor's entrance.

"Hou Fei." The Unfettered Exalted Celestial shouted.

"Enough, didn't you hear what I had just said? Let me say it again, whether if you're my father or not, it doesn't matter to me." After he finished saying that, Hou Fei opened the entrance door and walked out.

"Ah, my son, my daughter, let your father embrace you." Hou Fei's loud voice sounded again.

Chapter 44: He's The Exalted Celestial?

Time passed. In the blink of an eye, close to five years had passed since the birth of Hou Fei's two children. In this close to five years period of time, that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had come to the Purple Mystic Mansion several tens of times.

"Senior Unfettered Exalted Celestial, Fei Fei is in the garden to the back accompanying his two children." Qin Yu said to the Unfettered Exalted Celestial with a smile.

"Thanks." The Unfettered Exalted Celestial lightly smiled to Qin Yu.

Seeing the back view of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial as he entered past the garden's entrance, Qin Yu sighed in his heart. In this period of time close to five years, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had never given up. However, no matter what he did, Hou Fei would refuse to pay any attention to him.

Contrary to him, Hou Fei's two children liked the Unfettered Exalted Celestial.

"Brother Yu, don't bother thinking about it anymore. Fei Fei also knows what he is doing." Beside him, Jiang Li smiled to Qin Yu and said.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

“Oh, that’s right. Brother Yu, your New Cosmos ought to be almost complete, right?” Jiang Li suddenly mentioned this matter. Hearing that, Qin Yu smiled. He had been monitoring the development of the New Cosmos the entire time.

“I reckon there’s still another year till the New Cosmos finishes forming.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li displayed a joyous smile on her face: “When Brother Yu’s New Cosmos is completed, there will likely be a way to assist Qin Shuang. Sigh, that child is more and more rebellious now.”

Qin Shuang’s cultivation speed was too slow. Furthermore, both his father and mother were Godkings. On top of that, his older brother’s cultivation speed was also extremely fast.

Thus, Qin Shuang heart was naturally feeling very unwell. Over the course of a long period of time, it was also normal for Qin Shuang to become rebellious. Merely, there was nothing Qin Yu and Jiang Li could do for the rebellious Qin Shuang.

“It will all be well in another year.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

After about an hour, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial finally walked out from the rear garden. At this moment, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had a joyous smile on his face. However, Qin Yu knew very well that the Unfettered Exalted Celestial was only happy because he was playing with the two children.

Over the course of nearly five years, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial had practically given up on trying to make Hou Fei recognize him as his father.

“Qin Yu, I shall take my leave, farewell.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial said with a smile.

With the Unfettered Exalted Celestial’s ability, it was extremely easy for him to come and go about the Purple Mystic Mansion. However, every single time he came to the Purple Mystic Mansion or was about to leave from it, he would always offer words of greeting or departure to Qin Yu. That was because Qin Yu was, after all, the master of this place.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li immediately stood up.

“Oh, that’s right. Qin Yu, there is a matter that I must inform you.” The Unfettered Exalted Celestial suddenly remembered something. He looked to Qin Yu and said with a smile. “In roughly three to four months, the new Exalted Celestial will be born.”

“The new Exalted Celestial will be born? In three to four months?” Qin Yu and Jiang Li were startled.

Qin Yu immediately thought of a lot of things. For the time to be this certain while the three portions of the Living World Seal in the hands of Jiang Fan and Luo Fan. It was difficult for either of them to obtain all three seals.

“Could it be that this new Exalted Celestial would be determined by the person standing behind the Exalted Celestials?” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

“That is all that I wished to inform you. Well then, farewell.” After that, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial directly teleported away from the Purple Mystic Mansion. As for Qin Yu and Jiang Li who had obtained this information, they were both extremely excited.

Qin Yu immediately decided to gather Uncle Lan, Zuo Qiulin and them.

This information was something that he must tell them.

The news of the new Exalted Celestial’s birth being only a short three to four months away had indeed shocked the Godkings in the Purple Mystic Mansion. However, compared to them, the other Godkings of the Divine Realm, for example the Asura Godking, did not even know about this.

Regardless of whether it was the Asura Godking Luo Fan or the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City’s Jiang Fan, they were both wholeheartedly studying the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure portions.

In the misty space that Jiang Fan had created, time was accelerated by five thousand times. To Jiang Fan, maintaining a space that accelerated time by five thousand times for a long

period of time was also relatively hard.

Sitting cross-legged in the air, two seals were floating before Jiang Fan. One was gray and the other was gold.

After training for all these years, Jiang Fan had merely managed to attain a slight improvement in Time Acceleration. As for Time Stop, it could be said that he did not obtain any comprehension of that.

To become an Exalted Celestial through comprehending Time Reversal could be said as being impossible for Jiang Fan.

Months passed. In a blink of an eye, three months had passed.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Big brother, according to what that Unfettered Exalted Celestial had said, the birth of the new Exalted Celestial should be soon. It might even be possible for the new Exalted Celestial to be born today.” Hei Yu said in the side.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li smiled.

“Xiao Hei, could it be that you wish to become the new Exalted Celestial?” Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu with a smile on his face.

“I am not interested in becoming the new Exalted Celestial. I am

merely curious as to who the new Exalted Celestial would be after all these Godkings have died through the years.” Hei Yu said with a smile.

“Boom!”

Suddenly, a loud rumble was heard. After the rumble, suddenly...

Sound disappeared.

The sound throughout the entire Divine Realm had disappeared. For those who have not reached the Godking level, even the movement of their souls stopped. Only the Godkings and the Exalted Celestials were capable of thinking at this moment.

Suddenly, a beautiful musical sound played in the minds of the Godkings.

All of the Godkings in the Divine Realm appeared to have been hypnotized by the music. One by one, they soared to the sky. After that, they all flew toward the direction of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

No, there was still a Godking in the Divine Realm that remained sober.

Qin Yu!

Qin Yu's soul that had fused with the Cosmic Origin Energy and also the New Cosmos's Cosmic Origin was extremely clear-headed. Although the music was peculiar and beautiful, it was unable to shake Qin Yu.

"Strange, strange." Qin Yu's New Cosmos's Spatial Energy had covered the entire Divine Realm.

"The entire Divine Realm seems to be under Time Stop. Only the Godkings were not restricted by it." Qin Yu discovered that the wind, the waves of the ocean, all the Deities, Heavenly Deities and demonic beasts of the Divine Realm had become motionless. Even their gazes had turned lifeless.

It was clear that their souls had stopped moving at this moment. They no longer had any ability.

Qin Yu saw Jiang Li, Zuo Qiulin, Hei Yu, Yi Feng, Jiang Lan, Chehou Yuan, Jiang Xing, Tang Lan, Putai Hong... all of the Godkings of the Purple Mystic Mansion had actually soared into the sky.

"All of the Godkings are being controlled?" Qin Yu was astonished.

Qin Yu immediately decided to feign being controlled too. He followed the various Godkings and also flew into the sky. Under the observation of Qin Yu's New Cosmos's Spatial Energy, he discovered that the other Godkings in the Divine Realm; the Utmost Northern Region's Floating Snow City's Jiang Fan, the

depths of the Western Sea's Blood Sea Queen, the Asura Sea's Asura Godking, the Eastern Sea's Mu Yu... and various other Godkings also started flying into the sky from their various locations.

“Woosh!”

Practically simultaneously, all of the Godkings teleported to outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Qin Yu followed them and also teleported to the outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

He looked to to the millions of mile tall scarlet Exalted Celestial Mountain before him and thought in his heart. “The entire Divine Realm appears to have been under Time Stop. However, none of the Godkings are aware of it. They are even capable of teleporting. Why is this? What was that music that wondrous and was able to control even the Godkings?”

Qin Yu was puzzled.

At this moment, all of the Godkings in the Divine Realm, a total of over thirty of them, were gathered outside of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Other than Qin Yu, all the other Godkings were hypnotized.

“Buzz~~”

The red membrane, the ‘Godking’s Prison,’ that covered the

entire Exalted Celestial Mountain suddenly disappeared. All of the rest of the Godkings began to fly toward the ravine where the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was located at.

Qin Yu naturally also followed them.

Once all of the Godkings flew into the ravine, the scarlet membrane once again appeared and covered the Exalted Celestial Mountain.

Right at the moment when the scarlet membrane reappeared, the music that was sounding through the minds of the Godkings suddenly faded away. The thirty plus Godkings present had all become sober.

“This, what is happening?” Many Godkings cried out in surprise.

“What a great method.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart. All of the people in the Divine Realm that have not reached the Godking level had all been put into a state of ‘Time Stop.’ Furthermore, even the movement of their souls stopped.

In the entire Divine Realm, it was likely that only these Godkings and the Exalted Celestials were awake.

“This is the Exalted Celestial Mountain. It would seem that, like last time, all of us Godkings have been brought here. This also signified that the new Exalted Celestial is about to be born.” Sneered the Blood Sea Queen Xue Yun.

The thirty plus Godkings were standing at various locations through the ravine. The Godkings from six quadrillion years ago have all experienced this before. Soon, all of the Godkings calmed down.

“Exalted Celestial; big brother, who do you think will be the new Exalted Celestial?” At this moment, Hei Yu was also extremely excited.

“We’ll know soon.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

However, at this moment, the amount of Godkings that were capable of smiling in the ravine were extremely few. That was because practically all of them were feeling tense. They were all hoping that it would be they who would be the new Exalted Celestial.

The millions upon millions of Deities and the several hundred thousands of Heavenly Deities were all in a state of silence. On the enormous mountain of several million miles high that floated in the center of the Divine Realm, On the scarlet colored Exalted Celestial Mountain, all of the Godkings were eagerly waiting.

The Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron was motionless like before.

“Blue Sky Seal!” Luo Fan suddenly shouted out impatiently.

All of the Godkings in the ravine looked over to Luo Fan. A cyan colored seal flew out from Luo Fan's body and started flying toward the direction of the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. There was a Godking who had a fast reaction and immediately flew toward the Blue Sky Seal and grabbed it.

“Bang!” Right after he touched the Blue Sky Seal, that Godking was immediately jolted by it and started to vomit blood.

Luo Fan also rushed over. He also grabbed at the Blue Sky Seal. However, after a low and downcast voice, Luo Fan was jolted flying backwards by the seal. His complexion turned deathly white and blood started to drip down from the corner of his mouth.

“What is happening? I have already refined the Blue Sky Seal.” Luo Fan was completely at a loss.

All of the Godkings present were in a state of confusion. The Blue Sky Seal that had been refined by Luo Fan, why was it not accepting his control? This was something that they had never seen before.

During the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain last time around, the Unfettered Godking had received the secret assistance of the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial and directly obtained the various portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure. Thus, he naturally ended up becoming the new Exalted Celestial. However, this time was different. The three portions of the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure were in the possession of two individuals.

“This is interesting.” Qin Yu looked to the Blue Sky Seal that was floating above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron and started smiling.

The floating Blue Sky Seal would faintly give off a cyan light. However, it would not allow any Godking to touch it.

“Back Earth Seal!”

A gray seal flew out from Jiang Fan’s body. How could Jiang Fan possibly accept his treasure flying away? Even with the lesson taught by the precedent of the Asura Godking, Jiang Fan still eagerly grabbed the Back Earth Seal.

“Bang!” Without exception, Jiang Fan was seriously injured with a jolt.

The other Godkings did not do anything. They merely watched as the Back Earth Seal flew toward the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. In the end, the Back Earth Seal also started to float above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron beside the Blue Sky Seal.

“Brother Jiang Fan, I truly never would imagine that the Back Earth Seal actually ended up in your hands.” Shentu Yan exclaimed.

“All that’s left is the All People Seal now.” Many people looked

toward Qin Yu. That was because they knew that Qin Yu had obtained the All People Seal.

“Woosh!”

The All People Seal that was giving off a golden light flew out from Jiang Fan’s body. This time around, he did not try to go and grab it. That was because he already knew that he cannot stop it. Many Godkings were shocked to find out that both the Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal were actually in Jiang Fan’s possession.

Blue Sky Seal, Back Earth Seal and the All People Seal!

These three seals were beside each other and floating above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron while emitting brilliant light in all directions.

“It has been close to forty years since the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. Now, the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, Living World Seal, is about to be born. The new Exalted Celestial will also be born.” A cold voice sounded through the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain.

All of the Godkings were startled and became silent.

“Big brother, who is it that’s speaking?” Hei Yu asked Qin Yu through voice transmission.

It was not only Hei Yu, the other Godkings were also puzzled. However, they all knew that the person who spoke was likely related to how they were all brought to the Exalted Celestial Mountain without their knowledge.

“The gathering of the three seals, Living World Seal, be born!” That voice was extremely cold.

“Buzz~~~”

The light being emitted by the three floating seals soared. Cyan, gray and golden color lights were spinning about non stop. In the end, they gradually fused together. All of the Godkings present had their eyes fixed upon these three seals.

In the end, the light gradually grew weaker. A palm sized seal appeared above the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron. The palm sized seal was quietly floating; only a faint layer of hazy light surrounded its surface.

Living World Seal!

Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, Living World Seal.

The eyes of the Godkings present had all became slightly red.

“The Living World Seal is born. The new Exalted Celestial shall be born too. Among all the Godkings present in the Divine Realm, the person who possesses the most qualification to become the new

Exalted Celestial is...”

All of the Godkings held their breaths. They were all nervous and started trembling. Their palms were also sweaty. They were all waiting for the announcement of the name...

“Godking Chehou Yuan.” The cold voice said the name. However, this name had shocked Luo Fan, Jiang Fan, Blood Sea Queen and the many other Godkings present.

“Chehou Yuan, how could it be him?” Jiang Fan, Luo Fan, the Blood Sea Queen and them were unable to believe it. “We have fought with our life on the line for all these years, how could it end up being him who would become an Exalted Celestial in the end?”

They fought for that many years it was even that many Godkinds had died. However, in the end, the person who was to become the new Exalted Celestial was someone who did not participate in the battle? Why did they fight for all these years then?

Everything was a hopeless illusion. In the end, everything was for naught!

At this moment, Chehou Yuan was still in a state of shock. However, the Living World Seal directly flew to the top of Chehou Yuan’s head. Three colored light was emitted from the Living World Seal and enveloped Chehou Yuan’s entire body. At the same time, all of the Godkings were able to sense that the location where Chehou Yuan was at was undergoing a Time Acceleration.

“What an astonishing Time Acceleration. It’s at the very least a hundred million times.” The rate of the Time Acceleration had caused Qin Yu to quake in fear.

All of the Godkings were looking at Chehou Yuan who was enveloped by the three colored light. They had fought for that many years but the person who ended up becoming the Exalted Celestial was Chehou Yuan, the last person to return to the Divine Realm.

At this moment, Qin Yu did not know that in the space above the Divine Realm, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was waiting. He was waiting for Chehou Yuan to completely become an Exalted Celestial. The moment when Chehou Yuan becomes an Exalted Celestial would be the moment when he shall attack Qin Yu.

Chapter 45: Grandmist Golden Banner

The three colored light enveloped Chehou Yuan. At this moment, the gazes of all the Godkings present on the Exalted Celestial Mountain were fixed upon Chehou Yuan. All of them had very complicated expressions. There was jealousy, envy and even deep unwillingness.

The battle for the Exalted Celestial had lasted for so long. More than ten Godkings had fallen in the struggle. Many Godkings had also become the servants of the Purple Mystic Mansion. However, in the end, the new Exalted Celestial was this Chehou Yuan.

“Buzz~~~”

The three colored light which originally enveloped Chehou Yuan suddenly shot off in all directions. In an instant, the entire Exalted Celestial Mountain was covered by the three colored light. The dense aura of the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure had caused the various Godkings to quake in fear.

“Chehou Yuan has become an Exalted Celestial.” Said Jiang Lan who stood beside Qin Yu in a low voice.

Jiang Lan had experienced the last Exalted Celestial Mountain. Thus, he knew very well that this scene meant that in the short amount of time earlier, Chehou Yuan had managed to completely comprehend the Temporal Laws. Although others might think that it was merely a moment, but the time at the location where

Chehou Yuan was at had been accelerated by a hundred million times. It had already been countless years for Chehou Yuan.

After opening his eyes, Chehou Yuan had a faint smile on his face.

“Buzz~~~”

The scarlet colored membrane that covered the Exalted Celestial Mountain disappeared. After that, the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron and the floating slate on the summit of the Exalted Celestial Mountain both soared to the sky and began flying upwards.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu spread out his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to follow these two items. He wanted to know where the Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron and the floating slate would fly to. It was not only Qin Yu, many other Godkings had also spread out their Divine Awareness to follow the two items.

However, after merely a short moment, Qin Yu's New Cosmos's Spatial Energy felt the peak height of the Divine Realm. After reaching that point, the Spatial Energy was unable to proceed forward. However, this Spiritual Treasure Origin Cauldron and the floating slate actually ignored the membrane at the utmost limit to the top of the Divine Realm and continued onward...

“Where did those two items fly to? What is up above the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

And at this moment, many Godkings were making their greetings and offering good gestures to Chehou Yuan.

“Exalted Celestial Chehou!”

One by one, respectful voices sounded in the air. Back then, Chehou Yuan who had become the Craftsman God was merely a High Level Heavenly Deity. However now, Chehou Yuan had already become an Exalted Celestial. As an Exalted Celestial, Chehou Yuan was someone high above these Godkings.

“Exalted Celestial? New Exalted Celestial?” Jiang Fan looked to Chehou Yuan. In his heart was a deep sense of unwillingness and jealousy.

He had obtained two of the three portions of the Living World Seal. Why was it that in the end, it was Chehou Yuan who became the new Exalted Celestial?

“Chehou Yuan, quickly follow me to go pay your respect to master.” That cold voice directly sounded in Chehou Yuan’s mind. As for the other Godkings, they did not hear the voice.

After Chehou Yuan became an Exalted Celestial, he managed to know a lot more too. He knew that above the first Exalted Celestial, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial, the second

Exalted Celestial, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, and the third Exalted Celestial, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, was an even more powerful person, the master of all the Exalted Celestial... Master Lin Meng.

“Yes, Eldest Martial Brother.” Chehou Yuan replied through Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Chehou Yuan swept his gaze across the surrounding Godkings. He then looked to Qin Yu and them. With a smile, he said. “Qin Yu, Yi Feng, Jiang Lan, farewell. We shall meet again.”

After that, Chehou Yuan disappeared into the air.

“Boom!”

Suddenly, an explosion capable of shocking the soul was heard. Suddenly, that Exalted Celestial Mountain disappeared. Once again, the entire Divine Realm had returned to normal. Air started to move, waves started to surge and the countless Deities and Heavenly Deities returned to normal. They continued to do what they were doing. Those who were chatting continued to chat. Those who were training continued to train. It was as if that the period of time earlier did not occur at all.

The sudden disappearance of the Exalted Celestial Mountain had caused the Godkings to be standing in the sky.

“Haha, after battling for several tens of years, after the death of

all those Godkings, I have only made a wedding dress for another. In the end, all was naught.” In anger, Jiang Fan laughed out loud. After that, he directly teleported back into the Floating Snow City.

The Asura Godking and the Blood Sea Queen both had complicated expressions. In the end, they also teleported and returned to their respective places.

“Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng, Li’er, let’s return too.” Qin Yu said to Jiang Lan and them after seeing the Godkings leaving one by one. It was not only Qin Yu and them, the dozen plus Godking servants had also returned.

After they returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion through teleportation, Qin Yu immediately made his decision.

“I reckon that only seven to eight months remain till the completion of the New Cosmos. Mn, I will immediately enter seclusion training.” Qin Yu knew very well that at the final moments before the completion of the New Cosmos, the New Cosmos would undergo a lot of changes. It would also benefit him if he were to go there right now and carefully comprehend what was happening.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Qin Yu said his farewell to his relatives and brothers. After that, he directly entered into the New Cosmos and began the final seclusion training and comprehension before the completion of the New Cosmos.

In the sky above the Divine Realm, Qin Yu as well as the other Godkings had all thought this to be the highest place of the Divine Realm. However, in reality, there was another space above this 'highest place.' This place contained a boundless amount of Auspicious Clouds. On the end of the Auspicious Clouds was a beautiful and illusion like palace.

“Eldest Martial Brother, why are you so urgent? Although master is going to gather us because of the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, it will only take me a brief moment to kill that Qin Yu. I would be able to make it back in time to see master in the White Cloud Palace after killing Qin Yu. Eldest Martial Brother, why did you stop me?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial with an angry tone.

At this moment, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial were flying, one ahead and one in the rear.

As for the new Exalted Celestial Chehou Yuan and the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, they had likely already arrived at the power-center of this Cosmos, the White Cloud Palace. As for the reason why the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial was slower, it was because he had gone to intercept the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

“Second Martial Younger Brother, is master’s matter more important or is your matter more important?” The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial’s voice was cold.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's heart immediately began to palpitate with fear. Earlier, he was only full of anger because he was obstructed by the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial when he was about to attack Qin Yu. It was only now did he recall the strength of the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial and his influence before their master.

With great difficulty, he restrained the anger in his heart and said in a humble and respectful tone. "Eldest Martial Brother, thank you for pointing that out to me. Master's matters are indeed much more important. Had it not been for Eldest Martial Brother pointing that out to be, I was nearly blinded by hatred."

"It's good that you know. After we finish seeing the master, whatever you plan to do later does not concern me." The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had a cold expression on his face.

"Yes, Eldest Martial Brother." The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial strongly contained the anger in his heart. "Qin Yu, I shall allow you live for a little longer."

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had wanted to kill Qin Yu for a long time now. However, because of the rules which were set by his master and the fear from his Eldest Martial Brother's threat, he had no choice but to restrain himself. However, now that Chehou Yuan had become the new Exalted Celestial, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was able to go and kill Qin Yu for revenge. Yet, right when he was about to attack, he was stopped. How could he not be angry?

"We've reached the White Cloud Palace." The Floating Feathers

Exalted Celestial lightly said.

Before their eyes was the White Cloud Palace located within countless Auspicious Clouds. It was the center at which the control of the Divine Realm, countless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm level cosmic spaces as well as the countless Mortal Realm cosmic spaces was located!

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately exercised restraint on his aura and, at the moment when he set foot onto the steps of the White Cloud Palace, he appeared much more modest. One following the other, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial entered into the White Cloud Palace. The entire White Cloud Palace was extremely strange. The flow of time within the White Cloud Palace was changing unceasingly. Sometimes, the time would be accelerated by several times whereas other times it would be several million times or even hundred of millions of times.

Essentially, the flow of time in the White Cloud Palace was changing constantly.

Inside a large hall within the White Cloud Palace.

The Unfettered Exalted Celestial and Exalted Celestial Chehou were respectfully standing there. In the center of the hall was a sturdy looking youth wearing a gown and had his hands behind his back.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately called

out respectfully. “Master.”

“Master.” The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial also said respectfully.

At this moment, the gowned youth turned around. He had long dark brown hair, a pair of abstruse eyes and an amiable smile. However, this gowned youth displayed a frightening power that brought about fear to others.

This youth was precisely the person that Qin Yu called ‘Second Brother,’ Lin Meng!

When he saw his master, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately buried the hatred he had for Qin Yu into the depths of his heart. He did not dare to act disrespectful in the slightest before his master. That was because he knew that while his master was able to make him into an Exalted Celestial, he was also capable of making him lose everything instantly.

Inside the Divine Realm of the almost completed New Cosmos, Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged in the middle of the air. The Divine Realm of the New Cosmos was currently desolate. There was no living thing there at all.

Qin Yu’s soul had fused together with the New Cosmos. Thus, he knew very well about the developments throughout the entire New Cosmos.

Within Qin Yu's mind was the development model for the New Cosmos.

“The Divine Realm is the highest layer of the entire Cosmos. It controls the power of the five elements, the power of yin and yang and the power of thunder and lightning. The Cosmic Origin is also required to fuse together with it.”

Qin Yu was feeling the development of the New Cosmos.

“Buzz~~~”

The entire Divine Realm suddenly started shaking. After that, the entire Divine Realm became stable. Qin Yu displayed a cheerful expression. The third layer, the Divine Realm, was finally complete.

“Even though the Divine Realm is completed, there is still a small step before the entire New Cosmos is complete. I reckon there is still a need for a month or two.” Qin Yu knew very well that what the New Cosmos needed to do now was to make the three layers of the New Cosmos form into a single organic entity and make the Cosmos be even more perfect.

At this moment...

The speed at which the entire New Cosmos was absorbing the Grandmist Spiritual Energy was relatively slow. That was because the entire New Cosmos had reached its final state before

completion.

Time passed, the New Cosmos gradually grew closer to perfection.

“Huff!” A burst of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was absorbed into the New Cosmos.

“Boom!”

The entire New Cosmos started to quake violently. Qin Yu immediately displayed an ecstatic expression. His New Cosmos was finally completed. However, after that, Qin Yu’s expression grew serene.

Within Qin Yu’s mind.

In Qin Yu’s ceramic glaze colored Nascent Soul, because of the completion of the New Cosmos, streams of peculiar and profound energies were unceasingly entering into Qin Yu’s soul. Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul started to emit a scarlet light. After that, it turned into a golden light. After that, it turned hazy purple. And after that, his entire soul became hazy and started to radiate all kinds of colors, enveloping his entire mind.

“Buzz~~~”

Qin Yu’s hazy soul suddenly separated itself and then disappeared.

“Haha, so this was it, so this was it.” Qin Yu opened his eyes. Within his eyes was the circulation of the nebula and the development of the cosmos. Qin Yu stood up. “Half of my soul had actually fused together with the entire New Cosmos! In that case... as long as the New Cosmos continues to exist, I will be able to exist forever.”

With the completion of the New Cosmos, Qin Yu’s soul had advanced by leaps and bounds. After that, his soul directly split into two. Half of his soul directly fused with the New Cosmos whereas the other half fused with Qin Yu’s corporeal body.

For the current Qin Yu, his soul had turned into nothingness. It was simply impossible for others to harm him.

As for his physical body...

With a smile, Qin Yu waved his hand. Immediately, a burst of Dark and Yellow Energy flew to Qin Yu. The completion of the New Cosmos actually did not require the usage of this Dark and Yellow Energy to stabilize the five elements. When the New Cosmos was completed, Qin Yu naturally came to know many peculiar abilities.

From the birth of the Cosmos, the most wondrous element was the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“Only sixty percent of these Dark and Yellow Energy is required in order to create the Indestructible Dark Yellow Body” With an

intention from Qin Yu, the majority of the Dark and Yellow Energy entered into Qin Yu's body. Qin Yu's body immediately started to emit a boundless amount of Dark and Yellow golden light.

Qin Yu extended a finger.

“Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure? From the way it seems now, they are merely ordinary weapons. Once the Indestructible Dark Yellow Body is formed, I can destroy an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure using a single finger.” Qin Yu was lightly smiling.

The completion of the New Cosmos not only gave him such a remarkable ability.

It also gave him many other remarkable abilities. Among them was the most important 'Life Creation' ability.

“This newly formed Divine Realm is truly desolate.” Qin Yu smiled and looked to the newly formed Divine Realm. Immediately, countless amount of ocean water appeared in the newly formed Divine Realm. Five enormous floating islands had also appeared in the five directions of east, west, south, north and center.

Compared to Lin Meng's Divine Realm, the amount of land in Qin Yu's Divine Realm was much more larger

“There's too little life.”

Qin Yu looked to the ocean. The ocean started to roll about. An enormous dragon with a length of ten thousand miles was swimming through the ocean. One by one, underwater demonic beasts appeared in the ocean. After that, countless amount of other kinds of demonic beasts started to appear.

Qin Yu had only created some demonic beasts before stopping his creation. The process of making this New Cosmos filled with life and civilization was a very complicated task. For the time being, Qin Yu did not have the energy to do that.

“As the creator of the New Cosmos, I possessed truly a large amount of peculiar abilities.” Qin Yu was not urgent to return to the Divine Realm. Instead, he began to experiment with his numerous abilities.

“Huff!” After walking out from the White Cloud Palace, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial heaved a long sigh of relief.

“Every single time I see the master, I feel a large pressure.” Right after that, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial remembered Qin Yu. “Qin Yu? Fortunately, the flow of time in the White Cloud Palace this time around could not be considered as being too fast as a whole; only a single year had passed in the outside world.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial looked down. His gaze was cast through the boundless amount of Auspicious Clouds. It appeared as if the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had managed to see the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Qin Yu, you have killed three of my sons and two of my grandsons. Right now, it shall be the time of your death.” The anger and resentment that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had contained in his heart immediately flooded his chest. He immediately started to rush toward the Purple Mystic Mansion.

The Purple Mystic Mansion was still as peaceful and quiet as before. A purple gowned silver haired old man appeared in the Purple Mystic Mansion. At this moment, the red mark in the center of the silver haired old man’s eyebrows were shining with an unprecedented level of brightness.

It was like a drop of blood.

“He’s not here?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial frowned. He had cast his Divine Awareness through the entire Purple Mystic Mansion but, to his surprise, he didn’t manage to find Qin Yu. This caused the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to burst into rage. “Not here? Well, that’s simple too. You’ve killed my sons and grandsons, I shall return that to you with some interest now.” A cruel smile appeared on the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s face.

“Qin Yu, come out here!”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial suddenly shouted.

“Qin Yu, come out here!” “Qin Yu, come out here!” “Qin Yu, come out here!” ...

Like a myriad of thunder, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's voice echoed through the Purple Mystic Mansion. All of the people in the Purple Mystic Mansion, including even those Godkings, were enveloped by the frightening pressure. After that, they were all brought to the plaza before the Purple Mystic Mansion's entrance.

Over a thousand people were brought here.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!” Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and them immediately recognized who it was. Their expressions immediately turned extremely ugly. Many Qin clansmen also managed to recognize the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial as they had all seen the appearance of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial through the water screen.

“Speak, where did Qin Yu go?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial stood in the sky above the plaza like a Devil God.

The hearts of the Godkings below were all palpitating in fear. There was no need to mention the fear that the Heavenly Deities and Deities. As for the Qin Clansmen who were still only Immortals, they were extremely scared.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, what do you want here?” Hei Yu was the first to shout at him coldly.

“Mn?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial coldly humped.

“Pfff!” As if his chest had been firmly hit by a fist, Hei Yu started to vomit blood and directly fell to the ground.

“Pfff!” As if his chest had been firmly hit by a fist, Hei Yu started to vomit blood and directly fell to the ground. Immediately, his complexion turned pale. The strength of Exalted Celestials was simply not something that Godkings could resist.

“I shall ask again, if no one answers me, then I shall start conducting Soul Search.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said coldly.

“Mom, when will dad return?” Qin Si asked Jiang Li through voice transmission.

Jiang Li lightly shook her head. “Mom doesn’t know either. However, he should be returning soon. Little Si, no matter what, we cannot allow you dad to be caught up in danger.”

Over a thousand people from the Purple Mystic Mansion were standing on the plaza. Adding on the Godking servants, there was close to twenty Godkings present. However, when faced with the murderous-looking Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, the Godkings also do not have the slightest ability to resist him.

“I shall ask one last time, where is Qin Yu?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s expression was extremely cold.

“Haha... Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, with what you’re doing, how could you be worthy to be an Exalted Celestial? If you wish to kill us, then kill us. As for my big brother, you can forget about finding him. By the time you find him, my big brother will have the strength to kill you.” Hei Yu said coldly.

Hei Yu had grown up together with Qin Yu. In terms of their relationship, it was likely that even Qin Feng and Qin Zheng could not compare to Hei Yu and Qin Yu.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, the Unfettered Exalted Celestial is Hou Fei’s father. You also know the relationship the Exalted Celestial Chehou has with our Purple Mystic Mansion. If you were to kill us, I’m afraid that those two Exalted Celestials would not let you off that easily.” Jiang Li loudly said.

“Good, good!”

In anger, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial started laughing. The Unfettered Exalted Celestial? Exalted Celestial Chehou? The people from the Thunder Punishment City didn’t know at all that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial did not fear the two of them at all. The only Exalted Celestial he feared was the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial!

“Huff!” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial extended his hand and lightly pressed downward. The thousand plus people present all felt a frightening pressure and were all pressed down into a single-knee kneeling position by it.

“It seems that you’re the one who has the tightest lips, I shall use Soul Searching on you.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial looked to Hei Yu with a cold smile on his face. He extended his hand and Hei Yu started to float toward his hand.

“Mixed Hair Bird!”

Hou Fei immediately grew anxious. As for Hei Yu’s wife Bai Ling, she was so worried that she was about to cry.

However, it was all useless.

“You want to kill me? Humph, if you kill me, then you should prepare to die later on too.” Hei Yu looked to the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial without the slightest amount of fear.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, stop.” A voice that contained anger sounded. The thousand plus people present, including the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, all looked to the source of the voice. What they saw was a black gowned Qin Yu walking toward them one step at a time.

Qin Yu’s expression was very gloomy as he stared at the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

“Qin Yu?” For some unknown reason, when he saw Qin Yu, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt that his heart was violently twitching. Surprisingly, he felt fear from Qin Yu. “Why would I fear him? He’s merely a Godking.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial gathered his resolution. “Haha, stop? What a joke, I insist on killing him today. After that, I’ll kill you.”

Suddenly, the Origin Sin Sword appeared in the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s hands. The Origin Sin Sword turned into a blur as it was swept toward Hei Yu. The speed of the Origin Sin Sword was so fast that those Godkings were simply unable to block it in time. Moreover, they did not dare to block it either.

“Big brother, farewell.” Hei Yu did not look at the Origin Sin Sword. Instead, he had turned his head around and was looking at Qin Yu. His gaze was fixed on Qin Yu.

“Xiao Hei, you won’t die.” Qin Yu’s voice sounded in Hei Yu’s mind. As for Qin Yu, he had suddenly appeared before Hei Yu. That Origin Sin Sword directly slashed onto Qin Yu’s body.

It was like a wooden sword slashing a diamond. Qin Yu was not injured in the slightest.

“This, how could this...” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was dumbstruck.

The Godkings below were also stupefied. The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s Origin Sin Sword was an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure. The might of an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure was something that they all knew. However,

when the slash landed on Qin Yu's body, it actually was unable to harm him.

Qin Yu extended his index finger and middle finger and held the Origin Sin Sword between them.

“Impossible, impossible!!!” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was snarling. He was unable to believe what was happening. He started to unceasingly control the Origin Sin Sword, trying to move it. However, this Origin Sin Sword was unable to move at all after being held together by Qin Yu's two fingers. All it did was incessantly making a buzzing noise.

“Is it that surprising?” Qin Yu smiled coldly.

He moved his two fingers and “Bang!” A crisp sound was heard. The Origin Sin Sword had been snapped into two. Qin Yu relaxed his fingers and a broken section of the Origin Sin Sword directly fell to the ground. This scene had caused the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial to become stunned.

“This, this is the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure that my master had bestowed me!” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial didn't dare to believe his eyes.

“Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu's middle finger lightly pointed at the damaged Origin Sin Sword. Immediately, the entire Origin Sin Sword began to break apart. It turned into several tens of pieces and fell to the ground.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was standing there motionlessly.

His strongest weapon, the Origin Sin Sword, was this easily destroyed by Qin Yu. The psychological shock this had brought him was truly too great. However, after merely a short moment, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had managed to recover.

“It’s impossible, this is definitely impossible, impossible!!!” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had become hysterical and started shouting. After that, he moved his hands and a frightening energy was immediately formed between his hands. This was precisely the Single Aura Eight Elements.

“Martial Younger Brother, do not act rude!” A large shout was heard.

The silver haired silver eyed youth flew over from the sky. When he saw that the person who had come was his Eldest Martial Brother, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately frowned. However, he still continued to brandish the Single Aura Eight Elements toward Qin Yu.

“Impudent.” The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial shouted coldly. He waved his hand and a black blur flew past. The Single Aura Eight Elements was directly dissipated by it.

“Eldest Martial Brother, why did you stop me?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was unable to contain his anger. He

pointed to Qin Yu. “Eldest Martial Brother, this Qin Yu had killed three of my sons in succession and also killed two of my grandsons. This hatred, I cannot live under the same sky as him! Furthermore, the Origin Sin Sword that master had bestowed to me has also been destroyed by him. This hatred, Eldest Martial Brother, say, how can I not take my revenge?”

The corners of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s eyes started to tear up. His eyes had also turned deep red. As for the red mark between his eyebrows, it had become distorted and was trembling unceasingly.

The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial did not care about the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial at all. Instead, he respectfully flew over to Qin Yu. After that, he bowed and said. “Martial Uncle. Congratulation on Martial Uncle’s success. Master has ordered this disciple to invite Martial Uncle to the White Cloud Palace.”

“Martial, Martial Uncle?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial who was furious and wanted to kill Qin Yu earlier had become completely stunned.

Qin Yu said with a smile. “Oh, I understand. Clayweg, please wait a moment. I will go and see Second Brother with you right away.”

“Second, Second Brother?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt that his mind was blown.

“Martial Uncle, this Second Younger Martial Brother of mine had

been extremely disrespectful toward you. However, Martial Uncle, please be magnanimous and allow my master to punish him personally.” The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial respectfully said.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. “Good. As he is Second Brother’s disciple, I shall allow Second Brother to handle his punishment.”

After that, Qin Yu turned around and waved his hand. A surging life energy flew into the bodies of all the people below. The injuries of all the people were immediately recovered. Compared to the Life Elemental Energy from the Godking of Life, this was much more magical.

“Big brother, you’ve completed it?” Hei Yu’s eyes were filled with excitement.

Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu. A strong brotherly affection surged in his heart. Momentarily, Qin Yu didn’t know what to say. He merely patted Hei Yu’s shoulder.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li had also flown over. Jiang Lan, Qin Si and them had also flown over.

Earlier, everyone had seen Qin Yu displaying a frightening strength that surpassed even the Exalted Celestial. One by one, they were truly shocked. There was no other way to explain it, there was only a single possibility... Qin Yu’s New Cosmos was finally completed.

“Li’er, Uncle Lan... everyone, please rest here for the time being. I shall go out for a bit.” Qin Yu said.

Earlier, they had all heard that Qin Yu was going to go to meet the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial and the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s master. Just thinking about it caused them to feel terrified. The Exalted Celestials actually had a master?

“Brother Yu, go ahead.” Jiang Li immediately nodded.

Qin Yu smiled to everyone. He then turned around and looked to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. “Clayweg, let’s go.” The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial nodded. He then turned to the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial and shouted. “Second Martial Young Brother, immediately follow us back to the White Cloud Palace.”

“Martial Uncle? Second Brother?”

At this moment, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial still felt that everything was that strange. Qin Yu was a Godking, how did he manage to suddenly become his master’s brother?

“Quickly.” The Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial shouted.

“Yes, Eldest Martial Brother.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial immediately started to follow the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial and Qin Yu. The three of them began to fly

upwards. Soon, they disappeared from the sight range of the thousand plus people from the Purple Mystic Mansion.

“Brother Jiang Lan, did I mishear earlier? That Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had addressed Qin Yu as ‘Marital Uncle?’ The Exalted Celestials actually have a master? In that case, who is the Exalted Celestials’ master?” The shock Godking Yi Feng received was also very great.

Not only him, those Godking servants Tang Lan, Putai Hong, Shentu Yan, Huangfu Lei... and the rest all felt as if they were dreaming. They were all thinking...

The Exalted Celestials were already this powerful. Then, how powerful was the Exalted Celestial’s master?

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and them looked at the ground. The several tens of pieces of fragments of the Origin Sin Sword were on the ground. All of them felt that their hearts were quaking in fear. The scene of Qin Yu shattering the Origin Sin Sword into several tens of pieces with an effortless snap of his finger appeared in their minds.

“What sort of strength is that?” The hearts of the Godkings were all palpitating with fear.

In the depths of the boundless Auspicious Clouds, within the White Cloud Palace.

At this moment, Lin Meng was standing outside of the entrance of the White Cloud Palace. Standing behind him was the Unfettered Exalted Celestial and Exalted Celestial Chehou. When Lin Meng saw the arrival of Qin Yu, he immediately chuckled and called out. “Qin Yu, we finally meet again.”

Qin Yu also smiled and nodded. “Second Brother.”

“Come, let’s go into the palace hall.” Lin Meng immediately started to lead the way in the front.

Whether it was Chehou Yuan or the Unfettered Exalted Celestial, they were both shocked. It turned out that the Martial Uncle that Lin Meng mentioned to them earlier was actually a Godking, Qin Yu.

Within the White Cloud Palace’s palace hall.

“Qin Yu, sit.” Lin Meng and Qin Yu both sat above the palace hall side by side. Several maids in the palace hall immediately brought forth all kinds of exquisite dishes. As for the four Exalted Celestials, they were respectfully standing in the palace hall.

“Qin Yu, before this, let’s settle the matter with Zhou An.” When Lin Meng saw Qin Yu’s expression, he immediately said. “Zhou An is this Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s name.”

Only then did Qin Yu understand.

“This disciple is guilty; master, please punish me.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial Zhou An directly knelt to the ground.

Qin Yu looked to the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial below the palace hall. The forehead of Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was drenched with cold sweat. Evidently, he was extremely scared. This Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial possessed a lot of sons and daughters. There was not only those from the Thunder Punishment City, there were also those that he had left behind in the Lower Realms. Actually, to him, losing a couple sons was also nothing major.

Merely, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had held the high position of an Exalted Celestial for a very long time. For Qin Yu to offend him, he naturally needed to make reprisals.

And now, he was scared.

“You also know that you’re guilty?” Lin Meng said indifferently. “Good. In that case, Zhou An, I would not give too great of a punishment to you. From now on, I shall strip you of your Exalted Celestial status and destroy all of your martial cultivation prowess, allowing you to reincarnate. As for whether you’ll be a man or an animal and what sort of accomplishment you’ll make after your reincarnation, it will all depend on your luck.”

Once these words were said.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was immediately

stunned.

Qin Yu sighed in his heart: ‘According to Second Brother’s intent, this Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would lose all of his martial cultivation prowess. In that case, he would likely experience countless calamities in the future.’

“No, master, master, didn’t you said back then that our Zhou Clan is destined to always have an Exalted Celestial? How could you strip me of my Exalted Celestial status? Why?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was unable to accept it.

Lin Meng’s expression turned cold. “Your Zhou Clan is indeed destined to always have an Exalted Celestial. However, it does not signify that it would forever be you. You, Zhou An, only possess two Grand Kalpas worth of fate to be an Exalted Celestial. Now that two Grand Kalpas have passed, your fate of being an Exalted Celestial has already reached its end!”

After the New Cosmos finished forming, Qin Yu came to know a lot.

Grand Kalpas was a method of time calculation. Every six quadrillion years was a single Grand Kalpa.

Lin Meng continued. “As for your Zhou Clan, not long after you fall, that youth Zhou Qing will become the first person who managed to comprehend Time Reversal by himself in my Lin Meng Cosmos.”

“Comprehend Time Reversal by himself? No wonder Second Brother had me give the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl to him.” Beside him, Qin Yu was also shocked. Qin Yu knew very well that the creator of the Cosmos controlled everything that happened in the Cosmos.

The creator could figure out even the fates of everyone in the Cosmos.

However, because this was Lin Meng’s Cosmos, Qin Yu was unable to determine the fate of that Zhou Qing. Yet, Lin Meng was able to.

“Zhou Qing? No, how could it be him? The Zhou Clan’s Exalted Celestial ought to be me.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was unable to accept it.

“Humph.”

Lin Meng coldly humped and waved his hand. “No...” Right after the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s terrified voice sounded, he was immediately turned into dust. Only a dot of light disappeared into the heaven and earth.

The three Exalted Celestials below were all quaking in fear.

Actually, to people of Qin Yu and Lin Meng’s level, the Exalted Celestial could not be considered as anything. The two of them were both capable of making anyone into their Cosmos’s Exalted

Celestial.

After the matter with the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was settled and they finished eating, Qin Yu and Lin Meng proceeded to walk alongside each other in the White Cloud Palace.

“Qin Yu, now that your Cosmos was completed, it should be about time for you to go see Big Brother.” Lin Meng said with a smile.

Qin Yu had also frequently thought about it in his heart. ‘Second Brother is Lin Meng, who is the Big Brother?’ There was a lot of things regarding the outside world that Qin Yu did not know about. However, based on what Lin Meng had said, this Big Brother ought to be living in the Grandmist Space.

In the past, Qin Yu was unable to enter the Grandmist Space at all. Now that the New Cosmos was completed, Qin Yu was able to easily enter the Grandmist Space.

Inside the Grandmist Space.

Countless amounts of Grandmist Spiritual Energies were slowly moving about. Qin Yu and Lin Meng were flying alongside each other. Wherever they moved to, the Grandmist Spiritual Energies naturally opened up a path for them.

The Grandmist Space is boundless. As for Qin Yu and Lin Meng, they were talking cheerfully and wittily as they flew.

“Second Brother, I know that when I reached the Black Hole stage in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I had heard someone say ‘Little Friend, we’re waiting for you.’ Is that you and Big Brother? Furthermore, there’s the ‘My path is not alone’...” QinYu said with a smile.

This question was something that Qin Yu was thinking for the entire time.

Lin Meng started laughing. “You’re talking about that? That’s right, it’s indeed something that Big Brother and I had made. Back then, the two of us were truly too overjoyed. Neither Big Brother nor I had ever thought there to be someone that was capable of connecting with the Grandmist Space. When you managed to connect with the Grandmist Space, even if your martial technique ended up in an imperfection, Big Brother and I would still be able to help you. However, you were amazing. Step by step, you’ve walked over with your own strength and attained the most perfect state.”

Qin Yu smiled.

“Qin Yu, it is impossible for you to imagine how overjoyed Big Brother and I were. The amount of time I’ve waited could still be considered as being brief. It was merely a bit over two Grand Kalpas. As for Big Brother, he had waited over a thousand Grand Kalpas! The two of us had both hoped there to be more kindred spirits. After all, we have been lonely for too long.” Lin Meng said with a sigh.

Qin Yu quaked in fear.

Over a thousand Grand Kalpas? A single Grand Kalpas was six quadrillion years. Over a thousand Grand Kalpas, how long was that?

That Big Brother, he had been alone for a truly long time.

“Second Brother Lin Meng, according to what you had said, there ought to only be three Cosmos in the entire Grandmist Space?” Qin Yu said.

Lin Meng nodded and said. “That’s right. There are only three Cosmos. The Cosmos Big Brother created was the oldest. The Cosmos I’ve created was two Grand Kalpas old. As for yours, hehe... I reckon you have yet to create even life on there, right?”

Qin Yu nodded. “That’s right, I still didn’t have the time to do that yet.”

“There’s no need to worry about that. However, Qin Yu. To be honest, both Big Brother and I deeply admire you.” Lin Meng gasped and said.

“Oh? Admire me?” Qin Yu was a bit shocked.

Lin Meng smiled and said. “You don’t know about this but back then I had managed to attain a Grandmist Body through cultivation. After that, I broke through the membrane separating

the Cosmos I was from through my attack power and charged into the Grandmist Space. After that, I encountered Big Brother. Only through the guidance from Big Brother did I manage to create my Cosmos.”

“As for Big Brother, he is the first life in the entire Grandmist Space, a life created by the Grandmist Space. A very long time after his birth, he managed to learn how to create a Cosmos and life.”

“Big Brother possessed immense talent and was the first life in the Grandmist Space. Thus, it is also nothing special for him to be able to create Cosmos. However, what about me? I am merely someone who had managed to rush out from my original Cosmos. Yet you... without the assistance from Big Brother and I, you managed to perfectly create a Cosmos on your own. Say, for you to be able to do such a thing, how could Big Brother and I not admire you?”

Qin Yu smiled.

However, Qin Yu also knew that the Grandmist Space was extremely dangerous. Only through managing to train one's body into a Grandmist Body, in which case one's body would be fused together with the Grandmist Spiritual Energy, one would not be harmed in the Grandmist Space, since the body would be the same as Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The other method was to obtain an Indestructible Dark Yellow Body. With such a body, one could resist the oppression from the Grandmist Space.

Even the Exalted Celestials did not possess the ability to enter into the Grandmist Space.

Currently, in the entire Cosmos, the people that were capable of entering into the Grandmist Space were only Qin Yu, Lin Meng and that Big Brother.

“Oh, that’s right. Second Brother, when the Exalted Celestial Mountain descended in the Lin Meng Cosmos, why did you select Chehou Yuan as the new Exalted Celestial? Could it be that he possessed a very high amount of virtue?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Yu did not understand why Lin Meng had selected Chehou Yuan.

“Chehou Yuan. Sigh, mentioning of Chehou Yuan, to be honest, he was greatly wronged.” Lin Meng sighed.

“Wronged?” Qin Yu was surprised.

Lin Meng nodded and said. “Qin Yu, you didn’t know about this but this Chehou Yuan had already reached the apex of artifact crafting. The Fix Elemental Pearl that he managed to make in the end is essentially the model of a Cosmos!”

Qin Yu recalled the Fix Elemental Pearl. The inside of the Fix Elemental Pearl was a cosmic space.

“Model? Second brother, what do you mean by that? I know about that Fix Elemental Pearl. Although it is peculiar, there is no Spatial Laws and Temporal Laws in it.” Qin Yu said in confusion.

Lin Meng smiled and shook his head. “Big Brother and I have carefully observed this Chehou Yuan for a long time. Actually, the process by which Chehou Yuan created the Fix Elemental Pearl was practically the same as the process in which Big Brother used the Grandmist Spiritual Energy to create the Cosmos.”

“The same?” Qin Yu looked to Lin Meng.

“Yes. Unfortunately, Chehou Yuan was unable to enter into the Grandmist Space at all. The materials that he had used were merely things originated from the various Mortal Realm spaces. In the end, those materials managed to complement each other and achieve an effect comparable to the Grandmist Spiritual Energy. However, no matter what, those materials did not possess Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Thus, this caused him to be only able to create a Fix Elemental Pearl in the end.”

Lin Meng shook his head and said with a sigh. “This Chehou Yuan, had he spent his talent on cultivation, then it might be possible for him to create a new Cosmos. Merely, he had spent all of his expenditure on artifact crafting. Due to the fact that he was unable to utilize a large amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy, no matter how talented he was, that Fix Elemental Pearl that he created was greatly inferior to an actual Cosmos.”

Qin Yu nodded. He came to understand it a bit.

“It’s truly a pity. Someone who was originally able to be the same as us. However, he had taken the wrong path. Thus, I decided to

give him some compensation and allowed him to become an Exalted Celestial. Merely... I still feel very regretful for him.” Lin Meng shook his head and sighed.

Qin Yu also felt regretful.

Back then, when Qin Yu saw the Fix Elemental Pearl, he had sensed that it was very similar to the Cosmos. Within the Fix Elemental Pearl, one could not even use the Spatial laws. With merely this, one could tell that it was the model of a Cosmos.

Unfortunately, in order to create a Cosmos, a large amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was required.

This Chehou Yuan, even though he had journeyed through several millions of Mortal Realm cosmic spaces and gathered all kinds of materials, the effect of those materials, no matter how good they were, were unable to match up to the primitive Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

As Qin Yu and Lin Meng walked and chatted, every step they took was the distance of an entire Divine Realm. After chatting for a short period of time, Qin Yu and Lin Meng had arrived at their destination.

In the depths of the boundless Grandmist Spiritual Energy was a floating thatched cottage.

A little thatched cottage. Before the cottage was a thick and short

Cassia Tree. Underneath The Cassia Tree was a stone table, with three benches beside it. This was Big Brother's residence.

In the surroundings, a boundless amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was flowing about. In the center was a floating dry land with a circumference of several tens of meters.

Qin Yu took a step onto the floating land before the thatched cottage. His gaze was immediately cast toward the middle aged man sitting beside the stone table. This middle aged man wore a simple and unadorned sackcloth gown. His long hair was casually draped over his shoulder in a scattered manner. His appearance was like that of someone who didn't care about appearance. At this moment, he was drinking wine from his wine cup. However, his eyes were fixed upon a golden book before him.

"Big brother." Lin Meng immediately shouted.

Only at this moment did this middle aged man raise his head. When he saw Lin Meng and Qin Yu, he was immediately overjoyed. "Haha, this is Third Brother Qin Yu, right? Haha. This is truly great. I finally get to meet you, Third Brother." This middle aged man was extremely enthusiastic. He immediately stood up to welcome Qin Yu and Lin Meng.

Qin Yu and Lin Meng immediately sat down.

"Quickly, have a seat, try out the wine that I made. This wine is something that I brewed after gathering a lot of the materials from my Cosmos. It's extremely good." The middle aged man waved his

sleeve and two wine cups appeared before Qin Yu and Lin Meng.

Lin Meng turned to Qin Yu. He smiled and said. “Qin Yu, Big Brother is an extremely nice individual. There is no need for you to be reserved. Oh, that’s right. I have yet to tell you Big Brother’s name. His name is... Hong Meng.”

“Hong Meng?” Qin Yu was startled.

Hong Meng smiled and said. “Is there something you’re confused about? Haha... to be honest, because I am the very first life in this space, I decided to name the entire space as Grandmist Space.”

[TL: Hong(Grand) Meng(mist)]

Qin Yu suddenly understood.

“Qin Yu, I have waited for over a thousand Grand Kalpas till the appearance of Lin Meng. However, never would I expect that after only two Grand Kalpas, you’ve appeared. I am truly too happy. Haha...” Hong Meng started to laugh loudly.

The first life in the Grandmist Space was currently extremely excited.

Only by creating a Cosmos would one be able to be considered as a living thing at the same level as Hong Meng. For there to be two such individuals now, Hong Meng was naturally extremely happy.

“Qin Yu, there is another thing that I must tell you. That Cosmos of yours is still not completed yet.” Hong Meng said with a smile. After that, he waved his hand and a water screen mirror appeared before them. Three enormous Cosmos appeared on the mirror.

Qin Yu turned around and looked.

“What, what is this?” Qin Yu was startled.

Qin Yu was able to immediately distinguish that the Cosmos to the right was the one that he created. The other two Cosmos were Cosmos that Lin Meng and Hong Meng had created.

“You know the difference now, right? Lin Meng and my Cosmoes, other than the Main Cosmos in the center, there are four other Subsidiary Cosmoes. The size of the Subsidiary Cosmoes are only a tenth of the Main Cosmos. However, these Subsidiary Cosmoes would allow the Main Cosmos to be even more stable. This state is also the most perfect state.”

Hong Meng waved his hand and then a leaf fell down from the Cassia Tree beside them.

Hong Meng handed this leaf to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, the method to create the four Subsidiary Cosmoes is contained within this leaf. There is also no need for you to be anxious about the creation of the four Subsidiary Cosmoes. You merely need to work on them when you’re free after you return.”

“Thank you Big Brother Hong Meng.” Qin Yu immediately took the leaf.

“Qin Yu, I reckon that you only have the ability to figure out the fates of the people from your Cosmos, right?” Hong Meng said with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded. Confused, he asked. “Big Brother Hong Meng, is there something strange about this?”

“For Lin Meng and I, we are able to determine the fate of every creature in any Cosmos. When your Cosmos has living creatures, the two of us would also be able to figure out their destiny.” Hong Meng said mysteriously.

“Why is that the case?” Qin Yu was confused.

Lin Meng smiled and said. “Big Brother, stop teasing Qin Yu anymore. Just summon out the Grandmist Golden Banner.”

“Grandmist Golden Banner?” Qin Yu heard a name that he had never heard before.

“You’ll understand soon.” Hong Meng waved his hand. Qin Yu clearly saw that in the hundred of million miles distance far away , a golden banner appeared and was floating through the boundless Grandmist Spiritual Energy toward their location.

That golden banner had flown to the front of Qin Yu, Hong Meng and Lin Meng's location.

“Huff.” Qin Yu clearly felt that this golden banner had a special kind of oppressive pressure. It had actually caused even his heart to throb. Qin Yu carefully looked to the golden banner.

This Grandmist Golden Banner was six meters long and half a meter wide. The entire Grandmist Golden Banner was gold in color. Behind the Grandmist Golden Banner was a faint yet enormous writing the size of the Grandmist Golden Banner.

This writing was extremely peculiar. Qin Yu immediately recognized that it was the same sort of handwriting as the one written on the All People Seal. Although he did not recognize the words, the meaning of this writing immediately appeared in his mind.

That enormous writing was ‘Meng.’

On the Grandmist Golden Banner itself were two words. They were also written in that complicated writing. Qin Yu managed to easily recognize those two words. They were respectively ‘Hong’ and ‘Lin.’

“Qin Yu, this is the Grandmist Golden Banner. As long as one's name is on the Grandmist Golden Banner, one would be a Grandmist Controller. As a Grandmist Controller, everything in the Grandmist Space, regardless of which Cosmos it is, one would be able to determine the fate of every living thing in there.

Furthermore, that person would be able to use the energy in any of the Cosmoses.” Hong Meng said with a smile.

“Grandmist Controller?” Qin Yu was shocked.

“The Grandmist Space is boundless. As time passed, naturally more Cosmoses could appear. This Grandmist Golden Banner was also something that the Grandmist Space gave birth to, much like myself. This Grandmist Golden Banner is used to control the entire Grandmist Space.” Hong meng said with a smile.

Lin Meng also nodded. “Qin Yu, you merely need to imprint a trace of your soul into it to become a Grandmist Controller.”

“Eh? This Grandmist Banner, the words ‘Hong’ and ‘Lin’ had only occupied half of the space for the first row. Two more words could be written on it.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

With an intention from Qin Yu, a trace of his soul’s energy flew over and assimilated into the Grandmist Golden Banner.

The Grandmist Golden Banner immediately started to shine brightly. Golden light was shot out from the Grandmist Golden Banner. Instantly, it covered the boundless space. Even those three Cosmoses were covered by the light.

After a while, the Grandmist Golden Banner returned to its former state.

On the first row of the Grandmist Golden Banner was the words ‘Hong,’ ‘Lin,’ and ‘Qin.’

Instantly, a countless amount of information rushed into Qin Yu’s mind, including the information regarding the Grandmist Space. It also included the information of his Big Brother and Second Brother’s Cosmos’s, the Hong Meng Cosmos and the Lin Meng Cosmos.

Sure enough.

As a Grandmist Controller, he knew the information from every Cosmos and was able to calculate the fate of anyone.

“So this was it.” At this moment, Qin Yu realized why there could be four words written on the first row of the Grandmist Golden Scroll. “Never would I expect that the Grandmist Controllers are separated into different ranks.” ‘Third Brother,’ Qin Yu smiled and gasped.

“That’s of course.” Big Brother Hong Meng nodded and said. “Those on the first row of the Grandmist Golden Banner are the first class Grandmist Controllers, the highest level Grandmist Controllers. Other than these four, the others are all ordinary Grandmist Controllers.”

Qin Yu also understood.

After time passed, more people who created Cosmos would

appear. Thus, a hierarchy would naturally form.

The first four Cosmos creators were the first class Grandmist Controllers.

As for the people following, they would all be ordinary Grandmist Controllers. These people would be administered by the first-class Grandmist Controllers.

“The Grandmist Space is boundless, however, for the stability of the Grandmist Space, the Grandmist Golden Banner still had rules to it. In the entire Grandmist Space, only four largest Cosmoses were allowed. Qin Yu, your Cosmos is the same size as my Cosmos and Big Brother’s Cosmos. Only four such size Cosmoses were allowed... As for the future, even if someone managed to create a Cosmos again, their size would only be a hundredth of our Cosmos.” Lin Meng said with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu also understood that the strength of Cosmos Creators were directly proportional to the size of their Cosmos. The greater their Cosmos, the stronger their abilities would be.

“There are only four first class Grandmist Controllers. Now, there are already three first class Grandmist Controllers. I wonder who would be lucky enough to become the fourth first class Grandmist Controller.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu also understood that after having his name written on the Grandmist Golden Banner, he now had an additional name, ‘Qin Meng.’

As Qin Meng. Qin Yu’s Cosmos was also called Qin Meng Cosmos.

“Those who could create Cosmos, they ought to all be originated from people who have fates that we cannot determine.” Hong Meng lightly smiled and said.

Qin Yu also nodded.

After becoming a Grandmist Controller, Qin Yu was able to calculate the fate of practically everyone in all the Cosmoses. However, it was only practically! In a single Cosmos, there were always several tens of people with fates that he could not determine.

“For example, there’s you, Qin Yu and Lin Meng. Back then, I was unable to determine the fates of either of you. And now, the two of you both managed to successfully become Grandmist Controllers... Of course, there would always be over ten thousand individuals who I could not determine the fates of in every Grand Kalpa. However, those that are able to successfully create a Cosmos are extremely rare.” Hong Meng smiled as he shook his head.

“Eh?”

Hong Meng suddenly cried out in surprise. “Lin Meng, there’s a

Mortal Realm cosmic space in your Cosmos that surprisingly has six individuals with fates that cannot be determined.”

It was practically unimaginable!

In a Grand Kalpa, there would only be over ten thousand individuals with fates that cannot be determined. Generally, at any given moment, only several tens of individuals had fates that cannot be determined in a Cosmos. Furthermore, the amount of Mortal Realm cosmic spaces in a Cosmos numbered greater than ten million.

Among the ten million Mortal Realm cosmic spaces, there were actually six individuals with fates that cannot be determined. Furthermore, they were all from the same Mortal Realm cosmic space.

“Oh? I have also discovered that Mortal Realm cosmic space. Oh, that’s right. That cosmic space is a Science and Technology cosmic space. It’s the hometown of Qin Yu’s master, Lei Wei.” Lin Meng said with a smile.

Qin Yu also managed to determine.

His master Lei Wei’s hometown, that Science and Technology cosmic space was extremely developed right now. In that Mortal Realm cosmic space, there were surprisingly six individuals with undetermined fates. Furthermore, three of those individuals were on ‘Earth.’

“Haha, I shall give it a push and see if there would be a Grandmist Controller borned from this cosmic space.” Hong Meng said with a smile. After that, he picked up his cup of wine and casually sprinkled it around.

The wine from the cup of wine immediately streaked across the Grandmist Space and directly flew into the Science and Technology space. In the end, it landed on Earth.

Although it was only a cup of wine, it was wine that Hong Meng had carefully brewed. Although it might not mean much to Qin Yu and Lin Meng, but that cup of wine was extremely useful to Godkings and Exalted Celestials.

“Big Brother, Second Brother, I have yet to properly tell my wife and sons of my success in the Cosmos creation. As for that Qin Meng Cosmos, I have also not created life in it yet. I shall take my leave first. After I finish all my matters, I will return and properly gather with Big Brother and Second Brother.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Hong Meng and Lin Meng both nodded with smiles on their faces.

“The amount of time we have in the future is boundless. There is no need to rush.” Hong Meng said with a smile.

Qin Yu immediately left. With a single teleportation, he had disappeared from the Grandmist Space. As for Hong Meng and Lin Meng, the two of them continued to remain in the Grandmist

Space and continued to drink and chat before the thatched cottage.

Purple Mystic Mansion. A group of people were gathered in the courtyard.

“What, you still haven’t found him?” Jiang Li had become anxious.

At this moment, the entire Purple Mystic Mansion was in an upheaval. Many people had gone out to find Qin Yu’s youngest son, Qin Shuang. No one had imagined that Qin Shuang had secretly left by himself.

“Mom, don’t worry. Second brother might have gone to some place to play. He would likely return soon.” Qin Si was consoling Jiang Li beside her.

“Li’er, don’t worry. A lot of the Godkings had gone to find him. They will be able to find him.” Jiang Lan consoled.

At this moment, both Hei Yu and Hou Fei were also here. The sudden disappearance of Qin Shuang had turned the entire Purple Mystic Mansion upside down. As Qin Shuang’s strength was too weak, everyone naturally became worried.

“Sigh. Little Shuang, that child. I had merely mentioned that to him yet he actually ran away. It’s all my fault, it’s all my fault.” Jiang Li blamed herself.

“Li’er, what’s wrong?”

A black gowned Qin Yu walked in from the entrance of the courtyard. When they saw Qin Yu, the large group of people gathered in the courtyard were immediately stunned. As Qin Yu had arrived, this matter might be resolved very quickly.

“Brother Yu.” After seeing Qin Yu, Jiang Li almost cried. “Little Shuang disappeared. I had merely told him that Brother Yu has managed to complete his martial technique and would be able to help him increase his cultivation speed greatly. But... but that child, he said in a revolt that he would be fine by relying on himself. At that time, I also didn’t take note of it. However, surprisingly, with only a turn of my head, he disappeared.”

Seeing Jiang Li’s almost crying appearance, Qin Yu said. “It’s okay. Don’t worry about it. Little Shuang is fine. He has gone to a Mortal Realm cosmic space.” With a single intention, Qin Yu knew where his son had went.

“Mortal Realm cosmic space?” Jiang Li immediately felt her heart loosening.

In the Mortal Realm, that Qin Shuang could still be considered as being safe.

Qin Yu also knew himself that this youngest son of his, perhaps because of the fact that his father’s, mother’s and older brother’s cultivation were all extremely high, had been feeling oppressed. This ended up causing him to have a rebellious attitude.

“Li’er, Little Shuang is currently in the hometown of my late master Lei Wei, that Science and Technology cosmic space.” Qin Yu smiled and looked to Qin Si beside him. “Little Si, you must also properly put your heart into cultivation training. Little Shuang’s accomplishment might be even higher than yours in the future.”

“Oh?” Qin Si was a bit surprised.

Qin Yu however knew very well himself. His youngest son, Qin Shuang, was one such individual with an undetermined fate. Furthermore, Qin Shuang had gone to the Science and Technology Mortal Realm cosmic space that contained the most people with undetermined fates. Even Qin Yu was unable to determine what sort of path his youngest son would end up walking in the future.

“Li’er, Xiao Hei, Bai Ling, Fei Fei, Zi Xia, Hong Yun. My Qin Meng Cosmos is now completed. All that I’m doing now is creating life on it. When I’m creating the various living things, you all should come with me to watch it and give me some ideas on what to create.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s eyes started to shine.

“Wow, creating life?” Hou Fei was so excited that his body started shivering. Even Hei Yu was overjoyed that he started smiling.

“Uncle Lan...” Qin Yu was about to speak.

Jiang Lan said with a smile. “It’s okay. I’ll go and enjoy tea with your father and them. Those kind of exciting things, it’s better for you all to go and do it yourselves.”

Qin Yu nodded with a smile.

“Gaga, let’s go!” Hou Fei shouted in excitement.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Hou Fei, Zi Xia and Hong Yun, the three brothers and their wives, entered into the New Cosmos and began creating life and civilization on the New Cosmos.

After entering the Qin Meng Cosmos.

“Big brother, why is this Cosmos called the Qin Meng Cosmos?” Hou Fei asked.

“Oh, this is because...” Qin Yu wanted to answer but he suddenly recalled a matter...

“That child Qin Shuang is also an individual with fate that cannot be determined. If he ended up becoming a Grandmist Controller and ended up on the Grandmist Golden Banner, then wouldn’t there be two Qin Meng Cosmuses? Wouldn’t he be renowned together with his father, me?”

When he thought of that, Qin Yu started to smile. He also began to look forward to Qin Shaung's journey.

After that, Qin Yu and his brothers Hou Fei and Hei Yu along with their wives began their interesting days of creating life on the Qin Meng Cosmos... As for Qin Yu's son Qin Shuang, he had also began a journey on Earth that was no less marvelous than his father's.